

armbhama prmesvrle akas r prthvi srsti grnu bhyo. prthvi suny thiyo, prthvima kehi pni thien. smudrlai amdhyarole dhakeko thiyo ani prmesvrle atma panimathi pribhrmn grirhnthyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “ujyalo hos!” ani ujjalo cmkn thalyo. prmesvrle ujjalo dekhnu bhyo ani tyslai asl mannu bhyo. tb prmesvrle ujjalo r amdhyarolai chutyauunu bhyo. prmesvrle ujjalolai “din” r amdhyarolai “rat” naum dinu bhyo. samjh pryoy ani bihan bhyo. yo philo din thiyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “panilai dui bhag parn tyham btas hos!” ysrt prmesvrle tyham btas srsti grnubhyo ani pani chuttiyo. kehi pani btas-mathi rhyo ani kehi pani btas muni. prmesvrle tys btaslai “akas” naum dinu bhyo. samjh pryoy ani bihan bhyo. yo dosro din thiyo. tesro din - sukhkha bhumi r udbhid tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “akas muniko pani ekai thaumma jmma hos, r tyham sukhkha bhumi dekhios.” ani ystai bhyo. tyo sukhkha bhumilai prmesvrle “prthvi” naum raknu bhyo. ani ekai thaumma jmma bheko panilai “smudr” naum raknu bhyo. prmesvrlei ysto bhekoma asl lagyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “prthvima gham, ann utpnn grne udbhid ttha phl hune bothru umriyos. phl-rukhhrule biu bheka phl phlaune chn. ani prtyek rukhle aphnai jatika biu ubjaunech. yi udbhidhru prthvima umriun.” ani ystai bhyo. prthvima gham r udbhidhru umre ani annhru phle. ani prthvima phlbhitr biuhru hune phl phlne rukhhru umrie. prtyek udbhidle aphnai prkarko biuhru sirjna gre. ani prmesvrle yinlai dekker asl mannu bhyo. samjh pryoy ani bihan bhyo. yo tesro din thiyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “akasma ujjalo hos. yi ujjalahrule dinhru-bat rathrulai chutyaunechn. yo ujjalahrulai vises cinhhuko nimti pryog grinechn r yinihrule sbhahru khile hune btaunechn. ani yinihurulai dinhru r vrshru btaunma pryog grinech. yi ujjalahru prthvima jyoti cmkaunko nimti akasma rhnechn.” ani ystai bhyo. ysrt prmesvrle duivta thula-thula prkas punjhu nirmann grnubhyo. dinma pryog grnko nimti prmesvrle thulo prkas-punj bnaunu bhyo ani ratko nimti sano prkas-punj bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle tarahru pni srsti grnu bhyo. prthvilai ujjalo parnko nimti yi prkas-punjhu prmesvrle akasma raknu bhyo. yskarn uhamle tinihrulai akasma din r ratmathi sasn garaunu bhyo. yi prkas-punjhrule amdhyarobat ujjalo chutyaeni prmesvrlei yo asl lagyo. tyham samjh pryoy r pheri arko bihan bhyo. yo cautho din thiyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “pani dherai-dherai pranihrule bhriyos.” ani prthvimathi akasko phailavta cra curungihru und thale. ysrt prmesvrle samudrik thula-thula pranihru r panima paudine vibhinn prkarka jiv jntuhru srsti grnubhyo. prmesvrle akasma udne jatikatika pranihru srsti grnubhyo. prthvima jlcr r thlcr vibhinn prkarka pranihru prmesvrle srsti gri hernu bhyo r ti sbai asl lagyo. prmesvrle yi sbai pranihru-lai asirvad dier bhnnubhyo, panika pranihrule dherai bccahru jnmaer smudr bhriyos ani bhumima pni cracurungihrule dherai-dherai bccahru jnmaer prthvi bhriyos. tyham samjh pryoy r pheri arkau bihan bhyo. yo pamcau din thiyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “prthvile dherai prkarka jivit cijhru bnaos. ty-

ham ghrelu psuhru, ghstrne jntuhru ani sbai prkarko jngli jnavrhru r hos.” ani prmesvrle iccha grnu bhejham nai yi sbai bhe. ysrt prmesvrle jngli jnavrhru, paltu jnavr, sa-sana ghsrne jnavr vibhinn prkarka pranihru srsti grer herda uhamlai ramro lagyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “ab hami manis srsti graum. hami manis hamrai svrup bnaunechaum r manis hami jstai hunechn. tinihrule jlcr, nbhcr, sthlcrma thula sana ani ghsrne sbai pranihrumathi sasn gr-naichn.” ysrt prmesvrle aphnai prtirupma manislai srsti grnubhyo. prmesvrle aphnai svrupma manislai srsti grnu bhyo. uhamle purus r stri srsti grnubhyo. prmesvrle tinihrulai asirvad dimdai bhnnubhyo, “dherai sntanhru utpti grau r prthvi bhrer tinihruko hercah gr. smudrka machahru, akasma udne crahru ani prthvima himddul grne, sbai pranihrumathi sasn gr.” “m timihurulai ann hune udbhid r phl phlne rukhhru dinchu. ti rukhhrule aphaim bhitr pheri umrne biu bheka phlhu dinechn r yi ann r phlhu timihruko nimti khady-pdarth hunechn. m pheri psuhrulai khanka nimti hriyo gham ttha udbhid dinechu r prthvima bheka prtyek sa-sana ghsrne pranihru, akasma udne crahru ani prthvika sbai jnavrhrule, yi cijhru khanechn.” ani ystai bhyo. prmesvrle aphule srsti greka prtyek cijko niriksn grnu bhyo ani sbai asl lagyo. tyham samjh pryoy r pheri arko bihan bhyo. yo chaिताum din thiyo.

2

ysri prthvi, akas r tinihrubhitr prtyek vstuko srsti pura bhyo. prmesvrle aphule grdai greko kam pura grnubhyo. ysrt, sataum dinma prmesvrle aphna kamhrubat visram linubhyo. prmesvrle sataum dinlai asirvad dinubhyo r euta pvitr din bnaunu bhyo, prmesvrle ys dinlai ek vides din mannubhyo karn tys din uhamle smas srsti grne karybat visram linu bhyo. akas r prthviko itihās yhi ho. prmesvrle prthvi r akas srsti grda bheka ghtnahruko kura yhi nai ho. prthvima udbhidhruko ummrnu aghika kura yhi hun. bhumihrama kehi pni umreko thien, kinbhne prmprbhule prthvima ytinjel panisimm vr-saumnu bheko thien. tyham udbhidhru hercah grn-lai kunai vykti pni thien. prthvibat pani niskiyo ani maidanna phailiyo. tb tyschi prmprbhru prmesvrle bhumibat mato uthaunu bhyo ani manis srsti grnu bhyo. prmprbhule manisako nakbat sas halidin bhyo r ysrai jiumdo bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhru prmesvrle adn naum bheko thaumma purvpti euta bgaimca bnaunu bhyo r uhamle srsti grnu bheko manislai tyham raknu bhyo. prmesvrle bhumibat ramra-ramra rukhhru ani khan yogy phlhu lagne rukhhru umarnu bhyo. uhamle bgaimcako bicma jivnko rukh ani asl r kharabko jnan din yogy rukh pni ropnu bhyo. bgaimca bhijaunlai adnbat euta ndi bgyo r pchi tyo ndi carvta sakahruma vibhajnu bhyo. ti sakahrumdhye philo sakha ndiko naum pison ho. yo thi ndi ho jun hvilako smpurn bhumima bgch r tyham sun painch. ys prdesko sun ramro drjako ch. dhup gomed r ptthr pni painchn. dosro ndiko naum gihon ho r kus desko smpurn bhumima bgne ndi pni yhi ho. tesro sakha ndiko naum hiddekel ho r yo ndi assurko purvtir bgch. cautho sakha ndiko naum

yuphretis ho. tb prmprbhu prmesvrle manislai lanu bhyo ani bgaimca khn-jot ani hercah grn uslai raknhu bhyo. prmprbhu prmesvrle tys manislai ajna dinu bhyo. prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “timile kundai cinta bina ys bgaimcako kunai pni rukhbat phlhru khan skchau.” tr timile tys rukhko kunai phl khanu humdain jsle asl r khrabko jnan dinch, kinbhne jun din timi tys rukhko phl khanchau niscynai tys din timi apha mrnechau.” tb pheri prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “manisko lagi eklo bsnu ramro hoin. m usko lagi ekjna shyogi bnauechu jo u jstai nai huneche.” ysrtth prmprbhu prmesvrle jminka sbai psuhru r akasma cra-curungihru srsti gri tinihruko ke ke naum rakhta rhechn bhni maniskham pthaunu bhyo. ani manisla tinihrulai je bhne tinihruko tyhi naum rhyo. ani manisla paltu gai vstu, akasma udne cra-curungihru r jngli jnavrhruko naum rakhyo. tr manisko nimti kunai shyogi sathi paen. tyspchi prmprbhu prmesvrle manislai ghiro nimdrama sutaunu bhyo. jb tyo manis ghiro nimdrama pryio uhamle euta krng nikaleko thaumma masule puridinubhyo. tys manisat nikalieko kngbat uhamle euti stri manis srsti gri tinlai tys manis kham lyauunu bhyo. tb tys manisla bhne, “akhirma m jstai arko euta vykhti usko hddi mero hddi bat ayo ani usko srir mero srirbat ayo. kinbhne tini euta manisbat nikalieki hunale m tinlai stri manis bhnechu.” yskarn, ekjna manisla aphno ama-babulai choder aphni ptnisit smbndh rakhch. ysri duijna manishru eutai bninchn. tyo manis r tinki ptni nangai bheta pni tinihru laj mandain thie.

3

prmprbhu prmesvrle srsti grnu bheko sbai jntuhru mdhye srp atynt dhurt thiyo. srple uslai sodhyo, “e nari! ke prmesvrle bgaimcama kunai pni rukhbat phl khanu humdain bhni mnahi grnu bheko ch?” tys strile srplai uttr diin, “hoin! prmesvrle tyso bhnnu bhen. hamile bgaimcama bheka rukhhruko phl khan skchau. tr prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, ‘timihrule brgaicako bicma bheko rukhko phl khanu humdain, timihrule chunu pni humdain, ntr timihru mrnechau.’ tr srple strilai bhne, ‘timihru niscy mrne chainau. prmesvrle pni jannu hunch jb timihrule tys rukhko phl khanchau timihruko jnan kholinch ani timihru kun asl kun khrab janne jnani bhi prmesvr jstai hunechau.” tb tyo strile tys rukhko phl hernma ramro r khamma pni asl bujhin karn tys rukhko phlle jnan dinthyo tys rukhbat kehi phlhru tiper khai ani aphusmg bheko manislai pni khan dii r usle pni khayto. tb tinihrule kehi anautho anubhv gre. tinihrule dekhe tinihru nangai thie. ysrtth tinihrule nebharako pat gamse ani aphna nimti lugahru bnae. jb samjhko hava bhirheko thiyo prmprbhu prmesvr bgaimcama ghumirnhu humda ti purus r strile prmprbhu prmesvrko avaj cal paer tinihru bgaimcako rukhhrumajh luke. prmprbhu prmesvrle tys purus manislai bolaunu bhyo ani sodhnu bhyo, “timi kham chau?” tb tys purus manisla uttr diyo, “tpaiko avaj maile bgaimca bhitr cal paem r m nangaim rheko humda draem r m lukem.” tb prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “timi nangaim chau bhni ksl

bhnyo? ke timile maile jun rukhbat phl nkhanu bhni ajna dieko them tysaiko phl t khaenau?” tys manisla bhne, “stri jo tpaime msit bsn dinu bhyo, usaile mlai rukhko phl diin ani maile khaem.” tb prmprbhu prmesvrle tys stri manislai bhnnubhyo, “timile kin ysto kam gryau?” tb tys strile bhni, “srple mlai dhoka diyo r maile tyo phl khaem.” tb prmprbhu prmesvrle srplai bhnnubhyo, “taimle ysto kam greko hunale tmlai any psuhru’ gai-vstu r aru sbai jmngli psuhuralebhnda ajhai jyada srapi dinechu.” taimle tero jivn bhri aphno petle ghsrnu r mato khaer bsnu pros. m tm r tys strimajh struta srsti grnechu. tero sntan r tys strika sntanmajh pni struta srsti grnechu jsle grda tyska sntanhrule tero tauko kicyaune chn ani tera sntanhrule pni tinihruko kurkucama dsne chn.” tyspchi prmprbhu prmesvrle tys strilai bhnnubhyo, “jb timi grbhdharn grnechau tys avsthama m timilai ati kst dinechu r aphno sntan jmaune belama timile sahrani nai prsv vedna shnu prnech. timi aphno ptiko cahna grnechau. tr unle timilai sasn grnech.” tyspchi prmprbhu prmesvrle tys manislai bhnnubhyo, “jb timile timiri ptniko kura maner maile nkhanu bhni ajna dieko rukhko phl khayau r m timi karnle bhumilai srapne chu jun khadyy pdarth bhumibat timile paunechau tysko nimti timile timro sara jivn bhri mehnrt grnu prnech. tyo bhumile timro nimti jmngli ghamr r kamdhahru umarnech ani timile jnglma umreko sagpat khanu prnech. timile aphno aharko nimti aphno anuhar psinale chyap-chyapti nhunjelsmm mehnrt grnu prnech, mrunjelsmm nai timile mehnrt grnu prnech. tyspchi timi pheri matoma milnechau. maile timilai bnaumda matoko pryog gerko them r jb timi mrne chau pheri matoma milnechau.” tys admla aphni ptniko naum hvva rakhyo kinbhne sbai manishruki ptni ama hun. prmprbhu prmesvrle psuko chalako luga bnaunu bhyo r tyo manis r uski ptnilai lgaun dinu bhyo. prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “her, tyo manis hami jstai bheko ch unle ramro ani nramro visyama jandch r ab jivnko rukhbat unle phl khan skch ydi unle tyo phl khayto bhne, u smdhaiko nimti bamnech. “prmprbhu prmesvrle admlai blpurvk jmin jtnu nikalnu bhyo jhambat uslai sirjna grieko thiyo. uhamle manislai tadho khed-nubhyo ani adnko bgaimcako purvtir prvesdvarma uhamle ek jna svrgdut ani euta prjvlit trvar jo jivnko rukhtir jane batoko surksa grdai caraitir ghumirnhu thiyo.

4

aphni ptni hvvasmg admko shvas bhyo ani tini grbhvti bher euta choro kyinlai jnmain. tinle bhnin, “prmprbhucho shaytadvara maile euta manislai jnm diem.” tinle pheri arko choro habillai jnmain. habil bheda gothalo bhyo ani kyin khetivala bhyo. kehi smy psat kyinle bhumiko ubjibat kehi khane kuro prmprbhu kham bhetisvrup cdhaun lyayo. habilie pni aphno bhedako bthanbat phile jnmeko bhedako uttm bhag cdhaun lyayo. ani habilie lyaeako bheti prmprbhule svikar grnuhry. tr prmprbhule kyin r unle cdhaeko bheti svikar grnu bhen. ysrtth kyin sahai risayo r duhkhi bhyo. prmprbhule kyinlai sodhnu bhyo, “tm kin risaeko chs? tm kin aphno anuhar

amdhlyaro pardchs? ydi taimle ramro kam gris bhne m tlaim svikar grchu ani taimle nramro kam gris bhne paple tmlai ekdmai niytrn grnech tr tm ysiko malik hunai prch." kyinle usko bhailai bhne, "hami khetma jaum!" ani tinihru khetma geika thie, kyinle usko bhailai akrmn gri tinlai mario. tb prmprbhule kyinlai bhnnubhyo, "tero bhai habil kham ch?"tb kyinle uttr diyo, "m jandin, mero bhaiko hercah grne kam mero ho r?" tyspchi, prmprbhule kyinlai sodhnu bhyo, "taimle uslai ke gris? karn bhumibat usko rgt msg kraumdaich. taimle tero bhaiko htya gris r tero hatbat rgt piunlai bhumile mukh bahi rhekoch. yskarn ab m tys bhumima nramro kurahru hune bnaidinechu. jb taimle tyo bhumima kehi ropchs tero nimti tys bhumile kehi phsl dine chain. prthvima tero euta ghr pni hune chain, tm ek thaumdekhi arko thaum ghumihimndne chs."tb kyinle prmprbhulai bhne, "yo dnd camhi maile shn snebhnda dherai bhyo. hernuhos, aj tpaimle mlai jminbat nikalidinu bhyo ani m tpaimko njrbat bahir rhnu pry, ys prthvima ghrbegrko ghumihimndne hune bhem r jsle pni mlai bhetch mlai marnechn." tb prmprbhule uslai bhnnubhyo, "ysto hun paune chain! ydi ksaille tlaim march bhne tyslai m kthor dnd dinechu." tb prmprbhule kyinmathi ysto euta cinh lgaunu bhyo jsle grda tyo dekhepchi ksaille kyinlai marne chain." tb kyin prmprbhuko samunnebat tadha ger adnko purvptti nod desma bsn thalyo. kyinko uski ptnisit shvas bhyo r tini grbhvti bhin r hnok naum bheko euta chora jnmain. ani kyinle euta shr bnayo r tyo sahrko naum hnok rakhyo. hnokko irad naumko chora jmyo. iradko euta choro bhyo r usko naum mhuyael rakhyo. mhuyaelko pni mtusael naumko choro bhyo ani mtusaelko pni lemek naumko choro bhyo. lemekle duivti strihrusit vivah gry, tinihruko naum ada r silla thiyu. adale yabal naumko chorolai jnm diin. yabal palma bsne r gai-vstuhru palnehruko purkha thie. yabalko bhaiko naum yubal thiyu ani tini nai vina r bamsuri bjaunehru sbaika purkha thie. sil-lale tubl kyinlai jnmain jo sbai prkarka pitl r phlamko htiyarhru bnaumthyo. tubl kyinka bhiniko naum nama thiyu. lemekle aphna ptnihrulai bhne, "he ada r silla! lemekka ptnihru ho, m ke bhnnchu, sun. mlai cot puryaune manislai maile marem, tys jvan ketole mlai hirkayo maile uslai marem. ydi kyinlai marekoma sat guna bdhi dnd bhyo bhne, lemeklai marekoma sthttr guna bdhi dnd hunech." admko pheri aphni ptnisit shvas bhyo r tinle pheri euta choro jnmain jsko naum set rakhyo. tinle bhinn, "kyinle habillai marekole usko sttama prmesvrle mlai arko balk dinu bhyo." setko pni euta choro bhyo jsko naum enos thiyu. yhi smydekhi manishrule prmprbhulai visvas grn thale.

5

admko privarko visyama lekhieko itihās yhi ho. prmesvrle manisko srsti grda aphnai prtirupma man- isjatikosrsti grnubhyo. prmesvrle manislai purus r stri dui rupma srsti grnubhyo. tb uhamle tinihrulai srsti grnubhyo tinihrulai asis dinu bhyo ani tinihrulai "manis" bhnnubhyo. jb adm 130 vrsko vrddh bheka thie, tinko pheri arko euta choro jnmiyo r unle choroko naum set rakhyo. setko jnm bhepchi adm

ajh 800 vrs smm jivit rhe ani unko aru pni chora-chorihru bhe. adm 930 vrssmm bamce r mre. jb set 105 vrsko bhe tb unko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum unle enos rakhe. enos jnmepchi set 807 vrssmm jivit rhe r yo smyama setka aru chora-chorihru jnme. ys-rth set jmma 912 vrssmm bamce r mre. enosko umer 90 vrsko bhepchi unko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum kenan rakhyo. kenan jnmepchi enos 815 vrs smm bamce. yo smyama enoska aru chora-chorihru pni jnme ys-rth enos jmm 905 vrs bamce r mre. kenan 70 vrs pugepchi usko euta chora jnmiyo, unle choroko naum mhlel rakhe. mhlelle jnm liepchi kenan 840 vrs umersmm bamce. tys smyama kenanka ath chora-chorihrule pni jnm lie ys-rth kenan 910 vrs smm bamce r mre. jb mhlel 65 vrsko bhyo usko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum yered rakhyo. yered jnmepchi mhlel 830 vrs smm bamce r tys avdhima uska dherai chora-chorihru jnme. ys-rth mhlel jmma 895 vrs smm bamce r mre. jb yered 162rbs puge unko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum hnok rakhyi. hnok jnmiepchi yered 800 vrs smm bamce. ys avdhima yeredka aru chora-chorihru bhe. ys-rth yered jmma 962 vrssmm bamce. jb hnok 65 vrs puge unko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum mtuselh rakhyo. mtuselh jnmepchi hnok 300 vrs smm prmesvrko pchi-pchi himdirhe. ys avdhima usko aru chora-chorihru jnme. ys-rth hnok 365 vrs smm bamce. ek din hnok prmesvrsit himdirheko smyama hnok hrae. prmesvrle uslai jiumdai svrg lanu bhyo. jb mtuselh 186 rbsko thie unko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum lemek rakhyo. lemek jnmiepchi mtuselh 682rbs smm bamce. ys avdhi bhitr unko any chora-chorihru pni jnme. ys-rth mtuselh 969rbs smm bamce. jb lemek 182 vrsko thie unko euta chora jnmiyo, unle aphno choroko naum nh rakhe. unle bhne, "ysle hamro kamma visram dios. prmesvrle bhumilai srāp dinu bheko hami khetiko lagi kthin prism grchau. tr nuhle hamilai visram dinu hunech." nh jnmepchi lemek 595 vrssmm jivit rhe. tys avdhima unka aru chora-chorihru jnme. lemek jmma 777 vrssmma bamce. nuh 500 vrs pugepchi unko sem, ham r yepet chorahru jnme.

6

prthvima jb manishruko smkhya bdhdai gyo, tinihrule knyahrulai jnm die. prmesvrka chorahrule ti manv knyahrulai mn prae. yskarn prmesvrka chorahrule aphule rojeka kehi knyahrulai vivah gre. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo,"tinihru mrnsil bheka lemanv rupma lamo smysmm bamce chainn. 3tinihruko ayu kevl 120 vrssmm matr hune ch." ys prthvima npil manishru tys smy r tyspchi pni thie. prmesvrka chorahrule jb mnusy knyahrusit saririk smbdh rakhe tinihrule prmesvrka chorahruka nanihru jnmae. tinihru pracin smybat nai prsiddh ldakuhru thie. prmprbhule dekhnu bhyo prthvika manishruma dustta atyntai dherai thiyu ani tinihrule mnma je citaumd thie smdhai vicarhru nai dustpurn hunthyo. ani prmprbhru prthvima mnusy jati srsti grekoma dukhki hunubhyo. tysle prmprbhulai hrdybat nai dukhki tulyayo. tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "puthivbat nai yi manishrulai m dhvms parne chu. m manis, ghrne r any psuhru ani akasma udne crahru

je maile srsti grem m sbailai dhvms parnechu.” tr nhle prmpbrbhulai khusi tulyae. yo nuhko parivarik itihash ho. nh usko jivnbnhri ekjna asl vykti thie. nhle smdhaim prmesvrko anusrn grd thie. nuhka tin chorahru sem, ham r yepet naum bheka thie. prmesvrko njrma prthvi bhrst thio. manishrule prthvima himsa byapt pareka thie. prmesvrle prthvima dekhnu bhyo prthvika manishrule aphno jivn bhrst parekole prthvi nai nst bheko thio. tb prmesvrle nhilai bhnnubhyo, “manishruko himsale prthvi bhrkekole ysama bheka sbai pranihrulai nst parn maile nirny liem. ysrtth prthvisitai tinihru sbailai m jhttai nst parnechu. taimle goper kathko euta jhaj bnaunu r tysma kothahru bnaunu r tysko bhitr r bahir ptti alktrole lipnu. “tyo jhaj 300 hat lamo, hat cauda r hat algo bnaunu r tysma chana lgaunu. jb chanako ek hat tl jhyal bnaumnu. tys jhajko ekapti euta dhoka rakhnu r tysma phile, dosro r tesro tla bnaunu. “mero bhagma m ys dhrtika sbai pranihruko svrnas parn khtrnak badhi lyairheko chu. sjiv vstuhru mrnechn. tr m tmsmg euta krar grnechu. jhaj bhitr psda taimle aphusmg aphno chorahru, ptni, ani buharihru lanu. ani aphusmg prtyek jodi jivit prani jhaj bhitr lanu, ti jivit pranihru sbai bhale-pothiko jodi hos r tinihru pni timihrusitai bamcirhun. jivn rksako nimti prtyek jatka psu cra r ghsrne pranihru tyham timihrusit rhnechn. ani tero bhagma sbai prkarko khady samgri bhojinko lagi jmma grnu. tero r ti sb pranihruka nimti bhojn hunech.” prmesvrko ajna anasar nuhle sbai kam pura gryo.

7

tyspchi prmpbrbhule nuhlai bhnnubhyo, “aphno purai privarsit jhajmaps kinbhne prthvima ahile jivit rheka manishruma tm matr asl manis chs bhni maile dekhem. sat jodi, satvta bhale r satvta pothi suddh psuhru r ek jodi euta bhale r euta pothi asuddh psu. ani sbai jatka crahrubast pni satvta bhale r satvta pothi lier jhajbhitr psa. yi psu-crahru aru sbai dhvms grie pchi yinihruka jatihrulai prthvima bcail rakhnu yi sb taimle lanu prch. abdekhi sataum dinma m ys prthvima calis din calis rat pani parnechu ani ys prthvibat maile srsti greka sbai jivit pranihru dhvms parnechu.” ani prmpbrbhutast bheko ajna nuhle purn ruple paln gre. jb prthvima prly ayo nh 600 vrs pugeka thie prlybast bamcnko nimti nuh aphno chorahru ani ptni r buharihru lier jhajbhitr pse. tb pranihru, nr r nari, jodi nuhkham jhajma ae. prmesvrle ajna grnu bhe anasar dhrtima sbai svch, asvch pranihru ttha ghsrine pranihru ae. ani thik sat dinpchi prthvima jl-prlyko pani prnlgyo. nuhko jivnko 600 vrsko dosro mhinako sataum dinma jminbat mul phutyo ani akasma thula-thula pvalhru bnne. ani prthvima musldhare pani calis din calis rat ekohoro prirhyo. tyhi din nuh, uski ptni, chorahru sem, ham r yepet ani buharihru jhaj bhitr ge. ti manishru, prtyek jatka bhale pothi gri jodi jodi vn psuhru, ghrma paline psuhru, bhumima ghsrne jntuhru ani prtyek jatka crahrui jhajma pse. yi sbai psu-crahru nuhsmgai jhajma pse. sas pherne sbai jivit pranihru bhale r pothiko jodiko dlma ti psu crahrui jhajma

ae. yi sbai psuhru prmesvrle nuhlai dinu bheko ajna anasar jodi jodi bher ae. tyspchi prmpbrbhule jhajko dhoka bnd gridinu bhyo. jl prly prthvima calis din calis ratsmm bhyo. pani bdher jhajlai jminbat-mathi ucaln thalyo. paniko str mathi uthyo ani nav panima tairin thalyo. pani yti sahro bdhyo aglo-aglo phadhru pni panile dhakie. ekohoro pani prirhekole prthvima yti dherai pani bhyo agla phadhru pni panima bis phit dube. prthvima bsne sbai purus r strihru ghrelu psuhru, r jmngli psuhru, prthvimathi udne sbai pranihru ani sbai sjiv vstuhru jo sukhkha bhumima thie mre. ysrtth prthviko sthma rhne manishru psuhru, ghsrine jntuhru ani akasma udne pranihru prmesvrle nst parnu bhyo. yi sb pranihrulai prthvibat nst griyo. kevl nuh r unismgai jhajma bheka manishru r any pranihru matr jivit rhe. ek sy pcas dinsmm preko pani prthvimathi bgirhyo.

8

nuh r unisit jhajma jo manis psu r crahrui thie, tinihrulai prmesvrle smjhnu bhyo. prmesvrle prthvima hava bhaunu bhyo. r pani bistarai ghtn thalyo. akasbat pani prn chode pchi bhumii munibat pni pan bgn chodyo. tyspchi bistarai jminma pani ghtn thalyo. 150din pugepchi pani ghteko thio ani sataum mhinako straum din ararat prvtma jhaj adio. ysi pani dsaum mhina npugunjelsmm ghtirhyo. mhinako phila din prvtko cucurahru dekhie. tyspchi calisaum dinko antma nhle jhajko dhoka kholer euta kaglai udai die. ani tyo kag prthvima pani nsukunjelsmm uder jamdai-phrkmdai grirhyo. tyspchi unle pheri prthviko sthma pani suksiskeko ch va chain jann jhajbat euta dhukur udai die. tr tys dhukurle prthvima ktai aphno pau rakhne thaum paen. jminma ktai pau rakhne thaum npaer tyo dhukur phrkepchi nuhle hat phimjaer tylaai smati jhajbhitr psae. nuhle ajhai sat din prkher pheri tys dhukurulai jhajbat bahir udai die, ani tyo dhukur samjhma pheri jhajma phrkier ayo. ys plt nuhle prthviko sthbat pani sukeko cal pae karn ys plt tys dhukurle aphno succuma euta bhdrafsko pat ceper lyaeko thio. tyspchi nuhle pheri sat dinsmm prkhe r tyhi dhukurulai jhajbahir udai die tr ys plt tyo dhukur phrker nuh bheko jhajma aen. nuhko umerko 601 vrs bheko thio philo mhinako philo din prthviko sthmamathi pani purnruple sukyo. ysrtth nuhle jhajko dhoka kholer herda dekhyo prthviko sthma pani suksiskeko thio. dosro mhinako sttaissaum dinma prthviko sthbat spmurn ruple pani sukeko thio. tb prmesvrle nuhlai bhnnubhyo, “tm, teri ptni, tera chorahru r buharihru lier jhaj bahir aij. jhajma tmsmg je jti crahrui, paltu jnavr, vnka jnavar bhumima ghsrne jntuhru ti sb bhumima ohral jsl grda tinihrule prthvima aphno snan bdhaun, psuhrule tinihruko smkhya prthvima bdhaun.” ysrtth, nuh unka chorahru, unki ptni ttha buharihru jhajbat bahir bhumima niske. aphno-aphno privar, prtyek jnavr, ghsrne pranihru, prtyek cra jo pni prthvimathi himddul grchn thia akasma udchn ti sbai prthvima orlie. tyspchi nuhle prmpbrbhuko nimti euta vedi ubhyae r unle kehi pvitr psuhru r pvitr crahrui prmpbrbhuko nimti vedima hombli cdhae. prmpbrbhule tys blidanhruko basna liepchi mma bhnnubhyo, “pheri

prthvilai khilye pni sráp dine chain. ysrtþ ab uso khile pni ys prkarka jivit pranihrulai nst parne chain. jhilesmm prthvi rhnch, biu chrne r phsl katne smy, jado r grmi, grism r sisir, din ani ratko khilyai ant hunechain.”

9

prmesvrle nuh r uska chorahrulai asirvad dinubhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihruka sntanhruko smkhyá yti smm bdhos dhrti pñeri manishrule bhriyos. ys prthviko prtyek psu, akasko prtyek cra, prtyek jntu jo bhuimma ghshrnc r smudrka prtyek macha timisit draune chn. tinihru sbai tero nyntnrma bsun. kunai pni gtisil cij tero aharko nimti hos, jsto maile phile hriyo udhbhidhru khadyko nimti diem dhari tñaim prtyek cij khanko nimti dinchu. jiumdo psuhruko masuma jtijnelsmm rgt rhnch tyo camhi nkhanu. ab uso, ydi kunai sjivle ekjna manislai march bhne, ysle tysko lagi apñno jivn dinu prch. ydi ekjna manislai arko manisle march bhne m usko jivn linechu. “ydi ksaile euta manislai march tyslai arko manisle prandnd dinu prch karn prmesvrle manislai apñnai svrupma srsti grnu bheko ch.” “ani timile dherai sntanhr paunechau jsle grda timro jnsmkhyá bdhnech ani dhrti bñrñech.” tb prmesvrle nuh r unka chorahrulai bhnnubhyo, “m timi, timra bhavi sntan ani timisit bheko prtyek sjiv vstusit vises smjhauta tyar grdai chu. m mero krar sbai crahru ani paltu psuhru ani prthvima bheka sbai jnavhrusit jo timihrusit jñajbhitr, prthviko sbai jivit pranihrusit grñechu. timihrusit m yo krar grdaichu ab uso khilyai pñi jl prlydvara pranihr nst hune chainn ani ab pñeri prthvilai nst parn jl-prly khilyai hunechain.” ani prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “yo camhi maile timihru r timihrusit bheka pranihrusit greko krarko cinh ho. yo krar prthvima timihruka sntan jti pñi jnmchn sbaisit sdhaim rñi rhñech. timihrusit maile sthapit greko krarko cinh svrup badhma indreni bníe tyo indreni m r prthviko krarko prman ho. jb m prthvimathi badl lyaumchu badhma indreni dekha prch. m mero krar smjhñechu taki khile pñi pñeri badhile prthvika sjiv pranihrulai nst grñe chain. jb m indrenilai dekhchu m tyo krar sdhaim smjhna grñechu m ani prthvima bheko prtyek jivit pranihru bicma bheko krar smjhna grñechu.” ani prmesvrle nñhlai bhnnubhyo, “yñi nai m r prthvima bheka sbai jivit pranihrusit sthapit grieko krarko cinh ho.” jñajbat niskeka nuhka chorahru sem, ham r yepet thie (ham knanka pita thie) yi tinai jna nuhka chorahru thie r yi tin jñaka sntanhrule nai yo prthvi bhriyo. nuh nai dakhko kñeti grñe philo kñetivala thie. nuhle dakhrs bñae pie ani mate r uni palbhitr sutirhe. nuhle kunai luga lgaeka thienn. knanka babu hamle apñno babu nñlai ngai sutirheko dekhyo r tyo bahir aer apñno duvai dajyuhurulai babu ngai sutirheko kuro sunayo. tb sem r yepetle euta kot lier dubaij-nako kumma rakhi pñhiltirvat himder apñno babuko nango srir dhakidie. tinihru pñhiltir phrkeka thie r tinihrule babulai nango dekhenn. jr nuh mdy nidrabat biumjhie usko kanchó chorole ke greko thiyó thaha pae. tb nuhle bhñe, “kñanlai sráp lagos, u apñne dajyu-bñaihruko kñamaro hñech.” tb nuhle

bñne, “semka prmpñrbhu prmesvr, dhnyka houn knan unko das bñiyos. prmesvrle yepetko vikas grai diun, ani yepet semko palhruma bsos ani knan usko kmara hos.” nuh jl prlypñchi 350 vrs bamce r mre. ysrtþ nuh jmma 950 vrs bamce r mre.rastrhru bdñdai ge ani phimjie

10

nuhka chorahru sem, ham r yepet thie r yinihruko parivarik itihás yñi ho. nuhko chorahrúka dñerai sntanhru bñe.yepetka sntanhru yepetka chorahru thie gomer, magog, made, yavan, tubl, mesek r tiras. gomerka chorahru thie askñj, ript r togrma yabanka chorahru thie-elisa, tsros, kittim r dodanim. tinihrubatai smudrtt vasihru phimjie. tinihruko desbhitr apñno bhása r jati anasar phimjie. yi sbai yepetka chorahru thie.hamka sntanhru hamka chorahru thie kus, misr, put r knan. kuska chohru thie-sba, hvila, sbta, rama r sbtka. ramaka chorahru thie-sba r dñan. nimrod kusko chora thiyó. nimrod jyadai sktisali yoddha bñine phile manis thie. prmpñrbhuko mñan yoddha sikarihru mdhye ekjna thie. tyskarn manishru nimrodsit tulna grñn ani bhñdñn, “yo manis prmpñrbhuko drstima nimrod jstai ramro sikari ho.” suruma tinko rajy sinarko babel, erek, akkd r klne thiyó. yñambat tini assur ge ani ninve, rhobotir r kalh shrhru bñae. kalh r ninve majñ tñle shr resen bñae. ti shrhru mdhye kalh sbai bhñda thulo thiyó. misr, lud, anam, lñab, nptuh, ptrus, kslu ani kptor manishruka pita thie. (plisti manishru ksluka sntan thie.) knan sidonka pita thie r tyo nai knanka jetho choro thiyó. knan het manishruka pita thie. knanbat hitti, ybusi, emori, gírgasi, hiba, arkot r sinit manishru, arvadi, smari r hñati manishru utpñn bñe. ysri knanka sntanhru smsarka jtattai phimjie. knani manishruko bñumiko simana uttrma sidondekhi dksinma grarsmm, pscimma gajadekhi sdomsmm r purvma gmora, adam r sboyimdekhi lasasmm thiyó. ti sb manishru hamka sntan thie r ti sbai manishruko apñno-apñno bhása r apñnai bñumi thiyó r tinihruko euta algai rajy thiyó. sem yepetka jetha dajyu thie. semka sntanhruma ek jñe eber sbai hibru manishruka pita thie. semka chorahru elam, assur, arpskd, lud aram thie. aramka chorahru uj, lud, geter ani ms thie. arpskd selhka pita thie, selh eberka pita thie thie, eber duijña chorahrúka pita thie jsma ekjñako naum peleg thiyó. uslai peleg naum rakñieko karn uskai jivnkalma prthvi vibhkt bheko thiyó. arko choroko naum yoktan thiyó. yoktan almodad, selep, hsrñvit r yerh, hñoram, ujal, dikla, obal, abmael, sba, opir, hvila ani yobabko pita thie. yi sbai manishru yoktanka chorahru thie. ti sbai manishru mesa r purvma phadi bñumi ilakama bso bas grñhe. mesa sapara bñumitir prthyo. ti manishru semko privarka thie. tinihru apñno vms, privar, bhása, bñumi r rastma gñit thie. nuhka sntanko vms anasar tinihrúka jatihru yi nai thie. yinihru apñna apñna rastma gñit thie ani jl-prly pñchi tinihrubat nai prthvima sbai manishru phimjeka thie.

ytibela smst prthvima eutai bhasa thiyo ani thorai sb-dhru thie. jb manishru purvbat bsaim srn thale sinar desma tinihrule smtl bhumi bhete ani tinihrule tyham bsobas suru gre. tinihru apsama kura gre, “hamile imta bnaunu prch ani tyslai kda bnaunko lagi agoma polnu prch.” ysrth tinihruko ghr bnauda dhungako stcama imtalai pryog gre ani imta jodn matoko sttama msla pryog gre. tinihrule bhne, “au, hami aphno nimti euta shr bnaaum ani euta dhrhura bnaaum jsko sikhr svrg pugch. hami prkhyat hunu prch r ysle hamilai smgthit rakhnech. ntr hami smsarbhi chrpt hunechaum.” prmprbhu manishrule bnaudai greko killa r shr hern tl aunu bhyo. tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “her, tinihru miler ek bheka chn, tinihrule eutai bhasa boldaichn. tinihrule ke grne chn yo euta suru matr ho, ab camdai tinihrule ke grn khojchn tyhi grn skne hunchn. ysrth hami tinihruko majhma jaam r tinihruko bhasama khlbl paridiaum jsle grda tinihru ek-arkale boleko bhasa bujhn nskun.” ysri prmprbhule tinihrulai prthviko smpurn sthbhri chrpt paridinu bhyo. ysrth uhamle bhvn nirmanko kam rokidinu bhyo. tyskarn yo shrko naum babel rakhiyo. ysrprkar tys thaumbat prmprbhule manishrulai prthviko sthbhri chrpt parnu bheko thiyo. semko parivarik itihās yhi ho. jl prly bheko dui vrs-pchi sem jb ek sy vrs pugeka thie tini arpskdka pita bhe. arpskd jnmpetchi sem pamc sy vrssmm bamce ani tinka any chora-chorihru pni jnme. jb arpskd paitis vrska bhe tinko euta choro jnmyo jsko naum selh thiyo. selh pchi arpskd car sy tin vrs smm bamce ani tys avdhima tinka any chora-chorihru pni bhe. selh tis vrs pugepchi tinko euta choro jnmiyo jsko naum eber theyo. eber jnmpetchi selh car sy tin vrssmm jivit rhe. tys avdhima selhka any chora-chorihru jnme. eber caumtis vrsko bhepchi tinko euta peleg naumka choro jnmiyo. peleg jnmpetchi pni eber car sy tis vrssmm bamce ani tys avdhima tinka any chora-chorihru jnme. pelegko umer tis vrs pugda tinko ru naumka choro jnmiyo. ru jnmpetchi peleg arko dui sy nau vrssmm bamce ani ys avdhima tinka aru chora-chorihru pni jnme. ruko umer btis vrs pugda tinko srug naumka choro jnmiyo. srugko jnm pchi ru arko dui sy sat vrssmm bamce ani tys avdhima tinka aru chora-chorihru pni jnme. srugko umer tis vrs pugda tinko nahor naumko choro jnmiyo. nahor jnmpetchi pni srug dui sy vrssmm bamce ani tys avdhima tinka aru chora-chorihru jnme. nahorko umer untis vrs pugda tinko terh naumko choro jnmiyo. terh jnmpetchi pni nahor ek sy unnais vrssmm bamce ani tys avdhima tinka aru chora-chorihru jnme. terho umer sttri vrs pugda tinka abram, nahor r haran naumka chorahru jnme. terh privarko itihās yhi ho. terh abram, nahor r haranka buba thie. haran lutka buba thie. haran babelko urma mre ani tys smy tinka buba terh jivit nai thie. abram r nahorle vivah gre, abramko ptniko naum sarai r nahorki ptniko naum milka thiyo. milka haranki chori thiin r haran milka r iskaka buba thie. saraiab kunai sntan bhen karn u bamjihi thiin. terhle aphno choro abram, usko nati lut, buhari srai-abramki ptni, lier kldihruko ur shr chadi knan desma jan himde. tr tinihru ha-

ransmm gi tyhi bso-bas grn thale. terh dui sy pamc vrssmm bamcer haranma mre.

12

prmprbhule abramlai bhnnubhyo, “timro des r timra manishrulai chod r maile dekaheko desma jau. m timilai asirvad dinechu, timibat mhan rastr bnaer prsiddh bnaunechu. tb manishrule arulai asirvad didam timro naum linechn. m timilai asirvad dine manishrulai asirvad dinechu ani timilai srap dinehru-lai srap dinechu. prthvima sbai manishrulai asirvad dinka lagi m timro naum pryog grechu.” ysrth abramle prmprbhule bhnnu bhe anasar nai haran chode ani lut tinitis ge. jb abramle haran chode tys smy tino pchtr vrs pugeka thie. abramle aphni ptni sarai, usko bhittjo lut, aphusit bheka kmara-kmarihru r haranma aphno je jti thiyo lier knan ge. abram knan desko skemmm ge ani morema thulo rukh bheko thaum smm puge. tys smyama knani manishru tys thaumma bsthe. tyham prmprbhu abramko aghi prkt hunubhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “m tero sntanhrulai (ani aru ksailai pni hoin) yo bhumi dinechu.” abramle tys thaumma jham prmprbhu tini aghi prkt hunu bheko thiyo. pujako nimti vedi bnae. tyspchi abramle tys thaum chadi betelko purvko phadtir yatra gre ani tinle tyhim aphno pal bnae. tys thaumbat betel pscimma thiyo r ai shr purvma prthyo. tinle tys thaumma prmprbhuko nimti vedi bnae ani prmprbhuko upasna gre. tb abramle yhudako dksini mrubhumi ilaka negebppti aphno yatra suru gre. tys smy tyham anikal clirheko thiyo. tyham anikal atyntai bhekole tini kehi smyko nimti mris destir lage. tini misr desma psn matr lageka thie, tinle aphni ptni sarailai bhne, “her, m jandchu timi sundri nari chhay. jb misr desihrule timilai dekhnechn tinihrule bhnechn tyo stri manis meri ptni hunu prch r tinihrule mlai marnechn. tr timilai jivit rakhnechn. yskarn dya gri tinihrulai bhni deu timi meri bhini hau, ydi timile yso bhnyau bhne, tyo mero nimti ramro hun skch ani timro karnle m bamcnechu.” abram misr des bhitr pse ani tyhamka manishrule sarailai sundri dekke. kehi misr desi adhiharihule raja phirunlai saraiko sundrtako visyama sunae. tinihrule sarailai phirunkham lge. phirunle abramsit ramro vyvhar ge karn tinlai phirunle saraiko bhai smjhe ani unle abramlai bheda, gai-vstu, gdha ttha purus ani mhila sevkhu r umthru pni die. phirunle abramki ptni sarailai rakhekole prmprbhule phirun r usko privarmathi kstdayk roghru pthaunu bhyo. ysrth phirunle abramlai bolaer bhne, “timile mero nimti ekdmai nramro kam gryau timile sarailai timri ptni bhni btaenau. kin? timile timri bhini bhnyau. kin timile tysto kura gryau. ysaikarn maile sarailai aphni ptni hos bhner rakhe. tr ab m timri ptni timilai nai phrkamchu r uslai lier timi jau.” tyspchi phirunle apna manishru-lai abramlai misrdesbat bahir pthaune ajna die. ysrth abram r tinki ptni tinihrusit bheka sbai manishru nyam aru kurahru lier tyhambat prsthan gre.

abramle uski ptni, bhtijo lut ani tinismg bheka any sbai vstuhru lier negeb humdai misr des chode. ys smy abram nikai dhni thie karn tinismg gherai gai-vstu r gherai sun-camdihru thie. abramle negeb par gre ani betel ge ani tyo sthan betel ani ai shrhruko bicma aipuge. tyham pal bnaeka thie ani vedi pni bnaeka thie. ysrrh abramle tyham prmprrbhulai up-asna gre.abram ani lut chuttie tys smyama lut pni abramsit yatra girheko thiyoi ani tinismg pni psuhru r palhru dherai nai thie. abram r lutsit yti dherai psuhru r srsmanhru bhekale jggako abhavlle tinihrulai ekaithaume smgai bsn asmbhv bhyo. tysai smyama tys bhumima knani priiji manishru pni bsthe. abram r lutka gothalahru ek-arkasmg jhgda grn thale. ysrrh abramle lutlai bhne, "hamihru sbai dajyru-bhaihru hau, ysrrh tm r m athva tera manishru r mera manishru bhner jhgda hunu humdain. hami alg-alg bsaum r tm aphno iccha anuser thaum roj, ydi tm debretir gis bhne m dahine tir janechu r ydi tm dahine-tir gis bhne m debretir janechu." lutle bhumi khoje ani yrdn ndiko bemsima camhi pani prsst bheko pae. (yo prmprrbhule sdom r gmora dhvms parnu bhnda aghiko kuro ho. tys smyama soarptti yrdnko bemi prmprrbhuko bgaimka jstai thiyoi. yo bhumi misrdesko jhaim ramro thiyoi.) ysrrh lutle apu bsnko nimti yhi bhumi roje r ti dui vyktihru chuttie ani lutle purvtir yatra suru gre. abram knan bhumima rhe bhne lut bemsiko shrhrumajh bse. lut sdomtir nikai pr dksinptti ge ani tyhi aphno pal bnae. sdomka manishru prmprrbhuko njrma atyntai dust thie. lut gepchi prmprrbhule abramlai bhnnubhyo, "aphno vripri her, uttr, dksin purv, pscimtir her. kinbhne m timilai smpurn bhumi dinechu jo timro aphno aumdo pustakolagi hunech ani yo sdaka lagi timro bhumi hunech. m timro sntanhrulai prthviko dhulo jstai gnn nskine bnaunechu. jsri prthvima dhulo gnn skindain ani tystai prkarle timro sntanhrulai gnn skine chain. ysrrh aghi bdh, aphno smpurn bhumima himd kinbhne maile yo tmlaim dieko chu." ysri abramle aphno palhru htae ani hebronma mamre phmlatka rukhhu bhekham ge. abramle tys thaumma prmprrbhuko aradhna grnko lagi euta vedi bnae.

sinarka raja amrapel, ellasarka raja aryok, elamka raja kdorla omer, tidaka raja goyim thie. yi sbai miler sdomka raja bera, gmoraka raja virsa admaka raja sinab, sboyimka raja semeber r belaka rajasit yuddh lde. (belalai soar pni bhnninch). yi sb rajahrule aphna-aphna senahru siddimko bemsima bhela pare. (vrtman kharako smudr nai siddimko bemsio ho). yi rajahrule raja kdorlaomerlai bahr vrssmm seva greka thie tr tehraum vrsma yi sb rajahrule tinko viruddh vidroh gre. ysrrh raja kdorlaomer aru rajahrusit mile jo unko smrthnma thie, tinihrusit yuddh grn ae. raja kdorlaomer r tinka shyogihrule astro knomma rpailai prajit gre. tinihrule hamma juji manishru, save-kiryama emimka manishrulai prast gre. ani tinihrule seir elparan phadi ilakama bso-bas grne horit manishrulai prajit gre. (elparan mrubhumi

njik ch). tyspchi raja kdorlaomer enmispat (kades) phrkhe ani hssontamarma boso-bas grne amaleki ani amorihrulai prast gre. tys vela sdom, gmora, adma, sboyim r belaka rajahru mile ani tinihruko strusit siddimko bemsima yuddh grn bhni ge. tinihrule elamka raja kdorlaomer, goimka raja tidal, sinarka raja amrapel ani ellasarka raja aryoksit yuddh lde. ath pamc jna rajahruko viruddhma car jna rajahru thie. siddimko upytkama dherai alktarka khaldahru thie. sdom r gmorka rajahru aphno senahru smet bhage. dherai senahru ti khaldahruma pre. tr rheka senahru phadi ancltir bhage. struhrule sdom ani gomrako sbai smptti ani tinihruko sbai khady pni lger ge. tinihrule abramko dajyuko chora lutsmgai usko sbai smptti lge lutka manishruma ekjna jo kaid bheko thien r hibu abram bheko thaumma ger ke bheko thiyoi vrtant diyo. tys smy abram eskol r aner emoriko mmreko phlamtko rukhhu njikai bseka thie. tinihrule ek-arkama shayta grnu bhni euta smjhautama shi greka thie. ani tinile abramlai pni shayta grne smjhauta shi gre. jb abramle lut pkrau preko smacar pae tinle aphno smpurn privaralai bolae. aphno privar bhitrka tin sy atthtar jna prsiksit senahru lii tini dansmm struhrulai kheddai ge. struhrumathi akrmn grn tinle aphno senahru-lai rati dl dlma bhag gri dmisksko uttr disama prne hobasmm kheder tinihrulai prast pare. abramle aphno bhtijo lut r usko smptti, strihru r aru kaidihru dubai phrkaer lyae. kdorlaomer r tinisit mileka rajahrulai prajit gepchi abram aphno ghr phrke. jb tini ghr ae sdomka raja tinlai bhetn sabeko bemsima ae. ys thaumlai aile rajako bemi bhnninch. salemka raja pni mlkisedek roti r dakhrs lier abramsit bhetn ae. tini srvoce prmesvrko pujahari thie. mlkisedekle abramlai asirvad dier bhneh "jun prmesvrle prthvi r rsvg bnaunu bhyo, srvoce prmesvrle abramlai asirvad diun. ani hami srvoce prmesvrle dhnyvad dinchaum. prmesvrle timra struhrulai prast parn timilai shayta grnu bhyo." abramle aphule yuddhma paeko prtyek cijko ek-dsams mlkisedeklai die. tb sdomka rajale abramlai bhne, "timile sb cijhru apnai nimti rakhn skchau. mlai kevl kaid grieka struhru phrkai deu." tr abramle sdomka rajalai bhne, "m srvoce prmprrbhuh prmesvrsit jsle svrg r prthvi bnaunu bhyo, prtijna greko chu. maile prtijna greko chu kunai pni cij jo timro ho m limdin, yhamsmm ek tukra dhago athva juttako phita pni m limdin, m timilai bhnnne mauka dimdin, 'abramlai maile dhni bnae.' m matr tyo grhn grenechu jo ti jvan manishrule khae. tr timile ti any manishruko bhag tinihrulai nai dinu prch. hamile yuddhma jiter lyae ka cijhru grhn gr ani tysbat aner, erkol r mmrelai tinihruko hissa deu. tinihrule mlai yuddhma shayta greka thie."

yi sb kurahru bhi skepchi abramlai prmprrbhubat drsndvara kehi smdeshru ae. prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, "abram timi ndrau. m timro dhal hum. timro inam atynt viral hunech." abramle bhne, "he prmprrbhuh prmesvr! hjurle mlai ke dinuhunch? ysto hjurle dimda mlai khusi parne kehi chain. kin? kinbhne, msit chora chain. ysrrh mero ghrama jn-

meko kmara dmiskko eliejrlle mero mrtyu pchadi msmg bhaka sbai smptti paumnech." abramle bhne, "tpaimle mlai euta chora dinubheko chain, ath mero ghrma jnmeko kmarale mero jmmai smptti paunech." tispchi prmprbhule abramsit kura grnu bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "timismg bheko smptti tyo kmarole paumdain. timro apnai choro jnmnech. ani timro smpttiko uttradhikari uhi timro choro hunech." tispchi prmesvrle abramlai bahir lanu bhyo r bhnnubhyo, "akasma her, timile tyahm yti dherai tarahru dekhnechau gnnu sktainau. bhvisyama timra pni tyti dherai sntanhru hunechn." abramle prmesvrilai visvas gre ani prmesvrle abramko visvaslai vicar grnubhyo ki usle vastvma ke graun cah-nthe. prmesvrle abramlai bhnnubhyo, "m uhi prmprbhu hum jsle timilai kldihruko urbat layao. maile yso grnuko tatptry timilai yo bhumu dinu ho, yo bhumu timile grhn grnechau." tr abramle bhne, "he prmprbhu mera malik, yo bhumu maile nai paunechu bhni m ksri thaha paun skchu?" prmesvrle abramlai bhnnubhyo, "hami euta krar grnechaum. euta tin vrsko korli, tysri nai tin vrs pugeko bakhra ani tin vrs pugeko euta bheda layau. ani euta dhukkur r euta prevako bcca pni layau." prmesvrko nimti abramle yi sbai kurahru lyaer yi sbai kurako bli cdhai ti sbilai dui-dui tukra pare. tb abramle prtyek adha bhaglai arko adha bhag mathi rtesyae. tr tinle pmksihru-lai tukra parenn. pchi, ti psuko masu khan thula-thula pmksihru uder ae tr abramle tinihrulai dh-pae. pchi sury astaun lagda abramlai sbhai nindra lagyo. cuk jhaim kalo andhkarle uslai carai tirbat gheryo. tb prmprbhule abramlai bhnnubhyo, "taimle yo niscy jannu prch, timra sntanhru videsi hunechn, tinihru tys dhrtima janechn jo tinihruko hoin, tinihru tyahm kmara-kmariko rupma car sy vrsmm seva grnechn ani tinihrusit dherai khrab vyvhar grinech. car sy vrsmm tinihrule dherai durvyvhar r anyay shnu prnech. m tyo jati jsle timra sntanhrolai kmara-kmari bnae tinihruko nyay grnechu ani jb timipchi aumne timra sntanhrule tyo des chodnechn, tinihrule aphusit dherai ramra cijhru lyaumchn. "tr jhamsmm tero kura ch, tm mngge bamcnechs. tm santipurvk mrnechs ani tm tyhim gadinechs jham tera pita-purkhahru lai gadieko thiro. car pustapchi timra sntanhru yhi desma phrker aunechn r tinihrule emorihrolai hraumechn. yham bsne emorihrolai sjay bhogn lgaun m ti timra sntanhrolai pryogma lyaunechu. yi sb kurahrupchi hunch karn ti emorihru ahile sjay paunuko nimti tyti nramro bhi skeka chainn." jb sury astayo, atyntai amndhkar chayo. bli cdhai marieka psuhru dui-dui tukrama ahilesmm jminma ldirheko thie. tyhi smyama dhumvako muslo jsma bldai greko jvala thiyi ti marer tukra parieko psuhru bicbat ge. ys prkarle tysai din prmprbhule abramsit euta smjhauta grnu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "tera sntanhruka lagi matr m yo ghrti dinechu. tinihrolai m misrko ndidekhi yuphretis mhandismm keni kdmoni, knjii, hiiti, priiji, rpai, emori knani, girgasi ttha ybusi dinechu. yo smpurn bhumu misrko ndi ani yuphretis ndiko majhma prch."

16

sarai abramki ptni thiin, tr ti dui jnako kunai sntan bhen. sarai ki euti kmari thii, jsko naum hagar thiyi tyo misrki thii. sarai le aphno lognelai bhni, "prmprbhule mlai kunai sntan dinu bhen. tysr meri kmarsit tpaime shvas grnuhos ani m tysr kmarsit jnmeko nanilai mero apnai nani mannechu." abramle aphni ptniko sllah mane. yo ghnta abram knanma dsrvssmm bse pchiko ho. sarai le abramlai aphno kmari rakhne anumti dii halin. (hagar sarai ko misr deski kmari thii) hagar le abramko grbh dharn gri. jb unle cal pai unle grbh dharn gri u ghmndle phulii ani anubhv gri u sarai usko maliknibhnda asl ho. tr sarai le abramlai bhni, "meri kmari le mlai ghra grche. yske nimti m tpaime lai jimmavar thhraumchu. maile tpaime lai aphni kmari diem r tysle grbh dharn gri. tb unle aphulai m bhnda asl hum bhne grche. m cahnu chu prmprbhule hami dui bic thik nyay grun." tr abramle sarai lai bhne, "timi hagar ki malikni hau r timile uslai je iccha lagch tyhi grn skchau." ysrrh sarai le hagar lai sjay dii ani hagar bhagi. prmprbhuko rsvg dutle hagar lai mrubhu-mima paniko srotner bhete. tyo paniko srot sur jane batonir thiyi. svrgdutele hagar lai bhne, "hagar timi sarai ki dasi hau, timi kin yham chau? timi kham jamdaichau?" hagar le bhni, "m saraidekhi bhagdaichu." prmprbhuka svrgdutele hagar lai bhne, "sarai timri malikni hun, jau phrker ani tinko ajna paln gr." svrgdutele pni bhne, "m timra sntanhru yti smm bdaunechu tinihrolai gnn skimdain." prmprbhuka dutle yso pni bhne, "hagar ahile timi grbhvti chau. ani timile choro jnmaune chau. timile usko naum ismael choro kinbhne timilai kuvvyvhar grieko ch jo prmprbhule sunnu bheko ch r uhamle timilai shayta grnu hunech. ismael svtntr jmgngi gdha jhaim hunech, u sbai ko viruddhma janech, ani sbai vyktihru usko viruddhma aunechn. u euta bhumbat arko bhummima janech unle aphno apnthruko njik pal halnech tr tinihruko viruddhma janech." prmprbhule hagar sit kura grnu bhyo. hagar le prmesvrilai ar kai naumle smbodhn grer bhni, "tpaim prmesvr hunuhunch jsle mero hercah grnu hunch." ysaikarn unle bhni, kinbhne unle vicar grin, unle samccai tyahm prmprbhulai dekhin jsle usko hercah grnu hudai thiyi. ysaile tys paniko srotko naum ber-lhai-roi rakhio. tyo srot kades r beredko bicma ch. hagar le abramko choro jnmain ani abramle choroko naum ismael rakhe. ismaellai hagar le jnm dimda abram chyasi vrs pugeka thie.

17

jb abram 99 vrs puge prmprbhu tini samu prkt hunubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m svrsktman prmesvr hum. msit shi pth anusrn gr. ydi timile yso grchau, m hamibic euta krar tyar parnechu. m timra sntanhru vyapk smkhyama bdaunechu." tb abram prmesvraghi ntmsk bhe r prmesvrle tinlai bhnnubhyo. "yo hamro kramma mero bhag ho. m timilai dherai-dherai jati-smuhhruko pita bnaunechu. timro naum abram rhne chain-timro naum abraham hunech. m timilai yo naum rakhaichu karn

timilai m dherai-dherai jati-smuhhruko pita bnaum-daichu. m timilai dherai-dherai sntanhru dinechu. nyam rastr r raja timibat nai bninechn. m timro r mero bicma ek krar tyar bnaumchu jun krar timra sntanhruko nimti pni hunech. m timro r timra sbai sntanhruko prmesvr rhnechu. yo krar smdhaiko nimti rhi rhnech. ani m tm r tera sntanhru-lai yo bhumu dinechu. m tlaim knanko smpurn bhumu dinechu jsma tm ahile videsi chs. m yo bhumu smdhaika lagi dimdaichu ani tero prmesvr hunchu." ani prmesvrle abrahamlai bhnnubhyo, "ab, yo cahim krarko timro bhag ho. ani timra sntanhrule yo mero krar paln grnechn. tero r mero bicko krar yhi ho ani yo sb timra sntanhruko nimti ho. sbai choralai khtna graunu prch. tero r mero bicma bheko krar taimle paln greko dekhaunka lagi chala katnechs. jb keto ath dinko hunch, taimle usko khtna grnu prch. tero ghrma jminne kmarako prtyek keto ani videsihru-bat kineka sbai purus kmarahrulai pni khtna grnu prch. ysri timro jatima jnmeko prtyek ketahruko khtna bheko hunu prch. prtyek ketahruko khtna bheko hunu prch. prtyek keto jo timro jati-smuhma jnminch r prtyek kmara jo timro jati-smuhma lyainch usko khtna grinu prch. jun manisko khtna grim-dain, tyslai bhiskrt grinu prch kinbhne yo mero krar ho jslai unle ullmghn greko ch." prmesvrle abraham-lai bhnnubhyo, "m saralai nyam naum dinechu ani timri ptai saraike nyam naum sara hunech. m us-lai asirvad dinechu. m uslai euta chora pni dinechu ani tm chorako buba hunechs. tini dherai rastrhruko ama hunechin ani ubat dherai rajahru jnminechn." prmesvrilai smman drsaun abraham jmintir mukh gri ghopto bhe. tr tinle hamsdai aphasit bhne, "m ek sy vrsko bhem, ab m chora jnamaun sktin. ani sara pni nbbe vrski bhi r unle nai jnamaun sktin." tb abrahamle prmesvrilai bhne, "m asa grchu ismael jivit rhi tpaimko seva grnech." prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "hoin! maile bhni skem timri ptai sarale euta choro jnamaunechin jsko naum timile ishak rakhnechau. m tyo sit krar grnechu. tyo krar tysto hunech uska sbai sntanhrusit smdhaiko nimti bamcirhne ch." "taimse ismaelko kura gris ani maile tyo sunem. m uslai asir-vad dinchu. usko dherai sntanhru hunchn ani tini bahrjna mhan rajkumarhruko pita hunechn r tinko privarhrubat euta mhan rastr bninech. mero krar ishaksit grnechu. ishak sarako choro hunech. tyo choro arko vrs yhi smyma jnminech." prmesvr abra-hamsit kura grispechi svrgma janu bhyo. prmesvrle abrahamlai sbai purus manishruko khtna grnu bh-neko hunaile tinis ismael r tinko ghrma bheka sbai kmarahrulai smgai bhela grae. abrahamle bahirbat kiner lyaieka kmarahrulai pni smgai bhela grae. abra-hamko ghrma bheka sbai purushrulai bhela grae ani tinihruko khtna griyo. abrahamle tinihrulai tyhi din khtna grae jun din prmesvrle bhnnu bheko thyio. jb khtna griyo abraham unnsy vrska r tinko choro ismael tehr vrska thie. tinko choro ismael r tinko ekai din khtna griyo. tyhi din abrahamko ghrma jnmeka kmarahru r kiner lyaieka kmarahruko pni khtna griyo.

pchi pheri prmprbhule abrahamlai drsn dinu bhyo. abraham mmreko phlamtko rukhko njik bsdai thie. ekdin, diumso ekdmai grmiko smyma abraham palko dhokama bseka thie. abrahamle amkha uthaer here r unle tin jna purushrulai aphno agadi ubhieko dekhe. jb tinle tinihrulai dekhe tini tinihruko samu ge ani nmnskr ge. abrahamle tinihrulai bhne, "he mera mhasy m hjurko dassit kehi ber bsnu hos. m tpaimko pau dhunko nimti pani lier aumchu. tpaimhru rukhmuni visram grnuhos. m tpaimhruko nimti kehi roti lyaunechu r tpaimhruko iccha anasar khan sknu hunch. tyspchi tpaimhru aphno gntvy sthantir prsthan grn sknu hunch." tinaijnale bhne, "yo ati nai asl kuro ho r tpaim jsto thie smjhnu hunch tyhi grnuhos." abraham lgai palbhitr pse r saralai bhne, "cado gri mihin pithoko tinvtu roti bnau." tb pheri abraham jhttarier gai-goruhruko bthantir gi euta khalagdo asl bacho lyaer jhttai tyslai mari bhojn bnaun nokrlai ahrae. abrahamle tni jnsai ma-suko prikar, kehi dhi r dudh tkrayae. jb tinihru rukhmuni bser khan lage abraham tinihruko njik tyhi ubhirhe. ti tinjna manishrule abrahamlai sodhe, "timri ptni sara kham chin?" abrahamle uti die, "tini bhitr palma chin." tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m pheri vsnt rtuma aunechu. tys smyma timri ptai sar-ale choro jnamaeki hunechin." sarale palbat yi sb ku-rahru sunirheki thiin. abraham r sara nikai vrddh bhiskeka thie. sarako sntan jnmime smy bitiskeko thyio. ysrti unle je sunin tyo visvas grinn. tini apu ekalai hamsin r bhnnin, "m r mera pti duvai vrddh bhiskeka chaum mero grbhdharn grne smy bitiskeko ch." tb prmprbhule abrahamlai bhnnubhyo, "kin sara hamschin r bhnnichun umerle grda tini grbhdharn grn asmrth bheki chin. ke prmprbhuko nimti kehi cij grn gahro ch? hoin! jb m vsntma aunechu ani timri ptai sarale choro jnamaunechin." tr sarale apu, "nhamseko kuro bhnnin." tinle draer tyso bhneki hun.tr prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "hoin. timile je bhnyau tyo samco hoin. timi samccai hamsyau." tb ti manishru janka lagi trkhrma uthe. tinihrule sdomtrph here ani tyhi disatrph ge. abraham tinihrulai bato dekhaun kehi prsmm ge. prmprbhule apahimlai bhnnubhyo, "ke m ab ke grnechu abrahamlai bhnum? abraham euta mhan r sktisali jati bninechn ani prthvika sbai manishru tinko karnle asis paunechn. m abraham-sit ramro smbndh rakhn aeckochu jsle grda u aphna nanihru ani sntanhurulai shi r svcc ke ho tyo grn sikaun skch taki tinilai je prtijna greko ch tyo hun dinchu." tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "maile dherai plt sunekochu sdom r gmoraka manishru sahrad dust chn. m tyham janchu ani herchu manishru jsto maile sunekochu tystai chn ki chainn. tb m pkka jan-nechu." tb ti manishru phrke ani sdom trph himdn thale. tr abraham prmprbhukoaghi ubhie. tb abra-hamle prmprbhutrph bdher sodhe, "prmprbhu, ke dust manishrulai dhvms parda dhrmi manishrulai pni dhvms parnu hunch? ydi tyham pcas dhrmi manishru chn bhne tyo shrlai nas grnu hunch? samcci nai, tpaimle sr nst parnu hunechain. dust manishrulai srvas parda ti pcas jna manishrulai dhvms parnu humdain. ydi tysto bhyo bhne dust r ramra

manishru ekai hunchn duvai vrgle sjay bhogne chn niscy brmandka nyayadhisle je shi ch tyhi grnunuhunch." tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ydi maile sdomma pcas jna asl manishru paem bhne m smpurn shrilai maph grnechu." tb abrahamle bhne, "tpaimko tulnama prmp-rbhhu m dhulo, r khrai brabr matr hum. tr tpaim-lai virkt bnaudai m euta prsn pheri grn paum ke ydi pamc jna dhrmi manishru hrae ani paitalis jna manishru asl chn bhne pni ke ti pamc janle grda sara shr nas parnunuhunch?" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ydi maile paitalis jna dhrmi vyktihru pae bhne tyo shr nas parne chain." abrahamle pheri bhne, "ke ydi calisjna tyham asl bhete tyo shr nst parnu hunch?" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ydi maile calis jna vyktihru asl bhete tyo shr nas parnechain." tb abrahamle bhne, "prmprbhu dya gri msgm nrisaunu hos. mlai yo jann dinu hos ydi tys shрма tis jna vyktihru asl bhete tpaim ke tyo shr nst parnu hunch?" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ydi maile tis jna vyktihru asl bhete tyo shr nst parne chain." tb abrahamle sodhe, "m mera prmprbhulai virktpar-dai pheri prsn grchu, ydi bis jna matr asl manishru bhete ke grnu hunch?" prmprbhule uttr dinu bhyo, "ydi maile bis jna matr asl manishru bhete m tyo shr nst parne chain." tb abrahamle bhne, "prmprbhu, dya gri msgm nrisaunu hola, tr antim ptk tpailai virkt par-dai pheri m prsn rakhn cahnuh. ydi tpaimle ds jna matr asl manishru bhete ke grnu hunch?" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ydi ds jna matr pni asl manishru bhete m nas parne chain." jb prmprbhule abrahamsit kura gri sknu bhyo ani janu bhyo. ani abraham aphno ghr ge.

19

samjhma duijna svrgduthru sdom shрма ae. tys bela lut sdomko phatkma bsirheka thie. lutle svrgdutlai dekker bhete ge. tb lutle tinihruko samunne niherur dndvt gre. tindle bhne, "mhasy, krpa gri tpaimhruko dasko ghurma gi hat pau dhoi rat tyhi bitaunu hos r bi-han camdai uthi aphno sthanko lagi batottrph prsthan grnu hos." ti svrgduthrula bhne, "ahm hami batomai rat bitaunechaum." tr lutle tinihrulai aphno ghr lai-jan atyntai binti gre, ysrtth svrgduthru lutko ghurma ge. tb lutle svrgduthruko nimti khana tyar gre ani khmir nhaleko roti bnae r tinihrule khae. tinihru sutn januadhi sdom shrka sbai manishru aer lutko ghr ghere. tinihrule unlai bolae ani bhne, "rati timro ghurma aeka dui manishru kham chn? tinihrulai bahir hami bhekomla lyau jsle grda tinihrusit hami smb-hog grn cahnuh." tb lut bahir nisker ghrko dhoka lgae. tyspchi unle bhne, "he mera sathihru, krpa gri tinihrusit nramro vyvhar ngr. sun, kunai purussit shvas ngreka mero dui jna chorihru chn. m tinihrulai sumpidinechu r aphno iccha anasar je grn mn lagch tinihrusit gr. tr yi manishru jo mero ghurma aeka chn tinihrulai kehi ngr, tinihruko rkasa maile grnu nai prch." ghereka manishrule bhne, "hamilai bato deu! hamro batobat pr sr." tb sdomka ti manishrule bhne, "yi manis hamro sharma pahuna bher aeka hun ani ahile hamro nyayadhis yi ko hun? ab hami timitis tinihrusit bhnda asit vyvhar grne chaum." tyo bhidle lutmathi eksath ghceter dhoka bhtkaer kholne cesta gre. tb ti bhitr bheka manishrule dhoka ughare r lut-

lai bhitr tane r dhoka thune. tyspchi tinihrule ti bahir ghr gherer bsne sbai budha-jvanhrulai andha bnai die. tb tinihrule dhoka kholn asmrth bhe. tb ti bhitr bheka duijna manishrule lutlai bhne, "timro ghrma aru kohi manishru chn? timra jvamihru, chora-chorihru ani jo pni ys shрма chn bhne tinihrulai shr chodnu bhndeud, shr chod, kinbhne hami ysai nas grn lageka chaum. prmprbhulai yo thah bhekoch yo shr dusthrule bhrieko ch ani uhamle hamilai yo shr nas grn pthauun bheko ch." tb lut bahir ge ani aphno jvamihrulai bhne, "uth ani yo shr chodideud kinbhne prmprbhule ys shrilai nst parnu humdaich." tr uska jvamihrule soce uni thtta grirheka chn. arko bihanai uyalo hun lagda ti svrgduthrula lutlai camdo grn lgae. tinihrule bhne, "her, yo shrlai dnd diinch. ysrtth timri ptni ani chorihru jo yham chn tinihrulai lier shrbahir jau. yso gre timihru yo shrsitai nst hune chainau." tr lutle shr chodn anakani gre. uni domma pre. ysrtth duijna svrgduthle unlai, unki ptni r chorihrlulai aphno hatle smate ani unihrlulai suraksit thaumma lge. prmprbhu lut ani unko pri-varptri dyalu hunuhunthyo. ysrtth ti dui svrgduthrula lut r unko privarlai shrdekhi bahir puraye. tinihru shrbahir aepchi ekjna svrgduthle bhne, "ab timihrule shrtir phkerr nhernu, jivn surksako nimti bhag, ani kunai thaumma pni nthaminu bemsima ktai pni nad-inu. jbsmm prvtma pugdainau timihru bhag ydi thamiyau bhne timihru shrsitai nst hunechau." tr lutle ti dui svrgduthrlulai bhne, "mhasyhrhu ho, yti tadasm bhagn mlai kr nlgaunu hos. m tpaimko daspti tpaimihru mero bcauko nimti atyntai dyalu hunuhunch. tr m yhamdekhi prvtmm bhager jan sk-tin. ydi m atyntai dhilo bher prvtma pugnu nsker kehi hunu gem bhne? m mrne chu. hernuhos! ys thaumko njikai euta ekdmai sano shr ch r mlai ty-hamsmm matr janu dinuhos. m tys shrsmm bhagnu skchu r surksit rhnchu." svrgduthle lutlai bhne, "her, m timilai tyso grnu dinechu. m tyo shrlai nas pardin. tr tyham chito pug. timihru tys shr npugunjelmm m sdom nas parn sktin." (sano shr hunale ysko naum 'soar' ho.) gham jhulkmdai grda lut soar shrbhitr ps-dai thie. tyi bhai prmprbhule sdom r gmoralai nst grn suru grnu bhyo. prmprbhule akasbat ago r jl-dai greko gndhk tyham khsalnu bhyo. ysi prmprb-hule ti shrhru nst parnu bhyo. prmprbhule smst bems-i udbhidhru r manishru sbai nst parnubhyo. jb tinihru bhagdai thie, lutki ptnile pchadi phrker shrilai herin. jb unle phrker herin tini nunko thuproma print bhin. tysai dnd bihanai abraham tys thaumma ge jham tini prmprbhuko samunne ubhieka thie. abra-hamle sdom r gmora shrhruttrph njr dulaer tys bem-siko smpurn bhumilai here. tyo prantbat dhuvamko muslo girheko tindle dekke ani tyo tinlai bhymkrago-bat niskieko dhuvam jsto lagyo. tys bemisiko shrhru-lai prmesvrle nas parnu bhyo. tr prmesvrle jb ysto grnu bhyo uhamle abrahamlai smjhnu bhyo r tinko bhtijolai bcaumnu bhyo. lut bemisiko shrhruma bso-bas grdthie tr shrhru nst parnuaghi prmesvrle ty-hambat bahir bhgaunu bhyo. lut soarma bsn drae r aphni duvai chorihru lier prvtko odarma bsn ge. ek din unka jethi chorile aphno bhinilai bhne, "smsarma khi pni purus r strihru vivah gre grnno sntan utpn grchn. tr hamra pita brddh bhi skeka chn ani yham

vrpri hamilai sntan utpnn grnka lagi smrthn grne koi chain. ysrt hamlle hamro pitalai dakhrs piyaer mtaum r tinisit smdbndh graum. ysi hamro privarlai jivit rakhn aphno pitalai pryog grn skchau.” tys rat yi dui didi-bhinihrule aphno pitalai mdy dier pura mtae. tb didi camhi aphno pitako ochyanma gi ani unisit shvas gri. lut yti mateka thie kti bela chori ai r gi un-lai thaha bhen. arko din didile aphni bhinilai bhnn, “hijo rati, m hamra pitasit suturem. aj rati, pheri unlai mtaum ani timi unko ochyanma jan skchau ani unisit saririk srmpk rakhnskchau. ys prkar hami aphno privarlai nihsntan hunbat bcaun skchaum.” tys rati ti dui bhinihrule aphno pitalai dakhrs piyaer mtae ani sani camhi chori unko ochyanma gi r shvas gri. tr pheri lut yti sahro mateka thie kti bela ko keti unko ochyanma sutn ai ani uthar gi unlai pttai bhen. lutka dubai chorihru grbhvti bhe ani tinihruka pita tinihruko nanihruka pita thie. jethi chorile choro jn-mai r usko naum moab rakhi. moab ajka sbai moabi manishruko pita hun. sani chorile pni choro jnmai r usko naum benami rakhi. benami ajka sbai ammoni manishruka pita hun.

20

abraham tys thaum chadi negeb ge. ani tini gar shrma bse. yo shr kades r surko bicma prch. jb abraham garar ge, tinle manishrulai bhne sara tinki bhini hun. grarka raja abimeleke yo sune ani saralai ptni bnaunu aphna sevkhrulai lin pthae. tr ek rat prmesvr unko spnama aunu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “her, tm mre jstai nai chs kinbhne jun strilai taimle ptni bnaeko chs tinko phile vivah bheko ho.” tr abimelek ajh sarasit suteka thienn. ysrt abimeleke bhne, “he prmprbhu, m dosi chain. ke tpaimle ek nirdos vyktilai marnuhunch? abraham aphaile mlai bhne, ‘ti stri unki bhini hun’ ani strile pni bhnn, ‘yo manis tinko dajyu hun.’ ys karn m purnth nirdos chu ani je maile grem m dosi hune chain.” tispchi prmesvrle abimelek lai spnama bhnnubhyo, “ho, m jandchu timi nirdos chau. ani m yo pni jandchu timilai thaha thien timi ke girheka thiyau. timilai maile bcaem. maile timilai mero viruddh pap grn diin. tyo m nai hum jsle timilai tys strisit sutne anumti diyo. ysrt abraham lai uski ptni phrkai deue. abraham ek agmykta hun. unle timro nimti prarthna grnechn r timi jivit rhnechau. tr ydi timile abraham lai sara phrkaenau bhne m prtijna grchu timi mrnechau. ani timra sbai privar timisitai mrnechn.” ysrt bholi-plt ekabihanai abimeleke aphna sbai sevkhrulai bolae ani tinihru lai aphno spnako visyama btae. unka sevkhu sahrainai bhybit bhe. tispchi abimeleke abraham lai bolae bhne, “timile hamro nimti kin ysto greka chau? maile timilai ke anist greko thiem? timile mero rajyama nikai kst liyayau? timile msit ysto nrgnu prne thiyu. timi kin draeka hau? r kin msit timile ysto vyvhar gryau?” tb abrahamle bhne, “m draeko thiem. maile soce ys bhumima ksaile pni prmesvrko dr mandain hola ysrt maile socem timihrule saralai paunka nimti mlai marne chau. tismathi, sara mero bhini pni hun. tini mera pitaki chori hunu tr meri amaki hoinn. prmesvrle mlai pitako ghrbat tado pthaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai dhrai amnclhuma

bhrmn graunu bhyo. yhi karnle maile saralai bhne, ‘ysri nai timile mlai yo dya grn skchau manishru-lai timi meri bhini hau bhnnu.’ tb abimeleke bujhe ke bheko thiyu. yskarn unle sara abraham lai phrkai die. abimeleke abraham lai bheda, bakhra gai-goru ttha kmara-kmarihru pni die. abimeleke bhne, “yo mero des ho. timro vpri her, timi jham iccha grchau tyhi bsn skchau.” saralai abimeleke bhne, “maile timro dajyu abraham lai ek hjar camdiko tukrahu diekochu. maile yo dekhau dieko hum jo ghtna bhyo tysko nimti m sahrnai nai duhkhi chu. prtyekle janun timile kunai bhul greki chainau.” tispchi abrahamle prmprbhulai prarthna gre, ani prmesvrle abimelek, uski ptni ani unki kmarihu sbilai svasthyo parnu bhyo. kinbhne prmprbhule abrahmkai ptni sarasit bheko ghtnale abimelekkko ghrma bheka jmmai mhi-lahruko grbh bnd graer tinihru lai sntan utpnn grn ayogy bnaieko thiyu.

21

prmprbhule saralai dya grne prtijna grnu bheko thiyu. prmprbhu aphno prtijna anasar saraprti dyalu hunubhyo. sara grbhvti bhin ani tinle brd-dhaavstama abrahmkko nimti euta chora jnmnin. thik smyama prmesvrle je vcn dinu bheko thiyu tyo pura bhyo. sarale tinko nimti euta choro jnmaeki thiin usko naum abrahamle ishak rakhe. prmesvrko ajna anasar tyo balk ath dinko humda abrahamle usko khtna grae. abraham ek sy vrs pugda usko choro ishak jnniyo. ani sarale bhnn, “prmesvrle mero nimti hamso lyaunu bheko ch, prtyek manis jsle yo sunch msmg hamsnech. ksaile pni tyo soceko thien abrahmkko budheskalma sarale tinlai euta choro jnmaunechin. tr maile budho abrahmkko nimti choro jnmai diem.” ishak lgrat bdhi rhyo r camdai khmdilo khana khaun suru grne bhyo. ysrt abrahamle euta thulo bhoj khuvae. ekjna misrki kmari hagarle abrahmkko philo choro jnmaeki thiin. sara dikk bhin jb unle hagarko chorasit aphno chora ishak lai khel-dai greko dekhin. sarale abraham lai bhni, “tyo kmari stri r usko chorolai khedi dinu hos, tinihru lai tadha pthaunu prch. jb hami mrchau hamismg je ch hamro choro ishake pauneh. m camhdin kmari striko choro hamra choro ishako amsko hkdar hos.” ysle abraham lai atyntai duhkhi bnayo r tini aphno chora ismaelko nimti cinta bhe. tr prmesvrle abraham lai bhnnubhyo, “tyo keta r kmari striko visyama timi cinta ngr. je sarale canche tyhi gr, ishak matr timro ut-tradhikari hunech. tr m timro kmari striko chorolai pni asirvad dinechu. u pni timro putr ho r unle pni aphno privarbat euta visal rastr bnaue ch.” arko din bihanai abrahamle kehi khane kura r pani lyae r hagar lai die. hagarle ti kurahru lii ani aphno chora lier himdi. hagarle tyo thaum chodi ani bersebak m rub-humima yta uta ghumii himdn thalin. kehi smypchi mskko pani siddhiyo r piune pani pni thien. ysrt unle aphno chorolai pothromuni rakhin. tb tini gin ani aphno choradekhi kehi pr bsin. thine aphailai ysto bhnn, m mero choralai tirkhale mrdai greko dekhin cahnn. aphno chorako mrtyu sok shi nsknu hunevala thiyu, tini aphno chorako lagi nramro gh-tle run thalin. prmesvrle hagarko choro roeko sunnu

bhyo. ani rsvgbat prmesvrka svrgdut hagar kham ae. unle sodhe, "hagar timilai ke kst ch? prmesvrle balk roeko sunnubhyo. jau, ani balkalai shayta gr usko hat smat ani sgm-smgai himdau. m uslai dherai dherai manishruko pita bnaunechu." prmesvrle hagar ko amkha ysi ughari dinu bhyo unle euta paniko kuva dekhin. ysrtth paniko kuvama tini gin ani paniko msk phile bhrin typchi chorolai pani piun diin. jb-smm hagarko choro thulo bhen prmesvr usng nai rhnu bhyo. ismael mrubhumima nai bsyo r tyham ek sikari bhyo. unle tir clau ramri sikeko thiyo. usko amale misr desbat usko nimti euti dulhi lyai diin. ismael paran mrubhumima bso-bas grn thalyo. tyhi smy abimelek r usko senaptile abrahamsit kura gre. tinihrule abrahamlai bhne, "timi je pni grchau prmesvrle timilai sghaunu hunch. ysrtth prmesvrko naumma mlai vcn deu timi m r mera nanihrusit ramro vyvhar grnechau. vcn deu timi, m ani dhrti prti jham timi bahirko manis jsto bher bseka chau dyaal hune chau. ksm pni khau timi m prti dyaal hune chau jsto m timiprti chu." abrahamle bhne, "m spth dinchu timile msit jsto vyvhar greka chau tyhi vyvhar m pni timisit grnechu." tb abrahamle abimeleksit nalis gre. unle nalis gre karn abimelekka nokrrhule euta paniko kuva khoseka thie. tr abimelekle bhne, "m jandin ksls ysto kam gryo, timile ys visyama mlai bhneka thienau, ntr maile aj bhnda phila nai thaha paem." yskarn abraham r abimelekle euta smjhauta gre. ys smjhautako cinh svrup abrahamle abimelekklai kehi bhedahru r gai vstuhru die. abrahamle satvta pathi abimelekaghi rakhi die. abimelekle abrahamlai sodhe, "timile yi satota pathihru camhi kin alggai rakheka chau?" abrahamle bhne, "jb timile mbat yi satvta pathihru linchau tb yo prman hunch tuo kuva maile khnaeko ho." yskarn ys ghtnapchi tys kuvako naum brseba bhyo. tinihrule ys kuvako naum ysto rakhe kin bhne ys bhumima jham tinihrule ek arkalai vcn dieka thie. ys prkarle abraham r abimelekle brse-bama smjhauta greka thie. tispchi abimelek ani unko senapti plistihruko destir phrkie. abrahamle brse-bama ek vises rukh rope. tys bhumima abrahamle prmprbhu prmesvr jo smdhai jivit hunuhunch uham-sit prarthna gre. ani abraham bahirko manis jsto bher dherai vrssmm plistihruko desma bse.

22

ti kurahru bhiskepchi prmesvrle abrahamko jamc line nirny linu bhyo. prmesvrle tinlai bhnnubhyo, "abraham!" ani abrahamle bhne, "hjur!" tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "moriyah bhumima timro chorolai lai-jau. moriyama mero nimti blidan svrup timro choro bli deu. timro choro camhi ishak hunu prch timro euta chora jun choralai timi bdhi maya grchau. tyhamko kunai euta prvtma timro chorolai hombli cdhau. kun camhi prvtma blidan cdhaunu prch tyo m btaunechu." bihan abraham uthe ani gdhama lgam kse. abrahamle aphusmg choro ishak r dui jna nokrrhu pni lge. tinle bliko nimti daura kate ani prmesvrle btaunu bheko thaumma ge. tin dinsmm yatra grepchi abrahamle mathitir here ani tinihru janu prne thaum dekhe. tispchi abrahamle kmarahrulai bhne, "gdhasit yhi prkh. m chorosit tys

thaumma janechu, ani upasna grnechau. ani kehi berpchi timihru bheko thaumma hami phrknochau." abrahamle hombliko nimti daura uthaer choroko kamdhma rakhi die. tinle euta vises katne htiyar r ago pni lge. tispchi abraham r tinko choro aradhna grine thaumma ge. ishakle aphno pita abrahamlai sodhyo, "buba!" abrahamle uttr die, "bhn, chora." ishakle bhne, "m daura r ago dekhchu tr hom bliko nimti dinu prne thumacamhi kham ch?" abrahamle uttr diyo, "choro prmesvr apahile blidanko nimti thuma bndobst grid-inu humdaich." ysi abraham r tinko choro ishaksm-gai blidine thaumma puge. tinihru tyhi nirdist jggama puge jham prmesvrle ahraunu bheko thiyo. tyham abrahamle vedi bnae ani tispchi vedi mathi daura rakher aphno chorolai bamdhi vedimathi rakhieko dauramathi rakhe. tb tinle katne htiyar lier ishaklai marn ttp bhe. tr abrahamlai prmprbhuka svrgdute badha die. rsvgbat svrgdute bolae ani bhne, "abraham!, abraham!!" abrahamle uttr die, "hjur." svrgdute bhne, "timro chorolai nmar. uslai kunai prkarko cot pni nlagos. maile samccai nai thaha paem timile prmesvrilai smman grchau ani uhamko ajna paln grchau. timile aphno ek matr chorolai mero nimti marn tyar bheko pni maile dekhem." tb abrahamle tyham euta thuma dekhe. tyo bhedako pathako simn pothrama adkieko thiyo. ysrtth abrahamle tuo thumalai mare ani aphno chorako bliko sttama tyst-lai prmesvrko blidanko rupma cdhae. yskarn abrahamle tys thaumko naum, "yhova yire" rakhe. aj pni manishrule bhncin, "ys prvtmachi prmprbhulai dekhin skinch." prmprbhuka svrgdute dosro plt abrahamlai bolae. ti svrgdute bhne, "timile mero nimti aphno choro marn ttpr thiyau, ysrtth timile ysto greko hunale m yo prtijna grchu. m timilai samco ruple asirvad dinchu. m timilai akaska tarahru bhnda dherai snan dinchu. timra manishru smudrko kinarma bheko baluvako knbhnda pni vesi hunechn. ani ti timra manishru aphna aphno struhruka shrhru jiter bsnechn. ani timra snanhrule smsarka sbai rasthrule aphna nimti asirvadko rupma paunechn. m ysai grnechu kinbhne timile mera aj-nahru manekachau." tispchi abraham aphno nokrrhu bheko thaumma ge. tinihru sbai brseba phrke ani abraham tyham dherai smysmm bse. tb abrahamle khbr pae, "unko bhai nahor r unki svasni milka-sit pni nanihru thie. tinihruko jetho chorako naum uj, mahilo chorako naum buj r sailoko naum kmuel thiyo. kmuel aramka pita hun. tb tyham kesed, hjo, pildas, yidlal r btuel thie." btuel ribekako pita thie. milkah yi athjna chorahruki ama thiin, ani nahor pita thie. nahor abrahamko bhai thie. nahorko uski nokrni rumbat pni any car chorahru thie, ti chorahru tebh, ghm, ths r maka thie.

23

sara ek sy sttais vrssmm bamcin. ani knan desko kiry-tarba (hebron) shrma mmin. abraham aphni ptniko mrtyuma dukkhi bhe ani unko nimti roe. tispchi abrahamle aphni mreki svasnilai choder hitti manishrusit kura grn ge. unle bhne, "m ys prdesko basinda hoin. yham t m kevl yatiri hum ysrtth meri ptniko las gadnuko nimti khi jgga chain, m alikiti

jgga cahnnchu m tyo las gadn skum." ti hitti manishrule abrahamlai uttr die, "mhasy sunnu hos, tpaim hamihurumajh prmesvrka ekjna manis hunuhunch ysrth hamro cihan gharima tpaim jham mn prauunu hunch tyham phikri ngri aphno ptniko las gadn sknu hunch. tpaimki ptniko las gadn yham hami mdhye ksaile pni badha din sktainau." abraham uthe ani manishruko samunne sir nihurae. tinle tinihrulai bhne, "ydi tpaimhru samccai meri ptniko las gadnko nisti shayta grnu hunch bhne mero kura sunnu hos r soarko choro epronsit mero nimti kura gridinu hos. uslai bhnnu hos usko khetko akhirma mkpelako odar ch r unle mlai tyo mero damma cihan bnaun diyos." epron tinihru kai bicma thyio. unle abrahamlai uttr diyo, "hoin, mhasy, m tpaimlai jmin dinechu. yi sb manishrukoaghi m tpaimlai odar dinechu jsko phlsvrup tpaimle tys jggama aphni ptniko las gadn sknu hunch." tb abrahamle hitti manishruko aghi sir nihurae. ti sbai manishruko smmukh abrahamle epronsit bhne, "tr m t khetko purai mol din cahnnchu. maile dieko dam svikar grnu hos. m mera mrnehrluai tyham gadchu." epronle abrahamlai uttr diyo, "he mhasy mero kura sunnu hos. tys jggako dam t car sy camdiko sekel hun skch jo tpaim r mero nimti yo kunai thulo kura hoin. tpaimle aphni ptniko mrt deh tyham gadnu hos." abrahamle epronko kura mane ani hitti manishruko samunne tinle car sy sikka camdi taulier jminko dhndha grne vyapariko hatma thmai die. ysi epronko khetko malik bdlier abraham bnai. tyo jgga mmreko purv mkpelama thyio r tysbhitr bheka odar r rukhuru thie. shrka sbai manishru jo shrko phatkma bhela bheka thie, tinihrule epron r abraham bic bheko sauda dekhe. tb abrahamle unki ptniko mrt srilai mkpelako curma knan desko hebron (mmre) ko cheuma guphama gade. abrahamle tyo jmin r odar hitti manishruko aghi kine ani tyo tinko kanni ruple bhyo ani tinle tyo jmin cihan ghariko nimti pryog gre.

24

abraham dirgh jivn bamce ani atyntai vrddha bheka thie r tyo smy bhri tinle greka prtyek kuralai prmprbhule asirvad dinu bhyo. abrahamko sbbhnda purano ani prmuks sevk tinko prtyek cikjo jimmevar thyio. abrahamle uslai apnu bheko thaumma bolae ani bhne, "tero hat mero tighramuni rakh. ab m cahnnchu taimse mlai euta vcn de. prthvi ani svrgka prmprbhu prmesvrko aghi taimle mlai vcn de knan deski kunai pni knyasis mero choroko vivah hun dine chains. hami tinihruko vicma bschaum tr taimle knani knyasis uslai vivah grn dine chains. tm tero aphnai desma ger mero choro ishakkko nimti euti knya lier aij." tys nokrle abrahamlai bhne, "hun skch knyale msgm yham aune iccha grinn bhne ke m tpaimko chorolai mero desma laijaum?" abrahamle uslai bhne, "hoin, taimse mero chorolai tys desma nlaija. prmprbhu, svrgka prmesvrle mlai mero jnm thlobat ys bhumima lyaunubhyo. tyo des mero pita ani unko privarko nimti thyio. tr prmprbhule m r mero privarlai yo nyam bhumi dine prtijna grnu bhyo. prmprbhu aphaile timilai lier janka lagi ekjna svrgdut pthaun taki mero chorole behuli rojn skch

ani yham lyaumch. tr ydi ketile timismg aun asvikar grche bhne nimti aphno vcn pura grnka lagi badhy hunu prne chain. "tyham mero chorolai n laijau." ysrth tyo nokrle aphno hat aphna malik abrahamko tighra muni rakher ksm khae. tyo nokrle abrahambat dsvta utm liyo ani u tys thaumbat himdyo. nokrle dherai prkarko ramra-ramra upharhu lier gyo. u nahorko shr mesopotamiya gyo. tyo nokr shr bahirko kuvama gyo jham samjhma strihru pani lin ghrbat bahir aumthe. tys nokrle tyham umthrluai ghumda tekaer bsayo. tys nokrle bhne, "he prmprbhu! tpaim mera malik abrahamko prmesvr hunuhunch. aj unko choroko nimti mlai euti dulhi hasil grai dinu hos. krpa gri mera malik abrahamko nimti yti gridinu hos. m yham paniko kuvako cheuma bschu ani pani linko nimti knyahu shrbat airheka chn. m vises euta cinhko nimti herirhnechu jsdvra m jann skum kun camhi keti ishakkko nimti asl hun skche. yo euta vises cinh hoh m knyalai bhnnnechu 'dya gri paniko gagri tl rakh m pani piun skum.' jb tys knyale bhnnchin, 'lau pani khaui, m tpaimko umtlai pni pani dinchu,' tb mlai yo pkka hunch tyo knya ishakkko nimti yogy che. ydi ysto bhyo tpaimle prmanit grai dinu hunch tyo knya ishakkko nimti yogy hunchani m pni yo smjhnechu tpaimle mera malik abrahamko nimti dya grnu bhyo." tb nokrko prarthna ses hunaghi nai ribeka naum bheki euti knya tyham ai. ribeka btuelki chori thii. btuel abrahamko bhai nahor ani milkako choro thyio. ribeka aphno kamdhma paniko gagro lier kuvama aeki thiin. tini atyntai sundri truni thiin jo smg kunai manis suteka thienn. tini aphno gagrima pani bhrn kuvako njik ain. tb tyo nokr tys keti bhekoma dgurer pugyo ani bhne, "dya gri timro gagribat mlai pani piun deu." ribekale turntai kamdhbat gagri tl rakher uslai pani piun dii. unle bhni, "mhasy, pani piunuhos." unle tys nokrlai kehi pani piun dii ses matr greki thii. unle bhni halin, "m tpaimko umthruko nimti pni kehi pani dinchu." tispchi ribekale gagrima rheko pani sbai umthruko nimti piun rakhieko dronikama khnyai. tb u pani lyaun kuvama gi ani sbai umthrluai pani khuvai. tys nokrle ribekalai ramrri heryo. tyo niscit hun cahnnthyo prmprbhule usko prarthna sunnubhyo r uslai uttr dinu bhyo ani usko yatra sphl paridinu bhyo. umthrule pani khaiske pchi unle ribekalai adha sekel taukko sunko euta ntthi r ds sekel taukko sunko duivta balahru pni diyo. tys nokrle uslai sodhyo, "timra pita ko hunuhunch? ani ke uhamko ghrma mero dlai bas bsne thaum ch?" ribekale uttr dii, "mera buba btuel hunuhunch. uham milka r nahorka chora hunuhunch. tpaimka umthruko nimti pral r tpaimko nimti bas bsne thaum ch." unle pheri bhnin, "hjur hamismg pral r caro duvai ani tpaimhruko lagi sutn euta kotha pni ch." tyo nokr nihuriyo ani prmprbhuko upasna gryo. tysle bhne, prmprbhu mera malikka prmesvr, tpaim dhny hunuhunch. prmprbhu mera malikko nimti dyalu ttha visvst hunu bheko ch. mera malikko choroko nimti yogy keti bhekole mlai prmprbhule doryaer lyaunu bhyo." tb ribeka dgurer gi ani aphno privarlai yo visy vrtant btai. ribekako dajyu thyio. usko naum laban thyio. ribekale tys manisle bhneko sbai kura sunai. labanle unle bhneko sunirheko thyio ani jb unle ribekako nakma

sunko ntth r hatma balahru dekhyo u kuvama dgurdaige. ani tyham kuvama tyo manis aphno umthruko njik ubhirheko thiyu. labanle bhne, "mhasy, tpaim yham bahir nubhinuhos, tpaimlai hamro ghrma svagt ch. visram grn maile tpaimko nimti euta kotha r umthruelai bsne thaum thik parekochu." ysrth abrahamko sevk lbnanko ghrbhitr ge ani umthrubat bhari jharn sghayo. usle umthruka lagi pral lyayo. unle pani pni tyar rakhyo taki sevk ani manishru jo unismg thie aphno goda dhun skun. labanle tys nokrlai khanu pni diyo tr unle khanu manen r bhne, "m yham kin aeko hum, jbsmm m tyo btaumdin, m khane chain." yskarn labanle bhne, "tb hamilai bhnnuhos, kin aunu bheko ho?" ribekako visyama kurakani tys nokrle bhne, "m abrahamko ekjma nokr hum. prmprbhule mera maliklai dherai asirvad dinubheko ch. mera malik mhan manis hunu bhekok. prmprbhule abrahamlai dherai bgal bakhrahru r dherai bthan gai-vstu dinu bhekok. abrahamko dherai dherai umthru r gdahru chn dasdasi r sun-camdihru pni nikai nai chn. sara mera malik abrahamki ptini thiin ani tinle vrddhavsthama euta chor jnnam r mera malikle unismg bheka prtyek cij aphno chorolai dieka chn. mera malikle mlai euta spth grn kr launu bhyo. mero malikle mlai bhnnubhyo, 'timile mero chorolai knani keti vivah grn ndinu. hami yddhpi tinihrukai majhma bschaum tr m chorole knani keti vivah ngros bhnnne cahnnchu. ysrth timi mero aphno pitako bhumima janechau r hamro sntan bhitrbat usko nimti euti knya keti rojer lyauane chau.' maile maliklai bhne, 'hun skch knya msit yo desma naulin.' tr mera malikle mlai bhnnubhyo, 'm prmprbhuko seva grchu, ani prmprbhule aphno svrgdut tmsit pthauunu hunch ani tmlaim shayta grnu hunch. mero manishrubic nai taimle mero choroko nimti euti dulhi paunechs. tr mero pitako desma mera manishrule ydi mero choroko nimti dulhi din asvikar gre bhne tm yo spthbat mukt hunechi.' 'aj maile yo kuvama aer prmprbhusit binti grem 'he prmprbhu, mera malikka prmesvr, dya gri mero yo yatra sphl tulyaidinu hos. yham ys kuva njik ubhier pani bhnn aune ketilai prkinchu. tb m bhnnhechu, 'mlai tpaimko gagrobat pani piun dinu hos.' yogy ketile vises prkarle uttr dinche. unle bhnnche, 'yo pani piunu hos-ani m tpaimka umtlai pni pani dinchu.' tys prkarle m cal paunechu prmprbhule mera malikko choroko nimti rojnu bheko dulhi yhi keti hunu prch. "mero prarthna ses hunu aghi acmm her; rebeka kuvama pani bhnn ain. kuvama pani bhnn aumda unko kamdhma euta gagri thiyu. maile unlai alikti pani magem. unle jhttai aphno kamdhbat gagro tl jharin ani mlai pani diin. tb usle bhnnin, 'yo piunu hos ani tpaimka umthruko nimti kehi aru pni pani dinechu.' tispchi maile unlai sodhem, 'timra babu ko hun?' tinle bhnnin, 'mera babu btuel hun, milka r nahorka chora.' tb maile unlai ntthi r pakhurama laune balahru diem. maile mero sir jhuky aer prmprbhulai dhnyvad cdhaem, maile prmprbhu mera malikka prmesvrlai dhnyvad diem. mlai sojabai mera malikko bhaiki natinikoma puryaidinu bhekoma maile prmprbhulai dhnyvad diem. ab bhnnu hos, ke tpaim mera malikprti krpalu ani visvasi bhi unka chorolai tpaimiki chori dinu hunch? attha uslai tpaimiki chori dinu hunch? bhnnu hos mlai typchi maile

ke grnu prch m bujhnechu." tispchi laban r btuelle uttr die, "hamile thaha payau yo sb prmprbhubat nai bhirheko, ysrth yskuralai bdli grne visyama hami kehi pni bhnn sktainaum. ribeka yhim che, yslai lier jau. unle timra malikka chorosit vivah gros. prmprbhu yhi cahnu humdorhech." jb abrahamko nokrle tyo sunyo u prmprbhuaghi bhuimma nihuriyo. tispchi unle lyaeka upharhru ribekalai diyo. unle ramro lugahru r sun camdika ghnahru diyo. unle ribekako ama r dajyulai pni bhumuly uphar diyo. tispchi tyo nokr r usmagi pugeko manisle khaiipi grer tyhim rat bitae. bihan matr camdai uther tinihrule bhne, "ab hami malikkham janai prch." ribekaki ama r dajyule bhne, "ribeka hamisitati kehi smyko nimti bsos. hamisit tyo ds dinsmm bsos r tispchi jan skche." tr nokrle tinihrulai bhne, "mlai prkhnun launu hola. prmprbhule mero yatra sphl parnu bhekok. mlai mera malikkham phrker janu dinuhos." ribekako dajyu r amale bhne, "hami ribekalai bolaunchau r unle ke grn cahnnche sodhnechau." tinihrule ribekalai bolaer bhne, "ke tm yi manishrusmgai ahile nai jan cahnnches?" ribekale bhnnin, "am, m janchu." yskarn tinihrule ribekalai abrahamko nokr ani uska sathihrusit jan die. ribekaki sheli pni usaismg lagin. 60 jb tinihru janu ttptr bhe tb tinihrule bhne, "e hamri bhini, timi hjaraun hjar jnko jnni bn, r timro sntanle struhurai hraos, ani tinihruko shrhru kbja grun." 61 tispchi ribeka r usko shelihru umtma cdher aghi lage ani abrahamko nokr r usko sathihru tinihruko pchi lage. ysi tyo nokrle ribekalai aphusmgai lier ghr phrkin yatra suru gre. 62 tys bela ishackle ber-lhai-roi choder negevma bsn suru greko thiyu. 63 ek samjh ishak maidanma ghumi rheko thiyu. ishackle amkha uthaer heryo ani tadoma umthru aumda greko dekhyo. 64 ribekale njr ghumai ani ishakkai dekhii. tb tini umtbat orlin. 65 unle nokrlai sodhi, "hamihrusit bhet grn tyham maidanma ghumirhne jvan keto ko ho?" tyo nokrle bhne, "yo mero malikko choro ho." yti sunepchi ribekale aphno anuhar chopin. 66 jun kurahru bheka thie nokrle ishakkai sbai vrtant btayo. 67 tb ishackle ketilai aphno amako palma lgyo. tyhi din ishackle ribekalai vivah gryu. u ribekalai atyntai prem grthyuo. yskarn aphni amako mrtyu pchi unle dherai santvna payo.

25

abrahamle pheri vivah gre ani tinki nyam ptniko naum ktura thiyu. kturale jimran, yoksan, mdan, midyan, yisbak r suhalai jnnain. yoksan, sba ani ddanka buba thie. ddanka sntanhr, assuri, ltusi ani lummi hun. epa, eper, hnok abida ani elda midyanka chorahru thie. abraham r kturako vivahbat yi nanihru bhe. abrahamko mrtyu hunu aghi nai aphno nokrnihruka chorahruelai kehi upharhru die ani tinihrulai purbtir pthaidie. tinihrulai ishakkedhi tadha pthaidie. tispchi aphusmg je iti thiyu abrahamle ishakkai die. abraham ek sy pchtt vrssmm svsthi thie. tispchi tini durbl bhe ani mre. tini gherai vrssmm anndpurvk bance. tinlai tinka purkahrusi-tai gadiyo. tinka chorahru ishak ani ismaelle tinlai mkpelako odarma gade. yo odar soarko choro epronko khetma thiyu. yo mmreko purvma thiyu.

yo tyhi odar thiyo jun abrahamle hitti manishrubat kineka thie. abraham r tinki ptni saralai tyhi odarma gade. abrahamko mrtyu bhepchi prmesvrle ishakai asirvad dinubhyo ani tini ber-lhai-roima bsirhe. ismaelko privarko suci yhi ho. ismael abraham r hagarcho choro thie. hagar sarak misr desi kmari thiin ismaelka chorahruko naum ys prkar thiyo. philo choro nbayot thiyo. tyspchi jnmnehruko suci anasar kedar, abdel, mibsam, misma, duma, mssa, hdd, tema, ytur, npis ani kedma thie. tinihruko prkhalbhitr r bahirko smjhauta anasar yinihru israelka chorahr thie. ismael ek sy saimtis vrssmm bamce. tyspchi unko mrtyu bhyo. ani unlai unka apnthru gadeko thaumma gadiyo. ismaelka sntanhru smst mrubh-miko ilakama bse. yinihruko ilaka hviladekhi surko njik misrko sima r ysko pni aghi assurko kinarsmm thiin. tinihru ghumii himde ani apno dajyu-bhai, sntanhru r bhumimathi akrmn grirhe. ishak abrahamko choro thiyo r yo tinko vrttant ktha ho. jb ishak calis vrska bhe unle ribeka naumki knyasyit vivah gre. ribeka pddn-aram bhinne thaumki thiin ani arami btuelki chori r arami labanki bhini thiin. ishakkii ptni ribeka bamjhi thiin. ysrtth ishake aphni ptnika nimti prmprrbhusit prarthna gre. prmprrbhule tinko prarthna sunnu bhini ani ribeka grbhvti bhin. jb ribeka grbhvti bhine, unle apno grbhma bheko sisubut atyntai kst shnu pryoo. unko grbhma bheko sisuhru grbhbhitrasi apsama eka-arkama ldaim grthe. ribekale prmprrbhusit prarthna grin ani bhnin, "msit ysto kin bhirhekocho?" prmprrbhule unlai bhinnubhyo, "timro kokhma duivta rastrhru chn. duivta rastrka rajahru timibat jnmnechn r tinihru chuttinechn. euta choro arko chorobhnda saktisali hunech ani jethale kanchako seva grnech." ani jb smy pura bhyo tb ribekale jumlyaha chora jnmmain. philo choro rato vrnko thiyo ani usko chala bhutlale bnikeo luga jsto thiyo. ysrtth usko naum esav rakhiyo. jb dosro choro jnmiiyo. unle philo choro esavko kurkucua blyisot smateko thiyo. ysaille usko naum yakub rakhiyo. esav r yakub jnmida ishak sathi vrs pugeka thie. ketahru hlhlil bdhe. esav ekjna sipalu sikari bhyo ani u maidantirai bsn mn praumthyo. tr yakub sant svbhavko thiyo ani pal bhitrasi bsthyo. ishake esavlai mn praumthie ani unle mareko jnvarhruko masu khan rucaumthie. tr ribekale yakuvlai maya grthin. ekdin esav sikarbat thaker bhokle httu bher phrker ayo. yakub ek bhamda simi usinirheko thiyo. ysrtth esavle yakubli bhne, "m bhokle durbl bhirhekocho. mlai tyo kehi rato simi khan deu. (yhi karnle manishrule uslai edom bhinne grd thie.) tr yakuble unlai bhne, "phila timile mlai jetha chorako jnmadhikar becnu prch." esavle bhne, "m bhokle mrn amtekocho. ydi m mrem bhne mero babuko sbai smpttile pni kehi shayta grn sktain. ysrtth m mero amsi diihalchu." tr yakubli bhne, "phile mlai vcn de taimle mlai tyo dinchs." yskarn esavle yakublai vcn diyo. esavle apno babuko smpt-tiko apno jyesth-adhikar yakublai beci diyo. tb yakuble esavlai roti r bhoin diyo. esavle khayao, r hidyo. ys prkarle esavle yo dekhayao apnu philo choro bhekoma uslai apno jyesth-adhikarko kunai prvah chain. ishake abimeleksit jhutto kura grchn

ekplt tyham anikal bhyo. yo anikal pni tystai prkarko thiyo jun abrahamko smyama bheko thiyo. ysrtth ishak grar shрма plisti raja abimelekkham gre. prmprrbhule ishaksit kura grnu bhyo. uhamle ishakkai bhnnubhyo, "misr des njau, tys thaumma jau jun m timilai dekhaneuch. tyhi desma bs tb m tlaime shayta grnechu. m tlaime asirvad dinechu. tero privar r tmlaim yo sbai des dinechu. m tyhi grnechu jun maile tero babu abrahamlai vcn dieko thiem. m tero privar lai akaska tarahru jstai bnaunechu. ani yi sbai bhumihru tero privarhru lai dinechu? prthvika sbai rastrhrule tera sntanhrudvara asirvad paumnechn. m ysto ysaille grirhekocho kinbhne tero babu abrahamle mero ajna paln gre ani maile je je bhne ti sb gre. abrahamle mero ajna, mero vidhihru r mero niymhruko paln gre." ishak grarmai bse. ishakkii ptni ribeka atyntai sundri thiin. tys thaumka manishrule ishakkai ribekako visyama sodhe. ishake bhne, "yo mero bhini ho." ishake ribekalai apno ptni ho bhnn drayo. ishak ribekalai paumnuko nimti manishrule uslai marn skchn bhner draumthyo. jb ishak tyham dherai dinsmm bse tb ek din abimeleke apno jhyalbat here ani ishak ribekasit jiski rheko dekke. abimeleke ishakkai bolae ani bhne, "yo aimai teri ptni rhech, tr taimle hamilai kin tero bhini ho bhner bh-nis?" ishake uslai bhne, "m draem ktai timile uslai apno bnaunuko nimti mlai marnechau." abimeleke bhne, "timile hamro nimti nramro kam gryau. hamra kohi pni manis timri ptnisit sutn skthyo. tb tyo manis thulo papko dosi hune thiyo." tb abimeleke sbai manishrulai cetavni die ani bhne, "tinihrule tys manis r tinki ptnilai noksan npuryaunu. ydi ksaille tinihrulai noksan puryaumch bhne uslai niscy nai marinech." ishake tys bhumima kheti gre ani tys vrs dherai nai pshl ubjae. prmprrbhule uslai dherai asis dinu bhyo. ishak dhni bhe. unle tys belasmm smptti btuli bse jb smm usmg dheraibhnda dherai smptti bhen. usit dherai bgal ani hul gai bstuhru thie. kmara-kmarihru pni unkoma gharai nai thie. sbai plistihru u smg aris grthe. ysaille dherai vrs aghi ishakkai babu abraham r tinka nokhrule bnaeka kuvahru plistihrule dhvms paridie. plistihrule kuvahruma maila haler bhridie. ani abimeleke ishakkai bhne, "hamro des chodi deu. timi hami bhnda dherai sktisali bhekachau." ysrtth ishake tyo bhumi chodidie ani grarko uptykama bse. tys smybhnda dherai aghi abrahamle dherai kuvahru khnaeka thie. jb abrahamko mrtyu bhyo, plistihrule sbai kuvahruma mato haler puridie. ysrtth ishak tyham ger pheri ti kuvahru khanae ani unka babu abrahamle je je naum ti kuvahruko rakheka thie tinai naum rakhe. ishakkai nokhrule pni tyo sano ndiko njik euta kuva khne. tys kuvabat paniko euta mul bgn thalyo. tr jo manishrule grar bemsima bheda craumthe, tinihrule ishakkai gothalasit jhgda gre. tinihrule bhne, "yo pani hamro ho." ysrtth ishake tys kuvako naum esek rakhe. unle tys kuvako naum tyskarn rakhe kinbhne tyhi jggama usit ti manishrule jhgda greka thie. tyspchi ishakkai nokhrule ajh arko ek kuva khne. tys jggaka manishrule pni tys kuvako nimti jhgda gre. ysrtth ishake tys kuvako naum pni sitna rakhe. ishakk

tyhambat ge ani pheri arko kuva khnae. tr tyham kuvako visyma kohi pni jhgda grn aenn. ysrrth ishackle tys kuvako naum rhotob rakhe. ishackle bhne, "ahile prmprrbhule hamro nimti sthan paunu bhech." hami aghi bdhnechaum ani sphl hunechaum." tys bhumibat ishak berseba ge. tys rat prmprrbhule ishaksit kura grnu bhyo. prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, "m tero babu abrahamka prmesvr hum. ndra, m tmsit chu r m tlaim asirvad dinechu. mero das abrahamko karnle m tero privaralai visal bnaunechu." ysrrth tys thaumma ishackle euta vedi bnae ani prmprrbhuko aradhna gre. ishackle tyham euta pal ani tyham uska nokhrulalai euta kuva pni khnae. abimelek ishakkai bhetn garbat ae. tinismg aphno sllahkar ahujit r sainy senapni pikollai pni lyaeko thie. ishackle sodhyo, "timi mlai bhetn kin ayau? timi t msit maitri smbndh rakhdain thiyau. timile mlai aphno des tyagnu pni badhy graeko thiyau." usle uttr diyo, "ab hamile bujhyau prmprrbhu timisit hunuhunch. hami cah-nchaum timisit hamro euta smjhauta hos. hami cah-nchaum timile hamilai euta vcn deu. hamile timilai kunai noksan greka thienau r ab timile vcn dinu prch timile pni hamro kehi noksan grne chainau. hamile timilai pthayaum tr hamile santisitai pthayaum. ab yo niscit ch prmprrbhule timilai asirvad dinu bheko ch." tyskaran ishackle tinihrulai udhuy-bhoj die. tinihru sbaile khae ani pie. arko din bihan tinihru prtyek manisls ksm khae ani tyspchi ishackle tinihrulai santisit vida die ani tinihru pni skusl phrke. tys-din ishakka nokhrue ae tinihrule khneko kuvahruko visyma btae. nokhrule bhne, "hamihrule ti kuvahrubat pani piyaum." yskarn ishackle tysko naum siba rakhe r ahile pni tys shrk naum berseba bhnn-chesav r unka ptnihru jb esav calis vrs puge unle hitti strihrusit vivah gre. ek jna beriki chori yhudit thiin arki elonki chori basmt thiin. yi vivahle ishak ani ribekako mn duhkhle bhridiyo.

27

ishak budha bhisekka thie r unka amkha yti kmjor bheka thie unle ramrri dekhnd sktain thie. ek din aphno jetha chora esavlai bolaer bhne, "he mero chora." esavle uttr die, "bhnnu hos, babu." ishackle bhne, "her, m budha bhiskekochu. hun skch ab m camdai mrnechu. ab tm mero nimti dhnu kamd lier sikar kheln j r euta jnavr marer. mero nimti svadist bhojn bnaer mlai de, m khanchu. tb m mrnubhnda phile tmlaim asirvad dinchu." ysrrth esav sikar kheln ge. yakuble clakhi grchjti bela ishackle esavsmg ti kurahru gre ribekale sunirheki thie. ribekale aphno choro yakublai bhnnin, "sun! tero babu r dajyu kura griheko maile sunem. tero babule bhne, 'mero nimti euta jnavr mar. mero nimti bhojn bna r m khanechu. tyspchi m mrnubhnda phile tmlaim asirvad dinechu.' ysrrth mera kura sun choro, r m jso bhnnchu tysai gr. aghna bakhrahrhu bheko thaumma ja r duivta mjaka bakhrahrhu lier aij. m tinihrubat ysto svadisth bhojn tyar parnechu jsto tero babule mn praumchn. tyspchi taimle tero babulai bhojn puryaunu r unko mrtuayaghi tmlaim asirvad dinechn." tr yakuble aphni amalai bhne, "mera dajyu raum nai raum bheko manis hun m tini jsto raum nai raum bheko

manis hoin. ydi mera buba mlai chunu hunch, tb unile thah paunechn, m esav hoin. unle mlai asirvad dine chainn. kinbhne maile unismg himdne prytin gre." ysrrth ribekale uslai bhnnin, "ydi kehi jhmela ub-jeko khndma m tysko dos svikarnechu. maile bhneko man ani ger duivta chippieka bakhrahrhu lier aij." ysrrth yakub bahir ge ani duivta bakhrahrhu smate ani amakhm lyae. unki amale masuko uska bubale mn praune trkari pkain. tyspchi ribekale usko jetha choro lgaun mn praumne posk lyain. unle aphno kancho choro yakublai tyo posak lgaun diin. ribekale bakhrako pathaka chalahrhu yakubko gala ani hatma vamdhidii. tb unle yakublai aphule pkaeko svadist bhojn ani poleko roti diin. yakuble aphno babuko njik ger bhne, "buba." ani usko babule sodhe, "ke, tm ko hos?" yakuble aphno bubalai bhne, "m tpaimko jetho choro esav hum. tpaimle je bhnnubhyo maile tyhi grem. ab uthnuhos ani maile sikar gri mareko mrgko masuko svad caknhu hos taki tpaimle mlai asis dinuhunch." tr ishackle aphno choralai bhne, "taimle yti camdo sikar kheli ksri jnavrhru maris?" yakuble bhne, "kinbhne prmprrbhu prmesvle mlai jhttai nai sikar phela paridinu bhyo." tb ishackle yakublai bhne, "mero choro, mero cheuma aij t, ydi maile choem bhne m jann skchu samccai tm mero choro esav nai hos." ysrrth yakub aphno babu ishake cheuma ge. ishackle choe ani bhne, "tero avaj yakubko jsto sun-inch, tr tera pakhrurahrhu raule bhriekole esav jstai lagch." ishackle yo yakub nai ho bhni cinn skenn kinbhne usko pakhrurahrhu svako jhaim thiyoi. ysrrth ishackle yakublai asirvad die. ishackle sodhe, "ke tm samccai mero choro esav hos?" yakuble uttr die, "ho, m esav nai hum." tb ishackle bhne, "mlai khane kuro lyaide. m tyo khanechu ani tmlaim asirvad dinechu." yakuble ishakkai khand die ani tinle khae. tyspchi yakuble tinlai kehi dakhrs pni die ani unle pie. tyspchi ishackle unlai bhne, "mero choro, mero njike aer mlai cumbn gr", tb yakuble aphno babuko njik ger cumbn gre. ishackle tinka lugahruko gndh sumghe r unlai asirvad die. ishackle bhne, "mero choro prmprrbhubat asirvad paeko khetko sugndh jhaim hos. prmprrbhule tmlaim dherai vrsa diun jsle grda tmlaim dherai ann r dakhrshru prapt hos. sbai manishrule tero seva grun. rastr tero aghi jhukos. tm aphno dajyu-bhaihruko sask hunechs. teri amaka chorahrhu, tm aghi jhuknechn ani tero ajna paln grnechn. prtyek manis jsle tmlaim srap dinch usle srap paumch, ani prtyek manis jsle tmlaim asirvad dinch, usle asirvad paumch." ishackle yakublai asirvad dine kam pura gre. yakuble aphno babu ishakkai choder geko matr thie esav sikarbat phrker ae. esavle aphno bubale mn praune prikarko masu tyar pare ani bubakhm lyae. unle aphno bubalai bhne, "buba" m tpaimko choro hum. uthnuhos ani mrgko masu caknhu hos taki tpaim mlai asis dinu sknuhunch. tr ishackle uslai sodhe, "tm ko hos?" unle uttr die, "m tpaimko choro esav hum. tpaimko jetho choro." tb ishak chkk pre r kampe ani bhne, "tyo ko thiyoi jsle tm aunu bhnda aghi nai masu lyayo? maile sbai khame ani tyslai asirvad diem. ab asirvad phrkaun atyntai dhilo bhyo." esavle aphno babuko kura sune. tini atyntai krodhit bhe ani duhkhhi bhe. tini cicyae ani bubalai bhne, "buba, mlai pni asirvad dinuhos." ishackle bhne, "tero

bhaile msit dhrutyaim gryo. tyo ayo ani taimle paune asirvad lier gyro." esavle bhne, "usko naum yakub ho. yo naum usko nimti upyukt ch. unle msit dui plt clakhi gryo. unle mbat jetho choroko adhikar khosyo ani ahile maile paumne asirvad lgyo." tyspchi esavle bhne, "mero nimti kehi asirvad samcnu bheko ch?" ishake uttr die, "chain, ab ekdmai dhilo bhyo. maile yakublai tmmathi sasn grne sakti diem. uska sbai dajyu-bhaihru usko nokr hunechn pni bhnm. ani maile usko nimti dherai ann phlos ani dakhrs hos bhner asirvad diem. ab tero nimti meroma kehi chain." tr esavle aphno babulai asirvad magirhyo. "ke tpaim-sit khali eutai matr asirvad ch, buba? buba! mlai pni asirvad dinuhos!" esav run thale. tb ishake unlai bhne, "tm mlilo bhumima bsn paune chains. taimle akasbat sit smm pni paune chains. taimle bamcnko nimti smghrs grnu prch. ani tm aphno bhaiko kmara bneinechs. tr taimle svadhin hun yuddh grne chs. taimle usko niytnrlai bhtkaune chs." ys asirvadko karnle tyspchi esavle yakublai ghrna grn thale. esavle mnma soce, "mera babu ab camdai mrnu hunch, ani tyspchi unko sok grne smy aunech, tr tyspchi m usalai marnechu." esavko yakublai marne vojna ribekale sunin. unle yakublai bolain r bhain, "sun, tero dajyu esavle tmlaim marne sdynt r cirheko ch. ysrrth, choro, m je bhncchu tyhi gr. mero dajyu laban haranma ch, tm tyham ja ani luk. tyham usit kehi smyko nimti bs. jb smm dajyu risaun chaddain tytinjel tm tyhi bs. kehi smypchi tero dajyule taimle unlai ke gris bhulnech. tyspchi tmlaim lin m nokrhru pthanechu. m ekai dinma duivta chorahru hraunu camhadin." tb ribekale ishakai bhain, "timro choro esavle hitti aimaihru vivah greko ch. m yi aimaihrusit virkt bhiskeki chu, karn yi aimaihru hamra smajka hoinn. ydi yakuble pni ti aimaihrubat nai ksaisit vivah gre, m pni mrihalnechu."

28

ishake yakublai bolae ani unlai asirvad die. tyspchi ishake unlai ajna die. unle bhne, "taimle knani aimaihru vivah grne chains. ysrrth ys thaumlai chader pddn-aramma. teri amako maiti- ghr ja. teri amako dajyu laban tyham bschn. unko chorihru mdhye ek jnasit vivah gr. m prarthna grchu jsle grda srvsktiman prmesvle tmlaim asirvad dinu hunech ani tero dherai sntan hunechn. m prarthna grchu tm euta mhan rastrho pita hunechs. m prarthna grchu, prmesvle abrahamlai jhaim tlam ani tera sntanlai asirvad dinu hunech. ani m prarthna grchu tm jham bseko chs tyhi bhumti tero hunech. prmesvle abrahmlai dinu bheko bhumti tyhi ho." ysrrth ishake yakublai ribekako dajyuko ghrma pthae. ysrrth yakub arami btuelko choro laban kham ge. laban ribekako dajyu thie. ribeka esav r yakubki ama thii. esavle bujhe uska babu ishake yakublai asirvad die. ani esavle bujhe vivah grnko nimti yakublai ishake pddn-aram pthae. esavle bujhe ishake yakublai knani aimai vivah nrgnu bhni ades dieka chn. ani esavle bujhe yakuble ama-babuko kura maner pddn-aram ge. esavle bujhe kna chorahrura knani aimaihru vivah greko mn praumdainn. esavki dui ptnihru thie. tr esav ismaelkham ge r unki chori mhalthsmg vivah gre. is-

mael abrahamka chora thie r mhalth nbayotki bhini thiin. yakub brseba choder harantir lage. yakuble aphno yatra suru grda gham dubi skeko thiyo. ysrrth rat bitaunko lagi yakub euta thaumma ge. yakuble tyham euta cihan dekhe ani sutnko lagi tysaima aphno sir rakhe. yakuble spna dekhe. euta sidi prthvidekhi svrglok smm pugeko thiyo. yakuble svrgduthru tys simdima tl r mathi girirheko dekhe. yakuble svrgduthrulai ys lisnuma cdheko r orleko dekhe. unle prmpbrbhulai aphno cheuma ubhieko dekhe. prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, "m timro baje abrahamko prmesvr hum. m ishakkto prmesvr hum. m timilai tyo bhumti dinechu jham timi sutirheka chau. m tyo bhumti timi r timra sntanhrulai dinechu. tera sntanhru tyti vighn hunechn jti prthivima dhuloko kn ch. tinihru purv, pscim, uttr ani dksintir phailier bsnechn. prthivima bsne sbai jatile tera sntanhruko karn asirvad paunechn. "m tero sathma rhnechu r tero rksa grnechu tm jham ge pni tmlaim m yham phrkaer lyaunechu. m tlam tsysbelasmm chodne chain jbsmm tero sntanhrulai m dieko prtijna maile pura grdin." tb yakub byumjher uthe ani bhne "m jandchu prmpbrbhu yhi thaumma hunuhunch. tr jbsmm m suteko thiin tbsmm mlai thaha thien prmpbrbhu yham hunuhunch." yakub drae. unle bhne, "yo euta dukhdayi thaum ho. yo kehi pni hoin tr avsy nai prmesvrko ghr ho. yo svrgko dvar ho." arko din bihan yakub camdai uthe. unle tys ctanlai uthae ani tyslai ek cheuma khda parer rakhe. tb unle tysma tel dle, ys prkar unle ts ctanlai prmesvrlai smrn graune stmbh bnae. phila tys thaumko naum luj thiyo tr yakuble tysko naum betel rakhe. tb yakuble euta prtijna gre. unle bhne, "ydi prmesvr msngai rhnu bhyo ani m jham janchu tyham mero rksa grnu bhyo bhne ani prmesvrlai mlai kham bhojn r lgaun lugahru dinu bhyo bhne. ydi m aphno bubakkham surksit r santisit phrkinn skem, ydi prmesvrlai yi sbai kamhru mero lagi grnu bhyo bhne tb prmpbrbhu mero prmesvr hunu hunech. tyo thaum jham maile tyo dhunga ubhyaem prmesvrko pvitr sthan hunech ani prmesvrlai mlai je dinuhunch tysko ek dsams m tpaimlai cdhaunechu.

29

tb yakuble aphno yatra jari nai rakhyo. tyo purv tirkto prantma ge. yakuble heryo ani unle maid-anna euta kuva dekhyo. tyham tyo kuvako cheuma tin bgal bhedahru bsirheka thie. ti bhedahrule tys kuvama pani khanthe. tyham euta thulo dhungale tyo kuvalai dhakeko thiyo. jb sbai bhedahru tyham bhela hunthe gothalahrule tyo kuva mathiko dhunga pltai dinthe. tyspchi sbai bhedahrule pani khanthe r pheri ti gothalahrule tyo dhungale kuva chopidithe. yakuble tys gothalahrulai bhne, "he merabhai ho, timihru khamka hau?" tinihrule uttr die, "hami haranka haum." pheri yakuble bhne, "ke timihrule nahorko labanlai cinchau?" gothalahrule uttr die, "am hami tinlai cinchaum." tb yakuble bhne, tini kuslai t holan?" tinihrule bhne, "tini kuslai chn. ani sbai kurahru ramrai chn. her, unki chori rahel bhedahru lier airhekichin." yakuble bhne, "her, ahile diumso nai ch ani gham dubnu ajhai gherai smy bamki nai ch. ajhai, rat prch bhner timro lagi bhedahru jmma

grne smy bheko chain. ysrti ti bhedahrulai pani khande ani crn maidanma jan deu." tr ti bheda gothalahrule bhne, "jbsum sbai bhedahrul belahum-dainn hami tyso grn sktainaum. bhedahrul belahum-bhiskepchi matr hami kuvabat dhunga pltaumchaum r bhedahrule pani khanchn." yakub bheda gothalahrus kura grirheko bela nai rahel apno babuka bhedahrul lie ai. (apno babuka bhedahrul hercah grne kam rahelko thiyo.) rahel labanko chori thiin. ribeka labanki bhini ani yakubki ama thiin. jb yakuble rahellai dekho, tini ge ani kuvabat dhunga pltaer bhedahrulai pani khande diyo. tispchi unle rahellai cumbn gryo ani royo. yakuble uslai btayo tyso usko babuko privarbat jnmeko ho. unle apulhai ribekako choro bhni cinayo. ysrti rahel ghrtri daudin ani apno babulai bhni. labanle apni bhiniko choroko vismaya sune. ysrti laban uslai bhetn himdyo. labanle uslai jodle amgalyo, cumyo ani ghurma lie ge. yakuble ke bheko thiyo spurn ghtnako vivrn diyo. tispchi labanle bhne, "yo ascry ho! timi hamro apnai privarko rhechau." yskarn yakub tyham ek mhina bsyo. ek din labanle yakublai bhne, "timi mero ghurma bina tlb kam grn ucit ho in karn timi apnt hau, tr kmara hoinau maile timilai ke dinu prch?" labanki duiuti chorihru thie. jethiko naum lea ani sani camhi rahel thiin. leaka amkahrul sunder thie tr rahel mnmohk r sundri thiin. yakuble rahellai mayagrdthyo. yakuble labanlai bhne, "m sat vrs smm tpaimko seva grchu ydi tpaimle apni chori rahelsit mero vivah grne anumti dinu bho bhne." labanle bhne, "ami manissit vivah grnubhnda timisai vivah grnu usko nimti ramro hunech. ysrti msit bs." yakuble sat vrs smm labanko seva gryo tr unle rahellai atyntai maya grekole sat vrs smy bitaun kehi gahro pren. sat vrs seva grepchi yakuble labanlai bhne, "rahellai mlai dinuhos m uslai vivah grn skum. maile tpaimlai grnu prne sevako avdhi-ses bho." ysrti ths thaumko sbai manishruko lagi labanle bhoj grae ani tys rat unki chori lea yakublai die. yakub r leale tys rat shvas gre. (labanle apni kmari jilpalai apni chori leaki kmariiko rupma die.) bihan yakuble cal payo rati usit sutne stri lea thiin. yakuble labanlai bhne, "tpaimle mlai kin jhukaunu bho. maile tpaimko dherai seva grem jsle grda m rahellai vivah grn paum. tpaimle mlai kin jhukaunu bho?" labanle bhne, "hamro desma hami jethi choriko vivah nbhi saniko vivah hun dimdainaum. vivah-bhojko hptahbhri usit bs ani timilai rahelsit pni vivah grne anumti dinchu. tr timile ajhai sat vrs mero seva grnu prch." ysrti yakuble tysai gre r ek hpta pura bho. tb labanle apno chori rahellai pni yakubko ptniko rupma die. (labanle apni kmari bilhalai apni chori rahelki kmariiko rupma die.) ysrti yakuble rahelsit pni shvas gre ani unle lealai bhdarahlai bdi prem grthe unle labanko nimti aru sat sal seva gre. prmprbhule jannu hunthyo, yakuble rahellai lea bhndabesi maya grthe. ysrti prmprbhule lealai euta nani jnmaun skne yogy bnaunu bho tr rahel bamjhi rhin. leale choro jnmai ani tysko naum ruben rakhin. leale choroko naum ysto rakhin kinbhne unle bhni, "mero duhk prmprbhule dekhnu bheko ch. mera ptile mlai prem gdainn, ysrti, ab hunuskeh unle mlai prem grnechn." lea pheri grbhvti bhin ani arko choro jnmai. unle tys choroko naum simon

rakhin. leale bhni, "prmprbhule sunnu bho maile prem pain, ysrti uhamle yo choro dinubho." lea pheri grbhvti bhi r choro jnmai. unle yo choroko naum levi rakhin. leale bhni, "ab, niscy mera ptile mlai prem grnechn. maile tinlai tinva chorahrul diem." tispchi leale ajhi arko choro jnmai r usko naum yhudha rakhin. leale cauto choroko naum yhudha rakhin karn unle bhni, "ab m prmprbhuko prmsa grnechu."

30

rahelle anubhv grin unle yakubko nimti kunai nani jnmaun skeki thiin. ysrti u apna didisit dahi bhi. ysrti rahelle yakublai bhni, "mlai nani dinu hos ntr m mrnechu." yakub rahelsit sahrail krodhit bho. unle bhnyo, "m prmesvr hoin. prmesvr nai ekjna hunhunch jsle timilai bamjhi bnaunu bho." tispchi rahelle bhni, "timile meri kmari bilhalai rakhn skchau. tyssit shvas grnuhos ani unle mero nimti nani jnmauneche. tb unle grda m ama hun skchu." ysrti rahelle apni kmari bilha apno ptilai dii. yakuble tys kmarsit shvas gre. bilha grbhvti bhin ani yakubko nimti euta choro jnmai. rahelle bhni, "prmesvrle mero prarthna sunnu bho r uhamle mlai euta choro dine nirny grnu bho." ysrti rahelle choroko naum dan rakhin. bilha pheri grbhvti bhin ani yakubko arko choro jnmai. rahelle bhni, "maile meri didisit sahrail kthin prttyogita grnu pryio ani antma maile uslai jitem." ysrti unle tys choroko naum nptali rakhin. leale thaha pain, unle nani paun chodin. ysrti unle yakublai apni nokni jilpa diin. tb jilpale euta choro jnmai. leale bhni, "m bhagymani hum." ysrti unle choroko naum gad rakhin. leaki kmari jilpale pheri arko choro pai. leale bhni, "m ekdmai khusi chu, ab stri jatihrule mlai sukhi bhnechn." ysrti unle tys choroko naum aser rakhin. ghumko phl katne smya ruben khetma ge ani vises prkarko phulhrupayo. usle ti phulhrul apni ama leaka lagi lyayo. tr rahelle lealai bhni, "timro chorole lyaeo kehi phulhrul mlai deu." leale bhni, "timile phile mera ptilai lgiskeki chau, ab mero choroko vises phulhrul line cesta grirheki chau." tr rahelle uttr dii, "ydi timile mlai timro chorole lyaeo vises phulhrul diyau bhne timi aj rati yakubsit sutn skchau." tys rati yakub khetbat ghurma phrkyo. leale uslai dekhin ani bhetn gin. unle bhni, "tpaim aj rati msit sutnu prch. m tpaimsit sutnu purn tyar bhkei chu. maile mero chorale lyaeo phulhrul rahellai dieki chu." ysrti yakub tys rati leasit sute. tb prmesvrle lealai pheri grbhvti hun dinu bho, unle pamcaum choro jnmai. leale bhni, "prmesvrle mlai inam dinu bhekoch karn maile mera ptilai apni kmari diekicu." ysrti leale apno tyso choroko naum issakhar rakhin. lea pheri grbhvti bhin ani chaitem choro jnmai. leale bhni, "prmesvrle mlai ekdm amuly uphar dinu bho. ab niscy yakuble mlai grhn grnechn karn unle maile chvta chorahrul jnmaidiem." ysrti unle tys choroko naum jbulun rakhin. pchi leale euti chori jnmai ani tys choriko naum dina rakhin. tispchi prmesvrle rahelko prarthna sunnu bho ani rahellai nanihru jnmaun smbhv grai dinu bho. rahel grbhvti bhi ani euta choro jnmai. rahelle bhni, "prmesvrle mero apman htai dinubho ani mlai euta choro dinu bho." ysakarn rahele usko naum yusuph

yso bhndai rakhin, prmesvrle mlai ajhai arko choro diun. yusuph jnmpochi yakuble labanlai bhnyo, “ab mlai aphanai ghr phrki jan dinu hos. mera nanihru r ptnihru dinu hos, tpaimko nimti caudh vrssmm kthor seva grer tinihrulai paeko hum. tpaim jannu hunch maile tpaimko nimti ramro seva grekochu.” labanle uslai bhne, “mlai kehi bhnn deu. m jandchu timile grda nai prmesvrle mlai asirvad dinu bhekoch. bhñ maile timilai ke dinu prne ani m timilai tyo dinechu.” yakuble uttr diyo, “timilai thaha ch maile timro nimti kthor prism grekochu. maile hercah grekole timra psuhru pni bdheka chn ani yo asl bheko ch. m aumda timisit alikti matr thiyo. tr ahile gherai bheka chn. maile je pni gre tpaimko nimti, tysma prmprrbhule asirvad dinu bhekoch. ab aphno nimti maile kehi grnu prne smy aeko ch r maile aphno ghr bnaunu prch.” labanle sodhyo, “tb maile timilai ke dinu prne?” yakuble uttr diyo, “tpaimle mlai kehi dinu prdain. maile greko kamko nimti tpaimle mlai jyala deu m cahñchu khali yhi euta kura mlai deu. m phrker janchu ani tpaimka bhedahruko hercah grnechu. tr mlai aj tpaimka sbai bhedahruko majhbat jan deu ani thople ya simgare prtyek thuma mlai lan deu, kalo nyam bakhra ani prtyek thople ani simgare bakhra lan deu. yhi mero jyala hunech. bhvisyma tpaimle cal paunu hunech m imandar chu. tpaim mero bhedahru hern aun sknunch. ydi kahi bheda athva bakhra thople athva simgare nbhe tpaim jann sknunch ti maile coreko ho.” labanle uttr die, “timro kura m manchu. timile je bhnyau hami tyhi grnechau.” ani ysaikarn tys din labanle sbai tatepate bakhra r bakhrihru ti sbai seto tata bheka ani prtyek kala bhedaka pathahru aphno bñthanbat nikale. unle aphno chorolai tinihrulai hercah grnu bhne. ysrt h choro chomhile sbai dag bheka bheda bakhrahrulier arkai bhumima ge. tinihru tin dinsmm yatra gre. yakub bse ani rheko vstuhruko hercah gre. tr tyham thople tha kalo bheda bakhrahrul kunei pni thien. ysrt yakuble bdam r phadi pipka kamco hamgahru kater bokra tachyo jsle grda ti hamgahruma seto dhrkahrul bhe. yakuble ti hamgahru pani bheko thaumma bheda-bakhrahrul aghi rakhyo. jb psuhru pani piun ae tb tyham tinihrule prjnn krida pni gre. jb ti psuhru ti hamgahruko samunne prjnn kridama lage tb tinihrule jo pathahru jnmae kalo, simgare ani thople thie. yakuble ti kalo, simgare ani thople psuhrulai arubat beglai rakhyo. unle ysri aphno psuhru labanko psuhrubat beglai gryo ani tinihrulai labanko bheda bakhrahrusit misin dien. jhile pni kunai svasthy bhedahru prjnn kridama lagthe tb yakuble ti dagvala hamgahru tinihrul nraghi rakhidinthyo. ti hamgahruko samunne ti bheda bakhrale prjnn krida grthe. tr jb kmjor bheda bakhrahrul prjnn kridama lagthe tb yakuble ti hamgahru tinihrulko samunnema rakhdañthyo. ysri kmjor psuhrubat jnmeka pathahru labanko hunthe. svasthy psuhrubat jnmeka pathahru sbai yakubko hunthe. ysri yakub dherai dñni bhyo. un dherai bheda bakhra, dherai nokrhru umt r gdhahru thie. vidaiko bela yakub bhagchn

ekdin yakuble labanko chorahrul kura grirheko sunyo. tinihrule bhne, “hamra babusit bheko smpttihrul yakuble sbai lgyo. yakub dñni manis bhyo. ani unle hamra babuko sbai smpttihrul lgyo.” yakuble tb mhss gre labansit usko sambndh niscy nai phile jsto chain. prmprrbhule yakublai bhñnubhyo, “timra purkhahru jham thie, tyhi timro bhumima jau m timismg hunechu.” ysrt yakuble rahel r lealai bheda bakhrahrul rakhne khetma bhetnu bhnyo. rahel r lealai yakuble bhne, “maile thaha paem timra babu msit risaeka chn. tini msit smdhai phile jsto ramro kura grdainn. timihru duvajñnai thaha ch timra babuko nimti tyti mehnt grem jti maile grn skthem. tr timihruka babule mlai dhoka die. unle mero jyala ds plt bdl gre. tr yi sbai smyama prmesvrle mlai unko dhokabat bcaunu bhyo. “ek plt labanle bhne, ‘timile thople jti sbai bakhrahrul rakhn skchau, yhi timro jyala hunech.’ jb unle tyso bhne, tb sbai psuhrule simgare pathahru biyae. ysrt ti sbai mera thie. tr labanle bhne, ‘m thople bakhrahrul rakhchu. sbai simgare bakhrahrul timi rakhn skchau. tyhi timro jyala hunech.’ tinle tyso bhñepchi sbai psuhrule simgare pathahru biyae. ysrt prmesvrle sbai psuhru timro babubat lier mlai dinu bheko ch. “psuhru jb prjnn kridama thie maile euta spna dekhem. maile dekhem ti sbai nr psuhru jo prjnn kridama legeka thie tinihru matr thople r simgare thie. prmesvrka svrgdute spnama msit kura gre. svrgdute bhne, “yakub”. “maile bhñem, hjur.” tyo svrgdute bhne, ‘her, khali thople r simgare bakhrahrul matr prjnn kridama chn. m ystai graumda chu. laban timisit sbai bhul kam grirheka chn. sbai nyam jnmeka patha-pathihru timra hun bhñer m ysto grirheko chu. m timi kham betelma aune prmesvr hum. tys thaumma timile euta vedi bnayau. timile tys vedima bhdraksako telle abhisek gryau ani tys thaumma timile msit bhakl greka thiyau. ab m cahñchu timi aphno bhumi jham timi jnmeka thiyu tyham jan tyar hou.” rahel ani leale yakublai uttr die, “hamile hamro bubabat unko mrtyupchi paune kehi chain. unle hamisit prai jsto vyvhar gre. unle hamilai timikham becidi. ani tyo bahech unle paisako prtyek bhag khrc gre jo hamro karn paeka thie. prmesvrle hamro babubat sbai smpti linu bhyo ani ahile tyo hamro r hamro nanihruko nimti bhyo. ysrt timile tyhi grnu prch, jun prmesvrle grnu bhñnu hunch.” ysrt yakub aphno yatrako nimti tyar bhyo. unle aphno ptnihru r nanihrulai umtmathi rakhyo. tb tinihrule knan bhumima jham usko babu bsne grdthie tyhambat phrknko nimti yatra suru gre. yakub aphna sbai psuhru tinihrulko aghi aghi himdyo. pddñramma humda je jti tinle hasil greka thie prtyek cij unle lgyo. tys smy laban aphno bhedahruko un katn geka thie. jb ti geka thie, rahel unko ghrma gin ani aphno babuko jhuto devta corer lyain. yakuble arami labanlai dhoka die. unle aphu jane kuro labanlai bhñenn. yakuble aphno jhan privar r aphna sbai cij bijhru lgyo ani camdai himdyo. tinihrule yuphretis nd par gri giladko phadi bhumitir yatra gre. tin dñpchi matr yakub bhageko kura labanle thaha pae. yysaikarn labanle aphna manishru bhela gre ani yakublai pchyaun suru gre. sat dñpchi labanle yakublai giladko phadi

ksetrma bhete. tys rat prmesvr labanko spnama dekha prnu bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “hosiyaar hunu, yakublai je bhncchau prtyek sbdko nimti hosiyaar hunu.” arko din bihanai labanle yakublai pkrie. yakuble prvtmathi aphno pal lgaeko thiyo. ysrrth laban ani unka manishrule pni giladko phadi thaumma pal hale. labanle yakublai bhne, “mlai kin dhoka diis? mero chorihurulai taimle ldaimma kaidi jsto bnaer kin lgis? mlai nbhni kin bhagis? ydi mlai bhneko bhe m bhoj graune thiem. tyham nac gan hunethiyo. taimle mera natihurulai mvaim kham ani chorihurulai bidaigrn pni diins. yo sb grrer tm sahraai murkh bhis. vastvma tmlaim cot puryaune skti msmg ch, tr hjo rati tero babuko prmesvr mero spnama dekha prnu bhyo. kunai prkarle pni tmlaim cot npuryaunu bhni mlai cetavni dinu bhyo. m jandchu tm tero ghr jan cahncs r tyskai nimti tm himdis. tr mero ghrbat devtahrhu kin coris?” yakuble bhnyo, “m draeko hunale timilai nbhni m himde. maile soce timile timri chorihru mbat khosnechau, tr maile timra devtahrhu coreko chain. yham msit hunehru josit timro devtahrhu painchn tys manisko htya grinech. timra manishru mera gvahihru hunechn. timile timra cijhru tlas grn skchau r ydi timro kehi paiyo bhne lan skchau.” (rahelle labanko ghrbat devtahrhu cori lyaeko yakublai thaha thien). laban yakubko chaunibhitr ger khoy-tlas gre. unle phile yakubko ani leako palko tlas gre. tyspchi dui kmari aimaihru bsaka palko tlas gre. tr ti palhruma unle khojeka devtahrhu paienn. tyspchi laban rahelko palma ge. rahelle ti devtahrhu umtko jinnuni lukaeki thiin ani tysaimathi bseki thiin. labanle smpurn pal chare r unle devtahrhu bhethn skenn. ani rahelle aphno babusit bhnin, “buba msit nrisaunu hai, m tpaimko aghi ubhin asmrth chu karn ahile mero masik dhrm clirheko ch.” ysrrth labanle palma khoyi gre tr unle devtahrhu khi paenn. tb yakub atyntai krodhit bher bhne, “maile ke ksur greko chu? maile kun kanun bhng greko chu? mlai khedne r rokne adhikar timile kstri payau? mero mal sman je jti ch, sb tlas gryau tr khim kehi paenau, jo timro ho. ydi timile kehi payau bhne tb mlai dekhau.” yham rakh mera manishrule dekhnn skun. mera manishrule nirny lin skun hami majh ko shi ch. maile bis vrs timro seva grem. mero sevavakalma timro kunai pni bhedi r aru bakhriko grbhpatt bhen. ani maile tpaimka bhedohrubat kunailai khainm. jhile pni jmnngli jnavrle kunai bheda ani bakhra khae, yo jmnngli jnavarle mareko bheda athva bakhrko avses matrai timikham khilyai layin. m smdhaiti timile mlai mageko pura dam tirem. m din rat lutieko thiem. diumsoko ghamle mero skti nst gryo ani ratko cisoale nidra lgyo. bis vrssmm kmara jhaim timro seva grem. philo caudh vrs timri duivti chorihruko nimti ani pchiko ch vrs timro vstuhru paunko nimti khtem. ani tys smyma timile mero jyala ds plt herpher gryau. tr mera purkhahrka prmesvr, abrahamka prmesvr ani ishakko prmesvrko dr msit thiyo. ydi prmesvr msit nhunu bheko bhe timile mlai ritto hat phrkai dinethyau. maile bhogeko kst prmesvrle dekhnu bhyo, maile greko kam prmesvrle dekhnu bhyo, ani hjo rati prmesvrle prmanit grnu bhyo ki m shi chu.” labanle yakublai bhne, “yi strihru meri chorihru hun. yi nanihru mera hun. ani yi

psuhru sb mera hun. yham timi je pni dekhchrau sbai mero hun. tr m meri chorihru r nanihruko visyama kehi grn sktinm. ysrrth m timisit ek smjhauta grn tyar chu. hamibic smjhauta bheko prmanko rupma dhungako euta thupro bnau.” unle smjhauta greko ho bhni dekhau yakuble euta thulo dhunga lyaer tyham rakhyo. unle aphno manishrulai kehi dhungahru lyaer thuparn lgayo. tb tinihrule tyo dhungako thupro njik bser khae. labanle tys thaumko naum “yrgshduta” rakhe. tr yakuble tys thaumko naum gled rakhyo. labanle yakublai bhne, “yo dhungako thuprole hami duvailai hamibicko ‘smjhauta’ smjhna graunma shayta grnech.” ys karn usle tys thamuko naum gled rakhyo. labanle bhne, “hami ek arkama chuttida prmesvrle hamilai herun.” yskarn tys khammoko naum mispa rakhyo. typchi labanle bhne, “ydi meri chorihurulai ktai cot paryau bhne, yad rakh, prmesvrle timilai sjay dinu hunech. ydi timile arki aimai vivah gre, yad rakh prmesvrle heri rhnu bheko ch. yham yi dhungahru chn jsle btauchn hamibic smjhauta bheko ch. dhungahruko thupro r vises dhungahrule hamilai aphno smndhi smjhna graun shayta puryaumch. timisit ldn ys dhungako pllo pti m khilyai jane chain r tysri nai msit ldn timi khilyai yo dhungabat yta aghi aune chainaum. ydi hamile yo smjhauta bhng gryaum bhne abrahamka prmesvr, nahorka prmesvr r unihuruko purkhahrka prmesvrle hamro nyay grnuhunech.” yakubka babu ishakle prmesvrlai “bhy” naumle bolae. ysrrth yakuble smjhautama tyo naum pryog gre. typchi yakuble euta psu maryo r phadma blidan svrupma cdhayo ani unle aphno purus manishrulai bhojma bhag lin nimto diyo. khana ses bhepchi tinihrule tys rat tyhi prvtma bitae. arko din bihanai labanle aphno natininihrulai mvaim khae ani chorihurulai vida die. unle tinihrulai asirvad die ani ghrtir phrkie.

32

yakuble pni tyo thaum chodyo. jb u yatra grirheko thiyo unle prmesvrko svrgduthrulai dekhyo. jb yakuble tinihrulai dekhyo, usle bhnyo, “yo prmesvrko sivir ho.” ysaikarn usle tys thaumko naum ‘mhnom’ rakhyo. yakubko dajyu esav sir naumko prantma bsadai thiyo. tyo ilaka edomko phadi bhumima thiyo. yakuble esavkham duthru pthayo. yakuble aphna duthrulai bhnyo, “yi kurahrhu mera malik esavlai bhn. ‘tpaimka sevk yakub bhnnch, m labansmg yati lamo smy smm bsirhekocho. msit gai, gdha, bhedahru r nokr-nokrni chn. mhasy, tpaimle hamilai grhn grnu hos bhni yo smacar pthaumdaichu.” ti duthru yakubkham phrker ae ani bhne, “hami tpaimka dajyu esavkham gyaum. uni tpaimlai bhethn car sy manishru shit aumdaichn.” tys smacarle yakublai atmkit bnayo. unle aphusit bheka manishrulai dui bhagma bamdyo. unle gai-vstu, bheda bakhrahrhu r umthru dui bhag paryo. yakuble socyo, “esav aer dhvms pare pni ek bhag camhi bhager bamcn skch.” yakuble bhne, “he mera pita abrahamka prmesvr, mera pita ishakka prmesvr! prmprrbhu tpaimle mlai aphno bhumi r priavar bheko thaumma jan bhnnubhyo. tpaimle bhnnubhyo tpaimle mlai ramro grnu hunech. tpaim mero nimti ati dyalu hunu hunech. ani tpaimle mero

nimti dherai asl karyhru grnu bheko ch. m philo coti yrdn ndi pari yatra grda msgm tekne ltthi bahek kehi thien. tr ahile msit yti dherai cijhru chn m ti cijhru dui bhagma bamdn skchu. m tpaisit prarthna grchu krpa grer mlai mero dajyu esavbat bcaunu hos. m usit draeko chu. kinbhne u aumch ani mlai marnech, unle nanihruko ama ttha nanihru pni marnech. tr tpaim aphaile bhnnubhyo, 'm niscy nai timro unnti graune chu ani timra sntanhru smkhyama yti dherai bnaune chu tinihru smudrko balukaka knbhnda bdhi hunechn ani tinihruelai gnti grn skinn.' ani yakuble tyo rat tyhi bitayo. unle usko dajyu esavko nimti kehi uphar tyar paryo. yakuble dui syvta bakhra, bisvta boka, dui syvta bheda, bisvta thulo bheda, tsivta dadharu umt mauhru bachahru smet ektr chutyayo. yakuble prtyek bthan psuhru aphno nokhrhulai diyo. tb unle nokhrhulai bhne, "psuhruko prtyek hullai chutyau. mbhnda aghi jau ani prtyek hulko bicma kehi duri hos." yakuble tinihruelai ades diyo. psuhruko philo hulko nokrlai unle bhne, "mero dajyu esav jb tere aghi aer sodhch, 'yi kska psuhru hun? tm kham jadaichs? tm kska nokr hos?' taimle uttr dinu 'yi psuhru tpaimko das yakubka hun. unle yi sb psuhru aphno malik esavlai uphar din pthaeka hun. yakub pni hamropchi aumda hunuhunch.'" yakuble dosro, tesro nokhrhru r sbai aru nokhrhulai pni yhi kura grnu bhni ajna diyo. unle bhne, "jb timihrule esavlai bhetchau tb yhi kura grnu. timihrule bhne chau, 'yo tpaimlai uphar ho, ani tpaimko das yakub pni manishruko pchi-pchi aumdaichn.'" yakuble socyo, "ydi yi upharhrusmgai manishruelai pthaem bhne hunsckh esavle mlai ksma grla ani mlai svikar grnech." yskarn usle phila uphar pthayo ani u tys rati sivirna nai bsyo. tispchi rati uthar unle tyo thaum chodyo. usle aphusmg dui ptni, dui kmari ani aphno egharjna chorahruelai lier himdyo. ghatma puger yakuble yb-bok ndi par gryo. usle aphno privaralai ndi pari pthayo ani usmg bheka prtyek cij ndi pari pthayo. yakub ndi trne antim manis thyio. tr ndi trnuaghi jb yakub eklai thyio, ekjna manis ayo ani usit kusti ldn thalyo. tys manisle gham jhulkinjelsmm kusti ldyo. tys manisle thaha payo u yakublai jitnu yogy chain. ysaikarn unle yakubko nitmbko khopiltama hirkayo. yakubko nitmb jornibat phuskiyo jb u tys manismsg kusti lddai thyio. tb tys manisle yakublai bhne, "mlai jan deu. suryody bhirheko ch." tr yakuble bhnyo, "jbsmm timi mlai asirvad dimdainau m timilai jan dine chain." ani tys manisle uslai bhnyo, "timro naum ke ho?" ani yakuble uttr diyo, "mero naum yakub ho." tb tyo manisle bhne, "timro naum yakub rhne chain. ab timro naum 'israel' hunech. m timilai yo naum dinchu kinbhne timile prmesvr r manisist yuddh greka chau ani tinihru timilai jitn ayogy bhe." tb yakuble unlai sodhe, "dya gri mlai tnpaiko naum btaunu hos." tr tys manisle bhne, "timile mero naum kin sodhnu pryoy?" tys bela tys manisle yakublai asirvad diyo. ys-rth yakuble tys thaumko naum pniel rakhyo. yakuble bhnyo, "maile ys thaumma prmesvrilai mukha-mukh dekheko thiem tr ajhai mero jivn surksit thyio." unle jb tyo thaum chodyo, sury udayo. yakub aphno khuttale grda kholcyng-kholcyng grdai hiddaithyo. ys-rth ajsmm pni israelka manishrule kmrmko jodniko masu khamdainn karn tyhi mamspesi ho jsma

yakublai cot lageko thyio.

33

yakuble heryo ani esav aumdaigreko dekhryo. esav airheko thyio ani car sy manishru usmg thie. yakuble aphno privaralai car dlma bamdyo. lea r usko nanihru euta dlma ani rahel r yusuph arko ek dlma ani duivti kmarihru r tinihruko nanihruelai dui dlma. yakuble kmarihru r tinihruka nanihruelai agadi rakhyo. tispchi tinihruko pchi unle lea r uska nanihruelai rakhyo. ani antma yakuble rahel r yusuphlai rakhyo. yakub aphaim tinihruko agi ge ani usko aphno da-jyuko njik npugunjel smm sat plt bhuimtir ghopyo. esav unlai bhetn dguryo ani uslai amgalo halyo. unle aphno bhaiko chatima hat rakhyo r uslai mvaim khayani tinihru roe. tispchi esavle heryo ani strihru r nanihruelai dekher bhne, "tmsit yi ko hun?" yakuble bhne, "yi nanihru prmesvrle timra daslai dinu bheka ho. prmesvrle mlai dya grnu bheko ch." tispchi ti dui kmarihru r nanihru esav njik puge ani uskoaghi nihurie. tispchi lea r tinka nanihru esavkham ge ani tinlai nihurier dhogre. rahel r yusuphle pni ty-sai gre. esavle bhne, "aumda batoma maile jo manishru dekhem tinihru ko hun? ani ti sb psuhru ke ko nimti hun?" yakuble uttr diyo, "tinihru sb timilai mero uphar hun jsle grda timile mlai svikar grchau." tr esavle bhne, "bhai, temle mlai kehi dinuprdain karn msgm prsst ch." yakuble bhne, "hoin, m timilai binti grchu, ydi timile mlai svikar grchau bhne yo mero uphar pni dya gri svikar rgn prch. timilai dosro plt dekhn paumda m atyntai anndit chu. mlai prmesvrle anughrle milae jstai lageko ch. m anyntai khusi chu timile mlai svikaryau. yskarn m binti grchu jo uphar m didaichu tyo svikar gr. prmesvr mmathi atyntai dyalu hunuhunch. msgm mero avsyktabhnda besi ch." ysri yakuble esavsit uphar svikar grn vinti gryo. yskarn esavle yakubko uphar svikar gryo. tispchi esavle bhne, "ab taimle aphno yatra jari rakhn skchs r m tmsmgai janechu." tr yakuble bhne, "timilai thaha bhryo ki ahile mera nanihru ekdmai durbl chn ani maile mera bhedahru ttha tinka thumahruko pni herach grnu prch. ydi maile tinihruelai diumso dherai bersmm himdaem bhne hun skch ti psuhru mrchn. yskarn timiaghi jau r m bistarai-bistarai timropchi aumchu. m psuhru ani tinihruka bccahru bcaumko lagi bistaraisit aumchu, m m atyntai bistar aumchu karn mera nanihru dherai nthakun m timilai seirma bhetnechu." yskarn esavle bhne, "tb m mera kehi sathihruelai tero shaytako nimti chodi dinchu." tr yakuble bhnyo, "yo timro vises dya ho. tr yso grnu kunai avsykta chain." yskarn tyo din esav seir phrkiyo. tr yakub sukkot ge ani tyham unle euta ghr r psuhruko nimti sano khor bnayo. yhi karnle ys thaumko naum sukkot rakhyo. ys-rth yakub pddn-arambat knan desko sekemsmm surksit yatra grer ayo. unle shrko purvma aphno pal halyo. unle jham aphno pal haleko thyio tys thaum skemko babu hmorko privarbat kineko thyio. tysko nimti yakuble ek sy camdika sikka diyo. tyham usle euta vedi bnayo ani tysko naum "el" israelka prmesvr' rakhyo.

dina yakub r leaki chori thiin. ek din dina tys deski strihru hern bahir gin. tys deska raja hamorka chora skemle dinalai dekhio. usle unlai pkrer unisit blatkar gryo. skem dinasit prem grn thalyo ani unisit vivah grne iccha gryo. skemle aphno babulai bhne, “dya gri ys ketilai hasil grnu hos m yssit vivah grnu skum.” yakuble thaha payo skemle uski chorisit khubai nramro vyvhar gryo. tr yakubka sbai chorahru gai-vstuhrusit maidanma thie. ysrtth tinihru nphrkunjel kehi grenn. tys smy skemka babu hmore yakubsit kura grn ge. jb yakubka chorahrule ys bare sune tinihru khetbat ae. tinihru uttejti bher dherai risae kinbhne skemle ysto kamgreka thio jo israelm gnu humdain thio. skemko ghrnatmk kary suner sbai dajyu-bhaihru khetbat bahir nskie. tr hmore ti dajyu-bhaihrusit kura gryo. unle bhne, “mero choro skemle dinalai khubai cahnnch. dya gri uslai vivah grn dinuhos. ys vivahle bujhaumch hamimajh euta vises smjhauta bheko ch. tyspchi hamra manishrule timihruka chorihr vivah grn skchn ani tysri nai timra manishrule hamra chorihr vivah grn skchn. timihru hamisita! ysai bhumima bsn skchau. timihru jminko malik hun skchau r svtr ruple vyapar grn skchau.” skemle pni yakub ani tinka chorahrusit kura gryo. unle bhne, “dya gri mlai grhn grnu hos ani tpaihrule bhneka kura m jepni grnechu. ydi tpaihrule dinalai msit vivah grn dinu bhyo bhne m tpaihrule mageko uphar dinechu. tpaihrule je cahnu hunch tyhi dinechu tr mlai dinasit vivah grn dinuhos.” skem r usko babu hmorsit yakubka chorahrule jhuto bolne nirny gre. tinihru ajhai pni baulaha jstai thie kinbhne skemle aphni bhini dinasit sahra! ghinlagdo kukrm greko thio. ysrtth ti dajyu-bhaihrule skemlai bhne, “hami hamri bhinisit timilai vivahko anumiti din sktainau karn timi ajhsmm khtna grieka chainau. hamri bhiniko timisit vivah grnu euta bhu! krm hunech. tr hami hamri bhinisit vivah grn anumiti din skchau ydi timile yo kam gryau bhne timra shrka prtyek purushru hami jstai khtna grinu prch. tyspchi timra purushrule hamihruka chori vivah grn skchn ani hamra purushrule pni timihruka chorismg vivah grn skchn. tb hami ek hunechau. ydi khtna graun avskar gre dinalai hami laijanechau.” ys smjhautama hmore r skem duvai khusi bhe. dinaka dajyuhrule bhneko kurama skem sahra! khusi bhyo.aphno privarma skem ati adrnij manis thio. hmore r skem shrko smaves sthlma ge. timihrule shrvashrusit kura gre r bhne, “yi manishru hamisit maitripurn chn, tinihru-lai hamihrumajh bsn ani vyapar grn dium. jhamsmm bhumiko kura ch, her, hami sbaiko lagi yo dherai nai ch. hami tinihruki chorihrulai hamri ptnihru bnaum ani hamri chorihrulai timihruka chorahrusit vivah grn dium. tr euta kuro ch jo hamra sbai manishrule mannu prch. hamra sbai manishru israelihru jstai khtna graunu raji hunu prch. ydi hamile yso gre timihruka gai-vstule grda hami dhni hunechau. ysrtth hamile tinihrusit ysto smjhauta grnu prch jsle grda tinihru yham hamisit bsn skun.” sbai manishru jsle hmore r skembat tys smaves sthlma ti kura sune, sbaile mane. ani sbai manishruko khtna griyo. tin din pchi khtna grieka manishruko

ghau bhyo. yakubka duijna chora, simon ani lev-ile bujhe tinihru durvl bheka chn. ysrtth tinihrule shirma ge ani sbai manishrulai maridie. dinaka dajyuhru simon r levile hmore r usko choro sekmlai pni mare ani sekmmo ghrbat dinalai nikale ani lier ge. yakubka chorahru shirma ge ani tyham bheko prtyek cij core. skemle tinihruki bhinimathi greko kurole tinihruko ajhai ris mreko thien. gdhahru ttha shirma r khetma je jti thie prtyek cij lge. ti dajyu-bhaihrule tinihruko ptni chora-chori thia tinihrusmg bheko prtyek cij lge. tr yakuble simon r levilai bhne, “timihrule mlai sahra! kst diyau. yham sbai manishrule mlai ghra grnechn. sbai knani r priji manishru mero viruddhma hunechn. hamihruko smkhyo yham kmthi ch, ydi yhamka manishru hamisit ldn bhela bhe bhne hamihru dhvms hunechau. ani msmg bheka sbai hamra manishru dhvms hunechn.” tr ti dajyu-bhaihrule bhne, “ke tinihrule hamri bhinilai vesya jstai vyvhar grun? ahm, hamri bhinilai tysto vyvhar grnu tinihruko anyay thio.”

35

prmesvrle yakublai bhnnu bhyo, “betel shirma jau, tyham bs ani puja grnlai tyham euta vedi bnau. ‘el’ lai smrn gr, ti prmesvr jo timi dajyu esavdekhi bamcnko lagi bhagda! thiyau, tys smy timilai prmesvrle drsn dinu bheko thio. timile aradhna grnko nimti tyham euta vedi bnau.” yskarn, yakuble aphno privar ttha aphna sbai sevkhrlai bhne, “kath r dhatule bnieka je jti jhuta devtahr timihrusit chn ti sb nst grideu. aphulai pvitr bnau ani spha lugahru lgau. hamihru yo thaum choder betel janechau, ani tyham aphno prmesvrko nimti euta vedi bnaunechau. uham mero uhi prmesvr hunuhunch jsle mero prtyek kstma shayta gnuhunch, ani m jham janchu msmgai hunuhunch.” ysrtth manishrusit bheka jhuta devtahr tinihrule sbai yakublai die. tinihrule aphno kanma lgaeka kundlhru pni yakublai die. yakuble skem naumko shrko njik euta phlamtko rukhko njik ti sb cijhru gadi die. yakub r timi chorahrule tyo thaum chode. tys thaumka manishrule tinihru-lai lkheter marn cahnth. tr tinihrule tyo grenn kinbhne tinihru prmesvrsit atyanti draeka thie. ysrtth yakub ani uska manishru luj puge. aj lujlai betel bhinnch. yo knan bhumima prch. yakuble tyham euta vedi bnaer tys thaumko naum “el-betel” rakhio. yakuble tys thaumko naum tyhi roje karn jti bela u aphno dajyu dekhi bhagda! thio prmesvrle tyhim drsn dinu bheko thio. ribekaki dhai dborah tyham mri, tinihrule tyslai betelma phlamtko rukhmuni gade. tinihrule tys thaumko naum allon bkut rakhe. yakub jb pddnarambat phrkiyo prmesvrle pheri uslai drsn dinu bhyo. prmesvrle yakublai asirvad dinubhyo. prmesvrle yakublai bhnnubhyo, “timro naum yakub ho, tr m timro naum bdli gri dinechu. ab uso timilai yakub bhaine chain r timro nyam naum israel hunech.” ysrtth prmesvrle usko naum israel rakhnu bhyo. prmesvrle uslai bhnnu bhyo, “m srsvsk-timan prmesvr hum ani m timilai asirvad dinchu. phldai-phulda! ani bdhda! jau. timra sntanhruat dherai rast! ani rajahr bnechn. maille abraham r ishakra! vises bhumi diem r ab timilai tyo bhumi

dinechu. ani tyo bhumu timipchi aune timra sntan-lai pni dinechu." tyspchi prmesvr tyhambat janu bhyo. tys thaumma yakuble euta smark dhunga rakhyo. unle dakhrs r telle abhisek gri tys dhungalai pvitr paryo. yo thaum euta vises thaum bhyo kinbhne yham prmesvrle yakusbit kura grnu bheko thyio. yakuble ys thaumko naum betel rakhyo. yakub ani usko dlle betel chode. tinihru thik eprat ai pugnaghi rahel prsuti vedna bhogn thali. tr yspit rahellai shi nsknu vedna bhirheko thyio. rahelki kmarile heri r bhni "ndrau rahel timile arko choro jnmadaichau." choro jnmada-jnmдай rahel mri. mrtyuaghi aphno tys choroko naum tinle ben-oni rakhin. tr yakuble usko naum binyamin rakhyo. rahellai eprat jane batoma nai gadiyo. (eprat nai betlehem ho). rahelko smanma yakuble usko cihanmathi euta khamo ubhayyo. tyo khamo ajh pni tyhi khda ch. tyspchi israelle aphno yatra jari rakhyo. unle eder stmbhkai dksinna aphno pal halyo. israel tys thaumma choto smyko nimti bsyo. jb u tyham thyio, ruben israelko sevika bilhasit sutyio. israel yo suner sahrai krodhit bhe.yakub (israel)ka bahr jna chorahru thie. leaka chorahru hunh ruben (yakubko philo choro), simon, levi, yhuda, issakar ani jbulun. rahelka chorahruh yusuph r binyamin. rahelki kmari bilhabat jnmieka chorahru dan r nptali thie. leaki kmari jilpabat jnmieka chorihru gad r aser thie. yi tinka nanihru tb jnmieka thie jb tini pddmaramma thie. yakub aphna buba ishakkham kirytrba (hebron)ma ge. yo tyhi thaum ho jham abraham r ishake bso-bas greka thie. ishake sy asi vrs bamce. ishake jb mre tinihru atynt vrddh bheka thie ani smpurn jivn upbhog gre. usko chora esav ani yakuble tinlai tinka pitako thaummai gade.

36

esavko parivarik itihās yhi ho. esavle knani strihrusit vivah gre. tinihru thieh hitti elonki chori ada, annaki chori oholibama ani hivvi siniki natini ani basmt-israelki chori ani nbyotki bhini. esav ani adale elipj naumko choro jnmāe. basmtle ruel naumko choro jnmāin. ani oholibamaka tin jna chorahru thieh tinihruko naum-yus, yalam ani korh. tinihru esavka chorahru thie jo knan bhumima jnmē. yakub ani esavaka privarhru atyntai visal bhe jsle grda knan bhumiko anlle timihrluai pugn asmbhv bhyo. ys-rth esavle aphno bhāi yakublai choder dherai tadha desma ge. esavle aphna sbāi cijhr aphusmg lier ge. knanma humda unle yi sb cijhr prapt greko thyio. ys-rth esavle aphusmg ptnihru chorahru, chorihru, sbāi nokrhru, psuhru lgyo. esav r yakubko privarhru yti bdhdai ge, tinihrluai ekai thaumma bsn asmbhv bhyo. tys bhumibāt dui privarhrluai jivn nirvah grn muskil thyio. tinihrusit dherai gai-vstuhru thie. esav phadi bhumī seirtir lage (esavko naum edom ani seir pni ho.) esav edomi manishruka pita thie. seir edomko phadi bhumima bsne esavka privarhruko naum yi nai hun, esav r adako choroko naum elipj ho. esav r basmtko choroko naum ruel ho. elipjka pam-cjna chorahruko naum thiyoh teman, omār, spo, go-tam ani knj. elipjki pni euti dasi thii. usko naum timna thyio ani timna r elipjko amalek naumka choro

thyio. ruelka carjna chorahru thie. tinihruh nht, jerh, smma r mijja thie.yinihru esavki ptni basmt pttika natihru nai hun. esavki sailmi ptni sebonki choro annaki chori oholibama thiin. esav r oholibamaki chorihru yus, yalam r korh thie. yi privar esavbat aeka hun.esavko jetha choro elipj thyio. elipjbat yinihru ae-teman, gomār, spo, knj, korh, gatam ani amalek.ti sbāi privarik mukhiyahru esavki ptni adabāt jnmeka hun. esavko choro ruel yi privarhruko philo babu ptni basmtbat aeka hun. esav ko ptni r anaki chori oholibamabāt jnmeka chorahru hun-yus, yalam ani korh. ti tin jna manishru tinihruko privarhruka babu hun. yi manishru esav (edom) bat aeka privaka prmuakhru thie. esavbhnda aghi edomma seir naumko ek hori manis bsthio. seirka chorahru thie lotan, sobal, sion, ana, dison, eser, disan. yi chorahru edomma seibat aeka chori parivar mukhiyahru thie. lotan hori r hemanko babu thyio. (timna lotanki bhini thii.) sobalh alban, manht, ebal, spo ani onamka babu thyio. sibonka ayya r ana naumka dui chorahru thie. (ana tyhi manis thiyio jsle phadma aphno babuka gdhahruko hercach grda tato paniko muhan bhettatko thyio.) dison r oholibamaka babu ana thie. d6isonka car chorahru hemdan, esban, yitran r kran thie. eserka tin jna chorahru bilhan, javan r ahan thie. disonka dui chorahru uj r aran thie. kori privarhruka prmuakhru thie-lotan, sonan, sibon, ana, disan, eser, ani disan. jo seir bhumima bse tinihruko parivarik prmuakhru ti manishru nai thie. tys smya edomma rajahru thie. israel raja hunubhnda dherai smyaghi edomma rajahru thie. borko choro bela raja thyio jsle edomma sasn gryo. unle dinhara shrmathi sasn gryo. jb bela mryo yobab raja bhyo. yobab bojramako jerhko choro thyio. jb yobab mryo, husamle sasn gryo. husam temani manishruko desko thyio. jb husam mryo hddle tys ilakako sasn gryo. hdd bedadko chora thyio (hdd u thyio jsle maobko bhumima midyanihrulai jiteko thyio.) hdd abit shrko thyio. jb hdd mryo smlale desma sasn clayo. smla msekamako thyio. jb smla mryo tyo ilakoma savlle sasn clayo. savl phrat ndiko kinarma rhobotko thyio. jb savl mryo tyo desma balhnanle sasn clayo. balhnan akborko choro thyio. jb balhnan mryo, hdrle tyham sasn gryo. hdr pau shrko thyio. hdrki ptniko nam mhetbel thyio, tini mtredki chori thiin. (mejahab mtredko babu thyio.) esav edomi privarhruh timna, alva, ytet, oholibama, ela, pinon, knj, teman, mibsar, mgdiel ani iramko buba thyio. yi privarhru prtyek nai tys ilakama bso-bas gre jun ilakako naum r parivarko naum ekai thyio.

37

yakub rokiyo ani knan desma bsn thalyo. yo tyhi des ho jham usko babu bseko thyio. yakubko privarko ktha yhi ho. yusuph str vrsko yuvk thyio. usko kam bheda-bakhra hercach grnu thyio. unle yo kam aphno dajyu-bhai r jilpa r bilhaka chorahrusit gryo. (jilpa r bilha usko bubaki up ptnihru thie.) yusuph aphno bubalai uska dajyuhrule greka sbāi dustkrmo visima jankari dine grdthyio. israel budho bhiskepchi yusuph jnmeko thyio. yskarn israelle yusuphlai aru chorahrluai bhnda bdhi maya grthyio. yakuble aphno

chorolai ek vises lamo r atyntai ramro kot diyo. yusuphka aru dajyu-bhaihrule jb yo thaha paem ki tinihruka buba unihurulai bhnda bdhi yusuphlai maya grthe. ysaikarn tinihru aphno bhailai ghrna grthe. tinihru usit ramro prkarle kura grn apthyaro grd thie. eklpt yusuphle euta vises spna dekhyo. pchi unle aphno dajyu-bhaihrulai tys spnako barema bhnyo. tyspchi uska dajyu-bhaihrule jhn vesi ghrna grn thale. yusuphle bhne, “maile euta spna dekhem. hamihru sbai khetma kam grdaithiyau. hamihru sbale miler ghumko bita bamdhdai thiyo. maile bamdheko bita ani timihrule bamdheko bitahrule mero bitalai carai tirbat ghyero. tyspchi timihruko bitala mero bitalai nihurier dhogyo.” yusuphka dajyu-bhaihrule bhne, “ke ysiko arth, tm raja hunchs ani hamihru sbailai sasn grchs?” usko dajyu-bhaihrule u mathi ajhai dherai ghrna grn thale, karn tinihruko visyma usle spna dekheko thiyo. tb pheri yusuphle arko spna dekhyo. yusuphle ys spna barema pni aphno dajyu-bhaihrulai btayo. unle bhne, “maile arko spna dekhem. maile gham, jun r eghar nkstrhrule mlai dhog grdai greko dekhem.” unle aphno babulai pni tys spna bare bhnyo. tr usko babule toy spnako visyma alocna gre. uska babule bhne, “yo ksto prkarako spna ho? ke tmlaim visvas hunch teri ama, tero dajyu-bhaihru ani m tmlai dhogchaum.” yusuphka dajyu-bhaihrule sahras irsya grirhe. tr usko babule yi visyma dherai ghiriier soce ani vicar gre yo sbko arth ke hun skch? ek din yusuphka aphna dajyu-bhaihru aphna babuka bhedahruko herchah grn skem ge. yakuble yusuphlai bhne, “skem ja! tera dajyu-bhaihrule mero bhedahru herchah grdaichn.” yusuphle bhne, “m janechu.” yusuphka babule bhne, “tera dajyu-bhaihru surksit chn ya chainn ys her. phrki aer mlai bhn mera bhedahru ramrai chn ya chainn.” ysrth yusuphka babule uslai hebron bemsibat skem pthae. skemma yusuph hrayo. ek jna manisle uslai khetma himdirheko bhettayo. tys manisle bhne, “ke khojirheko chs?” yusuphle uttr diyo, “m mera dajyu-bhaihru khojdaichu. ke timile bhnn skchau tinihru bhedahrusit kham chn?” tys manisle bhne, “tinihru giske. tinihru dotan jamdai greko kura maile sune.” ysrth yusuph unihru ge tirai ge ani tinihrulai dotanma bhettayo. yusuphka dajyu-bhaihrule uslai tadhadat aumda greko dekhe. unihrule uslai marne niscy grer euta yojna bnae. unka dajyu-bhaihrule ek arkalai bhne, “her, spnadrsi yusuph aumdaich. ydi hamile skchau bhne uslai avsy marnu prch. hamile usko srir euta ritto kuvama phyamknu prch. tb hami aphno bubalai bhnn skchau, jmnngli jnavrle uslai maryo. tb hami heraum usko spna ke hunch.” tr rubenle yusuphlai bcaun cahnthyo. rubenle bhne, “tyslai hami nmaraum. hami tyslai kot nlgai kuvama haln skchaum.” ruben uslai bcaun ani babu bheko thaumma phirta pthaun cahnthyo. jb yusuph aphno dajyuhru kham pugyo, tinihrule uslai ekkasi smate ani usko lamo ani sundr kot cyatcyut pare. tyspchi tinihrule uslai euta khali sukhkha kuvama phyamki die. jb yusuph kuvabhitr thiyo uska dajyu-bhaihru kham bse. tinihrule here ani ek hul vyaparihru giladdekhii misrtriyatra grdai greko dekhe. tinihrule umthrumathi dherai prkaraka msla r dhn-dault lamdai thie. yhudale dajyu-bhaihrulai bhne,

“hamile aphno bhai marer tysko mrtyu lukaer ke paumchau? bruhamihrule tyslai ti vyaparihrulai becca labh hunch. hamile aphno bhailai marekoma dosi pni humdainau.” aru dajyu-bhaihru shmt bhe. jb ti midyani vyaparihru njik ae, tinihrule yusuphlai kuvabat bahir nikale. tinihrule yusuphlai bisvta camdika tukrama bece. ti vyaparihrule yusuphlai misr lier ge. yi sb ghtna humda ruben tyham aphno dajyu-bhaihrusit thien. tinihrule yusuphlai beceko unle thaha paen. jb ruben kuvama ayo unle tyham yusuphlai deken. sok prkt grer unle aphno lugahru cyatyo. rubenle aphna dajyu-bhaihru bheko thaumma ger bhne, “tyo keto kuvamma chain. maile ke grnu?” ti dajyu-bhaihrule euta boka mare ani tysko rgt tyo ramro lbedama lgae. tb tinihrule tyo lbeda aphno babulai dekhae. ani tinihrule sodhe, “hamile yo lbeda payaum, ke yo lbeda yusuphko ho?” tinihruka bubale kot dekhe ani bujhe, ki yo yusuphko kot thiyo, tinihruka bubale bhne, “ho, yo usko kot ho. jmnngli jnavrle mero chora yusuphlai marer khaeko hunuprch.” yakub aphno choroko nimti yti sokakul bhyo usle aphno lugahru cyatyo. tb unle aphno sok prkt grn ek khas prkarako luga lgayo. yakuble choroko sok dherai lamo smysmm mnayo. uska sbai chora-chorihrule tinlai santvna dine pryas gre. tr yakub khilyai sokbat mukt bhen. unle bhne, “mero choroko nimti m nmrunjnelmsm sokma rhnechu.” ysrth yakub putr sokma pririhyo. ti midyani vyaparihrule misr desma yusuphlai bece. phirunka rk-skhruka kptan potiphrilai tinihrule yusuphlai bece.

38

tys smy yhuda aphno dajyu-bhaihrulai chodi hira naumko manisist bsn ge. hira addulam shrko thiyo. yhudale tyhim knani ketilai bhetyo ani uslai vivah gryo. tys ketiko babuko naum usa thiyo. tys knani ketile euta choro jnmai. unle usko naum er rakhii. pchi pheri arko choro pai r usko naum onn rakhii. pchi pheri unle arko choro jnmai ani usko naum unle selh rakhin. usko tesro choro jnmmda yhuda kjobama thiyo. yhudale aphno choro erko vivah graumanko nimti euti ketilai rojyo. tys ketiko naum tamar thiyo. tr erle atyntai nramro kam gryo. prmprbhhu usmg prsn hunubhen. yskarn prmprbhule uslai marnu bhyo. tyspchi yhudale erko bhai onanlai bhne, “ja ani mreko daiko ptinisit sut. tm usko logne jstai bnnu. ydi nanihru jnme ti tero dai erka nanihru hunchn.” onanlai thaha thiyo tamar r ubat jo nanihru hunchn ti sbai uska humdainn. onanle tamarsit shvas gryo. tr unle aphno grbhdharn hun dien. ys visyma prmprbhhu krodhit hunu bhyo. yskarn prmprbhule onanlai pni marnu bhyo. tyspchi apni bhari tamarlai yhudale bhnyo, “tm aphno babuko ghr phrker ja, tyhi bs ani tbsmm vivah ngrnu jbsmm mero chora selh thulo humdain.” yhudalai dr thiyo ktai selh pni usko dajyuhru jhaim marinch. tamar aphno babuko ghrama phrker gin. pchi suaki chori yhudaki ptini mri. yhudako sok smy bitepchi, tyo addulambat aphno sathi hirasit timna ge. bhedabat katieko un lin yhuda timna ge. usko ssura yhuda bhedako un lin timna geko kura tamarle cal pai. tamarle smdhai vidhvale lgaune luga laune grd thii. ysrth unle bhindai kehi luga lgai

ani aphno anuhar prdale chopi. tispchi timna shrko njik enaim jane batoko muntir bsi. tamarle thaha pai yhudako choro selh ab thulo bhiskeko ch. tr yhudale usit vivah grne kunai vojna bnaune chain. yhudale tyhi bato himder ge. unle tamarlai dekhio tr tyo vesya ho bhner socyo. unle aphno anuhar vesyahrle jstai prdale dhakeki thi. ysrrh yhudatini bheko thaumma ge ani bhnyo, "tmsit saririk smbnhdh grnde." yhudale thaha paen u aphni buhari tamar thi.unle bhni, "timile mlai ke dinchau?" yhudale uttr diyo, "m mero bhedako hulbat euta bheda pthai dinechu."unle uttr dii, "ysma m raji chu. tr timile mlai bheda npthaunjelsmm rakhnlai kehi dinu prch." yhudale sodhyo, "maile bheda npthaunjelsmm ke bndhk rakhn cahnachau?"tamarle uttr dii, "timile aphno citthi pthaumda pryog grne mohr r dori deu. ani timile tekne ltthi pni deu." yhudale yi sb cijhru uslai dier tamarisit shvas gre. tamar grbhviti bhin. tamar ghr gi ani unle aphno mukhbat prda htaer pheri tyhi aphulai vidhya dekhaune luga phirin. tispchi yhudale vesyasit prtijna gre anusar hiralai euta sano bakhra dier enaim pthae. yhudale uslai aphno mohr r ltthi phrkaer lyaunum bhnyo. tr hirale tamarlai bhetn sken. hirale enaim shrka kehi manishrulai sodhyo, "batoko cheuma bsne vesya kham che?" manishrule jvaphi die, "yham kahi vesya thiin." ysrrh yhudakosathi tinikhram ge r bhne, "maile aimailai bhetn skin. jb maile tys thaumka manishrulai sodhem, tinihrule mlai btae tys thaumma kahi vesya thiin." yskarn yhudale bhne, "tyslai ti cijhru rakhn deu. m camhdin manishru mmathi hamsun. maile tyslai bakhra din khojem tr uslai bhetien, tyhi nai pryapt ch." prayh tin mhinapchi ksaile yhudalai bhne, "timro buharile vesyale jstai kam gri. ani ahile u vesyavrtile grda grbhviti che."tb yuhdale bhnyo, "uslai bahir nikal, uslai mar ani usko srir jlai de." yhudaka manishru tamarlai marn ge. tr tamarle aphno ssuralai smacar pthai. tamarle bhni, "jun manisle mlai grbhviti bnayo tysaika yi cijhru hun. tb unle mohr, dori ani tekne ltthi dekhai. yi cijhru her yi sb kska hun? yi kska vises mohr, dori r tekne ltthi ho?" yhudale ti cijhru cinyo ani bhne, "unle thik bhni. m nai bhulma thiem. maile aphno prtijna anusar usko vivah aphno chora selhsit grn diimn." ani yhudat pheri tinitisutenn. tamarko sutkeri hune smy apiguyo ani unle thaha pai jumlyah nanihru hunechn. jun smyama unle nani jnmamudai thi euta naniko euta hat bahir niskiyo. sumdenile tyo naniko hatma rato dhago bamdher bhni, "yo nani phile jnmnch." tr tys nanile aphno hat pheri bhitr psayo. tispchi dosro nani phile jnmnyo. tys bkht sumdenile bhni, "tm nai phile bahir aun smrth bhis." tiskarn unle tys naniko naum peres rakhi. tispchi arko nani jnmio. tys naniko hatma rato dhago thiyo. unle tys naniko naum jerh rakhi.

39

jun vyaparile yusuphlai kinyo unle yusuphlai misr desma ller ge. unle yusuphlai phirunko agmrkskhruko senaptilai becidiyo. tr prmprbhule yusuphlai shayta grnu bhyo. yusuph euta sphl manis bhyo. yusuph aphno misri malik potiphrko ghrma bsyio. potiphrle thaha payo prmprbhule yusuphlai

shayta grnu bheko ch. unle yo pni thaha payo yusuphle ge grch tysma uslai sphl parn prmprbhule shayta grnu bheko hunch. yskarn yusuphlai paer potiphr atyntai khusi thiyo. potiphrle uslai aphno kam graun ttha ghrma vyvstha milaune kamma lgayo. potiphrko prtyek kuruma usko adhikar thiyo. jb yusuph potiphrko ghrma prtyek cijko adhikari bnio tb prmprbhule potiphrko ghrma rheko prtyek cijma asirvad dinubhyo. prmprbhule yusuphko karnle yso grnu bhio ani potiphrko khetima ubjne prtyek cijlai prmprbhule asirvad dinu bhio. ysaile potiphrle yusuphlai aphno ghrko prtyek cijko jimmavari lgayo. potiphrle kunai kurako cinta grdanthio u khali aphno bhojiko visyama matr cinta grdthyoyusuph atyntai sundr r ramro thiyo. kehi smypchi yusuphko malikki ptnile uslai prem grn thalin. ekkdin unle bhnin, "msmg sut." tr yusuph manen. unle bhne, "mero malik ys ghrko prtyek cijko nimti mlai visvas grchn. unle ys ghrko prtyek cijko lagi mlai jimmavari dieka chn. mera malikle mlai aphu sman smjhnchn. tr maile uski ptnisit sutnu humdain. yo ucit hoin. yo prmesvrko biruddhma pap ho."tyo strile prtyek dinnai yusuphsit kura grthi. tr yusuphle usit sutn asvikar grdthyio. ek din yusuph aphno kamko nimti ghrbhitr pseko thiyo. tys bela logne manis tys ghrma u matrai thiyo. uska malikki ptnile yusuphko luga smati ani uslai bhni, "timi msit ochyanma au." tr yusuph tyhambat yti camdo bhagyo ki usko luga malikki ptniko hatma nai rhyo. tys manisiki ptnile dekho usko luga usaiko hataima thiyo ani yusuph ghrdekhi bahir bhager ge. ysrrh unle niscy gri ge bheko thiyo tys visyama jhuto prcar grnuprch. u bahirka manishrulai bolaun gi. unle bhni, "her, yo hibru kmara hamro beijit grn yham aeko thiyo. u bhitr ayo ani msit sutne kosis gryo, tr m sahrai cicyaem. m ciccaekole grda tyo drayo ani yhambat bhagyo. tr unle aphno kot msitai choder gyo." yskarn unle aphno logne ghr phrkunjelmm tyo luga aphusmgai rakhi. ani unle aphno lognelai tyhi ktha sunai. unle bhnin, "timile lyaeko hibru dasle msit bybhicar grer ljit paryo. jb u mkham ayo m ciccaem ani tyo bhagyo tr tysle aphno luga choder gyo." jti bela yusuphko malikle ktha sune, tini sahrai nai risae. tyham euta jhyalkhana thiyo ani tysma rajaka struhrulai rakhinthyo. potiphrle yusuphlai tyhi jhyalkhanama rakhyo ani yusuph tyhi bsirhyo. tr prmprbhule yusuphsit hunuhunthyo. uham smdhai usmg dyalu hunuhunthyo. uhamle aru kaidihruko prmkh yusuphlai bnae ani ek rkskbat grinu prne prtyek kuro tinlai grn lgae. rkskhruka adhikarile jhyalkhanko sbai kurahruma yusuphmathi visvas grthe. ysto yskarn hune bhio karn prmprbhule yusuphlai shayta grnuhunthyo. yusuphle ge grthyio prmprbhule uslai sphl graunu hunthyo.

40

pchi, phirunka duijina nokhrhule phirunprti kehi gli gre. tinihrumdhye ekjna phirunka lagi roti pkaune ani arko unko dakhrs dine nokr thie. phirun yi roti pkaune r dakhrs seva grne manishrusit krodhit bhe. unle tinihrulai phirunle yusuphlai jstai photiphrilai jhyalkhanam pthae jsko mukhy agmrk-

skko ghrma jham yusuph thiyo. prmu khle ti duij-
 nalai yusuphko hercahma rakhi dubhoyo. tinihru
 ys jhyalkhanama kehi din thie. ek din rati ti dui-
 jnale spna dekke. ti duijna nokrhru, ekjna roti
 pkaune r arko dakhrs seva graune misr deska rajaka
 nokrhru thie. prtyek kaidiko a-aphno spna thiyo.
 ani prtyek spnako alggai arth thiyo. yusuph bholi-
 plt bihanai tinihrukham ge. unle tinihru lai sahra
 kstma preko bhettae. yusuphle sodhyo, “aj tinihru
 kin cintit dekhinchau?” ti duijna manishrule uttr die,
 “hamile rati spna dekhyaum tr ke spna dekhyaum bu-
 jhn skenaum. tyo spnako arth hamilai bujhaune athva
 vyakhya grne manis yham kohi pni chain.” yusuphle
 tinihru lai bhne, “prmesvr nai ekjna hunuhunch jsle
 spna bujhaunu athva vyakhya grn sknu hunch. ys-
 rth m binti grchu mlai tinihruko spna btaw.” ys-
 rth dakhrs sevkle yusuphlai aphno spna btayo. tysle
 bhne, “maile mero spnama dakhko bot dekhem. tys
 botma tintva hamgharu thie. kopila lagepchi lgt-
 tai yska phulhru prspthutit bhe ani pakeko agum-
 rko gucca bhyo. maile phirunoko pyala smateko
 thie ysrlth dakh tiper tyo pyalama nicorer tyo pyala
 phirunlai diem.” tb yusuphle uttr diyo, “m spnako
 vyakhya timilai dinechu. ti tintva hamgharuko arth
 tin din ho. tin din ses hunuaghi phirunle yham aer
 timilai aphno kamma jan anumti dinechn. timile
 tyhi kam grnechau jun kam timile phirunsit phile
 girirheka thiyau. tr jb timi yhambat mukti paum-
 chau mlai pni sjhna grnu. mlai shayta ani mero bh-
 lai gr. mero visyma phirunlai bhñ jsle grda m yham-
 bat niskn skum. mlai hibruruko bhumi, mero des-
 bat bl pryog grer nikaliyo. ani tys smyma maile ku-
 nai bhul greko thiinn jsle grda m kaidma prnu prne
 thio.” tys roti pkaunele thaha payo arko nokrko spna
 ramro thiyo. ysrlth mukhy roti pkaunele yusuphlai
 bhne, “maile pni spna dekhem. maile spnama dekhem
 mero tauko mathi rotile bhrieko tinota dalahru thie.
 sb bhnda mathiko dalama sbai prkarko pkaeko bhojn
 thiyo. yo bhojn rajako nimti thiyo. tr bhojn crahrule
 khairheka thie.” yusuphle uttr diyo, “spnako arth
 ke hunch m btaune chu. ti tin dalahruko arth
 tin din ho. tin dinbhit raja yham aunu hunech
 ani timi kaidbat mukt hunechau. tb rajale timro
 tauko chinaunu hunech ani timro srir khuttama
 jhundayaumnu hunech ani timro srirko masu crahrule
 khanechn.” yusuphlai birsinchñ tin dñpchi phirunoko
 jñm din thiyo. phirunle aphno sbai nokhrulai
 bhoj die. bhojma phirunle mukhy dakhrs dine r
 mukhy roti pkaune nokhrulai jhyalkhanabat nikalne
 anumti die. phirunle dakhrs dine sevkali mukt
 gryo ani uslai aphno purano kamma nai lgayo. ani
 dakhrs dine sevkle phirunoko hatma dakhrs ko pyala
 rakhidiyo. tr phirunle mukhy roti pkaunelai phamsi
 diyo ani yusuphle je je hunch bhñi btaeko thiyo
 tyhi bhyo. tr mukhy dakhrs dine sevkle yusuphlai
 shayta grn pni birsiyo usle yusuphko visyma phirun-
 lai kehi pni bhnen. yusuphko visyma unle sbai bir-
 siyo. phirunoko spna

nama unle dekhyo satvta gaihru ndibat nisker gham-
 khamdai ubhieka thie. ti gaihru herda ramra r svsth
 thie. tyspchi ajh satvta gaihru ndibat niskie ani ti svsth
 gaihruko njikma ndiko kinarma ubhie. tr gaihru
 dublo r bimari jsta thie. aphno spnama unle yi satvta
 rogi gaihrule satvta svsth gaihru lai khamdai greko
 dekhyo. tb phirun byumjhiyo. phirun pheri sutyro r
 spna dekhyo. unle spnama euta annko botma satvta
 bala lageko dekhyo. annko balahru mota r ramra
 thie. ani pchi ajh satvta annhru bheko usle dekhyo.
 tr tinihru patlo r baphilo havale sukeka thie. ti patla
 satvta annka balahrule ti ramra r bhrila annka bal-
 ahru khae. tyspchi phirun biurmjhiyo ani socyo tyo
 sb eutai spna matr thiyo. r arko bihan yi spnahruko
 visyma phirun ekdmai cintit bhyo. ysrlth unle misr
 deska sbai jadugr ani sbai jñani manishrulai bo-
 layo. phirunle ti sbai manishrulai aphno ti spnahruko
 visyma btayo tr ksaille pni tys visyma vyakhya grn
 skenn. tb tyo dakhrs puryaune sevkle yusuphlai
 smjhie ani phirunlai bhne, “aj m mero atitka bhulhru
 smjhna grairheko chu. tpaime m r roti pkaunesit
 dikkhunu bheko thiyo ani hamilai prmu kh rkskko
 ghrma kaidi bnaunu bhyo. tyspchi ek rat unle r
 maile spna dekhyaum. prtyek spnako bhinda bhindai
 arth thiyo. hamisit jhyalkhanama ek jna hibru manis
 thiyo. tyo amgrkskhruko kptanko nokr thiyo. uslai
 hamile aphno spna btaayam r ti spnahruko visyma
 unle hamilai vyakhya gryo. hamilai unle prtyek sp-
 nako arth btayo. usle je bhneko thiyo m jhyalkhan-
 bat mukt hunechu ani mero apñnai nokri paunechu,
 tyo shi bhyo. unle tyo roti pkaune manis mrcñ bh-
 neko thiyo ani tyo mryo. ysrlth unle je je bhneko
 thiyo sty bhyo.” ysrlth yusuphlai phirunle jhyalkhan-
 bat jhikayo r amg-rkskhule uslai lgttai jhyalkhan-
 bat lyae. yusuphle dahri katyo ani kehi spna lugahru
 lgaer phirunlai bhettñ gyo. phirunle yusuphlai bh-
 nyo, “maile thaha paem ksaille timilai aphno spna btae
 timi tysko barema vyakhya din skchau are. maile pni
 euta spna dekkeko chu ani tys spnako visyma btaun
 yham ksaille bykhya grn skenn.” yusuphle uttr die, “m
 t byarkhya din skdinm tr hunsckñ prmesvle timi-
 lai spnako bisyma btaunu hunech.” tyspchi phirunle
 yusuphlai bhne, “mero spnama m nil ndiko kinarma
 abhirheko thiem. tyham ndibat satvta gaihru niskie
 ani kinarma ghamis khamdai ubhie. tinihru herda
 svsth r ramra dekhine jñavr thie. tb pheri ndibat
 aru satvta gaihru niskie tr yi herda durbl r nramra
 thie. smpurn misma maile dekkeko gaihruhñda
 ti gaihru nramra thie. tyspchi ti dubla r ghinlagda
 gaihrule phileka ramra r svsth gaihru lai khae. tr
 tinihru ajh pni dubla r nramra dekhie. tr satvta gaihru
 khai skepchi pni tinihru dubla r kurup nai dekhinthe.
 tinihru lai herer timilai bhññ skne thienau ti gaihrule
 satvta bliya bliya gaihru khae. suruma tinihru jti ku-
 rup r dubla thie pchi pni tinihru lai tystai dekhinthe.
 tb m biurmjhem. “mero pheri arko spnama maile euta
 annko botma satvta balahru phldai greko dekhem. ti
 satvta balahru bakla r annle bhrieka thie. ani pchi aru
 satvta balahru tinihru pchi plaer. tr ti pchi plaeka bal-
 ahru patla r grm havale nst bheka thie. tyspchi ti patla
 balahrule phileko bakla satvta balahru lai khae. “maile
 ti spnahru mero jadugrhulai bhñem tr ksaille pni ti
 spnahruko visyma vyakhya grn skenn. tinihruko arth

ke hunch t?"yusuphle spnako visyama vyakhya grch tb yusuphle phirunlai bhnyo, "ti duvai spnahrutai visyaka hun. prmesvrle ab camdai ke ghtn lageko ch. tys visyama bhni rhuu bheko ch. duvai spnahruko arth vastvik rupma eutai ho. satvta ramra-ramra gaihru r satvta ramra-ramra annko balahruko arth ramra sat vrshru hun. ti satvta bimari gaihru r satvta annko patla balahrule ys ilakama sat vrssmm anikal lagch bhne bodh hunch. yi khrav sat vrs ramro sat vrsuchi aumch. yo thik maile timilai bhne jstai nai ho. prmesvrle phirunlai btaunu bheko ch uham ke grnu humdaich? misr desma sat vrs prcur ann hune ch. tr tyspchi pheri sat vrs anikal lagne ch. misr deska manishrule atitma kti ann ubjni greka thie birsnechn. ann r paniko abhavl des nst hune ch. tyo anikal tyti bhyamkr hunech manishrule prsst khane kura khamda ksto hunch bhulnechn. "he phirun, tpaiile eutai arth bheka duivta spna dekhnu bhyo. ysto yo arth bujhaunko nimti bhyo tpa prmesvrle yo niscy graunu hunech. ysaikarn, he phirun, tpaimle ysto buddhiman r jnani manis hernuhos ani unlai misr desko rajypal bnaunuhos. tb jntabat ann uthaunko nimti aru manishru channu hos. prtyek manisle asl sat vrsma je jti ann ubjaumch, tysbat pamcau bhag bujhaos. tinihrulai ajna dinuhos jo asl vrshru aumdaichn tisybela prsst anajhru jmma grun. manishrulai ghosna gri dinu hos ti chaniekai manisalai shrhruma anajhru jmma grne adhikar hos. tb tinihrule tyti smysmm ann bcaer rakhnechn jbsmm tysko avsyk rhnch. tyo jmma grieko ann anikalmo smy misrma upyog hunech, ysrtth manishru sat vrs anikalma bhokle mrne chainn." phirun r tinka sbai pdadhikarihrulai yo yojna ramro lagyo. tyspchi unle tinka sbai pdadhikarihrulai sodhe, "ke prmesvrko atma tyo vyktibhiit rheko kunai vykti hami bheth skchau? skdainau?" ysrtth phirunle yusuphlai bhne, "jb prmesvrle timilai yi sbai kurahru bujhne bnaunu, bhyo, ys thaumma timi jsto jnani ttha buddhimani kohi pni chain. timi nai ek jna hau jo ys desko rajypal hun skne ani mera sbai manishrule timro kura sunne chn timi je bhinchau, ajna paln grnechn. m matr ekjna vykti hunechu jo timi dekh mathi rhnechu." tb phirunle yusuphlai pheri bhne, "maile timilai smst misr desko rajypal bnaeko chu." ani phirunle aphno rajkiry mukutko chap bheko aumthi yusuphlai die, uslai ramro resmi luga lgai die ani phirunle usko glama sunko euta sikri lgai die. jb tinihru rthko predma cdhe. phirunle yusuphlai aphno rthko pchadi rakhe ani "yusuphlai bato deu" bhndai kraumda himde tysrt phirunle yusuphlai smpuran misrdesko rajypal bnae. raja phirunle tinlai bhne, "m phirun raja hum. timro anumti bina misr desko bhumima ksailie pni hat athva khutta haln paune chain." tyspchi phirunle unlai arko naum sapant-paneh die. phirunle usko vivah asnt naum bheki aimaisit grae jo 'on' shrka pujahari potiphrki chori thii. ys prkar yusuph smst misr deska rajypal bhe. misr des bhri bhrmnma niske. jb yusuphle misrka rajako seva grn suru gre. yusuph tis vrska humda niske ani sara misr desko bhrmn gre. shkalko sat vrsko smysmm desma ramro ubjni bhyo. ani tinle ti vrshruma annhru jogaer shrhruma jmma gre. prtyek shrma tys shrko vripriko bhumibat ubjiko ann jmma grae. smudrko baluvako thupro

jham ann yusuphle thupare. tinle thupareko ann yti vidhn thiyi ojn grn asmbhv thiyi. yusuphki ptni asnt thiin ani tini on shrka pujahari potipheraki chori thiin. anikal lagn dui vrs aghadi yusuph r asntka dui chorahru jnme. yusuphle aphno philo choroko naum mnsse rakhe. yusuphle usko ysto naum rakhe karn unle bhne, "maile jti kst paeko thiem prmprbhule sbai dekhnu bhyo r mero ghrko smjhna pni vrsai dinu bhyo." tinle aphno dosro choroko naum epraim rakhe. tinle usko naum ysto rakheko karn btae, "prmesvrle mlai splh tulyaunu bhyo, jun thaumma maile kst bhogem."anikalmo smy suru hunch sat vrssmm manishrule jti cahanthe khane ann pae tr tyspchi ti vrshru bite. ani yusuphko bhvisyvana anusar nai sat vrsko anikal suru bhyo. ys deshruka sbai amnclhruma khadyko abhav bhyo. tr misrma ann prcur thiyi. ysto bheko karn yusuphle ann jmma grer rakheka thie. jb anikal suru bhyo misrka manishrule phirunlai annko davi gre ani tinle aphno deska manishrulai bhne, "yusuphkhann jau ani sodh ke grnu prch." prtyek thaumma anikal clirheko thiyi. ysrtth yusuphle manishrulai godambat ann die. tinle jo gaer rakheko ann misr deska manishrulai bece. misr desma nai ghor anikal lagyo. prtyek yusuphkhann ann kinn ae, kinbhne anikal sbai thaumma bhyamkr thiyi.

42

knanma pni khrab prkarle nai anikal lagyo. tr yakuble misr desma ann ch bhni thaha pae. ysrtth yakuble aphno chorahrulai bhne, "hami yham kin kehi ysi bsirheka chaum. becnko nimti misr desma ann rakheko ch bhni maile suneko chu. ysrtth ann kinnko nimti hami tyham jaum jsle grda hami aphaimlai anikalbat bcaunechau." ysrtth misrma ann kinn yusuphka dajuhru mdhye ds jna ge. yakuble binyaminlai pthaenn. (yusuphka bhaihruma binyamin matr aphnai bhai ho.) binyaminlai kehi nramro hola bhner yakub drae. knanma anikal audhi nai lgeko thiyi, misr desma ann kinn janehruma knanbat dherai manishru thie. tinihru mdhye israela chorahru pni thie. tys smyama misr deska prsask yusuph thie. tyham yusuph matr ekjna manis thie, jsle misr desma manishrulai ann bec-bikhn grieko niriksn grthe. ysrtth tinka dajyu-bhaihru tinikhann ae ani sir nihuryaer nmskar gre. yusuphle aphno dajyu-bhaihrulai dekke ani cine. tr tinle aphno dajyu-bhaihrulai ncine jham gre. tinle tinihrust nisthuratapun sdrhruma kura gre. tinle bhne, "timihru khambat aeka hau?"ti dajyu-bhaihrule uttr die, "hami knan desbat aeka haum. yham hami ann kinn aeka haum." yusuphle cine tinihru tinka dajyu-bhaihru tr tin ti ko hun tinihrule cinenn. yusuphle aphno dajyu-bhaihruko visyama dekkeho spna smjhe,yusuphle aphno dajyu-bhaihrulai bhne, "timihru jasushru hau, ann kinn aekahru hoinau. hami kham durbl chaum tyo jann aeka hau." tinihrule uttr die, "he mhasy tpaimka sevkhru yham khadyann kinn matr aeka chn. hamihru sbai dajyu-bhaihru haum, hami sbaike babu eutai hun. hami imandar manishru haum. hami khali ann kinn aeka chaum." tb yusuphle tinihrulai bhne, "hoin. hami kham durbl chaum tyo jann timihru aeka hau." ani

tinihrule uttr die, "hoin, hami sbai dajyu-bhaihru haum. hamro privarma hami barhrjna dajyu-bhaihru chaum. haihru sbaiako ekjna buba hunuhunch. hamro kanchu bhai ghrma bubasit ch. ekjna bhai dheraiaighi mryo. hami, tpaimka dashru, knanko bhumibhat aeka haum." tr yusuphle bhne, "hoin, m bu-jhnskchu m bhulma chain. timihru jasushru hau. tr m timihrulai apu sty bheko prman grne mauka dinchu. m raja phirunko naumma sph khanchu jbsmm timihruko kanchu bhai yham aumdain tytijnelsmm timihrulai jan dine chain. timihru mdhye ek kanchu bhailai yham m bhekoma lyaun jan dinchu ani aru dajyu-bhaihruelai jhyalkhanma rakhechu. timihrule samco kuro greko ho hoin hami hernechaum tr m visvas grchu timihru jasushru hau." tispchi yusuphle tinihrulai tin dinsmm jhyalkhanma rakhe. simonlai bndhk jhaim rakhyo tin dinpchi yusuphle tinihrulai bhne, "m prmesvrko dr manne manis hum. maile bhneko man tb m timihrulai bamcne mauka dinchu. ydi timihru samcaai nai imandar manishru hau bhne, timihru mdhye ek bhai yhi jhyalkhanma rhn skch. ani any bhaihru timihruka manishruko nimti ann lier phrkin skchn. tr timihruko kanchu bhai lier timihru phrki aunai prch. tb matr m thaha paune chu timihrule samco bolirheka chau ani timihrule mrnu prne chain." dajyu-bhaihru ysma shmt bhe. "tinihrule ekarkama kura gre, "hamile hamro bhai yusuphlai nramro kura grekole dnd bhogirheka chaum. unle bhogeko kst hamile dekhyaum, unle aphno bcauko nimti hamisit prarthna gryu tr hamile usko prarthna asvikar gryau. ysrt hahle hamihrule kst bhogirheka chaum." tispchi rubenle tinihrulai bhne, "maile tys ketolai nramro kehi ngrnu bhni timihrulai bhneko thiem. tr timihrule mero sllah manenau. ysrt hahle usko mrtyuko sttama hami dnd bhogirheka chaum." aphna dajyu-bhaihruisit kura grnko nimti yusuphle ekjna anuvadk rakheka thie. ysrt unka bhaihrule tinihruko bhasa bujhe bhni jan skenn. tr tinihrule ke ke kura gre tinle sune r bujhe. tinihruko kurala yusuph atyntai dukkhi bhe. ysrt unti tinihrubat alg bhe ani roe. kehi snpchi yusuph tinihru smks ge. unle simonlai smate ani bamdhe tr aru dajyu bhaihrule herirhe. yusuphle kehi nokhrulai tinihruka borama ann bhrn lgae. ti dajyu-bhaihrule yusuphlai annko dam die. tr yusuphle tinihrule tireko annko paisa tinihrukaai annko borama halidie. tispchi yusuphle tinihrulai ghr phrkda batoma avsyk prne cijhru die. ysrt ti dajyu-bhaihru annko bora gdhama lader tyhambat himde. tys rat tinihru ek thaumma bas bse. tinihru mdhye ekjnale gdhalai khuvauun aphno thailo kholyo. ani tys thailoma unle tireko paisa payo. unle aphno dajyu-bhaihruelai bhne, "her, maile annko nimti dieko paisa yham ch. ksaila mero thailoma paisa rakheko hun skch." tys smy ti dajyu-bhaihruko sahs hrayo ani drae. tinihru ekkatir phrkie ani bhne, "prmesvr hamimathi ke grnu humdaich?" knanka ti dajyu-bhaihru aphna babu yakubkham puge. tinihrule yakublai ke bheko thiyu prtyek kuro btae. tinihrule bhne, "tys deska saskle hamisit nisthur sbdma kura gre. tinle hami jasus hau pni bhne. tr tinlai hamile bhnyaum hami jasus hoinaun, hami imandar manishru haum. hamile tinlai bhnyaum hamihru bahr bhai chaum. hamile aphno

bubako visyama bhnyaum r yo pni bhnyaum hamro sb bhnda kanchu bhai knan desma nai ch. "tb ti prsaskle hamilai bhne, 'timihru imandar manishru hau bhni prman grne euta upay ch. timihru mdhye ekjnalai msit chod ani aru bhaihru aphna manishruko nimti ann lier phrk. tispchi timihruko kanchu bhai lier mkham au, tb m bujhne chu timihru samcaai imandar manishru hau athva hamilai nst parne senako pkska timihru euta senadvara hamihrulai nst parnu pthaeka hau. ydi timihrule samco bhneka rhechau r imandar thhriyau bhne aphno bhai phiira paunechau. m uslai dinechu r timihru pni hamro desma ann kinn svtntr hunechau." tispchi ti dajyu-bhaihrule a-aphno borahrubatt ann bahr nikaln suru gre ani prtyekle aphno paisako thailo aphno annko borama pae. ti dajyu-bhaihru r tinihruka babule paisa dekhe r khubai drae. yakuble tinihrulai bhne, "ke timi maile mera sbai nanihru gumaeko cahncchau? yusuph ge, simon pni ge ani ahile timi mbat binyaminlai pni chutyaun cahncchau." tr rubenle aphno babulai bhne, "buba! ydi maile binyaminlai phrkaer tpaimkham nlyae mera duvai chorahru maridinu hos. visvas grnu hos, m binyaminlai phrkaer lyaumne nai chu." tr yakuble bhne, "m binyaminlai timihrusit jan dimdin. usko dajyu mryo ani mero ptai rahelbat jnmeko choro yo matr ch. misr des jama dylai batoma kehi bhe tys ghtnale mero mrtyulai nimtyaune ch. ek ati sokakul budho manislai timihrule cihanma gadnechaum."

43

tys desma anikalko prkop sahray thiya. manishrule misr desbat lyaeko sbai ann khaiske. jb ann skiyu, yakuble aphna chorahruelai bhne, "hamile khanuko nimti ajh kehi ann kinn misr des janu prch." tr yhudale yakublai bhne, "tr tys desko saskle hamilai cetauni diekachs. unle bhne, 'ydi timihrule aphno bhai mkham lier aenau bhne m timihrusit kura grne chain.' ydi tpaim binyaminlai hamisit pthunu hunch bhne, matr hamihru ann kinnu jan skchau. tr ydi tpaim uslai pthaun asvikar grnu bhyo bhne tb hami janchainau. tys manisla bina binyamin hamilai tyham janu hosiyaer graekachs." israelle bhne, "uslai timihrule arko pni bhai ch bhni kin bhnyau? timihrule mero nimti ysto nramro kam kin gryau?" ti dajyu-bhaihrule jvaph die, "unle hami r hamra kumbka visy dherai jann khofthyo r unle hamilai thuprai prsnhru gryu. unle hamilai sodhyo, 'ke timra dajyu-bhaihru ajh bamceka chn? ghrma ajh kohl bhaihru chn chainn?' hamile khali usko prsnhruko uttr matr diyaum. hamile janeka thienau unle bhai lier matr aij bhnc." tispchi yuhdale aphno babu israellai bhne, "binyamin msit jaos. m usko herach grnechu. hamro nimti ann linu hami misr des janai prch. ydi hami genaum bhnem hamra nanihru hamihrusmgai mrnechn. m tinilai visvas dilaumchu hamro bhai surksit rhnech. yska lagi m sm-purn dayitv line chu. ydi maile uslai phrkaun skin bhne timile mlai smdhaim dos din skchau. ydi tpaim hamilai aghadi nai jan dieko bhe, ahilemm dui coti ann lier ai skne thiyau." tispchi tinihruka babu israelle bhne, "ydi yo shi rupma nai samco ho bhne, tb binyaminlai timihrusmgai lier jau. tr tys saskko

nimti kehi upharhru lajjau. hamile aphno bhumima ubjaeka cijhrubat kehi lier jau. kehi sugndhit msla, alikiti mh, alikita, sugndhit lep, murr, pekta, r hade-bdam lier jau. yspali timihrusmg bheko paisa bhnda pni dui guna vesi lier jau. hun skch saskle bhul gre holan, ysrt timihrulai phrkai dieko paisa pni lier jau. binyaminlai tys maniskham lier jau. m prarthna grchu jb timi tyo prsaskaghi ubhinchau srsvsktiman prmesvrle shayta grnu hunech. m prarthna grchu unle binyamin r simonlai surksit phrkn dinechn. ydi ysto bhen bhne, m pheri putr sokle vyakul hunechu.” ysrt th ti dajyu-bhaihrule sasklai dinko nimti uphar lge. tinihrule philo pali lgeko bhnda dobr rkm pni lier ge. ys plt binyamin aphno dajyuhrusmg misr des ge.dajyu-bhaihrulai yusuphko ghrma nimtyaiyo misr desma yusuphle tinihrusmg binyaminlai dekhe. yusuphle aphna nokrlai bhne, “ti manishrulai mero ghrma lier jau. euta psu mar ani pkash, yinihru aj diumso msit bhojn khanechn.” uslai je bhnieko thiyo nokrle tyhi gryo. unle ti manishrulai yusuphko ghrma lyayo. jb ti dajyu-bhaihrulai yusuphko ghrma lgiyo tinihru drae. tinihrule bhne, “astiko pali hamro borahruma paisa haler phrkaieko thiyo tysaikarn hamilai yham lyaiyo. tyo tinihrule hamro viru dvma astr bnaune chn. ani tinihru hamro gdhahru corer lgi hamilai kmara bnaunechn.” ysrt th dajyu-bhaihru yusuphko ghrko nokrhruko mukhiyakham ge. tinihrule bhne, “mhasy, m prtijna grchu yo sty ho, astiko pali hami ann kinn ayaum. tr jb hamihrule rat bitaunu prne thaumma ai pugaum, hamile aphno bora kholyaum tb borako mukhma nai hamihrule tireko purai rkm payaum. ahile hamile yham lyaeaka chaum. ani ahile pheri pni ann kinnko nimti aru rkm lyaeaka chaum. hami jandainau kse tyo rkm hamro borama rakhyo.” tb nokrle uttr diyo, “timihru santisit bs. ndrau. timihruka prmesvr, timihruko babuka prmesvrle nai timihruko nimti borama dhn rakhidieko hunschk. timihrule tireko rkm maile paekai hum.”tyspch ti ys nokrle tinihru bheko thaumma simonlai lyayo. tb unle tinihrulai yusuphko ghrma lyae ani pani die. tinihrule tinko khutta dhoe. use tinihruko gdhahrulai pni khuvayo. yusuphle pni mdhy dinko bhojn tinihrusit khanechn bhni sunekole tyspch ti tinihrule yusuphlai diine uphar tyar rakhe. yusuph ghrma ae ani dajyu-bhaihrule tinihrusit lyaeok upharhru tinlai die. tyspch tinihru tinko agadi bhuimma nihurie. yusuphle tinihrulai aphno bhllokusl sodhpuch gre. yusuphle bhne, “timihrule aphno budho babuko barema btaeka thiyau, tini ajhai jivit ani svst hunuhunch?” ti dajyu-bhaihrule jvaph die, “jyu hjur, uham jivit hunu hunch.” ani tinihru pheri yusuphaghi nihurie. tyspch yusuphle aphno bhai binyaminlai dekhe. (binyamin r yusuphki eutai ama hun) yusuphle bhne, timihrule mlai btaeko kanchho bhai yhi ho?” tyspch yusuphle binyaminlai bhne, “he babu, prmesvrle timilai asirvad dinu hunech.” tb yusuph htariy kotha chode kinbhne tini aphna dajyu-bhaihruko mnobhavle vyakul bheka thie ani run cahnthie. tini aphno kothabhittr pse ani roe. tyspch yusuph mukh dhoe bahir ae. tinle apahaumlai vsmar rakher bhne, “ahile bhojn grne smy ho.” yusuphle ekalai euta teblmasmgai bhojn khae. unka bhaihrule arko euta teblma bhojn khae.

misr desbasihrule arko teblma smgai bhojn khae. tinihruko visvas thiyo hibru manishrusmgai bser khanu ramro hoin. yusuphka dajyubhaihru tinkai tebl aghi bseka thie. tinihru jethadekhi kanchasmm umer anusar lhrai bseka thie. ke bhirheko ch sbai dajyubhaihrule eka-arkama ascrymani herirheka thie. nokrhrule yusuphko teblbat bhojn lyae tinihrulai dinthe. tr ti nokrhrule binyaminlai aru dajyubhaihru lai bhnda pamc guna vesi dinthe. ti dajyubhaihru naghaunjelsmm yusuphsmgai khae.

44

tb yusuphle aphno nokrlai hukum gre! yusuphle bhne, “yi manishru borahruma jti ann lier jan skchn tyti dherai ann halideu. ani prtyek manis ko paisa usko anko borabhittr halideu. kanchho bhaiko thailoma paisa halideu. tr usko thailoma mero camdiko kcaura pni halideu.” yusuphko sevkle uslai jsto grnu bhnieko thiyo tystai gryo. arkodin, eka bihanai, sbai dajyu-bhaihrulai tinihruko gdha smet phrkai aphno destir pthaiyo. jb tinihrule shr nagheka thie yusuphle aphno nokrlai bhne, “jau ani tinihrulai pchayau. tinihrulai roker bhn, ‘hami tinihrusit ramro thiyau, tr kin tinihru hamro nimti nramro bhyau? mera malikko camdiko kcaura kin coryau? mera malikle ysai kcaurabat piunchn ani guptkura hru jannuko lagi ysai pryog grchn. tinihrule je gryau tyo samccai dherai nramro ho.” ysrt tys nokrle yusuphko ajna mani svarma cdher gryo ani ti dajyu-bhaihrulai rokyo. yusuphle tinihrulai je bhnn lgaeko thie tyhi usle bhnyo. tr ti dajyu-bhaihrule tys nokrlai bhne, “kin hjurka, saskle yi kurahru grchn. hamile tysto kehi grdainau. hamile aghillo plt hamro borahruma jun paisa paeka thiyau tyo pni phrkaer lyayaum. ysrt hamile timro malikko ghrbat kunai sun athva camdi coreka chainaum. ydi tyo camdiko kcaura hami mdhye ksaiko thailama bhetiyo bhne tyo mros. tinihru apahimle uslai marn skchau ani tb hami tinihruko kmara hunechaum.” nokrle bhne, “timihrule bhne jham grnechaum. tr m manisiko htya grdin. jun manismg m camdiko kcaura bhetchu tyo manis mero kmara hunech, tr aru manishru svtntr bher janechn.” tb prtyek bhaile aphno thailo chito-chito bhuimma rakhe. tys nokrle borahru niriksn grn thalyo. unle sbbhnda jethobat suru grer kanchosmm niriksn gryo. unle binyaminko borama camdiko kcaura bhetiyo. ti dajyu-bhaihru atyntai dukhki bhe. tinihrule aphno dukkh prdrsngrn aphna lugahru cyate. tinihrule borahru aphno-aphno gdhma cdhae r shrttr phrke. yhuda ani uska dajyu-bhaihru yusuphko ghrma ge. yusuph tytinjel tyhi thie. ti dajyu-bhaihru bhuimma uni aghi nihurie. yusuphle tinihrulai bhne, “timihrule kin ysto kura gryo? ke tinihrulai thah chain m jsto manisst agmvani grne abhyas ani ysto vstu pttto lgaune ksmta ch?” yhudale bhne, “vyakhya grne kunai bato chain. hami dosi chainau bhni sabit grne hamisit kunai sbut nai chain. prmesvrle matr dosi manis pttto lgaunu bheko ch. ysrt hami duvai ani jsko thailama kcaura bhetiyo kmara kai rupma seva grn tyar chau.” tr yusuphle bhne, “m tinihru sbailai kmara bnaumdin. tyhi manis matr kmara hunech jsle kcaura cori greko ch. aru tinihru santisi-

tai aphna babu bheko bhumima jan skchau." tyspchi yhuda yusuphko njik ge ani bhne, "mhasy, dya gri mlai spstsit kehi bhnn dinu hos. dya gri msit nrisaunu hos. m jandchu tpaim phirun raja srh hunuhunch. hami aghillo pali yham humda tpaimle sodhnu bhyo, 'ke timro babu athva dajyu-bhaihru chn?' hamile uttr diyaum, 'hamra babu hunuhunch, uham budho manis hunuhunch. ani hamro sano bhai pni ch. hamra babule tyslai khubai prem grnu hunch karn tyo uhamko vrddh avsthama jnmeko ho. tys sano chorako dajyu pni mryo. ysrrth tys amabat jnmmer bamceko choro tyo matr ho. hamra babule uslai khubai maya gr-nuhunch.' tb timile hamilai bhneka thiyau, 'tyso bhe tys bhilai mkham lier au.' m uslai hern cahnnchu. ani hamile tpaimlai bhneka thiyau, 'tyo bhai aun sktain. unle babulai chodn sktain. ydi usko babule ys lai pni gumaunu pre tini atyntai sokakul hunechn. tini tyhi sokma mrn pni skchn.' tpaimle bhnnu bheko thiyu, 'timile aphno kanchu bhilai mkham avsy lyaunu prch, hoin bhne timihrule ann paumne chainau.' ysrrth hami aphna babu bheko thaumma gyaum ani tpaimle btaunu bheka kurahru sbai unlai btauyam." "pchi hamra babule bhnnubhyo, 'hamro nimti timihru pheri ger ann kin.' ani hamile aphno babulai bhnyau, 'hami aphno kanchu bhai nlii jan sktainau. saskle bhneka chn jbsmm uni hamra kanchu bhilai dekhdainn tbsmm hamilai ann becne chainn.' tb hamra babule hamilai bhnnubhyo, 'timihrulai thaha ch meri ptni rahelle mero nimti duivta chora jnmain. ekjalnai maile tadha pthaeam ani jmmngli sabulai uslai mario. ani ahilesmm maile uslai dekeheko chain. ani ydi arko choro pni timihrule lger ydi uslai kehi khtra bhe, tb maile mero kal prkhnu prdain, tyo mero nimti mrtuyu nai hunech.' ab, socnu hos ydi hami tyslai nlii ge ke hunch hola. hamra babuko jivnko mhtv purn ang nai yhi keto ho. ydi hamra babule tys ketolai hamisit ndekhe tini mrnechn r tysma hami dosi hunechaum. hami aphna sokakul sabulai cihan bhitr pthaune chaum." "tys ketoko jimmadari maile liem. maile mero babulai bhnen, 'ydi maile tys ketolai phrkai lyaan bhne tpaimle mlai sara jivnbhri dos din sknu hunech.' ysrrth m tpaimsit banti grchu, tys ketolai aphno dajyuhrusit phrkn dinu hos, ani m bschu r tpaimko kmaro bninchu. ydi keto msmgai phrkidain bhne m aphno anuhar bubalai dekhaun skdinm. ysle ke aptti mero bubamathi aunech, m hern bhybhit chu."

45

yusuphle ab kehi ksn pni aphulai niytrnma rakhnu sken. tini tyaham bheka sbai manishruko aghadi roe. yusuphle bhne, "prtyeklai yo thaum chodi janu bhnn." ysrrth manisle tyo thaum chodi die. khali ti dajyu-bhaihru matr yusuphsit bse. tispchi yusuphle tini ko hun bhne. yusuph roirhe ani phirunko ghrama bheka jnmai misr desihrule sune. yusuphle unka dajyu-bhaihru lai bhne, "m timihruka bhai yusuph hum. ke mera babu kusl hunuhunch?" tr dajyu bhaihrule tinlai uttr dienn. timihru alml pre ani ghbraeka thie. ysrrth yusuphle aphna dajyu-bhaihru lai pheri bhne, "mkham au. m binti grchu, timihru mero njik ao" ysrrth timihru yusuphko njikma ge. ani unle timihru-

lai bhne, "m timihruko bhai hum. m tyhi bhai hum js lai timihrule misr desma kmaroko rupma beceka thiyau. ahile cinta ngr. timihru aphaisit aphule greko karyko nimti nrisau. mlai yham lyaunma prmesvrko euta yojna ho. m yham timihruko jivn bcaunuko nimti chu. ys bhykmr anikal dui vrssmm clyo ani ajhai pamc vrssmm kunai ann-bali ttha udbhidko ubjau bina anikal clirhne ch. ysrrth timihruka manishrulai bcaunuko nimti prmesvrle mlai ys desma timihrubhnda agi pthaunu bhyo. ysrrth mlai yham pthaekoma timihruko kunai dos chain. yo prmesvrko iccha thiyu. prmesvrle mlai phirunko buba js lai bnaunu bhyo. m misrko spmurn bhumi ani phirunko ghroko rajypal hum." yusuphle bhne, "camdo gr ani mera babukham jau. unlai bhnn unka choro yusuphle yo smacar pthaeko ch." prmesvrle mlai misrdesko sask bnaunu bheko ch. ysrrth mkham aunu. aber ngr. ahile nai aunu. timihru gosenma mero njikai bsn skchau. timi, timihruka bal-bcahru, natinatinahru sathai sbai timra psuhrulai yham svagt grinch. m aumdo pamc vrssmm hune anikalma timihruko herach grnechu. ysrrth timihru r timihruka privarhrule aphusmg bheka kunai cij pni hraune chainau. yusuphle aphna dajyu-bhaihrusit kura gri rhe. unle bhne, "ab timihru jannechau m samceai nai yusuph hum r timihruko bhai binyaminle jandch m yusuph nai hum. m timihruko bhai timihrusitai bat gri rheko chu. ysrrth mera bubalai maile misr desma paeko smmank visyma bhndeun. timihrule yham dekeheko prtyek kura sunai deu. ab jhttai jau ani mera bubalai yham lier au." tispchi tinko bhai binyaminsit yusuphle alingn gre ani timihru duvajina run suru gre. tispchi yusuphle aphna sbai dajyu-bhaihrulai mvaim khae ani timihruko nimti roe. tispchi unka dajyu-bhaihru unismg kura grn thale. phirunle thaha pae yusuphka dajyu-bhaihru tyham aeka thie. phiruko rajmhlma prtyekle yo khbr cal pae. phirun r unka sevkhru yo khbr suner khusi bhe. yskarn phirunle yusuphlai bhne, "timro dajyu-bhaihrulai bhnn timihru lai jti ann cahinch lier knan desma jaun. aphna dajyu bhaihrulai bhnn timihru aphno babu r privarhru lier yham mkham aun. jivn nirvahko nimti m tinilai yhamko sb bhnda asl bhumi dinechu ani timihrule sbbhnda asl bhojn grne chn." tispchi phirunle bhne, "timra dajyu-bhaihrulai yham bheka gadihru mdhye sbbhnda asl camhi dinu. timihru lai bhnn ti gadihuma timihru knan ger aphna babu r jhan, chora-chorihru lier aunu. aphna ti sr-smanhruko phikri ngr jo timi aphusmgai lyaun skdainau kinbhne misrka srvtomm vstuhru tinilai diinech." ysrrth israelka chorahrule yso gre. phirunle prtijina gre jham yusuphle timihru lai gadihru die. timihruko yatrako nimti prsst bhojn pni die. yusuphle timihru prtyeklai sundr lugako joda die. tr binyaminlai camhi tinle ramro lugale bnieko pamc joda die. binyaminlai tinle camdiko tin sy sikka pni die. yusuphle aphna babuko nimti upharhru pni pthae. tinle ds gdhama ldaer misr desko ramra-ramra smanhru pthai die ani aphna babu lier aunko lagi dsvta chauri gdhama ann, roti r aru bhojnhru pura lader pthae. tispchi yusuphle aphna dajyu-bhaihrulai jane anumti die. ani jb timihru jan lageka thie yusuphle tinhrulai bhne, "srasi grh janu batoma ktai ldaim ngrnu." ysrrth ti dajyu-bhaihru misr des chodi

tinihruka pita bheka des knanma ge. dajyu-bhaihrule unlai bhne, "babu, yusuph ajhsmm jivit ch. ani tyo smst misr desko sask ch."tinihruka yakule ke socnu prne kehi janen. prthm t, tinle aphna chorahruko kurama visvas grenn. tr tinihrule unlai yusuphle bhneko prtyek kura btae. ani yusuphle aphno babulai misr des lier aunu bhni pthaeko gadihru yakubale dekhe. tini uttejtit r atyntai khusi bhe. israelle bhne, "ab m timihrulai visvas grchu. mero choro yusuph ajh jivit ch. mero mrtyuaghi m uslai bhetun janechu."

46

ysrth israelle misr desko yatra suru gre. phila tini brseba ge. tyham tinle aphno buba ishakka prmesvr lai bdi chdae. unle prmesvrko aradhna gre. tys rat prmesvr israelisit spnama bolnu bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "yakub, yakub."ani israelle uttr die, "m yham chu." tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "m prmesvr hum, timra babuko prmesvr. misrma jan ndrau misrma m timilai thulo jatihru bnauechu. m timis-mgai misr janechu, tr m aphaimle niscy nai misr-bat timilai phrkaer lyauechu. jb timi mrchau timro amkha aphno hatle bmd gridine yusuph hunech." tispchi yakubale berseba chode r misrko yatra gre. uska chorahru, ptinhru r tinihruka sbai nanihru misrma lya. phirunle pthaeko gadihruma tinihrule yatra gre. tinihrusit gai-vstuhru r misrma tinihrusit bheka sbai cijbijhru thie. ysrth aphno sbai nanihru r privarsit misr ge. tinisit tinka chora-chorihru r nati-natinihru thie. tinka sbai privar tinisit misrma ge. tinisit misr jane chora-chori ttha privar yi-nai hunhruben yakubka jetho choro thie. rubenka chorahruh hnok, pllu, hesron ani krmi thie. simonka chorahruh ymuel, yamin, ohd, yakin ani sohr r knani pni thie. (saol knani ptnibat jnmeka simonka thie.) levika chorahruh gerson, khat r mrari thie. yhudaka chorahruh er, onan, sela, peres ani jerh thie. (er r onan knanma humdai mre.) pereska chorahruh hesron, ani hamul thie. issakarka chorahruh tola, puva, yob r simron thie. jbulunka chorahruh sered, elon ani yhlel thie. ruben, simon, levi, yhuda, issakari jbulun yakubki ptini leabat jnmeka chorahru thie. leale yi chorahru pdyanaramma jnmaeki thiin. tinki euti dina naum bheki chori pni thiin. ys privarma tettis jna manishru thie. gadka chorahruh yimna, yisva, yisvi, r bria thie. tinihruki bhini serh, tinihrusit briaka heber r mlkiyl naum bheka chorahru pni thie. aserka chorahruh yimna, yisva, yisvi r bria thie. tinihruki bhini serh, tinihrusit briaka hever r mlkiyl naum bheka chorahru pni thie. yi sb yakubki ptini leaki kmari jilpabat jnmieka thie. (jilpa labanle aphni chori lealai dieko kmari ho.) tys privarma sohr jna manishru thie. yakub-sit uski ptini rahelbat jnmeko choro binyamin thio. (yusuph pni rahelbat nai jnmeko ho tr u aghidekhi nai misr desma thio.) misrmahumda yusuphko duivta chorahru jnmieh mnse ani epraim thie. on shrka ek jna pujahari potippheraki chori asntle yusuphka lagi yi chorahru jnmain. binyaminaka chorahruh bela, beker, asbel, gera, naman, ehi ses, muppim, hup-pim ani ard thie. yinihru yakubki ptini rahelbat jnmeka chorahru thie. ys privarma caudh jna manishru

thie. husim danka choro thio. nptalika chorahruh yhsel, guni, yesar ani sillem thie. yakub r bilha-bat jnmeka chorahru tinihru nai thie. (bilha labanle aphni chori rahellai pthaeko kmari thii.) ys privarma sat jna manishru thie. yakubka sntanhrum jmma chysththi jna thie jo tinisit misr des geka thie. (ys smkhyama yakubka chora buharihru preka chainn.) tysma yusuphka duijna chorahru pni thie jo misr desma jnmeka thie. ysrth misr desma yakub privarka manishru jmma sttri jna thie.israel misrma pugch yakubale yusuphsit kurakani grn yhudalai phile pthae. gosen bhumima yhuda yusuphsit kura grn gyo. tispchi yakub r unka any manishru tys bhumima ge. yusuphle thaha pae tinka babu aumda hunu hunch. ysrth yusuphle israel ttha tinka babulai gosenma bhethn jan rth tyar pare. jb yusuphle aphno babulai bhete r dherai bersmm alimng gre r dherai bersmm roe. tb israelle yusuphlai bhne, "ab m san-tisit pran tyagn skchu. maile tero mukh dekhem ani bujhem tm jiumdai chs." yusuphle aphno dajyu-bhai ttha babuka aru privarlai bhne, "m janchu r phirun-lai timihru yham aeke kura grchu. m phirunlai bh-nchu 'mera dajyu-bhai r mero babuka aru sntanhrule knan des choder yham mkham aeke chn. yi pri-varhru gothalahru thie. tinihrule smdhai bheda r gai-goruhru palthe. tinihrusit bheka gai-vastuhru sbai lier aeke chn.' jb phirunle bolne chn r tinihrulai tinle sodhne chn, 'tinihrule ke kam grchau?' tim-ihrule unlai bhnnu, 'hami bheda gothalahru haum. jivnbhri hami bheda gothala thiyau. ani hami bh-ndaaghi hamra purkahru pni bhedagothala nai thie.' tb phirunle timihrulai gosen bhumima bsne anumti dinechn. misr desihrule gothalahru mn praumdainn, ysrth timihru gosenma bsda ramro hunch.'

47

yusuph phirunkham ge ani bhne, "mera babu, dajyu-bhaihru r sbai tinihruka privarhru knan des chader tinihrusit bheka sbai psuhru ttha prtyek cij lier yham mkham aeke chn. ahile tinihru gosen bhumima chn." phirunkham jan yusuphle aru aphna pamc dajyu-bhaihrlai roje. phirunle ti dajyu-bhaihrlai bhne, "timihruko kam dhndha ke ho?" tinihrule phirun-lai bhne, "jijur, hamihru bheda gothalahru haum. ani hamra aghika pita-purkahru pni bheda gotha-lahru nai thie." tinihrule phirunlai bhne, "knan desma anikalko ghor prkop preko ch. hamra psuhuko nimti tyham kunai bhumima gham chn. ysrth hami ys bhumima bsn bhni aeke chau r tpailai anumtiko nimti binti grchau." tb phirunle yusuphlai bhne, "timra babu ani dajyu-bhaihru timi kham aeke chn. tinihruka lagi bsne kunai thaum misrma timi chann skchau. aphna buba r bhaihruko lagi asl thaum chanideu. gosenko bhumima tinihrulai bsne anumti de. ydi tinihrumd-hye koki ramra gothala chn bhni timilai thaha ch bhne tinihrulai mera psuhru herne jimma de." tb yusuphle aphna babu yakublai phirunsit bhet grn bo-lae. yakubale phirunlai asirvad die. ani phirunle unlai bhne, "timro umer kti ho?" yakubale phirunlai bhne, "mero jivn choto ani dukkhle bhrieke ch. m kevl ek sy tis vrs pugeko chu. yo mera purkahrusit tulna grda kehi hoin jb tinihru ys dhrtima bamceka thie." Oyaku-

ble phirunlai asirvad die ani unle phirunbat vida lie. yusuphle phirunko nirdsen anasar aphna buba r dajyu-bhaihrlulai misrko sbai bhnda mlilo bhumi ramsema rakhe. yusuphle aphna babu, dajyu-bhai ttha tinihruka manishrluai cahieko khady pdarthhru pni die. anikalko smyle ajh bhyemkr rup dharn gryo. tys bhumima ktai khady vstuhru thien. anikalko smyle grda misr r knanko avstha socniy bhyo. tys bhumika manishrule dherai bhnda dherai ann kinn thale, yusuphle rupiyam jmma gre ani phirunko mhlma lyae. kehi smy pchi misr r knan deska manisko paisa skiyo. tinihrule aphno sbai paisa ann kinera khrc gre. ysrtth misrka manishrule yusuphlai bhne, "hamro paisa skiyo hamilai khane kura dinuhos. ydi hamile khan paenau bhne tpaimko aghi nai hami mrnechaum." tr yusuphle bhne, "tinihrule aphno gai-vstuhru mlai deu tb m ann dinechu." ysrtth manishrule aphno sbai psuhruko bdlima khadyann kine. tys vrs yusuphle manishrubat bheda, bakhra, ghoda r gdha lie ani tinirulai khadyann die. tr arko vrs manishrusit ann kinne paisa ttha psuhru kehi thien. ysrtth manishru yusuphkham ge ani bhne, "tpaim jannu hunch hamisit paisa chain ani psuhru pni tpaimkai bhe. ysrtth hamisit ys ghdi hamro jivn r jgga jminbahek kehi chain. ab hami tpaimko njrko samunne mrnechaum. tr ydi tpaimle hamilai ann dinu bhyo bhne hami phirunlai jmin dinechau r unko kmara kmari hunechaum. hamilai annko biu dinos tyslai chrer hami ann ubjaun skchaum. tyso bhe hami mrdainau r bamchchau" ani hamro nimti bhumile phsl pheri ubjaunech." ysrtth yusuphle phirunko nimti misr desko sbai bhumi kine. sbai manishrule yusuphlai bhumi bece. anikal lakego hunale tinihrule tyso gre. jham smm sadharn manishruko kura ch, unle tinirulai spmurn misrka shrhruma ghumphir grne anumti die. pujaharihruko bhumi matr yusuphle phirunko nimti kinenn. pujaharihrule aphno bhumi becn pren karn tinihruko karyko nimti phirunle tinihrluai paisa dinthe. ysrtth ann kinda tinihrule tyhi paisa khrc gre. yusuphle manishrluai bhne, "maile phirunka nimti tinihruko bhumi lyae. ysrtth m tinihrluai biu dinchu jsle grda tinihru tyslai khetma chrn skchau. "phsl uthaumda tinihru ubjniko pamcau hissa phirunlai dinu prch. aphno nimti tinihrule arko phslko nimti biu car bhag rakhn skchaum. aphno khetma r ann ubjaun skchau. ab tinihru aphno privar r nanihrluai khuvaun skchau."manishrule bhne, "hami phirunko kmara hun khusi chaum. karn tpaimle hamilai hamro jivn dan dinu bhyo." ysrtth yusuphle tys snyma euta niym bnae jun ajsmm clirheko ch. tys niymle yso bh-nch "bhumibat ubjeko prtyek cijko pamc bhagma ek bhag cahi phirunko ho. pujaharihrule rakheko bhumi matr phirunko hojn tr misr desko purai bhumi phirunko ho." israel misr desko gosen bhumima bse. tinka privarhru bdher ati visal bhyo. tinihrule misrma bhumi pae ani ramro jivn bitae. yakub misr desma ttr vrsamm bhe. ysrtth tini ek sy saimtaliss vrska bhe. israelle aphno mrtyuko smy ayo bhni thaha pae. ysrtth tinle aphno choro yusuphlai bolaa bhne, "ydi taimle mlai samccai prem grchs bhne aphno hame mero tighramuni rakher ksm kha. mlai vcn de je m bhncchu tyhi manchu bhner m prt ttm samco

ho. jb m mrchu mlai misr desma ngad. mlai tyhi jggama gadnu jham mera pita-purkhahru gadiaka chn. mlai misrbat bahir lger hamra privarko cihan gharima gadnu."yusuphle bhne, "tpaimle je bhnnu hunch m tyhi grchu m vcn dinchu." tb yakuble bhne, "ksm khau." tb yusuphle ksm khae ani bhne unle tyhi grnechn je unle grnu bhni ksm khae. tb israel aphno plngmathiadesier sir nihuraa.

48

kehi smy pchi yusuphle thaha pae unka babu sikist bimar thie. ysrtth yusuphle aphna chorahru mnsse r epraimlai lier babukham ge. jb tyham yusuph puge ksaila israelai bhne, "timro choro yusuph tpaimlai bhetn aeka chn." israel khubai durbl bheka thie tapni tinle aphno ochyanbat utier bsne cesta gre. tb israelle yusuphlai bhne, "srvsktiman prmesvrle knan desko lujma mlai drsn dinu bhyo. prmesvrle tyham mlai asirvad dinu bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, 'm timro euta visal privar bnaunechu. m timilai dherai nanihru dinechu ani timi mhan vykti hune chau. timra privarle yo bhumima smdhaiko nimti adhikar jmaunechn.' ani ahile timra dui chorahru chn. yi chorahru m misma aunubhnda aghi nai yham jnmeka hun. timra epraim r mnsse chorahru mero nimti ruben r simon jstai hun. ysrtth yi dui bhai mera chorahru hunechn. mero prtyek cijma nai tinihrule ams paunechn. tr ydi ab timra aru chorahru jnme, ti timra chorahru hunechn, r tinihru epraim r mnsseka chorahru jhaim bher bhvisyama epraim r mnsseko smpttiko hkdar hunechn. pddnarambat yatra gerpchi rahelko mrtyu bhyo jsle mlai atyntai sokakul paryo. tini knanma mmin hamihru ajhai epratptti yatra jari rakhayau. maile tinlai epratrit jane bato cheuma gadem. (eprat nai betlehem ho)" tb israelle yusuphka chorahrluai dekke. israelle bhne, "yi ketahru ko hun?" yusuphle aphno babulai bhne, "yinihru mera chorahru hun. prmesvrle yi chorahru nai mlai dinu bheko ho."israelle bhne, "ti timra chorahrluai mkham lyau, m tinihrluai asirvad dinchu." israel budho bhiskekole akham ramro dekhdain thie. ysrtth yusuphle ti chorahrluai aphna babu njik lyae. israelle ti ketahrluai cumbn dimdai angalo hale. mnsse ani epraimko lagi asirvad tb israelle yusuphlai bhne, "m tmlai hern paumchu bhni khilyai soceko thiin, tr her, prmesvrle tm r tera chorahrusmet mlai bhetgramnu bhyo." yusuphle ti ketahrluai aphna babuko ghumdabat htae ani tinihru sbai aphno babuaghi nihurie. yusuphle epraimlai dahine tir r mnssealai aphno debretir rakhe. (ysri epraim yakubko debre r mnsse dahine ptti thie.) tr israelle hat lmkaer aphno dahine hat sano nani epraimko sirma rakhe. tyspchi unle aphno debre hat thulo camhi nani mnsseko sirma rakhe. mnsse phile jnmeko r epraimbhnda jetho bheta pni israelle tysko sirma debre hat rakhe. ani israelle yusuphlai asirvad dimdai yso bhne, "mero pita-purkhahru abraham r ishake hamra prmesvrlai aradhna gre, ani prmesvrle nai mero jivn bhri doryaumnun bhyo. uham ekjna svrgdud hunu hunthyo jsle mlai mero jivnka sbai ksthrubat mukt grnu bhyo. ani m prarthna grchu, uhamle yi ketahrluai pni asirvad dinu hunech.

mera ani mero purkhahru abraham ani ishakk naum yi ketahrule bdhaune chn. tinihru bdhun ani bhushmkyk manishruka rasth houm. yusuphle aphna babule epraimko sirma dahine hat rakheko dekhe r ys ma yusuph khusi bhenn. unle israelko dahine hat epraimko sirbat htaer mnsseko sirmathi rakhn cahnthe, r tinle aphno babuko hat smate. yusuphle aphno babulai bhne, "tpaimko dahine hat epraimko sirma pryto tr tyo ramro bhen karn mnsse phile jnmeko ho. ysrth epraimko dahine hat usko sirma raknhu hos." tr tinka bubale trk grnubhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "mera chora, m jandchu. m jandchu, mnsse jetho choro ho ani u mhan hunech. mnsse thulo pri-varhruko buba pni hunech. tr kancho chora jethabhdnda ajhai mhan hunech. ani kanchoka sntanhu bdhnechn ani desma mhan hunechn." ysrth israelle tinihrulai tys din asirvad die. unle bhne, "jhile pni israella manishrule asirvad dimda, timihruko naum uccarn grnechn. tinihrule bhnechn, prmesvrle timihru lai pni epraim r mnsse jhaim mhan bnaun." ysrth israelle epraimlai mnssebhdnda mhan bnae. tb israelle yusuphlai bhne, "her, mero antim smy aiskeko ch. tr prmesvrle timilai sdhaim sghaunu hunech. uhamle timihru lai timihruko pita purkhahruko bhumima laianu hunech. jun kuro timra dajyu-bhaihrulai diinn tyo timihru lai dieko chu. maile emorihrubat jiteko phad timilai dinchu. ys phadlai jitnko nimti maile trvar r dhnu-kamd claem, ani jite."

49

tb yakuble sbai chorahru lai bolae. unle bhne, "mera sbai chorahru mkham au. bhvisyma ke hunevala ch m tyo bhne chu. "he yakubka chorahru, timihru smgai au ani timra babu israelle bhneko sun." "ruben tm mero jetho choro hos, tm mero jetho choro sathai mero sktikho philo prman hos. tmmera chorahru mdhye sbai bhnda gaurv sali ani sktisali hunchs. tr tero mhtvpurn skti badhiko pani jstai sktisali thiyto tr taimle tyslai bcari rakhn skins. yhi karn tm aru chorahrubhnda mhtvpurn chains. tm aphno bubako ochyanma cdhis ani unki euti ptnisit sutis. tm mero ochyanma gis ani tyslai bhrst paris." "simon r levi dajyu-bhai hun. tinihru aphno trvar lier kheln rucaumcn. ghrum tinihruko dust yojnma m bhag linu cahdin ani tinihruko sbhama upsthit hunu camhdin kinbhne tinihru apu risaunda manishru marchn. ani aphno anndka lagi tinihru pranihru lai duhkhd dinchn. tinihrulai risiko srup preko ch kinbhne yo sahray ugr hunch. jb tinihru risle baulaha bhe, tinihru sahray nirdyi bhe. tinihru yakubko bhumima aphno ams paune chainn. tinihru yakubko bhumima chrpst hunechn." "he yhuda, tera dajyu-bhaihrule tero prmsma grnechn. taimle tera struhru lai dhvms parnechs. tera dajyu-bhaihrule tero aghitnmstk hunechn. yhuda tm simh jstai chs. mero chora, tm tyo simh jsto dekhinchs jo aphule mareko jnavrmathi ubhimda dekhinch. tm jb aram grn dhlkinchs tm simh jstai dekhinchs ani ksaille tero virodh grne sahs graidn. yhudako prvarbat rajahru hunechn. rajtvko prtik ys prvarbat hraune chain jbsmm ekjna vastvik raja aunu humdain. tb unko ajnahru paln grn r uhamlai seva puryaunu

dherai manishru aunechn. usle aphno gdha dakhko botma bamdnech. unle usko jvan gdha sbbhnda asl dakhko botma bamdnech. sbbhnda asl angurko rsmas unle aphno lugahru dhunech. uska amkhahru mdylegrda rata hunechn uska damthru dudhlegrda seta chn." "jbulun smudrko kinarma bsnech. smudrko kinar jhajhruko nimti srksit thaum hunech. usko bhumid sidon shrsmm vistr rhnech." "issakhar aphno jin thailoko bicma aram grn dhlkieko bliyo gdha jsto ho. u herch usko visram grne thaum ramro ch. u herch usko jgga ramro ch. tyspchi u ghrum bhari bokn raji hune ch. u kmara jstai khtn raji hune ch." dan "danle israella aru kulhrule jhaim aphna manishruko nyay grne ch. dan batoko kinarma bseko srp jhaim hunech. dan bato cheuma sutirheko srp jhaim bhayank hunech. tyo srple ghodako khuttama dsnech r ghodamathi svar hune bhumima ldnech. "prmprbhu, m tpaimko uddharko prtiksama prkhirheko chu." gad "ek hul dakuhrule gadmathi akrmn grnechn, tr gadle tinihrulai dhupaune ch." "aserko bhumima ramro ubjni hunech. tysle rajaka lagi uttm upyogi khady prdan grne ch." "nptali svtntr dgurne mrg jstai ho. ani uska sbdhru mrgka patha-pathihru bhnda sundr chn." "yusuph atynt sphl bheko ch. yusuph phlle ladiako bot jstai vsntma bdhne bot jstai ani ysto bot ho jska bhaahrubhit-tama cdhcn. dherai manishru tinko virodhi bhe ani tinisit yuddh gre. kamdhru lieka manishru tinku stru bhe. dksta r bhaduri ani bliyo dhnule grda ldami jityo. yakubko prmesvr gothalabat sahs r skti prapt grnechn. aphna babuka prmesvr bat skti paunechn. srvasaktiman prmesvrle timilai asirvad diun, ani svrgbat timilai asirvad diun, ani agadh ghiro smudrbat timilai asirvad diun. uhamle timilai stn r grbhbat asirvad diun. maile prapt greko asirvadhrumera mata-pitale prapt greko asirvadbhnda dherai chn. ti purana prvrthru jstai thuparieka yusuphka ysta asirvadhrumera dajyu-bhaihrumध्ये राजकुमारको sirma prun." "binyamin euta bhokaeko bvamso jstai ho. bihan u sikar grch, jnavr march ani khanch. ani rati u luteka vstuhru bhag lgaumch." yinihru israella bahr kulhru thie. yo nai tinka bubale bhnnu bheko thiyto jb uhamle tinihrulai asirvad dinu bhyo. uhamle prtyeklai ucit asirvad dinu bhyo. tb israelle tinihrulai ajna die ani bhne, "m mrn amteko chu. mlai mero pita purkhahrusmg gadnu. m epron hittiko ksetrko odarma gadin cahinchu jham mera purkhahru gadielka chn. knanma mamreko cheu mkpelako maidanma bheko odar yhi ho. yo tyo odar ho jslai mera buba abrahamle epron hittibat ilakasmeth aphno gadne cihanko lagi kineka thie. tyhi odar ho jham abraham r usko svasni saralai gadielko thiyto. ishakar uski svasni saralai gadielko thiyto. ishakar r uski ptni ribekalai pni tys odarma gadielko thiyto. maile meri ptni lealai pni tyham gadem. tyo odar hitti manishrubat kineko bhumid ho." aphna chorahrusit kura grisepchi yakuble aphno khutta ochyanma rakhe ani antim sas phere.

50

jb yakubko mrtyu bhyo yusuph khubai duhkhi bhe. tinle aphno babulai amgale haler rudai mvai khae.

yusuphle aphna sevkhrulai aphno babuko antim smskarko nimti tyar parn ajna die. (ti sevkhru vaidyhru thie.) ti vaidyhrule yakubko srir antim smskarko nimti tyar pare. tinihrule yakubko mrt srir misr desvasihruka vises niym anasar tyar pare. misrihrule israelko lagi 70 din smm sok gre. tinko srir tyar grne smy 40 din bhitr pura bhyo. sokko pura smy pchi. yusuph phirun kham ge. sttri dinpchi sok smy skiyu r yusuphle phirunka adhikarihrusmg kura gre. yusuphle bhne, "phirunlai yo kuro bhnidinu. mera babuko mrtyu hunaghi, maile tinlai euta vcn dieko thiem. maile prtijna greko thiem m tinlai knan bhumima dphn grnechu. tyo unle aphno nimti tyar pareko odar ho. ysrrh mera babuko antim smskar grn mlai tyham janu dinu hos. tyspchi m tpaime kham phrker aune chu." phirunle uttr die, "aphno prtijna paln gr. jau ani babuko antim smskar gr." yskarn yusuph aphno babuko antim smskar grn ge. phirunka adhikarihru, phirunka agrjhru ani misrka agrjhru smst yusuphsit ge. tinisit aphna sbai dajyu-bhaihru ani tinka babuka smst privarka manishru ge. gosen bhumima khali nanihru r psuhru matr thie. manishruko tyham euta visal ghumico bhyo. tyham rthhruma r ghodsva bheka sipahiru pni thie. tinihru yrdn ndiko purv goren atadma ge. tb tinihru yrdn ndiko purvtir atadko khlama puge. tinihrule euta thulo ani sokpurn antim smskar gre. ani tyham yusuphle sat dinsmm aphno bubako mrtyu sok paln gre. jb knan deska manishru jo tys atad khlama thie, tinihrule bhne, "misr desvasihru kti ghiro sok paln grirheka chn." ysrrh tinihrule tys bhumiko naum habil-misrim rakhe. ysrrh yakubka chorahrule aphna babule je bhneka thie tyhi gre. tinihrule bubako mrt srir knan desma lyae ani uslai tys odarma gade jo mkpela ksetrma ch ani jslai abrahamdvara mamre njik hitti, epronbat aphno cihanko lagi upyog grn kinieko thiyu. aphno bubako mrt srir gade pchi yusuph sbai manishrusmgai misr phrkie jo tinismg geke thie. yakubko mrtyu pchi yusuphka dajyu-bhaihru cintit bhe. tinihrule dherai vrsaghi yusuphsit greko krmko nimti tinihru drae. tinihrule bhne, "hun skch, hamile greko krmko nimti yusuphle ajhsmm hamilai ghrna grch." ysrrh uska dajyu-bhaihrule uslai yo smdes pthae, "timro buba mrnu aghi uham aphaile yo smdes timilai dinu bhni hamilai bhnnu bheko thiyu. unle bhne, 'dajyu-bhaihrule timisit greko kukrmko nimti ksmu dinu bhni m binti grdchu.' ysrrh, yusuph, hamile timisit greko kukrmko nimti dya gri hamilai ksmu gr. hami tpaimeka bubako prmesvrka dashru haum." tys smacarle yusuphlai sahraih dukkhi tulyayo, ani tini khubai roe. tinka dajyu-bhaihru tinikham ge ani tini aghi nihurier bhne, "hami tpaimeka das hunechaum." tb yusuphle tinihrulai bhne, "ndrao. m prmesvr hoin. timihrulai dnd dine mero kunai adhikar chain. yo sty ho timihrule mero viruddhma hani grne yojna greka thiyau. tr vastvma, prmesvrle ramroko nimti yojna bnaunu bheko thiyu. prmesvrko yojna anasar dherai manishruko jivn bcaumn mlai pryog grnu thiyu. ani uhamko yojna jsto thiyu tystai bhyo. ysrrh timihru ndrao. m timihru r timihruka nanihruko hercah grnechu." ysri yusuphle aphna dajyu-bhaihrulai ramra kurahru

bhne. ysle dajyu-bhaihrule dherai santi pae. yusuph unko privarsit misrma bse. yusuph ek sy ds vrs puger mre. yusuphakai jivn kalma epraimko chora-chori ttha nata-natinihru jnmeka thie. ani tinko choro mnssebat choro jnmiyo jsko naum makir thiyu. yusuph makirka nanihruko mukh hern bamcirhe. jb yusuphko mrne bela bheko thiyu, unle aphna dajyu-bhaihrulai bhne, "prayh mero mrtyuko smy bhyo. tr m jandchu prmesvrle timihruko hercah grnu hunech, ani ys desbat bahir laijanu hunech. prmesvrle abraham, ishak r yakublai dinchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko bhumima timihrulai laijanu hunech." tb yusuphle manishrulai euta prtijna grnu lga. unle bhne, "jb prmesvrle timihrulai tyo nyam bhumima lanu hunech tys bela mera asthihru timihrusit lier janechaum bhni prtijna gr." yusuph jb ek sy ds vrs pugepchi tinko mrtyu bhyo. antim smskarko nimti vaidyhrule tinko las tyar pare ani tinko sriralai misrma euta kphnma rakhe.

yakuble aphna chorahrusit misrdestir yatra gre ani tinka prtyek chorosit aphno-aphno privar thie. israelka chorahru yinihru nai hun, ruben, simon, levi, yahuda, issakar, jbulun, binyamin, dan, nptali, gad r aser. yakubka aphnai privarka jmma sntanhru sttri jna thie. yusuph yakubka bahrjna chorahru mdhye ekjna thie (tr tini philedekhi nai misrma thie.) yusuph, unka dajyu-bhaihru ani tys pustaka sbai manishruko mrtyu bhyo. tr israelka manishruka dherai bal-bcahru thie ani tinihruka sntan bdhi nai rhe. israelka manishru sktisali bhe r israelihrule nai misr des bhrayo. tb nyam rajale misrdesma sasn grn thale. tyo rajale yusuphlai cindain thie. tyo rajale aphna manishrulai bhne, "israelka manishrulai her, tinihru visal smkhyama chn r hamibhnda bliya pni chn. yi israelihruko smkhy vrd-dhima amkuse lgaun hamile kehi yojnahr bnaunu prch. ydi hamisit ksai le ldam gre yi israelihru stru pksptti lagn skchn. ani tinihrule hamilai jiter hamibat umkn skchn." misrihrule israelihrule jivn ksturn parne nirny gre. ysrt h misrihrule israelihrumathi kmara-svamihru niyukt gre. ti svamihrule phirunko nimti pitam r ramses shrrhu bnaun ti israelihrulai jor lga. rajale yi shrrhu ann r aru cijhru rakhn pryog gre. misrihrule israelihrulai kthin-kthin kamhru grn lgaun thale, tr jti tinihulalai kamma lgainthyo tyti nai tinihruko smkhy bdthyo ani phailinthe. ani misrihru israelihrusmg ajhai draun thale. ysrt h tinihulalai misrihrule ajh kthin kamhru grn lga. misrihrule israelihruko jivn kthin bnai die. misrihrule israelihrulai imta r tysko msla bnaumne jsta kthin kam grn vadhy grae. tinihulalai khetma pni kthin kamhru grn jor die. tinihrule grne prtyek kamma nai israelihrulalai shrai kthin apthayaroma pare. hibru strihrule nani jmaunne smya herach grne tyham duijna sumdenihru thie. tinihruko naum supra r pua thyo. misrdeska rajale ti dui sumdenismg kura gre. rajale tinihulalai bhne, "jb timihrule euta hibru strihulalai nani jmaunma shayta grnechua, ydi chori jnmiche bhne uslai bamcn deu. tr ydi chora jnmich bhne tb tyslai avsy marideu." tr ti sumdenihrule prmesvrlai smman grthe. yskarn tinihrule rajako hukum paln ngri, jnmeka balkhulalai bamcn die. tb rajale ti sumdenihulalai bolae r tinihulalai bhne, "timihrule ysto kin gryau? timihrule balkhulalai kin bamcn diyau? yso kin gryau?" sumdenihrule phirun-lai uttr die, "mharaj! hibru strihru misri strihrubhnda jyadai bliya chn. hamihru tinihulalai shayta grn pugnaghinai nani jnmaisakeka hunchn." prmesv sumdenihrusit khusi hunuhunthyo, yskarn prmesv timihru prt ramro hunuhunthyo, uhamle tinihulalai aphnai privarhru bnaune anumti dinubhyo. hibru manishruka dhaire nanihru humdai ge ani tinihru sahrjai sktisali bhe. yskarn raja phirunle aphna sbai manishrulai ades die, "sbai balikahrulalai bamcn deu. tr jb prtyek plt balk jnmnch timihrule uslai nil ndima avsyai phyamknu prch."

ekjna manis jo levi kulka thie, tinle levi kulka euti aimailai vivah gre. tyo mhlai grbhviti bhi ani chora jnmaj. tyo balk atynt sundr thyo. ysrt uski amale uslai tin mhinasm lukaer rakhi. jb unle tyslai ajh lamo smysmm lukaun skin usle euta dalo bnai ani tyslai alktale lipi karn yso grda tyo panima bgthyo, usle tyo balklai dalo bhitr hali ani dalo nigaldhori bic nil ndiko cheuma rakhi. tys naniki didile balklai ke humdo rhech bhner hernko nimti kehi tadha bsi. jb phirunki chori nil ndima nuhaun ain tinki sevikaaru nil ndiko cheuma himde, phirunki chorile dalo agla nigalo ghariko bicma dekhin. ysrt h tinle tyo dalo lyaun tinihru mdhye ekjalnai ahrai. rajkumarile ti dalo kholin r tysbhitr euta balklai roirheko pain. balk roirheko tyo rajkumari dukkhi bhin. tyspchi tinle thaha pain ki tyo balk kunai hibruko ho. tys balkki didile phirunko chorilai sodhi, "m euti hibru aimailai khojum jsl ye nanilai tpaikmo nimti syahar susar grn skche?" phirunki chorile bhni, "hunch, lyai deu." ysrt h tyo keti ger tys naniki aphnai amalalai ai. phirunki chorile naniki amalalai bhni, "yo nani laijau ani ysrai herach gr r m timilai tyska nimti jyala dinechu." "tb aimale nanilai lgi r uslai herach gri. tyo nani hurkiyo ani kehi smypchi tys aimale rajkumarilalai nani dii. tyo rajkumarile nani grhn gri ani tyo nanilai usle panibat taner nikaleko hunale tysko naum mosa rakhi. jb mosa bdher thulo bhe, uni bahir ge ani hibru, aphna manishrulai kthin kam grn lgaeko dekke. ek din mosale ekjna misri manis mosako ekjna hibru manislai hirkaumda greko dekke. mosale caraitir here r tyham koi aru manishru nbhekele tys misri manislai marer baluva tl pure. arko din dui jna hibru manishrulalai aphstma ldaim grdai greko bhe. tinihru mdhye ekjnako ksur bheko unle pae ani tinlai bhne, "timile kin aphno chimekilai noksan puryairhekachaum?" tys manisla uttr diyo, "ksle timilai hamro nyayktra r sask bnayto? ke timile mlai pni marn lagirhekachau jsto timile tyo misri manislai mareka thiyau?" tyo mosa drae. unle soce, "maile ke greko thiem tyo thah pae ch." mosadvara htya greko visyama phirunle pni thah pae, ani uslai marne niscy gre. yskarn mosale aphailai phirun dekki bamcnko nimti bhager midyanma gejb mosa midyanma puge u kunai kuvako njik bse. tyham ek jna midyan pujahari bshe jska satviti chorihru die. chorihru tinihruka pitaka bhedahraka lagi tyhi kuvama pani nikaln ae. tinihrule dumdma pani bhrne pryas grirheka thie. tr tyham kehi bheda gothalahru jo tyham thie ketihulalai pchyaune cesta gre. yskarn mosale ketihulalai bmcae ani pani jhike r psuhulalai die. tb ti ketihru tinihruko babu ru-elkham ge tinihruka babule tinihulalai sodhe, "kin aj timihru yti camdai ghurma aekachaum?" ketihrule uttr die, "ho babu, gothalahrule hamilai pchyaune cesta gre, tr ekjna misri desi manisla hamro nimti pani tane r hamra psuhulalai khuvae." yskarn ruelle aphni chorihulalai bhne, "tyo manis kham ch? kin timihrule uslai ekalai chodyau? uslai yham bolau ani usle hamismgai khaos!" mosa ruelsmg bsn raji bhe. ruelle aphni chori sipporasmg mosako vivah gridie. sippora grbhviti bhi ani euta chora jnmaj mosale aphno

choroko naum gersom rakhe kinbhne mosa tys bhumima apricit thie jo unko thien. dherai smy bite pscat misrka rajako mrtyu bhyo. tr israelka manishru ajhai kthor kam grnu badhy thie. yskarn tinihrule shaytako nimti prarthna gre ani tinihruko prarthna prmesvrle sunnu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihruko prarthna sunnu bhyo r uhamle abraham, ishak ani yakubsit grnu bheko krar smjhnu bhyo. 25prmesvrle israelka manishruko ksthru dekhnu bhyo ani camdai tinihrulai shayta grnu prne uhamle bujhnu bhyo.

3

tys smy mosa usko ssuraka bhedahruko hercah grdaithie. tinka ssura yitro midyanma pujahari thie. mosale bhedahr mrubhumiko pscimtir lge. mosa horeb, prmesvrko phad ge. prvtma mosale prprbhuko dutlai euta bldai greko pothrama dekhe. pothrama ago jilrheko thiyo tr pothra camhi bshm bheko thien. unle here tyo ago pothrama jli rheko thiyo tr pothra bshm bheko thien. mosale vicar gre, “kin pothra ago dvara nas bheko chain?” jb prmprrbhule mosalai tyo drsy dhyana purvk hern aeko dekhnu bhyo prmprrbhule pothrabat yso bhndai bolau nu bhyo, “mosa! mosa!” mosale uttr die, “m yham chu.” tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “njik nau. jun thaumma timi ubhirheka chau tyo bhumipvitr ho ysrth aphno jutta khol. m timra pita-purkahruru abraham, ishak r yakubko prmesvr hum.” mosale usko anuhar chope kinbhne u prmesvr tir hern draeka thie. prmesvrle unlai bhnnubhyo, “mismra bheka mero manishrule kst bhogeko maile dekhkeko chu. maile tinihruko sokpurn prarthnahruru suneko chu, jb tinihruka kmara malikhrule jbrdsti kthin kamhruru grn lgae. m tinihruko duhhko karn pni janeokochu. ab m tyham janchu ani mero manishrulai misri manishrubat bcuamchu. m tinihrulai tys sthanbat nikaler tinihrule kst bhogno nprne sthanma lier janchu. tyo thaum dherai-dherai asl cijhrule bhrieko hunech r knani, hitti, emori, priiji, hivvi r ybusi jsta vibhinn jatika manishru bso-bas grchn. maile israelka manishruko pukar sunekochu. maile dekhem misrihrule tinihruka nimti jivn kti kthor bnaidieka chn. yskarn ab m timilai phirun kham pthaumchu. jau ani mera manis israelihurulai misrbat bahir lyau.” tr mosale prmesvrlai bhne, “m kunai euta tysto mhan manis hoin. m ksri tyo manis hun skchu jo phirun kham jan skch r israelihurulai misrbat bahir lyau skch?” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “timile bhlo grn skch kinbhne m timisit hunechu. yhi prman hunech ki maile timilai pthaumdaichu timile israelihurulai misrdesabat aguvai grepchi, timi aunechau ani yhi prvtma aradhna grechau.” tb mosale prmesvrlai bhne, “jb m israelihuru kham janchu ani tinihrulai bhnnchu, ‘m timihruka pita-purkahruruka prmesvrdvara pthaeko hum,’ ani tinihrule tpaikmo naum sodhema maile ke bhnnu prnech?” tb prmesvrle mosalai bhnnubhyo, “m jo hum’ tyhi hum tinihrulai bhndeude, ‘m hum,’ bhnnle timilai tinihrukham pthaeko ho.” prmesvrle mosalai ajh bhnnubhyo, “timile israelihurulai ke bhnnu prch bhne, ‘prmprrbhu timro pita-purkahruruka prmesvr, abrahamka prmesvr, ishakka prmesvr r yakubka prmesvr hunuhunch. mero naum

sdaiv prmprrbhu rhnech. yhi rupma manishrule mlai pustaum-pustasmm cinnechn,’ ysaikarn manishrulai bhn, ‘prmprrbhule mlai timihuru kham pthaunu bheko ch.’” prmesvrle mosalai pheri bhnnubhyo, “jau ani israelka budha prdhanhurulai ektrit grn ani tinihrulai bhn, ‘yhova, timihruka pita-purkahruruka abraham, ishak ani yakubka prmesvr meroaghi manis jstai prkt hunubhyo ani mlai bhnnu bhyo, yham mismra bhogeka ksthru r sokhruru uhamlai thah ch r timihurulai uham kstbat mukt graunu cahnu hunch. uhamle yso bhnnu bhyo timihurulai misrbat bahir nikalnu hunech, ani vibhinn jatihuruko bhumima lanu hunechn jstai knani, hitti, emori, priiji, hivvi r ybusihuru ani dudh r mh bgirheko bhumima puryaunu hunech.’ ti budha-prdhanhule timihuruko kura sunnechn. tyspchi timi r budha-prdhanhuru misrka raja kham janechau. timile rajalai bhne chau “yhova hibru manishruka prmesvr hun. hamra prmesvr hamikham aunu bhyo ani hamilai tin dinsmm mrubhumima yatra grn bhnnubhyo. hamile hamra prmesvr yhovalai tyham blihuru cd-haunu prnech.” “tr m jandchuru misrko rajale timihurulai jan dinu humdain kunai mhasktile matr uhamlai janu dine bnaunechau. ysrth tinihruamajh m acmmka kurahruru grn mhaskti pryog grnechu. jb m mhasktikio pryog grchu rajale tinihrulai chodn badhy grnechu. ani m misrka manishrulai israeli manishruprti dyalu bnaunnechu. jb israelihurule misr chadchn tinihuru rittai hat jane chainn. hibru mhlahrule tinihruka misri chimekihrusit sun r camdiko cijhuru ani lugahruru magne chn. timihurule ti cijhuru tinihruka chorachorihurulai lgaidine chau. ys prkar tinihrule misrbat smptti lier aunechau.”

4

tb mosale prmesvrlai bhne, “tr israelihurule mlai visvas grne chainn jb m tinihrulai bhnnchu tpaime mlai pthaunu bhyo. tinihuru bhne chn, prmprrbhu timi-aghi prkt bhenn?” tr prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “tyo timro hatma bheko ke ho?” mosale uttr die, “yo mero himdne lhuro ho.” tb prmesvrle mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “tyo timro himdne lhuro bhumimma phyamki deu.” mosale aphno lhuro bhumimma phyamkidie pchi acnak lhuro srpma print bhyo. mosa drae ani tyahambat tadha ge. tr prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “aghi bdh r srpko puchhrma smat.” mosa srp njik puge ani tysko puchhrma smate. jb mosale srplai smate tyo pheri lhuro nai bhialyo. tr prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “aphno lhuro timile ysri nai pryog gr, ani manishrule visvas grnechn prmprrbhu tinihruka pita-purkahruruko prmesvr, abrahamko prmesvr, ishakka prmesvr ani yakubka prmesvr timroadhi prkt hunu bheko thiyo.” tyspchi prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “m timilai arko euta prman dinechu. aphno lugabhitr hat hal.” ysrth mosale lgaeko luga khole ani aphno hat tysbhitr hale. tb mosale usko hat lugabat bahir nikalda usko hat seto himu jsto dagai dag bheko pae. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “ab pheri timro hat lugabhitr hal.” yskarn mosale aphno hat lugabhitr pheri hale mosale aphno hat lugabhitr haler pheri bahir nikale. tyo pheri philaiko jsto ramro bhyo. tb prmesvrle mosalai bhnnubhyo, “ydi manishrule timilai visvas grdain jb timi himdne lhuro upyog grchau jb

timi tinihrulai yo smket dekhaumchau, tinihrule timilai visvas grnechn. yi dui smkethru dekhaumda pni tinihrule timihrulai aphaaim visvas grenn bhne timile nil ndibat kehi pani lyau. tyo pani bhuimma khmnyau, yslle bhuim chune vittikai tyo rgtma privrttn hunech.” tr mosale prmprbhulai bhne, “tr prmprbhu, m tpaimlai samco bhndaichu m dks vkta hoin. m khilyai ramro bolne yogyko hun skeko chain. ani ahile tpaimitis kura grem pchi pni m asi vkta hoin. tpaimlai thahai ch m dhilo bolchu r utkrst sbdhru upyog grdin.” tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “manisko mukh kslle bnayo? ani manislai kslle bhiri, boln nskne bnaun skch? kslle manislai andho bnaun skch? kslle manislai dekh skne bnaun skch? tyo m nai ek hum jslle yi sb krmhru grn skch, m yhova hum. yskarn, timi jau, jb timi kura grchau m timisit hunech. m timilai bhnnu prne sbdhru dinechu.” tr mosale bhne, “he mero prmprbhu! mlai hoin, aru ksailai pthaunu hos.” tb prmprbhu mosasit risaunu bhyo ani uslai bhnnu bhyo, “timro dajyu harun jo levi kulka hun. m harunlai timro shaytako nimti pthaunechu. tini kusl vkta hun. timilai bhetn harun audaichn r timilai dekher tini khushi hunechn. u timismg phirun kham janech. m timihrulai bhnnechu ke bhnnu prne ho. tb timile harunlai bhnnuprch, ani harunle phirunsit bolne shi sbdhru cunech. timro dajyu harunle pni manishrusmg bolne chn. timi mhan raja jstai jhaim hunechau ani harun timra adhikrt vkta bneinechn. ysrtth ab timi jau. timisit timro hidne lhuro laijau ani maile btaeko smkethru manishrulai dekhau ani bujhau m timismgai chu.” tb mosa aphno ssura yitrokkham ge. mosale tinlai bhne, “dya gri mlai misr des phrkin dinuhos. mera manishru ajhai jivit chn ki? m bhetn cah-nchu.” yitrole mosalai bhnyo, “avsy, timi santisit jan skchau.” jb, mosa midyanma thie, prmprbhule unlai bhnnubhyo, “ahile timi misrma phrker janu srksit ch. ti manishru jslle timilai marn cahnthe ahile sbai mriskeka chn.” ysrtth mosale aphno nanihru r ptnilai gdhamathi cdhae ani misr phrke. tinle prmesvrko skti bheko aphno lhuro pni sathai lge. misr jamda batoma, prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “jb timi phirunsit kura grchau maile timilai dieka sbai sktiko cmtkarhru sbai smjhna gr. tr m phirunlai manishrulai jan ndine atteri bnaumchu. tb timile phirunlai bhnnuprch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “israel mero jetho chora ho. ani jan deu r mera upasna grn deu, ntr bhne uhamle timihruko jetho choro marid-inu hunech.” misrko batoma jamda, rat bitaun mosa ek thaumma rokie. prmprbhule tinlai tys thaumma bheter marne iccha grnubhyo. tr sipporale dhungako churile aphno chorako khtna griidin. usle chala nikaler mosako khutta chuin. tb tinle mosalai bh-nin, “timi mero rgt ko saino bheko logne hau.” sipporale yso bhnnin kinbhne usle aphno chorako khtna grnu thiyo yskarn prmprbhule mosalai ksm grnubhyo ani uslai marnu bhen. prmprbhule harunsit kura grnu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule unlai bhnnubheko thiyo, “timi mrubhumima jau ani mosalai bhet.” ysrtth harun ge ani prmesvrko prvtma mosalai bhete ani mosalai cumbn die. mosale harunlai btae kin prmprbhule unlai pthaunu bhyo ani kun cmtkarhru r smkethru prmanko nimti tinle dekhaunu prne thiyo

ti sbai mosale harunlai btae. ysrtth mosa r harun ge ani tinihrule israeli manishruka sbai aguvahrulai bhela gre. tyspchi harunle manishrusmg kura gre. unlle prmprbhule mosalai bhneka sbai kurahru tinihrulai btaidie. tyspchi manishrulai dekhaunako nimti sbai prmanhru prdrsn gre. manishrule visvas gre prmprbhule nai mosalai pthaunu bheko rhech. israelka manishrule thah pae prmprbhule tinihruka duhkh ani kst bujhnu bheko ch ani tinihruko shaytaka nimti aunu bheko ch. ysrtth tinihru nihurie ani prmesvrko aradhna gre.

5

manishrusmg kura grepchi mosa r harun phirunkham ge. tinihrule bhne, “prmprbhu israelihruka, prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘mero manishru bhrubhumima jaun ani tinihrule mero smmanma bhoj mnaun skun.’ tr phirunle bhne, ‘prmprbhu ko hunuhunch? maile kin uhamko ajna paln grnu prch? maile kin israelihrulai jan dinu prch? m yo prmprbhuko ho cindin, ani m israelihrulai jan dimdinm.’” tb harun r mosale bhne, “hibruhruka prmesvrle hamisit kura grnu bhyo. ysrtth manishrulai tin dinsmm mrubhumima yatra grn dinuhos bhni vinti grchau. hami prmprbhu hamra prmesvrilai tyham bli cdhaune chaum. ydi hamile tyso grenaum bhne uhamle hamimathi roghru lgaunu hunech athva struhrudvara akrnn graunu hunech.” tr phirunle tinihrulai bhne, “harun r mosa! timihrule krmcarihrulai virkt parirheka chau. tinihrulai aphno kam grn deu! jau timihru aphno kam gr. hibruhru ti misrihrubhnda jyadai smkhyama chn, ani timihru unihrulai kam grnbat rokn cah-nchau.” tyhi din israelihruko nimti kthor kam dinu bhni phirunle ades die. phirunle kmara malikhru r hibru pridrskhrulai bhne, “ahilesmm imta bnaune krmihrulai timihrule pral diirheka chau. ab uso tinihru aphaile pral btulun prch nai imta bnaunu prch. tinihrule phile jhaim tyti nai smkhyia imta bnaunu prch. tinihru alchi bheka chn ani tyaikarn tinihru yhambat jane anumti magi rheka chn tyaile tinihru aphno prmesvrilai bli cdhaun anumti magdaichn. ysrtth tinihrulai kthor kam dier vyst rakh. tinihrule mosaka jhuta kurahru sunne smy paune chainn.” ysrtth misr deska kmara malikhru r hibru pridrskhrulai israeli manishru kham ge r bhne, “timihrulai imta bnaun phirunle pral ndine nirny lieka chn. timihru aphai ger aphno imta bnaune pral khoj. tr timihrule aphno nimti pral khojer pni imta camhi phile jti bnaumthyau tyti nai smkhyama bnaunu prch.” ysrtth ti manishru pral btulunlai misr desma prtyek thaumma ge. kmara malikhrule manishrulai jhn kthor kamma lge. tinihrulai blpurvk phile bnae jti nai imta baune ades die. misri kmara malikhrule hibru pridrskhrulai cuner manishruko kamko nimti uttrdayi bnaeka thie. misr kmara malikhrule ti hibru naykhrulai pite ani tinihrulai bhne, “timihrule kin phile jti imta bnairheka chainau, ydi timihrule tyti smy bnaun skthyau bhne ahile bnaun skchau?” tyspchi hibru pridrskhrulai phirunkham ge. tinihrule arji gre. “hami tpaimka sevkhru hau, kin hamisit ysto vyvhar grnu humdaich? tpaimle hamilai phila pral dimdai hunu hunthyo. tr ahile aphno

aphno nimti pral jmma grnu prch. tr phileko jti nai imtahru bnaun hamilai bhnnuhunch. ahile hamilai malikhrule kutchn. tpaimhruka manishru ysto grer glti grdaichn." phirunle jvaph die, "timihru alche chau r timihru kam grn cahdainau yskarn timihru mlai chodi dinu bhinchau. tsaile yhamko kam choder timihru aphno prmprbhulai bli cdhaun khochau. ab timihru a-aphno kamma jau tr timihrulai pral dine chainau. r timihrule ab pni tyti nai imtahru bnaunu prch jti phile bnaumthayu." hibru pridrskhrule bujhe timihrule phile jati imta bnaun skne chainn r timihru aptheroma prnechn. jb timihru phirunlai bheter jamdaithe timihrule mosa r harunlai bhete. mosa r harunle timihrulai prkhirheka thie. ysaikarn timihrule mosa r harunlai bhne, "tpaimhrule samcce glti grnu bhyo jb tpaimhrule phirunlai hamilai chodne kura grnubhyo. prmprbhule tpaimhrulai dnd diun. kinbhne tpaimhrule phirun r uska adhikarihrulai hamisit ghinaune bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle timihrulai hamilai marne nihum dinu bheko ch." tb mosale prmprbhusit prarthna grdai bhne, "he malik! tpaimle aphno manishrusit kin nramro vyvhar grnu bhyo? tpaimle mlai yham kin pthauunu bhyo? m phirunkham gem r tpaimle je bhnnu bheko thiyu tyhi kura grem. tr tys smydekhi phirun timihru prti adhik krodhit bheka chn ani tpaimle timihrulai kehi shayta grnu bhenn."

6

tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "ab timile hernechau phirunlai m ke grnechu. m mero mhaskti usko virodhma claunechu ani usle mera manishrulai jan dinech. timihrulai pthaunko nimti phirun yti vyakul hunech ki u aphaile timihrulai jbrjsti pthaunech." tb prmesvrle mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "m prmprbhu hum, abraham, ishak r yakubko aghi prkt bheko them. timihrule mlai el-sdaibhne. timihrule mero naum yhova (prmprbhu) bhni jane. maile timihrusit krar bamdhe. maile timihrulai bso-bas grn knan bhumidinechu bhni prtijna grem. timihru tys bhumima bse tr tyo bhumidinechu apnai thien. israelihru pirl kraeko maile suneko chu. m jandchu israelka manishru misr deska das hun. ani m mero krar smjhna grchu. ysrtth ti israelka manishrulai bhn, 'm prmprbhu hum, m timihrulai misrihrudvara jbrjsti lgaeko kambat mukt grnechu. m timihrulai dastvbat svtntr grnechu. m ysrai mero mha skti ani mhan nyayle purn grne chu. timihru mera manishru hunechau ani m timihruka prmesvr hunechu. m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum r timihrulai maile misrko manishrubat svtntr pareko thah paunechau. maile abraham, ishak, yakubsit mhan prtijna greko them. maile timihrulai euta des dinechu bhni vcn dieko thie. ysaikarn m timihrulai tyo desma lanechu. m tyo des timihrulai dinechu r tyo des timihruka hunech. m prmprbhu hum." ysrtth mosale israelika manishrulai prtyek kura bhne tr manishru yti kthor prisrm grirheka thie timihrule mosaka kura dhairysit sunenn. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "jau ani misrko raja phirunlai bhn israelka manishrulai usko bhumima jan dinos." tr mosale uttr die, "israeli manishrule mera kura sundainn bhne. phirunle mero kura ksri sunchn? m

euta ekdmai ayogy vkta hum." prmprbhule mosa r harunsmg kura grnubhyo. uhamle timihrulai israeli manishrusit ani phirunsmg kura grne ajna dinubhyo. prmprbhule timihrulai bhnnu bhyo, israelka manishrulai misrbat bahir laijau. israel kul smuhka aguvahru yinihru hun, israeliko prthm putr ruben thie. rubenko chorahruh hnok, pllu, herson r krmi thie. tyo rubenko privar thiyu. simonka chorahru hun ymucl, yamin, ohd, yakim, sohr r saul. (saul knani ptnibat jmmecha chora thie) yo simonko vms thiyu. levi ek sy saitis vrs bamce ani unka chorahru gerson, khat r mrari hun. gersonka chorahru libni ani simi thie. timihruka pni apnai privarhru thie. khat ek sy tettis vrs bamce ani tinka chorahru hun amram, yishar, hebron r ujjiel. mhlai ani musihru mrarika chorahru thie. yi sbai privarhru levibat jnm bheka thie. amram ek sy saitis vrsamm bamce. tinle aphno phupu (pitako bhini) yokebedsit vivah gre. amram ani yekebedbat mosa r harun jnme amram 137 vrs bamce. yisharka chorahru hun korh, nepeg, r jikri. misael, elsapan ani sithri ujjielka chorahru thie. harunle amminadabki chori ttha nhsonki bhini elisebasit vivah gre. harun r elisebale nadab, abihu, elajar ani itamarlai jnm die. korhka chorahru (korhka pita-purkhahru) hun, assir, elkana r abiasap. harunka choro elajarle ptielki chorisit vivah gre ani tinibat pinhas jnme. yi sbai manishru israelko choro levibat jnmeka hun. harun r mosa yhi privarka hun. ani yi dui jna nai ti manishru hun josit prmesvrle kura grnu bhyo, "mera manishrulai dl dlma misr bahir lyaunu prch." harun r mosa nai ti manishru hun jsle misrka raja, phirunsit kura gre. timihrule israeli manishrulai misrbat chodn phirunlai bhne. misr desma prmprbhule mosasmg kura grnubhyo r uslai bhnnubhyo, "m prmprbhu hum. maile ke timihrulai jo bhne misrko raja phirunlai bhn." tr mosale uttr die, "m akusl vkta hum, ysrtth phirunle mera kura sunne chainn."

7

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu, bhyo, "m timismg hunechu, phirunko aghi timi ekjna devta jstai hunechau ani harun timro agmvkta hunech. timile prtyek cij harunlai bhn jo maile timilai ajna greko chu. tsyschi usle ti sbai kurahru phirunlai bhnnch ani phirunle israeli manishrulai misrbahir pthau-nech. tr phirunlai m atteri bnaunechu. ani misrma m dherai ascrykrmkka cinhhru dekhanechu ani maile bhneka kura usle grhn ajhai grnechain r ysaikarn, m misrlai dnd dinechu ani m mera israeli manishrulai bahir lyaunechu. tb misrihrule jannechn m prmprbhu hum, m timihruka virodhma hunechu ani timihrule janne chn. tb m aphno manishrulai timihruka desbat nikalne chu." prmprbhule timihrulai bhneka kurahru mosa r harunle paln gre. timihrule jb phirunsit kura gre tys smy mosa 80 vrs r harun 83 vrska thie. prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, "phirunle timilai kehi skti prdrsn grnu bhnech. harunlai aphno lhuro phirunko aghi bhuimma phyamknu bhn. phirun herirheko hunch, ltthi srp hunech." ysrtth mosa r harunle prmprbhuko ades paln grer phirun kham gre. harunle phirun r tinka ad-

hikarihrule hereko smyma aphno lhuro tl phyamki-die ani tyo lhuro srp bhyo. tb rajale tyhamka jnani manishru ttha jaduvalahrulai bolae. ti manishrule aphno tntr-mmtr pryog gre r harunle gre jstai grn ske. tinihrule pni aphno-aphno lhuro bhuimma phyamke ani ti phyamkeka lhurohru srpma print bhe. tr harunko lhurole sbai lhurahrui nili diyo. tr phirun atteri nai bse ani manishrulai jan dienn. yo tysto bhyo prmprbhule jsto bhnnu bheko thiyo. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "phirun atteri girrheko. usle manishrulai jan dimdain. bihanai phirun nditir janech. nil ndiko kinarma uslai bhet. tyo srp bnieko lhuro lger jau. uslai yo bhn, "prmprbhu hibruruka prmesvr mlai tpaimkham yo bhnnu pthauun bheko ch, "mera manishrulai mero upasna grn mrubhummima pthau." ahilemm tpaimle uhamko kura mannu bheko chain. ysrtth prmprbhu bhnnuhunch uham prmprbhu hunuhunch bhni bujhaunko nimti uhamle tpaimlai kehi dekhaunu hunech. m yo mero hatko lhuro nil ndiko panima hirkaunechu r ndi rgtma privrtn hunech. ndika machahrui mrnechn ani pani ganaun thalenech. tb misrka manishrule nil ndiko pani piunu skne chainn." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "harunlai bhni ki usle aphno hatko lhurole misr deska manishrule jmma greko paniko kuva, nhr, ndi, tal prtyek thaumma hirkaos jb usle tyso grch sbai pani rgtma privrtn hunech. yhamssm tinihrule kath r dhungako bhamdama rakheko pani pni rgt bniechn." ysrtth prmprbhule ajna grnu bheka sbai kura mosa r harunle gre. harunle aphno lhuro uthaer nil ndiko panima hirkae. usle yso phirun r uska adhihukro samunnema gre. yso grepchi ndiko sbai pani rgtma print bhyo. panika machahrui mrn thale ani ndiko panibat kuheko gndh aun thalyo. ysrtth misrka manishrule ndibat pani piun skenn. misrma jta ttai rgt bhyo. jadughrule aphno mmtr pryog gre ani tinihrule pni tysai gre. ysrtth phirunle mosa r harunko kura mann asvikar gre. tystai bhyo jsto prmprbhule bhnnu bheko thiyo. phirun aphno rajmhla phrke. mosa r harunle je gre tys visyma unle tyti caso dienn. misr deska manishrule ndiko pani khan skenn. yskarn tinihrui ndiko vripri piune panika lagi kuvahrui khnn lage. prmprbhule nil ndilai print grepchi sat din bityo,

8

tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "phirun kham jau r bhn, "prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, mero manishrulai mero aradhna grn jan diiyos. ydi timi mero manishrulai cho dn asvikar grchau, tb m misr deslai bhyagutahrule bhridinechu. nil ndi bhyagutale bhrinech. bhyagutahrui ndibat aune chn ani timihruka ghrbhitr psnechn. tinihruko sutne kothahrui r ochyanhru bhri hunechn. bhyagutahrui roti bnaune bhamdahrui ani adhihukarhruka ghrhruma bhrinechn. bhyaguta tpaim, tpaimka manishru r tpaimka adhihukarhruka vripri hunechn." tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "harunlai aphno tekne lhuro ndihru, khol, pokhrimathi rakhn bhni bhyagutahrui bahir jminma nisknechn." ysrtth harunle aphno lhuro misr desko panimathi uthae ani ti sb panibat bhyagutahrui bahir nisker misrko bhumima bhrin

thale. jadughrule pni tysai gre misr desma bhyagutahrui lae. phirunle mosa r harunlai bolae. phirunle bhne, "m r mera manishrubat bhyagutahrui htaun bhni prmprbhulai bhni, m manishrulai aphno prmprbhu aghibli cdhaunu chodidinechu." mosale phirunlai bhne, "bhnnuhs bhyagutahrui khile javos. m tpaim, tpaimka manishru ttha tpaimka adhihukarhruko nimti prarthna grnechu. tb bhyagutahrule tpaimhru r tpaimka ghr chodne chn r ndima matr rhnechn." phirunle bhne, "bholism." mosale bhne, "tpaimle je bhnnu bhyo tysai hunech. ysrtth tpaimle jannu hunech, tyham kochi prmprbhu hamra prmesvr jsto chain, bhyagutahrule tpaim r tpaimka manishru r adhihukarhruka choder janechn, r bhyagutahrui ndima matr rhnechn." mosa r harun phirunbat bida lier bahir niske. mosale prmprbhulai prmesvrle phirunkham pthaeka bhyagutako visyma cicyae r bhne. ani mosale prarthnama greko prmprbhule pura gridinu bhyo. bhyagutahrui ghr, amgn r khetma mre. mreka bhyagutahrui sder pura desma nai durgndh cln suru bhyo. phirunle dekhe tinihrui bhyagutahrub mukt bhe ani pheri uni atteri bhe mosa r harunle je grnu bhneka thie phirunle grenn. tystai nai bhyo jo prmprbhule bhne.jumrahru tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnuhy, "harunlai bhni usle aphno lhuro uthaer bhumiko dhuloma hirkaos ani dhulo misrma jta ttai jumrama print hnech." tinihrule tysai gre. harunle jminko dhulomathi aphno lhurole hirkae ani dhulo misrko jta ttai jumrama print bhyo. jumra psu r manishruma sre. ysrtth jadughrule aphno chl pryog gre tysai nai jumrahru ubjaune cesta gre. tr ti jadughrule dhulobat jumrahru bnaun skenn. jumra manishru r jnavrhrumathi nai rhe. ysrtth jadughrule phirunlai bhne yo prmesvrko skitle ysto bhyo. tr phirunle tinihruka kura sunn manenn. prmprbhule je bhnnu bheko thiyo tyhi bhyo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "bihan uth ani phirunkham jau. phirun ndima janech. uslai bhni, prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "mera manishrulai mero aradhna grn jandeu. ydi tpaimle mero manishrulai jan dinu hunn bhne m jhigahrui timi, timra adhihukarhru r timra manishruko virudhma pthaunechu. jhigahrui timro r timra adhihukarhruka ghrhruma janechn. misrka sbai ghrhru jhim-gale bhrinechn. jmin pni jhigale bhrinech. tr israelhru r misrka manishrusit ekai prkarko vyvhar grdin gosenma jham mera manishru bschn tyham jhimga hunechainn. ysprkar timile cal paumne chau ki m prmprbhu ys bhumima chu. ysrtth bholi m arulai bhnda mero manishrulai alg prkarle vyvhar grchu. mero prman tyhi hunech." tyspchi prmprbhule je bhnnu bheko thiyo, tyhi bhyo. dherai-dherai jhim-gahrui misrma ae. phirun r tinka adhihukarhruka ghr jhimgale bhrine ani misr des bhri nai jhimgai-jhimga bhe. jhigahrule des nai nst parihika thie. tyspchi phirunle mosa r harunlai bolaer tinihrulai bhne, "yhi bhumima timihrule aphno prmesvrlei bli cdhao." tr mosale bhne, "yo grnu thik humdain. prmprbhu hamra prmesvrlei psu blidan cdhaunda misr deska manishrule bhyank kura ho bhni smjhnchn. ydi yham hamile blidan cdhayau bhne misrdeska manishrule dekhnechn r tinihrule hamimathi dhunga hirkaune chn. hamra prmprbhu prmesvrle ajna grnu bhe jhaim prmprbhulai blidan cdhaunu hamilai tin din mrub-

humima yatra grnu dinuhos.” ysrt phirunle bhne, “m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrlai bli cdhaun mrub-humima jan dinechu. tr timihru prmrphusit jyadai tadha jan paumne chainau ahile jau ani mero nimti prarthna gr.” mosale bhne, “m bida linchu r bholinai timi, timra manishru r timra adhikarihruka ghrbat jhi-gahru htai dinu bhni prmprbhushit prarthna grnechu. timile prmprbhulai bli cdhaunma manishrulai badha dinu humdain.” typschi mosale phirunbat bida lie ani prmprbhulai prarthna gre. mosale vinti gre jstai nai prmprbhule grnu bhno. prmprbhule phirun, uska adhikarihru r uska manishruka ghrhrubat jhigahru htaidinu bhyo. jhomga euta rhen. tr phirun pheri at-teri bhe ani manishrulai jan dienn.

9

tb prmprbhule mosalai phirunkham ger yso bhn, “prmprbhu, hibru manishruka prmesvr bhn-nuhunch, ‘mera manishrulai mero aradhna grn jan deu.’ ydi mero manishrulai jan dianau r roki rakhyau bhne, tb prmprbhule aphno skti timra khetka psuhumathi pryog grnuhunch. timra sbai ghodahru, gdhahru, umthru, gai vstuhru ani bhedahrumathi bhyank rogle grst hunch. prmprbhule israelihruko r misrihruka psuhulai bhinda bhindai vyvhar grnu hunch. israelihruka kunai psu mrne chainn. ysto anist hune smy prmprbhule toknu bheko ch. prmprbhule ysto vippi ty bhumima bholi lyaunu hunch.” prmprbhule je grchu bhnnu bheko thiyo tsyai grnu bhyo. arko din bihan misrka sbai psuhru mre. tr israelihruka euta pni psu mrenn. phirunle aphno manis israelihruka kunai psu mre ki mren ptto lgaun pthayo. tr israelihruka kunai psu mrenn. phirun atteri thiyo israeli manishrulai usle janu dien. prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “culhako khrani mtelabhrri leu. mosa, phirun adhi tyo khrani havama udaideu. tyo dhulo bninch r misrko bhumimathi udnech. jb dhulole grda misrka manishru r psuhulai chalama khtirahru nisknechn.” ysrt mosa r harunle euta bhtitahru khrani lie ani phirunko aghi ubhie. mosale khrani havama phyamkidie ani manishru ttha psuhruko chalama khtira niskn thalyo. mosale gre jsto jadugrhule grn skenn karn tinihru pni ys rogle grst thie. ysto misr desma jta-ttai bhyo. tr prmprbhule phirunlai atteri nai bnai rakhn bhyo, ysrt mosa r harunka kura sunn usle asvikar gryo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu jstai nai bhyoasina tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “bihan camdai uth ani phirunkham jau. uslai bhn, ‘prmprbhu hibru manishruka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘mera manishrulai jan deu tinihrule mero aradhna grun. ydi mera manishrulai yso grn dianau bhne m mero smpurn skti timi, timra manishru ani timra adhikarihrumathi pryog grnechu. tb timile janne chau smsarma m jsto prmesvr aru chain. timi r timra manishrulai ys bhumibab bahir lyaun m mero skti pryog grn skchu. tr maile timilai mero skti prkto nimti rakheko hum. yso grda smsarka manishrule mero visyama bujhne chn. timi ajhai pni mero manishruko virodhna chau karn timile ajhsmm mukti dieka chainaum. ysrt bholi yhi smyama atyntai nramro asina parnechu.

ys prkarko asina misr euta rastr bniedekhi khilyai preko thien. ab, timile aphno psuhulai surksit thaumma rakhnuprch. prtyek timro cic jo ahile khetma ch, tyo timile surksit thaumma rakhnuprch. kin? kinbhne manis hos athva psu je pni khetma hunch tyslai marinech. timro ghr bhitr nrakheko kunai pni vstumathi asina prnech.” phirunka kehi adhikarihru j-jisle prmprbhuko vcnlai adr greka thie, tinihrule aphno psuhru r kmara-kmarihru ghrbhitr rakhe. tr aru manishrule prmprbhuko vcn dhyan dieka thienn tinihruka psuhru ani kmara-kmarihru khetma nai chodi die. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “timro pakhura havamamathi uthau ani misrbhri asina prn suru hunch. misrma prtyek manis, psu r udbhidmathi asina prnech.” tb mosale aphno lhuro havama uthae ani prmprbhule bijuli grjn r asinahru misrmathi pthauun bhyo. asina prirheko thiyo r smg-smgai bijuli pni cmkirheko thiyo. misr euta rastr bhe pchi sb bhnda bdhi asina preko yhi thiyo. misrka sbai manishru, psu ani udbhid amdhi-berile dhvms paryo. asinale khetka rukhru pni bhancidiyo. asina npreko thaum camhi gosenn matr thiyo jham israelka manishru bsthe. phirunle mosa r harunlai bolae. tinihrulai bhne, “ys plt maile pap grekochu. prmprbhu shi hunuhunch. m r mera manishru glt chaum. prmesvr dvara preko asina ani grjn ekdmai besi bhyo. prmesvrsit amdhi thamnko nimti prarthna gr, m timihrulai jan dinechu. timihrule yham bsnu prne chain.” mosale phirunlai bhne, “jb m shr chodchu, m mero pakhura prmprbhushmgko prarthnama uthaumnecchu grjn r asina prn rokinech. tb timilai thaha hunch prmprbhu yo bhumima hunuhunch. tr m jandchu timi ani timra adhikarihru ajhai pni prmprbhu prmesvrsit draeka chainau ani smman grdainau.” patma biuhru lagi skeko thiyo ani jauma phul phuliskeko thiyo. yskarn yo udbhidhru nst bhyo. ghum r kthiya ghum aru annhru bhnda dhilo umrnch yskarn yo nst bhen. mosale phirunbat vida lie ani shr bahir ge. unle aphno hat prarthnama uthae grjn r asina rokiyo ani typschi pani prn thamiyo. jb phirunle asina pani ani grjn rokieko dekke unle pheri prmesvrko viruddh pap gre, phirun r uska adhikarihru atteri bhe. unle israelka manishrulai svtntrta grnu asvikar gre. prmesvrle mosalai je bhnnu bheko thiyo tyo pura bhyo.

10

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “phirunkham jau. maile phirun r uska adhikarihulai jiddi bnaeko chu. maile mera sktisali cmtkarhru prdrsn grn yso grem ani timile aphno chora-chori thia nati natinahulai maile misrma prdrsn greka sktisali cmtkarhru r any cijhru bhnn skne chau. tb timihru sbaille jannechau m prmprbhu hum.” ysrt mosa r harun phirunkham ge. tinihrule uslai bhne, “prmprbhu, hibruhruka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘timi khilesmm mlai asvikar grchau? mero manishru mero aradhna grn jaun. ydi timile mera manishrulai jan dianau bhne bholi m timro bhumima slhru lyai dinechu. slhrule jmin dhaknechn. jminma dherai slhru hunechn. timile jmin dekhnn skne chainau. slhle khetka prtyek kura

ani rukhlu khanechn. misrma bhaka sbai ghrhru, tpaimka krmcari r tpaimka ghr slhrlure chopnechn. tyham tpaimka pita-purkchahrule dekhako bhnda ad-hik slhru hunechn. tyham yti dherai slhru dekhio ki misrdesma manishru bso-vas grn lage yta tyti khilyai dekhieka thienn."tyspch misale phirunbat vida lie. tyspch krmcarihrule phirunlai sodhe, "khilesmm hami yi manishruko phndama prirhne chaum? tinihruka prmprbh prmesvrlai aradhna grn manishrulai jan dinos. ydi tpaimle jan dinu bhen bhne, tpaimle cal paunuaghi nai misr dhvms hunechn." yskarn phirunka sevkhrule mosa ani harunlai phirunkham phrkaer lyae. phirunle tinihrulai bhne, "jau ani prmprbh timihruka prmesvrko aradhna gr. tr samccai ko jamdai chn mlai bhn?" mosale uttr die, "hamra keta-keti, budha-budhi jti chn sbai janechn. hami hamra chora-chorihru, hamra bheda ttha gai vstuhru pni lier janechaum. hami sbai janechaum karn prmesvrko bhoj hami sbaiko nimti ho." phirunle tinihrulai bhne, "maile timihru r timihruko keta-ketihrusmet jan dimda mero lagi prmprbh samccai nai timihrusit hunuprch. timihrule kehi nramro yojnahru bnairheka chau. hoin! matr timra manishru prmprbhuko aradhna grn lan skchau."ani phiunle mosa r harunlai pthae. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "timro pakhura misr desmathi uthau r slh aunechn ani misrko smst bhumima phailinechn. asinale nst npareko sbai udbhidhru slhle khaidine chn." yskarn mosale aphno tekne latthi misr desmathi uthae ani prmprbhule purvbat amdhi beri pthauun bhyo. hava bihan beluka purai clirhyo. jb bihan bhyo misr bhumima havale slh lyayo. slhru misr desma uder ae ani jminma bse. slh misrdesma yti vidhn ae ki yti vidhn n vigtma khilyai dekhieka thie n bhvisyama nai dekhinechn. ti slhhrule sbai bhumi dhake ani maidan nai chope. asinale dhvms npareko jmmmai phlhr r udbhidhru slhle khae. phirunle mosa r harunlai jhtai bolayo phirunle bhnyo, "maile prmprbh timihruka prmesvr r timihruka virodhma pap greko chu. ab ys pltko nimti mero pap ksma grideu. prmprbhulai mmathi ailageko yo 'mrtyu' (slhru) htai dinu bhni bhn." mosale phirunle bhndia vidia lier prmprbhulai prarthna gre. ysrrh prmprbhule havako disa phrkaer pscim tir grnu bhyo r ysle slhrlulai misrbat udayo ani nigaloko smudrmapuryayo. eutai pni slh misrma rhenn. tr pheri prmprbhule phirunlai atteri bnaidinu bhyo yskarn usle israeli manishrulai jan dien. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "timro hatmathi havama uthau ani amdhyarole misrlai dhaknechn. amdhyaro yti nisptt hunechn timile tyo anubhv grnechau." mosale aphno hat uthayo ani andhkarle misrlai dhakyo. tyo amdhyaro misrma tin dinsmm rhyo. tyham ksaila ksaila dekhk sktain thio. tr jham israelka manishru thie tyham amdhyaro bhen. pheri phirunle mosalai bolae. phirunle bhne, "jau ani prmprbhuko aradhna gr. aphno chora-chorihrusmgai lan skchau, tr timile bheda r gai-vstuhru yhi chodr janu prch." mosale bhne, "tpaimle hamilai prmprbh hamro prmesvrlai blidanhr ani homblihr cdhaunu janu dinuprch." jb hami prmprbhulai aradhna grn janchau. hamile hamra psuhru pni lane chaum. eutai pni bhag chadne chainaum. prmprbhuko aradhnama ke kurahruko

avsyk prch, tyo hami pni jandainaum. hamile aphno avsykta tys smyama matr bujhnechaum jti bela hami hamro gntvy sthanma pugcham." prmprbhule pheri phirunlai atteri bnaunu bhyo. ysrrh tinihrulai janu dinuma phirunle pheri pni avskar gre. tb phirunle mosalai bhne, "jau, yhambat. timi pheri khilai aunu prdain ydi timi mlai hern ayau bhne, mnechau." tb mosale phirunlai bhne, "euta visyama timi shi chau, karn m timilai hern pheri khilyai aune chain."

11

tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "maile ajh phirun ani misrmathi euta viptti lyauunprch. tyspch matr usle timihrluai misrbat jan matr dimdain blpurvk janu bhni jor lgaunechn. timile yo smacar israelka manishrulai dinu prch 'purus ani strihru! timihrule aphno-aphno chimekihirusmg sun r camdile bnika cijhru magnu prch. prmprbhule misrka manishrulai timihruprti dyalu hunechn. misri manishru r phirunka saskhrule mosalai philedekhi mhan manis bhni mandchn." mosale manishrulai bhne, "prmprbh bhnnuhunch, 'aj mdhy-ratma m misr bher janechu, ani prtyek phila jnmeko chora, phirunko philo choro misrko sask dekho lier jamto pisne kmariko philo chorosmm misrma marnechn. phila jnmieka sbai mrch jsle mkai pinch. phila jnmeko sbai manishru ani psuhru mrnechn. misrma duhkhko krndnhru hunechn tyham misrma tysto duhkh purn krndnhru khilyai bheko thien ani tyham pheri khilyai hune chain. tr kunai pni israeli manismathi ysto ghtna hunechain. yhamsmm ki tinihrulai kukurle pni bhukne chain.israeli manishruma matr hoin tinihruka psuhrluai pni kunai noksan hunechain. timile janne chau ys prkarle m israeli manishru ani misrihuma bhinda bhindai prkarko vyvhar grnechu. tyspch misrka sbai pdad-hikarihru meroaghi nihurine chn r mero aradhna grnechn. timihrule bhnechn, "jau! timismgai aphno sbai manishrulai laijau."tb mosa risaer m phirunlai chodnechu." tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "phirunle timro kura suneko chain. kin? yskarn m misrma aphno mhaskti dekhaun skum." tsaile grda mosa r harunle phirunaghi dherai ascry krm grn ske. r ysaiiko nimti prmprbhule phirunlai ati atteri bnaunu bhyo, jsle grda usle israelihrluai aphno desbat jan dien.

12

jb tinihru misrma thie, prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnu bhyo. "yo mhina nai timihruko nimti vrsko philo mhina hunechn. yo ades israelka sara smudayka nimti ho. yo mhinako dsaum dinma aphno ghrka manishruko nimti prtyek manisle euta thuma lyauun prch. euta patho khai sknlai ydi kunai manislo ghrma prsst manishru nbhe usle tys dinko bhojma bhag linko nimti chimekilai nimtyaunu prch. prtyek manislai pugne patho hunuprch. patho ek vrsko r khot rhit hunuprch. patho bheda athva bakhraکو چun bhe pni hunch. timihrule tyo patholai mhinako caudhaum dinsmm savdhanismg raknhu prch. tys din

israeli smudayka manishrule samijhma ti pathahru marnu prch. yi psuhruko rgt sbai manisle jmma gr-nuprch. ani dhokaka caukhtahruma r ghrka jham pathahru khainchn dhokahrumathi chrnu prch. “tyo rati patho agoma poler khanu prch. timihrule tito jdi-buttri r khmir binako roti khanuprch. patho kamco athva panima umaler khanu humdain. tyo patho sbai agomathi sekaunu prch, tysko bhitr, tauko r khuttahru srirbat nchuttai agomathi sekaunu prch. bihansmym masuhru bamki nrakh. ydi kehi masuhru rhyo bhne, tyslai agoma jlaunu prch. “jb timihru bhojn khanchau ktai bahir yatrampa jamda jstai luga launuprch. timihruka khuttama jutta r hatma tekne lathi hunai prch r htar-htar khanu prch. kin? kinbhne yo prmprbhuko nistar ho. “aj rati m misrb-hitr psnechu ani phile jnmeka manishru r psuhrulai nst grnechu. ys prkarle m misrka sbai devtahruko nyay grnechu, m prmprbhu hum. tr timihruka ghrma lgaeka rgt camhi euta vises cinh hunech r m jun ghrma rgt lgaeko dekchhu tyslai choder janchu. m misr deska manishruko nimti hanikark rog utpnn grchu. tr tyo khrab bimarle timihru ksailai pni asr grdain. “yskarn yo euta smrniy din hunech. ani timihruko nimti yo ek vises pvitr cad hunech. timihruka smntanhrule sda srvda yo pvitr cadlai prmprbhulai bhkti grne dinko rupma mannu prch. ys cadma timihrule akhmiri roti sat dinsmm khane chau. ys pvitr cadko philo din timihrule aphno-aphno ghrbat smst khmir bahir nikalne chau. yo pvitr cadma sat dinsmm ksaila pni khmir khane chainau. ydi ksaila khmir tys smyama khayao bhne tyslai aru israelibat bhiskrt grinech. yo pvitr cadko philo r antim dinma pvitr sbha hunech. yi dinma timihrule kehi pni kam grnu humdain. yi dinma timihruko nimti euta kam bhojn tyar grnu hunch. timihrule yo akhmiri rotiko pvitr cadlai smjhna grnu prch, karn yhi din maile timihrulai misrbat dl bnaer bahir lae. timra sntanhru sbaima sda-srvda yo euta nyim hos. ys-rth philo mhinako caudhaum dinko samjh dekhi timihrule khmir binako roti kharu suru grne chau. timihrule khmir binako roti philo mhinako ekkaisaum dinko samjhsmm khanechau. sat dinsmm timihruka ghrma kunai khmir rhnu humdain. kunai pni manis cahe tyo israeli hos athva videsi ydi timihrule ys smyama khmir khayao bhne uslai israeliko smuday-batai algg graunu prch. yi pvitr dinhruma tinihru jta sukai bhe pni khmir bheko kehi pni kharu humdain. timihrule tyhi khmir binako roti kharu prch.” ys-rth mosale sbai budha-prdhanhulalai bolae. mosale tinihrualai bhne, “timihruka privarka nimti thumahru lyau. r nistarko nimti thumahru mar. hispko jhuppa leu ani rgtle bhrieko bhamdama dubau ani dhokaka cauktkomathi ttha vipri lgau. bihan hunjel ksaila pni ghr chadnu humdain. jb prmprbhu misrma phila jnmeko chorahrulai marn januhunech ani dhokaka phlyak ani khambahrumathi rgt poteko dekhnun hunech. tb prmprbhule tys ghrlai rkasa grnu humnech. uham ti dhokadvabar jamda prmprbhule vinask skti ti ghrrhuma pser nasgrnbat roknuhunech. timihrule yo ades yad rakhnuprch. yo nyim sda-srvda timra sntanhruko nimti hunech. timihru jb prmprbhule dinu bheko bhumiama janeechau timihrule yo cad paln grnuprch. jb timihruka nanihrule timihru-

lai sodhnechn, ‘kin hami yo cad mnauchaum?’ tb timihrule jvaph dinechau, ‘yo nistar cad prmprbhuko smmanma manieko ho. nanihrulai timihru bhnechau, jb hamihru misrma thiyaum, prmprbhule israeliko ghrrhu choder janu bhyo. uhamle misri manishrulai marnu bhyo ani hamro rkasa grnubhyo. yskarn ahile manishru uhamlai nihurier dndvt grchn r aradhna grchn.” prmprbhule yo ades mosa r harun-lai dinu bheko thiyo, ys-rth israelihrule tyhi gre je prmprbhule ades dinu bheko thiyo. mdhyratma misr desihruka phile jnmeka sbai chorahru, misrka sask phirunko philo choro dekhi jhyalkhanama sjay bhogdai greko kaidiko chorosmmlai marnubhyo. psuhurma pni phile jnmeka sbai marnu bhyo. tys rat misrma prtyek ghrrko kochi n kochi mre. phirun, uska adhihkarihru ani misrka sbai manishru cicyamu-dai roe. tb tys rati phirunle mosa r harunlai bolae. phirunle choder jau. timi r timra manishrule tysai grn skchau jo timi bhnechau timihru jau ani aphno prmprbhuko aradhna gr. timihrule bhne jham aphno-aphno bheda ttha gai-vstuhru lierai jau. timihrule mlai pni asirvad deu.” misr des vasihrule pni bhne, “timihru camdai gihal. kin? kinbhne, ydi timihru genau bhne hamihru sbai marn skchau.” israeli manishru yti htarma thie tinihrule rotima khmir misaune smy paenn. yskarn tinihrule ata, bhadahruma aphno kamdhmathi boker lae. tb israelika manishrule tyhi gre je mosale tinihrualai grnu bhneka thie. tinihrule misr deska aphno chimekhirusit luga, ani sun camdle bnieko cijhru mange. prmprbhule misrka manishrulai dyalu bnai dinu bhyo ani tinihrule je mange tyhi die. israeli manishrule ram-sesbat, sukkotsmm yatra gre. tinihru lgbhg 6,00,000 thie. ys smkhyama nanihruko gnti grieko thien. tinihrusit dherai bheda, bakhra gai-vstu r aru cijhru thie. tinihrusit any dherai thrika manishru yatra grirheka thie. ti manishrusmg rotima khmir misaune smy pni thien ani tinihrule yatrako nimti kunai vises bhojn tyar pareka thienn. yskarn tinihruka sadhrn khmir binako roti bahek aru kunai khane kura thien. israeli manishru 430 vrsamm misrma bse. thik 430 vrspch prmprbhuka smst senahru misrbat ge. ys-rth tyo vises ch. jb prmprbhule greko manishrule smjhne chn. tyo rat sbai israeli manishruko hrdaya sda-srvda rnech. prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bh-nubhyo, “yham nistarka nimti vidhihru chn kunai pni videsile nistar cadko bhojn khar paunechain. tr ydi kunai manisle kmaro kinch r tysko khtna graidinch bhne, tyo kmrole nistarko bhojn khar skch. tr timihruko majhma bsne kunai pni jyalaka mjdur athva videsihrule nistarko bhojn kharu humdain. “prtyek privarle euta ghr bhitr nai bhojn grnuprch, kunai pni bhojn bahir lanu humdain. thumako kunai hddi bhamcnu humdain. israelka sara smudayle yo cad mnaunu prch. ydi kochi manis tinihrusit bso-baso grch tr tyo israeli hoine r yo prmprbhuko nistar cadma bhag lin canch bhne usko khtna grnu nai prch. tispchi tyo israeli nagrik brabr hunch r usle nistar bhojnma bhag lin skch. tr ydi usko khtna grieko chain bhne nistar bhojnma bhag lin sktain. khtna nbheko kunai pni manishrule prmprbhuko bhojnma bhag linu humdain. yo prtyek manishruko lagi yo sty

r nispsk niym ho tyo desi athva videsma jnmeka nagrik hos yo niym prtyeklai hunuprch. ysrth israelka sara manishrule prmprbhule mosa r harunlai dinu bheka adeshru paln gre. ys prkarle prmprbhule israelka sbai manishrulai misr desbat bahir lier janu bhyo. manishru jhund-jhundma yatra gre.

13

tyespchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “timile israelma jnmeko prtyek phile purus sisu mlai dinuprch. tysko arth hunch phila jnmeko prtyek balk ani phila jnmeko prtyek patho mero hunech.” mosale manishrulai bhne, “ys dinlai smjhna gr. timihru misrma kmara-kmarihu thiyau. tr ajko din prmprbhule aphno mhaskti pryog gri timihurulai svtntr par-nubhyo. timihrule khmir misaeko roti khanai hum-dain. aj, abibko mhinama timihrule misr chadyau. “prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkhahurulai vises vcn dinubheko ch. uhamle timihurulai knani, hitti, emori, hivi ani ybusi manishruko bhumu dine prtijna grnu bhyo. prmprbhule timihurulai tys bhumima lanu hunech jham dudh r mh bgchn. yskarn timihrule yo riti prtyek vrs yhi mhinama paln grnuprch. “sat dinsmm timihrule akhmire roti khanuprch. sataum dinma timihrule thulo bhoj grer mnaumnu prch ani ys bhojle prmprbhuprti smman jnaumnech. ysrth sat dinsmm timihrule akhmire roti khanu humdain. timihruko bhumima sat dinsmm khmir hunuhum-dain. ys din timihrule aphno nanihurulai bhnnu prch, ‘hami yo bhoj khamdaichau kinbhne ajko din prmprbhule hamihurulai misrbat bahir lyaunu bheko thiyoy.’ “ys pvitr cadle timihurulai smjhna graune ch yo hatma bamdheko dhago amkhaaghi rakhieko cinh jsto hunech. ys pvitr dinle timihurulai prmprbhule dinu bheko updeshru smjhna graunech. ysle timihurulai tyhi dinko smjhna graumch prmprbhule aphno mhaskti pryog grer timihrumathi krna grnu bheko thiyoy. yskarn prtyek vrs yo dinlai thiksitt smjhna gr. “prmprbhule timihurulai tys bhumima laijanu hunech jslai uhamle timihurulai dinechu bhni vcn dinu bheko thiyoy. ahile tys bhumima knani manishru bschn. tr prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkhahurulai tyo bhumu timihurulai dinchu bhni vcn dinu bheko thiyoy. prmesvr jyb timihurulai tyo bhumu dinuhunch, timihrule smjhna grnu prch. timihrule aphno philo choro ani philo uhamlai smrpn grnuprch. timihrule gdha uddhar grnu euta thuma smrpn grn skchau tr ydi gdha graunu skenau bhne tyslai grdn phutaer marnu prch. tr phile jnmeko choro timihrule prmprbhubat chutyaer lyaunu prch. “bhvisyama timihruka stnanle sodhn skchn timihrule ysto kin grchau. ani timihruko uttr hunech, ‘hamihru misr desma kmara-kmari thiyaum ani prmprbhule uhamko skti pryog gri hamilai yham lyaunu bhyo. misr desma phirunle atteri grer hamilai tyahmat bahir pthau asvikar gre. ysrth prmprbhule tyham jnmeka prtyek manis r psuka phile jnmeka chorahr ttha bccahr maridinu bhyo. yhi karnle mera prthm jnmeka choro prmprbhubat uddhar grn prthm jnmeko damgo psu bheti cdhamumchu.’ yo timihruko hatma kseko dhago jstai ho r yo timihruka amkhako samunne rakheko cinh jsto ho. ysle hami-

lai sdhaim smjhna grn shayta grch ksri prmprbhule uhamko mhaskti claer hamihurulai misrbat lyaunu bhyoy.” phirunle manishrulai chodn lgae. prmprbhule manishrulai plistihruko bhumiko bato janu dinu bhen. smudrkobato sb bhnda choto ch tr prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “ydi manishru tyo bato janchn bhne timihrule ldam grnu prnech. ysto humda timihruko mn vicar bdln skch ani misrma nai phrkier janechn.” yskarn prmprbhule timihurulai arko batobat smudr kinarahumda mrubhumiko bato lanu bhyo. israeli manishru misrbat bahir niskda yuddhko posakma thie. mosale yusuphko astihuru lier himde. mrnu aghi yusuphle israelihrusmg aphno lagi ysto grne prtijna graeka thie. yusuphle bhne, “jb prmesvr timihurulai surksa dinu hunch mera astihurulai misrdekhi bahir lan rnbs.” israelka manishrule sukkot chade ani ethamma chauni lgae. etamm mrubhumi njik thiyoy. prmprbhule diumso aglo badllai r rati aglo agoko khmbalai timihurulai bato dekhau prng grnu bhyo. ago timihurulai ujyalo dinthyo r timihru rati pni yatra grn skthe. aglo badlko khambo dinma r agoko khambo ratima timihrusmgai hunthyo.

14

tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “israelihurulai pi-hhirot phrki janu bhn. timihurulai bhn, migdol ani smudrko bicma balspon kai njik chauni lgau.’ phirunle socnech israelka manishru mrubhumima hrae chn. ani usle socnech manishruko jane thaum chain. m phirunlai atteri bnaunechu ani usle timihruko khedo grnech, tr m phirun r uska senahurulai prajit graunechu. tb misrdeska manishrule jan-nechn ki m prmprbhu hum.” israelka manishru bhage bhne smacar phirunle thaha payo. jb phirun r uska adhi karihule pni yo khbr sune, timihrule ke greka thie tys visyama aphno vicar bdli gre. phirunle bhne, “hamihrule kin israeli manishrulai timihruko dastvbat jan diyaum?” ysrth phirunle aphno rth thik paryo ani aphusmgai aphno manishrulai liyo. usle aphno svrsstesh manishrumdhye 600 jna ani aphno sara rthhru lie. prtyek rthma ekjna adhi kari thie. israelka manishru nidr sath bdhirheka thie, tr prmprbhule phirunlai atteri bnai dinu bhyo, ysrth usle israelihurulai khedyo. misri phausitt dherai ghoda, sena ani rthhru thie. timihrule israelihurulai khede r lal smudrk njik balsiponma jham timihrule chauni lgae thie timihurulai pkre. israelie phirunlai uska misrdesihrusitt aumda greko dekhe. timihru sahai draeka thie ani timihrule prmprbhulai guhar mage. timihrule mosalai bhne, “timile hamihurulai misrbahir kin liyayau? misrma ke dherai cihanhru thienn? kin? timile hamilai mrubhumima marn liyayau. hamile misrma timilai bhneka thiyaum “ysto pri aunech. ‘misrma hamile bhneka thiyau ki hamro cinta ngrnu hos.’ hamilai misrma bsn dinuhos r misr vasihruko seva grn deu. ysri mrubhumima aer mrnu bhnda t tyhi bsi kmara-kmari hunu nai asl thiyoy.” tr mosale uttr die, “ndaru timihru jham chau yhi ubhine kam gr ani her aj prmprbhule timihurulai bcaunu hunech. timihrule yi misrbasilai pheri khilyai dekhne chainau. timihrule kehi grnu prdain tr sthir bher bs. prmprbhule timihruko nimti yuddh grnu hunech.” tb

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “ahilesmm msmg timi kin krairheka chau? israeli manishrulai aghi bdnh suru grnu bhn. lal smudrmathi timro lathi uthau ani smudr dui bhag hunch, tb manishru sukha jminma himder janechn. misrdeska manishrule timihurulai khedirheka chn kinbhne maile tinihrulai atteri bnaeko chu. tr m phirun r usko ghoda ttha rthhru bhnda sktisali chu bhne timilai dekhaune chu. tb misrdesvasihru jannechn ki m prmprbhu hum. jb m phirun, uska sena, ghodahru ttha rthhru-lai prajit parnechu tb tyhanka manishrule mlai adr grnechn.” tb prmprbhuka svrgdut manishruka pchi lage. (prmprbhuka svrgdut khas gri manishrulai doryaun tinihruka aghi-aghi thie.) yskarn badlko khamo manishruko aghibat srer pchadipti gyo. ysi tyo badl israeli ani misrdesi manishruko majhma ubhiyo. ysle israelihurulai ujjalo diyo ani misrdesi manishrulai amdharyo. amdharyole grda phirunka senahru israelihruko njik aun skenn. mosale aphno lhuro lal smudrmathi uthae ani prmprbhule purvat tejsit btas claidinubhyo. btas rat bhri nai clirhyo, purviy btasle smudrlai sukaidiyo ani yslai dui bhag pari diyo. israelka manishru sukha jminmathi himder smudr par gre. tinihruko dahine r debreptti smudrko pani prkhal jhai ubhieko thiyo. phirunka ghodsainik ani rthhrule israelihurulai smudr bicma khede. ekabihanai prmprbhule badl ani agoko khambobat misrka senalai hernu bhyo. ani uhamle tinihrulai akrnn grnu bhyo ani prajit parnu bhyo. rthka pangrahru bhasie ani rthlai niytnrma rakhn kthin pry. misrdeska manishru jorle krae, “hami yhmab bhagaum, prmprbhu hamro viruddh israelka manishruko pksma ldaim grnu humdaich.” tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “smudrmathi timro lhuro uthau jsle grda pani misrhruka ghodahru r rthhrumathi phrker jaun.” yskarn bihan ujjalo hunaghi mosale aphno lhuro smudrmathi uthae ani smudr pheri panile bhriyo. misrka manishru tyhambat bhagne cesta grdai thie tr prmprbhule tinihrulai smudrma dubae maridinu bhyo. tysko pani philaako sthanma phrkipo ani rth r ghodahru sbailai dubayo. phirunka spurn senahru jo israelihurulai kheddei aeka thie duber nst bhe. tinihru koi pni bamcenn. smudrko pani bhag-bhag bher israelihruko dahine r debreptti ubhiyo r israelka manishru sukha jminma himder pari ge. ysi tys din prmprbhule israelihurulai bcaunu bhyo r ti manishrule misri manishru lal smudrko kinarma dekhe. israelka manishrule prmprbhuko mhaskti thah pae jb uhamle misrka senahurulai prast grnu bhyo. yskarn manishru prmprbhusit drae. tinihrule pheri prmprbhu r uhamka sevk mosamathi visvas grnu thale.

15

tyspchi mosa ani israelihrule prmprbhuko nimti yo git gaun thale.”m prmprbhuko nimti gaunechu. uhamle mhan kary grnu bhyo. uhamle ghodahru ttha svarihurulai smudrma phyamki dinubhyo. prmprbhu mero skti hunuhunch, uhamle mlai bcaunu hunch. prmprbhu mero prmesvr hunuhunch, ani m uhamko stuti grchu. prmprbhu mero pitapurkhahruko prmesvr hunuhunch ani m uhamko adr

grchu. prmprbhu euta yoddha hunuhunch, uhamko naum prmprbhu ho. uhamle phirunka rthhru r senalai smudrma milkai dinu bhyo. phirunka atyntai asl sainikhru lal smudrma dube. ghiro panile tinihrulai dubayo ani tinihru dhunga jhai ghiraime bhasie. “tpaimko dahine bahuli adbhut sktisali ch. he prmprbhu, tpaimko dahine bahulile struko vinas gryo. aphno mhan mhimama tpaimle ti manishruko nas grnu bhyo jsle tpaimko virodh gre. tpaimko risle pralko agole jhaim tpaimka struhurulai jlayo. tpaimko nakbat niskeko sasle panilai ek thaumma thupari diyo. bgirheko pani prkhal jhaim ubhiyo. smudrko ghirai sthma thos bniyo. “strule bhnyo, ‘m tinihrulai khednechu r smatnechu, m tinihruko spurn smpti lutnechu. m mero trvar nikalnechu r tinihrulai prajit grnechu.’ tr tpaimle tinihrumathi phukidinu bhyo ani tinihru smudrma dhakie. tinihru napn nskine ghiru smudrma dube. “ke ktai prmprbhu jsto ani devatahru chn? amh, tpaim jhai any devta ktai chainn-tpaim ascrypurn pvitr hunuhunch! tpaim vismy purn sktisali hunuhunch! tpaim acmmko kam grnuhunch. tpaim aphno dahine bahuli tersaunu hunch ani prthvilai nas grnu hunch. tr aphno dyadvara aphule bcaeka manishrulai tpaimko dyale doryaunu hunch. ani aphno ksmtale tinihrulai pvitr prsn bhumima doryaunu hunch. “aru rasthrule yo ktha sunne chn r tinihru draune chn. plistika manishru drle kamne chn. edomka prmkhhru drle kamnechn, moabka prmkhhru drle kamnechn. knanihrule tinihruko sahs hraunechn. jb manishrule tpaimko skti cal paumchn tinihru bhybhiti hunechn. jbsmm tpaimka manishru par humdaimn, tinihru ctan jsta hunechn. he prmprbhu tpaimle aphno manishrulai aphno prvta doryaunu hunech. tpaimle bsobaso grn bnaeko simhasnko njikma tpaimle tinihrulai bsn dinu hunech. prmprbhule sda-srvdako nimti sasn grnuhunech.” ho, samccai nai ystai bhyo. phirunka ghodahru, ghodsvar r rthhru sbai smudrma dube. ani prmesvrle tinihrumathi smudrko sbai pani lyaunubhyo. israelihru smudrko majibat sukha bhumima himde. tyspchi harunki didi mhila agmavadini mriymle khaimjdi smatin mriym r aru strihru gaun r nactn thale. mriymle yi sbdhu dohryain. “prmprbhupriti git gau, uhamle mhan kary grnu bheko ch, uhamle ghodahru r svarihurulai smudrma phyamkidinu bhyo.” mosale israelihurulai lal smudrdekhi surko mrubhumitir doryaune gre. tinihru mrubhumima tin dinsmm yatra gre. tinihrule piune pani ktai bhettenn. tin dinpchi ti manishru marama aipuge. marama pani t thiyo tr piunn nskine titi thiyo. (yskarn manishrule tys thaumko naum mara rakhe.) manishru mosasit gunaso pokhn thale. manishrule bhne, “ab hamihrule ke piune chaum?” mosale prmprbhulai pukar gre. ysrt prmprbhule tinlai euta rukh dekhaunu bhyo. mosale tys rukhlai panima dubae ani pani piune laykko bhyo.tys thaumma prmprbhule manishruko priksa linu bhyo ani tinihruka nimti uhamle niym bnai dinu bhyo. prmprbhule ti manishruma visvasko pni priksa grnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnu bhyo, “timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ajna paln grnu prch. uhamle bhnnu bheko ajnahru timihrule mannai prch. ydi timihrule uhamka ajnahru paln gryau r niymhru manyau bhne misrvasihru jstai tim-

ihru rogi hune chainau m prmprbhu hum. m ek jna hum jsle timihrulai svsth rakhch." tb manishru elimtir lage. elimma bahrvt jlsrot r sttrivta kshjurko rukhhru thie. ysrth manishrule tys paniko njik aphno chauni bnae.

16

tyspchi ti manishrule elimbat yatra suru grer elim r sin bicko sinai mrubhumima aipuge. tinihru tys sthanma misr des chodeko dosro mhinako pndhraum dinma aipuge. israelka manishru pheri gunaso grn thale. manishrule mrubhumima mosa r harunko viruddh gunaso gre. manishrule bhne, "ydi prmprbhule hamilai misr desma nai mnrn dinu bheko bhe ramro hune thiyo tyham hamilai kxanlai prsst ann thiyo. je hos tyham hamro nimti hamile mageko prsst khane kuro thiyo. hamilai avsyk preka sbai khadyhru thie tr ahile timihrule hamihurulai yham mrubhumima lyayau ab hami bhokaile mrne bhyau." tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "m timihruko nimti khadhy akasbat jhari dinchu. tyo khadhy timihruko nimti hunech ani prtyek din manishru bahir janchn r aphulai cahieko khadhy btuler lyaumchn. maile manishrulai bhneko kuro grchn athva grdainn tyo bujhanko nimti m tyso grchu. chaिताम दिन्मा ज्ब मनिशरुले तिनिहुरुको भोजन त्‍यार ग्रच्न, तिनिहुरुले द्‍युई दंकी न्‍यमि प्रस्त् पुगे भोजन त्‍यार ग्रन् प्रच्." tb mosa r harunle sara israelihurulai bhne, "samjh smmma timihrule janne chau prmprbhule nai timihurulai misr bahir lyauunu bheko ho. timihrule prmprbhulai gunaso pokhyau ani uhamle tyo gunaso sunnu bhyo. yskarn bholi bihan timihrule uhamko mhima thah paunechau. timihru hamihrusmg gn-gn grirhinchau r hun skch ab hamile kehi aram paumne chaum." ani mosale bhne, "timihrule gn-gn grirheka chau r prmprbhule pni timihruko gunaso sunnu bheko ch. ysrth aj rati prmprbhule timihurulai masu dinuhunch ani bihan timihruko avsykta anasar roti dinu hunech. timihrule harun, r mlai gn-gn grirheka chau. hunu skch ab hamile kehi aram paune chaum. yti bujh timihru harun, r mero viruddhma hoin tr prmprbhuko viruddhma gn-gn grirheka chau." tb mosale harunlai bhne, "israeli manishrusmg kura gr ani timihurulai bhn, 'prmprbhukham smgai au kinbhne uhamle timihruko gunaso sunnu bheko ch.' harun israelka mnishrusmg bole. tinihru sbai ek thaumma bhela bheka thie. jb harun kura grirheka thie manishru phrke r mrubhumima here. ani timihrule prmprbhuko mhima badlma prkt bheko dekhe." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "maile israelihruko gunaso suneko chu. ysrth tinihurulai bhn, 'tinihrule aj ratimasu khanechn r bihan roti khanechn. tb timihrule jannechau m nai prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum.'" tys rat btai crahrh chauni vripri ae. bihan tyhamtir sbai chauni vripri sit pareko thiyo. jb sit sukyao bhuimma patlo tsjaroko plak jsto thiyo. israelihrule yi sbai dekher ek arkama sodhe, "yo ke ho?"tinihrule sodhe kinbhne timihurulai thaha thien yo ke thiyo. tb mosale timihurulai bhne, "yo prmprbhule timihurulai dinu bheko bhoin ho! prmprbhu bhnnu hunch, 'prtyek manisle uslai avsyk pre jtti bhoin jmma grnu prch, timihru prtyekle privarko ek

manisko nimti ek-ek omerkhadhy jmma grnu prch." tb israeli manishrule ysai gre. prtyek manisle khadhy btule ani ktipy manishrule arule bhnda vesi khadhy kura btule. khadhy ojn grda prtyekle vesi btulne ko thiyo paiyo. tr tyham prsst cahim thien. timihrumdhye prtyekle aphu r aphno parivarlai kxanu pugnem bhnda bdhi btuleko thien. mosale timihurulai bhne, "arko dinko nimti khadhy njogau." tr kehi manishrule mosako kura sunen. ti manishrule bholiptko nimti pni khadhy jogae tr kxanma kira pryao r gnaun thalyo. yskarn tyso grne manishrusmg risae. prtyek din bihan manishrule aphulai cahie jti bhoin btule. tr jb din tatintyho hraumthyo. chaिताम दिन्चिम मनिशरुले द्‍युई गुना ब्दहि ओमर खदधि ब्दुले तिनिहुरुले प्रत्येक्का लागि द्दुई दाला ब्दुले. यस्‍थ अगुवाहुरा अ र मसाला यो सबाि ब्ताए. मसाले तिनिहुराि ब्दुले, "प्रमप्रबहुले ब्दह्नुनु ब्हेको ज्‍स्तै नाि ब्‍यो. यो ब्‍यो कर्न ब्‍होली प्रमप्रबहुको स्‍ममनमा म्‍नाने विस्‍राम्को दिन हो. तिनिहुराि ज्‍ति अव्‍यक् प्रच् अ ज्‍त्येति खदधि प्काउन स्‍कच्‍यौ त्‍र ब्‍होली बिहान्को न्‍यमि य्‍स खदधिक्को र्‍हल रक्‍ख." tb मसाले ब्दुले ज्‍हामि मनिशरुले अर्को दंकी न्‍यमि खदधि ब्‍मच्‍यार रक्‍खे त्‍र त्यो खदध्यामा बिग्रिन, कुनामा किरा प्रेन. स्‍निवार्को दिन मसाले मनिशरुलाि ब्दुले, "अ प्रमप्रबहुलाि स्‍ममन ग्रने विसे विस्‍राम्को दिन हो. यस्‍थ तिनिहुराि कोहि प्‍नी ब्‍हानि माइदाना जने चान्‍यौ र हिजो ब्‍चाेको भोजन क्‍यौ च्‍यौ. तिनिहुरुले ह्‍पतामा च्‍ह दंकी न्‍यमि खदधि ब्‍तुलनु प्रच्‍यौ अ सताम दिन विस्‍राम्को दिन हो य्‍स्‍कर्न ब्‍हुइमा केहि कुनाि विसे क्‍यदु ह्‍युनेचान्‍यौ." केहि मनिशरु सताम दिनमा प्‍नी क्‍यदु ब्‍तुलनु गे त्‍र तिनिहुरे केहि प्‍नी पाेन्‍न. tb प्रमप्रबहुले मसालाि ब्दह्नुनु ब्‍यो, "क्‍हिलेस्‍मम त्‍यिमा मनिशरुले मेरो अजान्‍युरा र उप्‍देश्‍युरा अव्‍यार ग्रच्‍न?" हेर, प्रमप्रबहुले त्‍यिमालग्‍यौ स्‍निवारलाि एता विस्‍राम्को दिन ब्‍नानुनु ब्‍यो. अन्‍ च्‍यौताम दिनमा प्रमप्रबहुले तिनिहुराि द्दुई दंकी न्‍यमि प्रस्‍त् क्‍यदु दिनु ह्‍युन्‍च. सतामदिन्‍मा तिनिहुराि प्रत्येक्‍ले विस्‍राम लेु. तिनिहुराि ज्‍हाम च्‍यौ त्‍यहिम ब्‍स." यस्‍थ मनिशरुले सताम दिनमा विस्‍राम गे. israelihrule य्‍स विसे ब्‍होज्‍नलाि "मन्‍न"ब्‍हन्‍न थाले. मन्‍न म्‍सिनो ध्‍नियाम्‍को बिउ सेतो सेतो थियो अन्‍ क्‍याम्‍दा म्‍ह मिसार् ब्‍नाेको प्‍तलो र्‍यो ज्‍स्तै स्‍वदिलो थियो. मसाले ब्दुले, "प्रमप्रबहुले ब्दह्नुनु ब्‍यो, 'तिनिहुराि स्‍तान्‍को न्‍यमि के ओमर क्‍यदु ज्‍योगार् रक्‍ख. मािले तिनिहुराि मिसर्‍बत लीए अउम्‍दा म्‍रुबहुमिमा द्दुेको क्‍यदु ब्‍हन्‍ तिनिहुरुले हेर्न स्‍कच्‍न." अन्‍ मसाले हारुनलाि ब्दुले, "एता ब्‍हाम्‍दो ल्‍यार र त्‍यसमा के ओमर मन्‍न ब्‍हने प्रमप्रबहुकोदधि रक्‍ख. अ्‍यो स्‍तान्‍को न्‍यमि ज्‍योगाु." प्रमप्रबहुले मसालाि अज्‍ना गे ज्‍स्तै नाि हारुन्ले गे. हारुन्ले मन्‍नको ब्‍हाम्‍दा ल्‍गे अन्‍ क्‍रार साम्‍युने रक्‍खे. israelihrule व्‍रस्‍सम मन्‍न क्‍याम्‍दु ब्‍से. तिनिहुरे त्‍बस्‍म मन्‍न क्‍यै ज्‍बस्‍म तिनिहुराि ज्‍बुन्‍भुमिमा ब्‍सनु थियो त्‍यहाम अि पुगेन्‍न. तिनिहुरुले क्‍नान प्रदेस्‍ न्‍यिकाि न्‍पुगेन्‍जेल मन्‍न क्‍यै. (प्रार्‍य एक् ओमर अर्थात एक्‍को द्‍साम ब्‍हाक्‍को ब्‍हाम्‍दोवारा तिनिहुरुले मन्‍न ज्‍योक्‍के.)

17

sinaiko mrubhumibat sbai israeli dlsmgai yatra gre. prmprbhuko ajna anasar tinihru ek thaumdekhi arko thaum yatra gre. jb tinihru rpidim pugye tyhi chauni bnae. tys thaumma manishruko nimti piune pani thien. ysrth tinihru mosako virodhma kura grn lage ani timihrule bhne, "hamilai piune pani deu."mosale

tinihrulai bhne, “timihru kin msit bhs grchau? kin prmprbhuko priksa linchau?” tr manishru paniko nimti sahrui tirkhaeka thie, ysrtt tinihrule lgrat mosa viruddh gn-gn grirhe. manishrule bhne, “kin timile hamilai misr desbat bahira layau? ke timile hami hamra bal-bcca thha gai-vtuhru sbai pani bina mrun bhni ller aeika hau?” ani mosale prmprbhulai vinti gre, “m yi manishrusit ke grn skchu? tinihru mlai marn taiyar chn.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israeli manishruaghi jau r tinihrubat kehi budhprdhanhru-lai timisngai laijau. r aphno lhuro pni lyau. tyo lhuro tyhi ho jun timile nil ndima hirkaunma pryog greka thiyau. m timihruko aghi horebma sinai prvtko cttanmathi m hunechu. tyo lhurole cttanlai hirkau ani tyo cttanbat pani nisknech, tb manishrule tyo pani piun skchn.” mosale tyhi gre jun israelka budhprdhanhrule tyo dekhe. mosale tys thaumko naum mriba r mssa rakhe kinbhne yo tyhi thaum ho jham israeli manishrule unko viroddhma ge ani prmprbhuko priksa lieka thie. manishru jann cahnthe, prmprbhu tinihrusit hunuhunch athva hann. rpidimma amaleki manishru ae ani israeli manishrusit ldaim gre. ysrtt mosale yhosulai bhne, “kehi manishrulai chan r bholi amalekihrusit yuddh grn jau. m prvtmathi bser timilai hernechu. m tyham prmesvrko lhuro pkvi rhnechu.” yhosule mosako ajna paln gre. arko din uni amalekihrusit yuddh grn ge. tyhi smy mosa, harun r hur prvtko takurama ge. kehi smyma jb mosale aphno hat havamamathi uthaumthe israelihrule yuddhma jitthe tr jb mosa aphno hat tl jharthe amalekihrule jitnu suru grthe. kehi smy pchi mosaka pakhura thake. mosasit bheka manishrule bsnko nimti euta dhunga lyae ani harun r hurle mosako hat uthaer rakhe. mosako ekappti harun r arkoptti hur thie. tinihrule mosako hathru gham nastajelsmm mathi uthai rakhe. ysi yhosu r uska manishrule amalekihrulai ys yuddhma prast gre. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhno, “ys yuddh bare euta pustkma lekh ani yhosulai bhn m amalekihrulai sm-purn ruple dhvms gridinechu.” tb mosale tyham euta vedi bnae. unle ysko naum die, “prmprbhu mero jhnda ho.” mosale bhne, “maile prmprbhuko simhasntir hat bdhaeko thiem. yskarn prmprbhule amalekihruko viroddhma ldaim grnu bhyo uham yo sdhaim grnu hunch.”

18

mosaka ssura yitro midyanka pujahari thie. yitrole israeli manishrulai prmesvrle dhaire prkarle sghaeko sunnubhyo yitrole israeli manishrulai prmprbhule misrbat bahir lyaeiko kura pni sune. ysrtt yitro mosa kham ge, yitrole mosaki ptni sipporalai pni smgai lyae (mosale sipporalai tinko ghrma pthaeka thie) kinbhne mosale uslai ghr pthaeka thie. yitrole mosaka dui chorahrulai pni smgai lyae. jetho choroko naum gersom thiyu karn ji bela choro jnmeko thiyu, mosale bhne, “m prdesma prvasi bhi rhem.” arko choroko naum eliejer rakhiyo, kinbhne jb u jnniyo tb mosale bhne, “mero pita-purkahrhu prmesvrle mlai shayta grnu bhyo ani phirunko tvr-bat mlai bcaunu bhyo.” yitro mosa kham ge jb mosale prmesvrko prvtmathi mrubhumima chauni bnaeka

thie. yitrosit mosaki ptni r duijna chorahrhu thie. yitrole mosakham smacar pthae. yitrole bhne, “m timra ssura yitro hum. m timi kham timri ptni r duvai chorahrulai ller aumdaichu.” yskarn mosa aphno ssuralai bhehtn ge. mosa uskoaghi nihurie ani uslai cumbn gre. tinihrule eka-arkako svstkho barema sodhpuch gre. tinihru mosako palma ge. mosale yitrolai prtyek kura bhne je prmprbhule israelihruko nimti phirun r misrlai grnu bheko thiyu. mosale yitrolai tinihrule yatra grda samna grnu preko sthi-tihru pni btae. prmprbhule israelihrulai skmt ghdimma ksri bcaunu bhyo tyo pni mosale aphno ssuralai btae. prmprbhule israelka manishruka nimti grnu bheka asl kurahrhu suner yitro khusi bhe. misr desihrubat israelka manishrulai prmprbhule mukt grnu bheko-lagi yitro annidit thie. yitrole bhne, “prmprbhuko stuti hos. uhamle timihrulai misrka manishrubat svtntr graunu bhyo. prmprbhule timihrulai phirunbat bcaunu bhyo. ab m jandchu prmprbhu sbai dev-tahrubhnda mhan hunuhunch. tinihrule socce tinihru niytnrma thie tr prmprbhule ke grnu bhyo.” tb yitrole prmesvrilai blihru r bheti cdhae, tb harun r israelka sbai budha-prdhanhru mosaka ssura yitrosit prmesvrsngai bhojn gre. arko din mosako manishruko nyay grne kam thiyu. manishru dinbhri nai mosakham ae. mosale manishruko nyay greko yitrole dekhe. unle sodhe, “yo timi ekalai kin grirheka chau? timi ekalai nyaydhis chau? ani kin dinbhri manishru timikham airhchn?” tb mosale aphno ssuralai bhne, “manishru mkham tinihruka smsyahruprti prmesvrko nirny ke ch tyo sodhn aumchn. ydi tinihrusit bhne kuro ch bhne tinihru mkham aumchn. kun manis shi ch m nirny grchu. ysi m manishrulai prmesvrle btaunu bheko nym r siksahrhu sikaumchu.” tr mosaka ssurale uslai bhne, “ysto kary grne yo shi trika hoin. eklo manisako nimti yo vesi kam ho. timi ekalai yi sbai karyhru grn sktainau, timi thakchau ani manishru pni thakchn. ab mero kura sun. mlai kehi sllah dinu deu, ani m prarthna grchu prmesvr timisng hunu hunech. timile manishruka nimti prmesvrko aghi bolnu prch, ani manishruka muddahrhu sunnu prch. timile prmesvrka nym r vidhi vidhanhru manishrulai sikaunu prch. niymhru nbhtkaune cetauni deu. manishru ksri bamcnu prch sikau. tinihrule ke grnu prch btau. tr timile ti manishru mdhye kholi manishru nyaydhis r aguvahrhu hune pni rojnu prch.” jsmathi bhrosa grn skchau tysta asl manishrulai chan jo prmesvrko smman manchn. ysta manishrulai roj jo paisama aphno nirny privrttn grdai. ani yi manishrulai manishrumathi saskthru niyukt gr. ek hjar, ek sy, pcas ani ds manishruka smuhhruka saskthru hunu prch. yi aguvahrule manishrulai nyay grun. ydi ktai mhtvpurn mamla rhe ti saskthru timikham aun skchn. tr any mamlama tinihrule nai nyay diun. ysi timro kary bharhru hlka hunch. ydi timile yi karyhru prmprbhuko icchama grchau bhne timi aphno kary grnma sphl hunechau. ani tyhi smyma manishru aphno smsyahrhu smadhan bhepchhi ghr janu skchn.” yskarn mosale aphno ssuralai bhne jstai gre. unle israelihrubat yogy manishru chane. unle tinihrulai aru manishrumajh nayk bnae. unle manishrulai hjar, ek sy, pcas ani dsko smuhko sask bnae. yi aguvahruka lagi manishruko nyaydhis

thie. manishru yi aguvahru kham sdhaim aphno kurahru lier aumthe. kehi smy pchi mosale aphno ssura yitrolai vida die r yitro phrker aphno ghr ge.

19

israelihru misr choder bsaim srda tesro mhinama sinai mrubhumima puge. tinihru rpidimbat sinai mrubhumimasmm yatra ge r tinihrole aphno chauni horeb prvtko njikai mrubhumima bnae. tb mosa prmesvrsit bhet grn prvtma cdhe. prmprbhule mosasit kura grnu bhyo ani tinlai bhnnu bhyo, "yi kurahru yakubko thulo privarlai bhn, 'tinihrole dekhiau maile timihrulai misrbat cil jhaim lyaem. yskarn m ahile timihrulai mera ajna paln gr ani mero krar anusrn gr bhnnchu. ydi timihrole yso gryau bhne timihru mero apnai manishru hunechau. smpur sar mero ho. timihru mero lagi pujaharihruko euta vises rastir hnechau. mosa maile timilai bhneka kura kurahru israeli manishrulai avsayi bhnnuprch." mosa prvtbat tl ae ani maniska aguvahru lai bolae. mosale sbai kura tinihulalai bhne jun prmprbhule unalai ajna dinubheko thiyo. sbai manishru raji humdai bhne, "prmprbhule je bhnnu hunch hami grne chaum."tyspchi mosa phrker prmesvrkham prvtmathi ge ani manishrule bhneka kura mosale prmprbhulai bhne. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "m timikham baklo badlko rupma aunemchu. m timisit bolnechu. maile timismg kura greko sbale sunne chn. m yso grnechu jsle grda ti manishrule timile bhneko kura sdhaim visvas grnechn."tyspchi manishrule bhneka sbai kurahru mosale prmesvrlai bhne. ani prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "aj r bholi timile manishrulai ek vises sbhako nimti tyari rakhnu prch. manishrule aphno lugahru dhunuprch. ani tesro din mero nimti tyar hou. tesro din prmprbhui sinai prvtma aunu hunech ani sbai manishrule mlai dekhnechn. tr timile manishrulai prvtdekhi pr bsnu bhni bhnnu prch. lain lgau taki manishrule lain par ngrun. ydi kunai manis athva psule prvt sps gre tyo marinu prch. tyslai dhungale hirkaer athva kamdle haner marnu prch. tr tyslai ksailae nchoos. turhi nbjunjel manis prkhi rhnuprch tb matr manishru-mathi prvtma jan skchn." ysrth mosa prvtbat tl jhre ani manishru bheko thaumma ge. tinle manishrulai vises sbhako nimti tyar pare ani tinihrole a-aphno luga dhoe. tb mosale manishrulai bhne, "tin dinpchi prmesvrsit hune sbhako nimti tyar bs. tys smysmm purushrole strihulalai chunu humdain." tesro din bihan baklo badl prvtma jhryo. tyham bijuliko cmk dekhio akasko grjnko sathai turhiko ekdmai crko avaj suniyo. chaunima bheka manishru drae. tb mosale manishrulai prmesvrsit bhet grn aguvai gre. tinihru prvtko phedima nai ubhie. sinai prvt dhu-vamle dhakieko thiyo. prvtmathi niskeko dhuvam bhntidekhi niskeko jstai thiyo. ysto bhyo kinbhne prmprbhu prvtma agoma aunu bhyo. smpur prvt pni jorsit hlliyoy. turhiko avaj jhn-jhn crko hudai gyo. prtyek plt mosale prmesvrsit bole prmesvrle uslai grjn jsto avajma uttr dinu bhyo. ani prmprbhui sinai prvtma orlinu bhyo. prmprbhu svrgbat prvtko takurama aunu bhyo. tb uhamle mosalai prvtko takuramathi bolauu bhyo ani mosa prvtmathi ge.

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "tl jhr ani manishrulai mero njik naun r mlai nherne cetauni deu. ydi tinihrole tyso gre dherai jna mrnechn. pujahar-ihrulai yo pni bhn jo prmprbhuko samunne aumchn tinihrole aphaimlai pvitr bnaunu prch. tinihrole tyso grdaunn bhne tb m tinihulalai dnd dinechu." mosale prmprbhulai bhne, "tr manishru sinai prvtmathi aun sktinn. tpaim aphaile hamilai pvitr bhumima dhrka kornu ani manishrulai nadhn ndinu bhnnu bhyo." prmprbhule uslai bhnnu bhyo, "manishru kham jau, harunlai bhet ani aphusmgai mkham lier au, tr pu-jahari r manishrulai mero njik aun ndeu. ydi tinihru njik ae m tinihulalai dnd dinskchu." ysrth mosa tl manishru bheksam ge r tinihulalai yi sb kurahru btae.

20

tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. maile timihrulai misr desbat bahir lyaem jham timihru kmara-kmarihru thiya. "timihrole mbahek aru kunai devta pujnu humdain. "timihrole kunai murti bnaunu humdain. kunai prkarko murti athva nksa nbnau jo akasma athva tl prthvi-mathi, prthvi muni panima ch. kunai pni prkarko murti tysto prtirupko puja ngr r tysko agadi nihihr. m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. m mera manishrule aru devtahruko puja greko ghra grchu. ydi ksailae mlai ghra grch bhne, timihruka nntanhr, natinahrulai m timihruko apradhka nntai jimmevar thhraunechu. tr m hjaraum pustasmm ti nntanhrusit dyalu hnechu jsle mlai prem grch r mero ajnahru paln grch. "timihrole prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrko naum durupyog grnu humdain. jsle prmprbhuko naumko durupyog grchn tinihulalai bamcn dinu humdain. "visram dinlai ek vises din bhni mannu prch bhni sdhaim dhyanna rakh. hptama ch din aphno kam gr. "tr sataum din prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko smmanma visramko din ho. ysrth thyo din ksailae pni kam grnu humdain timihruka kmara-kmarihru, chora-chorihru ani timihruka psuhru ttha timihruka shrhuma bheka videsihrole pni kam grnu humdain. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule ch dinma akas, prthvi, smudr ani tinihrama bheka prtyek cij srsti grnu lgaunu bhyo ani sataum dinma uhamle visram linu bhyo. ys prkarle visram dinlai prmprbhule asirvad dinu bhyo. tys dinlai prmprbhule vises din bnaunu bhyo. timihrole aphno amababulai adr grn prch. yso gryau bhne timihru prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrdvara diine bhumima dherai smysmm bamcn sknechau. "timihrole ksaiiko htya grnu humdain. "timile vybhicar grnu humdain. "timile kunai cij cori grnu humdain. "timile aruko visyma jhuto gvahi dinu humdain. "timihrole chimekihruka ghr, ptai, purus ani stri, kmara, kmarihu athva tinihruko kehi cijhruko cahna grnu humdain"manishru prmesvrsit draumchn ys smya manishrule bemsima grjnhr sune ani phadma ago dekhe. tinihrole turhiko avaj sune. tinihrole prvtbat dhuvam niskeko dekhe. manishru drae r drle kame. tinihru prvtdekhi dherai tadha ubhier here. tb manishrule mosalai bhne, "ydi tpaim hamisit kura grn cahnu hunch bhne hamihru tpaimka kura sunchau tr dya grer prmesvrle hamismg kura ngrun.

ydi tysto bhyo bhne, hami mrnechaum.” tb mosale manishrulai bhne, “ndrau, prmesvr timihrulai jamcn aunu bhekochn. uham cahnu hunch timihrule uhamko dr mannu prch. jsle grda timihrule pap grne chainaum.” jb mosa kalo badlbhitr ge jham prmesvr hunu hunthyo manishru prvtdekhni tadhai ubhie. tb prmprbhule israeli manishrulai yi kurahru bhnnu bhni mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “svrgbat maile timisit kura greko timra manishrule dekhe. yskarn m smg-smgai pujnko nimti camdi athva sunko murtihru nbnau. mero nimti euta vises vedi nbau. tyo vedi bnaun mato pryog gr. yo vedima bliko rupma hombli athva melbli cdhau r tysko nimti aphno bheda, gai ttha bakhrahruko upyog gr. yo kam timihrule prtyek thaumma gr hunch m timihrulai mero smjhna gr bhnnchu. tb m aumchu ani timihrulai asrivad dinchu. ydi dhungako vedi bnayau bhne phlamko htiharle kateko dhungahru nl-gau. timihruko dhatuka htiharle grda vedi apvitr hunch. vedismm pugne simdhihru nbnau. vedismm jane simdhi bnaer nuklun kinbhne tyso grda tismathi timihruko ngnta dekhinechn.”timihruko srir lugabhitr tibat dekhinechn.”

21

tyspchi prmesvrle mosalai bhnnubhyo, “timile manishrulai dinu prne ani nyimhru yinai hun; “ydi timihrule hibru kmara-kmari kinyau bhne tysle timihruko ch vrssmm matr seva grnechn. chh vrsptchi ti svtntr hunechn. ti kmarale timilai kehi pni tirnu prnechain. ydi tyo manis, timro kmara hunaghi vivah ngreko bhe ptnei binai svtntr hunch. tr ydi tyo manis kmara hunuaghi nai vivah greko bhe usle apu svtntr humda ptnilai pni sathai lier janech. ydi kmara avivahit ch bhne usko malikle uslai vivah grai din snech. ani tysri vivah bhepchi tyski ptnebat chora-chori jnme tyski ptnei ttha chora-chorihru malikka hunch. tys kmarale aphno seva kal pura gri apu matr svtntr bher janech. “tr kmarale bhnn skch, ‘m aphno malikalai prem grchu. m aphni ptnei r nanihrulai pni prem grchu. yskarn m svtntr hun mn praudind. ydi ysto pristhiti bhe tys malikle uslai nyaykrta aghi lyae dhoka athva dhokako cauktma ubhyaune ch r malikle kunai siyole usko kan chedi dhaune. tyso gre pchi tyo kmara malikko sevama jivn bhri rhnech. “kunai manisle aphni chorilai kmariyo rupma becn cahnn bhne kmara svtntr hune nyim uslai lagu humdain. ydi malikle vivah grne yojnama kmari kinch tr usit khusi humdain bhne usko babulai tyo kmari keti kinn dinuprch. tyo malikle arulai becn humdain kinbhne usle tys kmarilai dhoka dieko ch. ydi tys malikle aphni kmari chorosit vivah gridine vcn die usle tys ketilai kmarilai jsto vyvhar grnu hudain tr aphno chorilai jsto vyvhar grnuprch. “ydi malikle arki aimai vivah gre usle phileki ptnilai kmtri khana r kmtri lugaphata dinu humdain. usle usko philo ptnilai lgatar dampty adhikar avsyai dinuprch. malikle tys aimako nimti yi tin prkarko karyhru grnai prch. ydi usle tyso ngre tyo aimale svtntrta paunu prch ani aphno svtntrtko nimti kehi tirnu prdain. “ydi tys manisle ksailai hirkaer march bhne tyo manis pni marinu prch. tr ydi kunai ghnta ghnt r kunai manisle ksailai

yojna binai march bhne, prmesvrko iccha anusar tysto bheko ho. m ysto jgga rojchu jham manishru aphno suraksako nimti bhager jan skchn. manishru, tys thaumma ger aphno jyan jogaun skchn. tr ydi ksaila ksailai gharna gri athva risma yojna gri march bhne tyo htiyale dnd bhognai prch. tyslai mero vedi dekhi tadha laijau r mar. “kunai manisle aphno babu athva amalai cot puryumch bhne tys manislai marnai prch. “ydi kunai manisle ksailai kmara bnai becn athva apnai kmara bnaun cori grch bhne tys manislai marnai prch. “ydi kunai manisle aphno amababulai srpach bhne tyslai marnai prch. “manileu tyham duijna manishru jghda girirheka chn, ani euta tale arkolai mudki r dhungale hirkaeyo. athva tyo cot lageko manis mren, tr ochyan lagyo. ydi cot lageko manis uther lhuroko bhrma yta uta himdch bhne hirkaunele cot lagne manislai kstipurti dinuprch ani svst hune smysmm shayta grnuprch. “koi malikle aphno kmara-kmarilai ltthile kutch ani ysto hikaile usko mrtyu hunch bhne tyo htiyale sjay paunaiprch. tr ydi kmara-kmari mren ani ekdui dinma ramro bhi halyo bhne hirkaune manislai sjay humdain. kin? kinbhne kmara-kmariko nimti usle dam tireko ch r kmara kmari uska smptti hun. “dui jna manis jghda grn skchn ani ysri jghda grda timihrule kunai grbhvti strilai cot pugn skch. ysri cot lagekale tys grbhvti strile smy npugi tuhyo bhne. ydi tyo strilai ani ktai cot nage tyo dosi manisle dnd tirnu prch. tys striko ptile dndko rkm toknech. nyaykrthahrule tys manislai damdko rkm ty grnu mddt grnechn. tr ydi tys strilai ghiro cot lage, jsle cot puryaumch usle sjay bhognu prnech. euta jivnko sttama arko jivn leu. timile amkhako sttama amkha, damtko sttama damtu, hatko sttama hat, khuttama khutta. damko thaumma dam, khosreko sttama khosrinu nai ani cotko thaumma cot nai linu prch. “ydi ksaila aphno kmarako amkhom phutaumch r u andho hunch bhne tyo kmara kehi ntiri svtntr hun skch. usko amkho nai usle paune svtntrta dam hunch. kmara-kmari duvaiko nimti eutai niym lagu hunch. ydi kunai malikle kmaralai mukhma hirkaer damt phukali dinch bhne tys kmarale kunai paisa ntiri tyo svtntr bher jan skch. usko damt nai usle tirnu prne dam hunch. ysto pristhiti ma pni kmara ttha kmariyo nimti tyhi niym lagu hunch. “ydi ksaiiko gorule kunai purus athva strihulalai march bhne tys gorulai pni dhungale hirkaer marnu prch. timihrule tyo goruko masu khanu humdain tr tys goruko malik nirdos hunch. tys gorule phile ksailai haneko thiyoi ani tysko malikalai cetauni dieiko thiyoi tr usle gorulai bamdhen. tb timile goru r tysko malikalai dhungale hirkaer marnu prch. tr ydi gorule haner marieko manisko privarle kstipurti lynch bhne tyo goruko malikalai marnu humdain. tr usle kstipurti avsyai grnu prch. “kunai manisko chora athva chori tysri marie pni tyhi niym lagu hunch. tr ydi gorule kunai kmara athva kmarilai mare goruko malikle kmara-kmariko malikalai tis sekel camdi tirnu prch ani gorulai dhungale hirkaer marnu prch. “kunai manisle inarko dhkni htaun skch athva maidanma euta inar khnn skch r tysko dhkni laumdain ani tishitr euta samdhe athva gdha khnn skch. inarko malikle psuko kstipurti tirnu prch. kstipurti tire pchi tyo jakine psu tysko smptti hunch. “ydi kunai man-

isko gorule arka manisiko goru march bhne tinihrule jiumdo gorulai becnu prch tb tinihrule beceko muly r mrt goru brabri badhnu prch. tr ydi kunai manisiko gorule aru psuhrulai hanch bhne ysko malikle ysiai nymtrn grdain bhne usko gorule haneko psuko bdlama psu dinu prch.

22

“ydi ksaille euta goru athva bheda corer tyslai march athva becch bhne tysle tyo goruko bdlama pam-cvta goru tirnu prch athva bhedako bdlama pam-cvta bhedahru tirnu prch. ydi corlai rati cori grda bhetaer ksaille maridiyo bhne tysko mrtyuma kofi jimmavari hudain. tr ghtna diumso ghte tyo marne manislai htyarako dos lagnech. ydi tiro tirne usma ksmta chain bhne tyo cor dnd tirnko nimti kmara js-tai becinu prch. tr ydi jun psu usle becch ajhai jium-dai ch bhne usle timilai corieko prtyek psuko sttama dui duivta psuhru dinuprch. tysma kehi phrk prdain. tyo psu goru, gdha athva bheda jun sukai hos. “ydi ek jna manis uska psuhrulai chimekiko jmin athva dakh barima crn die tys psuko malikle hrjna svrup aphno khetko sbbhnda ramro phsl athva dakhrs dinuprch ekjna manisale aphno khetko kamde potrahru jlaun ago laun skch tr usle lgaeko ago bdhe tysle usko ann-bali bdhirheko kheti jln skch. ysto bheko khndma tyo ago lgaune manisle usle jlaeko cijko jrimana tirnu prch. “kunai manisale aphno cijvij athva paisa aphno chimekikham rakhn skch. tr ydi ti cijhru ttha paisa chimekiko ghrrbat cori bhe usle ke grnu prch? ydi cor pkrau pre, usle coreko bhnda dui guna jyada tirnu prch. tr ydi timile corlai pkrn skenau ghr malik nyaykrttako smmukh janu prch ani tyhi manisale coreko ho hoin nyaykrttale nirny linu hunech. “ydi dui jna manisma tinihruka samdhe, gdha, bheda luga athva kehi cijhru hraekoma jhgda bhe, tinihrule ke grnu prch? ekjnale bhnech, ‘yo mero ho,’ ti duvai manis nyaykrttasmmukh janu prch ani nyaykrt-tale tinihrubic ko dosi ho nirny grnu hunech. tyo manis jslai nyaykrttale yhi dosi ho bhni nirny bhema usle tys cijle muly dobr tirnu prnech. “kunai ekjna manisale aphno gdha, goru, bheda athva aru kunai psu kehi smyko nimti aphno chimekilai herchah grn bhni chodn skch. tr ydi tyo psu coriyo athva tyslai cot lagyo athva mryo ani ksaille tysto ksri bhyo dekhen, tinihrule ke grnu prch? tyo usle coreko hoin bhni chimekile spstikrn dinu prch. ydi usko kuro samco ho bhne usle tyo psu maile coreko hoin bhni prm-prbhu aghi ksm khanu prch, tys psuko malikle aphno chimekilai ksm khuvau nu prch. ani tyo chimekile tys noksanko nimti malikalai kehi tirnu prdain. tr ydi tyo psu chimekile coreko bhe usle psuko malikalai jrimana dinuprch. ydi aphno chimekiko psulai jmgli jnavrle mareko ho bhne usle prmanko nimti psuko srir lyaunu prch. tysri marieko psuko nimti malikalai chimekile kehi tirnu prdain. “ekjna manisale usko chimekibat euta psu paimco liyo ani malik nhumda psulai cot lagyo athva mryo bhne, paimcau line manisale avsyai psu satn prch. tr ydi tyo malik tyhi psusit bhe usle chimekile jrimana dinu prdain. athva, tys chimekile aphule kam graun bhni tyo psu jyalama lyaeko ho. tr tyo mryo athva tyslai

cot lage usle kehi kstipurti tirnu prdain. usle kamko nimti dieko jyalai nai tyo noksanko nimti prsst hunch. “ydi ekjna manisale bagdan nbheki knya ketilai prlo-bhnmarch r tyssit sutch bhne usle tyo ketilai vivah grn prch. ani usle tyo ketiko babulai smpurn dajjo dinu prnech. ydi tyo ketiko babule tys ketilai usit vivah grn ndie pni tys manisale babu camhilai pura dhn dinu prnech. “tinihrule aimailai tmtr mmtr grn dinu humdain. ydi usle mmtr-ttrm grche tb uslai marnu prch. “ydi kunai manisale psusit smbhog grch bhne tys manisalai marnu prch. “ydi kunai manisale kunai arkai devtalai bli cdhaumch bhne tb tys manisalai srvnas parnu prch. “smjhna gr vight smyama timihru misr desma videsi thiyau, ysrtth timihruko desma jo videsi ch uslai timihrule thgnu athva noks-an puryaunu humdain. “jun striko logne chain athva jun keta-kehtihruko ama-babu chainn tinihruko nimti kunai kubhlo grnu humdain. ydi ksaille vidhvaru athva tuhura-tuhurihurulai hani grch tb mlai yo thah hunech ani tinihruko kst m sunnechu. ani m timihrusit risaunechu ani timihrulai trvarle marnechu. tb tinihruka ptnihru vidhva r nanihru tuhura-tuhuri hunechn. “ydi mera manishruma kofi grib ch r timihru uslai rn dinchau bhne timile uslai paisaka lagi byaj linu humdain ani timile uslai rn phrkaun jor dinu humdain. kunai manisale rn limda aphno kot bndhk rakhn skch. tr timile tyo kot suryast hunaghi nai phrkaunu prch kinbhne tyo manisiko aphno srir dhakne luga kehi humdain r rati jadole sutnu sktain. ani ydi tys manisale mlai pukare m usko pukar sunnechu. m usko pukar sunchu karn m dyalu chu. “tinihrule timihruka prmesvr athva timihruka saskhru-lai srappu humdain. “bali uthaune smyama timihrule aphno khetbariko philo phsl r dakhrs mlai cdhaun prch. yso grnma dhilo ngrnu. “timihruka jetha chora mlai cdhau. timihrule psuhruko phila jmeko bacho r patho mlai cdhau. bacha ani patho aphno mausmg sat dinsmm bsun, ani tyslai athaun dinma mlai cdhau. “timihru vises manishru hau. ysrtth jmgli jnavrle mareko psuko masu khanu humdain. tyo kukurle khaos.

23

“ksaiko virodhma jhuto nbol. ydi timi adaltma saksai chau bhne jhutho bolear dust manishrulai sdhaunma shmt n hou. “glti krm grne manishruko smuhma samel nhou. ydi timihrule adaltma saksai dinu pre bhusmkhyhko pksma nlag. “mudda mamlalageko manishrulai grib bhe pni shyog ngr. “ydi timile timro struko hraeko goru athva gdha bhetaiyau bhne usko psu uslai nai phrkai deu. “ydi timile dekhayau timro struko gdha ghraum bhariko karnle ldyo timile tys-lai uthaer shayta grnuprch. “grib manissti nyayalyma anyay ngr. “ksailai jhuto dos nlgau. euta nirdos manisiko htya ngr jsle anyay greko ch tyslai m nirdos mandin. “ghus svikar ngr, ghushle nyaylai andha bnaun skch ani nirdos manisiko adhikaralai asvikar grch. “videisi nagrikhrumathi khile pni atyacar ngr. ek smyama timihru pni misr desma videsi thiyau yskarn timihru jandchau euta videsi ksto hunch. “ch vrssmm aphno jminma biu chr, phsl kat. tr sa-taun vrsma tyo jmin upyog ngru. tys jminma ku-

nai biruva nrop, tr ydi tyham kehi cijhru aphaim ub-jnch bhne gribhrulai khan deu. ani chodioko annhru jnavhrulai khan deu. timra dakhko bgaimca r bh-draksko rukhhrumathi pni tysri nai vyvhar gr. "ch dinsmm kam gr sataum din visramko din ho. yso grda timihruka goruhru gdahuru, kmara-kmarihru ani videsihrule pni visram grne smy paumn. "maile bhneka sbai kam grn niscit hou. aru devtahruko puja ngr. timile tinihruko naum pni uccarn ngr. "prtyek vrsko tin plt timihrule mero nimti vises cad ayojna grnu prch. jb timihrule akhmire rotiko cad mnaum-chau timihrule mera ajnahru paln grnu prch. tys smya timihrule akhmire roti khauech. yo sat dinsmm ystai clirhnch. timihrule yso abib mhina-magrnechau kinbhne tyhi smya jb timihru misr-bat nisker aeka thiyau. tyo smya timihrule mero nimti euta bheti lyaunu nai prch. "jb prtyek vrs timihrule lgaeko baliko prthm phlhru uthaunu suru gr-chau. timihrule ann bhityaune cadh mnaunu prch ani vrsko antma jb baliko antim phl uthachau tys smy chaprovasko cad mnaunu prch. ysrt ek vrs bhitr sbai manishrule prmprbhu timihruka malik kham tin plt aun prch. "jb timile psu marer tysko rgt bli cdhaumchau khmir misaeko roti cdhaunu humdain. ani tyo bli cdhaeko psuko masu khanchau bhne tyo ekai dinma khai sknu prch. arko dinko nimti masu nrakh. "jb timihrule philo bali uthaumchau, timihrule ubjau prmprbhu aphno prmesvrko ghrma lyaunu prch."timihrule pathoko masu khanu humdain jslai tyskai mauko dudhma amalinch."prmesvrle israel-lai aphno jmin linuma shayta grnu hunch prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "m timroaghi ekjna svrgdut pthaum-daichu. tys svrgdute timihruelai maile tyar pareko thaumma pugma mddt grnech. tys svrgdute bh-neko man r uslai pchayau. tysko virodh ngr. tys svrgdute timihrule greko kunai prkarko bhul kam kma grne chain. mero skti ussmg ch. usle bh-neko prtyek kura paln gr. maile bhneko prtyek kura timile mannu prch. ydi timihrule yi sbai kura manyau bhne, m timihruka struhruko stru hunechu. ani timihruko virodhma hune prtyekko m virodh grnechu." mero svrgdute timihruelai emorihru hitti, priiji, knani, hibbi r ybusihruko ko virodhdma lier janech ani m timihruelai prajit grnechu. "tinihruka dev-tahruelai puja athva dhog ngr, timihrule unihruko jivn saili grhn ngr. timihrule timihruka murtihru ani a-pvitr khambahru cur parideu. timihrule prmprbhu aphno prmesvrko aradhna grnai prch. ydi timihrule yso gre m prsst roti r paniko nimti timihruelai asir-vad dinchu. timihruko spurnu roghru hui dinechu. timihru ksaiko ptnihru bamji athva grbhpai hune chain, ani m timihruelai lamo jivn dinechu. "m timihruko aghi mero mhaskiti pthauechu ani sbai ras-trhru jham timihru yatra grnechau bhygrst hunechu ani m timihruelai prast parnlai mdt grnechu. m timihruko aghi thulo skmt pthauechu r ysle hivvi, knani r hitti manishruelai timihrubat tadha bhgauech. tr ti manishruelai m timro bhumi ekai vrsma chodn badhy graune chain ntr tyo bhumi khali hunech ani tyham jmgli jnavhrhu bdher timihruelai noksanma parnechn. jbsmm timihruko jnsmkhya prcur ma-trma bdher yo bhumi bhridain m timihruelai bis-tarai nikalnechu. "m timihruelai lal smudrdekhi phrat

ndismm sbai bhumi dinechu. tyo bhumiko pscim simana plisti ndi bhumdhy sagr r purv simana ar-bko mrubhumism hunech. m timilai tyhamka man-ishruelai prajit grne anumti dinechu ani timihrule tinihrulai tyhambat blpurvk jan vadhy grauech. timile ti manishru athva tinihruka devi-devtahrusit kunai krar grnu humdain. tinihrulai timro bhumi-ma bsnai ndeu. ydi timile tinihrulai tyham bsn diyau bhne timihrule timihruelai jalobhari gri mero vi-rodhma pap grn lgaune chn. ani timihru tinihruka devi-devtahru pujn laguech.

24

prmesvrle mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "timi, harun, nadab, abihu ani sttri israelka jna aru budha-prdhanhrut prvtmathi aunu prch ani tadobhat mero aradhna grnu prch. tb mosa prmprbhu samunne aphaim aunechn tr any manishru prmprbhu njik jane chainn ani rhl manishrule prvtmathism pni janu humdain." mosale manishruelai prmprbhule baka sbai ades r nirdenshru btae. tb manishru bhne, "prmprbhule bhnnu bheka sbai ades ttha nirdeshru hami paln grnechaum." ani mosale prmprbhuka sbai ajnahru lekhe. arko bihan mosale prvko phedima euta vedi bnae ani israelihruko bahr kul smuhhrulai prtini-dhitv graunu bahrbta dhangahru rakhe. tb mosale kehi israeli yuvkhrulai blihru cdhaun pthae. ti manishrule prmprbhulai hombli r melbiko rupma goruhru cd-hae. mosale bliko adha rgt jogaer kcaurama rakhe. r adha vedimathi chrkie. mosale krarko pustk man-ishruka nimti pdhe ani manishrule bhne, "prmprbhule ades grnu bheko prtyek cij hami grne chaum." tb mosale bliko goruko rgt bheko kcaura lie ani man-ishrumathi chrke. unle bhne, "prmprbhule timihrusit vises krar grnu bhekoch bhni ys rgtle dekhaumch. prmesvrle bnaunu bheka niymhru ys krarko euta ams ho." tb mosa, harun, nadab, abihu r 70 jna israelka budha-prdhanhru prvtma cdhe. israelihrule israelka prmesvrilai kehi cijmathi jo akas jsto svccch nilm dekhio ubhirkunel yhi prkh. jb m janchu, timihru-bic ksaiko jhgda bhe harun r hur kham lanu prch." tb mosa prvtmathi ge, r prvt badlle dhakeko thiyo. prm-prbhuko mhima sinai prvtma ayo. badlle ch dinsmm prvtlai dhakyo. sataum dinma prmprbhule mosasmg badlbat kura grnu bhyo. prmprbhuko mhima is-raelihruko drstima prvtmathi jlirhko ago jham prkt bhyo. tb mosa ajhai dherai badlbhitr ge. prvtmathi mosa calis din r calis rat bse.

25

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "israelihruelai mero nimti upharhru lyaunu bhn. prtyek manisle hrdy-

bat niscy grnu prch u mlai ke dinu cahnhc. mero nimti upnarhru grhn gr. ti manishrubat timile grhn grnu prne upharko suci ys prkar chn sun, camdi ani kamsa, nilo, baijni ani rato sutiko dhago, mlmlko kpda, bakhraiko bhutla. rato rmgle rmgaeko bhedako chala ani nrm crm, bbulko kath. bttiko nimti tel, ahbisek telko nimti msla, ani sugndhit dhupko lagi msla. ani epod ko nimti bhmuly rtnhru r nyayko thaili.” prmesvrle ajh bhnnu bhyo, “manishrule mero nimti pvitr sthan bnaun skchn ani m tinihrumajh bsn skchu. uo pvitr pal r tys bhitrka prtyek cij ksto dekhinu prch m timilai btaumchu. prtyek cij maile timilai dekhae jstai bnau. “bbul kathko euta snduk bnau. yo pvitr snduk dui hat adha lamo ani ek hat adha caumda r ek hat adha uacimko hunuprch. yo sndukko bhitr ani bahir suddh sunle mohoru prch. sndukko bahir vripri sunko ghera bnaunu prch. sunko carvta mundrihru bnau ani sndukko prtyek surma dui duivta mundrihru lgaideu. bbul kathko dndahru bnau ani tinihrulai sunle mohori deu. sndukko duvaitirko mundrihruma dnda hal ani yinko shaytale tyla bok. ti mundrihrubat dnda bahir nnikai ti dndahru lai mundrima nai rhn deu. “maile dimdai greko krar tys sndukbhitr rakh. tispchi dui hat adha lamo ani ek hat adha caudhaiko suddh sunko euta dhkni bnau. “ani martelle piter sunlai duivta krub duthru bnau. ani duvailai dhknikomathi cheu cheuma lgai deu. euta krub ek cheuma ani arkolai arko cheuma rakh. ani dhkni r duthru ysto ys prkarle jodnu prch tinihru eutai tukrale bnieko jsto hos. krub duthru ek arkaptti phrkieko hunuprch ani tinihruka pkhetahru dhknimathi phailieko hunuprch. m timilai krar ptr dinchu r yo timile snduk bhitr dhkni lgaer rakhnu prch. jb m timilai bhetchu, krarko sndukmathi rakhieko krub svrgdut bicbat timisit kura grnechu. tyhi sthanbat israeli manishrulai m aphno ajnahru dinechu. “dui hat adha lmai, ek hat adha caudhai, r ek hat adha ucai bheko euta bbul kathko tebl bnau. tebl lai suddh sunle mohor ani caraitir sunko bit lgaer susjijt gr. tb car aulo phrakilo ghera bnau r tysko vripri sunko ghera lgau. tispchi carvta sunko kundliru bnaer teblko khutta bheka car kunama rakh. teblko carai tir gherama mundrihru lgau. mundrima dndahru lgau ani ys lai tebl bokn pryog gr. dndahru bnaun bbulko kath pryog gr ani tyla sunle mohor. ti dndahru tebl boknma pryog gr. suddh sunko thal, dhupau, gagro ttha bhamdahru bnau. gagro r bhamdahru pey blihu r dchaumda khnyaun pryog grinech. teblmathi mlai vises roti cdhau tyo roti smdhai tyham meroaghi hunu prch. “tispchi timile euta samdan bnaunu prch. samdanko dnda r adhar akbri sunkai bnaunu prch. suddh sunko phul, phulka kopilahru, r ptrhru bnau r yi sbailai ekai thaumma jod. “tys samdanka chhvta hamgahru hunuprch ek ptti tinvt arkoptti tinvt. prtyek hamgama tinvt phulhru hunu prch. yi phulhru, ptr ttha kopilahru bdamko phul jstai bnau. samdanmathi ajh carvta phulka ptihru bnau. yi phulhruka kopila r ptrhru pni bdamka phul jstai hunu prch. samdanmathi hamgahruko tin ekko jodima, yi bicma yi phulhru ek-ekvta lgau. kopi-laka, ptrhru ani spmurn samdan suddh sunle bnieko hunuprch. yinihru sbai euta sunko tukrabat mar-

tolle piter bnaeko hunuprch. tb samdanmathi rakhne satbta diyahru bnau ani yinle aghillo bhagko ksetrma jyoti diun. cimta r tavahru suddh sunko bnaunu prch. ek todasuddh sun clae samdan ani ysma claunko nimti aru shyogi cijhru bnaunu prch. cijhru maile timilai prvtmathi dekhako nmuna jstai hunu prch.”

26

“dsvta prdale pvitr pal bnaunu prch. yi prdahru suti-kpda, nilo, baijni ani rato resmko lugale bnieko hunuprch ani krub svrgduthruko akrti prdahruma bnaunu prch. hrek prda athais hat lamo hun prch. car hat caudaiko hunuprch ani sbai prdako nap brabir hunuprch. pamcvta prdahruko euta smuh ani arko pamcvta prdahruko arko euta smuh bnau. phila smuh prdako kinarma nilo lugako euta surkauni bnau. dosro smuh prdako kinarma pni timile tysi gr. hrek prdako hrek kinarma pcasvta surkaunihru bnau. tispchi ti prdahrusmgai jodnka lagi pamcasvta sunko mundrihru bnau. duivta smuhko prdalaismgai joder euta pvitr pal bnau. “tb arko pal pvitr mndp dhaknka nimti bnau. tyo pal bakhraika bhutale buner bnau. pal egharvta prdahru gamser bnau. yi prtyek prdahru tukraka nap tis hat lmai r car hat caudai gri sbai brabr hunuprch. phile pamcvta tukra joder ek bhag ani aru chhvta tukrahru joder arko bhag tyar par. chhvta prdalai palbhitr prves dvarmathi pttar rakh. ek bhagko akhiri kinarma pcasvta surkauni bnau r arko bhagma pni tysi nai pcasvta surkauni bnau. yi surkaunihrule bhag bhag prdahru lai eutai pal bnaumchn. kam-saka pcasvta mundrihru bnau ani dui smuh prdahru euta eklo pallai jodnko nimti pryog gr. yo pal phile bnaieko pvitr pal bhnda bdhi lamo hunch. ysi ys palko prdako adha bhagko kinara pvitr palko pchadi jhundinech. yo palko prda pvitr palko vripri antim kinarma pni ek hat jhundier rhnech. yskarn ys palle pvitr pallai purn ruple dhaknech. bahirbat dhaknlai aru duivta prda bnau. duivta prdama euta camhi bhedako chalalai rato rmg lgaer bnau r arko camhi nrm chalako bnau. “pvitr pal sthapna grnko nimti lamo bbulko kathko phlyakhru pryog gr. avsayi phlyakhru ds hat lama ani ek hat adha cauda hunai prch. eka arkolai smantr grnko nimti prtyek r jodi phlyakhru lai ekai sath jodnko nimti cukulhru pryog gr. pvitr palko dksin ptti jodn bisvta phlyakhru bnau, ani yi phlyaklai sidha grnko nimti calisvta camdika adharhru bnau. prtyek phlyakko euta adharma lgau, duivta adharhru euta phlyakma lgau. pvitr palko uttri bhagma ajh bisvta phlyakhru bnau. ani ys phlyakhru lai sidha bnaun calisvta cadiko adharhru prtyek phlyakko nimti dui duivta bnau. ajh chvta phlyakhru bnau. pvitr palko pchillo bhagko kunama duivta phlyakhru bnau. kunako phlyakhru phedsmm phailieko hunuprch. tuppako mundrihruma phlyakhrusmgai jodieko hunuprch ani tystai prkarle phedko kunahruko nimti grnu prch. tyaham pscimi kinarka nimti athvta phlyakhru hunuprch ani prtyeklai duivta gri jmna sohrvta camdika adharhruko avsykta prnech. “pvitr pal-mathi ptiko pamcvta phlyakko kinar bnaunma bbul kath pryog gr. pvitr palko arko kinarko phlyak-

mathi pamcvta dndahru bnaunu prch. ani pvitr palko pscimi kinar phlyakmathi pamcvta dndahru bnaunu prch. majhko dnda hrek phlyakko mdhy bhagbat ek cheu dekhi arko cheusmm pugeko hunuprch. "phlyakhru r dndahru sunle mohori deu ani sunko mundrihru bnau. maile timilai prvtma dekhae bmojim nai pvitr pal bnau. "nilo, bajini r rata dhagale btareko suti kpdaka prdahru bnau. ys lai krub rsvgdutka nksahrule susjitt par. bbul kathko carvta khmbahru bnau ani ti khmbahurlai sunle mohor. prtyek khmbako nimti sunko amkusehru bnau ani sidha parnka nimti camdiko adharhru bnau. tyspchi ti sunka amkusema prda jhundai deu. krarko snduklai prdako pchadi rakh. ys prdale pvitr sthanlai mhapvitr sthanbat chuttaumch. mhapvitr sthanbhitr krarko sndukmathi dhkni lgau. "prdako bahir ptti timile bnaeko vises tebl rakh. yo tebl pvitr palko uttrptti hunuprch. pvitr palko dksinptti samdan yo tebilko sojhoma hunegri rakhi deu. "nilo, bajini r rato suti dgho bater euta prda bnaer pvitr palko prvesdvar prda bnau. ys prdama sunle bnikeo amkusehru lgau. ani bbulko kathko pamcvta khmbahru sunle berer bnau. yi pamcvta khmbako nimti kamsaka adharhru bnau."

27

"bbul kathko euta vedi bnau. tyo vedi pamc hat lamo ttha pamc hat cauda r tin hat uc ai vrg akarma bniinu prch. tys vediko caravita kunama ek ekvta simg bnau r prtyek simgg lai ysto prkarle jod ki sbai eutai tukrale bnikeo dekhijos. tb vedilai kamsale mohori deu. "vedi spha grn cahine sangrihru kruva, masu uthaune kamtahru, tavahru kopre bhamdahru yi sbai kamsako bnaunu prch. vediko nimti euta kamsako jali jstai koreso bnau. tys koresoko carai kunama kamsako carvta kundlhru lgai deu. tyo koreso camhi vediko thko muni tmsieko hunuprch. ani vediko tl adha bhagsmm phailieko hunuprch. "vediko nimti dndahru bbul kathko bnau r tyslai kamsale mohor. vedima bheka kundlhruma duitirbat yi dndahru psaumnu r vedi boknu prdama yi dndahru pryog grnu prch. vedi bnaumda euta khali snduk jsto phlyakbat bnaunu prch. tyo maile timilai prvtma dekhae jstai hunuprch. "pvitr palko amgn hunuprch. ek sy hat lamo euta prda lgaer amgn bnau yo dksin bhagma hunuprch. tyo prda ramrosmg buneko sutiko lugale bnaunu prch. r bisvta khmbahru bnau ani ti bisvta khmbahruko lagi bisvta kamsle bnikea adharhru pryog gr. dndahruko nimti amkuse r bndhnhr camdiko bnaunu prch. uttr tir pni ek sy hat lamo prda ani tyo prdako nimti pni bisvta khmbahrusmg bisvta kamsako adharhru hunuprch. tinihruko nimti amkuse r bndhn camdiko bnaunu prch. "pvitr palko pscim tirko amgnma pcas hat lamo prda hos. tys prdako nimti dsvta dndahru r dsavita adharhru lgau. pvitr palko purvptti amgnma pni pcas hat lamo prda lgau. ekaptti pndhr hat lamo prda hunuprch ani tysma tinvta khmba r tinaivta adharhru hunuprch. ys ko arkoptti pni pndhr hat lamo prda, tinvta dnda r tinaivta adharhru hunuprch. "amgnko prvesdvar dhaknko nimti bis hat lamo nilo, bajini r rato dhagole msino

buneko suti kpdako prda lgau. prdama belbutta kadher nksa bnaunu prch. tys prdako nimti carvta dndahru r carvta adharhru lgaunu prch. amgnka caraitirka prdahruko amkuse r tyslai adyaune sbai khmbaka adhar pitlle mohreko hunuprch. amgn ek sy hat lamo ani pcas hat cauda hunuprch. amgn vripriko prdako uc ai camhi pamc hat hunuprch. prda msino suti kpdako hunuprch. dnda ttha khmbako nimti lgaine adhar kamsako hunuprch. pvitr palma pryog grine sbai amgn vriprika vstuhru ani palka cukulhru ani amgn kamsako hunuprch. "bhdraksko suddh tel lyai nirnter diyahru baln israelihru lai ades deu. harun r uska chorahrule diyohruko dhyan rakhnechn. tinihru bhet hune palko prthm kksama janechn ani yo kksa prdako pchadi bahir jsl e duita kothahrulai chutyaumch. tinihrule prmprbhuko smmukh diyohru nirnter bali rakhnkalagi prtyek samjh vihan herchah grnechn. israeli manishru ttha tinihruka santanhrule yo nymka sda-srvda paln grnu prch."

28

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "timro dajyu harun, uska chorahru nadab, abihu, elajar ani itamar lai israeli manishrulai choder timi kham aunu bhn. yi manishru pujahari bher mero seva grnechn. "timro dajyu harunko nimti vises posak bnau. yi posakhrule uslai smman r adr dinechn. israeli manishruma ys prkarko posak bnaun nipurn manishru chn. maile ti manishrulai vises jnan diekochu. harunko nimti ti manishrulai posak bnaunu bhn. ti posakhrule uslai pujahari jstai sjaumch. ti manishrule posak chalako thailo epod euta dori, jhalr lgaeko dori, euta pheta ani euta peti bnaunu prch. ti manishrule yo pvitr posakhrule harun r uska chorahruka nimti bnaunu prch. tb harun ani uska chorahru adhihrt pujahari hunchn. ti manishrulai bhn yi posakhrule bnaumda sunko dhago, mihin vstr r nilo, bajini ani rato dhago pryog grun. "epod bnaumda ti manishrule mihin vstr, nilo, bajini ani rato dhago r sunko dhago pryog grun. yo kary atyntai sipalu manishrule grnu prch. yi duvai tukrale kamdhe bndhn hunuprch, eutale arkoko cheu jodieko hunuprch. "yi manishrule epodko nimti peti pni atyntai savdhanisit bnaunu prch. peti pni tinihrule epod bnaumda jstai sunko dhago, msino gri bateko suti kpd, nilo, bajini ani rato dhagohrula bnaunu prch. "gomed pthhrhru leu r yakubka bahjrna chorahruko naum lekhr prtyek pthhrma ch jnako naum lekhr. tinihruko naumhru jnm krm anasar sucit gr. israelika naumhru rtnhruma khop. yi kamhru ystai prkarle grnu prch jstri silpkarhule mohorma naum ani nksa khopne grchn. yskarn khopieka rtnhru sunko patama thokieko hunuprch. tb yi khopieko rtnhru epodko kamdhhrumathi lgai deu. jb harun prmprbhuko samune ubhinch, usle epod jham yakubka chorahrule naum khopner jodeko rtnhru chn kamdhhrumathi lgaumch. yi rtnhrule prmprbhulai israelihruko visyama smjhna graumch. sunka duivta akarhru bnau ani suddh sunka dhagohru bater duivta sangli bnau r dui smuhlai jodi deu. "pradhan pujaharika nimti epod bnaune nipun silpkarhule nyayko thaili bnaunu prch. ysto thaili bnaumda pni ti silp-

karhrule sunko dhago, msino gri bateko suti kpda ani nilo, baijni r rata dhagahru pryog grnu prch. nyayko thaili dobareko carpate hunuprch. tyo thaili ek bitta lamo r ek bitta caudaiko hunuprch. nyayko thailima yi rtnhru car lhrma jod. philo lhrma sadiys, puspraj, r pnna, dosro lhrma phiroja, nilm r lal-hirako, tesro lhrma nilmni, hakim r ktela r cau-tho lhrma pitmni, aniks ani spharik hunu prch. rtnhru sunko gherama rakhnuprch. prtyek rtnma israelko bahr vmshrumdhye ek-ekko naum khopieko hunuprch. khopne kam nipuntasmg grieko hunu prch. “nyay thailiko nimti suddh sunko sangli bnau. yi sanglihu dori jstai btarieko hunuprch. sunka duivta mundrihu bnau r tinihrulai duivta nyay thailiko cheuma jodi deu. duivta sunko dorihu duivta mundrihu nyayko thailimathi cheuma jodi deu. duvai sanglahru milae epodko kummathi caukhtma sanglako arko ant bamdh. ysle nyayko thaililai epodko aghi thamch. ajhai duivta sunko mundrihu bnau ani tinlai nyayko thailiko arko dui kunama rakhideu. yo epodko cheuma nyayko thailiko bhutri bhagma hunech. ajhai duivta sunko kundlhu bnaer epodko aghadiptiko bhagma kamdhko muni rakh. epodko petimathi sunka mundrihu lgau. nyayko thaili kundl r epodko kundl bamdhn nilo doriko pryog gr. ysri nyayko thaili peti njik rhnch r epodst bamdh. “harun jb pvitr sthanma janchn unle aphno chatima tyo nyayko thaili lgaeko hunuprch. ysri israelaka bahr jna chorahruko naum harunko chatimathi prmprbhuko smjhnama sda-srvda rhnech. urim r tummmim smdhai tyo nyayko thailima rakhieko hunuprch. harun jb prmprbhuko samunne janchn unko chatimathi ti rakhnuprch. yskarn harun jb prmprbhuko aghadi hunchn israeli manishrulai nyay grane sadhnhru sbai aphusit rakhieko hunch. “epodko nimti nilo rmgko lbeda timile bnau. sirko lagi bicma pval bnau ani pvalko kinarma kotko klr cyatinubat bcaunulai bune jhaim silau. posakko phero vrivri nilo, baijni ani rato dhagole darimhru bnau r tinlai jhundau. sunko ghntihru darimhru bicma posakko vripri jhundau. ysri posakko kinarma darimhru ani ek pchi arko grdai ghntihru jhundau. harun jb pujahari bhi seva grchn tinle yo lveda lgaer grchn. harun jb pvitr sthanbhitr janchn r tyahambat nisknchn ghntihru bjnechn ani ysri harun mrne chainn. “manishrule mohr bnae jhaim suddh sunko pata bnau ani tysma yi sbdhru khop ‘prmprbhuko nimti pvitr.’ yo phetamo nilo dhago bamdhideu. yo sunko pata phetama aghiltir hunuprch. harunle aphno sirmathi tyo lgaunechn ani ysri israeli manishrule prmprbhulai cdhaeko pvitr upharko jimmavar hunechn. yskarn harunle tyo sunko pata sdhaim aphno sirma rakhnechn jsle grda manishrule cdhaeka sbai upharhru grhn prmprbhule grnu hunech. “seto lbeda bnaunlai msino suti kpda pryog gr. pheta bnaun mihin luga pryog gr. petima buttahru silaer bnau. harunka chorahruko nimti pni lbeda ptuka r phetahru bnau. yi vstrhule tinihrulai smman ani gaurv prdan grnechn. harun r tinka chorahrule ti posakhru lgaepchi tinihrulai telle abhisek grideu. ysri tinihru niyukt hunechn ani pvitr bher mero nimti pujaharihru jhaim seva grnechn. “posakhruko lagi suti luga pryog gr. tyo posak tinihrule kmrdekhi

tigrasmm lgaumnu prch. harun r tinka chorahru jti bela bhet hune palbhitr pschn tinihrule tyo luga launu prch. pujahari bhi kam grn jun belama pni tinihru pvitr sthanko vedi njik janchn tinihrule tyo posak lgaeko hunuprch. ydi tinihrule ti vstrhru dharn ngri tysi bhitr pse dosi bhi mrne chn. yi sb harun ani tinka bhavi santanko nimti sda-srvdaka lagi paln grinu prne niym hunechn.”

29

tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “harun r tinka chorahrule apfu pujahari bhi vises rupma mero seva ksri grnu prch bhni timile dekhaunko nimti ke grnu prch m timilai ab bhnechu. timile nishkot euta bacha r duivta bhedako pathahru jogad gr. tyspchi khmir binako ghumko mihin pitho jogad gri roti bnaunu tysma bhdarakso tel misau. ani tys pithoko patlo roti bnaer tysmathi tel chrk. rothiru daloma hal r yo harun ani usko chorahrulkam samdhe ani pathahrulagai lyau. tyspchi harun r tinka chorahru-lai bhetune palko prves dvar aghi lyaer nuhaun lgau. harunlai seto posak epod ani nilo posak lgaideu. uslai nyayko thaili ani epod lgaun lgau. tyspchi tyo sundr peti tinlai lgaideu. usko taukoma pheta lgaideu ani pvitr mukut phetamathi rakhie deu. harunko sirma abhisek grne tel chrkideu. “tyspchi harunka chorahru lai tys sthanma lyau. buneko seto lbeda tinihrulai lgaideu. tyspchi tinihruko kmrmra ptuka bamdhideu. tinihrulai pheta ksi deu. tb tinihru pujahari bninchn r aradhna grn suru grchn ani tyhi niym anasar jun niym sda-srvdako nimti clirhchn. tinihru pujahari rhnchn. yhi trikale harun ani tinka chorahru lai timile pujahari bnaune chau. “tyspchi bhet hune palko prvesdvarma bacholai lyau ani harun r uska chorahrule bachoko sirmathi tinihruko hat rakhun. tb bacholai prmprbhuko samunne bhet hune palko prvesdvarma mar. bachako kehi rgt timro aulama laijau ani ys lai vediko simnhrumathi rakh. bamki rheko jmmai rgt vediko phedma khnyaideu. bachako andra bhmdo chopieko boso klejoko bhag boso, duivta mirgaulahru ani tyo mirgaulahrumathi bheka boso sbai uthau ani vedima jlai deu. bachoko masu, chala ani bhudi lyau ani tysi lai chauni bahir jlai deu. yo pap bli ho. “tyspchi harun ani usko chorahru-lai bhedahrumdhye eutako sirmathi hathru rakhnu bhn. tyspchi tyo bhedamarer tysko rgt jmma gr. rgt-lai vediko vripri chrkideu. tb bhedalai tukra-tukra bnaer smpurn ruple dhau ani khuttahru pni dhau r yi sbai bhedako cijhru ysko sirsitai rakh. tb sm-purn bhedalai vedima jlai deu. ysko sugndhle prmprbhulai prsnn tulyaumch. ani tysto hom bli jun ho agodvara cdhainch. “harun r tinka chorahru lai arko pathoko sirmathi hat rakhnu bhn. tys bhedalai mar r tysko kehi rgt lyau. harun r tinka chorahruko dahine kanko lotima tyo rgt lgaideu. ani kehi rgt tinihruko dahine hatko budhi aumlahruma lgaideu. r dahine khuttako budhi aumlamathi kehi rgt rakh. tyspchi rgtlai vediko vripri chrk. tyspchi vedibat kehi rgt jhiker abhisek grne telsit milau r harun r tinka chorahrumathi chrkideu. tinihruka posakhrumathi pni chrkideu. ysle harun r tinka chorahrule mero vises ruple seva grnechn bhne bujhaumch. ani

ysle tinihruko lugahru pni vises smya matr pryog grinch bhni drsaumch. “tyspchi bhedabat boso jhik. pucchro boso nikal andra bhumdi chopne boso ani bhitr klejo ani duvai mirgaula ani tinihrumathiko boso r dahine khutta nikal. tyspchi euta tukra roti, euta kekko roti, telma pkaeko phulaura r dalobat akhmiro nbheko patlo roti nikal jun camhi prmpbhuko aghi ch. ti cijhru harun ani unko chorahrulai deu. tinihrule yi cijhru tinihruko htkelama rakhun ani tinihrulai prmprbhuko samunne uthaun. tyspchi harun r tinka chorahrubai yi sb cijhru leu r vedima pathositai rakh. ani vedima prtyek cij jlavos. yo agodvara cdaheiko hombli ho. ysko sugndhle prmpbhulai stntust tulyaumch. “tyspchi yo pathobat hyakula jhik. (yo tyhi patho ho jun harunlai prdhan pujahari bnaumne utsma upyog grinech.) pathoko hyakulo prmprbhu smmukh vises bheti svrup smati rakh. psuko tyo bhag timro hunch. bt pathoko tyo hyakula r khutta smat jun harunlai prdhan pujahari bnaumda upyog grieko thiyo. tys bhaghrolai pvitr bnau r tinihru harun ani usko chorahrulai deu. israeli manishrule yi amshru harun r tinka chorahrulai sdhaim dinechn. jhile pni israelihrule prmprbhulai cdaheko melblihru cdaumchn ti blika bhaghru pujaharihulalai dinechn. “harunko nimti bnaeko vises posakhrus uska stanthrulai diinch jb tinihrulai pujahari abhisek grinch. harun pchi tinko choro prdhan pujahari hunech. harunko tys chorale ti posakhrus sat dinsmm lgaunech jb tyo pvitr sthanma sevako nimti bhet hune palma aunech. “harunlai prdhan pujahari bnaumda upyog grieko bhedako masu pkau. tyo masu pvitr sthanma pkau. tyspchi harun r tinka chorahru bhet hune palko dhoka aghi bser tyo masu r daloma bheko roti pni khane chn. yi cij tinihru pujahari humda tinihruko prayscitka nimti cdaheika hun ab tinihrule ti upharhru khanu prch. any manishrule yi upharhru khanu humdain kinbhne yi cijhru pvitr hun. ydi harunlai pujahariklo rupma abhisek grda bli cdaheika roti athva masu bihansmm rhe tyo jlaunu prch. arko din tinihrule tyo roti athva masu khanu hudain kinbhne tinihru pvitr chn. “tinihrule yi sbai cijhru harun r uska chorahruko nimti maile tinihrulalai ades gre jstai grnu prch. tinihruka pujahari niyukti ko utsv lgarat sat dinsmm clnu prch. yi sat dinsmm prtyek din tinihrule euta bacha bli cdaunu prch. yo harun r usko chorahruko prayscitka nimti hunech. tinihrule euta bacha pni vediko sudhtako nimti cdaunu prch. tinihrule suddh bhdraksko tel vedimathi khnyaer ysiai pvitr bnaunu prch. sat dinsmm tinihrule vediko lagi prayscit grnechau ani pvitr parnechau. tys smy vedi atyntai pvitr hunech. kunai cijhrule vedilai chuneho bhne tyo pni pvitr hunuprch. “prtyek din timile vedima uphar cdaunu nai prch. timile duivta ek vrse thumabli cdaunu prch. tinihrule philo thuma bihan ani dosro thuma gham astaumda bli dinu prch. jb timile philo thuma bli dinechau tys smy ek dsams epako ramro ghumko pithosit bhdraksko ek pava tin kuteko tel ani ek pava tin dakhrsko arghbli blimisau cdhau. jb tinihrule samjhama dosro bli cdaumchau philo thumalai bihan gre jham gr bliko sugndhle prmprbhulai khusi parch. “tinihrule yi cijhru blidan svrup prmprbhulai tinihruka stantnhru bamcunjelsmm prtyek din

jlaunu prch. bhet hune palko prves dvarma yso gr. yo tyo sthan ho jham m prmprbhule tinihrulalai bhetnechu r tinihrusit kura grnechu. tys sthanma m israeli manishrulai bhetchu ani mero mhimale tyo sthan sdhaim pvitr bnirhnech. “ysrth m bhet hune pal r vedi pvitr parnechu. m harun r tinka chorahrulalai pni pvitr bnaumnechu ani tinihrule mlai pujaharihru jham seva grn skchn. m israeli manishruko prmesvr bhi tinihrusmg bsne chu. 46tinihrule jannechn m nai prmprbhu tinihruka prmprbhu prmesvr hum jsle tinihrulalai misr bahir nikale m tinihru majh vas grn skum. m prmprbhu tinihruko prmesvr hum.” 46

30

prmesvrle mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “bbul kathko vedi bnau. yo vedi timile dhup balnko nimti pryog grnechau. timile tyo vedi vrgakarma bnaunu prch jsko lmbai ani caudai ek hatko r ucain dui hatko rhnech. tysvediko car kunama simnhru hunechn. yi simnhru vedisit eutai kathle bnieto jsto hunuprch. vedimathika sbai kinarhru ani ysko simnhru sunle mohor. vediko vipri sunko euta ghera bnau. duivta sunko mundrihru bnau prtyeklai vediko cheuma ghera muni jodi cheu vedi boknko nimti yi mundrihuma laurahrui lgaideu. laurahrui bbul kathko bnau ani tinihrulalai sunle mohor. vedilai prdahrugahi rakh jsle krarko snduklai dhakch r tys dhknlle sundakli chopch. tyo dhkni tyi thaum ho jham m timisit bhet grnechu. “prtyek bihan harunle vedima sugndhit dhup jlaun prch. usko yo kary bt-tihruko hercah grn aumda grnechn. samjhama pni jti bela timi bttiko hern caha grn aumchau tys smyama usle sugndhit dhup jlaunu prnech. ysrth prmprbhuko samune tinihruko stantn jtinnel rhnch sda svrda dhup jlaunu prch. ys vedima aru kunai prkarko dhup athva hombli annbli athva arghbli pryog grnu humdain. “vrsma ekplt harunle prmprbhulai euta vises bli cdahech. harunle suddhikrn bliko tyo rgt pryog gher vedilai prayscit grchn. harunle vediko simnhroma tyo rgt cdahech. tyo vstu prmprbhuko nimti mha pvitr hunech.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelihruko gnti gr jsdvara timile tyham kti jn-smkhya ch thaha paunechau. hrekle aphno jivn bcaunu prmprbhulai kehi bheti dinu prch. ntr tinihrule kst bhognu prch jb timi unihruko gnti grchau. gnti grieka prtyek adhiharik napma adha sekel tirnuprch. (ek sekel bis gerako hunch) yo euta blidan prmprbhuko lagi ho. gnti griekohuma prtyek bis vrs athva adhi umer bhakahrule yo uphar cdaunu prch. bli dhni r grib bic kunai bhinnata binai sbale brabr tirnu prch tr dhnlle vesi r grible kmtri tirnu humdain. yo bli timro aphno jivnko lagi ho. uddharko paisa bhet hune palko sevama pryog gr. yo blidanle israelihulalai smjhna graumch tinihruka jivnko nimti mol tirieko ch.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “kamsako euta bhamda bnau, tyslai kamsako adharma rakh. yo bhamda bhet hune pal r vediko bicma rakhi deu ani hat goda dhunko nimti ys bhitr pani bhr. harun ani unka chorahrule tinihruko hathru ani khuttahrui yo panile dhonu prch. jb harun ani uska chorahru bhet hune palbhitr pschn athva vediko cheuma aer prmprbhulalai agodvara blidanhrui cdaumchn. ydi tinihrule hat

khutta dhoe bhne tinihru mrne chainn. yo niym harun r tinka manishruko nimti bhvisyama pni sda-srvda clirhnech." tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "ramro mslahru jmma gr. 500 sekel trl murr tysko adha (arthat 250 sekel) mitho sugndhit dalcini ani 250 sekel mitho sugndhit kath, ani 500 sekel tejpat lyau. ek tin bhdrakso tel pni lyauunu prch yi sbai cijhruko nap adhikarik nap anasar gr. "yi sbai cijhru ek sath milae mitho sugndhit pvitr abhisek grne pvitr tel bnau. yo tel bhet hune pal ani krarko sndukmathi chrk. ani teblmathi, samdan sbai samanhrumathi ani sbai samanhru ani dhup vedimathi. hombli cdhaune vedi r tysmathiko prtyek cijhruma yo tel hal. kcaura ani yske adharma pni yo tel hal. yi sbai cijhru mha pvitr hunechn. yslai sprs grne kunai pni vstu pvitr hunprch. "harun ani uska chorahrulai yo telle abhisek gr. tinihru pvitr hunechn ani pujaharile jstai mero seva grnechn. israelihrulai bhñ, timihruka smntanhru rhunjel sda-srvda yo mero pvitr abhisekko tel hunech. yo pvitr tellai timihruko srirma sadhrn prkarle ndl. aru kunai tel ys trikalae bnau. yo tel pvitr ho timihruko nimti vises tel maninu prch. ydi kunai manisle yo tel bnaumch ani yo videsilai dinch jo euta pujahari hoin, tb tyo manislai uska manishrubat algg rakhnu prch." tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "yi sugndhit mslahru leuh khoto, ksuri gndh, saldhu ani suddh dhup. yi sbai mslahruko matra brabr hunu avsyk ch. sugndhit dhup bnaun yi sbai msla misau r jsri sugndhit tel bnaeko trikama nai yo dhup pni bnaunu prch. suddh r pvitr paruko nimti tysma nun pni milau. kehi dhuphru pimder ekdmai msino bnau. tyo dhulolai bhet hune palbhitr jham m timilai bhetchu, krarko snduk cheuma rakh. yo dhupko dhulo matr vises uddhesyama pryog grnu prch. ys prkarle bnaeko dhuplai kehi uddhesyko nimti pryog ngr. timile yslai prmprbhuko nimti vises trikalae pryog grnu prch. kohl manishrule aphno nimti ys prkarko vises dhup bnaun kholja r usle tysko sugndh lin skla, tr ydi kunai manisle tyso gre uslai usko aphnthrubat chuttyaunai prch."

31

tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "yhudako privarbat bjel uriko chora hurko natilai mero nimti vises kam grn cuneko chu. maile bjlellai prmesvrko atlasit puripurn paridieko chu ani uslai sbai kisimko nipunta, kuslta, ani jnanle asis dieko chu. usle sun, camdi ani kamsako sunder-sundr vstuhru bnaun skch kinbhne u euta ramro silpkar ho. bjelle sbai prkarko kamhru grn skch jstai sunma kumdn ptthr ghera lgaunko nimti dhunga katnu an sbai udesyko nimti kathhru katn skch. dan kulka ahisamko chora oholiabli maile bjelleko shyogiko rupma cuneko chu. maile dieko ades anasar sbai prkarka cijhru bnaun skun bhner any sbai krmihrulai pni karyksmta dieko chu. bhet hune pal, krako snduk, snduko dhkni, bhet hune palka sbai samanhru, tebl ani tyska sbai samanhru, samdan r yska sbai samanhru, dhup jlaune vedi, hombliko nimti vedi r vedima pryog grne shyogi kcaurahru ani adharhru. pujahari harunko nimti vises posakhru, harunka chorahrub jib pujahari bhi seva grchn, tinihruko nimti vises posakhru. ab-

hisekko nimti sugndhit tel ani sugndhit dhup maile timilai ajna die anasar ti krmihrule yi sbai cijhru bnaunu prch." tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "israeli manishrulai bhñ, 'mero vises visramko dinko niym timihrule paln grnu prch. timihruka bhavi sntank nimti timi r m bicko cino yi hi hunech. yi niymhrue euta niymhrule drsaunechn ki m prmprbhule timihrulai mera aphno manis bnaeko hum. "visram dinlai ek vises dinko rupma man. ydi kunai manisle visramlai any din srh manch tyo manislai marnu nai prch. ydi kunai manisle visramko din kam grch tys manislai uska aphnthrubat chuttyaunu prch. kam grnko nimti chh din pura rhnch r sataum din camhi prmprbhuko nimti ekdmai vises aramline din hunech. kunai pni manis jslae visram dinma kam grch bhne tys manislai mrtyu dnd diinech. israelihrule visram dinlai vises din bhni smjhna rakhnu prch. ys smjhaulani israelihrule pustaum pustasmm sda-srvdako nimti paln grun. visram din m ani israelihruko bic euta smket ho. prmprbhule chh din kam grnu bhyo r akas r prthvi bnaunu bhyo ani sataum din uhamle visram linu bhyo." ysri prmprbhule mosasit sinai prvtma kura gre ses grnu bhyo. tyspchi uhamle duivta sila-patihruma aphnai aumlale krar lekher mosalai dinu bhyo.

32

mosa prvtbat tl norleko dherai din bhiskeko manishrulai thaha bhyo. ysrtth manishrule harunlai vripri gherer bhne, "her, mosale hamilai aguvai gri misrbat bahir lier aunu bhyo. hamilai thaha chain tinlai ke bhyo. ysrtth hamro aguvai grn hamrolagi kehi devtahru bnau." harunle tinihrulai bhne, "timihruki aphni ptinihru ani chorihrule kanma lgaeka sunko kundlhru mkham lyau." yskarn sbai manishrule kanka sunko kundlhru jmma gre ani harun kham lyae. harunle tinihrubat sun lie, pgaler yske euta bachoko murti bnae ani unle yslai sunle mohri die.tb manishrule bhne, "he israel yinihru timihruko devtahru ho jslae tinihrulai misr bahir lyae." harunle yi sb dekhe ani tinle bachako aghi euta vedi bnae. tyspchi tinle ghosna gre, "prmprbhuko smmanma bholi ek vises cad mnainech." manishru bihan camdai uthe psuhru marer homblihru cdhae ani melbihru cdhae. manishru khan tl bse, tb rmailo grn uthe. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "prvtbat tl orli hal. timile misr desbat lyaeka ti timra manishrule asadhyai pap grirheka chn. tinihrule yti cadai niymhrulai tyage jun maile tinihrulai anusrn grnu bhni ajna dieko thiem. tinihrule sun pgaler euta bacho bnaeka chn r tyhi bacholai puja grdaichn r blihru cdhairheka chn. ti manishrule bhne, "he israeli, yham timihruka devtahru chn jslae tinihrulai misrbahir lyae." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "tyo maile dekhe yi manishrule ekdmai atteri chn. yskarn mlai eklo chodideu mero krodh tinihrumathi uthnech ani tinihrulai dhvms gridinech. tb m timra sntanlai euta thulo jati bnaunechu." tr mosale prmprbhu uska prmesvrlai sant grae ani bhne, "he prmprbhu tpaimka aphnai manishrusit camdai krodhit nunuhos. tpaimle yi manishrulai misrbat tpaimka visal adbbhat skti r bl pryog grer bahir lyauunu bhyo. ydi tpaimle tinihrulai

dhvms parnu bhyo bhne, ‘manishrule socne chn prmpbrbhule manishrulai misr bahir lgeko karn tinihrulai prvtmathi dhvms parn matr rhech.’ ysrth tpaimka aphnai manishrusmg krodhit nhunuhs. tpaimko mn bdlí grnuhos r tpaimka manishrulai nmarnu hos. abraham, ishak ttha yakublai smjhna grnu hos, ti manishrule tpaimlai seva greka thie ani tpaimle euta prtijna grnubhyo. tpaimle bhnnu bhyo, ‘m timihruka sntanlai akaska tarahru bhnda vesi bnaunechu ani tinihrulai smputn bhumi dinu bhyo. yo bhumi tinihrulai sdako nimti hunech.” ysrth prmpbrbhule aphno hrdylai koml bnaunu bhyo ani uhamle ke grn cahnu bheko thiyu tyo grnu bhen. uhamle tinihrulai dhvms grnu bhen. tb mosa prvtbat tl orlie. tinisit duvaipiti krar lekheko duivta sila-patihru thiyu. yi patihruma duvai pti lekheko thiyu. yi patihru prmesvr aphaimle bnaunu bhyo, ani ysmathi ajnahu lekhnu bhyo. jb mosa prvtbat tltir orlidai thie yhosule manishrulai cimcyaudai greko sune, yhosule mosalai bhne, ‘maile chaunibhitr yuddhko dhvni sune.’ mosale uttr die, “yo avaj senahruko vijy dhvni hoin. ani yo harne senahruko avaj pni hoin. tho avaj jo m sundaiche, tyo smgitko svr ho.” mosa chauni njik aipuge ani tyham euta bacho r manishru nacdai greko dekhe. mosa ekdmai krodhit bhe ani tinisit bheko cypato dhungahru bhumima phyamke. prvto bemsima ti dhungahru phuter tukra-tukra bhe. tb mosale bachalai pgale r yslai dhulo pare. tb unle dhulolai panibhitr hale, unle tyo pani israelihrulai piun kr lgae. usle harunlai bhne, “yi manishrule timilai ke gre? kin tinihrumathi timile ysto thulo pap lyayau?” harunle uttr die, “hijur, krodhit nhunu hos. tpaimlai thaha ch yi manishru smdhai kehi glti grn taiyar nai rhnchn. yi manishrule mlai bhne, ‘mosale hamilai misr desbat aguvai grnu bhyo, tr uhamlai ke bhyo hami jandain-aum, ysrth hamro aguvai grn kehi devtahru bnau.’ yskarn maile tinihrulai bhnm tinihruko sun lyau tinihrule tyo mlai die. maile tyo sun agoma hale r agobat tyo bacho niskiyo.” mosale dekhe harunle manishrulai niytnrbat bahir jan die, manishru jmgli jsto kudirhe ani tinihruka sbai struhule tinihruko murkhko jsto vyvhar dekhe. ysrth mosa chauniko prvesdvarma ubhie r bhne, “prmpbrbhulai smprn grne jo pni mero vripri bhela hunuprch. sbai levihru unko vripri bhela bhe.” tyspchi mosale tinihrulai bhne, “prmpbrhu israelka prmesvrle ke bhnnu bheko ch m tinihrulai bhnnachu ‘prtyekle hatma trvar lier chau-niko ek kunadekhi arko kunasmm januprch. timihrule aphno dajyu-bhai, sathihru, ani chimekihru-lai marnai prch.” levihrule mosako ajna paln gre ani tys din lgbhg tin hjar israelihrule jyan guma. tyspchi mosale bhne, “aj tinihruka chorahru ani dajyu-bhai marer aphulai prmpbrbhuko sevama smrpn gryau. ysko nimti timihrule asis paunchau.” arko bihan mosale manishrulai bhne, “timihrule asadhyai thulo pap gryau. ab m prmpbrbhukham janechu. hun skch m timihruko pakpa nimti prayscit grnu skchu.” tb, mosa prmpbrbhukham ge ani bhne, “dya gri sunnu hos, yi manishrule sunko devta bnae r sahrari nramro pap greka thie. ab yinihruka pap ksma gri dinuhs. ydi tinihrulai ksma grnu humdain bhne tpaimle lekhnu bheko pustkbat mero naum nisan motai dinuhs.” tr prmpbrbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “j-jisle mero vi-

rodhma pap grekachn, m tinihruko naumhru mero pustkbat thaune chu. ysrth tl ger maile jham janu bhnnu tyham tinihruko aguvai gr. mero svrgdute timilai aguvai grnech. jb pap grne manishrulai dnd dine smy aumch tinihrulai dnd diinech.” ysrth prmpbrbhule manishrumathi drlagdo bimar khnyai dinu bhyo. uhamle yso grnu bhyo kinbhne harunle aguvai greka manishrule euta sunka bacho bnaeka thie.

33

tb prmpbrbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “timi r timra manishru jslai timile misr desbat lyaeaka chau tyo thaumbat gihal. ani timihru tyo bhumima jau jun maile abraham, ishak r yakublai dinchu bhni prtijna greko thiem. maile tinihrulai vcn dier bhneko thiem, tinihruka bhavi sntanlai m tyo bhumi dinechu. m ekjna svrgdutlai timro aguvai grn pthaunechu ani knani, emori, hitti, priji, hivvi ani ybusihru-lai tinihruko bhumi chodn badhy graunechu. ysrth timihru tyo bhumima jau jun bhumi asl-asl cijhrole bhribhrau ch. m timihrusit jamdin r ydi m timihrusit gem bhne, hun skch, tinihrulai m adha batoma nai dhvms parnechu karn timihru atyntai atteri chau.” manishru ysto duhkh purn smacar purn cinti bhe. tinihrule gr-ghnahu lgaenn. prmpbrbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “israelihrulai bhn, ‘timihru atteri chau. ydi m timihrusmg kehi ksnka nimti pni janu prne bhe m tinihrulai dhvms parne thiem. ab timihrule aphno ghna nikal ani m niscy grne chu, tinihrulai ke grnuprne ho.” yskarn ghnahu horeb prvtma israelihrule phukalidie. mosale chauni kehi aghi lge ani chauni tyham bsale ani tyslai “bhet hune pal” naum die. kunai manis jslle prmpbrbhubat kehi magne iccha grch u bhet hune palma janu prthyjo jo chauni bahir thiyu. jti bela mosa palma janthe, manishru tinko aphnai palhruko dhokahruma khda hunthe. jbsmm uni bhet hune palbhitr psdain thie. tinihrule mosalai herthe. mosa bhet hune palma janthe badlko lamo stmbh jham mathibat tl aumthyu. tyo badlko khamo palko dvarma khda bhi prkhirhntyho ysi prmpbrbhule mosasmg kura grnu hunthyu. ysrth jb badlko khmbalai manishrule dekhthe tinihru aphno-aphno palko dvarma ger prmesvrko aradhna gri nihiunthe. ys riti anuser prmpbrbhule mosasmg sathi jstai kura grnu hunthyu. prmpbrbhsmg kura griskepchi mosa palma phrknthe. tr usko yuvk shayk nunko chora yhosu palbhitr naim rhnthyu. mosale prmpbrbhulai bhne, “tpaimle mlai yi manishrulai aguvai grne ades dinu bhyo tr yo bhnnu bhen tpaimle msmgai kun manis pthaunu hunch. tpaimle mlai bhnnu bhyo, ‘m timilai ramrri jandchu r m timisit atyntai khushi chu.’ ydi maile tpaimlai samccai khusi pareko bhe mlai tpaimka trikahru btaunu hos. m tpaimlai jann cah-nchu. tb m tpaimlai nity prsnr parirakhchu. smrn rhos yi sbai manishru tpaimka hun.” prmpbrbhule uttr dinu bhyo, “m aphaim timisit janechu r timro aguvai grnechu.” tyspchi mosale prmpbrbhulai bhne, “ydi tpaim hamisit januhunn bhne hamilai pni ys thaumbat npthauunhos. ntr hamihru ksri thaha paunchaum tpaim ti manishru r msmg khushi hunuhunch. ydi tpaim hamisit janu bhen bhne ti manishruka lagi m r aru manishruma kehi bhinnata rhen.” tb prmp-

prbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “timile jo bhnyau m grnechu. kinbhne m timismg prsnch chu ani m timilai ramro jandchu.” tispchi mosale bhne, “ab dya gri mlai tpaimko mhima dekhaunuhos.” tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “m mera sbai prippkk bhlo dhrm timro aghadi janma lagi grnechu. m ‘yхова’ mero naum ghosna grne chu, kinbhne m prippkk klyan kary r prem aphule mn praeko manisaghi dekhaune chu. tr timile mero anuharlai hern asmrth hunechau. kunai pni manisile mlai hern skdain ani jiumdo rhn skdain.” “prmpbhule bhnnubhyo, her mero cheuma euta ctan ch ani timi ysma ubhin skchau. mero mhima tyham jane ch. m timilai tys ctanma lamo crkeko thaumma bsaunechu. ani jb m tyham janchu mero hatle timilai chopne ch. tispchi m mero hat htaunechu r timile mero pchiltirko bhag dekhnechau, tr mero anuhar dekh skne chainau.”

34

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “timi aphaimle philako jstai duivta cepta dhungahru kat. m tyhi sbdhru nyam dhungahrumathi lekhnechu maile jun phile timile dhulo pareko dhungamathi lekheko thiem. bholi bihanai tyar bher sinai prvtma m bhekham au. tys prvtko takurama meroaghi ubhinu. timisit ksailai pni aun ndeu. prvtko kunai thaumma ksailai dekhinu humdain. prvtko bemsima timihru ksaiko gai, goru athva bhedahru crn paune chainn.” yskarn arko din mosale duivta cepta dhungahru tyari bnae ani bihanai u sinai prvtmathi cdhe. prmprbhudvara ajna bheka sbai kura mosale gre. uni tyham ti duivta tukra cepto dhunga lier ge. prmprbhu uni bhekham tl prvtmathi badlma aunu bhyo ani mosako aghi ubhinu bhyo. mosale prmprbhuko naumko uccarn gre. prmprbhu mosako aghi janu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “m yхова ani m prmprbhu hum. m krunaparn ani dyalu hum. m risaunuma dhilo, m premle pripurn ani visvas yogy chu. euta pustadekhi arko pustasmm prmprbhule krpa dekhaunu hunch. uhamle manishrulai tinihruko dustta, kukrm ani vidrohma ksma grnuchunch. tr dosi manisilai dnd din uham birsinu hunn. tinihrudvara glti grieko karn tinihruka chorachorihru, nati-pnati, tinihruka sntanle tesro athva cautho pustasmm dukhkh bhognu prch.” tb jhttai mosaka bhuimma ghopte ani prmprbhuko aradhna gre. tb mosale bhne, “he prmprbhu ydi tpaim msit khusi hunuhunch bhne hamismg himndu hos. m jandchu yi manishru atteri chn hamidvara kukrm grekoma ksma grnuhos ani hamilai tpaimka aphnai manishru bhni grhn grnu hos.” tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “m yo krar timra sbai manishrusmg bnaun girhechu. m ysto ascryjnk kamhru grnechu jun ys prthiviko kunai bhumima athva rasthma khilyai bheka thienn. timihru prtyekle dekhnechn m prmprbhu ani mhan sr-vocc hum. aj m jun ajnahrudinechu yo paln gr ani m emori, knani, hitti, priji, hivvi ani ybusihru-lai bhumii chodn jod lgaunechu. tr hosiyyar hou, kunai manissmg sndhi ngr jun bhumima timihru bsn girheka chau. ydi timihrule tinihrusit sndhi gryau bhne timihrule tinihrulai nramro kary tir laijanchn. yskarn tinihruko vedihru nst grideu tinihruka pvtir khmbahru bhtkaideu ani tinihruka dndahru tukra

tukra parideu. aru kunai devtako aradhna ngr. prmpbhuko naum el-knah ho dah grne prmesvr. “hosiyyar hou tys thaumma bsne manishrusmg kunai svdhi ngr, ntr timihrule tinihruka devtahruko aradhna r ani blidan din suru grne chau. tinihrule tinihrulai blidanka bhojn khanu nimtyaune chn. timihru tinihruko chorihrulai timihruko chorahrusit vivah gridin skchau. tr tinihruka chorihru vesya jhaim jhuto devtahruko aradhna grchn. timra chorahrulai pni tyhi grn lgaunu skchn. “murtihru nbnau. “akhmire rotiko cad mnau. maile tinihrulai ajna die anasar sat dinsmm khmir binako roti khau. yo abib mhinama gr, kinbhne tyo tyhi mhinama ho jb timihru misr bahir aeka thiyau. “gi vstu hos athva bheda tinihruko psuhrubat phile jnmeko mero ho. prtyek phile jnmeko gdhasit thuma satn skchau. ydi timile thumasit gdha satenau bhne, timile gdhako mnto bhamci dinuprch. timihrule mbat aphno chorahruko uddhar grueprch. kunai manis meroaghi bina bheti aunu humdain. “timile ch din kam grnechau r sa-taum din visram linu prch. yo visram timihrule bali ropne r uthaune smyma pni linu prch. “satako cad philo ann bali uthau r mnau. ann bhitryaune cad rtuko akhirma mnau. “vrsma tin plt sbai israeli manishru r tinihruka chorahru prmprbhu tinihruka svami israelka prmesvrkham janu prch. “timihru jb aphno bhumima janechau m tinihruka struhurulai blpurvk bhgaidinechu. m timihruko bhumiko simana vistarit grnechu. jb timihru vrsma tin plt prmprbhu aphno prmesvrko samunne janchau tinihruko bhumii ksaila pni lane cesta grne chain. “jb timile mlai blidan cdhaumchau, rgtsmg kunai khmir ncdhau.”nistar cadko masu arko bihansmm nrakh. “timihruko phsbat philo annhru prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrko ghurma lyau.”klilo pathilai tyski mauko dudhma nai pkaunu humdain.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, “maile timilai bhneka sbai kurahru lekh. yi kurahru krar hun, jun maile timi r israelihrusmg grirehkochu.” tyham mosa calis din r calis ratsmm prmprbhusmg bse. tinle n ta kehi khae n ta pie. mosale krarka vcnhru arthar ds ajnahrudivta patihuma lekhe. tispchi mosaka sinai prvtbat tl ae. unle aphusit dui sila-patihru lyae. mosale thah paenn unko anuhar cmkirheko thiyi kinbhne unle prmprbhusmg kura greka thie. harun r israeli manishrule dekke mosako anuhar cmkirheko thiyi. tinihru unko cheuma jan drae. mosale harun ani sbai budha-prdhanhurulai aphusit bsn bolae. mosale tinihrusmg kura gre. tispchi israelihru mosako cheuma ae ani unle prmprbhu dvara sinai prvtmathi dinu bheka ti ajnahrudinechu tinihrulai die. jb tinle manishrusit kura gri ske pchi tinle aphno anuhar dhake. kunai pni smy jb mosaka kura grnko nimti prmprbhuaghi janthe aphno anuhar ndhaki janthe. tispchi mosaka bahir aer prmprbhule dinu bheka ajnahrudinechu israelka manishrulai sunauthe. israeli manishrule mosako anuhar cmkirheko dekke. yskarn arko plt prmprbhusmg kura grn njaunnelsmm mosale aphno anuhar chopirhe.

mosale sbai israelihulalai ek jggama bhela pare ani tinihrulalai bhne, "prmprrbhula ajnahrnu m tinihrulalai bhnhcu. "kam grnko nimti ch din ch r sataum din tinihruko nimti visram grne vises din ho. sat din prmprrbhulalai smprn grieko ho. kunai pni manis jslle visram dinma kam grch tyo marinu nai prch. visram dinma tinihrule tinihru bseko bhumima ago pni balnu humdain." israelka sbai manishrulalai mosale bhne, "prmprrbhule dinu bheko ajna yhi ho. prmprrbhuko nimti vises upharhru bhela gr. tinihru prtyekle ke cdhaun cahnhchau hrdyle nirny gr. tyspchi prmprrbhulalai cdhaun uphar lier aunu prch. sun, camdi, kamsa, nilo, baijini ani rato dhago r msino suti kpda, r bakhkrako bhutla, tnkaeko bakhrako chala, nrm chala r bbulko kath. diyoko nimti tel, abhisek tel bnaunko nimti msla r sugndhit dhupko nimti msla. gomedk-rtn ttha epodma r nyayko thailima kudane aru rtnhru lyau. tinihru jo nipun krmihru chau, prmprrbhule grnu bhnnu bheko ajna anusrn grer sb cijhru bnaunu prch. pvitr pal, tysko bahiri pal r tyslai avrnhru, amkuse, bar, khmba ani adharhru, pvitr snduk, tyska dndahrui ani avrn r prda jslle pvitr snduk rakhine jgga dhaknech. tebl ani ysko dndahrui r ysko cij-bijhru jo teblmathi rakhinch ani vises roti prmprrbhuko aghadi rakhinch. btitiko nimti samdan, tysle sbai samgrihuma prkas dinch, ani tel tyo jler prkas dinch. dhupko nimti vedi ani tyska dndahrui, abhisek grne tel, ani sugndhit dhup r pvitr palko prvesdvarma lgaine prda, hombliko nimti vedi ani kamsako koreso dndahrui ani vedima pryog grine sbai cijhru, kamsako btuka r tinka adhar, amgn vripriko prda. tinihruka dndahrui r adhar jun amgnko phatkma rakhieko thiyo. kukulhrule pvitr pal ani amgnka vripriko prdahrui adaunlai pryog grieka kukulhrui sthir rakhch ani dorj jslle ti kukulalai badher rakhch. pvitr sthanma pujaharihrule vises buneko luga lgaunu prch. harun ani uska chorahrule pujahari bhi seva grda yi posakhrui lgaumthe." tb israeli manishru mosalai choder ge. tinihrule jslle prmprrbhulalai bhetihru cdhaun iccha gre tinihrule sbai bhetihru lyae. ti bhetihru bhet hune palko kamma ani vises bhasko nimti pryog griyo. sbai purus r strihru j-jslle bhetai cdhaunu cahnthle sbai prkarko sunka gnahru lyae. tinihrule kundli, aumthi r amkusehru lyae. tinihrui sbaile prmprrbhuko nimti yi bhetihru cdhae. prtyek manishru josit mihin suti athva nilo, baijini, rato dhago, msino suti kpda thie, prmprrbhulalai cdhaun lyae. prtyek manis jssit bakhraka bhutla ani sukaeko bakhrako chala athva mihin chala thiyo ti chalahrui prmprrbhulalai cdhaun lyae. prtyek josmg camdi athva kamsa thiyo prmprrbhukham vises bhetihru svrup cdhae. josmg bbulko kath thiyo yo kamma pryog graunu lyae. prtyek nipun strihrule msino suti kpda, nilo, baijini ani rato dhago bnae. ti sbai strihru jo nipun thie ani shayta grn cahnthle tinihrule pni bakhrako bhutlabat lugahrui bnae. nayk manishrule pni gomed ani r any rtnhrui lyae. yi rtnhrui epod ani nyay thailimathi lgae. manishrule msla r bhdraksako tel pni lyae. ti cijhru sugndhit dhup, abhisek tel btitiko nimti tel pryog griyo. israelka sara manishru jslle bheti cdhaune iccha grthe tinihrui

sbaile prmprrbhulalai bheti cdhaune cijhru lyae. sm-purn hrdyle aphulalai iccha lageko cijhru cdhae. prmprrbhule mosa r israeli manishrulalai bnaunu bhnnu bheko cijhru bnaun thaliyo. tb israeli manishrulalai mosale bhne, "her, yhuda kul smuhka urika choro bjlellai prmprrbhule cunnu bhyo. (uri hurka chora hun.) prmprrbhule bjlelma prmesvrko atma bhnnu bhyo. uhamle bjlellai sb prkarko sip r jnan dinubheko ch. usle sun, camdi ani pitlma ksri akar bnaunu prch jandch. usle ptthr ttha gnahru cahie anasar kumdn skch. usle kathma khopn ani kathbat sbai prkarko cijhru bnaun skch. prmprrbhule bjlel r oholiablai vises sip dinu bheko ch r tinihrule aru manishrulalai pni sikaun skchn (oholiab dan kul smuhka ahisamakko choro ho) prmprrbhule tinihrulalai kath r dhatuma. kumdne r butta bnaune) ani nilo, baijini ani rato dhagobat luga ani mihin suti luga bnaune sip dinu bheko ch.

36

"yskarn bjlel, oholiab ani aru sbai nipun krmihru-lai ajna prmprrbhule dinubheko anusarka cij bnaunu prch. prmprrbhule pvitr sthan bnaun avsyk prne cij bnaunu ti nipun krmihulalai sip dinu bhyo." tyspchi mosale bjlel, oholiab ani aru sbai nipun manishrulalai bolae j-jslai prmprrbhule vises jnan dinubheko thiyo. ti manishru pni ae kinbhne tinihrule yo kamma shayta grn cahnthle. mosale tinihrulalai ti sb cijhru die jo israeli manishrule prmprrbhuko nimti uphar svrup lyae ka thie ani tinihrule ti sbai cijhru pvitr sthan nirman grn pryog gre. manishrule prtyek bihan bhetihru lyae. akhirma ti sbai krmihrule tinihrule gr-dai greko kam roke. tinihrui mosakham ge r bhne, "manishrule upharhru dherai lyae. ahile hamismg prmprrbhule ajna grnu bhe anasar cijhru bnaun cahe bhnda prsst smanhru chn." tb mosale purai chaunima yo smacar pthae, "ab kunai pni purus athva strile pvitr sthanka nimti kehi pni bheti lyauu prdain."yskarn manishrule bhetihru lyauu roke. manishrule avsyk bhnda besi bhetihru pthae. tb nipun krmihrule pvitr pal nirman grn suru gre. tinihrule msino sutiko kpda ani nilo, baijini ani rato dhagohru bat dsvta prdahrui bnae. tinihrule prtyek prdahrumatih krub svrgdutto butta bnae. tyham bnieka prtyek prda eutai napko thie. 28 hat lamo ani 4 hat caum-dai bheko. ti krmihrule pamcvta prdahrulalai joder euta bnae, ani tinihrule arko pamcvta prdahrulais-mgai joder arko euta prda bnae. philako prdako antim kinarma surkauni bnaun tinihrule nilo luga pryog gre. tinihrule arko smuhko antimma pni ty-sai gre. ek smuhko antim prdama pcas surkauni r arko smuhko antim prdama pni pcas surkaunihru thie. surkaunihru ekarko thie. tyspchi tinihrule sunka pcasvta amkusehru ti dui prdalai jodn bnae ani ysri pvitr palsmgai jodier eutai bhyo. tyspchi krmihrule pvitr pal dhaknko nimti arko euta pal bnae. tinihrule egharvta prdahrui bnaun bakhrako bhutla pryog gre. tis hat lamo ani car hat cauda sbai prdahrui euta napka bnae. ti krmihrule pam-cvta prda joder euta thulo r pheri ch vta prda joder arko smuh bnae. ek smuhko akhiri prdiko antim kinarama tinihrule pcasvta pvalhru pare ani arko

smuhko antim kinarama pni pcasvta pvalhru pare. ti dui smuhka prdahrur joder euta pal bnaun tinihrule kamsakso pcasvta amkuse bnae. tb tinihrule pvitr palko nimti ajh duivta avrnhrur bnae. euta avrn rato rmgle rmgaeo bhedako chalabat ani aru nrm chalahrubat bnae. tb tinihrule bbul kathko phlyakhru pvitr sthanlai shayta grn bnae. prtyek phlyak ds hat lama ani ek hat adha caudaiko thiyo. prtyek phlyak bnaumda duivta khmbahrur eka arkoma bakhkrako bhutlasit jodieka thie. yi sbai phlyakhru pvitr shankko nimti thie. pvitr shankko dksin pttko nimti tinihrule bisvta phlyakhru bnae. tispchi tinihrule calisvta camdiko adharhrur bnae tinihrule duivta adharhrur prtyek phlyakma lgae. tinihrule pvitr palko uttr pttko nimti pni bisvta phlyakhru bnae. tinihrule calisvta adharhrur bnae, tinihrule duivta adharhrur prtyek phlyakma lgae. pvitr palko pscim bhagko tinihrule ajhai chhvt phlyakhru taiyar gre. pvitr palko pchiltirko kunako nimti pni tinihrule duivta phlyakhru bnae. ani yi phlyakhru tl sbai smgai jodieka thie. mathillo bhagma kunaka phlyakhru euta amkusele jodieka thie. ti krmihrule aru kunaka phlyakhru pni tysri nai jodeka thie. yskarn tyham jmma athvta phlyakhru ani prtyek phlyakko duivta adharhrur thie, jmma sohrvta camdika adharhrur thie. krmihrule bbulko kath pvitr palko ek pttko phlyak pamc ptti bnaun pryog gre. pryog gre arko pttko phlyakhruko nimti pamcvta ptthiru ani pvitr palko pchi pttko phlyakhruko pscim ptti. tinihrule mdhy phlyakhrubat ek kuna dekhni arko kunasum chiraer pthaulnai bnae. tinihrule yi phlyakhrulai sunle mohore. tb tinihrule ptti smatnko nimti mundrahru bnae. tinihrule barhrulai sunle mohore. tinihrule mhapvitr shanka prdahrur bnauda mihin nilo suti luga baijni r rato dhago pryog gre ani tinihrule mihin suti lugamathi krub svrgdutko citrma butta bhre. tinihrule bbul kathko carvta khmbahrur bnaer sunle mohore. ti khmbahruka nimti sunko amkusehru bnae. tinihrule ti khmbahruko nimti carvta camdika adharhrur pni bnae. tispchi pvitr palko prvesdvar dhakn tinihrule prda bnae. ys prdako nimti mihin suti ani nilo, baijni ani rato dhago pryog gre r prdama nksa silae. pryog dvarmathi prdako lagi tinihrule pamcvta khmbahrur ttha amkusehru bnaer khmbaka surkau-nihru r prdaka khambalai sunle mohore. ti pamcvta khmbako lagi tinihrule pamcvta adharhrur bnae.

37

bjelle bbul kathko pvitr snduk bnae. tyo sndukko lmbai dui hat adha, caudai r ucai ek hat adhako thiyo. tysko bhitr r bahir usle sunle mohoryo usle sndukko vripri sbaima sunko ghera bnae. sndukko ekptti duivta mundi lgae. usle bbul kathka dndahrur bnae ani tinihrulai sunle mohori diyo. usle dndahrur sndukko duvai bhagma bheka mundrihru bhitr ghusaryo. yi dndahrur snduk bokn pryog grthe. tb sndukko avrn suddh sunle bnae. yo dui hat adha lamo ani ek hat adha caumdaiko thiyo. tb avrnko prtyek cheumma bjelle krub svrgdutko sunko duivta arktihru kumde. unle euta krub svrgdutlai asnko ek cheuma rakhe, unle arko krub svrg dultai asnko arko cheuma rakhyo, r krub svrgdultai asnsit jode

tinihru eutai bhe. krub svrgdutka pkhemtahru asn-mathi phailieka thie, r tinihrule tyslai dhakeka thie. svrgduthru ek-arkaka smmukh asnbhitr herirheka thie. bjelle bbul kathbat euta tebl bnae. yo teblko lmbai dui hat caumda ek hat ani ek hat adha um-cai thiyo. unle teblai suddh sunle mohori die ani sunko ghera teblko vripri bnae. unle teblko vripri car aumlo thulo takta bnayao. unle phlyakko vripri sbaitir sunle mohori diyo. pheri unle sunko carvta mundrihru bnae r tys teblko carkunama r khuttako cheuma lgae. unle phlyakko njikai mundrihru lai jode. dndahrur mundrihru bhitr tebl bokn lgae. tb unle bbul kathko dnda bnae ani ys lai sunle mohoryo. ti dndahrur tebl boknuma pryog grthe. tispchi unle teblma pryog grine vstuhru thalhrur, dhupaurohru, kopra peybli cdhaun gagri bnae. yi sbai suddh sunbat bnae. tispchi unle samdan bnae. unle suddh sunlai martolle kuter samdanko adhar ani dnda bnae. tb unle kopila, phul r ptr bnaer ekai thamu jode. tyo samdanko ekaptti tinvta r arko tir tinvta gri jmma ch vta sakharur thie. prtyek sakhamo tinvta phulhrur thie. yi phulhrur vdamko phl jstai r tyssit kopila r ptrhru pni thie. tyo samdanko dndama carvta phulhrur thie. tinihruko akar bdamko phulsit kopila ani pathru jsta thie. samdanka dui patabat nikalieko tin tinvta gri chhvt sakhamo phul, kopila r ptrhru thie. ti phulhrur sakha niskieko thaumma thie. sbai phul samdanka, haghauru suddh sunbat bnae. yi sbai bhag eutai bnaunlai smgai jodieka thie. unle samdanko nimti satvta diyohru bnae. unle suddh sunbat sledo milaune thali bnae. unle ek toda suddh sunko samdan ani sbai samgri bnae. dhup jlaumnko nimti vedi bjelle vedi bnaunka lagi bbul kathka upyog gre. yo vedi dhup balnma upyog hunthyo. yo ek hat lamo, ek hat cauda ani dui hat umcaiko thiyo. yo vedi vrgkar thiyo. prtyek kunama ek-ekvta gri ys vedima cavta simnhru thie. yi simnhru eutai bnaunlai vedisit jodieko thiyo. unle sinhrumathi ani sinmka pataharu suddh sunr tispchi vediko vripri sun pgalor ghera thoke. unle sunko duivta mndphru bnaer vediko duvai ptti mohoreko bhitr jodidie. yi mundrihru vedi uthaer ktai lamda dndahrur ghusarne kamma pryog hunthe. unle tispchi bbul kathko dnda bnaer tyslai sunle mohore. tispchi unle abhisek grne pvitr tel ani sugndhit suddh dhup bnae. unle sbai cijhru sugndhit attr bnaunele jhaim bnae.

38

tispchi bjelle hombliko nimti bbul kathko euta vedi bnae. yo vedi pamc hat lamo, pamc hat cauda ani tin hat aglo thiyo. unle ys vediko car kunama lgaun carvta simnhru bnae. unle vedilai kamsale mohore. tispchi unle tys vedima pryog grine htiyarhrur sbai kamsakai bnae. unle bhamdahrur, krubhrur, kamta r tavahrur sbai kamsako bnae. tispchi unle vediko nimti euta jali bnae ani ys ko mni unle kinara rakhyo. yo vediko adha bhagsmm pugeko thiyo. tispchi unle dndahrulai smatn carvta kamsako mundrihru bnayao. yi mundrihru car kinarahruma thie. usle vedi bokne dnda bbul kathka bnaer tyslai kamsale mohore. vedi bokn mundrihruma dnda hale. vedi ritto snduk jhaim khokro phlyakle bnikeo thiyo.

unle kamsako bata r tyslai adaune adharhru bnae. unle kamsako aina bnayo jun ti aimaihrule cdhaeka thie. yi aimaihru bheth hune palko prvesdvarka seva grthe. unle sbai amgnko vripri prdahruko prkhal bnae. dksinti ek sy hat lamo prdahru prkhal bnae. prdahru mihin suti lugako bnae. bisvta khmbahrule dksin tirko prdahru lai shara dieko thie. ti khmbahru bisvta kamsaka adharhrumathi thie. khmbahru r prdako dndako nimti amkusehru camdile bnika thie. amgnko uttr tir ek sy hat lamo prdahruko bar jsto thiyu. tyham pni bisvta khmbahru r tinihrulai adyaun bisvta khmbako nimti kamsaka adharhru thie. khmba r prdako dndako nimti amkusehru camdile bnika thie. amgnko pscim tir pcas hat lama prdahruko bar thiyu. tyham dsvta khmbahru r dsvta adharhru thie. khmbahru r prdako lagi amkushru camdika bnaeko thie amgnko purv pttiko lmbai pcas hat thiyu. amgnko prvesdvat yhi dsama thiyu. prvesdvarko ekaptri bheko prdako prkhalko lmbai pndhr hat thiyu. tyta ptti tintva khmba r tintva adharhru thie. prvesdvarko arko tirko prkhalko lmai pni pndhr nai thiyu. tyham pni tintva khmba r tintva adharhru thie. amgn vripri lgaieka prdahru mihin suti lugale bnika thie. khmbako nimti adharhru kamsako bnika thie. amkusehru r prdaka dndahru camdile bnika thie. khmbakomathillo bhag camdile mohoreko thiyu. amgnma lgaieka sbai khmbaka prdama camdiko dndahru lgaieka thie. amgnko muldvarka lgaieka prdahru mihin suti lugale bniko r rato, baijni r nilo dhagole buta bhreka thie. prdahruma butta bnaieko thiyu. amgn vriprika prda bis hat lamo r pamc hat agla thie. yo prdalai kamsako adharm ubhyaieka carvta khmbahruma amkusehru thiyu. khmbahrusit lgaieko amkusehru camdika thie. prdaka dndahru r khmbaka sirma camdile mohorieka thie. pvitr palko r amgn vripri lgaieka prdaka kilahru kamsale bnika thie. pvitr palma pryog grieka sbai cijhruko suci bnaun mosale levi manishrulai ajna die. jstai krarko mndp harunka choro itamar tyo suci bnaune manis thiyu. yhuda vmsko nati ani urika choro bjelle prtyek cij mosalai prmprbhule dinu bheko ajna anasar bnae. dan vmsko ahisamakko choro oholiab pni uslai shayta puryae. oholiab ek silp krmi ttha citrkar thie. u pni msino sutiko kpda ani nilo, baijni ani rato dhagole butta bunn nipun thie. pvitr sthan nirman grn unntis toda r sat sy tis sekelbhnda jyada sun prmprbhulai blidanko rupma bheti cdhae (yo ojn mndirka adhikari anasar thiyu.) sbai gnti grieka manishrule lgbhg ek sy toda ajhai ek hjar sat sy pctr sekel camdihr cdhae. (adhikarihr dvara grieko ojn) tyham ch lakh tin hjar pamc sy pcas jna manishru (bis vrs athva tyo bhnda jyada umer manishruko gnti grieko thiyu.) prtyek manisle adhikarile pryog greko ojn anasar adha sekel camdi tirnu prthyu. prmprbhuko pvitr pal ani prdahruko nimti ek sy adharhru bnaumda tinihrule ek sy toda camdi pryog gre. tinihrule prtyek adharko nimti ek toda camdi khrc gre. thoraihbnda thorai str sy pchtr sekel camdi prdako nimti amkusehru bnaun r khambahru mohorn pryog gre. ani sttr toda ani dui hjar car sy sekel kamsa bhnda vesi prmprbhuka nimti cdhayo. tyo kamsa bheth hune palko prvesdvarko adharhru bnaumda pryog gre. tinihrule pittlko

vedi, kamsako jali r vedima cahine smanhru bnae. kamsa amgn vripri r prves dvarko prdahruko nimti adharhru bnaun pni pryog gre. ani pvitr palko kilahru r amgn vriprika prdako kilahru bnaumda pni pryog gre.

39

pujaharihrule pvitr sthanma seva grda lgaune vises lugahru bnauda ti citrkarhrule nilo, baijni ani rata dhagoko pryog gre. prmprbhule mosalai ajnahru die anasar tinihrule harunko nimti vises lugahru bnae. tinihrule epod sunko dhago, mihin sutiko luga ani nilo, baijni r rato dhagole bnae. tinihrule sunlai piter patlo cyapto pare ani tyslai kater dhago bnae. tinihrule yi dhagolai dkstapurvk msino sutiko luga ani nilo, baijni r rato dhagohrusit milaer kam gre. tinihrule epodko nimti kamdhko tukvahru bnae ani epodko duivta cheu bamdhidie. epod jstai tinihrule yo mihin suti luga sunko dhago, nilo baijni ani rato dhagole bnae. tinihrule ys-lai prmesvrle mosalai ajna dinu bhe anasar bnae. ti silpkarhrule epodko sunko gherahruma gomed pni lgaie. tyska mnihruma tinihrule israelihruko chorako naum kumde. tinihrule yi mnihrule epodko kumka tukrahuma jodidie. yi mnihrule prmesvr-lai israelihruko smjhna graumchn. tinihrule tyhi gre jo prmprbhule mosalai ajna dinu bheko thiyu. tb tinihrule nyayko thaili bnae. epod jhaim yo nipunta purvk bnae. yo sunko dhago, msino mihin suti luga, nilo, baijni r rato dhagole bnaieko thiyu. nyayko chati-pata vrgadar jeb bnaun pttar adha bnaieko thiyu. yo ek bitta lamo ani ek bitta caudhako thiyu. tyspchi krmihrule nyayko chati-patamathi sundr rtnhruko car lhr gri mni lgaie. philo lhrma manik, puspraj r pnna thiyu. dosro lhrma nir lal hira thiyu. tesro lhrma dhmkant, surykan r rmtis thiyu. ani cauthoma lhr piroj, gomed r sph-tikko thiyu. yi mnihru suno kumdieka thie. nyayko chati-pata bhitr bahrba rtnhr thie. tyham euta rtn israeliko prtyek vmska nimti thiyu. prtyek israeliko naum euta rtnmathi khopieko thiyu. nyayko chati-patako nimti krmihrule suddh sunka duivta sangli bnae. ti samnglihr dori jhaim btarieka thie. tinihrule suno duivta mundrihr bnae nyayko thaili dui kunama adkae. tinihrule sunko duivta gherahru (kumamathi epodko lagi tukrahru) bnae. tinihrule thailiko kunahruma sunko mundrihrubut samngli hale. tinihrule suno samngliko arko pttiko ant kumko jodeko ghera sunma lgaie. tinihrule yo epodko aghillo bhagma bamdhe. tinihrule nyayko chati-patama any dui kunama aru duivta sunko mundrihr jode. yo epodko cheuma nyayko chati-patako kinara bhitrppti thiyu. tinihrule sunka duivta mundrihr epodko kamdhko tukrama lgaie. yo mundrihr gamsine thaumko cheuma petiko aliktimathi thiyu. tyspchi tinihrule nyay thailimathiko mundrihrudekhi epodmathiko mundrihr bamdhn nilo dori pryog gre. ysprkarle nyay thaili epod-sit blyosmg bamdhn skinthiyu. tinihrule prtyek cij prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko ajna anasar nai gre. tyspchi tinihrule epodko nimti lbeda bnae. nipun silpkarle buneko nilo lugabat tinihrule yo lbeda bnae.

lbedako bicma tinihrule euta dulo pare ani tys dulo vripri euta lugako tukra lgaer silae jsle grda tyo duloko cheu ncyatipos. tinihrule msino gri bateko sutiko luga ani nilo, baijni ani rata dhagahru pryog grer sbai lugako phera vripri darimhru bnae. pheri tinihrule suddh sunka ghntihru bnae ani tinihrule ti ghntihrulai lugako pheroma darimhruko bicma jhundaidie. prmprbhule mosalai dinu bheko ajna anasar nai tinihrule ghntihru ani darimhru ekpchi arko grde posakko pheroma vripri jhundaidie. nipun silpkarhule harun r tinka chorahruko nimti kmejhu bune. yi kmejhu msino suti kpdabat bnika thie. ti silpihrule msino suti lugale phetahru pni bnae. topi ani bhiri lugahru pni tinihrule mihin suti lugabat bnae. jsto mosalai prmprbhule ajna dinu bheko thiyo, tinihrule msino sutiko luga, nilo, baijni ani rato kateko dhago lgaer butta bhreko peti bnae. tb tinihrule suddh sunbat pvitr mukutma lgaune pato bnae tys patomathi yi sbdhru khope ‘prmprbhuko nimti pvitr’. tinihrule patolai nilo dorile bamdhe, tb tinihrule nilo dorile phetama bamdhe prmprbhule mosalai ajna die jstai gre. prmprbhule ajnahru dinu bhe anasar nai israelihrule pvitr pal, arthat bheth hune pal nirman smapt gre. tb tinihrule smapt bheka sbai kurahru mosakham lyaee jstai pvitr pal ani palhru bhitrko sbai cijhru amkusehru, barhru, phlyakhru r adhar khambahru. tinihrule mosalai pal chopn rato rngale rngaeko bhedako chalale bnaeko cht dekhae. tinihrule mosalai bakhrauko sukeko rato chalale bnikeo pal chopne sil chalabat bnaieko prda dekhae. ani tinihrule ati pvitr sthanko prvesdvar dhakne prda pni mosalai dekhae. tinihrule mosalai krarko snduk dekhae. tinihrule tinlai snduk bokne dndahru, sndukko krpa-asan pni dekhae. tinihrule unlai tebl ani ysko sbai bhamda brtnhru r vises roti pni dekhae. tinihrule mosalai suddh sunle bnikeo samdan diyohru, samdanko nimti pryog grine sbai samanhu ani bttihru balnko nimti tel dekhae. tinihrule mosalai sunko vedi, abhisek grne tel, sugndhit dhup palma jane dvar r dhakne prda pni dekhae. tinihrule unlai kamsako vedi, kamsako koreso ani (vedi bokn pryog hune) dndahru dekhae. tinihrule unlai vedima pryog grine prtyek cijhru dekhae tinihrule uslai hat khutta dhune kcaura ani ysko adhar dekhae. tinihrule mosalai amgnko nimti prdahru, ysko khmbahru, khmbako adharhru, amgnko prvesdvarka nimti prda r dorihru, pal-kilahru ani pvitr sthan jun bheth hune pal ho tyham cahine sbai cijhru dekhae. tys pvitr ksetrma seva grne pujaharhruka nimti jun tinihrule buner bnaeka posakhru thie ti mosalai dekhae. tinihrule hrn uska chorihruka nimti bnaieka vises posakhru pni mosalai dekhae. ti lugahru tinihrule pujahari bhi seva grda launu prdthyo. israeli manishrule prtyek cij nai prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko ajna anasar gre. jb mosale prtyek cijhru prmprbhule ajna gre anasar manishrule bnaeko dekke, unle tinihruelai asirvad die.

40

tb prmprbhu mosalai bhnnu hunch, “pvitr pallai jun bheth hune pal pni bhnnich philo mhinako philo din sthapna grinu prch. pvitr palbhitr krarko snduk

rakher tyslai prdale dhakideu. tispchi tebl lyau r tysmathi rakhinu prne prtyek cij rakh. samdanlai palbhitr lyau ani tysma diyohru lgaue. dhup cdhaunlai sunko vediko palbhitr rakh. vedilai krarko snduk aghi rakh. tb pvitr palko prvesdvarka prda lgaue. “tb hom bliko lagi pvitr palko prvesdvarka jslai bheth hune pal pni bhnnich vedi rakh. bheth hune pal r vediko bicma bata rakh. tys batama pani hal. amgnko vripri prdako prkhal lgaue. tb amgnko prves dvarko aghi prda lgaue. “abhisek grne tel lier pal ttha tysma bheka prtyek cijlai abhisek gr. ydi timile ti sbai cijma abhisek telle abhisek grer tinihru sbailai pvitr parnechau. Ohombliko vedimathi ani vediko nimti pryog grine sbai cijhrama tel chrk. ysle ti sbai cijhru lai pvitr ani vedi ati pvitr bnaumch. bata r tys muniko adhar pvitr parn tinihrumathi abhisek gr. “harun r tinka chorahruelai bheth hune palko prves dvarka lyaer panile nuhaun lgaue. tispchi harunlai vises luga lgaue pvitr parn telle abhisek gr. tispchi usle pujahari bhi mero seva grn skch. tispchi uska chorahruelai luga lgaue deu. chorahruelai pni bulalai grekai prkarle abhisek grideu. tb tinihrule nai pujahari bhi mero seva grn skchn. jb timi tinihruelai abhisek grchau tb tinihru pujahari hunchn. bhvisyma pni tyo privar pujahari nai bhirhnech.” prmprbhule ajna grnu bhe anasar nai mosale prtyek cij gre. tuskarn pvitr pal thik smyma sthaph griyo. israelihrule misr chodeko yo dosro vrsko philo mhinako philo din thiyo. mosale pvitr pal sthaph gre. tinle phile adharhru rakhe ani tispchi adharhumathi phlyakhru rakhe. tb usle bar r tktahru bhitr lgaue ani khmbahru thdae. tb mosale pvitr palmathi krpa-asan rakhe prmprbhule dinu bheko ajna anasar tinle yso gre. mosale krar ptr pvitr sndukbhitr rakhe. mosale sndukmathi dndahru rakhe ani dhknile dhake. tb mosale pvitr snduk pvitr palbhitr rakhe ani ysko aghi prda jhundaidie. ys prkarle prda pchadi krarko snduklai tinle surksit pare. tinle prmprbhule dinu bheko nirdesan anasar gre. tb mosale bheth hune palma tebl rakhe. yo tinle pvitr sndukko uttr tir rakhe. yo tinle pvitr palbhitr prdako aghadi rakhe. tb unle teblmathi prmprbhuko samne roti rakhe. tinle prmprbhule tinlai dinu bheko ajna anasar yso gre. unle samdan bheth hune palko dksin bhagma teblko aghadi rakhe. unle prmprbhuko aghi diyohru bale. tinle yi sb kamhru prmprbhule tinlai dinu bheko ajna anasar gre. tb tinle sunko vedi bheth hune pal bhitr rakhe. vedi prdako aghillatir rakhe. tb tinle vedima sugndhit dhup bale. unle yo prmprbhule dinu bheko ajna anasar gre. tb mosale pvitr palko prves dvarka prda lgaue. mosale homblirhruka nimti vedilai pvitr palko, (jslai bheth hune pal pni bhnnich) prvesdvarka rakhe. unle vedimathi hombli r annblihru cdhae. unle yo sbai prmprbhule ajna gre anasar nai gre. tb mosale bata bheth hune pal r vediko majhma rakhe. tinle batama hat dhunlai pani pni rakhe. mosa, harun r tinka chorahrule aphno hatkhutta dhun yo batama pryog gre. tinihru bheth hune palma psda prtyek plt aphno hatkhutta dhoe ani tsyri nai tinihru vedi samne jamda pni hatkhutta dhoe. tinihrule prmprbhule ajna gre anasar yso gre. mosale pvitr palko amgn vripri prda lgaue. tinle amgnma vedi rakhe. ani amgnko prvesdvarka prda lgaue. mosale yi sbai kam smapt gre. bheth hune pallai badlle dhakyo

r prmprrbhuko mhimale pvitrr pal prrpuurn bhyo. badl
tyham bsekole r pvitrr palbhitr prmprrbhuko mhima
bhriekole mosa bhet hune palbhitr jan skenn. jb badl
pvitrr palbatmathi uththyo israhelihrule aphno yatra
suru grthe. tr jb badl pvitrr palbatmathi uthdainthyo
bhne manishru himdne cesta grdainthe. tinihru badl-
mathi nuthunjelsmm ekai thaumma bsirhnthe. yrsrth
diumso pvitrr palmathi prmprrbhuko badl rhnthyo ani
rati badlma ago dekhinthyo. yrsrth jb yatra grthe smst
israhelihru badl dekhnn skthe.

prmprbhule mosalai bheth hune palbat bhnnubhyo, "israeli manishrulai bhn jb tinihru mdhye kunai manisle prmprbhuko nimti bli cdhaumch bhne, tyo tinihruko aphno gai-goru ttha bheda-bakhrahruko bgalbat hunuprch. "ydi usle goru hombli cdhaumch bhne, tyo niskhot bacho hunuprch. usle bacho bheth hune palko dhokama cdhaunu prch jsle grda tyo prmprbhulai grhn yogy hunech. usle aphno pakpo prayscitko nimti marin lageko psumathi aphno hat rakhnu prch. ani prmprbhule tys vyktilai suddh graun hombli grhn grnuehnech. "pch tyo bacho prmprbhuko samunne maros tb harunka pujahari chorahrule bheth hune palko dhoka njik bheko vedi vripri tysko rgt chrkiun. tb tyo bacho athva psuko chala kadher tyslai tukra-tukra paryos. tb pujahari harunka chorahrule vedima daurahr milaer ago slkaun. harunka chorahrur arthath pujaharihule vedima bleko agomathi bacho athva pathoko tauka tukrahruko boso vediko agoko daura mathi milaer rakhun. "tyspchi pujaharile tys psuko khuttahrur r tysko bhitri bhaghru panile pkhalos r ti sbai pujaharile agodvara vedima jlaos yo agodvara prmprbhulai mn prne sugndhit hombli smprn grieko hunech. "ydi usko bhethi psu ho bhne, patho athva thuma niskhot hunuprch. jb blidanhru cdhaumda usle patho athva boka cdhaunuprch. usle vediko uttprtti prmprbhuko samunne tyo kater maros ani pujahari harunka chorahrule tysko rgt vediko vripri sbaitir chrkun. tb tyo bli tukra-tukra parer katos andra-bhumdi r aghi pchika khuttahrur pkhalos ani vediko daurako agoma pujaharihule ti tukrahru, boso r tauko jlaos. tyspchi usle andra-bhumdi r aghi pchika khuttahrur panile pkhalos r pujaharihule ti sbai agoma jlaer bhsn gros. tyhi bli prmprbhuko nimti sugndhit hombli hunech. "ydi u cra bliko rupma cdhaumch bhne, tyo hombli dhukur athva preva hunuprch. pujaharile tyo bli vedima lyaer tauko nimother cumdaos r vedima jlaos, ani tys prevako rgt vedi bheko thaumma nikali deos. tyspchi usle tysko glama bheko khady thailinikalos ani vediko purvptti khrani bheko thaumma phyamkos. tyspchi tyslai pujaharile ntukraikn prevako bicbat ciros ani pujaharile tyo bli vedima rakhieko agoko dauramathi jlaun rakhos. yo pni prmprbhuko nimti sugndhit hombli ho.

"jb kahi manis prmprbhulai annbliko kehi bli cdhaumch bhne tyo bli msino pithoko hos. tysma tel khnyaer pujaharile sugndhit dhup halos. tb usle tyo bli harunka chorahrulkam lyaunu prch ani pujaharile ek mutthi msino annko pitho, tel ani tysbat dhup jhiknu prch ani vedima prmprbhulai cdhaune smjhna bhetiko rupma ysai cdhaunu prch. yo agodvara cdhaune bhethi ho ani ysiko vasnale prmprbhulai prsnn parch. bamki rheko annbli prmprbhuko atyntai pvitr uphar svrup harunka chorahruka nimti rhos. "ydi timi culama pkaeko annbli cdhaumchau bhne, telma mucheko akhmiri msino pithoko phulaura athva tel haleko akhmiri roti hos. ydi timro annbli tavama pkaeko annbli bhe tyo telma mucheko akhmiri msino

pithoko hos. tyo msino gri pimdher tukrau ani tysma tel khnyau. tyhi annbli ho. ydi timi ann bhetilyaumchau jo tavama bhutiekho ch bhne yo tselit misaiekho msino pitho hunu prch. "jb timile yi kunai annblihrubat bnaiekho prikar lyaumchau tyo pujaharilai deu r tyo pujaharile vedima cdhaos. pujaharile annbhetiko kehi bhag chutyauunprch ani ysai smrniy bhetiko rupma jlaunuprch, ani vedima prmprbhulai sugndhit bhetiko rupma cdhaunu prch. annblibat rheko bhag harun r tinka chorahruko nimti hunuprch. prmprbhuko nimti yo agodvara cdhaeko bli ati pvitr ho. "timile khmir bheko kunai pni annbli prmprbhulai cdhaunu humdain athva mmbat bnieto prmprbhuko nimti uphar agoma jlaunu humdain. (yham bhnieko mh hun skch mauriko nbhi phulhruko rs hunsch.) timihru vrsko philo balibat khmir r mh cdhaun skchau, tr tyo bli bhetilai sugndhit bhetibhaun jlaunu humdain. timile prtyek annblima nmlaer lyaunuprch. prmesvrsit greko noko krar timro annblibat hraunu hudain. timile aphno bli nnsmai lyaunuprch. "ydi timihru vrsko agaute balibat prmprbhulai bheti cdhaumchau bhne timihru phile baliko taja annko aghillo bhaglai pimdher ann pkaeko bheti bnaunu prch. timile tysma tel ani sugndhit dhup lgaunuprch. yo annbli ho. pujaharile prmprbhuko nimti sbai dhupsit pimdekho annbat tyar greko bhetiko kehi bhag tselit misaer smarkko rupma jlaunu prch.

"ydi usko bli melbliko nimti ho bhne gai-goru mdhyeko hunuprch. tr psu cahi niskhot hos. ani usle aphno hat tys psumathi rakhos ani bheth hune palko prvesdvarma tyslai maros r pujahari harunka chorahrule vediko vripri tysko rgt chrkos. agodvara usle melblibat prmprbhuko nimti khady uphar svrup andra bhumdi dhakne boso r andramathi hune sbai boso. duitai mrgaula r tys mathiko boso r kmr cheuko boso ani mamspesima bheko boso ani klejamathiko grmjat smet jhiker cdhaos. tb harunka chorahrule vediko agomathi boso homblisit yo jlaos. agodvara cdhaiekho yo prmprbhuko nimti sugndhit bli ho. "ydi usko melbli kai bheti ho bhne apna bheda athva euta apna bakhrako bgalhrubat ho bhne tyo niskhot hunprch cahe yo patho athva pathi hos. ydi usle thuma bli cdhaumdaich bhne tyo prmprbhuaghi lyaunuprch. tb usle aphno hat tyo bli diine psuko taukomathi rakhos r ysai bheth hune palko prvesdvaraghi maridios. harunka pujahari chorahrule tysko rgt vediko vripri sb thaumma chrkiun. tb prmprbhulai agobad cdhaeko melblibat usle merudndbat smprn pucchrko boso, psuko bhitri bhaghrulai chopeko boso nikalnu prch. duivta mrgaula r tys mathiko boso kmr cheuko nikalnu prch. cheuko boso ani mrgaulashit kleja chopne masu nikalos. tb pujaharile vedimathi bhojn svrup tyo jlaos. yo prmprbhuko nimti bhojn bli ho. "ydi usko bli euta bakhra ho bhne usle tyo prmprbhuko samunne cdhaos. tb usle aphno hat tysko taukomathi rakhos ani bheth hune palko aghi tyslai maridios. ani harunka chorahrur pujaharile vediko vripri tys bliko rgt chrkiun. tb usle usko aphno blibat prmprbhuko nimti agodvara cd-

haos, andra-bhumdi chopne boso r andrmathiko sbai boso, duivta migaula ani tys mathiko boso, dmd-halnu mathiko mamspesi, kleja mathiko upamg kleja-sitai jhiker cdhaos. ani pujaharile sbai boso prmpbrhuko nimti vedimathi mitho vasnako rupma jlaumnuprch. yo prmpbrhuko nimti ann bli ho. yo niym timihruka sntanhru rhunjelsmm smdhai rhirhnech junsukai thaumma timihru bschau. timihrule boso khanu humdain athva rgt piunu humdain.”

4

prmpbrhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israela manishrulai bhn, “jb euta manisle njanda pap gre ani prmpbrhuka ajnahruma ngrnu bhneko kunai kam grch bhne, tys manisle tlka kurahru grnu prch. “ydi kunai abhisikt pujaharile lyauch bhne pap gre r krm grch jsle manishrumathi dos lagch usle euta niskhot jvan samdhe usko pap prayscitko nimti prmpbrhulai cdhaunu prch. ani usle samdhelai prmpbrhuaghi bhetune palko prvesdvarma lyaunu prch ani tys samdheko taukomathi aphno hat rakhnu prch prmpbrhuaghi tyslai marnu prch. tispchi abhisikt bheko pujaharile bli cdhaieko samdheko rgt bhet hune palma lyaos. tispchi pujaharile aphno omla rgtma cobos r ati-pvitrsthanko prdaaghi prmpbrhuko samunne rgt sat plt chrkos. tispchi pujaharile dhupvedika simnhurma rgtko kehi ams chrkinu prch jo bhet hune palma prmpbrhuko samunne hunch, ani samdheka rhl rgt bhetunepalko prves dvarko hombliko vediko adharna khanyaun. ani usle pap bliko samdhebat sbai boso nikalnu prch. usle bhitri bhaghruko caraitir bheka tyo boso avsyai nikalnu prch. duvai mrgaulahru ani tinihruka boso ani mamspesiko tlo bhagma bheko boso r klejolai dhakne boso, usle ys lai mrgaulahru sitai papbliko samdhebat nikalnu prch. melbliko samdhebat nikalie jstai papbliko nimti cdhaieko samdhebat pni sbai bosohru nikalos. tispchi pujaharile tyslai bli hombliko vedima jlaos. tr samdheko chala, tysko masu r tauko, khutta, andra-bhumdi, gobrsmet, ani rhl sbai palbahir khrani thuparne euta cokho thaumma lyaun prch ani daurako agomathi tyham jlaunu prch. “ydi smst israeli manishrule njanda nai bhul grchn ani tinihrulai thaha humdain tinihrule prmpbrhuko kunai ajna paln grenn bhne, tb tinihru dosi hunechn. jb tinihrule prmpbrhuko ajna viruddh greko pap cal paumchn, papbliko nimti tinihrule bthanbat euta samdhe bli diun. tyo samdhe tinihrule bhet hune pal agadi lyaunprch. ani smudayko mukhiyahrule samdheko taukomathi aphno hat rakhnu prch ani tyslai prmpbrbhukoaghi marnu prch. tb abhisikt bheka pujaharile samdheko rgtbat kehi lier bhet hune palma lyaos. ani pujaharile aphno aumla tys rgtma dubaer prmpbrhu agadiko prda samunne sat plt chrkiyos. ani kehi rgt vediko kunama rakhnu prch jo bhet hune palma prmpbrhuko aghi ch ani rhl rgt hombliko vedima agenoma khnyaunu prch jo bhet hune palko prves hunch. ani usle sbai boso blibat nikaler vedima jlaos. usle yo papblilai jso grch ys lai pni tysai grnuprch, ysri nai pujaharile israeli manishruko nimti prayascit graumchn ani tinihruko pap ksma hunch. pujaharile samdhelai palko bahir lyaumnuprch ani

yslai jlaunuprch jsto usle philo samdhelai greko thiyo. smpurn smudaykalagi papbli hunech. “ydi kunai saskle anjanma prmpbrhu usko prmesvrka adeshru ullmghn grch bhene dosi hunch, ani pchi aphno dos ptta lgaumch, usle aphno psuhruko bthanbat uphar svrup bhtutlai bhtula bheko niskhot boka lyaunu prch. tb usle aphno hat tys bokako taukomathi rakhos ani hombli diine thaumma tyslai prmpbrbhukoaghi maros yo suddhikrko bli ho. tispchi pujaharile tyo papbliko kehi rgt aphno aumlama liyos r hombliko vediko kunama rakhos ani hombliko vediko adharna rgt khnyaos usle pathoko sbai boso blidan vedima tisyri nai jlaunu prch jsri melbliko boso usle jlaeko thiyo. ys prkarle, usle greko papko nimti pujaharile prayscit grnech ani prmesvrle ys lai ksma dinuhunech. “ydi smudayko kunai manisle njaner pap gre athva prmpbrhule dinu bheko nisedhajna virodhma kam gre tyo dosi hunech athva ydi usle greko pap aphule thaha pae tb usle bgalbat bhtutlai bhtulo bheko euta bakhrako niskhot pathi lyaos. tb aphno pap bliko nimti usle tys pathiko taukoma hat rakhos ani hombli hune thaumma maros. tb pujaharile kehi rgt aumlale leos r hombliko vediko kunama lgaos r aru sbai rgt vediko adharna khnyaos. ani melblima grieko bli jhaim usle tys blibat sbai boso nikalos. pujaharile prmpbrhuko nimti mitho basna dinkalagi tyo vedima jlaos. ysri pujaharile tys manislai suddh bnaumch ani tyslai ksma grinech. “ydi ksaike usko papbliko nimti bheda lyaumch bhne, tb usle niskhot bhedako patho lyaunu prch. usle papbliko taukoma aphno hat rakhnu prch ani ys lai tys thaumma marnu prch jham homblikalagi blidan grinch. tb papblibat, pujaharile aphno aumlama kehi rgt linu prch ani hombliko vediko sinhruma ys lai rakhnu prch ani rhl rgt-lai vediko agenoma khnyaunu prch. tb usle melbli smpnn griko thiyo, pujaharile pathobat nikalnu prch ani prmpbrbhuka lagi bhetiko rupma ys lai jlaumch. ysri pujaharidvara tys maniskko prayscit usko papko lagi smpnn hunch ani tyo manis pap mukt hunech.

5

“ydi ksaike ysto prkarle pap gre jsma tyo manis aphnai amkhale prtyks dekheko athva kanle suneko kuroma saksai bher pni bhndain bhne u tys kamko nimti papi ho, ani usle tys papko nimti sjay bhognu prch. athva koi manis asuddh cij chunch bhne jmgli athva paltu psu athva udne praniko mrt deh chunch, tr kunai karnvs tyo usle birsnch bhne tys kamko nimti u dosi ani asuddh bninch. ek jna manisle manieko asuddh athva ysto kunai cij chunch jsle ys lai asuddh bnaumch tr usle thaha paumdain, tr jb tys manisle ys visyma thaha paumch tb u dosi hunech. athva ekjna manisle kehi ramro athva nramro kam grne prtijna grch. usle vicar ani aphno prtijna birsnch. tr jb pchi usle aphno prtijnako smjhna grch, tb uslai dosi thhiraenech. jb u tyosto kunai kurama dosi thhrinch bhne, usle ksri pap gryo tyo svikar grnuprch. ani usko pap prayscitko nimti, usle euta jvan bheda athva bakhrako pathi usko bthanbat euta dosbli jstai prmpbrhu kham lyaunu prch. ys prkarle pujaharile tyo maniskko papbat mukt graunko lagi prayscit kary grnech. “ydi usle aphno dosbli cdhaun bheda athva bakhrako pathiko vyvstha

grn sktain bhne, usle prmprbhulai dosbli cdhaunlai athva papbat mukt hun r arko hombliko nimti ek jodi preva athva dhukur lyaunuprch. usle tyo dhukur athva prevako jodi pujaharikham lyaunuprch r pujaharile euta camhi phile papbliko nimti cdhaos. usle tysko ghamti amththaer tauko nimothos tr tyslai cumdhai nhalos. tb usle papbliko kehi rgt suddhtako nimti vediko patama chrkiyos ani bamki rgt vediko adharma khmnyai diyos. yo papbli ho. tyspchi pujaharile arko camhi dhukur preva niymanusar hombli cdhaos. ysto prkarle pujaharile tys pap grne manislae usko papbat suddh graos ani tyo manislae kisma paumch. “ydi kunai manislae duivta dhukurhru athva duivta prevahru kinn skdain bhne. bhne tb usle aphno papbat mukti paunlai ath btuko mihin pitho cdhaunu prch. usle pithosit tel misaunu hudain ani kunai sugndhit dhup pni tysma misaunu humdain kinbhne tyo bheti papbli ko hunko nimti hunuprch. usle tyo pitho pujaharikham lyaos ani pujaharile tysbat smjhna svrup ek muththi pitho nikaler prmprbhuko nimti agnihommathi vedima jlaos. yo papbli ho. ys prkar pujaharile tys vyktilai usle greko papbat kisma graunechn. bamki rheko ann camhi pujahariko nimti annbli jstai hunch.” tb prmprbhule mosalae bhnnubhyo, “jb ekjna manislae prmprbhuko pvitr cijhru prti njaner bhul kam grch, usle aphno psuhruko bthanbat euta niskhot bheda lyaunuprch. bhedako mol adhikarik nap anasar usko pvitr cijhrusit greko papko nimti usle apradh bis prtist joder phirta dinuprch. ani dosbliko bhedadvara cdhaekoma pujaharile usko papko nimti prayascit grnech ani uslai pap kisma dinech. “jb kunai vyktile prmprbhule ngrnu bhneko kamgrch tr uslai tyo thaha humdain, tb pni tyo manis dosi hunch. tb usle greko papko ojn brabrko mulyma euta niskhot bheda pujaharikham dos bliko nimti lyaunuprch. jun pap usle njani greko thiyo pujaharile tysle greko papbat uslai kisma graunech. yo euta dosbli ho, kinbhne tyo manis prmprbhuaaghi dosi bheko ch.”

6

prmprbhule mosalae bhnnubhyo, “jb ekjna manis prmprbhuko virruddhma pap r visvasghat grch ani aphno chimekilai dhoka dier papkrm gryo ksailae rakhn dieko kura bndhkma rakherko kura va coreko kura rakchh ani chimekismg jhut bolch. ani ysi rthgeko athva dhoka dieko athva aphrn grekoma aphu nirdos hun jhuto svikar grdain. ydi euta vyktile ysi yi kurahru grch tb tyo manis papko dosi hunech. tyo manislae sbai kurahru lyaunu prnech je jti usle coriko thiyo, athva je jti usle thger lgeko ch, athva je jti arko manislae uslai usko nimti smaln dieka thie athva je jti usle payo ani ys visyma jhut bolyo. je jti usle jhutta prtijna bnaumch. usle pura mol tirnu prch. tysle yi sbai thokhruma pamcaum hissa thper phrkai dinu prnech. usle yo tys dinu prch jhile u dosbli lyaumch. “usle aphule greko dosko brabr primanma dosbli svrup psuhruko bthanbat euta niskhot bheda prmprbhuko nimti pujaharikham lyaunuprch. ani pujaharile prmprbhuaaghi uslai suddh paridinechn ani tini kunai pni kam grda jo dosi hunch ysto dosbat uslai mukt grnechn.” prmprbhule mosalae bhnnub-

hyo, “yi kurahru harun ani tinka chorahrulai ajna de yo hombliko nimti vidhi ho. hombliko bli vediko culama bihan nhunjelsmm ratbhri rhos ani vedima ago blirhos. pujaharile aphno posak suti kpdako lgaos, sutiko suruval pni usle bhriti ptti lgaos r hombliko bheti vedima jlaumda niskeko khraani htaos r tyslai vediko pchilitir rakhos. pujaharile lgaeko vsr kholun ani arko luga lgaer khranilai pal bahir pvitr thaumma laijau. ago vedimathi lgtar blirhn dinu prch. agolai nibhn dinu humdain. pujaharile prtyek bihan vedima daura halnu prch ani hombli tysmathi milaer rakhnu prch. ani maitribliko boso vedima nirntir jlrhnu prch. vedima ago nirntir blirhos, tyo nibhnu humdain. “annbliko nimti niym ysto ch harunka chorahrule annbli vedimathi prmprbhuko samunne lyaun. pujaharile prmprbhulai smark bhetiko rupma cdhaun lyaeko pitho r telbat ek muththi pitho sugndhit dhupsmet linu prch ani vedima jlaunu prch. “rheko pitho r tel camhi harun r uska chorahrule kharu prch. tinihru tyo pvitr thaumma khmir nmisai kharu prch. tinihrule tyo bhet hune palko amgnma kharuprch. tyo khmirsit pkaunu humdain. maile mlai dieko bhetihru tinihruko bhagko rupma tinihru lai dieko nai chu. tyo pap bli ani dosbli jstai suddh ch. prmprbhuko annblibat harunko purus sntanhrumdhaye ksailae kharu skh. yo niym timro sntanhruko nimti smdhaiko lagi ho. yi bhetihru choer nai koi pvitr hunch.” prmprbhule mosalae bhnnubhyo, “yo tyo bli ho jslai harun r uska chorahrule prmprbhuko nimti tys dinu cdhaunuprch jhile harun prdhan pujaharika rupma abhisikt hunch. niymit ath btuko mihin pitho, ysko adha vihan cdhaunu prch ani adha samjhma. “tel sit tavama ramrri bhuter bnaos yo ramrri telma misaer prmprbhuko nimti tukra-tukra parer mitho sugndhit annbli cdhaunu prch. “ani harunka chora jo pujahariko rupma abhisikt hunch, tinle annbli tyar parnu prch. yo smdhaiko lagi prmprbhuko sthayi niym ho. ysai puru ruple jlaunuprch. pujaharile cdhaeko prtyek annbli sm-purn ruple jlaunu prch yo kharu humdain.” prmprbhule mosalae bhnnubhyo, “harun r tinka chorahrulai bhnu, yo pap bliko niym ho, jun thaumma hombliko nimti prmprbhukoaghi marinch, tysai thaumma pap bliko nimti pni marinu prch. yo atyntai pvitr ho, jun pujaharile papbli cdhaumch usle yo kharuprch. yo bhet hune palko amgn pvitr sthanma kharuprch. jslae yo papbliko masu chunch, tyo pvitr hunch.” ydi ysko rgt lugahruma ktai chrkiyo bhne tyo pvitr thaumma dhunuprch. ani prtyek matoko bhamda jsm papbliko masu pkainch, tyo phutaunuprch. ani ydi pap bliko masu dhatule bniesko bhamdama pkaeko tyo majher panile pkhalnu prch. “pujahariruma bhaka prtyek purusle yo kharu skchn r yo atyntai pvitr ho. tr pap bliko rgt ydi manishrulai pvitr parn bhet hune palma lyaeko bhe tyo kharu humdain. yo agoma jlaunu prch.

7

“dosbliko niym yhi ho. yo atyntai pvitr ch. jham sbai hombli marinch tyhi thaumma dosbliko pni tyhi griyos. ani vediko vripri sbaitir tysko rgt chrkos. “tysko sbai boso, boso pucchr, andra bhundi chopne

boso, duvai mrgaula r tysmathi bheko boso, mi-gaulasmet mamspesiko tlo bhagko boso ani klejalai dhakne masu mrgaila sitai nikalnu prch r cdhaunu prch. pujaharile ti bhaghrulai prmprbhuko nimti kai vedima dosbliko rupma jlaunu prch. "ani puja-hariko ghrka prtyek purus manisle tyo khan skch. yo ekdmai pvitr ho dosbli pvitr thaumma khanuprch. dosbli papbli jstai ho. yi duvaiko nimti niymhru eutai chn. bli pujahariko ho jsle usit prayscit grch. ani yo usko khady ho. jb pujaharile hombli cd-haunu hunch, tysko chala pujahari kai hunch. ani prtyek annbli jo culama pkaer athva tavama athva tapkema pkaeko jun pujaharile cdhaumch tyo usaiko hunch. tr arko annbli jo telma misaer athva sukhkha bnainch tyo brabri bhagma harunka chorahruko hunch.melblihru "prmprbhulai arpn grine melblika niym yhi ho. ydi tyo ksaille dhnyvad svrup cdhayo bhne, usle usko dhnyvad blisit khmir nhali telma mucheko roti, khmir nhali tel dleko babr roti r telma dubaeko suddh pithoko phulaura cdhaos. usle mel-blisit dhnyvadko bheti khmir misaeko roti pni cd-haos. ysbat usle prmprbhulai prtyek ek evtu uphar cdhaunech. melbliko rgt jun pujaharile chrknch yo bli usaiko hunch. dhnyvadko nimti mel bliko masu tyhi bli cdhaekai din khai sknuprch. yske kunai ams arko bihan smm rnhunumdain. "ydi usko bli prmp-rbhugaishi vishes bhakl pura grnu rakhieko athva prmp-rbhulai bheti cdhaeko arth lagch. tb blidan tyhi din khanuprch jhile bli cdhainch ani rheko arko din khanu skinch. tr ydi kehi masu tesro dinsmm rhe agoma jlaunuprch. ydi melbliko masu tesro dinma khae, tyo svikrt hune chain, tyo euta cdhaunekeo nimti kehi gnine chain yo asuddh bheko ch. manis dosi hunech ani jsle ysai khand dnd paum-nech. "kunai asuddh kurole choeko masu khan hum-dain. tyslai agoma jlaunu prch. ani aru suddh manis jti chn tinihrule mel blibat masu khan skchn. tr ydi ksaille prmprbhuko melbliko masu jb khandch tb u asuddh hunch, timile uslai uska mansihrubat chutyauunu prch. "jb kunai manisle kunai asuddh cij chunch tyo asuddhta manisko athva psuko athva any kunai ghrnit cij hos r melbliko masu khae tys-lai tysko manishrubat alg graunuprch." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israeli manishrubai bhn, tim-ihrule samdhe, bheda athva bakhrahruko boso khanu humdain. timihrule aphaim mreko psu athva jmgli janvrhrule mareko psu any kunai kamma लग्न skch, tr timihrule khanu humdain. prmprbhulai cdhaeko psuko boso jun manisle khandch uslai uska manishru-bat alg graunuprch. "crako hos athva psuko tim-ihrule aphu bsobas grne thaumma rgt nkhanu. ydi kunai manisle bseko thaumma rgt khandch bhne us-lai uska manishrubat alg graunuprch." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israelka manishrubai bhn, 'jsle melbli cdhaumch, usle bliko nimti uphar aphaim lier aunuprch. prmprbhulai cdhaune bheti aphno hatma lier prmprbhugaishi chatiko hyakulo bosos-met dolaune bliko rupma cdhaunuprch. pujaharile boso vedima jlaunu prch tr harun r unka chorahruko hunch. melbliko nimti cdhaeko bliko dahine phila cahi pujaharilai diiyos. harunka chorahrud mdhye ek jna pujahari jsle aphno bhagat melbliko rgt r boso cdhaumch. melbliko dahine phila camhi pujahariko

hunch. kinbhne dolaine bliko hyakulo r maitri-bliko dahine tighrako uphar jo maile israelihru-bat lieko thiem pujahari harun r unka chorahrulai niymit upharko rupma dieko chu." jun din harun r tinka chorahrulai prmprbhuko seva grn pujahari pdma niyukti griyo tysai dindekhi prmprbhuko nimti agoma cdhaieka blihrubat tinihruko bhag paumchn. prmprbhule manishrubai bliko tinihruko bhag sda-srvda pujaharilai dinu bhnnu bheko. uhamle yi aj-nahru tys din dinubhyo jb uhamle tinihrulai pujahari niyukt grnubhyo. yinihru nai hombli, annbli, papbli, dosbli, maitribli ani aprnblika niymhru hun. jundin prmprbhule sinai mrubhumima israelihrubai uhamko nimti bli lyaune ajna dinu bhyo tyhi din prmprbhule mosalai yi ajnahru sinai prvtma dinu bheko thicho.

8

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "harun r uska chorahrulai tinihruko pujahari posk, abhisek tel, pap-bliko samdhe, duivta bheda r ek dalo akhmiri ro-tismg lajjau. tb tinihrulai smpurn manishrusmg bhet hune palma lajjau." ysrth prmprbhule tinlai ajna dinu bhe jhaim mosale bhne. manishru sbai bhet hune palma smgai bhela bhe. mosale manishrubai bhne, "yo prmprbhule ajna dinu bheko kura yhi ho." tb mosale harun r tinka chorahrulai lyaie ani panile nuhaidie. tb mosale harunlai buneko kmej phirai-die ani tinko kmmrma ptuka bamdhidie. tyspchi harunlai alkha phirae tb mosale tinlai epod bamd-hidie. mosale epodlai alkham bamdhidie. tb unle harunko chatima 'nyayko chati pata' lgaidie ani go-jima "urim" r "tummim" rakhidie. prmprbhule ajna dinubhe anasar tinle harunlai taukoma pheta bamd-hidie ani phetako aghillo bhagma sunko pvitr mukut lgaidie. mosale abhisek tel lier pvitr palko prtyek thaum r cijhruma chrkidie. ani ysri tinle, ti sb ci-jhrulai pvitr pare. unle abhisek tel vedi nai bhamd-kumda-hru hatmukh dhune bhamdo ani kcaura rakhne thaum-lai pvitr bnaun chrkidie. tyspchi harunlai suddh parn abhisek telko kehi ams tinko sirma khnyai die. tyspchi mosale harunka chorahrulai lyaie r buneko kmij phirai ptuka bamdhidier tinihrulai topi lgaidie ani yi sbai mosale prmprbhuko ajna anasar greka thie. yspchi unle papbliko samdhe lyaie. harun r tinka chorahrule tys samdhako taukomathi aphna-aphna hat rakhe, ani mosale tyo samdhelai marer r kehi rgt aphno aumlahruma lier vediko kuna-kuna sbaitir dle. ys prkar tinle vedi pvitr pare. ani bamki rheko rgt vediko adharma khnyae. ysri tinle prayscit grn vedi pvitr bnae. mosale samdhako bhityramsko boso, klejo boso, duivta mrgaulahru ani tinihrumathi bheko boso nikale ani yi vedima jlae. tyspchi tinle samdhako aru bamki rheko chala, masu, govr ttha aru bhaghru prmprbhuko ajna anasar pal bahar jlai-die. tyspchi tinle hombliko nimti euta bheda lyaie ani harun ani tinka chorahrule tys bhedako sirmathi tinihruko hat rakhe. tb mosale bhedalai mare ani yske rgt vediko caraitir chrkidie. bhedalai tinle tukva-tukra parer kate ani tauko, tukraeko masu ani boso agoma jlae. tinle bhedako andra-bhumdi r khuttahru panile dhoe ani smpurn bhedalai nai vediko ago-

mathi rakhe. yo sugndhit basnako lagi hombli thiyu. yo prmprbhule mosalai dieko ades anusar agodvara diine hombli thiyu. tस्पchi tinle pujahari niyukt bhekoma arpn grieko arko bheda lyae ani harun r tinka chorahrule aphno hathru tys bhedako taukoma mathi rakhe. tस्पchi tinle tyo bhedalai marer tysko rgt harunko dahine kanko lotima, dahine hat r dahine khuttako budhi omlahruma lgaidie. mosale harunka chorahrulai aghi lyae ani tinihruko dahine kanko loti dahine hatko aumlo r dahine khuttakko budhi aumlahruma rakhidie ani rheko rgt vedi vripri chrkidie. tinle boso, bose pucchr andrabhumdi chopne sbai boso, klejo chopne masu, bosositai duivta migaula r dahine phila lie. prmprbhu aghi rakhieko khmir rhit rotiko dalobat unle euta moto akhmire roti, arko euta akhmire roti tel misaeko r akhmire phulauro ani tinihrulai boso r dahine tighramathi rakhe. tb mosale ti khadyhru harun ani tinka chorahruko hatma rakhidie ani prmprbhuaghi dolaune bliko rupma mathi uthae. tb tinle tinihruko hatbat khady lie ani hombliko vedimathi rakhidie. yo pujaharihruko niyukti nimti blidan thiyu. yo euta sugndhit smudgrh bheti ho jsle prmprbhulai khusi paryo. prmprbhuko ades anusar prmprbhumathi hyakulo vises upharko rupma hllae. pujaharihruelai niyukt grnka nimti yo mosako bhedako bhag thiyu. tinle kehi abhisek greko tel ani rgt lie jo vedima thiyu ani tyslai harun r tinka chorahrur r tinihruko lugahrumathi chrke. ysi tinle harun r tinka chorahrushit tinihruka lugahrusitai pvitr pare. Itinle harun r tinka chorahrulai bhne, “bhet hune palko prvesdvarma masu usin r abhisek daloma bheko rotihrusit khau. timihrule khaer ubreko masu r roti agoma jlai deu. timihru pujahari abhisek bheko dindekhi sat dinsmm bahir ktai njanu, abhisekko smy sat din ho timihrule sat din pura nhounej bhet hune pal chodnu humdain. timihruelai pujahari pdma niyukti graun pvitr parn prmprbhule ajna grnu bheko thiyu jun aj griyu. mlai ajna grieko ch timihru sat dinsmm rat-din bhet hune palko prvesdvarma bsnuprch ani prmprbhuko ajna paln grnuprch jsle grda timihruko mrtyu hune chain.” prmprbhule mosale marphit je jti ajna grnu bheko thiyu harun r tinka chorahrule sbai paln gre.

9

athamu dinma mosale harun, tinka chorahrur r israelka budha prdhanhralai bolae. harunlai unle bhne, “bgalbat niskhot euta bacha papbliko nimti ani hombliko nimti euta niskhot bheda lyae prmprbhu smmukh bli cdhau. israelka manishrulai bhne, “prmprbhuko aghi papbliko nimti euta boka, niskhot ek vrs pugeko euta bacha ani hombliko nimti niskhot euta ek vrsko patha lyau. ani euta thuma, euta samdhe r euta bheda melbliko nimti ani ann bli tel sit misaeka uphar jhaim kin? kinbhne aj prmprbhu timihruko aghi prkt hunuhunech.” ysrth mosale ajna die anusar bhet hune palaghi tinihrule cijhru lyae. smpurn manishru prmprbhuaghi aer ubhie. tस्पchi mosale bhne, “prmprbhule timihrulai ysto kary grnu bhni ajna dinu bheko thiyu jsle grda prmprbhuko mhima timihru prtii jhlkiyos.” tysbela mosale harunlai bhne, “timi vediko njik jau, timro papbli ani hombli cdhau,

aphno r manishruko nimti pap prayscit gr. prmprbhule ajna grnu bheko anusar manishrule lyaeo blidanhru cdhaer tinihruka nimti prayscit gre.” tस्पchi harun aphno nimti vediko njik ger papbliko nimti bacho mare. pchi harunka chorahrule tinko njik tysko rgt lyae, ani tinle aphno aumloa rgt lier vediko kuna kunama lgae ani bamki rgt vediko adharma khnyae. tb prmprbhule mosalai ades grne bittikai harunle mrgaula, grbhjalo, klejo dhakne masu ani psuko boso vedima jlae. pal bahir harunle masu r chala agoma jlaidie. tस्पchi tinle hombli vsrup bheda mare. harunka chorahrule tinlai rgt die ani vedika vripri chrke. ani harunka chorahrule psuka tukrahru ani ysko tauko uslai die. tb harunle ti sbai vedima jlae. pheri tinle andra-bhumdi r khutta pkhaler homblismgai vedimathi jlae. tस्पchi tinle manishruko nimti blidan lyae tinihruko papbliko boka mare ani phila gre jstai papbliko nimti jlae. tस्पchi harunle hombli lyae ani ajanusar bli die. tb tinle annbli lyae ani tysbat ek muththi lier bihanko homblisit vedima cdhae. ani tinle manishruko melbliko nimti samdhe r bheda mare. harunka chorahrule rgt lier tinlai die ani tinle tyo sbai tir chrke. ani samdhe r bhedako boso, andrabhumdi chopne boso, mrgaula r kleja chopne masu tinka chorahrule tinlai die. tinihrule hyakulamathi boso rakhe ani tinle tyo boso vedimathi jlae. ani mosalai prmprbhule dieko ades anusar unle prmprbhulai hyakulo r dahine tighro dolaune bliko rupma cdhae. tb harunle manishru prtii hat uthaer tinihrulai asirvad die. ysi papbli, hombli r melbli cdhai sidhya pchi tini vedibat tl orlie. tस्पchi mosa r tini bhet hune palma ge. jb tinihru bahir ae tinihrule manishrulai asirvad die. tb prmprbhuko mhima sbai manishruma jhlkiyo. prmprbhuko samunnebat ago utpnn bhyo ani vedi mathiko hombli r bosolai khraani paryo. jb sbai manishrule yo dekhe tinihru krae ani a-aphna anuhar bhuimtir nihurae.

10

tस्पchi harunka chorahrur nadab r abihule prmprbhuaghi dhup jlaunko lagi aphno dhupdanima ago pryog grdai slkae jskalagi uhamle tinihrulai anumti dinu bheko thien. ysrth prmprbhuko upsthitibat ago niskiyo r tinihrulai prmprbhuko samunne jlayo. tस्पchi mosale harunlai bhne, “prmprbhule je bhnnu bheko thiyu tysko arth yhi thiyu. “pujaharihru jo mero samunne aumchn tinihrudvara m smmanit hunuprch ani sbaiakoaghi m pvitr hunuprch.” ani harun nboli bse. mosale harunka kaka ujjielka chorahrur misael r elsapanlai bolae ani bhne. unle tinihrulai bhne, “au ani aphna kakako chorahrulai pvitr sthanbat bahir palsmm laijau.” ysaile tinihrule unihurulai phirekai posakma mosako ades anusar pal bahir unihurulai uthaer lge. tb mosale harun r tinka chora elajar r itamaralai bhne, “tinihruko sirko kpal nkhaus sok dekhauilai aphna lugahrur ncyat, tb timihru mrne chainau, ani prmprbhu sbai manishruko viruddhma krodhit hunuhune chain. tr nadab r abihuka lagi jo prmprbhuvdvara utpnn greko agole grda mre, israelka sara basindahru jo timihruka apht chn vilap grn skchn. bhet hune palko prvesdvar, bahir timihru njanu ntr timihru mrne chau. kinbhne prmp-

prbhule abhisek greko tel timihrumathi ch.” yskarn tinihrulai mosale je bhneka thie tyhi gre. tyspchi prmprbhule harunlai bhnnubhyo, “jb timi r timra chorahru bheth hune palbhitr pschau timihrule dakhrs athva madk vstu piunu hudain ntr timihru mrnechau. yo niym bhvisyika timra sntanhruko nimti smdhai rhos. kinbhne timihrule kun pvitr ani kun apvitr r kun suddh ani kun asuddhma bhed rakhnuprch. ani prmprbhule mosadvara israelihrulai dinubheko niymhru tinihrulai sikaunuprch.” mosale harunka bamceka chorahru elajar r itamlrai bhne, “annbli laijau jo rheko ch ysma kunai khmir nmisau ani vediko njik ger khau kinbhne yo atinai pvitr ch. ani yo timihrule pvitr thaumma khanu kinbhne yo timi ani timra chorahruko nimti prmprbhulai cdhaieko ams ho. tysko lagi maile ajna diekochu. “timi r timra chora-chorihrule smaroh suddh thaumma bser dolaine bliko hyakulo r tighro khan skchau kinbhne tinihru timi r timra chora-chorihruko nimti israelka manishrudvara melbliko rupma diieka chn. tinihrule dolaieko bliko tighra r hyakulo ani boso pni agodvara cdhaun lyauunu prch. yo timi r timra nanihruko nimti prmprbhuko ades anusar smdhaiko nimti hunech.” jb mosale papbliko boko khoje tb unle tyo phile nai poli skeko pae. yssth elajar r itamar, jo harunka bamceka chorahru hun, tinihrusit mosale risae unle bhne, “timihrule kin papbliko masu pvitr sthnma bser khaenau? kinbhne tyo bli atyntai pvitr ho. ani prmesvrle manishruko dos nivarnko nimti prmprbhuaghi tinihrulai dinubheko hne. timihrule bokako rgt pvitr sthlbhitr lyaeau. yssth maile ades anusar timihrule pvitr sthan bhitr masu khaeko hunu prch.” tb harunle mosalai bhne, “aj kai din tinihrule aphna papbli r hombli prmprbhuko samu cdhae tapni mmathi ysta kurahru priaeka chn. ydi maile aj papbliko masu khaeko bhe, ke ysle prmprbhulai khusi bnaune thiyo?” jb mosale yi kura sune, tini yo kurasmg shmt bhe.

11

prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhnh ‘prthvika pranihrumdhye timihru yi pranihru khan skchauh timihru kunai pni prani khan skchau jsko khur cirieko hunch ani jo ugraumch. “timihrule umt khanu humdain kinbhne yo ugraumch tr ysko khur cirieko chain, bhuimbhalu kinbhne yo ugraumch tr ysko khur cirieko humdain. khrayo ydypi yo ugraumch. ysko khur cirieko humdain kinbhne yi asuddh hun. ani sumgur-ysko khur cirieko t ch tr ysle ugraumdain, yssth yo timihruko nimti phohor ttha asuddh ch. timihrule yi psuhruko masu nkhanu ani ya psuhruko sinu nchunu. yi psuhru timihruko nimti asuddh ani phohor hun. “panima hune sbai pranihru timihrule khan skchau, jlcr pranihruma jsko pkheta r kta hunch, cahe tyo ndi athva smudrko, timihru khan skchau. ndi ani smudrka sbai pranihruma jsko pkheta athva kta humdain tsyslai ghrna grnu ani nkhanu. ysta psuhru timihruko nimti ghrnit hun ani timihrule tinihruko masu khanu humdain timihrule tinihruko mrt srirhrulai chunu humdain. jlcr pranihru mdhye jsko pkheta ani kta humdain tysko masu khanu timihruko nimti nisedh mannuprch. “crahuma yi timihruko nimti

ghrnit hun ani timihrule yinihruko masu khanu humdain grud, giddh, kalo giddh, rato cil r sbai prkarka kalo cil, sbai thrika kaghru, thulo latkosoero, kraune latkosoero, smudri crahru r sbai jatka bajhru, sano latkosoero, pani kag, bhulka, seto latkosoero, mrub-humima hune latkosoero, macha khane cil, sars, sbai prkarko buklla, phapreco r cmero. “timihrule prtyek pmkheta bheka kirahrulai jo ghsrer himdchn, khamma bareko smjhnu prch. tr timihrule uphrine jorni bheka khutta hune pmkheta bheka kirahrui khan skchau. yi kirahrui mdhye timihrule khan skchauh prtyek prkarko slh, pkheta slh; prtyek jatko kithra r phtengra khanu skchau. “car khutte tr pmkheta bheka prtyek jatka kirahrui timihruko nimti ghrnit hunch, yo timihrule khanu nisedh mannuprch. nimn likhit pranihrule timihrulai phohor ani apvitr parch. kunai pni manis jsle tinihruko sinu chunch tyo samjhsmm apvitr rhnch. ani kunai pni manis jsle sinu bokch, usle aphno luga dhunuprch ani samjhsmm tyo apvitr rhnech. “kunai prani jsko cirieko khur t ch tr ugraumdain bhne tyo timihruko nimti apvitr ho. jsle pni ysai chunch asuddh hunch. car khuttale himdch tr pnjale teker himdchn bhne tysto prtyek psu timihruko nimti apvitr ho. kunai pni manis jsle tsyslai chunch tyo samjhsmm apvitr rhnch. jsle ysto psuko las bokch, samjhsmm asuddh rhnch ani ysle aphno luga dhunuprch. tysta psuhru timihruko nimti asuddh hun. “bhumima ghsrne pranihru mdhye yinihru timihruko nimti apvitr hun-jstai nyaurimuso, muso, sbai jatko cheparohru, mausuli, gohoro, bhaileumgro, baluvama hune cheparo ani rmg bdne cheparo. ghsrnehruma yinihru timihruko nimti asuddh hun. ksaille yi pranihrumdhye kunaiko pni las choe tyo manis samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. “ani ydi asuddh psuhru mdhye kunai mrrch ani kehi kurama prch tb tyo vstu asuddh hunech yo kath, luga, chala, pathako chalako luga (bhangra) athva kunai kam aune bhamde kin nhos. ydi ysto bhe, ys-lai panima dubaunu prch ani yo samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. matoko bhamdama mreka yi pranihrumdhye kunai pre tyo bhadma rheko cij pni asuddh hunch r tyo bhadma phutaunu prch. ydi tyo bhamdama pani thiyo ani tysle arko kunai khady chunch. tyo asuddh hunech. ani ydi kunai piune vstu tys bhamdama thiyo bhne tyo pni asuddh hunech. ydi tyo mreko vstuko kunai pni amg matr kehi cijma pre tyo cij asuddh hunech. ydi tyo bstu cula athva amgeti ho bhne tyo bhtkaunu prch. “tr ydi koi paniko muhan athva kuvamma bhe tyo asuddh humdain tr jsle mreko las chunch tyo camhi asuddh hunch. ani ydi tyo mrt deh kunai biumathi jhre tyo biu suddh nai rhnch. tr ydi ti biuhrumathi pani haleko ch r tysto sinu pry bhne ti biuhru timihruko nimti asuddh hunech. “ydi timihruka psuhrumdhye kunai mrrch jslai khanko nimti timihrulai anumti diieko ch, tb vykti jsle ysko mrt srilai chunch samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. ydi ksaille tys mreko psuko kunai bhagko masu khanch tb tys manisale aphno luga dhunu prch r samjhsmm u asuddh rhnech. ydi ksaille tysto psuhruko las chunch u samjhsmm asuddh rhnech ani usle aphna lugahru dhunu prch. “ani prtyek prani jo bhuimma ghsrnh tsyslai timile ghrna grnaiprch ani timile tyo khanu humdain. kunai pni prani jo

bhuimma aphno petle sulkncn athva car athva dherai khuttale ghsrncn tysto prani timihrule khanu hum-dain. tinihrulai ghnaa grnuprch. ysta ghsrne prani-bat timihru kunai pni pristhitima asuddh nhunu. yinihrulai choer asuddh nbn. kinbhne m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. timihrule aphulai pvitr rakhnu prch. timihru pvitr hou kinbhne m pvitr chu. timihru bhuimma pranihrudvara asuddh hunu hum-dain m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum jsle timiharilai misr desbat timihruka prmesvr hunka nimti bahir lyaem, timihru pvitr bn kinbhne m pvitr chu.” psu, pmksi, jlcr ani bhuimma ghsrne sbai pranihruka nimti vidhihru yi nai hun. pvitr r apvitr r psuhruma masu khanu hune r nhune chutyaune niym yi nai hun.”

12

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishru-lai bhnh ydi kunai sri grbhvti hunche r euta chora jnmaumche tb u sat dinsmm asuddh rhnche jsto u rjsvlako smyma asuddh hunche. ani athaum dinma nvjat balkko khtna grinuprch. sutkeri aimaille sud-dhikrnko nimti taitis dinsmm prkhnuprch. aimaille kunai pvitr cij chunu humdain ttha pvitr shantir janu humdain jbsmm usko suddhi hune din pura hum-dain. ydi kunai srile chori jnmai tyo stri svabhavik rjsvlako dinma jhaim dui hptasmm asuddh rhnche. ani usle aphno rjsvlabat suddhikrnko nimti chystthi dinsmm prkhnuprch. “suddh hune din ses bhepchi usle chora paeki hos athva chori, hombliko nimti euta ek brse thuma ani papbliko nimti prevako euta bcca athva dhukurko bcca usle pujahari kham bhet hune palko prvesdvarma lyaunuprch. tyspchi pujaharile usko bli prmprbhulai cdhaumchn r u sutkeri aphno rjsvlabat suddh hunche. yo nani jnmaumne kunai pni striko nimti vidhi ho. ydi usle thuma cdhaun sktin bhne hombli r papbliko nimti ek jodi prevaka bcera athva dhukur lyaunu prch r pujaharile uslai suddh parch ani u suddh hunche.”

13

prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “ydi kunai manisko aphno srirko chalama kunai vrnant dag, vipihira athva kunai ghau ch bhne tysbat kunai hanikark crm rog hun skne smbhavna rhe uslai harun athva tinka pujahari chorahru bheko thaumma laijanu prch. pujaharile usko crmrog jamc grnu prch ani ydi pujaharile ghauma bheka raum phuleko thaha paunuhunch ghau chalabhnda ghro ch tb tyo hanikark crmrog ho. jb pujaharile jamc sknu hunch tb tys manislai asuddh ghosna grinu prch. “tr ydi tyo dag usko srirko chalamathi chkilo dag matr ho ani tyo chalabhnda ghro chain ani raum philyai phuleko chain tb pujaharihule uslai sat dinsmm aru manishrudekhi algai rakhnu prch. ydi usko jamcma tyo ghauma prirvtn nbhe, athva ghau nphailieko bhe, pu-jaharile tys manislai aru sat din algg rakhnu prch. ani satom dinma pujaharile tyo ghaulai ek plt pheri jamc grnu prch, r ydi tyo ghau mtthr bheko chain ani chala-ko aru thaumtir phimjiekko chain bhne tb pujahar-

ile uslai suddh ghosna grnu prch. tyo kevl khtira ho. ani tys manislae aphno luga dhunu prch ani u suddh hunche. “tr ydi tys manislae pttto lgaumch pujaharile jamc grepchi unle ghosna grnuaghi ghau bdheko ch, tb u pheri jamc graunkalagi pujaharikham janu prch. ani ydi pujaharile jamc grda chalako ghau phailieko pae tys manislai pujaharile asuddh thhraunehn! yo ek hanikark rog ho. “ydi kunai manislai chalako sruga rog lage uslai pujaharikham lyaunuprch. ydi puja-harile jamc grda rogiko chalama seto sunieko paunu bhyo r tysko raum seto bheko r sunieko thaumma alo ghau rhech bhne, yo dherai smy smm rhne chalako rog ho r pujaharile tyslai asuddh thhraun. “ydi tyo crmrog srir bhri taukodekhi khuttasmm phailieko ch bhne pujaharile jamc grer uslai suddh thhraun skchn karn u setamme bheko hunch r u suddh ho. tr tys manisla alo masu dekhine bittikai asuddh hunche. alo masu asuddh ho r pujaharile jamc grne bittikai tyo asuddh bhni thhraune chn. tyo sruga rog ho. “ani pheri alo masu seto hunch tb manislae pujaharikham avsyai januprch ani pujaharile tys manislai jamc grnu prch, ydi alo masu seto bheko ch, tb pujaharile tys manislai avsyai suddh ghosna grnu prch, kinbhne tyo manis suddh ch. “ydi ksaiko chalama ek prkarko phoka ch ani yo niko bheko ch, tb tys thaumma seto dag athva rato-seto chkilo dag bninch. pchi tys thaumma seto vrnant rato seto ujvil dag bninch, tb tyo manis pujaharikham jaos. jb uslai jamc grda ydi pujaharile phoka chala bhnda ghro bhetchn ani raum seto bheko ch, pujaharile uslai asuddh ghosna grnu prch. yo phokabat niskeko euta hanikark crmrog ho tr ydi pujaharile seto raum bhetdainn ani ghau chalabhnda ghro chain tr nrm bheko ch, tb unle uslai aru manishrubat sat dinsmm chutyaer rakhnu prch. ydi tyo ghau chalama phailieko pae tyo manis asuddh bheko ghosna grnuprch karn tyo ek sruga rog ho. tr ydi tyo rato dag tyhi nphailirhyo bhne tyo piloko dag matr ho r pujaharile tys manislai suddh thhraunu prch. “athva ksaiko chala poler rato vrne masu bheko ch bhne pujaharile jamc grnu prch athva poleko thaumma seto dag rhe pni jamc grnuprch ydi puja-harile ujvil dagma raum seto bheko ani ghau chalbhitr gadin thaleko pae, yo poleko ghaubat phailieko hanikark rog ho. tr ghau sukeko pae. tys manislai arubat sat dinsmm yo hanikark crmrog hunale pu-jaharile asuddh ghosna grnaiprch. tr ydi pujaharile jamc grda tyo chkilo dagma seto raum bhetdainn r ghau pni chalabhnda gadieko pni bhetdainn, tr ghau nrm bheko bhetchn, tb unle manislai arubat sat din lagi chutyaunu prch. tyspchi sataum dinma pujaharile rogilai jamc grun, ydi rato dag chalama phailieko bhe unle tys rogilai asuddh ghosna grun karn yo ek hanikark crmrog ho. tr ydi tyo rato dag aph-nai sthanma rhi arutir phailien bhne r tyo nrm rhe, polieko bat bheko vrnant ho r pujaharile tys manis-lai suddh ghosna grun kinbhne usko tyo polieko ghaubat bnieko dag matr ho. “ydi kunai purus athva striko tauko athva ciundoma sruga ghau niskeko ch ani ghau chalbhnda ghro kpal patlo r phelo ch, tb pujaharile usko ghau jamc grnu prch. ani pujaharile ghau hanikark bheko ghosna grnu prch. puja-hariko jamcma ydi dag chalabhnda ghro chain ani tyham kalo kpal paeko chain bhne tys manishrulai

arubat sat dinsmm chutyaun prch. sataum dinko din pujaharile ghau jacnu prch. ydi ghau phailieko chain. tysma phelo raum chain ani bahiri chalab-hnda dag ghiriemo chain. tys manisle dari aphaim katos. tr usle dag camhi nkatos. pujaharile tys rogi manislai sat dinko nimti pheri aru manishrubat alg rakhun. sataum dinko din pujaharile usko dag jamcun ani ydi usle tyo dag chalama phailieko nbhete r dag niskeko thaumko chala ndbieko bhe pujaharile uslai suddh ghosit grun. tys manisle aphno laga dhooos r suddh hoos. tr ydi tyo manis suddh ghosit bhe pchi dag chalama phailie. ydi dag chalama phimjiekho ch bhne pujaharile usko jamc grnu prch ydi chalama dag phimjiekho bhethnechn, phelo kpalko khoji grne avsykta chain. tyo manis asuddh ch. tr ydi dag niko bheko ghau dekhda tysma kehi privrttn npae ani kalo raum plaeko bhe tyo dag niko bheko ho. tyo manis suddh ch ani pujaharile tys manislai suddh bhni ghosna grun. “ydi kunai purus athva striko srirai bhri seto dag bhe, pujaharile jamc grnu prch r ydi uni bh-nchn tys manisko jiuko dag matr dhmieliko seto dag ho, tb yo euta dabr matr ho jo chalama niskieko ch. dabr hanikark humdain. tyo manis suddh ch. “jb kunai manisko taukoko kpal jhrch bhne tyo manis khuile matr ho asuddh hoin. ydi usko taukoko ag-ilitr ek bhag khuiliyo bhne tyo manis suddh ho, u talu khuile matr ho. tr usko khuileko taluma athva nidharma rato ghau niskiyo bhne tyo hanikark crmrog ho jun usko sirbat phailin suru greko hunu prch. uslai pujaharile jamcun r ydi tysri jamcda usko taukoma athva nidharma bheko ghau hanikark crmrog jsto dekhio bhne, tyo manis asuddh ho karn usko tyo ghau hanikark rog ho. ysrrh usko taukomathi ghau niskekole pujaharile uslai asuddh ghosna grun. “ydi ek jna manislai hanikark crmrog lagch, usle aphno lugahru cyatnu prch ani sirko kes chrpst rakhnu prch ani usle aphno mathiko oth choper ‘asuddh! asuddh’ bhndai kraunu prch. tyo manis asuddh rhnech jbsmm usma yo rog rhnch. usle eklai bsnu prch ani usle aphno ghr sibir bahir bnaunu prch. “jb kunai lugama, tyo laga uni athva suti je hos, kunai buneko suti athva uni athva chalako kunai pni cij hos ydi tysma dhussi playo bhne r plaeko thaum hriyo athva rato bhyo bhne, pujaharilai jamc graunu prch karn tyo dhussi phailieko ho. pujaharile tyo dhussi daglai herun ani tyo dag bheko cijlai sat dinsmm algg rakhun. sataum dinma pheri pujaharile tys cijlai jamc grun r ydi tyo daglugama, va kunai pni cijmathi (uni-sutichala je hos) dhussi phailieko pae tyo asuddh ho. tyo dhussi lageko suta cahe uni, suti athva chala je sukaile bnieko hos, ydi tysma dhussi phailieko pae tyo vstu nai agoma jlaunuprch. ydi pujaharile unko jamcma tyo vstu cahe tyo suti, uni athva lale buneko silaeko je jsto sukai hos tysma dhussi phailieko npae, puja-hari manishrulai tyo vstu dhune ades diun r tyslai ajh sat dinsmm algg rakhn lgaun. laga dhoepchi pujaharile tyslai hernu prch ani ydi dhusiko dag bdli bheko painch ani phimjiekho chain, yo asuddh hunch. ys lai dhussi aghi lageko hos athva pchi agoma jlaunu prch. “ydi tyo vstu pujaharile jamc grda tyo dhoepchi tysma dag hraeko pae laga cahe suti, uni chala je sukaiko hos, dag bhriko thaum kater phyamkos. ydi puja-hariko jamcma tyo vstu, je sukaile, bnieko kin nhos,

tyo dag phailim dai geko pae tyslai agoma jlaunuprch. tr ydi dhumda tyo dag lugabat je sukaile bnieko kin nhos hraeko pae, pheri dhunu prch ani tyo suddh hunch.” laga cahe bune athva silaeko hos tyo cahe uni, suti athva chala je sukaiko kin nhos dhusi lage suddh asuddh bhni nirny grne vidhihru yi nai hun.

14

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “jb ek jna manis crmrogbat niko hunch, usle suddh hunko nimti yi niymhru paln grnu prch. pujaharile pal bahir tyo manis bheko thaumma ger jamc grun ani tyo crmrog lageko manis niko bheko pae pujaharile uslai suddh graunuko nimti duivta suddh cra, ek tukva sllako kath, alikti rato dhago r hisp lyaune ades diun. trespchi pujaharile ti duivta mdhye euta cralai ma-toko bhamdama bheko taja panimathi marne ajna diun. arko jiumdo cralai pujaharile lier, sllako kath, rato dhago ani hispsit aghillo crako rgt misieko pan-ima coblun. ani crm rog niko parinu prne manis-mathi tyo pani sat plt chrkiun. trespchi tyo manis suddh bhyo bhni ghosna griyos. ani tyo jivit cralai pujaharile khulla maidanma chadidiun. “tb manis-le js lai suddhgraidai thiyo, aphno lugahru dhunu prch kpal khaurinu ani nuhaunu prch ani tyo manis suddh hunch. tb manis aphno palbhitr psn skch tr sat dinsmm palbhitr psnu humdain. sataum din usle aphno kpal, dahri ani amkhi karn khauros usle sbai kpal khauros, aphno laga dhuos ani u suddh hunch. “athaum dinko din tyo crmrog lageko manisle bhedako duivta nishkot patho ani ek vrsko pathi jsko kunai khot chain r annbliko nimti telma mucheko dedh pathi msino pitho r adha mana tel lyaos. suddh parne pujaharile bhet hune palko phatkma prmprb-huaghi crm rog bheko manis r usko bhetihru lyaunu prch. tb pujaharile euta patho ani adha mana tel lyaunu prch ani prmprbhuko nimti dosblilai dolaune bliko rup cdhaunu prch. unle papbli r hombli cd-haune pvitr sthanma marnu prch kinbhne yo dosbli papbli jsai ho. yo pujahariko ho atyntai pvitr hunch. “pujaharile dosbllibat kehi rgt linu prch r suddh hune manisko dahine kanko lotima, dahine hatko r dahine khuttako budhi-aumlahruma ys lai dnu prch. trespchi pujaharile adha mana tel lier aphno debrehatko htke-lama halun. trespchi pujaharile aphno debre hatko htkelama dahine hatko aumla dubaer prmprbhuaghi sat plt chrkiun. htkelama bamki rheko tel suddh hune manisko dahine kan, usko dahine hatko budhi aumla-mathi, dahine khuttako budhi aumlamathi khnaunu prch jun thaumma usle dosbliko rgt chrkeko thiyo. usko htkelama rheko tel tyo suddh paridai grieko manisko taukoma lgaunu prch tystai prkarle pujahar-ile uslai prmprbhuaghi suddh parnu prch. “tb puja-harile papbli cdhaunu prch ani manislai usko asud-dhtabat suddh grnu prch ani trespchi unle hombli marnu prch. pujaharile hombli ani annbli vedima cd-haer tys manislai prayscit grnu prch ani tyo manis suddh hunech. “tr ydi u grib ch ani tysko vyvsthama grnu skdain bhne tb usle suddh hunka lagi euta bheda dos bliko rupma lyaunu prch ani epako ds khndko ek khnd tel misaieko mihin pitho ani ek mana jaitunko tel ann bliko rupma lyaunu prch. ani aphule vyvstha

grn ske anasar duivta dhukur athva prevako bcca, euta papbliko nimti r arko hombliko nimti lyaos. "usko suddhtako nimti athaum dinma ti sb bheth hune palko dhokama prmprbhuko samunne pujaharikham lyaos. tb pujaharile dosbliko patho r tel tier dolaune bliko rupma prmprbhugahi hllaunu prch. tyspchi dosbliko nimti bhedako patho mariyos r tysko kehi rgt suddh parinu prne manisko dahine kanko lotima, dahine hatko r dahine khuttako budhi-aumlahruma lgaun. ani pujaharile tel tyhi debre hatko htke-lama khnyaunu prch. tyspchi pujaharile htkelako tel dahine hatko omlale prmprbhu aghi sat plt chrk-iun. ani pujaharile usko hatma rheko kehi telbat tier tyo suddh parinu prne manisko dahine kanko lo-tima, dahine hatko budhi-aumla r dahine khuttako budhiaumlama jham dosbliko rgt lgaie dieko thiyo tyhi lgaie diun. pujahariko htkelama bamki rheko tel suddh parinu prne manisko sirma prmprbhugahi uslai suddh parn lgaie diun. "tb jvan dhukur athva preva je hunch usle jgeda grn sch. euta papbliko nimti ani arko hombliko nimti pujaharile annblisit cdhaun. ysri pujaharile tyo suddh parinu prne man-islai prmprbhukoaghi prayscit graune chn." ek jna manishru crm rogbat mukt bhepchi suddh hunko nimti yi niymhru chn. yi niymhru tinihruka lagi hun jo aphulai suddh bnaunka lagi niymit bli cdhaun jgeda grn skdainn. prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhn-nubhyo, "jb maile timihruko adhiakarma din lageko knan desma timihru pugchau, ani m timihruko ku-nai ghurma dhusi pthaunechu, tb tyo ghurko malik aos r pujaharilai bhnos, 'mero ghurma dhusi pre jstai lagch.' "tyspchi pujaharile ghrma aphu ghr jamc grnuaghi tys ghrko prtyek cij bahir nikalne ades diun karn ghrko prtyek cij nai asuddh humdain. tyspchi pujahari ghr jamc grn aun r ydi unle ghrko bhittama lageko dhusima rato athva hriyo tato pae tyo bhittama dhusima ghiriako bujhinech r, tb pujaharile bahir nisker sat din smmko nimti ghrko dhoka bnd griidu. "pujaharile sat dinma phrker ghr niriksn grnu prch. ydi ghrko bhittama dhusi phailieko painch pujaharile ades dinuprch, manishrule tys ghrko bhittako dhusi lageko thaumko dhunghru bhtkaun r ti dhungharu shr bahir lgi kunai phohor thaumma phyamkun. tyspchi pujaharile tys ghrko bhitta sbai khurkin lgaun r manishrule khurker niskeko vstu sbai shrbahir khi maila thaumma phyamkn lgaun r tys bhittama nyam lep lgaun ajna diun. tinihrule phuteka dhunghrulai nyam dhungsit phernu prch. ghrko malikle nyam lep lgaun prch. "ekplt ghrko bhittaka dhunghru phyamker khurker liun lgaumda pni ydi tys ghrko bhittama pheri dhusi nisknch bhne tyham jamc grn pujahari aun r ydi dhusi tyham phailer ghrko mal-talhru nst pardaich bhne tyo ghr asuddh ho. tys ghrko dhunghru, kathpathru nikaler shr bahir ku-nai maila thaumma phyamknuprch. ydi kunai ma-nis tysto nisedhit ghrma pse tyo samjhsmm asuddh hunech. ydi kunai manis tys ghrma sute usle aphno luga dhunuprch. ydi ksaila tys ghrbhitr khae pni use aphno luga dhunuprch. "pujahari aer priksn grda tys ghrma liun lgaie skda dhusi nphailieko pae, dhusi hraiskeko humda pujaharile tyo ghr suddh bheko ghosna grun. kin? kinbhne dhusi hteko ch. "ani ghr suddh parn pujaharile duivta crahrh, dhupiko kath,

hisoph r rato dhago lanu prch. ti dui crahrh md-hye eutalai matoko bhamdama bheko panimathi usle maros. ani dhupiko kath, hisoph, rato dhago r ji-umdo cra tier bgdai greko panimathi mareko crako rgtma cober usle sat plt ghrma rgt chrkinu prch. yi sbai dhupiko kath, hisoph, jiumdo cra, rato dhago dvara u ghr suddh bnaunech. yti gre pchi tyo jiumdo cralai use maidanma khula chodidios. ysri usle tyo ghr suddh parnech r ghr pni suddh hunech." ti crm rogko nimti niymhru, dhussiko nimti lugako tukra-mathi athva ghr bhitr. yo sbai prkarko chalako phoka, suniykohruko visyma niymhru chalamathi dab athva chkilo dag suddh parne trika ho. crmrog r dhus-siko nimti vidhi yo nai ho. yi niymhrule sikaumch jb cijhru suddh hunch, ani jb cijhru asuddh hunch, yi dherai prkarka bimarhruko niymhru hun.

15

prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnu bhyo, "israelka manishrulai bolau ani tinihrulai bhnh 'ydi kunai manisko prmech hunch bhne tb tyo manis asuddh ho. ydi usko prmech thaminch athva cli rhnch, u asuddh hunch ani yo usko asuddhta ho. "ochyanma ysto manis sutyio bhne prtyek kurama u asuddh bn-inch. prtyek kurama u bse tyo pni asuddh bhunch. ydi ksaila usko ochyan chunch bhne, u pni asuddh hunch ani use aphno luga dhunu prch ani panima nuhaunu prch. samjhsmm u asuddh rhnch. ydi ekjna manis kunai cijmathi bsch jsma srav bheko manis bseko thiyo, use aphno luga dhunu prch ani pan-ima nuhaunu prch. samjhsmm u asuddh rhnch. ydi ekjna manisle premh bheko manisalai chunch, use aphno luga nuhaepchi dhunu prch ani u belukismm aphu asuddh rhne ch. "ydi ysto rogile kunai man-islai thukyo bhne, use panima nuhaer aphno luga dhoos ani samjhsmm asuddh rhne ch. tyo dhatuko rog lageko manis jsma cdhch tyo asuddh hunch. ku-nai pni cij ydi tyo rogi tl rhnch ani use chunch bhne tyo asuddh bninch. jo manisle tyo cij boke use nuhaer aphno luga dhunuprch ani samjhsmm tyo manis asuddh rhnech. "ydi prmech hune man-isle ksailai hat ndhoi chunch, tb manis jo chuinch yo asuddh hunch ani tys manisle aphno luga dhunu prch, nuhaunu prch ani samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. "ydi prmech hune manis matoko bhamda chunch, ys-lai phutaunu prch ani kathko bhamda panile pkhalnu prch. "jb tyo rogi niko hunch, use aphno suddhiko nimti sat din prkhiyos, aphno luga dhoos ani taja panile nuhaos ani tyo suddh hunech. athaum din duivta preva athva dhukur liet u prmprbhugahi aunu prch ani ti sbai pujaharilai bhet hune palko prvesd-varma dinu prch. pujaharile duivta crahrh cdhaunu prch. euta pap bliko nimti ani arko hombliko nimti cdhaunu prnech. ys trikama, pujaharile prmech hune manisalai prmprbhugahi suddh bnaune chn. "ydi ku-nai purusko svth viry ptn bhe use aphno srir panima nuhaos ani u samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. luga athva chala jsma viry jhrch dhunu prch ani u belukismm asuddh rhnech. ydi kunai strismg suteko bela pu-rusko viry ptn bhe ti duvaile nuhaun ani samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. "ydi ekjna striko masak rjsvla niymit ch usko rjsvlako asuddhta sat dinsmm rhnech. ydi

ksaile uslai chunch, u sat dinsmm asuddh hunch. euti striko rjsvla bheko smyma tyo jun cijhurma bschin ani sutchin ti sb asuddh hunchn. ksaile u suteko ochyan choe, tysle aphno luga dhunuprch, aphule pni nuhaunuprch ani samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. ydi kunai manisle u bseko kunai cij choe, usle aphno luga dhunuprch, nuhaunu prch ani samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. ksaile tyo rjsvala stri bseko kunai cij choe usle aphno luga dhoos r samjhsmm apahim pni asuddh rhnech. "kunai stri rjsvla bheko smy ksaile ut svhas gre tyo purus sat dinsmm asuddh hunch. tyo purus suteko prtyek ochyan nai asuddh hunch. "kunai striko aphno niymit smy bahek dherai dinsmm rjsvla bhirhe, athva niymit rjsvlapchi pni rgt prvah rhe, niymit rjsvla bhe, u asuddh hunch. u jb smm rjsvla rhnch tytinjelsmm asuddh rhnechin. masak rjsvlako smyma jun ochyanma tyo stri sutchin tyo ochyan pni tytinjelsmm asuddh rhnch. usko masak rjsvla humda asuddh bhe, usle chunchin tyo cij asuddh hunch. manismm asuddh hunch jsle ti cijhru chunch. manisle aphno luga dhunuprch. ani panima nuhaepchi, samjhsmm asuddh rhnch. tys strile usko rjsvla rok- iepchi sat dinsmm prkhnuprch. tyspchi tyo stri suddh hunch. tb athaum dinma strile duivta dhukur athva preva linuprch r tinihru pujaharikham bhet hune palko prvesdharma lajanuprch. tb pujaharile ti duivta mdhye eutalai papbliko nimti ani arkolai hombliko nimti cdhaunuprch. ysri pujaharile uslai prmprbhuko samunne suddh parnechn. "ysrth timile israelka manishrulai asuddh bheko visyma strk graunu prch. ydi timi ti manishrulai cetauni dim- dainau bhne tinihrule mero pvitr pallai asuddh parn skchn tb tinihru mrnu prch." viry ptn bhekahruko nimti yi nai vidhihru hun. yi vidhihru viry ptn humda jo asuddh hunchn tinihruko nimti pni hun. ani yi vid- hihru aphno masak rjsvlabat asuddh hune strihruko nimti hun. ani asuddh strihrusmg suter jo manishru asuddh bninchn unko nimti yi vidhihru hun.

16

harunka chorahru mdhye dui jna prmprbhulai dhup cdhaumda! grda mre. tys smypchi prmprbhule mos- alai bhnnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "tero da- jyu harunlai bhn. uslai smjhau usko iccha anasar jtibela cahyo tytibela prda pchadi mha-pvitrsthan jham pvitr snduk rakhieko ch tyham khile pni njaun. ys pvitr sndukmathi bheko krpa-asn ch ani m tyo krpa-asnmathi badlma drsn dinchu. ydi harun tys kothama ge u mrn skch. "mhapvitr sthanbhitr psnu bhndaaghi harunle ysai grnu prch. harunle papbliko nimti euta samdhe r hombliko nimti euta bheda cd- haumnu prch. harunle aphno sara srir panile pkhalnu prch. tb usle yi vstrhru dharn grnuprchh usle lininko pvitr vstr dharn grnu prch. usle lininko bhitr lugahru pni lgaunu prch. usle aphno taukoma lininko pheta r kmrma lininko ptuka ksnu prch. yi vstrhru pvitr hun. "harunle duivta pathahru papbliko nimti lanu prch ani euta bhedi hombliko nimti israelka man- ishruvat linu prch. tb harunle papbliko nimti samdhe cdhaunu prch. papbli u apnai nimti ho. harun aphno privar r apahimi pvitr parnu usle yso grnu prch. "tb harunle duivta bokahru bhet hune palko

dhokama prmprbhuaighi lyaunu prch. harunle ti duivta bokahru majh ciththa lgaumch, euta prmpr- hukio nimti hunch r arko manishruko dos nivarnko nimti chada chodnu prch. "ciththama preko bokalai harunle papbliko nimti prmprbhulai cdhaunech. dos nivarnko nimti ciththa preko bokalai harunle prmp- prbhuaighi lyaui mrubhumima khula chadidinech. yo manishrulai suddh bnaunko lagi ho. "tyspchi harunle aphno nimti papbli ka lagi samdhe cdhaumch, usle aphno privar r apulai pvitr parch. usle aphno pap- bliko nimti samdhe marnuprch. tyspchi prmprb- hukio aghi vedibat harunle prdako pchi kothama koila bhreko krahi lyaunu prch ani usle dhulo parer pim- dhekoi dui muththi sugndhit dhup lyaunuprch. prmp- prbhuaighi usle dhup agoma halnu prch. tb dhupko dhuvamle krarmathi vises avrnko rupma dhakne ch. ys prkar harun mrne chain. u samdhekoi kehi rgt aumlale lynch ani ysai vises avrnmathi chrknch. usle aphno aumlole rgt vises avrnaghi sat ptk chrkne ch. "tb harunle manishrukologi papbliko bli dinech. harunle prda pchadiko kothama bokoko rgt lyaunu prch. usle samdhekoi rgtle je greko thiyo bokoko rgtle pni tysai grnu prch. usle vises avrnaghi ani mathi bokako rgt chrknu prch. ysri harunle mha pvitrsthan suddh parne kam grch. israelka manishrulai suddh parn harunle yi sb kary grnu prch. tinihrule dherai papghru grchn r tinle bhet hune palko nimti pni ysto karyhru grnu prch karn yo dherai asuddh manishru- majhma ch. harun mha pvitr sthanma ysai ani man- ishruai suddh parn geko smyma bhet hune palma koi manis pni nhos. jbsmm harun bahir aumdain tbsmm tyham koi manis njaun. yskarn, harun r unko privar suddh houn. ani israelka smpur man- ishruai unle suddh parnechn. tb harun bahir prmp- prbhukoaghi vedi smks ysai suddh parnu jane chn. samdhe ani bokako alikti rgt line chn ani vediko sbai kunahruma ghsne chn. tb unle omlale ved- ima sat plt rgt chrkne chn. ysri uham vedi suddh parne chn kinbhne israelka manishrule ysai asuddh bnaeka thie. "ysrth, harunle mha pvitr sthan, bhet hune pal ani vedi suddh parnechn. tyspchi harunle prmprbhuko nimti jiumdo boka lyaunechn. jiumdo boka mathi hat rakher usle sbai papghru, sbai aprad- hhru ani israeli manishrule greko sbai bhul krmhru svikar grnechn. ysri manishruko sbai pap bokamathi rakher usle ysai mrubhumima janu chadidane chn. ekjna manis bokalai mrubhumitir lier jan prkhirheko hunech. ysrtb bokale manishruko sbai papghru ekant thaumma boker laijane ch. manis jsle bokalai lier janch, usle ysai mrubhumima chodne ch. "tyspchi harun bhet hune palma janchn ani mhapvitr sthanma jamda lgaeko stiko lugahru phukalnu prch. unle ti lugahru tyhi chodnu prch. usle pvitrsthanma aphno srir panile pkhalne ch. tb usle aphno lugahru lgaune ch. u bahir aune ch ani u apnai nimti r manishruko nimti hombli cdhaune ch. ys trikale u apahim ani manishruko nimti usle pryascit bnaumch. tb tinle papbliko boso vedima jlaunuprch. "manis jsle boka lier janch, panima aphno srir pkhalnu prch ani aphno luga dhunu prch. tyspchi chauni bhitr aunech. "pvitr cijhru suddh parn mha pvitrsthanma lyaieka papb- liko samdhe r bokalai pal bahir lyaunu prch. puja- harile tinihruko chala, srir r gobr agoma jlaunechn.

tyspchi tyo jlaune manisle aphno luga ani srir panima pkhalnu prch. tyspchi tini chaunima aun skchn. "yo vidhi timihruko nimti sda-srvda clirhne ch. sa- taum mhinako dsaum din, timihrule bhojn linu hum- dain. timihrule kunai kam grnu humdain. timihruko desma bsne yatrihru athva videsihru ksaille pni ku- nai kam grne chain. kin? kinbhne, ysdin puja- harile timihrulai nuhai dinechn ani pvitr parnechn. tb timihru prmprbhuko samunne suddh hunechau. tyo din timihruko mhtvpurn sabat din ho. tim- ihrule kunai khady khamu hudain. yo nym sdhaim clirhne ch. "ysrth prdhan pujahari hun abhisek bheko manisle sb cijhru pvitr parne kam grnechn. aphno babuka uttradhikari tinai hun. ti pujaharile pvitr suti luga lgaunu prch. unle mha-pvitr sthan, bhet hune pal ani vedi suddh parnu prch. ani sbai pu- jaharihru r israelka manisshrulai suddh parnu prch. israelka manisshrulai suddh parne vidhi sda srvda clirhnech. timihrule vrsma ek coti yi sbai karyhru grnu prch. kin? kinbhne israelka manisshruko pap krmle greko thie."ysrth prmprbhule mosalai dinub- heko ajna anusar tinihrule kamhru gre.

17

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "harun, tinka chorahru r israelka smst manisshrulai bhn. tinihulai bhn, prmprbhule dinubheko ajna yhi ho. israelihrule euta samdhe euta patho athva euta boka palko bahir athva bhitratnu skthyo. tys manisle bhet hune palko dhokama psulai lyaunuprch. usle psuko ek bhag prmprbhulai uphar cdhaunuprch. psu marepchi usle prmprbhulai uphar svrup ek bhag cdhaunai prch. ydi usle prmprbhulai ysko ek bhag uphar cdhaumdain bhne tys manislai aphna manisshrubat chutyaunu prch. yo vidhi yskarn bnaieko ho jsle grda israelka manisshrule aphno melbli prmprbhulai cdhaun. tinihrule maidanma mareko psu prmprbhukham bhet hune palko dhokoma lyaunu prch. tinihrule pujaharikham lyaunu prch r pujaharile ti psuhruko rgt bhet hune palko dhokoma prmprbhuko vedima chrkinu prch r psuhruko boso pujaharile vedima jlaos jsle grda ysko sugndhle prmprbhulai anndit tulyaos. ab uso tinihru 'boka murtihralai' aphno bli cdhaune chainn. tinihru aru devtharuko pchi lageka chn. tysri tinihrule vesyahru srh acrn gre. yi niymhru sdhaimka lagi clinechn. "manisshrulai bhn koi israeli athva timihrusmg bsne koi videsile hombli va blidan cdhaun skch. tr ydi u yo cdhaumch, tb usle aphno bli bhet hune palko prvesdvarma prmprbhushmks upharko rupma lanu prch. ydi u yso grdain, uslai aphna manisshrubat chutyaunu prch. "israelihru mdhye ksaille u nagrik hos athva yatri videsi jo timihrusmg rgt khanch, m usko viruddh rhnechu ani m uslai aphna manisshrubat chutyaunechu. kin? kinbhne srirko pran rgtma hunch mailo yo tinihulalai vedima aphulai suddhparn diekochu, karn rgtle nai manisshrulai suddh parch. ysrth m israelihulalai bhndchu timihru mdhye, ksaille cahe, svdesi hos athva videsi jo timismg vas grch usle rgt khamu humdain. "israelko kunai pni manis tyo nagrik hos athva videsi, jo sukai hos, ydi usle khamu hune psu athva cra smate; usle tysko rgt

bhuimma khnyaer dhulole chopos. tinihrule kin ysto grnaiprch? kinbhne, ydi masuma rgt ch, pranima pran ajhai vidyman ch. ysrth m israelihulalai ades dinchu tinihrule kunai masu khamu humdain jsma rgt hunch. jun manisle rgt khanch, ysai chutyaich. "ydi kunai manisle aphaim mreko psuko masu khanch, athva any kunai psule mareko psuko masu khanch tyo manis samjhsmm asuddh rhnech. tyo manis svdesi hos athva videsi, ydi timihruko majhma bhe usle aphno lugahru dhunaiprch ani srir smpurn nuhaunu prch. ydi tys manisle aphno lugahru dhumdain ani srir smpurn nuhaudain bhne u papko dosi bneinech."

18

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israelihulalai bhn m timihruka prmesvr hum. biteka dinhruma tim- ihru misrdesma thiyau misrihrule tyo desma grirheka chn. m timihulalai knan desma lajamdaichu ysrth timihrule tysto kehr ngr je tys thaumma ti manisshr grchn. tinihruko dstur nmannu. timihrule mero vidhi-vidhanhru mannuprch r ti vidhanhruko anusrn gr. kin? kinbhne, m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. yskarn, timihrule mero vidhi-vidhanhru paln grnaiprch. jun manisle yi vidhi-vidhanhru paln grch, yham tinihru ys dvara bamcne chau. "timihrule aphno njik ko apnthrusmg shvas grnu humdain. m prmprbhu hum. "taile teri amasit laimgik smbdnh rakhnu humdain. ysle tera bubalai lajmrdo bnaunech. tini teri ama hun yskarn taimle tinismg laimgik smb- nch grnu humdain. ydi uni timri ama nbhe pni timra babuki svasni bhekile timile unisit shvas grnu hum- dain. kin? kinbhne tyo timra babusit shvas gre jstai ho. bhini amaptitko hos athva babuptitko athva uni timrai ghrma jnmieko hos athva bahirbat nai aeki hos, unisit timile shvas grnu humdain. "timri natini tim- rai privarko euta ams ho ysrth timile usmg laimgik smbdnh rakhnu humdain. "timra babu r unki svas- niki chori bhe u timri bhini ho, timile u sit shvas grnu humdain. "timra bubaki didi-bhini unko njikki apht hun. ysrth tinihru mg timile laimgik smbdnh rakhnu humdain. timri amaki bhini-didi unko ati njikko smbdnh hun, ysrth unisit timile shvas grnu humdain. timile timra bubaka dajyu-bhailai unki svasnisit laimgik smbdnh rakher apman grnu hum- dain kinbhne tini timihruki kaki hun. "timile timri buharisit laimgik smbdnh rakhnu hudain tini timro chorako svasni hun. timile usit laimgik smbdnh rakhnu humdain. "timile aphno bhaujyusit laimgik smbdnh rakhnu humdain, karn yso grchau bhne yo timile aphno dajyu bhaisit laimgik smbdnh rakheko jsto hunech. "ama r uski chorisit timile shvas ngr. ani yi amaki natini ho cahe usko choraki chori hos. usit shvas ngr. natinihru tinko njikko smbdnh hun r tinihru sit shvas grnu humdain. unihrusit shvas grnu glt ho. "jb timri svasni ajhai jivit nai chin bhne timile uski didi bhinisit shvas grnu humdain, aphni svasni jivit rhe uski bhinilai bihe grnu humdain karn ti didi-bhinima struta harich. "timile rjsla bheko smya ekjna srismg saririk smbdnh rakhn tinko cheuma janu hudain kinbhne tys smya tini asuddh hunchin. "ani timile aphno chimekiki svasnisit pni

shvas grnu humdain yslē timilai asuddh bnaumch. “timile aphno chora-chori agodvara moleklai ncd-hau. ydi timile yso grchau bhne yslē bujhauch ki timile aphna prmesvrko naumlai bdnam grirheka chau. m timro prmprbhu hum. “timile strisit jstai manissit shvas ngr. tyo ghor pap ho. “kunai psusit smbhog ngr. yslē timilai asuddh parch. stri jatilē pni psusit smbhog grnu humdain karn yo asv-abhavik duracar ho. “timihru aphaim tysta adhrm krmhru ngr karn m tysta adhrm krm grnehrulai tinihruko desbat nikaldaichu. tinihrule aphno bhumilai tysri asuddh bnaeko karn ahilē tyo bhumilē aphna manishrulai ucched grirhech. “ysrth timihrule mera vidhi-vidhanhru mannuprch r timihrule kunai pni tysta adhrm pap krm grnu humdain. yi vidhanhru israelihruka nimti hun, ani yi niymhru timihrusmgai tyaham bsnehruka nimti pni hun. tyo bhumī asuddh bheko ch karn tyaham phileka basindahrulē tysta ghor pap krmhru greka thīē. ydi timihrule pni tsyai gryau bhne ti phileka manishrulai jsri tyo bhumilē htaeko thiyo timihrulai pni htaunēch. ydi kunai manislē tysto ghor pap krm grē tyē manislaī usko apnthrubat alg rinech. any manishrule tysto adhrm pap krm greka thīē. tr timihru mero vidhi-vidhanhru paln grer bs ani tysta adhrm pap krmhru kunai pni ngr. ti pap krmhru grer aphaimlai asuddh npar, m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum.”

19

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka sbai manishrulai bhnh m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. timihru sbai pvitr hou, karn m pvitr chu. “timihru mdhyē prtyeklē aphno ama-babulai smman grnuprch ani visramko din paln grnuprch. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. “murtihruko puja ngr ani aphno nimti dhatu pgalē devtahruko murtihru nbnau. m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. “jb timihrule prmprbhulai melbli cdhauchau, timihrule ritipurv k tyo cdhaunuprch jslē grda timihrule cdhaeko prmprbhule grhn grun. timilē yslai tyhi din khan skchau jun din tinihru yskai cdhaumchau. ani arko din pni khan skchau. tr ydi kunai bli tesro dinsmm rheko ch bhne yslai agoma jlaunuprch. tesro dinsmm rheko bli asuddh hunch, ysrtth tyo khanu humdain. ydi kunai manislē yslai khanch tyo manis papko dosi hunch kinbhne uslē prmprbhuko pvitr cijhruko smman greko humdain. tys manislaī aphna manishrubat chutyauun parch. “jb timihru bali uthaune smy bhepchi aphno bali katchau, khetko akhiri kunasmm nkat ani uthaumda bhumima jhrekō ann ntīp. jb timihru amngurko botbat amngur tipchau, sbai amngur n tip athva jhrekō amngur ntīp. tinihruko bhumima bheka grib ani videsihru nimti chadi deu. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. “timihrule cornu humdain, manishrulai thgnū humdain ani ekarkama jhutho nbolnu. mero nam lier jhuto ksm nkchau, ydi tyso grchau timihrule prmesvrko namlai smman ngreko bujhinech. m prmprbhu hum. “timihrule aphno chimekisit nramro kam ngr. uslai nlut. timihrule kunai hajirama kam grne manislaī hajira ek ratbhriko nimti pni nrok. “bhirkā manislaī nsrap. andhalai ldaune het-

ule usko batoma kehi nrakh. aphna prmesvrko smman grnuprch. m prmprbhu hum. “nyay grda sccaile grnuprch. nyay grda grib athva dya r dhni bhni smman ngr. aphno chimekisit nyay grda pni sccaile nyay grnuprch. manishruko viruddh jhutha kurahru grer nhimd. ysto kunai kam ngr jun timro kamlē chimeki vipdma prn skch. m prmprbhu hum. “timilē hrdybat aphna israeli mitrlai ghrna grnu humdain. ydi timro chimekilē kehi anist greko ch bhne uslai jankari deu, timihru uslē grda papko dosi hune chainau. manishrule timiptri greka anist kamhru birsīdeu. tima chimekihurulai aphulai jhaim maya gr. m prmprbhu hum. “timihrule maile bhneko niymhru paln gr-naiprch. dui prkarka psuhru misin ndeu. aphno khetma dui prkarka biu nchr. dui prkarka dhagale bnīeko luga nlgau. “ydi kunai manislē arkaki kmari jo aphno malikbat chutkra paiskeki chain tyssmg shvas grē tinihru duilai sjay dinuprch tr tīrtyudnd hoin. kinbhne tyo kmari aimailē aphno malikbat chutkra paiskeki thiin. tys manislē aphno dosbli prmprbhukham bhet hune palko dhokama lyaunuprch. tys manislē dosbliko nimti bheda lyaunuprch. tys manislē pap grē bapt usko pap mocno nimti pujaharilē prmprbhuaighi bheda cdhaunechn tīspchi tyo manis uslē greko paphrubat mukt hunech. “bhvisyama timi aphno desma janechau r tyaham dherai phlka bothru khanko nimti ropnechau. tr tin vrsamm timilē ti bothrubat phl pryog grn paune chainau. cautho vrsma phleka phlhru prmprbhuma prsmsako nimti hunechn. yi phlhru prmprbhuko nimti pvitr bli hunech. tīspchi pamcau vrsma phleko phlhru timihru khan skchau. ydi timihrule yso grchau bothrule dherai phl phlaune chn. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. “ydi kunai masuma rgt rheko ch bhne timilē tyo masu khanu humdain.”bhvisyko visyama btaumda tntr-mntr athva jadu pryog ngr. “timro anuharko cheuma bdheko kpal nkat ani timro dahriko cheu nchamt. mrt manislaī smjhnas srirko masu nkat. timro aphno srirma kunai chap nbnaun. m prmprbhu hum. “timro chorilai vesya bnaer apman ngr. timro deslai ysta paphrudvara bhrin ndeu ani desma manishrulai vesya hune anumti ndeu. “timilē visramka dinhruma kam ngr. timilē mero pvitrsthanko adr grnuprch. m prmprbhu hum. “timihru jhamkri-jadugr boksi ttha mntr grnetir nlag ani aphaimlai tinihrubat asuddh npar. m timihruko prmprbhu prmesvr hum. “budha-paka manishrulai ubhier smman gr jb tinihru timro euta kothama athva ghrbhitr pschn. aphna prmesvrko dr ani smman gr. m prmprbhu hum. “timihruko aphno desma bsobaso grne videsihrusit durvyvhar ngr. videsihrulai r desvasihrulai sman vyvhar gr, tinihrulai maya gr jsto aphulai grchau kinbhne timihru pni misrko bhumima videsi thiyau. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. “timilē manishrulai sccaismg nyay gr. jb timi kehi cij napchau ani taulinichau nispkstapurv nap ani taul. timisit taulin dhk traju r nap, r taulhru thik hunuprch. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. maile timihrulai misrdesbat bahir lyaem. “timihrule mero vidhi-vidhanhru sbai janer paln grnuprch. m prmprbhu hum.”

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “timile israelihru-lai yi kurahru bhnnuprch israelihru mdhye kahi pni hos desi athva vidisi, tinihru mdhye ksaila aphna nanihrubat ek jnalai mithya devta moleklai dinch bhne uslai marnaiprch. ys deska manishrule uslai dhungle hirkaer marnuprch. m tys manisko virodhama hunechu. uslai m aphna manishrubat chutyaunechu. kin? kinbhne usle aphna nanihru moleklai dinch ani ysri mero pvitr namko smman gren ani mero pvitr sthanlai asuddh bnaumch. jb tys manisle moleklai aphno nani dinch smudayka manishrule uslai dhyana didainn ani uslai mardainn, m tys manislai sathai tysko privaralai virodh grnechu. m tinlai tinko aphnai mansihrubat alg grnechu. ti sbai manishru jo molekko puja grn prbhavit bheka thie, m timihrulai timihruko aphnai manishrubat alg grnechu. kunai manis jo sllah linu jhamkri athva jadugr kham janch, usle mlai avisvas grdain ysrtm m uslai aphna manishrubat chutyaunechu. “timi aphaimlai pvitr bnau ani pvitr bher bs. kinbhne, m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. mera vidhihru smjhna gr ani tinihurulai anusrn gr. m timihruko prmprbhu hum jse timi sbai manishrubai pvitr bnaumchu. “ydi kunai manisle aphno ama athva babulai srapp dinch bhne tyas manislai marinuprch. jb usle aphno ama-babulai srapp dieko karn usko mrtyuko jimnavari u aphaim hunech.vybhicarka paphruko nimti dnd “ydi kunai manisle aphno chimekiki svas-nisit shvas gre ti duvailai marnuprch karn ti duvajina vybhicarko dosi hun. ydi kunai manisle aphno babuki svasni (sauteni ama) smg shvas grch bhne ti duvai jnalai marinunai prch, aphno mrtyuko nimti tinihru svym jimmevar hun. yo tys manisle aphnai babusit shvas gre jhaim ho. “ydi kunai manisle aphno chora buharisit shvas gre ti dujinalai marnaiprch. tinihru aphaim tinihruko mrtyuko nimti jimmevar chn karn tinihrule khubai adhm vybhicar greka hunchn. “ydi ekjna manisle arko purussmg strismg jhaim shvas gre, tinihrule bhyamkr pap greko bujhinch. tinihurulai marnai prch r tinihru svmy aphno mrtyuko nimti jimmevar hunchn. “ydi ekjna manisle ama r chori duvaismg saririk krm grch yo vybhicar pap ho. timile manishruma ysto vybhicar hun dinu humdain. timile manis ani stri duvailai agoma jlaunu prch. “ydi kunai manisle psusmg smbhog gre tys manis r psulai marnuprch. ydi kunai stri psusmg smbhog gre tys stri r psulai marnu rpch. tinihru aphno mrtyuko nimti aphaim jimmevar hunchn. “ydi kunai dajyubhai aphni bhini athva sauteni bhinisis laimgik krm grch, yo lajmrdo kura ho. tinihurulai jntaaghi dnd dinuprch r aphna manishrubat chutyaunu prch. aphni didibhinisis jun manisle saririk krm grch uslai usko papko nimti dnd dinaiprch. “ydi kunai manis rjsvlako smyama strisis laimgik sambndh rakhch bhne stripurus duvailai tinihruka manishrubat chutyaunu prch. tinko rgtko mul dekhaer tinihrule pap greka chau. “timile aphni phupu athva kakasis laimgik sambndh rakhnu humdain yo sgotr smbhog ho r timro papko nimti timile dnd paunu prch. “kune manisle aphno kakako ptnisis laimgik sambndh rakhnu humdain kinbhne yso grnu aphno kakasis laimgik samb-

ndh rakhe jstai ho. tinihle papko lagi dnd bhog-naiprch. tinihru aputali nai mrnechn. “ydi kunai purusle aphni bhaujyu athva bhaibuhari sit shvas grch bhne tyo anucit ho. yo dajyusit shvas gre jhaim nai ho. tinihru aputali rhnechn. “m timihurulai jun desma lmdaichu tyham timihru bsnechau. mero vidhi-vidhanhru smjhna gr ani paln gr. ydi timihrule mera vidhi-vidhanhru paln grchau bhne timihru tys desbat nikaline chainau. m tys deska aru manishrubai blpurv bahir nikaldaichu. kin? kinbhne tinihrule tysta paphru gre. m ti krmhru ghna grchu, ysrtm timihrule tinihruko jivn saili npchayau. “maile timihurulai philyai bhniskeko chu m timihurulai tinihruko bhumi dinechu, ani yo timihruko hunech. yo bhumi dudh r mhle bhrieko hunech. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum jsle timihurulai any rastrbat chuttac.“maile timihrusit bhindai prkarle vyvhar greko chu karn timihurulai maile mero vises manishru bnaeko chu. ysrtm, timihrule suddh ani asuddh psu-pmksihurulai bhinnai prkarle vyvhar grnuprch. asuddh psu crahu ani ghsrine pranihru khaer timihru aphaimlai asuddh bnau maile tinihurulai timihru nimti asuddh jhaim chuttako chu. maile timihurulai mera vises manis bnaunlai timihurulai pvitr pareko chu. ysrtm timihru mero nimti pvitr rhnuprch. kin? kinbhne m prmprbhu hum ani pvitr chu. “ekjna manis jo jhamkri athva jadugr ch uslai marnu prch. manishrule tinihurulai dhungle hirkaer marnu prch. tinihurulai mrtyu cahinch.”

21

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yi kurahru harunka chorahru pujaharihurulai bhnh pujaharile las choer aphaimlai asuddh parnu humdain. tr ydi mrtk manis unko sakkhai prne ho bhne matr unle las choer aphulai asuddh parn skchn. tr ydi mrtk manis unka ama athva babu, unka chora-chori, dajyu-bhai. athva avivahit didi-bhini bhe tinle las choer aphaimlai asuddh parn skchn. (knye didi athva bhini unko sakkhai maninch jbsmm tinihruko bihe humdain, ysrtm tinihru mreko khnd pujaharile las choer aphulai asuddh parn skchn.) tr ydi mreko manis bihe dvara aphnt prch, pujaharile laslai choer tysle u aphulai asuddh bnaun skdainn. “pujaharihule sok grn aphno kes nkhauraun, dahriko kuna kuna nkatun ani srirma kunai cot nbnaun. pujaharihru aphno prmesvrko namma smman dekhaunu prch. kin? kinbhne tinihrule prmprbhuko nimti agodvara blihru cdhaumchn jo tinihruko prmesvrko nimti khady ho. ysrtm unihru pvitr rhnuprch. “pujaharile prmesvrlai vises ruple seva grch yskarn tinihru kunai vesya, kunai aru manissit shvas greki stri athva kunai manisle tyogeki strisit bihe ngrun. pujaharilai pvitr vyvhar grinu prch. kin? kinbhne tinihrule prmesvrko nimti khady bokchn ani m pvitr chu. m prmprbhu hum ani m tinilai pvitr bnaumchu. “ydi ekjna pujahariki chori vesya bhi bhne usle aphno smman nst parche, aphno babulai lajmrdo parche, ysrtm usalai agoma jlaunuprch. “prmkh pujahari aphnaim dajyu-bhahirubnat channinch ani unko taukoma abhisek tel khnyaichn. ysri unlai prmkh pujahariko vises karyko nimti channinch. unko

vstradi pni vises hunch. ysrth unle manishruaghi sok grnu humdain. unle aphno kpal phukaunu humdain ani luga cyatnu humdain. ydi unko buba athva ama mreko bhe pni uni lasko cheuma njaun r las choer unle aphulai asuddh nbaun. prdhan pujahari pvitr sthanbahir januhumdain, ydi u mlami janch u apvitr hunech. tb usle pvitr sthanlai apvitr bnaumch. abhisek tel unko taukoma khnyaer unlai manishrubat chutyainch ho. m prmprbhu hum. “prdhan pujaharile knyē ketilai bihe grnuprch. prmkh pujaharile vesya, chutanam greki aimai r vidhvalai bihe grnu humdain. prmkh pujaharurile aphna manishrubat knyelai matr bihe grnu prch. ysi unka nanihrulai aru manishrule adr grnechn. unko vises karyko nimti m prmprbhule unlai agg rakheko chu.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “harunlai bhn; ydi unka sntanhrū mdhye ksaima kunai saririk khot bhe, usle aphno prmesvrilai khady cdhaune nivedn grnu hudain. kunai manis jsko kehi khot bheko bhe usle pujahari bher mlai seva ngros mero nimti blihrū nlyaos. ysta manishrule pujahari bher seva grn sktainn, andha manishru, lngda manishru, anuharna nramra dag bheka manishru, hat athva khuttahrū lama-lama bheka manishru, hat athva khutta bhamcieka manishru, kupro pithium bheko, baunne, amkhako rog bheko, cilaune ghau bheko, luto lageko, smndhima cottlageko npumsk manishru. harunka sntanhrumdhye vikrti bhekohunale prmprbhlulai agodvara blihrū cdhaun skdain ani usle aphno prmesvrilai puryaunu skdain. yto manis pujahariko privarko ekjna sdsy bheko grda usle aphno prmesvrko duvai pvitr ani mhapvitr khady khanu skch. tr ati pvitr sthanma prdabat jan sktain ani vediko njik pni janu sktain. kin? kinbhne uslai kehi khot lagiko ch r usle pvitr sthanlai apvitr parnu humdain. m prmprbhule ti sthanhrū pvitr pareko chu.” ysrth mosale yi kurahrū harun, unka chorahrū ani israelka smst manishrulai bhnnubhyo.

22

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “harun r tyska chorahrulai bhnh israelka manishrule mlai je cdhaumchn ti cijhrū pvitr hunchn. ti mera hun yskarn timi pujaharihule yi cijhrū nclaunu. ydi timihrule aphno lagi ti pvitr cijhrū clayau bhne tb timihrule mero pvitr namko adr ngreko bujhinch. m prmprbhu hum. harun ani uska chorahrulai bhndeū. ydi timihruka sntanhrubat ksaili yi cijhrū chunch jb yto manis asuddh ch. tys manislai chutyaunu prch. israelka manishrule ti cijhrū mlai dieka chn. m prmprbhu hum. “ydi harunka sntanhrū mdhye ksailai chalako drrlago rog athva dhatu strav rog ch bhne u suddh nhounjelsmm pvitr khady khan skdain. yo niym sbai asuddh pujaharihruko nimti ho. pujaharile suddh hun skch jb u mreko srir chunch athva aphno srav graumch. unle kunai ghsrne asuddh psuhru choe pni asuddh hun skchn. ke grda athva ksri kunai vykti asuddh bhyo yto kunai mukhy kura hoin, tr kunai pujaharile asuddh manislai chumda nai asuddh bhihalchn. yi cijhrū mdhye kunailai chuinch yto manis samjhsmm asuddh rhnch. usle panima nnuhaesmm pvitr khady khanu skdain. gham astaepchi matr

uni pvitr hunu skchn ani pvitr khana khanu skchn. kin? kinbhne pvitr khana usko hunch. “ydi kunai pujaharile aphaim mreko athva jngli jnavrle mareko psu bhetchn unle tyo khanu humdain, ydi khanchn uni asuddh hunchn. m prmprbhu hum. “maile ades greanusar pujaharile grnuprch jsle grda tinihrū dherai sij bsnu prch. pvitr cijhrū tinihrule grda apvitr nhun. ydi tini sij hunchn bhne, tinihrū mrdainn. m prmprbhule yhi vises krmko nimti tinihrulai aru manishrubat chutyaeko chu. pujaharisit bsne pahuna athva jyalama kam grn aeko mjdurle pvitr bhojn khan humdain, pujahariko privarle matr pvitr bhojn khan skchn. tr pujahariko ghurma jn-meka kmara-kmari athva pujaharile aphnaim paisale kineko kmara-kmarile pni pvitr khadyko bhag khan skchn. pujahariko chorile arko privarko manismsg pni bihe grn skche. ydi usle yso grche bhne usle blibat nikalieko pvitr khady khan skdin. pujahariko kunai chori vidhra hunu skche athva uslai aphno ptdivara chutyaun skch ani ydi tinihruka chora-chorihruulai shayta grne chain bhne u aphno bubako ghurma jan skche. tb usle aphno bubako bhagbat kehi ams pvitr khady khan skche. pujahariko privarle matr yto bhojn khan skch. ydi kunai manisle pvitr thaha npai khanch bhne usle tysko pamcau bhag thper pujaharilai dinuprch. “israelka manishrule prmprbhlulai bdihaun skchn r yi blihrū nai pvitr bninch. ysrth pujaharihule yi pvitr blihrū apvitr parnu humdain. ydi pujaharihule yi upharhrulai pvitr mandainn, tinihrule jb yi pvitr cijhrū khanchn tb aphno pap ajhai thpirheka hunchn. tinihrulai pvitr tulyaune prmprbhu m nai hum.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “harun, unka chorahrū r israelka smst manishrulai bhnh israelma bsobas grne videsi hos athva desi, tys manisiko bli kunai vises bli hos athva tyo usko bhaklko bli hos. “ti upharhrū prmesvrilai cdhaun iccha grne manisle cdhaeka hun. ysrth kunai khot bheko bli timihrule grhn grnu humdain karn tysto bli m grhn grdinm. samdhe, bakhra athva bheda jan sukai uphar hos tr tyo purus ani niskhot hunuprch. “kunai vyktille melbli athva prmprbhlulai sveccchale aphno bhakl pura grn bli cdhaun skch, tr tyo bli bliyo ani niskhot hunuprch tyo samdhe hos athva bheda. timihrule prmprbhuko vediko agoma kunai prkarko rogi ps uphar svrupma cdhaunu humdain. ysrth kunai bli tinihrū prmprbhlulai cdhauchau tyo andho, lngmdo, ayogy ani crmrog athva dhaturug bhogeko ch bhne ysta psuhru upharko rupma cdhaunu humdain. “koi smyama lamo khutta bheko athva khuttahrū thiksmg nbdheko samdhe athva thuma pni hunchn, ani ydi psuhrubat ksaili prmprbhlulai vises bli cdhaun cahe tyo prmprbhule grhn grnu hunch. tr ysto psuko bli kunai bhakl grieko bli grhn grnuhunn. “ysto psu ncdhau jsko andakos kucyako athva katieko ch. ysto aphno bhumima ncdhau. “ysta prkarka psuhru videsihrubat aphna prmesvrilai khadyko rupma cdhaun n lyau. kinbhne ti psuhru ghaite chn tinihrū khot lageka chn ani grhn yogy humdainn.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “jb bacho, athva patha athva sano boka jnmchn tysko maule tyslai aphusmgai sat dinnsm rakhnuprch ani tyspchi athaun din yo prmprbhudvara ago bliko rupma svikar grenech. tr timile tyhi din mau r patho bli cdhaunu humdain. yo niym gaihru

r bhedahruma pni lag hunch. “ydi timi prmprbhulai dhnyvad bli cdauchau, timile cdaumnm skchau tr tyo bli prmesvrilai grhnyogy hunuprch. timile tyo bli cda haeko psuko masu tyhi din khai sknuprch bholi bihansmm bamki rakhnu humdain. m prmprbhuhum. “mero ajnahru yad rakh ani paln gr. m prmprbhuhum. israelka manishrule mlai vises rupma svikar grnu prch. mero naumko adr grnu prch. m prmprbhuhum ani timihurulai pvitr bnaumchu. maile timihurulai misr desbat lyaem. m timihruko prmesvr bheko chu. m prmprbhuhum.”vises pvitr dinhru

23

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhn timile prmprbhule rojnu bheka cadhrulai pvitr prvrhu bhni ghosna gr. ti vises pvitr dinhru yi nai hun “ch dinsmm kam gr, sataum din visram maninech r tys din vises visramko din, ek pvitr sbhako din hunech. tys din timihrule kunai kisimko kam ngrnu. timihruko sb ghrra ys dinlai prmprbhuko visram maninch. “yi sb prmprbhudvara tokieka cadhru hun, timile yi dinhurulai pvitr sbha bhni ghosna grne chau. prmprbhuko nistar philo mhinako caudhaum dinko samjhna suru hunch. “tyhi mhinako pndhraum din akhmiri rotiko cad hunch. timile sat dinsmm akhmiri roti khanechau. yo cadko philo din timile vises sbha grnechau. tys din kam grne chainau. sat dinsmm timile prmprbhulai agodvara bli cdaun blihru lyaunu prch. tb sataum dinma pheri arko vises sbha hunch ani tys din timile kunai kam grne chainau.”agaute phlko cad prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhn m timihurulai jun des dinchu tysma timihru janechau ani tyham bali katnechau. tys smya timihruko phile baliko ubjniko ek bita pujaharikham lyaunu. pujaharile bitalai prmprbhuhu adhi dolaos yskarn timihurulai svikar grnech usle tyo visram bholi plt grnech. “jun din timihrule annko bita prmprbhuko aghi dolaune chau tys din timihrule prmprbhulai hombli cdaun euta ek vrse niskhot thuma lyaun. amdirkko telma misaeko solh btuko msino pithoko annbli pni cdaunuprch. timihrule pni cdaunuprch r timihrule ek litr mdy cdaeko bliko basnale prmprbhulai annidit parnech. timihrule prmprbhulai nyam phsl uphar ncdhaesmm timihrule roti, bhuteko ann, athva taja annhru khanu hudain. timihru jham bse pni yi niymhru pusta pustasmm cli rhnechn. “prmprbhulai dolaune annko bita lyaeko dinbat sat hptahr gn. sataum hptahr pchiko aitvar (tyo pcas dinpchi) timihrule prmprbhuko nimti nyam annko bli lyaumnechau. tys din timihrule aphno ghrbat duivta khmir misaeko roti lyaunu prch khmir ani sohr btuko pitho pryog grer yi rothru pkau. tyo dolaune blik lagi hunech tyo timro philo ubjniat prmprbhuko nimti ann bli hunech. “euta samdhe duivta bhedahru ani satvta ek vrse pathhru annbli ani arghblisit cdaunuprch. yi sbai psuhru niskhot hunuprch. yi psuhru agodvara jaine hombli hunuprch ani ysko basnale prmprbhulai khusi parnech. timihrule papbliko nimti euta boka ani duivta ek vrse pathahr pni maitribliko nimti cdaunuprch. “pujaharile rotile tinihurulai prmprbhuko aghi duivta thumahrusit dolaune

tinihru prmprbhuko nimti pvitr hunch r ti sbai pujahariko hunech. timihrule tys din kehi kam grne humdain ani euta pvitr sbha bolanechau. yo niym timihru ghrhuma timihruko pustau-pustasmm cli rhne ch. “jb timihru aphno jminma bali uthaumchau khetko kuna-kunasmm nuthau ani tysri chodieko ann uthaunu phrker njau. ti sb grihru ttha timihruko jmin bher jane videsihruko nimti chodi deu. m prmprbhuhu timihruka prmesvr hum.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhn sataum mhinako philo din timihruko vises visramko din hunch r manishrulai yo pvitr sbha ho bhni smjhaun turhi bjau. timihru samany kam ngr timihrule agodvara cdaune bli prmprbhuhu kham lyaumnechau.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “prayscitko din sataum mhinako dsaum dinma prch. tysdin timihrule kehi kham humdain ani timihrule agodvara prmprbhulai bli cdaunuprch ani pvitr sbha grnuprch. tys din timihrule kehi kam grne chainau, kin? kinbhne tyo din timihruko prayscitko din ho. tysdin pujahari prmprbhuko samune janechn r timihurulai pvitr parn utsv grnechn. “ydi kunai manisle ys dinma upvas bsn asvikar gre uslai uska manishrubat chutyaunu prch. ydi kunai manisle tys din kehi kam grch m uslai uska manishruko bicbat ses parnechu. tysdin timihrule kunai kam grnu hudain ani yo vidhi timihru jham bschau tyham sdhaimko nimti calu rhnech. yo din timihruko nimti ek vises visramko din ho r timihrule tys din kehi khane chainau. yo vises visramko din tys mhinako nvaum dinko samjhbat suru hunech r bholiplt samjhsmm rhnech.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhnn sataum mhinako pndhraum dinma chapro-basko cad mnaunuprch. yo cad prmprbhuko nimti sat dinsmm cli rhnuprch. ksaille ys cadko philo din kehi kam grnu humdain jb pvitr sbha grinech. timihrule prmprbhuko nimti agodvara sat dinsmm bli lyaunu prch ani athaum din timihrule arko pvitr sbha grne prch. agoko bli prmprbhulai cdaunuprch, tinihru tys kehi kam grnu humdain ani yo pvitr sbha hunech. “prmprbhuko vises cadhru yi nai hun. yi dinhrua pvitr sbahru hunechn, timihrule prmprbhulai agobat blihru cdaunechau. hombli, annbli, ardhblihru aru any blidanhru cdaumnechau. m blihru timihrule thik smya cdaunechau. timihrule cdaune yi blihru prmprbhuko visram dinhruko smrn r vises bhaklko nimti ho. tinihru kehi yogyko blihru timihrule prmprbhulai din skchau. “sataum mhinako pndhraum din jb timihru aphno jminbat phsl btulchau tb sat dinsmm prmprbhuko cadhru mnaunuprch. philo din ani athaum din vises visramko din hunech. philo dinma timihrule phlko bothrubat ramro ramro phlhru btulun prch ani khjurko hamgahru, moto patbheka rukhkhara hamgahru r kholako kinarma hune lhre-piplka hamgahru btuler prmprbhuhu timihruka prmesvrkoaghi sat din annnd mnaunu prch. prtyek vrs timihrule sat dinsmm prmprbhuko nimti yo cad mnaunu prch. yo cad satom mhinama mnainech r yo vidhi sdhaim clirhnech. israelma jnmne sbai manishru sat dinsmm ti asthayi chaprohuma bas bsnechn. kin? kinbhne timihruka stnanle jann paumnechn. tysai karn jb maile israelihurulai misrko bhumi bahir lyaem, maile

tinihrulai dksin chaprohuma bsn lgaem. m prm-prbhhu timihruka prmesvr hum." ysrth mosale prm-prbhulai smman grine sbai cadhru israelka manishrulai btaidie.

24

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnbhyo, "israelka manishrulai ades deu tinihrule nirnti jytiko nimti apahimle bhdraks piser tyar pareko suddh tel launu prch. prmprbhuaighi bhet hune palma krar sndukko prda bahir samjhat bihan nhunjelsmm harunle nirnti btti jlaun. yo vidhi timihruka sntan bamcunjelsmm sdhaim clirhnech. harunle prmprbhuko aghi sunaulo bttidanma nirnti btti jlairhnechn. "msino pithoko bahrta roti prtyek rotima solh btuko pitho pryog grer pkau. prmprbhuaighi prtyek pmktima chvta grer sunko mecma roti sjau. prtyek pmktima suddh sugndhit dhup jlau. ysle prmprbhulai agodvara bli cdhaeko smjhna graun shayta grch. prtyek visramko din harunle prmprbhuaighi ysri roti rakkhun. israelka manishruko nimti yo krar sdhaimko nimti rhnech. harun r unka chorahrule pvitr sthlma tyo roti khanechn. kin? kinbhne tyo roti dherai pvitr ch. yo prmprbhuko nimti agodvara jlaer cdhaine bliharuna euta ho r yo harunko nimti sthayi ams hunech." israeli ama r misri pitako ekjna chora thiyo jo israelma bsthyo. tyo manis israelihruko majhma thiyo ani ek din usle arko israelisit ldaim grnu suru gryo. israeli amako chorole srapdai prmprbhuko namko nramro kura gryo ani manishrule uslai mosakham lyaie. (amako nam slotim thiyo ani tini dan kulki dibriki chori thiin.) manishrule tys manislai kaidi jhaim pkrie ani spst nyayko nimti prmprbhuko ajnako lagi prkhe. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnbhyo, "manis-lai lyau jsle sivirbahir srapyo. ti jsle usko srap sune tinihrulai pni bolau ani ti tinihrule aphna hat usko taukoma rakkhnu prch. tb israelko smpurn smudayle usmathi mrunjelsmm dhungale hirkaunu prch. timile israelka manishrulai bhnn "ydi kunai manisale aphno prmesvrlai srapch bhne uslai dnd dinu prch. ydi kunai manisle prmprbhuko ninda grch athva srapch israelko smpurn smudayle uslai dhungale hirkaer marnuprch. ydi euta videsile ninda grch bhne uslai avsyai marnu prch jsto israelma jmeko nindalai march. "ani ydi ekjna manisle kunai arko manisko htya grch bhne tyslai marnuprch. ydi kunai vyktile arkako psulai mare tysle bdlama arko euta psu dinuprch. ani ydi kunai manisle arko manislai cot lyaumch. tys manislai pni cot nai pari dinuprch. hddi bhamceko bhe huddi nai bhamci dinuprch euta amkha phutai dieko bhe usko pni amkha nai phutaidin prch r damt bhamci dieko bhe tysko pni damt nai bhamci dinuprch. je jsto cot parekoch tyslai pni tyhi grnuprch. ydi ksaila kunai manis mare tyo marne manislai pni marnuprch. ydi ksaila arko ksailo psu mare tysle pni usko satoma euta tyslai psu dinuprch. "kanun videsiko nimti ani aphno deska manishruko nimti samco rhnech. kin? kinbhne m prmprbhhu timihruko prmesvr hum." tb mosale manishrulai yi kurahru btae ani tinihrule jsle srapeko thiyo tys manislai pal bahir lyaer dhungle hirkaer mare. ysrth israelihrule tyhi gre jo prmprbhule mosalai ajna dinu bheko thiyo.

25

prmprbhule sinai prvtma mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israelka manishrulai bhnn, jb timihru jminma pugchau, jo m timihrulai dinch, tys smy timihrule prmprbhuko smmanma bhumilai vises visram dinu prch. ch vrsamm timihrule biuhru ropn skchau ani ch vrs smm dakh bgaimcama klm katn skchau, phlhru btuln skchau. tr sataum vrsma timihrule jminlai visram dier tyham biuhru chrne chainau, tyhamka bothru chimolne chainaum karn prmprbhuko smmanma yo vises visram hunech. ubjni uthaiskepchi tyham apahim umreka bothrubat ann uthaunu sktainau ani nchimoleko dakh bothrubat phl btuln sktainau. jminle ek vrs visram paunech. "ydi bhumilai visram dieko bheta pni timihruko nimti ani timihruka manishruko ani nokr-noknirhuco nimti dainik mjdurhru ttha timihrusmg bsne videsihruko nimti prsst phsl hunech. timihrule ghrelu r aru psuhruko nimti pni tyham prsst phsl hunech. "timihrule sat vrs sat plt gnnu jsko prtphl 49 vrs nisknch. tys smyko avghima tyham bhumilai sat vrsko nimti visram hunech. sasaum mhinako dsaum din jun prayscitko din hunch bhedako simgko turhi bjaunu. yo sara desbhri bjaunu prch. timihrule pcsaum vrsalai vises vrs rupma mnaunechau ani sara deska sbai manishruko nimti svntnrtako ghosna grnechau, jsalai jynti utsvko rupma mnainech. ys smyama prtyek manisle aphno smptti phirta paunech. prtyek sevk aphno ghrma phrkinech. aphno ghr-jminma janech, aphno privar bhekoma phrker janech. timihruko nimti yo pcsau vrs ek vises utsvko vrs hunech. tyti bela kunai pni biu nchr vijn nlgau, apahim phleko ann nuthau ani nchimoleko dakhbat nbtul. yo vrs timihruko nimti mhotsvko vrsho r yo pvitr smy mannu. timihrule khetma uthaeko ann khaunu. jynti vrsma prtyek manisle aphno smptti phirta paunech. "jb timihrule aphno jmin becda aphna chimekihrulai nthg. usle pni timilai nthgos jb timi ubat jmin kinchau. jb timi timihruko chimekiko jmin kinchau tb vigt vrsko utsvko smkhyalai gn r ucit muly gnaa grnu ti smkhyahru pryog gr. kin? kinbhne timro chimekile timilai arko (utsv) smm shi trikale kheti-pati grnko nimti beceko ch. timile vrsrhru anusar damko hisab grnu prch. ydi tyham dherai vrsrhru bamki rke utsv dam jyada hunu prch. ydi vrsrhru kmnti bhe dam kmnti hunu prch. kinbhne usle timilai annhru smkhyahru matr beceka hun. ekarkalai nthg. aphno prmesvrlai adr gr. m prmprbhhu timihruka prmesvr hum. "mero vidhi-vidhanhru yad rakher paln gre timihru aphno jminma aram sath bsn skchau. ani jminle prsst bali ubjaunech r timihrusit annko kehi kmi nhumda timihru annle bamcnu skchau. "tr hun skch timihrule bhnn skchau, 'ydi hamile biu chrenau athva bali uthaenau bhne sataum vrsma khane hami sit kehi rhmdain.' cinta ngr! chaitaum vrsma m mero asirvad dine chu jsle grda jminle tin vrsko nimti bali ubjaunech. jb timihru athaum vrs bali lgaumchau tys smyama phileko ann nai khairheko hunechau. nvaumvrs timihruko bali paki skda pni timi tyhi purano ann nai khamdai greka hunechau. "bhumi samccai nai mero ho yskarn timihrule sdako nimti becn sktainau. timihru t mero jminma mmsg bsn aeka

prdesi athva yatrihru matr hau. manishrule jmin becn skchn tr pheri tinihruko privarko dsdyle tyo bhumi phirta grn skch. timihruko desma kunai manis ekd-mai grib humda jmin becnu skch tr usko ati njikko aphnt aer aphno manisko nimti tyo bhumi kinn skch. kunai grib manislai usko jmin kini dine aphnt nhola, tr usko prsst dhn bheko smya aphaimle yo jmin kinn skch. tyo jmin kinn ucit muly tirn usle beceko vrsbat kinne smysmm kti vrs usle tys jminma kheti gryu, tyo gnos, r bamki rheko vrsrhuma tys jminbat kti ubjni hunch tysko muly tierer aphno jmin kinos tb tyo jmin pheri usko hunch. tr ydi tys manisko jmin kinn prsst dhn kmaun nske ani jminko muly tirn nske mhotsv vrssmm tyo jmin kinne manis kai bhirhnech. tb vises mhotsvko smya tyo jmin pheri purano tysko maliklai phrkainech r tyo jmin tysko shi malik kai hunech. "ydi kunai manisle prkhal lgaeko shrbhitro ghr becch bhne usle ek vrsbhitr ghr ukxaune adhikar paunech. tr ydi tyo becne malikbe beceko dinbat ek vrs bhitrma phrkaun nske tyo prkhalko gherabhitrko ghr kinne manis ttha usko sntanhruko sthayi smpti hunech. mhotsvko smya tyo ghr purano maliklai phrkaine chain. tr prkhalle ngerieko jgga khulla maidan srh rhnch r tysto thaumko ghr becieko khndma mhotsvko bela phileko malikle nai tyo ghr paumnech. "tr levihruko sr visyam levihrusit tinihruko ghr phirta paune adhikar ch jo tinihruko shrhru bhitr ch. levi shr bhitrko levihruko ghr ydi kunai manisle kineki bhe pni mhotsvko smya tyo ghr pheri purano malikkoma prker janch. kin? kinbhne levi shr bhitrka ghrhru levi privarhru kai hun. israelihrule levihrulai ti ghrhru dieka hun. levi shrhruko vripri rheka khethru ttha curhru becn skdain kinbhne ti sb sdako nimti levihru kai hun. "timihruko shr bhitraiko koi manis yti grib hun skch ki usle aphaimlai pni gujara grn nskla. ysto khndma timihrule uslai prdesi pahunalai jstai timihrusitai bsn dinuprch. timihrule uslai rn die sud-byaj va napha nlin r aphno prmesvrko smmanma uslai timihrusit bsn deu. uslai rn die sud nlgau ani uslai khan beceko khadma napha nrakh. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. timihruka prmesvr hunulai r knan des timihrulai dinu maile timihrulai misrdesbat bahir lyaem. "timihruko aphnai desko kunai manis yti grib hru hun skch ki usle aphaimlai timihru ksai kham kmara srh becn skch tr timihrule uslai kmaraalai jhai nkhtau. mhotsvko smysmmalai uslai kunai prdesi athva mj-duri grn khtaieko manislai jhaim vyvhar gr. tb u ani uska chora-chorihru timihrudekhi mukt hunechn. u aphno purkhauli smptima prker aunu skch. kin? kinbhne tysta manishru mera sevkhu hun. maile tinihulalai misrbat lyaem. tinihulalai kmarako rupma bocnu humdain. timihru tinihruko nimti nisthru malik hunuhumdain. timihrule aphno prmesvrko dr ani adr grnuprch. "timihruko sri ttha purus kmari-kmarahraka visyam aphno vriprika deshrubat timihrule kmara-kmarihru paun skchau. timihrukai desma bso-bas grne videsihrubat pni balk-balika kmara-kmarihru paumn skchau. ti balk kmara-kmarihru timihruka hunechn. timihruko mrtyupchi ti videsi kmara-kmarihru timra nanihru ka hunechn ani tinihru sdhaimko nimti timihrukai hunechn. timihrule videsihulalai kmara-kmarihru bnaun skchau

tr israeli manishru timihruko aphnthruprti timihru nisthru malik bnuu humdain. "timihrukham aune videsi athva prdesihru dhai pni hun skchn ani timihruko aphnai deska dajyu-bhaihru atyntai grib bhi tinihruko kmara bni bikri hun skchn. ydi ysto bheko khndma tys manissit phirta kinne adhikar ch. uslai usko dajyu-bhaihru mdhye ksalle kinnu skch. athva usko kaka-mama ttha usko kaka-mamaka chorahrule athva usko aphnai aphntka kunai manisle uslai kinn skch. athva u aphaimle pni aphno prsst dhn jogad gre aphaimlai pheri kinn skch. "timi ksri dam tokn skchau? arko jynti vrssmm videsilai usle beceko dindekhi vrshru gn. toknko nimti tys smkhyalai pryog gr. kin? kinbhne usle shi rupma kehi vrsko nimti matr kineko thiyo. ydi arko jynti vrsko smy aun ajhai nikai vrs ch, tys manisle nikai besi dam tirnu prch. tr dam vrsko smkhyama bhr prch. ani pheri ydi arko mhotsv vrs aunni kehi vrs matr rhe usle aphno purano dam bhnda dherai kmtri rkm tirnuprch. tyo manis tysko maliksmg ek daunik hajirma kam grne mjdur jhaim rhnskch ani tys videsi malikle usmg dust vyvhar ngros. "ydi tys manislai ksalle ukxaeko khndma, tyo manis arko mhotsv vrsma svtntr usknu skch mhotsvko vrsma uska nanihru pni svtntr bn-inu skchn. kin? kinbhne, israelihrulai misr desma tinihruko dastvbat ukaser mero aphno das-dasihru bnaun lyaeko hum. m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum.

26

"timihru aphnai nimti murti nbnau aphno bhumima dhog grnu, murtihru athva smark nbnau. kin? kinbhne m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. "mera vises visram dinhrulai yad gr ani mero pvitr sthanlai adr gr. m prmprbhu hum. "mera nymhru ani ajnahru yad rakh ani tinihruko paln gr. ydi timihrule yi kurahru grchau bhne pani prne smya timihrulai pani dinechu. jb ysto hunch, jminle kheti ubjaunech ani rukhhruma phl lagnechn. timihruko dai amngur tipne smysmm rhnech ani amngur tipai phsl ropne smysmm rhnech. timihru jti cahnchau tyti khanen Chau ani aphno bhumima surksit bsnechau. m timihruko desma santi dinechu r timihru santi sath bsn paunechau. noksandayk psuhrulai m timihruko desbat nikalidinechu ani timihrulai dhmkau athva dr dekhaun koi manis aune chain karn kunai sena timihruko des bher jan paumnechain. "timihrule aphno struhulalai khednechau, r trvarle marnechau. timihru pamc jnale ek sy jna sutrhulalai prajit grnechau ani timihru ek sy jnale timihruko ds hjar struhulalai prajit grnechau. timihrule timihruko struhulalai nas grnechau. "m timihrulai dya grnechu r timihrulai thulo sntan pni dherai nanihru jnmaune skti dinechu. m mero krar timihrusit shi rakhnechu. timihrusmg prsst ann rhnech r timihrule nyam vrsko kheti uthaunda pni purano vrsko ann rhi rhnale tyo purano ann timihrule phyamknu prnech ntr timihrukoma nyam bali uthaer rakhne sthl hune chain. timihruko majhma prmprbhu aer bsne pvitr jgga-pvitr pal bsalnechu. m timihrulai ghrna grne chain. m timihrusitai bsnechu. m timihruko prmesvr hunechu ani timihru mera manishru

hunechau. m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. timihru misr desma das thiyau tr maile timihrulai tyhambat bahir lyaem. timihru dastvko bojhle nihuryaieko thiyau tr ab m timihruko juvalai bhamcidinechu ani m timihrulai dharmikta sit sir thado gri hidne tulyaunechu. “tr ydi timihrule mera ti ajnahru mandainau, ydi timihrule mero vidhihru r ajnahruko avhelna gchau yo mero krar bhmg greko jsto hunech. ydi timihrule yso grchau bhne, tb m timihrumathi bhymr ksthru lyaunechu. timihrumathi rog ttha jvro lyaedinechu. ti roghrule timra amkhahru phutai dinechn ani timihruko jivn ant graidinech. timihrule kheti gre pni sphl hune chainau, timihruka struhrule timra ann blihru khaidinechn. m timihruko virodhma hunechu r timihrulai strole prast grnech. ti struhru jsle timihrulai ghrna grchn timihrumathi sasn grnechn. timihru bhagirhne chau ydypi ksaila timihrulai khedeko humdan. “yti grda pni timihrule mlai nmane timihrule greko papko sat guna vesi sjay dinechu. ani timihruko grvko mhangrlai m bhtkaunechu. akasle timihrulai pani dinechain r tysri nai prthvile timihrulai ann dine chain. akas r prthvi timihruko nimti krms phlam r kamsa jsta hunechn. timihrule pura mehn t grchau tr tysbat kehi labh hunechain ani timihrulai nt jminle ann dinech nt rukhhrule phl dinech. “ajh timihru mero virodh grchau r maile bhneko mandainau bhne timihrulai sat guna adhik hisable hirkanechu. jti timihru pap grchau tyti nai vesi timihrule dnd bhogne chau. m timihru viruddh jmgli jnavrhru pthaunechu ani timihrulai timihruka nanihru laijanechn. timihrule timihruko psuhru marnechn ani timihruka dherai manishru marinechn r batahru khali hunechn. “yti humda pni ydi timihru cetenau bhne ani mero virodh grirhyau bhne, tb m apahim timihruko viruddh janechu r timihruko paphruko nimti sat guna dnd dinechu. timihrule mero krar bhmg gryau, ysrrh m timihrulai dnd din timihruko viruddh sutrhru lyaunechu. timihru bcauko nimti aphno shrbhitr janechau tr m tyham roghru phailaidinechu ani timihruka struhrule timihrulai jitne chn. m timihruko ann vitrn vichinn bnaunechu. ds jna srihrule eutai culhama bhansa pkaunechn. timihrule ek-ek jna grer roti napnechn. timihrule khanechau tr timihru aghaune chainau. “ajh pni ydi timihrule mero adeshru mann asvikar gryau ani mero virodhma rhyau. tb m mero samcaai ris dekhaunechu! m timihruko prmprbhu, timihruko pap prinambhnda sat guna vesi dnd dinechu. timihru yti sahro bhoko hunechau kti timihrule aphnai chora-chorihruko masu khanechau. m timihruko puja grne agla sthlhru dhvms pari dinechu ani dhupka vedihru bhtkaidinechu. m timihruko lashrulai timihruko murtihrumathi ldaidine chu. timihru mbat ekdmai ghinlagdo bheka chau. m timihruko pvitr sthlhru suny paridinechu, m timihruka shrhru dhvms paridinechu ani m timihrule cdhaeko sugndhit blihru grhn grdinem. m timihruko des khali parnechu tb timihruko struhru pni tyo dekker chkk prnechn. m timihrulai des videsma chrpust parnechu r mero trvar nikaler timihrulai ses grnechu. timihruko bhumii rittinech ani shrhru nasa hunechn. “timihruko des khali parer timihrulai struko desma lginech jsle grda timihruko desle purn aram paunech

r desle pni aramko smyko annd linech. jmin khali hunech ani jminle visram paunech jo timihru tyham humda ysle paeko thien. bamcekahrule pni struko jminma bsn sahs paunechain. timihru prtyek cijsmg bhybhit rhnechn ani havale udhaeko ptkr jhaim yta r uta bhagirhne chn. timihru ksaila pchibat lkhethe jhaim bhagirhne chn r ldne chn. ksaila nkhedne pni timihru ksaila trvarlier khede jhaim bhager ekarkama thokindai ldnechn. “timihru struhruko samunne ubhine sahs paune chainau. timihru arkako desma nst hunechau. ysrrh ti bamki bamcekahru pni struhruko desma aphno paphruka lagi sder janechn. timihruka purkhahru jsri sder ge tysri nai timihru pni struhruko mulukma sder ses hunechn. “tr ydi ti manishrule aphno pap, pita-purkhahrule greko pap, timihru mero virodhma rheko sty r timihrule visvas ghat greko adhrm svikar gre, ydi timihrule m timihruko stru bheko r struhruko desma pthaeko sty svikare ani timihru mero nimti videsihru jhaim bhe pni ydi timihruko dust hrdylai nmr pari aphno papko dnd bhogchn bhne, maile yakub, ishak r abrahamsmg greko krar r tys deslai pni smjhnechu. “jmin ritto rhnech r tysle visramhruko annd linech. ti bamki bamcekahrule timihrule greko papko dnd grhn grnechn, timihrule mero vidhihru ghrna greko r vidhihru mannu asvikar greko karn nai timihrule sjay bhogeko ho bhni bujhe bhne, timihrule samccai nai pap greka hun. tr ydi mero shayta khoje m timihrulai asvikar grne chain. timihrulai purai nst parne chain, timihru struko desma beska bhe pni timihrule bhneko kura sunnechu karn m aphno krar virsne chain. kin? kinbhne m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. timihruko nimti m timihruka pita-purkhahrusit greko krar smjhnechu. timihruka pita-purkhahralai maile misrbat bahir lyaer m timihruko prmesvr bnioke sty any jatihrulai thaha ch. m prmprbhu hum.” prmprbhule israelka manishrulai dieko vidhi-vidhanhru, niymhru r siksahru yi nai hun r yi vidhihru nai prmprbhu ani israelka manishrumajh bheko krar ho. prmprbhule sinai prvtma yi vidhihru mosalai bhnnubhyo ani unle timihru israelka manishrulai die.

27

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhnh kunai manisle vises sevako nimti kunai manis nai cdhaune prmprbhushng bhakl grn skch. tyo manisako dam pujaharile toknuprch. kinbhne tysri cdhaune manishrule cdhaieko manis phrkaumda prmprbhulai dam tirnuprch. bis vrs dekhi satththi vrs bic manisako mol camdiko pcas sekel hunch. timi camdika lagi adhikarik nap pryog grnuprch. eutai umer bheki strihruko mol tis sekl ho. (timihru camdiko nimti adhikari nap pryog grnuprch.) pamc vrsdekhi bis vrs pugeko manisako dam bis sekel camdi r yhi umerki striko dam ds sekel camdi. ek mhinabat pamc vrsrrsm pugeko ketoko dam pamc sekel camdi ani ketiko dam tin sekel. sathi vrs athva bdhiko purusko dam pndhr sekel r striko dam ds sekel camdi hunch. (camdiko prinam srkari prianam anasar hunuprch) “ydi kunai manis ekdmai grib bhe uslai pujaharikham lyaunu r tys manisle kti tirnu prne nirny grnechn. bamcekahru athva

bamki rheka prmprbhuko ajna avhelna grda prmp-
 prbhule dinu bheko dndko bhogai r bamceka man-
 ishru.prmprbhulai uphar "kehi psuhru prmprbhulai
 bli svrup cdhaun skinch. ydi kunai manisle tinihru
 mdhye euta psu lyae tyo pvitr hunch. jun psu usle
 prmprbhulai cdhaune prtijna greko thiyo, usle tyo
 psu arko psusit satnuhumdain. ramro psusit nramro
 athva nramrosmg ramro psu satnu humdain. ydi
 kunai manisle tyso grch bhne ti duvai psuhru pvitr
 hunechn r ti dubai prmprbhuko hunechn. "kahi
 psuhru prmprbhuko nimti blihru cdhaumn skimdain
 ydi kunai manisle tysto apvitr psu prmprbhulai cd-
 haun lyae, tyo pujaharikham lyaunuprch. tyo psu
 cahe ramro hos athva nramro kehi bhinnta humdain
 tr dam pujaharile toknech. pujaharile dam tokepci
 tyo psuko dam tyhi rhnech. ydi tyo manis tyo psu
 phrkaun cahnce, usle ysko dammathi ajhai ek pam-
 cau ams thpnuprch. "ab ydi kunai manisle aphno
 ghr prmprbhulai arpn grn cahanchn bhne, puja-
 harile tys ghrko dam toknuprch. tyo ghr gtilo hos
 athva nramro ysama kunai bhinnta rhmdain, ydi pu-
 jaharile muly tokepci tyhi nai pkka muly hunech.
 ydi tys manisle tyo ghr pheri phrkaun khoje usle
 tokeko damma ajh pamcaum asm thpnuprch r tyo
 ghr pheri usaiko hunech. "ydi kunai manisle aphno
 khetko euta ams prmprbhuma arpn grch, tb arpieko
 jminko amsko dam biuko priman anasar tokinu prch
 jo jminko tys adesma chrn skinch. ek homrjauko biu
 jane jminko pcas sekelcamdiko drle dam tokn skinch.
 ydi kunai manis aphno jmin jynti vrsma prmprbhu-
 lai cdhaumch tb ysko dam pujaharidvara tokinech.
 tr ydi tys datale utsvpchi jmin dan grch bhne tysko
 dam pujaharile hisab grer pkka dam toknuprch. arko
 mhotsv vrssmm kti vrs bamki rhnce tyhi prkarle
 usle muly toknuprch. ydi tyhi damle aphno jmin
 phrkaun cahe tokieko damma ajh ek pamcau ams th-
 per lios tb tyo jmin pheri usko aphno hunch. ydi
 tys datale muly cukaer aphno jmin phrkaen bhne tyo
 jmin pujahariko hunch. tr ydi tyo jmin aru ksaile
 kine pheri damale phrkaun sktain. mhotsvko vrsma
 jmin mukt gridinch. yo prmprbhuko nimti pvitr
 bhumj jhaim prmprbhulai smpurn ruple aprn grieko
 hunch yo sdhaimko nimti pujahariko hunech. "ydi
 kunai manisle, aphno parivarik smptti nbhi kunai
 usle kineko jmin prmprbhulai arpn grch bhne, tb pu-
 jaharile tyo vrsdekhi mhotsv vrssmm rheko vrsko
 hisable jminko dam tokos, tb tyo jmin prmprbhuko
 hunech. mhotsv vrsma tyo jmin pheri jun malik-
 bat datale kineko thiyo usaiko hunch. "kunai ci-
 jko dam tokimda pvitrsthanko prsasndvara adhikarik
 nap anasar tokinu prch. prsasnko vidhi anasar ek
 sekel brabr bis gerah hunch. "manishrule prmprb-
 hulai gai ttha bhedahru pni vises bliko rupma cd-
 haun skchn. tr ydi cdhaine psu mauko prthm thuma
 athva bacha ho bhne tyo prmprbhukai ho. ysrth man-
 ishrule ti psuhru prmprbhulai vises bli svrup cdhaun
 sktainn. tr ydi tyo phila jnmieko psu asuddh ch. tb
 tys manisle pheri yslai kiner phrkaunuprch. puja-
 harile tyo psuko dam tokch r kinnele tysma pam-
 cau amsko ek ams thper kinnuprch. tr ydi tyhi vyk-
 tile nkine pujaharile usle tokeko damma tyo psu bec-
 nuprch. "manishrule prmprbhulai vises upharhu cd-
 haumchn r yi upharhu prmprbhuko hunechn. ani

kin-bec grn skimdain. parivarik smpttika yi up-
 harhru manis, psu, jmin ani kunai vstu hun skchn.
 "ydi ysto vises uphar manisko ch bhne tb usle kiner
 phirta lyaun skdain r tyslai avsyai marnu prch. "sbai
 balika annhrubat dsams prmprbhuko ho, ysko arth
 khetiko ann ttha rukhka phlhruko, dsams prmprb-
 huko ho. ysrth ydi kunai manisle tyo ams phirta
 linu cahnce bhne usle usko dsamsko damma pamc
 bhag ams dam thpnuprch ani matr kinn skch. "man-
 ishruko gai ttha bhedahrubat prtyek dsaum psu pu-
 jaharile lin skchn kinbhne prtyek dsams psu prmp-
 rbhuko ho. tyo chanieko psu asl ho athva hoin
 tys visyama tysko malikle cinta grne kam chain. usle
 tyo psu arko eutasmg satn sktain, yso gre ti duitai
 psuhru prmprbhuka hunchn. tyo psu kiner phrkaun
 skimdain." sinai prvtma prmprbhule mosalai israelka
 manishruka nimti dinu bheka ajnahru yinai hun.

sinai mrubhumiko bhet hune palma israelihrule misr des chodeko dosro vrsko dosro mhinako philo din mosasit prmprbhule kura grnubhyo. "uhamle bhnnubhyo, tinihruko privar r kul smuh shit prtyek vyktiko nam lekher israeli manishruko gnti gr. harun r timile bis vrs r tyo bhnda vesi umer bhekahru senama jan skchn prtyekko gnti gr. prtyek kulka ek ek vyktile timilai shayta grnechn. prtyek kulbat ek jna vykti aguva hunech. yi nimn likhit vyktihrule timilai shayta grnechn. rubenko kulbat sdeurka chora elisur simonko kulbat surisddaiko choro slumlei; yhudako kulbat amminadabko choro nhson; issakarko kulbat suarko choro ntnel; jbulunko kulbat helonko choro eliab; yusuphko uttradhikarihrubat; epraimko kulbat ammihudoko choro elisama mnsseko kulbat pdsurko choro gmliei; binyaminko kulbat gidoniko choro abidan; danko kulbat ammisddaiko choro ahiejer; aserko kulbat okranko choro pgiel; gadko kulbat ru-elko choro elyasap; nptaliko kulbat enanko choro ahira." yi sbai manishru yinihruko kul smuhka aguvahru thie r manishrule nai yinihrulai aphno aphno kul smuhka aguva bnae. tb mosar harunle ti manishrulai le jslai aguva bnaeka thie. dosro mhinako philo din tinihrule sbai smudaylai ekai coti bolaer pusta ani tinihruko sntanhruko nam drtta grer bis r bis bhnda vesi umerko prtyek vyktiko suci tyar gre. prmprbhule mosalai dinu bheko ajna anasar tinle manishruko gnti sinai mrubhumima gre. tinihrule ysto prkarle smkhya gnti gre israelko prthm jati ruben r tinko privarko gnta gre. bis r bis vrs bhnda vesi umerka vyktihru jo senama jan skthe tinihruko namko suci bnaiyo. tinihruko pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar nam drtta griyo. rubenko kulbat gnti grieko smkhya 46,500 thiyu. tinihrule simonko kulbat gnti gre-bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar drtta griyo. simonko kulbat 59,300 vyktiko gnti gryu. tinihrule gadko kulbat gnti gre bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar drtta griyo. gadko kulbat 45,650 vyktiko gnti gryu. tinihrule yhudako kulbat gnti gre bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar drtta griyo. yhudako kulbat 74,600 vyktiko gnti gryu. tinihrule issakarko kulbat gnti gre bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar drtta griyo. issakarko kulbat 54,400 vyktiko gnti gryu. tinihrule jbulunko kulbat gnti gre bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar drtta griyo. jbulunko kulbat 57,400 vyktihruko gnti griyo. tinihrule epraimko kul smuhbat gnti gre. (epraim-yusuphko choro.) bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar drtta griyo. epraimko kulma gnti grieko vyktihruko skhya 40,500 thiyu. tinihrule mnsse kulma manishruko gnti gre. (mnsse pni yusuphka chora thie.) bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar gnta griyo.

mnsseko kulma gnti grieko manishruko smkhya 32,200 thiyu. tinihrule binyamin kulma manishruko gnti gre. bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar gnta griyo. binyaminko kulma gnti grieka manishruko smkhya 35,400 thiyu. tinihrule dan kulma manishruko gnti gre. bis vrs r umbhoka sbai manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam pita-purkhako kul r privar anasar gnti griyo. danko kulma gnti grieka manishruko smkhya 62,700 thiyu. tinihrule aser kulma manishruko gnti gre. bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam purkhako kul r privar anasar gnta griyo. aser kulma gnta grieka manishruko smkhya 41,500 thiyu. nptali kulma manishruko tinihrule gnta gre. bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihru prtyekko nam purkhako kul r privar anasar gnta griyo. nptali kulma gnta grieko manishruko smkhya 53,400 thiyu. mosa, harun r israelka bahr jna aguvahrule yi manishruko gnti gre. (tyham prtyek kul smuhbat ek jna aguva thie.) tinihrule bis vrs r umbhoka manishru jo senama jan skthe tinihruko gnti gre. tinihru prtyekko aphno-aphno privar anasar gnta griyo. tinihruko jmma smkhya 6,03,550 thiyu. levi kul smuhka privarka manishruko gnta israelka any manishrusit grien. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubheko thiyoh "leviko kul smuhka manishruko gnta ngrnu athva tinihrulai israelka aru manishrusit nmi-launu. r timile levihrulai krarko pvitr pal r yska sbai vstuhru herchah gruka nimti niyukt gryau. tinihrule pvitr pal r yska sbai vstuhru boknu prch. ani tinihrule pvitr palko seva grnuprch r tinihrule unihruko chauni yskai vripri bnaunu prch. jb timile pvitr pal sarthyo levihrule yslai tl jharnu prthyu jb tinihru rokine chau, levihrule yslai sthapit grnu prthyu. kunai jo videsi njik aumch tyslai marnu prch. israelihrule aphno aphno dl smuh bhitr r apnai jhndako cheu chauma sivir bnaun. r levihrule tinihruka chauni pvitr palkai vripri lgaun r yslai rkasa grnu prch taki krarko pvitr pal surksit rthos r prmesvrko risiko prkop israeli smudaymathi npros." ysri israelka manishrule prmprbhu dvara mosalai dinu bheko sbai ajnahrul paln gre.

2

mosa r harunlai prmprbhule bhnnubhyoh "israelka manishru prtyekle sivir bhet hune palko vripri lgaunu prch ani prtyek kul dlko aphno jhnda hunuprch r prtyek manisla a-aphno dlko jhndako smip sivir bnaunu prch. "yhuda sivir dlhrule purvtir gham jhulkne ptti aphno jhndako muntir sivir halun. yhuda dlka manishruko aguva amminadabka chora nhson ho. tinko dlma 74,600 manishru chn. "tinko smipmai issakar privar dlle sivir halun. yi manishruko aguva suarko choro ntnel hun. usko dlma 54,400 manishru chn. "jbulun kul dlle pni yhuda dlkai njikma sivir halun. jbulunka manishruko aguva helonko choro eliab hun r, tinko dlma 57,400 manishru thie. "yhadako sivirma jmma 1,86,400 manishru khtaieka chn. yi sb manishru tinihruka vibhinn privar dlma vibhkt bheka chn. jb manishru ek thamudekhi arko thamu srchn yhuda dl phila

srnech. "rubenko sivirko jhnda pvitr palko dksinna rhnech. prtyek dlle aphno jhnda njikai sivir halnech. rubenka manishruko aguva sdeurka choro elisur hun r usko dlma 46,500 manishru chn. "simon kul dlle ruben privar dlkai njik sivir halnech. simonka manishruko aguva surisddaiko choro slumiel hun. usko dlma 59,300 jna manishru chn. "rubenko manishruko njikai gadka manishrule pni sivir halnechn. ruelko chora elyasap gadka manishruko aguva ho. usko dlma 45,650 manishru chn. "tyham rubenko sivirma khtieka jmma 1,51,450 jna manishru chn r jb manishru ek thamubat arko thaumma srchn rubenko sivir dosro dl hunech. "levihruko sivirsitai aru sivirhruko majhma bhet hune pal pni janech. tinihruko jsri aphno aphno jhndama sivirhru lgaieko ch sohi krmma lskrma janchn. "pscim ptitko epraimko sivir tinihrukai jhndama hunech. epraimka manishruko aguva ammihudka choro elisama hun. usko dlma jmma 40,500 jna manishru chn. "epraimka kul dlko sivirko njikai mnsse kul dlko sivir hunech. ys dlko aguva pdsurko choro gmliel hun. usko dlma 32,200 manishru chn. "binyamin kul dlko sivir epraimko kul dlko sivir njikai rhnech ani ys kul dlko aguva gidoniko choro abidan hun. tyham jmma 35,400 jna manishru usko dlma thie. "epraimko sivirma khtieka manishruko smkhya 1,08,100 ch. jb sivir himdch tinihru tesro lskrma hidnechn. "uttr tir bheko danko sivirma bheka manishru tinihruko aphno jhnda muni rhnechn ani tinihruko aguva ammisddaiko choro ahiegr hun. usko dlma 62,700 jna manishru chn. "dan kul dlko sivir njikai aser kul dlko sivir rhnch ani ys kul dlko aguva okranko choro pgiel hun. tyham usko dlma 41,500 manishru chn. "ani aser kul dlko sivir njikai nptali kul dlko sivir rhnech r tinihruko aguva enanko choro ahira hun. tyham usko dlma 53,400 manishru chn. "dan privar dlma manishruko kul smkhya 1,57,600 ch. tinihru aphno-aphno jhnda lier antim lskrma hidnechn." israelihruko privar anasar gnti grieko manishru yinihru nai hun. gnti grie anasar yinihruko smkhya 6,03,550 ho. prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko ajna anasar israelihrusit levihruko gnti grien. ysrt israeli manishrule mosalai prmprbhule dinubheko ajna anasar prtyek kuro gre. ysri nai tinihrule aphno-aphno jhnda njikai sivir bnae ani tysri nai aphno-aphno vms r privar anasar tinihru lskrma himde.

3

prmprbhule sinai prvtma mosasng kura grnuhumda harun r mosako privarko vivrn ysto thiyo. harunka duijnja chorahru thie r nadab tinko jetho chora thie. aru chorahruko nam abihu, elajar r itamar ho. harunka yi chorahru telle abhisikt prmprbhuko vises sevaka nimti pujaharihruko rupma niyukt grieka thie. harunka yi chorahrulai prmprbhuko vises sevama niyukt grieko thiyo. nadab r abihu prmprbhuko sevama rheko smy mai apvitr ago dvara blicdhaeko papple sinai mrubhumima mre. tinihruko kunai choro thien, yskarn elajar r itamarle pujaharika sthan lier prmprbhuko sevama lage. tinihruka babu harunko jivn kalma nai ysto ghtna ghtyo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "levi kulka jmmai manishrulai

lyau ani pujahari, harun samunne hajir grau, tinihru sbai harun pujahariko shyogihru hunechn. levihrule bhet hune palma aradhna grda harunlai r tyham aradhna grnu aune sbai manishrulai shayta grnechn. bhet hune palko sbai sr-smanhruko surksa tinihrule grnechn ani tys palbhitrko dayitvpurn kam grnechn. "levihru sbai israelihrubat cunieka hun. tinihru lai harun r tinka chorahruko shaykhruko rupma dinu prch. "harun r tinka chorahrulai pujahari rupma niyukt gr ani tinihru bahek ani kunai pni vykti tys pvitrsthanma psn cesta gre tyo avsy marinu prch." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "yad rakh, maile levihru lai israelka phile jnmne manishruko sttama lieko chu. yskarn levihru mera hun r israelka phile jnmne chorahru mlai dinu prdain. "jb timihru misr desma thiyau, maile misrdeska manishruka phile jnmeka sbai nanihru marem ani maile israelihruka phile jnmeka nanilai mero nanihru jhaim chuttaem r tysri nai phile jnmeka psuhrulai pni chutyaem. tinihru sbai mero hun m prmesvr hum." sinai prvtma prmprbhule mosasit pheri kura grnubhyo, "levihruko kulma sbai vms ttha privar smuhhru gnti gr. ek mhina r yo bhnda vesi umerko sbai purushruko gnti gr." prmprbhuko ajna paln gri mosale sbai levi manishruko gnti gre. levika tinjina chorahru thie r tinihruko nam ys prkar ch gerso, khat r mrari. gerson vsmko nam ho libni r simi. khat vsmko nam amram, yishar hebron r ujjiel. mrari vmshru hun mhlai r msi. tinihruko pita-purkhahru anasar levika vmshru yinai hun. libni r simika vmshru gersonka hun r tinihru gersoni vmska bhe. ek mhina r adhikka purus manishru tinihruka yi dui privar smuhma sbai 7,500 jna thie. gersoni vmslai pvitr palko pschim ptti sivir lgaunu prthyo. gersoni vmska manishruko aguva laelko choro elyasap thiyo. bhet hune palma gersoni manishruko kam bhet hune pal, bahiri pal, chana r prvesdvarko prdako hercah grnu thiyo. pvitr sthanko amgno prvesdvarko prda amgno prda, prdako dorihr r prdama pryog hune sbai smanhru tinihruko hercahma thiyo. tyo amgn pvitr sthan r vediko vripri thiyo. amami, yishar, hebron r ujjiel privar smuhhru khat vmska hun. ys privar smuh ek mhina r umbhoka purushru 8,300 thie. khatihru lai pvitr sthanma bheko sr-smanko jimmavari thiyo. khati privar smuhruko manishrule pvitr sthanko dksin ptti tinihruko sivir tamge. ujjielko choro elisapan yi khati vmska manishruko aguva thiyo. tinihruko kamhru pvitr snduk, tebl, samdan, vedihru r pvitr sthanko pvitr bhamdahru ani prda r prdasng smbdndhit sbai kurahruko hercah grnu thiyo. pujahari harunko choro elajar camhi levihruko aguvahruko aguva thiyo. pvitr sthan hercah grnehru mathi usko nyntn thiyo. mhlai r musi privar smuhhru mrari vmska hun. ys vmshruma ek mhina r, ys privarma ek mhina ani tys mathika sbai purushru jmma 6,200 jna thie. mrari privar smuhka manishruko aguale abihelko chora surielle pvitr palko uttr tir tinihruka palhru lgae. mrarihru lai pvitr sthanko adharhru, yinihruko barhru khmbahru r yinihruko pryogma aune sbai srsamanhru hercah grne jimmavari thiyo. vripriko amgno khmbahru, kilahru, dorihr, adharhru r ys smbdndhi pryog grine kurahru pni tinihruko jimmama thiyo. pvitr sthanko purv ptti bhet hune

palko smmukh gham jhulkine ptti mosa, harun ani tinka chorahrule sivir bsale. israeli manishruko nimti tinihrule pvitr sthan ilakasa surksa grirheka thie. kunai pni vykti jo pvitr sthanko njik amuthyo tyslai marinthyo. prmprrbhuko ajna anusar mosa r harun dvar gnika ek mhina r umbhoko umerka purus levihruko smkhya jmma 22,000 thiyu. prmprrbhule mosalai pheri bhnnubhyo, "israeli manishruko phile jnmeka purushru jo ek mhina ani umbhokahruko gnti gri euta suci tyar gr. vigtma maila bhneko them ki israelihruka phila jnmekahrulai m linechu, tr ahile m, prmprrbhule israelihruko phila jnmeko sttama levihruelai linechu r israelihruko philo psuhruko sttama levikhrukai philo psudhn linchu." yskarn prmprrbhuko ajna anusar mosale israela manishruko phila jnmeka sbai nanihruko gnti gre. mosale ek mhina r umbhoka sbai purushruko gnti gre ani sucima 22,273 jnako nam thiyu. prmprrbhule mosalai ajh bhnnubhyo, "israelihruko ani manishruko sttama timile levihruelai leu r m aru manishruka psuhruko sttama levihruko linechu. levihru mero manishru hun. m prmprrbhuhum. 22,000 levihru chn tr ani privarko jetha chorahru 22,273 hunale 273 jna levihru bhnda vesi hunchn. yi 273 jna vesi bheka purushruko nimti prtyekko pamc sekliko hisable leu. (prsasnik primanna ek sekl brabr bis gera hunch). israelihrubat yo camdi leu. tyo paisa harun r tinka chorahrulai ti 273 israelihruko sttama deu." yskarn levihru bhnda vesi bheka ani manishruko sttama mosale paisa lie. usle israelihruko phila jnmekabat 1,365 sekl camdi (adhikarihruko nap anusar) jmma gre. prmprrbhuko ajna anusar tyo paisa mosale harun r tinka chorahrulai die.

4

prmprrbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, "levihruko bicma khatihruko niuhruko vms ttha privar smuhko hisable gnti gr. bhet hune palma seva grn aune mdhye tis dekhki pcas vrs umer smmka manishruko gnti gr. khatihruko kam bhet hune palma sb bhnda pvitr cijhruko hercaha grnu ho. "jb israelihru nyam ksetrma srn tyar hunchn, harun r tinka chorahrule bhet hune pal prda tl jharnu prch ani ysle krarko snduklai dhaknu prch. tinihrulai ysmathi nrm chala lgai deu ani chalalai nilo lugasit chopi deu ani bokne dndalai yslo thaumma rakhnu prch. "tinihrule pvitr teblmahi nilo rmngko luga ochyaun ani tysmathi, rikavi, dhupaurohru, batahru ani ardh-blika kcaurahrurakhun, athva dhumngra rakhidiun. vises roti tyo pvitr teblma smdhai rhos. tinihrule tinihrumathi rato luga ochyaun ani tysmathi pheri nrm chalale ysloi chopidiun. boknuko lagi pryog grine dndahruteblma rakhun. "tinihrule nilo lugale samdan, yslo bttihru, bttika sledohru, msidani ani jun bhamdahrubatebl tbtima lgainchi ti bhadahrubai dhakidiun. tyspchi tyo samdan r yska sbai smanhru sil chalako cyadrle choper tinihru bokine dndamarakhun. "tinihrule sunko vedimathi nilo lugale dhaki diun r tysmathi nrm chalako tukrale chopidiun ani boker lyaieka khmbahru thaumma rakhun. "pvitr sthanma seva grda pryog grine vstuhru tinihrule lai-jaun r euta nilo lugamathi nrm chalako cyadrle chopi

diun r tinihrulai boki laijane dndi mathi rakhun. "kamsko vedibat tinihrule khraani spha grun r tysmathi baijni rmngko lugale dhakun. tyspchi tinihrule tys vedima aradhna grda pryog grine vstuhru jstai amgeti, kamtahru belcahru chrkne batahru r ti sb kamsako vedimathi rakhun. tyspchi tinihrule tysmathi nrm chalale vedilai dhakun r boknuko lagi pryog grine dndihru yslo thaumma rakhun. "jb harun r tinka chorahrule pvitr sr-samanhru chopidin skchn tkhati vmska manishrule tys smanhru bokn suru grn skchn r ysri tinihrule pvitrsthan sprsgrne chainn ntr tinihru mrnechn. bhet hune palko sbai sr-samanhru khatihrule nai bokun. "pujahari harunko choro elajar vtiko tel, sugndhit dhup dainik annbli ani abhisek telko nimti jimmavar rhnechn. tini bhet hune pal r tysbhitr bheko prtyek kurako jimmavar rhnech." prmprrbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, "khatihruelai levihrubat alg hun ndeu. timihrule tinihruko nimti ysto gr taki tinihru ati pvitr sthan njik jaun tr nmrun. harun ani tinka chorahrule khati manishruelai pvitr sthan bhitr ger tinihrule boknu prne smanhru sbai dekhai diun. ydi timihrule tyso grenau bhne ti khati manishru bhitr pschn r pvitr cijhru dekhchn ani tinihrule kehi smyko nimti matr pni ti pvitr cijhru here bhne tinihru niscy mrchn." prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "gersoni vmska sbai manishruko aphno aphno privar r vms anusar gnti gr. sbai bhet hune palma seva grn aune tis dekhki pcas vrs umerka manishruko gnti gr. "gersoni vmska manishrule boknu prne r grnu prne kam yhi ho. pvitr sthanko prdahrubhet hune pal, tysko chana r tysmathi rhne nrm chalako avrn ani bhet hune palko dhokako prda timihrule boknu prch. pvitr sthan vripriko amgnma bheka prdahrubvediko prdahrubamgnko dvarahruka prdahrur dorihruttha prdama lagne sbai sr-samanhru tinihrule bokun. yi vstuhruka smbndhma je kurahru pni grinch tysko nimti gersonihru manishru jimmavar thie. gersoni manishrule je pni grchn bhari vokne kam hos athva ani kam harun r tinka chorahruko ades anusar grnechn r gersoni manishruko kam tinihrule rekh-dekh grnechn. ysrtth gersoni manishruelai tinihrule kamma khtaun. gersoni vmska manishrule bhet hune palma grnu prne kam yinihru nai hun r pujahari harunko choro itamarle tinihruko kam rekh-dekh grnech." "mrari vmshru r privarka manishru jjsle bhet hune palma seva gre ani tisdekhki pcas vrs umerka chn tinihru sbaiko gnti gr. tinihrule bhet hune palko nimti vises kam grnechn. bhet hune palma tinihrule yatrako smyama grnu prne kamhru yinai hun pvitr sthanka phlyakhru, tyska barhru r dndihru, khmbahru ani adharhru. vriprika amgnka khmbahru r tinihruka adharhru, kilahru, dorihrur tinka sbai samanhrur yi sb samanhrusit smbdhit sr-samanhru tinihrule bokun. manishruko suci tyar parnu r prtyek manisle boknu prne ke ke ho khtaunu. harun pujaharika choro itamarle tinihruko kam rekh-dekh grnech." mosa, harun ani israeli manishruka prdhanhrule khati manishruko gnti gre. tinihrule tinihruko vmshru r privar smuhruko gnti gre. tinihrule tisdekhki pcassmm umer bheka manishru jslb bhet hune palma kam greka thie tinihruko gnti gre. yi manishruelai bhet hune palma vises kamhru diieko thiyu.

khati privar smuhma 2,750 manishru thie ani tinihru bhet hune palma vises sevako nimti layk thie. ys-rth yi khati vmska manishrulai bhet hune palma vises kamhruko nimti khtaiyo. prmprbhule mos-alai bhnnu bhe anasar mosa r harunle gre. gersoni manishruma pni tisdekhi pcam vrs umer bheka r bhet hune palma kam grekahruko gnti grieko thiyu. yi manishrulai bhet hune palma vises kamko nimti khtaeko thiyu. ys privar smuhma 2,630 manishru gnieka thie. yi sbai manishru bhet hune palma sevart thie jslai prmprbhule dinu bheko ajna anasar mosa r harunle gnti greka thie. mrarihru aphno aphno vms ttha privar anasar gnieka thie. tisdekhi pcam vrs umer bheka jo bhet hune palko sevama lageka thie tinihruko gnti bheko thiyu ani tinihruelai bhet hune palma vises sevako nimti khtaeko thiyu. merari privar smuhma 3,200 manishru bhet hune palma vises sevako nimti layk thie. ys-rth yi mrari privar smuhka manishrulai bhet hune palma vises kamko nimti khtaiyo. mosa r harunle mosalai prmprbhule bhnnubhe anasar yso gre. ys-rth, mosa, harun r is-raeli manishruka naykhrule levi manishruka prtyek vms r prtyek privar smuhko manishruko gnti gre. tisdekhi pcam vrs umer bheka r bhet hune palma kam greka sbai manishruko tinihrule gnti gre. tinihruelai bhet hune palma vises kamko nimti khtaiyo. tinihrule yatra grda bhet hune pal bokne kam gre. tinihruko kul smkhyu 8,480 thiyu. prmprbhuko ajna anasar nai mosale prtyek manisako gnti greka thie. prtyek manis-lai usle ke boknu prthyu uslai bhnieko thiyu. yo prmp-rbhule bhnnubhe jstai grieko thiyu.

5

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishru-lai ajna deu ki ydi ksailai cmmrog athva dhatu rog sreko ch, ydi kohi stri masikdhrmma ch, ydi ksaille mrtsrilrai choer apvitr ch bhne tysto vyktihruelai chaunibat bahir nikalnu prch. m chaunima tim-ihruko bicma chu, yskarn tinihru cahe purushru athva strihru hun tinihruelai chaunibat nikali deu taki timihrule m bsne thamulai apvitr bnaune chainau.” ys-rth israelka manishrule prmesvrko ajna paln gri tysta manishrulai sivr bahir pthai die. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhe anasar tinihrule gre. prmp-rbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yo kura israelka manishrulai bhn ekjna vyktile arko vyktimathi nramro kam grihruko hunch. (jb ksaille arko ksaimathi anyay grch tb usle prmesvrsit pap grihruko hunch.)” tyo vykti dosi ho. tyskarn usle greko kukrm svikarnu prch ani usle lageka cijhruko nimti pura mol dinu prch sathai vyktiko lagi pamc bhagko ek bhag jodnu prch jslai usle stae. tr ydi tyo staeo mryo bhne ani usko kohi aphta chain bhne, kstipurtiko mol prmp-rbhuko pujaharilai dinu prch. yo vyktile pujahar-ilai prayscitko nimti euta samdhe dinu prch. puja-harile samdhelai blidan dier usko lagi prayscit grne ch. “manishrule pujaharilai cdhaeko pvitr uphar pu-jahari kai hunch. kunai pni vyktile cdhaeko pvitr uphar usaiko hunch tr ydi usle pujaharilai die tyo pujahariko hunch.” prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai yi kurahru bhn ekjna puruski ptini tyosmg visvasghati hun skche. tinle tinko ptile

cal npai arko manissit sambhog grche bhne. tyham tinle dusit greko dekhaunlai kehi saksi nhola ani tinka ptile njanla ani ptnile pni tinko pap prkt nrglin. tr tinle greko kukrmko smka tinka ptile grn skch r usko mma ptini prti dah jagn skch. usle usko ptini prti smka grn skch ani u prti tini dusit thiin. tysto bheko khndma usle aphni ptnilai pujaharikham laijaos tys vyktile bliko nimti epako dsaum hissa jaumko pitho lanu prch. jaumko pitho prmprbhuko nimti dahi ptile cdhaeko annbli hunch. tysma usle tel halnu humdain ani dhup pni jlaunu humdain. yo annbli khali ptniko dos bahir dekhaun matr ho. “tb pujaharile tys stri-lai njik lyaer prmprbhu aghi ubhyaumch. tb puja-harile kehi pvitr pani matoko bhamdama halchn r tys panima bhet hune palko bhumiko dhulo halchn. pu-jaharile tys strilai prmprbhuko aghadi ubhyaer usko kpalko cultho kholer hatma annbli rakhidinch. yo jaumko pitho usko pti dahile dieko ho. tyi smya usle aphno hatle pvitr pani bheko matoko bhamda smatchn. tyo pvitr panile tys strimathi anist lyaumuch. “ani pujaharile tys stri manislai smk khuaer bhchn ‘ydi kunai purusle timisit yaun smbdh nrakheko bhe ani timi ys purussit vivah gre pscat bigreki chainau bhne tb ys kst lyaune panile timilai kunai noksan grne chain. tr ys manissit vivah gre pscat pni timi any purussit anaitik smbdh rakheki chau bhne timi pvitr hoianu. tb pujaharile tys strilai srapp prne ksm khan laumchn r usle tys stri manislai bhchn prmp-rbhule timilai tysto srapp diun ki jb jb kunai manis-le arko manislai srappch usle bhnechi ki jun bhynkr avstha tys strilai ailageko thiyu.” yhi avstha tm mathi pni aipros, kinbhne timro anaitik kukrtile timro jiu suker bamjihi hunechau ani timro pet suninech. pu-jaharile bhnnu prch, ‘timile greko chau bhne timi-bat nanihru jnmne chain, ani grbh bsi hale pni tyo tuhunech.’ ani tys aimaille bhnnuprch, ‘tpaimle jso bhnnu hunch m manchu. ‘amen, amen.” “tb yo usko ksm pujaharile crmma athva kagima lekhnu prch ani tyo tito panile lekhieko aksrhu metidinu prch. ani pujaharile tyo pani tys strilai piun lgaunu prch r tys srapp parne panile tys strilai kst dinch. “tb pujaharile dahi manisako bhojbli striko hathrubat yo vedima lyaun prch lier prmprbhuko aghi dolaunu prch. pu-jaharile usko hathru kehi annle bhridine ch ani vedi-mathi lgaunechi ani tyham jlaune ch. tyham pchi stril-lai pani piun lgaunu prch. jb tinle uslai tyo pni pi-launechn tb ydi tyo stri aphno ptisit avisvasi rheki che ani aphu apvitr bheki che bhne tys panile uslai kst graunech jstai tysle usko jiu sukijanech ani pet phu-linech. tyo ptni aphna manishru majhma srapp preko jivn bitauneche. tr ydi tyo stri aphno ptisit visvasghat ngri pvitr rheki che bhne tyo svbhavik rhneche ani nanihru jnmaun yogykai rhneche. “ys-rth, dah visyama niym yhi ho. jb ek vivahit stri aphno purusko sath bsi tysto anaitik krida grche, athva aphno ptniko critr-mathi ksailai smka lagch bhne tb tys manisle grnu prne kuro yhi ho. pujaharile tys strilai prmprbhuko aghi ubhinu lgaui yi sb kamhru grnuprch. kanun yhi ho. purus kunai papbat nirdos savit hunch tr strile bhne aphno pap krnko dnd pamuche.”

prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yi kura israelka manishrulai bhn ydi kunai manis athva stri, kehi smyko lagi prmprrbhuko nimti najiri bhakl grch bhne. tys vyktile aphulai dakhars athva kunai mdybat alg rakhnu prch athart tyo vyktile kunai prkarko mdy athva nsalu cij khanu athva piunu humdain. ani tys vyktile kunai dakhko rs athva dakhko rs haleko kehi pni khanu humdain. tys vyktile taja hos athva sukeko, dakh khanu humdain. jbsmm vykti najiri rhnch, purus athva strile dakhhruko bokra athva geda smm khanu hudain. “tys vyktile aphu najiri bhi bseko smya vyktile usko kes katnu athva khaurnu humdain. aphu prmprrbhuko nimti alg bhi bsunjel pvitr rhnu prch r usle aphno kes lamo rakhnu prch. “jtin-jel smm usle aphulai prmprrbhuka nimti najiri rupma rakhch u kunai murdako njik janechain. usko aphno babu-ama, dajyu-bhai, didi-bhini jo pni mros murdako cheuma janu humdain, usle tinihruko nimti aphulai asuddh nbnaos kinbhne aphno prmesvrka nimti aphaime najiri bheko cinh usko aphno sirma ch. jti din smm tini prmprrbhuko lagi alg rhn cahnnch tyo vykti prmprrbhu prtj pvitr rhnch. “ani ydi kohi hthat usaiko njikai mrch ani uslai asuddh bnaumch bhne prmprrbhuka nimti palieko usko kpal sataum dinma khaurinu prch. tb athaum dinma usle duivta dhukurko bcca athva duivta prevako bcca bhet hune palko prvesdvarma lyai pujaharilai dios. tb ti duivta dhukur athva preva pujaharile euta papbliko nimti cdhaumch ani arko hombliko nimti cdhaumch. u murdako cheuma bher greko papko nimti usle tysko lagi prascit grnu prch. tys din tys vyktile pheri aphno sir suddh parch. ani pheri aphulai prmprrbhuko nimti alg rakhch r euta ek vrsko thuma lyaer dosbliko nimti cdhaumch. usko arpn grieko kpal asuddh bheko karn phile alg bseko smy gntima nlii nyam suru grnu prch. phile greko smya murda sprs gri asuddh bheko hunale usle ysto grnuprch. “usko alg rhne smy smapt bhe pchi najiri bhet hune palko prvesdvarma janu prch, ani prmprrbhulai euta uphar cdhau. usko uphar ysto hunu prcheuta ek vrse niskhot thuma hombliko nimti; euta ek vrse niskhot bheda papbliko nimti r euta niskhot bheda r euta niskhot samdhe bheda mel bliko lagi cdhaunu prch. ek dalo mihin pithoma tel misaer bnaeko akhmiri roti. yi rotihuma tel chrkeko hunu prch. annbli r argbhli pni yi upharhruka asm hun. “pujहारile yi sbai cijhru prmprrbhulai cdhaun r papbli r hombli cdhaun. tys pchi pujaharile melbliko nimti euta bheda akhmiri rotiko dalositai cdhaun. pujaharile avsyk anasar annbli r argbhli pni cdhaun. “ab bhet hune palko dvarma janu, najirile usko kes khauros ani ys lai agoma jlaos jham mel bli sekauthye. “pujहारile bhedako usineko kdham r dalobat euta roti r euta phulaura najiriko hatma diun. tyspchi pujaharile ti sb upharhru dolaune bliko rupma prmprrbhuko aghi dolaun. melbliko nimti cdhaieko bhedako hyakulo r sampro pni yi sb cijhru shit pujahariko pvitr bhag hunch. tys pchi tyo najirile yo dakhrs piun skch. “yi niymhru najirile pripurn gne spth hun. tys vyktile yi sb cijhru prmprrbhulai cdhaunai prch. ydi ksaiys ye bhnda adhiikko bhakl grch bhne tb usle aphno vcen rakhnu nai prch. tr usle

yi niymhru najiriko nimti rakhnu prch.” prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “harun r uska chorahrulai bhn, timihrule ys prkarle israelka manishrulai asirvad deu. tinihrulai asirvad didam yso bhnnu. prmprrbhule timihrulai asirvad diun r rkasa grun.” prmprrbhuko muhar (mukharbind) timihrumathi cmkaun, ani timihrumathi anugrh grun. prmprrbhule timihru mathi dya drsti rakhun ani timihruma santi diun. “ys ritile jb israelka manishrulai asirvad dimda harun r uska chorale mero nam manishrumathi lgauchn ani m tinihrulai asis dinechu.”

7

jb mosale pvitr pal khda gri ske usle ys lai abhisek dvara prmprrbhuma smrpn gre ani pvitr pal, usko vstuhru, vedi ani ysait bheka sbai kurahru bnae. israelka manishruko gnti hudam yska jimmavar manishru privar, prdhanhru, r kul naykhrule prmprrbhulai upharhru cdhae. tinihrule 12 vta goruhrule taner lyaeko 6 vta dhakieko gadahru prmprrbhuka nimti upharhru lyaie. prtyek duijna aguvalai tinihrule euta gada r prtyek aguvalai euta samdhe die. tinihrule yi upharhru pvitr palma cdhae. prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “tinihrubai yi upharhru grhn gr taki yi upharhru bhet hune palko kamma claun skinch. yi sb cijhru levihrule tinihruko kamko shaytarth pryog grn skchn.” ysarth mosale ti gahru r goruhru lier levihrulai die. mosale gersonihrulai tinihruko kamko nimti duivta gadahru r carvta goruhru die. tinle carvta gadahru r athvta goruhru pujahari harunka chora itamarko nirdesnma kam grn lai mrarihrulai die. khatihrulai tinle kehi pni dienn kinbhne tinihrule grnu prne seva kevl pvitr sr-samanhru kamdhma boknu matr thiyo. jb vedi abhisek griyo vedima cdhaun prdhanhrule upharhru lyaie. prdhanhrule upharhru vedima lyaie. prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “prtyek din ekjna prdhanhrule tinihruko uphar lyaun.” yhuda kulka nayk amminadabka chora nhsonle philo din aphno uphar cdhae. tinko uphar ys prkarko thiyoh tinko upharma pvitr-sathanma claiieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal sttri sekel primanko euta chrknebatu yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko nimti tel haleko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo, ds sekel ojeko euta thulo sunko dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. hombliko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek brse thuma, papbliko nimti euta boko. ani melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek vrse pamcvta thuma. dosro din issakarka kulnayk suarko choro ntelle aphno uphar lyaie. tinle lyaeko uphar ys prkarko thiyo. pvitr sathanma claiieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekel camdiko thal, sttri sekel camdi primanko euta bhamda; yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko nimti tel haleko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo. ds sekel camdiko euta thulo sunko dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. hombliko nimti euta jvan sadhe, euta bheda ttha euta ek brse thuma, papbliko nimti euta boko, ani melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek vrse pamcvta thuma. suarko choro ntellek uphar ysto thiyo. tesro din helonka chora jbulun kulnayk eliable uphar cdhae. tinle cdhaeko uphar ys prkar thiyo pvitr

sthanma claieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel ojanko euta bhamda; yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel haleko msino pithole bhrieka thie, ds sekel ojanko euta thulo sunko dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. homblisko nimti euta jvan goru, euta samdhe bheda ani euta ek vrse thuma, papbliko nimti euta boko, melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek brse pamcvta thuma. helonko choro eliabko uphar ysto thiyo. cautho din ruben kul nayk sdeurka choro elisurle uphar cdhae. tinko uphar ys prkarko thiyoh pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel ojanko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel haleko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo, ds sekel ojanko euta thulo sunko dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha euta ek vrse thuma, papbliko nimti euta boko, melbliko nimti duivta goruhru, pamcvta bhedahru, pamcvta bokahru ani ek vrse pamcvta thumahr. sdeurko choro elisurko uphar ysto thiyo. pamcaum din simonka kul nayk surisdadaiko choro slumielle uphar cdhae. tinko uphar ys prkarko thiyo. pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel ojanko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel haleko msino pithole bhrieka thie, ds sekel ojanko sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha euta ek vrse thuma, papbliko nimti euta voko, melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek vrse pamcvta thuma surisdadaiko choro slumiello uphar ysto thiyo. chaithaum din gadka kulnayk ruelka choro elyasaple aphno uphar cdhae r tinko uphar ys prkarko thiyo. pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel ojn bheko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkeko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo. ds sekelko sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro dhuple bhrieko thiyo. homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek brse thuma, papbliko nimti euta boko, ani mel bliko duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta bokahru ani ek vrse pamcvta thuma, ruelko choro elyasaple cdhaeko bli yinihru nai hun. 8sataum din epraim vmso prmukh ammihudko choro elisamale uphar cdhae. tinle cdhaeko uphar ys prkar thiyo. pvitr sthanma claine priman anasar tyham ek sy tis sekel camdiko thal, sttri sekel ojanko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkeko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo. ds sekel sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek vrse thuma. papbliko nimti euta voko, ani melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek vrse pamcvta thuma. ammihudko choro elisamale cdhaeko bli yinihru nai hun. athaum din mnse kulko nayk pda-surka choro gmielle aphno uphar cdhae. tinle cdhaeko uphar ys prkarko thiyoh pvitr sthanma claieko ojn anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel ojanko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkeko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo. ds sekelko sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta

bheda ttha ek vrse euta thuma, papbliko nimti euta boko, ani melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek vrse pamcvta thuma. pda-surko choro gmielle cdhaeko bli yinihru nai hun. 60 nvaum din binyamin kulka nayk gidoniko choro abidanle aphno uphar cdhae. tinle cdhaeko uphar ys prkarko thiyo. 61 pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar tyham ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel primanko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkeko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo, 62 ds sekel ojn grine sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. 63 homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek brse euta thuma, 64 papbliko nimti euta boko, 65 ani melbliko nimti duivta goruhru, pamcvta bhedahru, pamcvta bokahru ani ek vrse pamcvta thumahr. gidoniko choro abidanle cdhaeka blihru yinihru nai hun. 66 drom din dan kulka nayk ammisddaiko choro ahiejerle aphno uphar cdhae. tinle cdhaeko uphar ys prkarko thiyo. 67 pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekel ojn camdiko thal, sttri sekel primanko euta bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkeko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo, 68 ds sekelko sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. 69 hom bliko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek brse euta thuma, 70 papbliko nimti euta boko, 71 ani melbliko nimti duivta goru, pamcvta bheda, pamcvta boka ani ek brse pamcvta thuma. ammisddaika choro ahiejerle cdhaeko blihru yinihru nai hun. 72 egharaum din aser kulka nayk okranka choro pgielle aphno uphar cdhae. 73 us dvara cdhaeko uphar ys prkar thiyo. pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekelko camdiko bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkieko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo. 74 ds sekel ojanko sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro sugndhle bhrieko thiyo. 75 homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek brse euta thuma, 76 papbliko nimti euta boko, 77 ani melbliko nimti duivta goruhru, pamcvta bhedahru, pamcvta bokahru ani ek brse pamcvta thumahr. okranko choro pgielle cdhaeko blihru yinihru nai hun. 78 barhaum din nptali kulka nayk enanko choro ahirale aphno uphar cdhae. 79 tinle cdhaeko uphar ys prkar thiyo. pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar tyham ek sy tis sekelko camdiko thal, sttri sekel camdiko bhamda, yi duvai bhamdahru annbliko tel chrkieko msino pithole bhrieko thiyo, 80 ds sekel ojanko sunko euta thulo dhupauro. yo dhupauro dhuple bhrieko thiyo. 81 homblisko nimti euta jvan samdhe, euta bheda ttha ek vrse euta thuma, 82 papbliko nimti euta boko, 83 ani melbliko nimti duivta goruhru, pamcvta bhedahru, pamcvta bokahru ani ek brse pamcvta thumahr. enanko chora ahirale cdhaeko bli yinihru nai hun. 84 mosale vedi abhisek greko smyma israeli manishruka kul naykhrule cdhaeka uphar yinihru nai thie. bahrvtu camdiko thal, bahrvtu camdiko bhada, bahrvtu sunko thulo dhupauro. 85 prtyek camdiko thalko ojn eksy tis sekel ani prtyek camdiko bhamdako ojn sttri sekel thiyo. bhamda-kumdahruko jmaimai camdiko taul pvitr sthanko sekelko taul bmojaim 2,400 sekel thiyo. 86 pvitr sthanma claieko priman anasar, bahrvtu sunko dhupaurohruko ojn

eutako ds sekel gri jmma ek sy bis sekel thiyo. 87 hombliko nimti cdhaieka psuhru jmma bahrvtu jvan goru, bahrvtu ek vrska patha bheda, tinihrulalai cahine annbli shit bahrvtu thumahu r papbliko nimti bahrvtu bokahu thie. 88 melbliko nimti cdhaieko psuhruko jmma smkhya-caubisvta goru, sathivta bheda, sathivta boka r sathivta ek vrse thuma thie. vedi abhisek grieko smyma cdhaieko upharhru yi nai hun. 89 prmesvrsit kura grn jb mosa bhet hune palbhitr ke, krarko sndukmathiko krpa-asnma duijna krub svrgduthruko majbhat prmesvrle tinismg bolirheko avaj sune. ystri prmesvrle tinisit kura grnubhyo.

8

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “harunlai bhn jb timi btthihru jlaumchau, satvta btthihrule samdanko aghiko ksetrma prkas parnu prch.” yskarn harunle ysai gre. harunle btthihru thik thamuma rakher thik disa tr phrkae taki samdan aghiko ksetrlai ti btthihrule ujyalo parn skos. prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko ajna tisle pura gre. samdan ys prkarle bnieto thiyoh samdan sun piter bnaieko thiyo ani yo ysko baithkdekhi phulhru smm pitieko thiyo. tyo samdan tyhi dhamcama bnieto thiyo prmprbhule jun mosalai dekhaunu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka aru manishrubat levihurulai chutyau ani ti levihurulai suddh par. tinihrulai suddh parnko nimti timile yso grnuprch tinihru mathi suddhikrnko pani chrkideu r tys panile tinihrulai suddh tulyaumch. tyspchi tinihrule aphno srirko smpurn raum katun ani aphno lugahru dhuun r tinihru ystri suddh hunchn. “tinihrulai jvan goru tinihruko bthanbat lyaun deu ani ysko msino pitho telsit misaeko anyibli lyaun deu tyspchi timile arko euta bthanbat jvan goru papblika nimti lyaunu prch. tys pchi timile ti levihurulai bhet hune palko aghi lyaunu r israelko sbai jatika manishrubat bhela gr. jb timile levihurulai prmprbhuko aghi lyaumchau israelko sbai manishrule tinihru mathi aphno hat raknhu prch. harunle levihurulai prmprbhu aghi israelka manishruko vises upharko rupma arpn grchn ani tinihrule prmesvrka seva grnechn. “levihrule tinihruko hat bhrko tauko mathi rakhnuprch r euta bhr papbliko nimti cdhaunu prch r arko camhi levihruko prayscitka nimti prmprbhulai hombliko nimti cdhaunu prch. ystri pujahari harun r tinka chorahruko shaytako nimti timile levihurulai niyukt gr r tyspchi levihurulai timile prmprbhuko nimti vises uphar svrup cdhau. timile tinihrulai israelka aru manishrubat chutyau prch karn levihru mera hunechn. “timile tinihrulai suddh parer vises uphar svrup arpn gre pchi tinihru bhet hune palma seva grn upyukt hunechn. bigtma maile israeli manishrubat tinihrubat jnmeka philo putrhru mlai diun bhni mageko thie. tr ahile israeli manishrubat phile jnmeko chorahruko sttama m levi manishrubat liirhekochu. israeli manishrule mlai levi manishrubat dinechn. maile tinihrulai mero lagi lieko chu. israelma jnmne prtyek jetho mero hunech cahe tyo manis hos athva psu, ysma kunai phrk prdain. kin? kinbhne misr desma maile prtyek jetho nani r psu marekochu, ani mero aphtnt bnaunko nimti prtyek

jetho chorolai rojem. tr ab m tinihruko sttama levi manishrubat linchu. israelma any jatiko privarhrubat jnmeka jetho chorahruko sttama m levihurulai grhn grnechu. israelka sbai manishrubat maile levi manishrubat cunem ani harun r tinka chorahruelai bheti svrup diem. tinihrule israelka sbai manishruko seva grchn jo bhet hune palma aradhnako nimti aumthde. tinihrule israelko sbai manishrubat nimti prayscit grnechn. tb pvitr sthan njik amuda israeli manishrubat nimti kunai prkarko rog athva kst ai prne chain.” tyskran, levihruka visyma prmprbhuko ajnasit raji bher mosa, harun ani israelka sbai manishrule prmprbhu dvara mosalai dieka jham prtyek kura paln gre. levihrule nuhaer tinihruko lugahru dhoe, harunle tinihrulai prmprbhuko aghi vises uphar svrupma arpn gre ani levihruka nimti prayscit graer tinihrulai spha bnae. tyspchi levi manishrubat bhet hune palma seva kary grn ae. harun r tinka chorahrule tinihruko hercach grthe ani harun r tinka chorahru tinihruko kamko jimmavari thie. prmprbhule mosalai jsto bhnnubheko thiyo harun r tinka chorahrule tysri nai karyhru gre. tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yo levihruko niym nimti ho. prtyek levihru jo pccis vrska ani mathika chn. tini sbai bhet hune palko sevama bhag lin aunu prch. tr jb kunai levi manis pcas vrs bhnda besi umerko hunch usle tyham pheri kam grnu prdain r usle bhet hune palko seva karybat avkas lynch. pcas vrs athva tyo bhnda adhik umerka manishrule bhet hune palko seva karyma tinihruka dajyu-bhaihrulai shayta grnu skchn. tr tinihrule bhari kam grnu humdain. ysto prkarle timi levihurulai kamma khtaunu prch.”

9

israeli manishrule misr des chodeko dosro vrsko philo mhinama sinai phadko mrubhumima prmprbhu mosasit yso bhndai bolnubhyo, “israelka manishrule tokieko din nistar cad mannu prch. timihrule ys cadlai ysai mhinako caudhaum dinko godhuli mhyuma mannu prch. timihrule sbai niym r vidhi-vidhanhru paln grer yo cad mnaunu prch.” ysrth mosale manishrubat nistar prv mnaun lgae. tinihrule philo mhinako caudhaum din godhuli velama sinaiako mrubhumima nistar cad mnae. israelka manishrule prmprbhule mosalai ajna dinu bhe bmojim nai mnae. tr kehi manishrule tys din nistar cad mnaun skenn karn tinihrule mancheko las chueka thie. ysrth ti manishrubat tys din mosa ttha harun bhekham ge. ti manishrule mosalai bhne, “hamile mancheko las choer asuddh bheko karn pujaharile hamilai tokieko smyma prmprbhulai uphar cdhaun dienn. ysrth hamile tokieko smyma aru manishrubat nistar cad mnaun skenaum r ab hamile ke grnu prne ho.” mosale tinihrulai bhne, “ys visyma prmprbhule ke bhnnu hunech m uhamilai sodhchu.” tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrubat yso bhn. yo niym tinihru r tinihruka bhavi sntanhruka nimti ho. ydi ksaille euta mardalai chunch ani apvitr hunch athva kodi taha gecha chn ysto duvai avstham pni usle yo nistar cadh mnaunu prch. tinihrulai yo cad dosro mhinako caudhaum dinko godhuli belama mnaun deu. tinihrule thumasit akhmire roti r tito sag

khano prch. tinihrule cdhaeko nistarbli bholiptl bihansmm tysbat kehi bamki nrakhn r tysko kunai hddi nbhamcnu. sbai nistar cadko niym anasar tinihrule manun. tr ydi kunai manis suddh ch ani tada pni geko chain ani ajh usle nistar cad mnaumdain bhne, ratko smyama usle prmprbhulai blidan ncdhaeko khndma uslai usko manishrubat bhiskar grnu prch. tysto vyk-tile usko papko nimti dnd pauneh. “ydi kunai videsi timihrusit sthayi ruple sbobas grirheko ch ani usle pni nistar cad mnaun cahneh bhne usle mnaun skch, tr tys vyktille nistar cadko niym paln grnu prch. tyo prtyekko nimti niym ho.” pvitr vas sthan, krarko pal khda greko din prmprbhuko badlle tyslai dhakyo. pvitr sthan mathiko badl rati ago jsto dekhiyo. sb smy tyo badl pvitr palmathi rhyo r rati camhi tyo badl ago jsto dekhinthy. jb palmathiko badl srthyo israeli manishru pni himdthe r jb badl palmathi adinthy ti manishrule tyhim sivir halthe. jb prmprbhule ajna grnu bhyo manishru himde r jb vhamle ajna dinub-hyo manishru hidn bnd gre r tinihrule chauni sthapit gre. jbsmm pvitr palmathi badl rhnthyo manishru chauni bhiir rhnth. koki smy badl pvitr palmathi lamo smyko nimti rhnthy. israelihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln gre r ktai srdain thie. khile kahi badl pvitr pal mathi kehi dinko lagi rhnthy. prmprbhuko ajna nama tinihrule chauni bsalthe r prmprbhukai ajnama tinihru srthe. ani koki bela samjhdeki bihan smmai adinthy, r bihan badl sre pchi tinihru pni hidthe. dui din, ek mhina athva purai ek vrs badl pvitr shanko pal mathi adirhe israelko manishruko sivir pni tyhim rhnthy r ktai srdainthy. tr jb tyo badl srthyo israela manishru pni yatra suru grthe. prmprbhuko ajna anasar tinihrule sivir hale ani prmprbhukai ajna anasar yatra suru gre. mosadvara tinihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln gre.

10

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyoh “duivta turhihru bnau. camdi piter turhihru bnaunu. yi turhihru manishrulai ek sath bhela graunu ttha kti bela chaunibat yatra suru grnu prne smketko nimti pryog grinech. ydi duvai turhihru lamo taner bjaio bhne sbai manishru bhet hune palko prvesdvarma bhela hunechn. tr jb euta matr turhi lamo bjaioch tbe kevl kulnaykhu matr tililai bhetn aunechn. ti prmkukhru israela bahr kul smuhka hun. “jb tinihrule turhi bjaer jagrn dhvni dinchau, purvma chauni bnaune manishrule yatra suru grne chn. jb tinihrule dosro plt turhiko suksm dhvni dinchau dksinka chaunima rhekahrule yatra suru grchn. tinihrule yatra suru graumda cetavniko turhi bjaunuprch. tr jb tinihru manishru-lai bhela grauchau bhne turhi dirgh phuknu prch tr cetavni dhvni ndeu. harunka chorahru, pujaharihule turhi phuknu prch. timihruko sntanko nimti yo niym hunech. “ani jb tinihru aphno bhumima timihrulai akrmn grne timihruko struko viruddhma yuddh grn janchau, tinihrule cetavni dine turhi bjaun ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihru prti dhyan dinuhunech. ani uhamle timihruko rksa grnuhunech. timihruko rshko din, timihruko aumsika cadhruka din tinihrule hombli r melbli cdhaumda turhi bjaunu prch. prmprbhuko smrn grnu timihruko nimti yo

euta vises trika hunech. m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum.” manishrule misr des chodeko dosro vrsko dosro mhinako bisaum dinma saksiko pvitr palbat badl sryo. yskarn israela manishrule sinai mrubhumibat aphno yatra suru gre. yatrihru paran mrubhumima aipugda tyo badl adio. ysrt manishrule yatra suru greko yhi philo plt thiyo. prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko ajna anasar tinihrule yatra grdthe. yhudako dlko sivirbat aphno jhnda lier tin smuh phile ge. amminadabko choro nhsonle dlko netrv greka thie. issakarko kulko aguvai suarka choro ntnelle greka thie. ani tispchi jbulun kulko dl ae r ys dlhruka nayk hlunka choro eliab thie. tispchi pvitr pal utthaiyo ani gersoni r mrari kulka manishrule tyo pal boke. ysrt ys privarka manishru dosro pktima ae. tispchi ruben kulka manishrule aphno jhnda lier yatra suru gre. philo dl rubenkai kulbat thiyo. sdeurko choro elisur ys dlhruko nayk thie. tispchi simon kulka manishru thie. ys dlhruka nayk srisdudaika choro slumiel thie. ani tispchi gad kulka manishru ae ani ys dlhruka nayk ruelka choro elyasap thie. tispchi khat kulka manishru ae. tinihrule pvitr-sthan bhiitko sman bokeka thie. tinihru ysto smyama aipuge ki tys smyama any manishrule nyam sivirma pvitr pal khda gri skeka thie. tispchi epraimko sivirka dlhru aphno jhnda lier aghi bdhe. ammihudko choro elisama dlhruko netrvma thie. pdasurka choro gmliel mnse kulka dl nayk thie. tispchi gidonika choro abidan binyamin dl smuhka nayk thie. antma dan kul smuhka manishru tin dlhrua aphno jhnda lier aghi bdhe. ysma philo dlhru dan kulka manishru thie. ys dlhruko nayk ammisdaika choro ahiejer thie. tispchi okranko choro pgiel aser kul smuhka dl nayk thie. tispchi nptali kul smuhka manishru aghi ae ani ys dlhruko nayk enanka choro ahira thie. ysi nai israela manishru ek thamudeki arko thamu bsami srdai thie. mosale aphno ssura ruel midyaniko choro hobab lai bhne, “prmesvrle hamilai dinechu bhni prtijna grnu bheko thamuma hami jamdaichau, hamisitaunuhos, hami tpaimlai ramro grnechaum. prmprbhule israela manishruko nimti ramro ramro cijhru dinchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko ch.” tr hobable uttr die, “hoin m timihrusit jann, m apnaum des r manishrukham janchu.” tb mosale bhne, “tpaimle hamilai nchadnu hos. tpaim hamro pth prdrsk bnn sknu hunch karn mrubhumiko visyama hamile bhnda besi tpaimle jannuhunch. ydi tpaim hamisit hidnu bhe prmprbhule hamilai dinu bheko asl cijhru bamdnechaum.” hobab raji bhe ani prmprbhuko prvtbat tinihrule yatra suru gre. pujaharile prmprbhuko krarko snduk lier manishruko agadi hide. tinihrule pvitr snduk boker nyam sivir bnaune thamu khojdai tin din smm hide. prmprbhuko badl prtyek din tinihru mathi nai rhnthyo ani prtyek bhan jb tinihru sivirbat yatra suru grthe badlle tinihrulai aguvai grthy. sivir sarnlai jb manishrule pvitr snduk uthamuthe, mosale smdhaim bhnthe, “he prmprbhu uthnuhos, tpaimko struhru chrpst houn. tpaim dekhni tpaimka struhru bhagun.” ani jb pvitr snduk lai tysko thamuma rakhinthy, sdhaim mosale bhnthe, “he prmprbhu israela hjaraum hjaraum manishru bheko thamuma aunu hos.”

jb manishrule prmprbhu aghi ekdmai gngnaun thale, prmprbhu tyo suner uham krodhit hunu bhyo r tinihruko viruddhma ago pthaunu bhyo. ani tys agole chauniko kehi kinarahru pni jlayo. manishrule mosalai shayta mage ani mosale prmprbhuko prarthna grer ago nibhae. ysrth manishrule tys thamuko nam 'thera' bakhe karn prmprbhubat utptti bheko agole tinihru ktilai poleko thiyo. israelihrusmg rheko videsihruko euta dille masu khan sahraiccha gre cadai sbai israeli manishrule pni masuko lagi gngnaun thale. ti manishrule vilap grer bhne, 'hamilai masu khanu kslle dela?' hamile misrma humda bina muly macha khaeko smjhna amuch. sag-pathru, kamkra, khrbuja, hriyo sag sbji, pyaj ani lsunhruko smjhna amuch. tr ahile hamile bhok nai hrayaum. mnn bahek kehi khanekura dekhdainaum." dekhda mnn dhnimiyako msino dana jsto hunch r ysko rmgrukhko cop jsto dekhinch. manishrule mnn btuler dhungale pidithe r bhamdama pkaumthe athva yslai dhulo parer phuraulo bnaumthe. ysko svad bhdraksko telma pkaeko phulauroko jsto thiyo. jb rati bhumisitle bhijch mnn bhumima jthvyo. prtyek privarka manishru a-aphno palko prvesdvama bser gngnai rheka thie. yslle prmprbhulai atyntai ris uthayo ani mosa pni dukkhit bhe. mosale prmprbhulai bhne, "tpaimko daslai kin kst dinu bhyo? maile tpaimlai kin stntust parn sklin jsle grda yi manishruko jimmavari m mathi thpnu bhyo? ke maile grbh dharn grer yi manishrulai jmaeko hum r? tpaimle yinihruka purkhausrut prtijna grer dinchu bhneko bhumima euti rogi-sevikale nani boker himde jhaim yi manishrulai chattima rakher laijanu bhnnuhunch. jb yi manishru hamilai masu khan dinu bhndai msmgrunchn, 't maile yinihrulai khuvaune masu kham pauntu' yi manishruko herchal grn m apchai yogy chain karn mmathi jimmavari ekdmai besi bhyo. ydi tpaim msit ystai vyvhar grnuhunch r tpaimle mlai mn praunu hunch bhne br mlai maridinos taki maile apnai kst bhognu prdain." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "sttri jna budha-prdhanhulalai jmma gr jslai timile budha-pradhanhru ani manishruko aguva jstai smman greka chau ani tinihrulai m bhe kham bhet hune palma lyau. ani m tl aer tyham timismg kura grnechu. ani timima bheko kehi sktiko atma linechu r yslai tinihrumathi hali dinechu. ani tinihrule pni tinihrusit manishrulai doryaune bharhru lin shayta grnech, taki timi eklai tyo sbai shnu prdain. "ani manishrulai bhn timihrule aphailai pvitr bnaer rakh bholi timihrule masu khanechau. 'hami masu khan cahnechau! hamro lagi misrma nai ramro thiyo.' bhni tinihru roeko prmprbhule sunnu bheko thiyo. ysrth ab prmprbhule tinihrulalai masu dinuhunch r khan skne chau. timihrule ek din, athva dui din, athva pame din matr hoin ds din athva bis din bhnda bdhi masu khanechau. timihrule mhina bhri masu khane chau. timihrule masu khane chau jb smm tinihru ysko lagi bimar hunechau. tinihrulalai ysto hunech kinbhne timihrule prmprbhuko viruddh arop lgayau. prmprbhu tinihruko majhma rhnuhunch ani tinihrulalai ke avsyk ch jannu hunch. tr royau ani uhamalai arop lgayau timihrule bhnyo hami kin misrma

sda rhenau?" tb mosale bhne, "ahile msit paidl hidne 600,000 manishru chn ani tpaim bhnnuhunch, 'm tinihrulalai purai ek mhina masu khana dinchu.' ke yi sbai bheda ttha bakhrako bgal ttha gai-goruko bthan marda pni tinihruko nimti pryapt hunch r? ke smudrka sbai machahru mare pni tinihruko nimti pryapt hunch r?" prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "ke prmprbhuko skti simit ch? ab timile dekhnechau maile bhneko kuro timile paunechau ki chainau." yskarn mosa bahir ae ani prmprbhule tinlai bhnnu bheko kura manishrulalai bhne. ani israelka budha-prdhanhru bat sttri jna bhela parer tinihrulalai palko vripri ubhya. tb prmprbhu badhma tl aunu bhyo r mosalai bhnnubhyo. tb prmprbhule kehi atma jo mosa mathi thiyo lier ti israelihruko 70 jna budha prdhanhru mathi hali dinu bhyo timihrule agmvani boln suru gre. tyhi smy matr thiyo ki yi manishrule ysto gre, unihru mathi pvitr atma ae pchi. tyham chauni bhitr duijna vykti eldad r medad thie. tinihruko nam 70 jna budha prdhanhruko sucima halieko thiyo. tr tinihru chauni bahir geika thienn. tapni atma tinihrumathi pni ayo r tinihrule agmvani gre. ekjna jvan manis mosa kham dgoradi aer bhnyo, "chaunima eldad r medadle agmvani grirheka chn." yuvavsthabat nai mosako shayk rheko nunka choro yhosule tinlai bhnyo, "he prmprbhul tinihrulalai roknu hos." tr mosale uslai bhne, "ke timi mero dah grchau? m iccha grchu ki prmprbhule uhamko atma sbai manishrulalai aphno hunech yskarn sbai agmvktahru hun skun." tyspchi mosa ani sbai israelka budha-prdhanhru chaunima phrke. prmprbhubat btas cln thalyo r smudrkat btai crahrulayae chauniko vripri chridiyo. ysri ti btaitahr yti bighn thie ki tinihru batoma ekjna manisile din bhrima hidi skne lmbaima r jmindekhi tin phut baklo thiyo. timihrule din ani rat bhri btai cra btule ani sb bhnda kmnti btulnele pni pug npug ds homr btulyo. manishrule ghamma masu sukaun chauni vripri phimjae. ydyopi tinihruko damtle masu cpaumalai thie r tinihrule yo khai sknu aghi prmprbhu tinihrusit atinai krodhit hunubhyo r prmprbhule tinihrumathi dr lagdo haimja phailaidinu bhyo. yskarn tys thamuko nam kibroth-httavarakhiyo kin bhne tinihru masu khan dherai lalci bheka thie r haimjale tinihru mre. kibroth-httavabat hserot tir lage jham tinihru bas bse.

12

mriym r harunle mosako viruddhma aloca gre kinbhne tinle euti kusi mhlilasit vivah gre. timihrule bhne, "ke prmprbhu mosa marpht matr bolnu bhyo r? ke uham hami marpht bolnu bhen?" prmprbhule yo kura sunnubhyo. mosa ati nai vinmr manis thie. prthvima tini kunai pni manis bhnda adhik vinmr manis thie. prmprbhule turuntai mosa, harun r mriymalai bolaunu bhyo, "tinihru tinjna bhet hune palma au." yskarn ti tin jna tyham ge. tb prmprbhu badlko khmbama aunu bhyo r palko prvesdvama ubhinu bhyo, "harun r mriym!" bolaunu bhyo. tb yi duijna bahira ae. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "mlai sun! jb tinihru majh agmvkta chn m, prmprbhu aphai drsnma uslai pricy din skchu. m spnama tyosit kura grn skchu. tr mosa tysto hoin. u mero

visvasi das ho r mero sbai ghranama uslai visvas grn skchu. jb m unisit bat grchu, m amne-samne bat grn skchu. je sukai m socchu usle jannu prch. maile uslai adko pryog ngri bhnn skchu. ani mosale prmprrbhuko rup dekhn skchn. yskarn timihuru kin mero dasko viruddhma boln draenau?" prmprrbhutinihirusit sahraia krodhit hunubhyo r tinihru-lai tyagnu bhyo. badl palbatmathi uthyo. harunle mariymtir here ani dekhe ki tinko chala hium jhaim seto bheko thiyo ani tyo tinlai bhymnkr crm rog lagyo. th harunle mosalai bhne, "mhasy vinti ch, hamile murkhtapurvk greko pap dya gri maph din-uhos. krpa gri grbhma kuheko naniko jhaim usle aphno chala gumaunu ndinuhos." khile kahi mrt jan-meko beccako adha chala sdeko hunch. yskarn mosale prmprrbhulai prarthna gre, "he prmesvr krpa gri us-lai rog mukt grai dinu hos." prmprrbhule mosalai uttr dinubhyo, "ydi tinko babule tinko mukhma thukidie bhne, tini sat din smm ljiit hunuprch. yskarn tin-lai sat din smm chauni bahir rakh. tyti smy pchi, tini svsth hunchin. typsychi tini chaunima phrki aun skchin?" ysrth tinihrule mriymlai sat din smm chauni bahir rakhe ani tinlai chaunima phrkai nlyae smm manishru tys thamubat ktai genn. typsychi manishrule hserotbat chauni uthai pran mrubhumi smm yatra gri tyhim chauni hale.

13

prmprrbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "kehi manishrulai knan desko jasus grnu pthau. tyhi bhumi m is-raelka manishrulai dinechu. bahr kul smuhhruko prtyek kulsmuhbat ekjna nayk pthau." yskarn mos-ale prmprrbhuko ajna paln gre. paran mrubhumima manishru chauni haler bseko smy mosale yi naykhu rpthae. ti naykhruko nam yi nai hun; rubenko kulbat jkrko choro smmu, simonko kulbat horiko choro saphat, yhudako kulbat ypunneko choro kaleb, is-sakarko kulbat yusuphko choro yigal, epraimko kul-bat nunko choro hose, binyamin kulbat rphuko choro plti, jbulunko kulbat sodiko choro gddiel, mnse kul-bat susiko choro gddi, danko kulbat gmlliko choro ammiel, aserko kulbat mailliko choro stur, nptalika kulbat vophsiko choro nhbi, gadko kulbat makiko choro guel. mosale bhumi hern r adhyyn grn pthae ko manishruko nam yi nai hun. mosale hoselai yhosu bhni bolaumthe. ydypi tinihruelai knan des jasus grn pthaudma mosale bhnyo, "tinihru phaditir jau. ani her, bhumi herda ksto dekhinch. tyham bsne man-ishru bliya chn athva durvl, athva kmti chn athva thulo jn smkhyama tinihru bsne jgga ramro ch athva khrab, her r bujh. ksto shрма tinihru bseka chn? tinihru ramro ki nrarmo chn? tinihru ksto kisimka shr bhitr bschn? shrhru atyntai surksit chn. tinihru khulla gaumhruma bschn athva killahruma bschn? her jmin mlilo ch va rukha ch, ani her ydi tyham rukhru chn ki chainn. tys bhumibat kehi phlhru lyaunu jatiskdo kosis gr." tys smy dakhko prthm ulko ktniko smy thiyo. yskarn tinihru sinko mrubhumi dekhri rhob dvara lebo hmat tir cdhe ani tys bhu-miko jamj gre. tinihru negevbhat umbho cdher ahimn, saisai ani tlmaj humdai hebron puge, jham anakka sntti bsne grthe. hebron shr misrma soana shr bn-

inu bhnda sat vrs aghi bnieko thiyo. tys pchi tinihru eskol bemsima ae. tinihrule tyham ek jhuppa dakh kati euta ghocoma dijnale boker lyaie. tinihrule anar r nebbara pni lyaie. israelka manishrule tys thamubat dakhko jhuppa kateko hunale tys thamuko nam nai eskol bemsir rho. calis dinko antma tinihru tyo bhumi barema khoji gri phrke. paran mrubhumiko kades bhne thamuma jham mosa, harun r sbai is-raeli manishrulai bhela bher bseka thie ani tinihruko khbr tinihrukham lyaie ani tinihruelai tys bhumiko phl dekhae. tinihrule mosalai bhne, "hamilai tpaimle pthaunu bheko bhumima gyaum. samccai nai yo bhumi dudh r mh bgirheko bhumi rhech. ani tys bhumibat hamile lyaeko phlhru yi nai hun. jo man-ishru tys bhumima bsekachn tinihru bliya chn ani shrhru atyntai visal r prkhalle gherieka chn. tyham hamile anakko sntanhru anakihruelai pni dekhyaum. negev bhumima amalekihrule bso-bas greko payaum bhne phadi ksetrma hitti, ybusi ani emorihru, ani smudrko kinar r yrdn ndiko kinarma knanihru bso-bas grda rhechn." typsychi kaleble mosakai njik manishrulai sant graer bhne, "hami tyham turant janu prch r ysai linu prch. kinbhne niscy nai tysmathi hamile vijay hasil grnechaum. tr manishru jo usit geke thie bhne, "tinihru mathi akrmn grnu hami sksm hune chainaum kinbhne tinihru hami bhnda bliya chn." yskarn tinihrule tys bhumiko vismaya khoji grr nairasyapurn vrtant israeli manishruko nimti lyaeka thie. tinihrule bhne, "tys bhumima dherai bliya bliya manishru rhechn r tys bhumima jane kunai pni manishrulai tinihrule sjilai jitn skchn. hamile tyham npilihru anakka sntan jsbatlai dekhya u r tinihrule hamilai msino phtyamgrahruelai jhaim here. samccai tinihruko samunne hami phtyamgrahru jhaim lagth-yaum."

14

sbai manishru chaunibhitr tys ratbhri kraikrai roirhe. israelka sbai manishrule mosa r harunko virud-dhma gngnae. sbai manishrule tinihruelai bhne, "ydi hami misrdesma nai arthar yo mrubhumima mreko bhe ramro hunethiyo. kin prmprrbhule hamil-lai ldaima trvarle kati marn tys bhumima laijanu humdaich? hamra jhan balbccahr pni lutine sman jhaim lutma pkra prnechn. hamilai misr desma phrk-inu nai asl hunch." tinihrule ek arkama bhne, "ekjna aguva canau r misrdes phrkau." sbai israeli manishruko samunne mosa r harun bhumima ghopto pre. nunko choro yhosu r ypunneko choro kaleb bhumiko jamc grn janehru mdhye duijna thie tinihrule lugahru cyate manishrule gngn grekoma tinihruko duhkh. yhosu r kaleble israelka smpurn smudaylai bhne, "yo bhumi jsalai hamile jamc gryaum tyo dherai ramro bhumi ch. ydi prmprrbhu hamisit sntust hunu bhe uhamko aguvaima hamilai tys bhumima puryaunu hunch ani tyo dudh r mh bgne bhumi hamilai dinu hunech. ysrth prmprrbhu-viruddh bilap ngr, tys bhumika manishrusit ndrau kinbhne hami tinihru-lai sjilai jitnechaum. tinihruko surksa tinihrubat hrn grieko ch. tr hamisit bhne prmprrbhu hunuhunch, tinihirusit ndrau." tr tyham bheka sbai manishrule yhosu r kaleblai dhungale hirkaer marne sllah gre.

tyspchi bhet hune palma sbai israeli manishruko samunne prmprbhuko mhima dekha pryo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yi manishrule khile smm msit ghrnit vyvhar grchn? yinihruko majhma maile yi sbai mhan cinhhru dekhai skeko chu r ab khile smm tinihrule mlai avisvas grchn? tinihru mathi m mhamari lyaer dhvms parchu ani timidvara nai m tinihru bhnda thulo r sktisali rastr nirman grnechu.” tb mosale prmprbhulai bhne, “misr desvasihrule ydi yo kura cal pae ke bhnlan? karn tpaimle nai yinihrulai aphno sktiko prbhavle tinihruko majhbat lyaunu bheko ho. ani misrka manishrule knanihrulai ys visyama bhnnnechn karn tinihru jandchn ki tpaimlai dekhdeka chn. tinihrule yo pni jandchn ki tpaim prmprbhu hunuhunch r tinihrule jandchn ki manishrule tpaimlai dekhdeka chn. tinihrule yo pni jandchn ki manishruko aguvai grne dinna tpaimle badlko pryog grnu bheko ch bhne ratma agoko pryog grnu bheko ch. ysrrh ahile tpaimle yi manishrulai marnu humdain. ydi tpaimle marnu bhyo bhne tpaimko sktiko barema janne sbai rastrhrule bhnnnechn, ‘aphule spth greko bhumima manishrulai lyaun nskda prmprbhule tinihrulai mrubhumima marnubhyo.’ “ysrrh ahile he malik aphno mhamhima prdrsn grnuhos. tpaimle prtijna gre jhaim dekhauun hos. tpaimle bhnnubhyo, ‘prmprbhu dhilo krodhit hunuhunch, prmprbhu krunamy hunuhunch. kanun amany gri jo dosi bninch tystahrulai prmprbhule ksma dinuhunch. tr jo dosi chn tinihrulai prmprbhule sdaiv dnd dinuhunch. prmprbhule ysta manishrulai, tinihruka chora-chorihrulai, tinihruka nati-natini ttha pnati pnatinihru smmlai tinihrule greko khrab karyko nimti dnd dinuhunch.’ ahile tpaimle manishrulai aphno mhan krna dekhauun hos r misr des choder aeko dindekhi jsri ksma grdai aunu bheko ch aj pni ti manishrulai ksma gridinu hos.” prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “timile bhne jstai m tinihrulai ksma dinechu. tr m samco bhndchu, jsto m jivit chu r jsri prmprbhuko mhimale prthvi nai bhrinch, ti sbai manishru mero mhima r mera ascry cinhhru jo maile misr desma dekhako dekhdeka chn ani ds plt mlai priksa lieka chn r aile mero kurahru mandainn, yi sb manishrule maile tinihruko purkhahrusit dinchu bhni spth greko bhumidi dekh paune chainn. tr mero das kaleb jstle bhindai prkarle socch ani tysle sm-purn rntale mero anusrn grch m uslai tyo bhumima jham u go lyaunechu r usko santanle tyo bhumidi upbhog grnech. amalekihru r knanihru tyhi bemsima bsirheka chn. ysrrh bholi tinihrule yo thaum chadnu nai prch r lal smudr ko bato bher timihru tyo mrubhumima phrki jau.” prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “mero viruddhma yi dust manishrule khile smm nalis girrhne. israelka manishrule mero viruddhma lgaeko nalis maile suneko chu. tinihrulai bhni deu, ‘jsto m jivit chu prmprbhu bhnnuhunch timihrule prmprbhuko virodhma je jti bhneka thiyau ti sb purn gri dinechu. timihrulai je grnechu tyo yhi ho. timihruko bicma prtyek vykti jo bis vrs athva vesi umerko ch ani mero manis bhni gnti bheko thiyu, tyo yhi mrubhumima mrnech. timihrule m prmprbhuko viruddh nalis gryau. ysrrh timihru mdhye tyo maile dinchu bhni prtijna greko bhumima kahi pni psn paune chain. kevl ypunneko choro kaleb r nunko

choro yhosu tyo bhumima psnechn. timihrule nalis gryau ki tyo niam bhumima timihruka struhrule timihruka nanihru khoser laijanechn. tr m tinihrulai bhndchu ki m ti nanihru lyaunechu r tinihrule tysbhumima ti cijhru anndle upbhog grnechn jun timihrule avskar gryau. tr tinihruko nimti timihru yhi mrubhumima nai mrne chau. “timihruka nanihru mrubhumima calis vrs smm gothale bhi bsnechn. timihru m prtii avisvasi hunako karnle ti timihruka nanihrule timihru mrubhumima sbai jna nmrunjel smm bst bhognechn. tyo bhumiko kхоjima manishrule calis din lgaeko hunale dinko ek vrsko hisable timihrule calis vrs smm bst bhogne chau. timihrule cal paunechau ki m timihruko virodhi humda ke humdo rhech. “m prmprbhule boleko hum r m prtijna grchu ki yi sb dust manishru viruddh yi kurahru grchu nai. yi manishru miler mero virodhma khda bhe, ysrrh tyo mrubhumima yinihru mrchn.” ti vyktihru j-jslai mosale bhumi jamc grn pthaeka thie tinihrule bhumiko visyama israeli manishruko nimti nramro khrb lier ae. yso grer tinihrule sara smudayilai unko viruddhma gngn grne bnae. ti sbai manishrulai marn prmprbhule mhamari khnyai dinubhyo kinbhne manishruma bhrm phailaune ksar tinihruko thiyu. tr nunka choro yhosu r ypunneka choro kaleb pni ti bhumi biseyma kхоji grn pthaieka manishru bic kai thie, ti duijnalai prmprbhule rksa grnubhyo. jb mosale yi sb kurahru israeli manishrulai btaidie tinihru atyntai sokakul bhe. bihanai uthar manishru pahadi ilaka tir uklnu thale. manishrule bhne, “hamile pap greka chau. prmprbhulai hamile avisvas gryaum, ysrrh hami psctap grchaum r hami prmprbhule dinchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko bhumima janechaum.” tr mosale bhne, “prmprbhuko ajna kin paln grirheka chainau? timihru sphl humdainau. tysbhumima njau karn prmprbhu timihruko sathma hunuhun r struhrule sajilai timihru mathi vijy prapt grnechn. tyham amaleki r knani manishru timihruko virodhma ldnechn, tr timihrule prmprbhulai chodi diekole uham timihrule ldeko ldamima sath dinuhune chain r timihru sbai mrnechau.” tr manishrule mosako kurama visvas grren r tinihru phadi ilakati ge. tr mosa r prmprbhuko krarko snduk ti manishrusit gen. 45tyo phadi ilakama bsne amaleki r knani manishru tlitir utre r ti israeli manishrumathi ailage. amaleki r knani manishrule israeli manishrulai sjilai prast pari tinihru sbailai hormasmm kheddai lge. 45

15

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhni jb timihru maile dinchu bhneko bhumima pschau, timihrule prmprbhulai agodvara vises blidan cdhaunu prch. tyo vises blidanko sugndhle prmprbhulai annd dinech. timihrule hombli athva kunai pni bakhra, bhaki blidanko bli, vises bli, melbli rajikhusiko bli athva kunai cadko nimti vises blima gai-vstu r bheda athva bakhraru cdhaunechau. “ekjna vyktile uphar lyaumda usle prmprbhulai annbli pni dinuprch. bli cdhaumda annblima ek cauthai hin bh-draksko tel haler ath kp msino pitho lyaunu prch. jb timi hombli sathma argbhliko nimti thuma cd-

haumchau ek cauthai hin dakhrs pni cdaunu prch. “ydi timi bheda bli cdaumchau bhne timile annbli pni tyar parnu prch. annblima epako ds khndko dui khnd msino pithoma hinko tin khndko ek khnd bhdaksko tel msaunu prch. ani arghbliko nimti hinko tin khndko ek khnd dakhrs rakhnu prch r ysle prmprbhulai mitho vasma dinech. “timile ydi aphno hombli, va blidan, melbli athva kunai vises bhakliko nimti euta jvan samdhe tyar parn skchau. tys smyma jvan samdhesit timile ann bli pni lyaunu prch. ann bli adha hin bhdaksko tel msaeko epako ds khndko tin khndko msino pitho hunu prch. arghbliko nimti adha hin dakhrs pni lyaunu prch. yo bli agodvara cdhainch r ysko sugndhle prmprbhulai prsnn parch. prtyek samdhe athva bheda athva thuma athva bakhrako patho prmprbhulai bli svrup cdaumda ysri tyar parnu prch. yi kunai avsyk chain kiti psuhru timihrule tyar grchau, r timile yo prtyek ko nimti grnu prch. “israelka prtyek nagrikle prmprbhulai prsnn graun bli cdaumda yhi trikale agodvar cdaunu prch. ydi tinihru bicma bsne videsihrule agodvara bli cdhaer prmesvrilai khusi parn cahnch bhne, timihrule tinihrule jstai bli cdaunu prch. yhi niymhru israelka manishru r tinihrusit yo desma bso bas grne videsihru prtyekko nimti lagu hunech. yhi kaanun sda srva lagu rhnech. timi r timihrusit bso-baso grne videsihru prmprbhuko upsthitima ekai hun. tyhi niym r vidhi timihruko nimti r videsihruko nimti lgainch jo timihrusit bso-bas grchn.” “prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhnh jb timihru maile laijamda greko bhumima pugchau, ani tys bhumima ubjeko khady jb timihru khanchau, timihrule prmprbhulai bli cdaunai prch. timihruko philo hlobat timihrule euta roti bli jhaim cdaunu prch. yo timihrule ystai prkarle cdaunu prch jsto timihruko khlabat blihru cdhairhechau. yo niym sda-srvdako nimti lagu rhnech r tyo dllabat prmprbhuko nimti prthm bli timihrule cdaunnu prch. “ab prmprbhule mosalai dinu bheko ajnahruma ydi timihrule kunai ek ajna paln grn bhul bhyo athva birsyau bhne ke grnuprch? mosa marpht prmprbhule yi ajnahru timihrulai dinubhyo. prmprbhule yi ajnahru timihrulai dinu bhekai dindekhi yinihru lagu chn. ani yi ajnahru nirnt clirhnechn. ysrt ydi timihrule yi ajnahru mdhye kunai euta paln grn bhulyau athva birsyau bhne ke grchau? ydi yi ajnahru mdhye kunai euta ajna israelka sara nivasihrule paln grnu bhule athva birse tb israelka sara manishrule prmprbhulai euta jvan samdhe hombli cdaunu prch. annbli r arghbli pni cdaunu birsu humdain. yo bliko sugndhle prmprbhulai sntust tulyaumch. timihrule papbliko nimti euta patho pni cdaunu prch. “ys prkar pujaharile israelka smst manishruko smudaylai prayascit bnaumch tyskarn tinihrulai kisma dinech. kinbhne timihruko pap icchakrt thien. yskarn ysko lagi timihrule aphno hombli r papbli cdhae ta ki prmprbhule tinihrulai kisma grun. tyham bsne sbai israelihr r videsihrulai kisma grinch kinbhne tinihru sbaile bhul greka thie. “tr ydi eutale anjanma pap grch bhne, ek vrsko pathi, papbliko bli jhaim cdaun prch. ysto prkarle pujaharile usko nimti prayascit graune ch jsle anjanma bhul grch kisma grinch. taki tyo vyktilai prmprbhubat kisma grinch.

israelihruko bicma manishru cahe israeli nagrikhru ho athva videsi jo bhe tapni niym sbaiko nimti euta hunch jsle anjanma bhul grch. “tr ydi kunai ekjna vyktile jani-jani pap grch bhne u cahe svdesma athva videsma jnmeke hos usle prmprbhulai apman grch r tys vyktilai uska manishrubat bhiskrt graunu prch. kinbhne tyo manisle dekhau ch usle uhamko ajnalai tode r prmprbhulai ghrna gre. ani tyo vykti usko privarbat bhiskar hunai prch. u papko dosi ch r dndit hunai prch.” jb israelka manishru mrubhumima thie, tinihrule visramko dinma ekjna manisle daura btuldai greko dekhe. ti manishru j-jsle uslai daura btuldai greko bhettakea thie tinihrule uslai mosa, harun r aru sbai manishru bheko thamuma lyae. tinihrule tys vyktilai tyham rakhe karn uslai ke dnd dinu prne janeka thienn. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “tyo manis mrnu prch. sbai manishrule uslai chauni bahir dhungle hirkaunu prch.” yskarn ti manishrule uslai chauni bahir lyae ani dhungale hirkaer mare. prmprbhule mosalai ajna dinubhe anasar tinihrule gre. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrusit kura gr. tinihrulai yi kurahru bhne aune pustahru bhri timihrule phurkahrhu bnaunu prch ani tinihrulai timihruko lugako kunama tamsnu prch. tys pchi timihruko lugako prtyek kunako phurkahruma nilo dhago bamdh. yskarn jb timihrule phurka dekhchau, timihrule prmprbhuko ajna smjhne chau r tinihrulai pcchyaunehau ani timihru bhul batoma jane chainau, timihruko amkha ani hradyko lals pcchyaoy, jsle tinihrulai avisvasi bnaumch. tb timihru prmesvrko vises byktihru hunechau karn timihrulai ajnahru paln grn yad airhch. m prmprbhuhu timihruko prmesvr hum. m nai ek hum jsle timihrulai misr desbat bahir nikaler lyame. timihruko prmesvr hunulai maile yo grem. m prmprbhuhu timihruka prmesvr hum.”

16

yisharko choro, khatko nati ani leviko pnati korh ani ruben kulka eliabka chorahru datan r abiram ani peletka chora on atteri bhe. israelka 250 manishru sathma lier mosako virodhma ge. ti 250 manishru nam cleka ttha netahru thie. tinihru mosa r harunko virodh grn jmma bhe ani tinihrulai bhne, “tpaimhru hamro aguvahru bheko ab hamilai pura bhyo! sm-purn smuday pvitr chn ani prmprbhuhu hamro majhma hunuhunch. tpaimhru kin apahimlai prmprbhuhuka aru manishru bhnda uccako smjhnu hunch?” jb mosale timihruko kura sune tini ghopto prer bhumima nihurie. tyspchi mosale korh r unka manishrulai bhne, “bholi bihan, prmprbhule jnaunu hunech kslai hamro aguva jhaim cunu bheko ch, ko pvitr ch kslai uhamkham njik lyaunu bheko ch. uham apahile cunu bheka ekjalai uhamle uhamko njik lyaunu hunech. yso gr. timi korh r timro manishrule dhupaurahru leu. tysma ago haler bholi prmprbhuko agadi, dhup hal. jo kslai prmprbhule cunnuhunch tyo vykti pvitr ho. hamihru timihru levika chorahrubat pura bhiskeka chaum.” mosale pni korhlai bhne, “e levihru mero kura sun. israelka prmesvrle timihrulai cunu bheko ch r ysma timihru khusi hunuprch ki timihru vises manishru bhekachau. israelka any

manishru bhnda timihru beglai hau. israelka manishrulai aradhnama shayta puryaun prmprbhule timihrulai uhamko njik bnai pvitr palko vises kam graun raknhu bheko ch. ke yo dherai hoin? prmprbhule timi levihru, pujaharihulai shayta puryaunko nimti uhamko njik lyaunu bheko ch. tr ahile timihru puja-harihru hune kosis grihika chau. timihruka anuyay-ihru r timihru ek sath miler prmprbhu viruddh gyau. ke harunle kehi bhul greka chn? hoin ysrt kin timihru harunko barema nalis grihika chau? tyspchi mosale eliabka chorahru datan r abiramalai bolau pthae. tr ti duijna manishrule bhne, “hami aune chainau. hamihulalai dudh r mh bgirheko desbat timile bahir lier ayau. timile hamilai marnko nimti mrubhumima lyayau ani hamilai dekhaun cahanchau ki hami mathi timro adhikar ch. hamile timilai kin pchyaunu? timile hamilai r dudh bgirheko bhumima lgenau sathai prmesvrle prtijna greko bhumima pni puraenau. timile hamilai dakhko khet pni dienau. ke yi manishrulai timi dhoka dinchau? hoin! hami amudainau.” ysrti mosha sahraai krodhit bhe. unle prmprbhulai bhne, “maile yinihulalai kehi ksti puryaeko chain. maile yinihruvat euta gdha pni lieko chain. prmprbhu! hjurle yinihruvat kunai bli grhn ngrnu hos.” tyspchi mosale korhlai bhnyo, “bholi timi r timra sbai anugamihru r harun prmprbhuko aghi khda hunuprch. prtyekle aphno-aphno dhupauro lier tysma dhup halnu prch. ani timihru prtyekle aphno dhupauro prmprbhu aghi lyaunu prch. tyahm dui sy pcasvta dhupauro hunuprch. timi korh r harunle pni dhupauro linuprch.” ysrti timihru prtyekle dhupauro lier tysma bleko koila haler dhup hale ani bhet hune palko prvesdvarma mosa r harun smgai ubhie. korhle sbai apna manisalai bhela gzer bhet hune palko prvesdvarma ubhie. tb prmprbhuko mhima sbai manishru kham prgt bhyo. tb prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “yi sbai manishrubat timihru alg hou r yinihulalai m tyti kherai dhvms parnechu.” mosa r harunle sir nihuryaer bhne, “he prmesvr, tpaim sbai manisako atmako prmesvr hunuhunch. jb ek jna manishrule pap grch, ke tpaim smpurn smudaysit risaunu hunch?” tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “korh, datan r abiramko palhruvat smpurn smudaylai pr htanu bhn.” mosa uther datan r abiram bhekkham ge. israelka sbai budha-prdhanhule tinlai pchya. mosale sbai manishrulai cetavni dimdai bhne, “yi dust manishruko palbat timihru nisker jau. timihruko kunai pni cij sprs ngr. ydi timihrule choyau bhne timihrule greko pape timihru dhvms parinechau.” yskarn manishru korh, datan r aviramko pal choder ge. tb datan r abiram timihruko palma ge. timihru timihruko pt-nihru r nanihru smg chauni bahir ge. mosale bhne, “yi maile bhneka kurahru mero aphno mnko vicar hoin, m prman din skchu ki prmprbhule mlai yso bhnnu bhni ahraunu bheko ho. yi yhamka manishru mrnechn. tr ydi timihru sadharn trikale mrchn. manishru sdhai mrne trikale mrch. tb tysle dekauchamch ki prmprbhule samcai nai mlai pthauun bheko hoin. tr ydi prmprbhule kehi nyam kuro grnuhunch, ani bhumile mukh baer timihru r timihrukham bheko sbai cijhru shit timihru jivit purinchn bhne timihrule jannechau ki yi manishrule prmprbhuko apman ge r uhamlai ati krodhit bnae.” jb mosale yi kurahru

bhni ske, ti manishru ubhieko dhrti phatyo. dhrtile mukh bae jstai bher timihru sbilai nilyo. korhko sbai manishru, timihruko privarhru ani timihrukoma bheko prtyek cij dhrtibhitr bhasiyo. sbai ti manishru jiumdai khalda bhitr purie. yi sbai timihrule aphno bnaeka cijhru timihrusmgai purie ani dhrti bnd bhyo. ani timihru smpurn ruple alpie. aru sbai israelka manishrule ti manishru puridai grdako artnad suner caraitir titr bitr humdai bhne, “dhrtile hamilai pni nilch.” tyspchi prmprbhukhambat ago nisker gi dhup cdhaumdai greka 250 manishrulai pni dhvms paryo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “pujahari harunko choro elajarlai bhn ki usle agoma rheko dhupaurohru htaos r ti pvitr bhiskeko dhupaurohruvat ago vripri chri dios. ti manishrule mero virodhma pap grekale tyhi pape aphno jivn gumae. tr dhupaurohru pvitr chn karn timihru prmprbhulai sm-rpn grieka hun. ti dhupaurohru piter pata bnau r vedi chopne kamma pryog gr. yo israelka sbai manishruko nimti cetavni hunech.” yskarn pujahari elajarle ti manishrule lyaeka kamsako dhupaurohru bhela gryo. manishru sbai jler khraani bhe tr dhupaurohru tyhi thie. tinle kehi manishrulai ti kamsko dhupaurohru piter pata bnaun lgai vedi dhakne kamma pryog gre. tinle yo kam mosa marpht paeko ajna anasar gre. tyo vedi dhakne pata camhi israelko manishruka nimti yad dilaune ek cinh hunech ki harunko sntan baheka any kunai anadhihrt manisle prmprbhu aghi dhup jlaune chain ntr korh r usko anuyayihru jhaim y mrne ch. arko din israelka manishruko smpurn smuday mosa r harunko virodhma gunaso gre r bhne, “timihrule prmprbhuka manishrulai maryau.” smpurn smuday mosa r harunko virodh grn bhela humdai grda timihrule bhet hune pal trph here ani dekhe ki pallai badlle dhakyo r tyahm prmprbhuko mhima dekha pryoy. tb mosa r harun bhet hune palko samunne ae. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yo smudaybat timihru alg hau taki yinihulalai m ati sidhr dhvms parn smku.” ysrti mosa r harunle sir nihurae. tyspchi mosale harunlai bhne, “dhupauro lyau r tyskham vedibat ago haler dhup hal. ani tyo smuday bhekkoma jhtai ger timihrulai prayscit gr-nuhos. kinbhne prmprbhu krodhit hunu bheko ch r mhamari suru bheko ch.” ysrti mosale bhne jstai harunle dhupauro lier manishruko bicma pse r cal pae ki mhamari suru bhi skeko thiyoi ani dhupauro-roma dhup hali manishruko nimti prascit gre. tini jiumdo r mreko manishru bicma ubhie ani mhamari rokiyo. korhko karnle mrnehruko smkhyako atirikt tyahm mhamarile mreka hruko smkhyaa 14,700 puygo. tyspchi harun bhet hune palma mosalai bhetn ge. mhamari thamiyo.

17

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israelka manishrulai bhn, timihrule bahr purkhaka kul-kulbat bahrvt laurohru lyaun. prtyek laurama aphno nam lek. levi kulbat lyaeko laurama harunko nam lek. bahr kul smuhko prtyek kul prmukh manisako nimti euta lauro hunuprch. yi laurohru bhet hune palma krarko snduk aghi rakh. tyo tyhi thamu ho jham m timilai bhetchu. imandar pujahariko nimti m ekjna vyktilai

cunchu. m jslai cunchu tys vyktilai timile cinn skchau karn usko lauroma nyam paluvahru plaunechn. ys prkarle timro r mero virodh grne manishrulai m rokchu." tyspchi mosale israelka manishrulai bhne ani tinihruka bahr kul naykhru prtyeklai euta-euta gri bahrva laurohru die. harunko lauro pni aru laurohrusitai thiyo. mosale laurohru krarko snduk rakhieko palma prmprbhuko agadi rakhe. krarko snduk bheko pal bhitr mosa arko din pse. ani levi kul smuhka nayk harunko lauroma paluva plaeko dekke. tyti matr nbhi tys paluvala kopila haler phuli bdam pni phleko thiyo. mosale ti sbai laurohru prmprbhuko aghibat sbai manishruko samunne lyae. prtyek kul prmkhile aphno aphno lauro cine. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "harunko lauro krarko snduk aghi lger rakh. yo sdhaim mero virodhma nalis gri rhehruko nimti cetavni hunech r mero virodhma nalis grn bnd hunech r maile tinihrulai dhvms parnu prdain." ysrth mosale prmprbhuko ajna anasar kam gre. tr israeli manishrule mosalai bhne, "hami jandchau ki hami mrnechau. hami nst bhisekka chaum. hami dhvms bhyaum. prtyek manis jo prmprbhuko pvitr pal njik janch tyo mrch. ke hami pni mrchaum?" pujaharihru r levihruko kam

18

prmprbhule harunlai bhnnubhyo, "ab uso timi, timra chorahru ani timra privarik smuhka manishru pvitr sthanma kehi khrabi grie jimmavari hunechau. timi r timra chorahru pujaharihru viruddh grieko khrabiko nimti jimmavari hunechau. timro privar smuhka any levi manishrulai timisit kam graun lyau. krarko palma kam grda timra chorahrulai tinihrule shyog puryaune chn. levi kulma bheka ti manishru timro niyntnma rhnechn. palbhitr grinu prne bhaipri amune kamhru tinihrule grnechn. tr pvitr sthan athva vedima rakhieko kunai pni cijko njik tinihru janu humdain. ydi tinihru ge bhne tinihru mrnechn ani timi pni mrne chau. tinihrule timisit bhett grnechn r timisitai kam grne chn. bhett hune palko rekh dekh grne tinihruko kam hunech pal bhitr grine sbai kam tinihrule grne chn. kofi pni timi jham chau tyham aunu sahs grnechain. "timile pvitr sthan r vediko rk-skko kam grnechau taki maile israelka manishrusit risaun npros. her! m aphaile ti timra dajyu-bhai levihru israelka manishruko bicbat liekochu. bhett hune palma kam grnko nimti ti timro nimti bli hun. tr timi r timro chorahru matr pujahariko rupma seva grnlai ani vediko cheu r prdabhitr jan ani m timilai euta uphar dimdaichu, tyo timro pujahariv. tr ydi kunai vykti pvitr shankno njikma ayo bhne tyo marios." tb prmprbhule harunlai bhnnubhyo, "israelka manishrule mlai cdhaeko sbai pvitr upharhruko rk-sa grnka nimti maile timilai niyukt grem. maile timi r timra chorahrulai israelka manishle cdhaeka pvitr blihru nirnt amsko rupma dieko chu. vedihrubat paine vstuhuma yo sb bhnda pvitr vstu ho. manishrule annbli, papbli, dosblihru lyaumchn. yi blihru mha pvitr blihruko r npakieko bhagbat timile aphno amo paunechau. ti sb timi r timra chorahruko hunechn. timihrule ti cijhru mha pvitr sthanma matr kharu prch. timro privarko prtyek purusle khan

skchn tr timile yad rakhnu prch ki ti cijhru atyn-tai pvitr hun. "yo pni timrai hunech kunai pni vises uphar israelka manishrule mlai cdhaumchn, timisit bheka timra chora-chorihru r timro nimti sthayi amsko rupma dinchu. timro privarka prtyek suddh vyaktile tyo khan skchn. "israelka manishruko kunai pni philo bali athva ubjni jstai ann, bhdrakso tel r dakhrs, jo tinihrule prmprbhuma smrpn grchn, m ti sb timilai dinchu. tinihruko khetma pakeko kunai pni ann jo tinihrule prmprbhulai cdhaun lyaumchn tyo timro ho r timro privarko kunai pni suddh vyaktile tyo khan skch. "israelma prtyek cij jo prmesvrlai purnruple smrpn grinch tyo timro ho. "prtyek jetho cahe vykti hos athva psu jo aphno amako prthm grbhama amuch r prmesvrlai smrpn grinch bhne tyo timro hunech. tr jetho jnmeko psu hos athva manis tysko timile mol tirnu prch. jb nani ek mhinako humda tinihrule ysko mol tirnu prch. ek mhinako nanihruko mol pvitrshanko sekel priman anasar pamc sekel hunch. ek sekel bis gerako hunch! "tr phile jnmeko gai, bheda athva bakhrako mol tirnu prdain. yi psuhru pvitr hun r yinihruko rgt vedima chrkich athva bosu polinch. yo uphar agoma poler dinch r ysko sugndhle prmprbhulai stntust parch. tr yi psuhruko masu bhne timro hunech ani dolaine bliko hyakulo timro hunech r aru bliko dahine sampra pni timro hunech. manishrule cdhaeko kunai pni pvitr upharhru m, prmprbhule timilai dinechu. m timro chora-chorihru r timilai dinechu r yo niym sdasrvdako nimti lagu hunech. yo prmprbhuit grieko krar ho r bhng grn skimdain. m yo prtijna timi r timra stnanhrusit grchu." prmprbhule harunlai pni bhnnubhyo, "timile bhumi paunechainaum. ani aru manishrule jham timile tyham kehi aphno bnaunu paune chainau. m prmprbhui nai timro hunechu. prtijna grieko anasar israeli manishrule jggajminhru paunechn tr timro nimti m nai uphar hum. "israelka manishrule tinihrusit bheko prtyek cijko dsams mlai dinchn. yskarn tyo ek dsams bhag m levika stnanhrulai dinchu. yo tinihrule bhett hune palma chmda tyham kam gre bap parismik ho. tr any manishru bhett hune palko njik janu humdain. ydi ge tinihru marinu prch. levi manishru kam grirheko smyma bhett hune palko virodhma kunai pap kary hun ge tys papko ut-trdayi tinihru hunechn. yi niym sdasrvdako nimti lagu rhnech. maile aru manishrulai dinchu bhni prtijna grieko bhumi levi manishrule paune chainn. tr tinihru smg bheko prtyek cijko dsams israeli manishrule mlai cdhaunechn r tyo dsams m levi manishrulai dinechu. tyhi karne levi manishruko visyma maile ysto bhneh maile israelka manishrulai dinchu bhni prtijna grieko bhumi tinihrule paune chainn." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "levi manishrusit kura gr ani bh, israelka manishrule tinihrusit bheko prtyek cijko dsams mlai dinechn tr tysbat dsams uphar svrup prmprbhulai cdhaunu prch. ani yo dsams prmprbhuko uphar ho, yo timihrule kol athva khlbat cdhaeka bli jham hun. ystai prkarle israeli manishrule timihrulai dsams die jstai timihrule pni prmprbhulai uphar cdhaunu prch ani tysbat timihrule pni prmprbhulai uphar dinu prch ani yo harunlai dinu prch. jb israelka manishrule tinihruko upharhru prmprbhulai dinchn, timihrule timihruma sbai bh-

nda asl ani mhapvitr prmprbhulai cdhaunu prch karn tyo sbai uhamko hunech. “mosa, levi manishrulai bhn jb timihrule prtyek asl cij prmprbhulai cdhaumchau je israeli manishrule dieka thie, tb yo smjhinch ki levihruko apnai ann r ardhbli ho. tysbat rheko ams timihru r timihruka privarle khanechn. yo timihrule bhet hune palma kam gre vapt muly ho. ani ydi timihrule ysko asl smdhai prmprbhulai cdhayau bhne timihru kdapi dosi hune chainau. timro apnai nimti israelka manishru dvara cdhaeka ti pvitr upharhruko bhag nlaijau ntr bhne timihru mrne chau.”

19

prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “prmprbhule dinu bheko ajnahrubart bnieto niym yhi ho. israelka manishrulai bhn ki tinihrule euta ekdmai niskhot r khim dag nbheko khile pni njotieko rato gai lauan. ani tyo gaile khilyai hlo njoteko hunuprch. timihrule tyo gai elajarlai dinuprch r usle tys gailai chauni bahir lyaumch. yo usko aghi marinu prch. tyspchi elajarle usko aumlale kehi rgt bhet hune palko aghiltir sat plt chrknu prch. tb usko samunne tyo gai jlaunu prch. ysko chala, masu, rgt andra-bhumdi sbai jlaunu prch. pujaharile devdaru kath, hisp r kehi rato dhago lyaer gai jldai greko agoma phyamknu prch. tyspchi pujaharile apno laune luga dhoer nuhai dhuvai gri chaunima januprch. tr tyo pujahari samjshmm asuddh rhnch. tyo gai polnele pni apno lugharu dhoer nuhaunu prch, ani tyo pni samjshmm asuddh bhirhnch. “kehi suddh manisle jlaeko koreliko khрани btuler chauni dekhi bahir vidhipurv suddh parieko thamama rakhnu prch. khрани israelka manishrulai spha grnka nimti panisit rakheka thiyo. yo papbli ho. “tyo khрани btulne vyktile pni apno luga-phata dhoer samjh smm asuddh rhos.”israelka manishru ttha tinihruko majhma bsne kunai pni videsiko nimti yo antko niym ho. ekjna vykti jsle murda chunch tyo sat din smm asuddh rhnch. tesro dinma tyo vyktile apahimlai tyhi panile suddh parne ch r sataum dinma u suddh hunech. tr ydi vyktihru tinihru apahim tesro dinma suddh bhen bhne, tb sataum dinma pni suddh hunechain. ydi kunai vyktile murda chunch r apahilai pneri suddh pardain, tysle prmprbhuko pvitr pallai asuddh parch. yskarn vykti israelbat katidinech. jsto pvitr pani tinihru mathi chrkeko thien yskarn usko srir asuddh rhnch. “ydi kunai manis pal bhitr mre bhne tysko niym yo ho prtyek jo pal bhitr bsne prves grne r tyahm prtyek nai asuddh hunech r tinihru sat din smm asuddh rhnchn. ani dhkni binako prtyek bhamda athva bym asuddh hunch. ydi ksaila khulla maidanmathi ldirheko mrt srirlai chunch va ldamima marieko kunai murda chunch va mnusyo hddi cihanlai chunch bhne, uni sat dinsmm asuddh rhnch. “tyo asuddh manisko nimti jlaieko gaiko khрани euta bhamdama hal r tysma bgdai greko pani ysma halnu prch. kunai suddh manisle tys panima hisp coper bhamdahru r manishru mathi chrkinu prch. ani ksaila hddi athva cihan athva euta mrt srir athva euta yuddhma mreko srirlai choer asuddh bnaumch. bhne, tyo pani u mathi chrknu prch. “tys suddh manisle asuddh bheko manismathi tesro r sataum din chrkinu prch. ys

prkar usle asuddh manishrulai sataum dinma suddh bnaumch. tyo asuddh manisle luga dhoos ani panima nuhaos r samjh smm asuddh rhnch. “ydi ek jna manis jo asuddh bhekham ani u apahim suddh humdain bhne tys vyktilai apno smudaybat bhiskar griyos kinbhne tysle prmprbhuko pvitr sthan asuddh paryo. suddhikrno pani u mathi chrkien yskarn tyo vykti asuddh rhyo. tinihruko nimti yo niym annt ruple lagu bhirhnch. jo vyktile suddhikrno pani chrkinch usle apno luga-phata dhunu prch ani jun vyktile suddhikrno pani chunch tyo vykti samjh smm asuddh bhirhnch. prtyek kura tyo vyktile choe asuddh rhnch ani kunai vykti jsle tyslai chunch tyo samjh smm asuddh rhnch.”

20

philo mhinama israelka manishru jin mrubhumima aipuge. manishru kadesma bse ani tyhi mryim mrin r tyhi thamuma gade. tys thamuma smudayko nimti pani thien yskarn manishru mosa r harunlai arop lgaun bhela bhe. manishrule mosasit jhgda grer bhne, “jb prmprbhuko agadi hamra dajyu-bhaihru mre, tyhi smy hami pni mrnu prthyo. timihrule kin prmprbhuko manishrulai ys mrubhumima lyaayu? ke hami r hamro psuhrulai marn chanchau? ani kin ysto khrab thamuma lyaun hamilai misr des-dekhi aguvai gryo? ys thamuma ann humdain, neb-hara, dakh ani anarhru pni humdain. ani yham pi-unko nimti pani pni chain.” ysrtth mosa r harun manishruko smudaybat bhet hune palko prvesdvarma ge. tinihrule tinihruko sir bhumima nihuryae ani prmprbhuko mhima tinihru samunne dekha gryo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “timi r timra dajyu harunle tyo lauro leu r manishrulai bhela gr ani tinihruko samunneko ctansit bol. tb ctanle tinihru-lai pani dinech. ysri manishru r tinihruko psuhruko nimti timihrule ctanbat pani din skchau.” yskarn prmprbhule uslai ajna dinu bhe bmojim mosale prmprbhuko aghibat lauro lie. tyspchi mosa r harunle manishrulai ctanko samunne bhela grae. tb mosale tinihru-lai bhne, “tinihru vidrohi ho. sun, ke hamile tinihruko nimti yo ctanbat pani lyaunu?” tb mosale hat uthaer tys ctan mathi dui plt apnau laurole hirkae ani prsst pani bahir niskyo. manishru r psuhrule pani pie. tyspchi prmprbhule mosa r harunlai bhnnubhyo, “israelka sbai manishru yham bhela bheka thie tr timihrule m prtii smman dekhaenau. timihrule israelka manishrulai tyo pani niklne sktkio srot m hum bhne dekhaenau. timihrule unihrulai yo dekhaenau ki timihrule m mathi bhrosa gryau. yskarn yi smudaylai maile dinchu bhneko bhumima laijan aguvai grn prane chainau.” yhi thamulai mrib-ako pani bhnninch jham israelka manishrule prmprbhu aghi vidroh greka thie ani prmprbhule yham nai israeli manishruko bicma apu pvitr hum bhne dekhaunu bheko thiyo. mosale kadesbat edomko rakham yo smacar puryaun duthru pthae. tpaimko bhai israelle yso bhnnch, “hamimathi ai preka apdhru tpaimlai thaha ch. dherai vrs aghi hamra purkhahru misr des geka thie ani hami tyahm dherai smy smm bsyaum. misr deska manishru hami prtii nisthur thie. tr hamile prmprbhulai shayta magyaum. prmprbhule

hamro binti sunnu bhyo r euta svrgdut hamikham pthauun bhyo, prmprbhule hamilai misr desbat bahir lyauun bheko ch."ahile hami tpaimko siman kadesma chaum. dya gri hamilai tpaimko bhumu bher yatra grn dinuhos. hami khet ttha dakhbari bher janechainaum, tys thamuko kuvahrubab pani piumne chainaum, hami kevl rajmargma hidnechaum, ktai dayam baya jane chainaum. jb smm tpaimko desma yatra grchau hami batoma nai rhnechaum." tr edomka rajale uttr die, "hamro des bher timihru yatra grn paumdainau. ydi hidne cesta gre hami trbar lier timihrusit ldn aunechaum." israelihrule uttr die, "hami khali mulbatai bher matr janechaum. ani ydi hamra psuhrule kunai pani pie tysko mol tirnechaum. hami khali tpaimko desko batoma hidn cahanchaum, hamro nimti aru kehi cahimdain." tr pheri edomle uttr die, "hamro desma timihrulai aun dimdinaum." tb edomle sktisali dherai senahru bhela parer israelka manishrusit yuddh grn niske. edomle israelka manishrulai aphno bhumiko batobat yatra grn dienn tinihru arka bato bher ge. israelka sbai manishrule kadesbat hor prvt smm yatra gre. hor prvt edomko simana njik thiyo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "ab harun usko purkhahrusit milnech. timi r harunle mribako panima maile dieko ajna paln ngrekole maile israelka manishrulai dinchu bhneko bhumima timihru psn paune chainau. "ab harun r tinka choro elajarlai hor prvtma lier au. harunko luga kholer usko choro elajarlai lgai deu. harun tyham prvtma mrch r aphno pita-purkhahrusit miln janch." mosale prmprbhuko ajna paln gre. mosala harun r elajar hor prvtma ge. sbai israeli manishrule tinihru geko dekhe. mosale harunko khas lugahru phukaidier elajarlai lgai die. tyspchi harun tyhim prvtma mre ani mosala harun prvtbat tl jhre. harun mreko israelka sbai manishrule cal pae ani tis dinsmm sok paln gre.

21

aradaka knani raja negevma bsthe. unle israeli manishru atarimko bato bher aumdaichn bhne cal pae. ysrtth tini ger israeli manishru mathi akrmn gre. tinle kehi manishrulai pkrau grer kaid gre. tb israelka manishrule vises bhakl gri prmprbhulai pukareh "he prmprbhu, dya gri hamilai yi manishrumathi vijay grai dinuhos r hami tinihruko shrhru nst pari dinechau." prmprbhule israelihruko pukar mannu bhyo r knanihru lai jitn tinihru lai shayta grnu bhyo. israelihrule tinihru r tinihruka shr smprn dhvms pare. ysrtth tys thamuko nam horma rakhiyo. israeli manishru hor prvt choder lal smudr jane batoma hidn lage. tinihrule edom des vipri janlai tyo bato ge. tr manishru dhairyhin bhiskeka thie. manishrule prmesvr r mosako virodhma kura gre. tinihrule bhne, "yo mrubhumima mnruko nimti kin hamilai misr desbat lyaiyo." karn yham n t pani ch n roti. tucch khana athva roti khamda khamda vakk bhi skyo." ysrtth prmprbhule manishruko majhma visalu srphru pthaidinubhyo r tinihrule dherai manishrulai dser meryo. ysri israelka dherai manishru mre. manishru aer mosasmg bhne, "hami jandchaum prmprbhu r tpaimko virodhma boler hamile pap gryaum. prmprbhusit prarthna grer yi srphru phrkaun lgaid-

inu hos." yskarn mosale manishruko nimti prarthna gre. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "kamsako euta srp bnau r khmba mathi rakh. srpbat dsieko kunai vyktile tyo khmbamathi rakchieko kamsako srplai herch tyo mrne chain." yskarn mosale prmprbhuko ajna mani euta kamsako srp bnai khmbamathi rakhe. tyspchi jb kunai vyktilai srple toke usle tyo khmba mathi rakchieko kamsako srplai herthyo r tyo bamcthyo. israeli manishrule tyo thamu chode ani obotma chauni hale. tyspchi tinihrule obotbat himdi moabko purvma rheko mrubhumi ai abarimma chauni hale. tinihrule tyo thamu pni chadi jero d bemsima chauni hale. tyhambat pni gi arnon ndi pariko mrubhumima chauni hale. yo ndi emorihruko simanabat suru hunthyo. tyo bemsima moab r emorihru bicko siman thiyo. yskarn prmprbhuko yuddhko pustkma yi kura lekhiye chn."ani supama vaheb ani arnonko bemsani ai bemsihruko arko bhiralohru vassthan ptti jo moabko simanama avsthit chn." israelka manishru tys thamu chader beor tir ge. ys thamuma kuva thiyo r prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhyo, "manishrulai bhela grer lyau, m tinihru lai pani dinechu." tb israelka manishrule yo git gae."he kuva panisat bgch. ys visyama git gao. mhan vyktile yo kuva khne. mhan naykhrule yo kuva khne. tinihrule aphno bhardharhusmg himdne lhuohrule yo kuva khne. mrubhumima euta uphar rheko ch."ysrtth manishrule tyo kuvako nam "mtana" rakhe. manishru mttanabat nhliel ge. tyspchi tinihru nhlielbat bamot ge. bamotbat manishru pheri moab bemi ge. ys thamuma pigra prtko tuppo mrubhumu mathi dekhinch. israelle aphno kehi manishru emorihruka raja sihon kham pthae. ti manishrule rajalai bhne, "hamihru lai tpaimhruko des bher jan dinuhos. hami tpaimko dakhbarihru ttha khetma psne chainau, tpaimko pokhtibat pani piune chainaum. jb smm hami tpaimko desko simanama pugdinaum hami mul batoma rhne chaum." tr sihonle israelai tinki rajyko simana bhitrbat hidnu dienn ani aphna manishrulai bhela parer israelai mrubhumima akrmn grn ae. tini yhsmm ae ani israelihrusit ldamu gre." tr israelihrule tinlai tvrako tuppole ghocer mare ani tinki bhumu arnon ndisdm kbjama lieka thie. ysaiakn gainehrle yo git gamuchn. timihru hesbon shrma au, yo purnsthapit hos. sihon shr pheri bnios. kinbhne hesbon shrbat ago suru bher euta jvala sihon shrbat suru bhyo. ysle ar r moab lai dhvms paryo. ysle arnon mathika ucc prvthru jlayo. e moab tmlai dhikkar ch. e kmoska prjahru ho timihru nst bhyau. ysle aphno chorahrulai bhgaute bnaer r chorihru lai kaid graer, emorihruka raja sihon lai dieko ch. tr hamile ti emorihru lai jiteka chaum. hesbon dekhi dibon-smmai, dhvms bhyo, r hamile medebako njik nopa smm, tinihruko shrhru nst pareka chaum. yskarn israelihrule emorihruko bhumu dkhl gre. mosale yajerko shrma khupiyahru pthae. mosale yso gre

pchi israelihrule tyska vriprika shrhru adhinma lyae ani emorihrulai lkhethe. tyspchi israelihru basantir jane bato lage. basanka raja og aphno senahru lier israelihrulai bhetn aghi bdhe ani edrima tinihrusit yuddh gre. tr prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “tyo rajasit ndrau, m timilai jitaunechu. hesbonma bsne emorihruka raja shilonai jun vyvhar greka thiyau ogsit pni tyhi gr. usko sbai senahru r bhumu adhinma par.” ysrtth israelihrule raja og r usko senahrulai prast pare ani tinihrule usko chorahru, senahru ttha uslai pni marer usko bhumu adhinma lie.

22

tyspchi israelihrule moabko yrdn maidanhruma ya-ta gre. yriho pari ptti yrdn ndi njikai tinihrule pal hale. emorihrulai israelihrule greko vyvhar sipporko choro balakle dekhe. israelihru dherai smkhyama bhekole moab draeka thie. moable midyanika budha-pradhanhrusit kura gre, “hriyo maidanma gorule ghamns khaer nst pare jham yi dherai smkhyama aeka manishrule hamra vripri bheko prtyek cij nst parnechn.” sipporko choro balak tys smy moabka raja thie. balakle borko chora bilamalai nimtrn grn duthru pthae jo yuphretis ndiko njikai patorma thie. tinihrule bhne misrbat euta jati aeka chn ani tinihruko chaunihrule smpurn bhumu dhakeko ch. ahile tinihrule mero vipritma chauni bsaeka chn. yskarn ab aer mero pksma tinihrulai srappu hos, karn tinihru m bhnda blyia chn. ydi tpaimle tyso grnu bhe sayd m tinihrulai prast parn skchu kinbhne, mlai thaha ch, jsalai tpaim asirvad dinu hunch, uslai asirbad lagch, r jsalai tpaimle srappu hunch uslai srapp lagch.” moab r midyanka budha-pakahru bilamsmsg kura grn bhni bato lage. tinihrule bhvisyvaniko nimti aphusit kehi paisa pni lier ge. tinihru bilamkham aer balakle bhneko kura sunae. tyspchi bilamle tinihrulai bhne, “timihru aj rati yhim bs ani m timihrulai prmprbhule mlai je bhnnuhunch so btaumchu.” ysrtth moable pthaeka manishru bilamsit bse. spnama prmesvrle bilamalai drsn dinu bhyo r bhnnubhyo, “timisit bheka yi manishru ko hun?” bilamle prmesvrilai uttr die, “moabka raja sipporka chora balakle mkham duthru pthaeka chn. unko sndes thiyi “hernuhos yo jati misrdesbat bheko ch r tinihruko chaunile deslai dhaki rhekoch. ab aunu hos r mero pksma tinihrulai srappu hos. ydi tpaimle tyso garidinu bhyo bhne sayd m tinihrulai lmdaima jiter dhpaun skchu.” prmesvrle bilamalai bhnnubhyo, “timi tinihrusit njau, ani manishrulai nsrap kinbhne tinihru m dvara asisit chn.” tyskarn bihanai uther balakdvara pthaeka budha-pakahrulai bilamle bhne, “tpaimhruko desma phrker januhos prmprbhule mlai tinihrusit janu anumti dinu bhen.” ysrtth moabka budha-pakahru uther balakkham ger bhne, “bilamle hamisit aunu asvikar gre.” “ek plt pheri balakle bilamkham manishru pthae. dosro cotika budha-pakahru phileko bhnda dherai thula r smmanit thie. tinihru ger bilamalai bhne, “sipporko choro balakko bhnae ysto ch, dyagiri tpaim m bhe kham aun tpaimle aphaimlai nroknun hos. kinbhne m tpaimlai bdo iijt sath smman cdhaunechu sathai tpaimle je bhnnuhunch m mannechu. dya gri aunuhos r mero pksma tinihrulai srappu hos.” tb bil-

amle balakka manishrulai jvaph die, “ydi balakle mlai sun r camdile bhrieko mhl die pni m mero prmprbhu prmesvrko ajnache thulo va sano hos nst grdimn. yskarn aruhru jham timihru pni aj rati yhi bs. ani m herchu prmprbhule mlai kehi kura bhnnu hunch ki.” tyo rati bilamalai spnama aer prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “jb yi manishru timilai unihrusit laijan aeka chn, timi uther tinihrusit jau, tr m je bhnnu tyo matr timile gnuprch.” yskarn bilamle bihanai uther jin lgam kse. tyspchi tini ti moabbat aeka budha-prdhanhru smg ge. bilam geko dekhi prmesvr risaunnu bhyo r uslai rokn prmprbhuka svrgdut batoma ubhie. bilam gdhama cdheka thie ani tinka duijna sevkhu pni tinisit thie. jb gdhale prmprbhuko svrgdutlai hatma trvar lier batoma ubhirheko dekhio tysle bato chader khettir gyo. ysrtth bilamle tys gdhalai batoma phrkai lyaun hirkayo. tyspchi prmprbhuka svrgdut duvai ptti dhungako prkhal bheko duivta dakkho khet bic samghuro batoma ubhie, jb gdhale prmprbhuko svrgdutlai dekhio tyo bhittma tamsiyo ani bilamko khutta pni ceptaidiyo. ysrtth bilamle pheri tyslai hirkae. tyspchi prmprbhuko svrgdut aghi bdher euta ekmdai saghumro gli jham pser dahine-debre phrkn nskine thamuma ubhie. prmprbhuko svrgdutlai dekher gdha thckk bso. bilam risle cur bher tyslai aphno laurole bessri hirkae. tyspchi prmprbhule gdhalai mukh kholne anumti dinubhyo r tysle bilamalai bhnyo, “maile tpaimlai ke grem taki tpaimle mlai ys prkarle tin coti hirkauun bhyo?” tb bilamle gdhalai bhne, “taimle mlai murkh bnais. ydi mero hatma trvar humdo ho t m tpaim ahile marne thiem.” gdhale bilamalai uttr diyo, “ke m tpaimle aphno jivn bhri aj smm cdheko gdha hoin? ke maile ysto aghi khile greko thiem? bilamle bhne, hoin.” tyspchi prmprbhule bilamko amkha kholi dinubhyo ani tinle prmprbhuko svrgdutlai nango trvar lier batoma ubhirheko dekhe. tb tinle aphno sir nihuryae. tb prmprbhuko svrgdutle bilamalai bhne, “kin timile gdhalai tin plt hirkayau her, m timilai roknko nimti bahir ae kinbhne timro yatra mero ajnako viruddhma ch. jb gdhale mlai dekhio, tyo tin plt mbat trkn khojyo. ydi yo mbat ntkeko bhe yo niscy thiyi ki m timilai marne thiem, tr gdhalai jiumdai chadi dine thiem.” tb bilamle prmprbhuka svrgdutlai bhne, “maile pap grem karn maile janin ki tpaim mlai roknko nimti batoma ubhirhnu bheko thiyi. tr ydi mero yatrulai kehi nramro thannu hunch bhne m ghr phrknchu.” tb prmprbhuko svrgdutle bilamalai bhne, “timi yi manishrusit jau, tr m je bhnnu timi tyo matr bol. yskarn bilam moabbat aeka budha-prdhanhrusm gge.” jb balakle bilam aumdaich bhneko sune, u moabi desko shrko uttri simana arnon ndiko njik uslai bhetn ge. balakle bilamalai bhne, “tpaim meroma aunuhos bhni nimto din maile manishru pthae?” tpaim kin m bhekkham aun bhen? ke m tpaimlai smman grn yogyko chain?” tyspchi bilamle balakalai bhne, “her. m timroma ahile aeokochu. m timilai ahile nai kehi kura bhnn skchu?” m tyhi kura matr bhne chu ki prmprbhu prmesvrle mlai bhnn lgaunu hunch.” tyspchi bilam balaksit ge. ani tinihru kiryt-husotma ae. balakle goruhru r bhedahru bli cdhae ani bilam r moabbat aeka budha-pradhanhrulai nimtrna gre r kham die jo usit aeka thie. bholiplt bihanai balakle bilam-

lai bmot- balma lier ge. tyhambat tinle israeli manishruko kehi bhag dekhe.

23

bilamle bhne, “yham satvta vedi bnau. ani satvta samdhe r satvta bheda mero nimti tyar par.” balakle bilamko iccha pura gridiyo. ti duijnale ek-ekvta samdhe r bheda prtyek vedima bli cdhae. typsychi bilamle balaklai bhne, “timro hombliko pchiltir timi ubhinu ani m khi janchu. sayd prmprbhule mlai bhetnu hunch hola. uhamle mlai je dekaunu hunch m tilimai bhnnachu.” ysrtt tini euta prvtko sikhrma ge. prmesvr bilamlai bhetn aunubhyo ani unle prmesvrlai bhne, “maile satvta vedi bnaekochu r euta samdhe r euta bheda bliko nimti prtyek vedima cdhaieko ch.” tb prmprbhule bilamlai usle ke bhnnu prne btaunu bhyo, “balakkham phrk r uslai yo bhn.” ysrtt bilam balakkham phrke. tyham blak aphule cdhaeko bliko njikai any moabka mukhy vykthrusit ubhirheka thie. tb bilamle yi kurahru bhneh balak, moabka rajale mlai yhambat aramko purvottr prvrthuma lge. balakle mlai bhne, “au mero nimti yakublai srp. au israela manishruko virodhama bol.” ksri m kehi kuralai srpnu jslai prmesvrle srapeko chain; ksri m ksaiko viruddhama bolnu jslai prmprbhule virodh grnu bheko chain. m prvtbat ti manishrulai dekhchu, m tinihrutir aglo prvtbat herchu, tinihrule ekantama bschn, tinihru aphailai jatihru mdhyeko ek jati bhni socdainn. yakubka manishrulai ksele gnn skchn? tinihruko smkhyia dhuloko kn jitikai asmkhy ch. tinihruka car bhagko ek bhag pni ksaile gnn sktain. mero atmale asl mrtyu paos, mero jivn tinihruko jhaim khusiyalima ant hos.” typsychi balakle bilamlai bhne, “tpaimle mlai ke grnu bhyo? maile tpaimlai mera struhrulai srpn lyae tr tpaimle tinihruelai asirvad dinubhyo.” bilamle uttr die, “m prmprbhule bhnnu bheko vcn matr bolnu hosiya rhnu prch.” typsychi balakle uslai bhne, “tpaim msg yti arko thamuma aunu, jhambat ti manishrulai ajh vesi smkhyama dekhnn sknu hunch. tpaimle tinihru sbailai dekhnn sknuhunn khali ek bhag matr dekhnn sknuhunch. tyhambat tpaimle mero pksma srpnu hos.” tb balakle bilamlai pisga prvtko cotima bheko sophimko khetma lge ani tyham balakle satvta vedi bnai euta samdhe r euta bheda prtyek vedima bli die. tb bilamle balaklai bhne, “yo vedi njik timi bs. m prmesvrlai bhetn tys thamuma janchu.” ysrtt bilamlai prmprbhule bhetnu bhyo ani bilamle ke bhnnu prne btai dinubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, balakkham jau ani yso bhn. yskarn bilam balakbhe kham ge. balak hombli ko cheuma ubhirheko thiyu usle any moabka budha-prdhanhrusit bli cdhae balakle sodhe, “prmprbhule ke bhnnubhyo?” bilamle agmvani dieh “uth balak ani m je bhnnchu sun; sipporka choro, balak mero kura sun, prmesvr manis hunuhunn, ysrtt uham mrnuhunn, prmesvr manv hunuhunn, ysrtt uhamko nirny privrttn humdain. ydi prmprbhule bhnnuhunch-kehi grchu, tb uhamle grnuhunch. ydi prmprbhule prtijna grnu bhe, prtijnako kuro purn grnuhunch. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, ti manishrulai asirvad deu, prmprbhule tinihruelai asirvad dinu bhekoch, ysrtt m tyo

bdlaun sktin. prmesvrle yakubka manishruma kunai truti paunu bhen, israela manishruma prmesvrle pap dekhnu bhen. prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvr hunuhunch, ani uham tinihruko sath hunuhunch. ti mhan raja tinihrusit hunuhunch. prmesvrle ti manishrulai misrbat bahir lyaunu bhyo tinihru jmgli samdhe jhai bliya chn. yakubka manishrulai prast grne arko kunai skti chain. kunai ysto upae chain ki israela manishrulai rokn skos. yakub r israeli manishruko visyama, manishru bhndchn, “prmesvrko mhan srstilai her!” manishru simh jhaim bliya chn simh jhaim ldchn. ani aphno strulai prast npare smm tyo simh visram grdain. ani tyo simhle visram nai limdain “balakle bilamlai bhne, “aj dekh, timi manishrulai asis athva srp dinu hudain.” bilamle uttr die, “maile tilimai aghi nai bhne ki prmprbhule je bhnn lgaunu hunch m tyo matr bhnnchu.” tb balakle bilamlai bhne, “ab msg aunu hos arko thamuma. hun skch prmesvr khusi bher ti manishrulai srpn anumti dinuhunch.” ysrtt bilamlai balakle por prvtko cucurama lge. yhambat mrubhumi dekhinthy. bilamle bhne, “satvta vedi bnau. typsychi vedima bliko nimti satvta samdhe r satvta bhedahru tyar par.” balakle thik pare ani vedihurma ti samdhe r bhedahru bli cdhae.

24

jb bilamle cal pae ki prmprbhu israelihruelai asirvad dinma khusi hunuhunch, tinle aphno jadu tunahru pryog grenn, tr tini mrubhumi tir phrker here. jb bilamle mrubhumi tir here tinle israeli manishrulai aphno-aphno kul gri chaunihurma bseko dekhe. typsychi prmesvrko atma tinibhitr ayo. ani bilamle yo agmvani dieh “yo smacar borka choro bilambat ho. m ti cijhruko visyama bhndachu jo m spst dekhchu. m yo vani prmesvrbat sanchu. prmesvr srsvktimanle je dekaunu bhyo maile tyo dekhem. m jo spst dekhchu tyo vinmr bhi bhnnchu. “he yakubka manishru ho tinihruka palhru kti sundr chn. he israela basindahru ho! tinihruka chaunihurma kti ramra chn. tinihruko palhru ndi kinarka bgaimcahru jstai ekai pmktima ropieka tadka rukhhr phailie jstai, prmprbhule ropnu bheko ghiukumari jstai, pani nerko devdarhru jstai phailieka chn. tinihruka baltihru panile bhrier pokhinechn. ani tinihruka biuhrule prsst pani paune chn. tinihruka raja agag bhnda thulo hunech, ani tinihruko rajy bdhnech. “prmesvrle tinihruelai misrdesbat lyaunu bhyo, tinihruko nimti jmgli samdheko simn jstai sktisali hunuhunch. ti israelihrule aphno struhrulai nilnechn r tinihruko hddi phuter crn prnech ani tinihruelai aphno banhrule chednech. “visramma tinihru simh jhaim sunechn ani simh jhaim-tinihruelai ksele biumjhaune? “tinihruelai asirvad dine asisit hun ani tinihruelai srpne srpait hun.” bilamsit balak risaer hat pkdiar, tinle bilamlai bhne, “maile tilimai mera struhrulai srpn bolaeko thiem tr timile tinihruelai tin plt asirvad diyau. ab timi jhttai aphno ghrma jau. maile bhneko thime ki m tilimai thulo smman dinechu, tr prmprbhule tilimai smman paunbhat bncit graunu bhyo.” bilamle balaklai bhnyo, “ke maile timra duthrulai bhneko thiinn. “ydi balakle sun r camdile priupurn mhl

die pni m prmprbhuko ajna viruddh kehi grdinm? m tyhi grchu jo prmprbhule bhnnuhunch. ab m aphno ghurma phrker janchu. tr m timilai cetavni dinchu ki yi israelka manishrule timi r timra manishrulai bhvisyama ke grnechn, sun.” tb bilamle yi kurahru bhneh “yo borko choro bilam jsle aphno akhamle shpasmg dekhn skch, ksls prmesvrko vcn sunn skch ani ksls srvucc prmesvrbat jnan prapt grn skch? srsvktiman prmesvrle yo kurahru dekhaunu bhyo tyo maile dekhem. m nmrtu purvk tpaim-lai bhnnchu ke m svcch dekhchu. “m prmprbhulai dekhn skchu, tr ahile hoin, m uhamlai dekhn skchu, tr njikbat hoin. euta raja tara jstai yakubko vmsbat aunech, israelka manishrubat ek jna sask jnmnech. moabi manishruko tys saskle tauko kiccyauunhunch ani setko vmsnai dhvms parnu hunech. israelko stru seirko bhumu israelko dkhmla hunech, edomko bhumu pni tinihrukai dkhmla rhnech jb israelle bhaduri dekhauneh. “yakubko vmsbat sask aunech, r tys shrma bamcekahrulai dhvms parnech.” bilamle amaleki manishrulai herer agmvani dieh “rastrhruma amaleki bhnda sktisai ho. tr dhvms hunech amalek pni.” tb bilamle knani manishrulai herer agmvani bolehn “cttanma bnieto gumd jstai timihru surksit chau. tr kenihr pni dhvms parinechn jb assurle timihrulai kaidd bnaumnech.” bilamle tb pheri agmvani bolehn “hay! ko jivit rhn skch jb prmesvrle ysto grnu hunch? jhahjru kittimko kinarbat aunechn r tinihrule assur r ebrlai prast parnechn. tr tinihr pni dhvms grainechn.” tyspchi bilam uthar ghr phrke ani balak pni aphno bato lage.

25

sittimma jb israelihru bsdai thie, tyti bela israeli purushrule moabi strihrusit saririk smbndh rakhn thale. moabi strihrule tinihrulai aphno pujaa ajama bhag lin bolae. ysrrth tinihrule aphno devtahrulai cdhaeko blihru israeli manishrule khae ani ti devdevtahr puja thale. ysri israelihrule porko baldevta pujn thale. yskarn prmprbhu tinihrusit krodhit hunu bhyo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yo manishruka sbai naykhrulai bolau r tinihrulai prmprbhu aghi lger smany jsadhrnko samunne jhundai deu. tys pchi prmprbhu israelka manishrusit risaunu hunchain.” mosale israelka nyaykrttalai bhne, “timihru prtyekle aphno privar smuhma tysta vykthihru khojnu prch jsle manishrulai porko ballai jhuta devtalai pujn pratsahn die. tb tinihrule tysta manishrulai marnuprch.” iti bela mosa ani israeli smuh bheth hune palko prvesdvarma bhela bheka thie tyti bela ek israeli purusle euti midyani strilai usko palma lyayo. tyo mosa thala any sbai israeli manishrule dekhirheka thie. tinihru run thale. harunko nati elajarka choro pinhasle tysri euti strilai palbhitr lgeko dekhio. ysrrth pinhasle sbha tyager aphno bhala boker. tys israeli vyktilai pchyaumda palbhitr gyo. tyspchi palbhitr tysta stri r israeli purusko srirma bhala ropi mari diyo. tys bkhtma tyham israelihru mhamariko prkopma thie ani jb pinhsle ti dijnalai mario tyo mhamari thamiyo. tys mhamariko prkopma 24,000 manishru mre. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “elajarka choro pujahari harunko nati pinhasle is-

raelka manishrulai mero krodhbat bcayo. usle yo kam gryo kinbhne u mero smmanko rkasa grn utsuk thiyu. yskarn krodhit humda israelka manishrulai mare. yskarn pinhaslai bhnde, m usit santiko krar rakhechu. santiko smjhauta yo hoh u ani uska aune bhavi sntan sda srvdako nimti pujahar-ihru bhi rhnechn. kinbhne u mero smmanko rkasa grn utsuk thiyu r usle israeli manishrulai prayscit grayo.” jo vykti midyani strisit mryo. tyo thiyu simon kul privarko prmukh saluko choro jimri. tyo mne striko nam surki chori kojbi thii. sur midyani vms ghranako mukhiya thiyu. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “midyani manishrusit stru bhi tinihrulai prast gr. kinbhne chl grrer jhuta devta pujn lgai, midyanka mukhiyaki chori kojbi jo por ghtnako karnle israelihurma mhamarile staeko vkhtma marieki thii, yskarn timihru tinihruko stru bne.”

26

tyo drlagdo mhamari pchi prmprbhule mosa r pujahari harunko choro elajarlai bhnnubhyo, “smpurn israeli manishruko smudayma jo bis vrs athva vesi umerka chn. tinihrulai gn r tinihrulai ldamima jan upyukt hune privar anusar suci bnau.” yskarn mosa r pujahari elajarle tinihrusit yrihoko pari yrdn ndiko njik moabko maidanma kura gre. “tinihrule bhne, “israelka sbai manishru jo bis vrs bhnda mathiko ch sbaiiko gnti gr, prmprbhule mosa r israelihrulai ajna grnu bhe jsto jo misrbat bahir ae.” ruben israelko jetho choro ho. rubenka sntan ys prkarle chn;hnokbat hnokihruko kulsmuh, pllubat pllihruko kul smuh, hisronbat hisronihruko kulsmuh, krmibat krmihruko kul smuh. rubenhruka kulka kulsmuh yinihru nai thie. manishruko jn smkhya 43,730 thiyu. plluka choro eliab thie. eliabka chorahr nmuel, datan r abiram thie. yi tinai datan r abiram hun jsalai smudaybat cune ani tinihru nai mosa r harunko virodhma ge. jb tinihrule prmprbhuko virodh gre datan r abiram korhko anuyayihruko vicma thie. ani prthvi rckier mukh bayo ani korh r tinihrulai nilyo. jb korhko anuyayihru mre ani jb 250 jna manishrulai agole bhsu paryo manishrulai cetavniko nimti euta drstant bhyo. tr korhka chorahr nmren. kulsmuh anusar simonko sntanhru yi nai hun;nmuelbat nmuelko kulsmuh, yaminbat yaminihruko kulsmuh, yakinbat yakiniko kulsmuh, jerhbat jerhihruko kulsmuh, saulbat saulhihruko kulsmuh, simonhruka kulka kulsmuhhru yi nai thie. tinihruma jmma 22,200 manishru thie. tinihruko kulsmuh anusar gadko kulsmuh ys prkarko thiyohsponbat sponihruko kulsmuh, haggaihat haggaihruko kulsmuh, sunibat sunihruko kulsmuh, ojnibat ojnihruko kulsmuh, eribat erihruko kulsmuh, arodabat arodahruko kulsmuh arelibat arelihruko kulsmuh bhe. gadahruko kulka kulsmuhhru ys prkarka thie r tinihruko jn smkhya 40, 500 thiyu. yhudaka chorahr er r onan thie r tinihru knan desma mre. tinihruko kulsmuh anusar yhudako sntan ys prkarko thiyohselhbat selanihruko kulsmuh, peresbat peresihruko kulsmuh, jerhbat jerhatihruko kulsmuh bhe. pereska sntanhru ys prkarka thieh hesronbat hesronihruko kulsmuh,

hmulbat hamulihruko kulsmuh. yhudako kulka kulsmuhhru yhi ho r tinihruko jmama jn-smkhya 76,500 thiyu. tinihruko kulsmuh anasar issakarko sntan ys prkarko thiyohatolabat tolalihruko kulsmuh, puvvabat puvvahihruko kulsmuh. yasubbat yasubihruko kulsmuh, himronbat himronihruko kulsmuh. issakarko kulka kulsmuhhru yhi ho r tinihruko jnsmkhya 64,300 thiyu. tinihruko kulsmuh anasar jbulunko sntan ys prkarko thiyohseredbat seredihruko kulsmuh, elonbat elonihruko kulsmuh, yhelbat yheleliko kulsmuh bhe. jbulunko kulka kulsmuhhru yhi ho r tinihruko jnsmkhya 60,500 thiyu. yusuphka mnsse r epraim nam greka dui jna chorahru thie. mnssebat bheka sntanhru yinihru nai hummakirbat makiri kulsmuh, (makir giladka babu thie) giladbat giladihruko kulsmuh, giladbat bheka sntanhru iejrebat iejerihruko kulsmuh, helekbat helekhihruko kulsmuh, astrielbat astril-ihruko kulsmuh, sekembat sekemihruko kulsmuh, smidabat smidihruko kulsmuh, hperbat heperihruko kulsmuh slophahd heperka choro thie. yinibat kunai choro jnmen tr chorihru matrai jnme. slophahdka chorihru thie mhla, noa, hoglah, milka ani tirs. mnsseko kulko kulsmuhhru ys prkarko ch. tinihruko jn smkhya 52,700 thiyu. epraimko kulsmuh ys prkar chhsutelhat sutelihruko kulsmuh, bekerbat bekerihruko kulsmuh, thnbat thnihruko kulsmuh. sutelhka kulsmuh ys prkarka thieh eranbat eranihruko kulsmuh. epraimko kulka kulsmuhhru ys prkar thie ani tinihru ko jn-smkhya 32,500 thiyu. yusuphko kul kulsmuhhru tinihru nai hun. binyaminka kulsmuhhru yinihru hun; belabat belahi kulsmuh, aselbat aselbihruko kulsmuh, ahirambat ahiramihruko kulsmuh, supambat spamihruko kulsmuh hupambat hupamihruko kulsmuh bhe. ard r namn belaka chorahru hun; ardbat ardihruko kulsmuh, namanbat namanihruko kulsmuh bhe. binyaminko kulka kulsmuhhru yinihru nai thie. tinihruko jn-smkhya 45,600 thiyu. danka kulsmuh yinihru hun; suhambat suhamihruko kulsmuh danko kulka kulsmuhhru yinihru nai thie ani sbai suhamihruko jn-smkhya 64,400 thiyu. aserko kulsmuhhru ys prkar thieh yimnabhat yimnanihruko kulsmuh, yisvi bat yisvihruko kulsmuh, beriyhbat beriyahruko kulsmuh, beriyahbat yi privarhru thieh heberbat heberihruko kulsmuh, mlkibelat mlkiehruko kulsmuh. (aserko serh nam grki chori thii). kulsmuh anasar aserkulka yhi kulsmuhhru thie r tinihruko jn-smkhya 53,400 thiyu. kulsmuh anasar nptalibat yi kulsmuhhru thieyhselbat yhselihruko kulsmuh, gunibat gunihruko kulsmuh yeserbat yeserihruko vsm sillembat sillemihruko kulsmuh. kulsmuh anasar nptali kulka kulsmuhhru yinihru nai thie ani yinihruko jn-smkhya 45,400 thiyu. ysrti israeli manishruko jn-smkhya 6,01,730 thiyu. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yi manishru majh bhumi vitrn grinch r tinihrulai diinch. ysi ti sbai gntima preka manishru prtyekel prst bhumi paunechn. thulo privarle dherai r sano privarle kmnti gri bhumi paunechn. tinihrulai dieko bhumi gnti grieka manishru brabr hunech. tr ksls kun ilaka paune ho tyo ciththa dvara nirny grinech ani aphna purkhaka kul anasar namma tinihru

aphno ilaka nirdharit hunech. prtyek kul smuhko ams ciththa dvara nirdharn grinech.” kulsmuh anasar gnti grieka levikulka kulsmuhhru yinihru nai hun.gersonbat gersonihruko kulsmuh khatbat khatihruko kulsmuh mraribat mrarihruko kulsmuh bhe. levi kulko kulsmuhhru yi nai hun.libnihruko kulsmuh, hebronihruko kulsmuh, mlihruko kulsmuh, musihruko korhihruko kulsmuh.khat amramka pita thie. amramki ptniko nam yokebed thiyu ani tini levi kulsmuhki thiin. tini misrdesma levi kulma jnmeki thiin. ani yokebel amramka nimti, harun, mosa r mriymalai jnmain. 60 harun nadab, abihu, elajar ani itamarka pita thie. 61 tr nadab r abihu prmprbhuko aghi anumti nbheko agoma bli cdhaeko karnle mre. 62 ek mhina r adhiik umreka purus gnda levihruko smkhya 23,000 thiyu. tinihru manishrusit gnienn karn tinihrule israelka manishrusit bhumima ams paenn. 63 yi manishruko gnti mosa r pujahari elajarle greka thie. mosa r elajar pujaharile israeli manishruko gnti yrihoko pari yrdn ndiko kinar moabko maidanma greka thie. 64 dherai din aghi sinai mrubhumima mosa r harunle jun israeli manishruko gnti greka thie tinihru mriske ani tinihruma kohi pni jivit thienn. 65 kin? kinbhne tinihru mrubhumima mrchn bhni prmprbhule bhnnu bheko thiyu. tinihru mdhye bamcekharu hun ypunneko choro kaleb r nunko choro yhosu.

27

selopahdka pamc jna chorihru thie (selopha heperko chora thie, heper giladka chora thie, gilad makirka chora thie, makir mnsseka chora thie r mnsse yusuphka chora thie. tinihruko nam ys prkarko thiyoh mhla, noa hogla, milka r tirs. tinihru bhet hune palma mosa, pujahari elajar, naykhu r sara israeli smudayko samunne ubhier bhne, “hamra pita mrubhumima mrnubhyo. uham korhka anuyay-ihru jo prmprbhuko viruddhma ge, tinihrusit hunu humdain thiyu. uham putrhin hununhuthyo r aphnai piple mrnubhyo. uhamko choro thien bhndaima kin uhamko nam aphno vmsma rhmdain? hamilai pni hamro pitako dajyu-bhaihruko brabrma jmin dinuhos.” ysrti mosale yo mamila prmprbh agi rakhe. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “selopahki chorihrule greko binti nyaysmgt ch r tinihrule aphno pitako dajyu-bhaihrusitai jminko ams paunu prch. ysrti jun jmin timile tinihruko pitalai dine thiyau tyo jmin tinihrulai deu. “israelka manishruko nimti yo niym bnaer rakh, ‘ydi putrhin vykhti mre usko sbai smptti uski chorihrule paunechn. uski chori pni nbheko khnd tyo smptti usko aphno dajyu-bhaile paunech. pheri ydi usko dajyu-bhai nbheko khndma usko kaka-bda-babule paunech. usko kaka-bda-babuhru pni nbheko khndma usko smptti aphno sakhkhai apnthrule paunechn. israelka manishruma yo niym rhnc. yo ajna prmprbhule mosalai dinu bheko ho.” tys pchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yrdn ndiko mrubhumiko phadma jau. tyham timile maile israelka manishrulai din lageko bhumi dekhnechau. tyo bhumi dekke pchi timro dajyu harun jstai timi pni mrnechau. kinbhne, sinaiko mrubhumima manishrule paniko nimti msg magda

timile mero ajna ulghmn greka thiyau. tinihruko samunne timile mlai smman rakhenau.” (yo ghnta sinai mrubhumima kades njikko mribako panihruma bheko thiyu.) mosale prmprbhulai bhnnubhyo, “prm-prbhu prmesvr hunuhunch jsle manishrule ke so-cirhekachn cal paunu hunch. he prmprbhu. m prarthna grchu ki yi manishruko nimti euta manis aguva cunidinu hos. m prarthna grchu ki tpaimle euta manis aguva cunidinu hos taki usle yi manishrulai ys bhumidekhi nyam bhumima aguvai grer lanech. tyso bhe prmprbhuka manishru gothala binaka bhemdahru jsta hunechainn.” tyskarn prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yhosu nunko choro yi manishruka nyam aguva hunechn. usit atmakko jnan ch timro hathru usko sir mathi rakher uslai aguva jhaim niyukt gr. tinlai pujahari elajar ani sara manishruko aghi rakh r aguva bnau. “uslai adhihar deu yskarn israelaek smurn smudayle uslai sunne ch. ydi yhosule kunai visyama nirny linu pre tini pujahari elajar kham janechn ani elajarle prmprbhuko uttr jannko nimti urim pryog grnechn. tys pchi yhosu r any sbai israelihru prmprbhuko ajna anusar clechn. ydi uham bhnnuhunch, ‘timihru yuddhma jau,’ tb yuddhma janechn r ydi timihru, ‘ghrma jau’ bhni bhnnu hunch bhne, ‘tb tinihru ghr janechn.’” prmprbhuko ajna anusar mosale gre. unle yhosulai israelaeka sara smuday ttha pujahariko smmukh ubhyae. tsyspchi yhosu mathi mosale hat rakhe ani prmprbhule tinlai dinu bheko ajna die.

28

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “israela manishrulai yo ajna deu. mero blihru lyaunu niscy hou ago dvara cdhaine mero bhojn mitho basna aune uphar shi smyama cdhau. ani tinihrulai bhn, “prtyek din niymit rupma ek brse duivta niskhot thumahrur nirntr hombli cdhaunu prch. euta thuma bihan r arko euta gham astai skepchi tr amdhyaro hun aghi cdhaunu prch. annbliko nimti hinko ek pava bhdraeko telma misaeko epko dsaum bhag msino pitho pni cdhaunu prch.” prmprbhuko nimti mitho vasa aune bli niymit ruple sinai prvtma din thalieko ho. euta thumasit hinko ek pava grer argbhli pni dinuprch. tyo pey uphar camhi pvitr sthanma prmprbhulai cdhau. tsyspchi godhuli belama dosro thumasit ann bli r argbhli prmprbhulai stntust parn sugndhit vasana aune uphar jhaim cdhau.” visramko dinma pni ek vrse niskhot duivta thuma, epko ds khndko dui khnd telma mucheko msino pitho argbhlisit cdhau. niymit rupma cdhaune greko daunikblisit visramko dinma pni hombli gr.”masik baithk “prtyek mhinako philo din vthanbat duivta jvan goruhru, euta bhemda ek vrs satvta thumahrur homblima timihrule cdhaunu prch. ti sbai blima cdhaieka psuhru ekdmai niskhot hunu prch. prtyek samdhesisit telle mucheko epko ds khndko tin khnd msino pitho ani prtyek bhedasit telle mucheko epko ds khndko dui khnd annbliko prtyek thumasit telma mucheko epko ds khndko ek khnd msino pitho annbliko nimti cdhaunu prch. prtyek goruko nimti adha hin dakhrs, prtyek bhedako nimti hinko tin khndko ek khnd r prtyek thumako nimti hinko car khndko ek khnd

argbhli svrup dakhrs cdhaunu prch. vrsro prtyek mhinako hrek aumsima cdhaunu prne hombli yhi ho. hombliko argbhli atirikit timihrule papbliko nimti euta boka pni cdhaunu prch. “philo mhinako caudhaum din prmprbhuko nimti nistar cad mnau. tyhi mhinako pndhraum dinma akhmiri roti sat din smm khane suru hunch. yo cadko philo din euta vises sbha rakhios. tysdin timihrule kehi kam grnu humdain. tys smyama timihrule prmprbhuko nimti hombli cdhaunechau, tys homblima duivta bhr euta bhemda r satvta ek vrse thumahrur hunuprch. tinihrur sbai niskhot hunu prch. tinihrusit prtyek samdhesisit telma mucheko epako ds khndko tin khnd, msino pitho, bhedasit epako ds khndko dui khnd msino pitho, r satvta thumahrusit prtyekko epako ds khndko ek khnd gri msino pithoko annbli cdhaunu prch. tinihrulai praycsit grnka nimti papbliko lagi euta bakhra bli cdhaunu prch. timihrule prtyekdin bihan dine blihruko atirikit yi blihrur cdhaunu prch. “ystai prkarle mitho sugndhit uphar prmprbhulai stntust tulyaun hombli r annbli cdhaunu prch. blihrur manishruko nimti bhojn hunechn. yo bli prtyek din cdhaine hombli r argbhliko atirikit ho. “sataum din timihrule aphno kunai kary ngrnu r tysdin euta vises sbha rakhnu. “agaute phlhruko dinhruma, satau dinka cadhhruma, timihrule prmprbhulai nyam annko bli cdhaunuprch tys din timihrule euta pvitr sbha bolauuprch. tr tysdin timihrule kunai kary grnuhumdain. timihrule prmprbhulai mitho su-gndhle khusi parko nimti duivta bhr, euta bhed r satvta ek vrse thumahrur hombli cdhaunu prch. prtyek bachasit telma mucheko epako ds khndko tin khnd msino pitho bhedasit epako ds khndko dui khnd msino pitho, ani satvta thumahrur prtyekko nimti epako ds khndko ek khnd msino pitho annbli cdhaunu prch. timihruko praycsitko nimti euta boko pni bli cdhaunu. timihrule nity cdhaune hombli r annbli vahak yi blihrur r argbhli pni cdhaunu prch. bli cdhaine psuhru ekdmai niskhot hunu prch.

29

“sataum mhinako philodin timihruko nimti euta vises sbha dakinu prch. tys din timihrule kunai aru prism grnu humdain. tyo din timihruko nimti turhi bjaune din hunch. timihrule euta bacha bthanbat, euta bhed r satvta ek vrse thumahrur prmprbhulai mitho sugndhit dine hombli cdhaune chau. yi psuhru sbai niskhot hunuprch. prmprbhulai annbliko nimti telma mucheko epako ds khndko tin khnd msino pitho samdhesisit, epako ds khndko dui khnd bhedasit, ani epako ds khndko ek khnd gri satvta thumahruma prtyek thumahrusit cdhaunu prch. timihrule euta bakhra timro pap praycsit grnka nimti bli cdhau. ti ausiko blihrur prtyek mhinako nimti cdhaine blihrur r tinihruko sathma cdhaine annbli, prtyek din cdhaine blihrur r tinihruko sathma cdhaine annbli ttha argbhli dekhi vahak hun. yi blihrur niym rupma hunu prch r yi blihrur agodvara cdhainu prch r sugndhle prmprbhulai annnd tulyaunechn. “sataum mhinako dsaum din tyaham timihruko nimti euta vises sbha hunechn. tys din timihru upvas bsnu prch ani kunai kam grnu hudain. prmprbhuko nimti mgmg sugndhit vas-

r thumahru cdhaumda yinihruko tokieko smkhya anusar cdhaunu prch r annbli r arghbli pni shi primanko cdhaune prch. papbliko nimti euta boko pni cdhaunu prch. yo bli timihrule cdhaune dainik bli, tyssit cdhaine annbli ttha peybliko atirikt ho. “utsvko sataum din timihrule satvta bacha, duivta bheda r caudhvta ek vrse thumahru cdhaunu prch. yi bli cdhaine psuhru nishkot hunu prch. timihrule yi bacha, bheda r thumahru cdhaumda yinihruko tokieko smkhya anusar cdhaun prch r annbli r arghbli pni shi primanko cdhaunu prch. pap-bliko nimti euta boko pni cdhaunu prch. yo bli timihrule cdhaune dainikbli, tyssit cdhaine annbli ttha arghbliko atirikt ho. “utsvko athaum dinma euta vises sbha hunech. tys din timihrule prismrko kary grnuhum dain. tys din timihrule prsmrblulai mitho vasnale khusi tulyaunko nimti euta bacha, euta bheda r satvta ek vrse thumahru cdhaunu prch. ti bli cdhaine psuhruma kunai khot hunuhumdain. yi bacha, bheda r thumahru cdhaumda yinihruko tokieko smkhya anusar cdhaunu prch r annbli r arghbli pni shi primanko cdhaunuprch. timihrule pap bliko nimti euta boko pni cdhaunuprch. yo bli timihrule cdhaune dainikbli, tyssit cdhaine annbli ttha arghbliko atirikt ho. “vises utsvhuma hombli, annbli, arghbli ttha melbli timihrule prsmrblulai cdhaunu prch. yo bli timihrule cdhaunu khojeko kunai vises bli ttha kunai bhakl bliko atirikt ho.” prsmrpbhule mosalai ajnad-inubhe anusar tinle sbai kurahru israeli manishrulai btae.

mosale israelihruka kulnayk vyktihrulai bhne pr-
 mprbhule ajna grnu bheko kurahru yhi hun; "jb ekja
 vyktile prmprbhulai kehi cdhaumchu bhni vises spth
 grch athva prmprbhuko namma kehi grchu bhni vaca
 bndhn grch bhne usle tyo spth athva vaca bndhn kher
 phalnu humdain. usko mukhbhat niskeko vcn pura gr-
 nai prch. "tr kehi jvan stri tinko babuko ghrma rhmda
 nai prmprbhulai kehi cdhaumchu bhni vises bhakl
 greki che athva prmprbhuko namma kehi grchu bhni
 vaca bndhn khaeki bhe. r usko babule suner pni kehi
 apthti ngre usle tyo apkho bhakl athva vaca bndhn
 pura grnairrch. tr ydi tinka babule ysko barema
 sune bhne r unlai tyo grnbat roke bhne, unle prtijna
 greko kura pura grnu prdain. kinbhne unko babule
 unlai mnahi gre r prmprbhule unlai ksma dinechn
 "ani ydi tini euta ptisit vivah greki chin ani ysto kehi
 grne spth athva prtijna bnain bhne. ani ydi tinka
 ptile ys visyma suner r tinlai rokdaonn bhne, tinle
 tinka bhaklhru athva vacahru grnu prch. tr usko
 lognele kunai din cal paer virodh gre usko bhakl
 athva vaca bndhn bhng hunch ani prmprbhule pni
 uslai ksma dinuhunch. "vidhva athva apkho ptisit
 chutanam greki strile prtyek bhakl va spth pura grnu
 nai prch. "tr kunai vivah bheki strile apkho ptiko
 ghrma aer bhakl grche va vaca bndhn khanche ani
 usko lognele cal paer pni kunai virodh ngre tb usko
 sbai spth va vaca bndhn pura grnuprch. tr ydi usko
 lognele cal paer usle virodh gre usko spth va vaca
 bndhn tyhim avaidhd hunch. usko lognele virodh
 grekole prmprbhule uslai ksma grnuhunch. ptile

uski ptnilai usko virodh grer bhng pni graunu skch. ydi ptnile greko spth va khaeko vaca bndhko visy lognele cal paer pni tys din virodh ngre tys stri aphno spth va vaca bndhko prtyek cij pura grnu prch. karn usle cal paer pni virodh greko chain. tr ptni greko spth va vaca bndhn cal paer ptnle bhng gri dinch bhne spth va vaca bndhn bhng gridiekoma uttr-dayi tinko logne hunech.” logne-ptni ttha vivah purv aphno ama-babuko ghurma bseki jvan ketiko visyma prmprbhule mosalai dinu bheko niymhru yinihru nai hun.

31

prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “midyanihrule israelihrul mathi greko anyayma tinihrulai dnd deu. tys pchi, mosa, timi timra pita-purkhahtusit miln janechau.” ysrtth mosale manishrulai yso bhne, “midyanihrusit bdla lin yuddh grnko nimti tinihrule aphno manishrubat senahru tyar par. israelihruko prtyek kulbat ek hjar manishru nikalnu prch. israelihruko bahr kulhrubat bahr hjar senahru hunechn.” mosale bahr hjar israelihru yuddhma pthae. tinle pujahari elajarko choro pinhaslai pni tinihrusit pthae. pinhasle aphusit pvitr cijhru yuddh-dhvni ttha turhihru lier ge. prmprbhuko ajna bmojim israeli senahru midyani manishru viruddh lde. tinihrule tys ancmla bheka prtyek midyani puruslai mare. tinihrule evi, rekem, sur, hur r rerva gri pamc jna midyani rajahru maridier borko choro bilamlai pni tinihrule mare. israeli manishrule midyani strihrulai r bal-bccahrulai kaid gre ani tinihruko sbai smptti, sbai gai-vstu ttha bhedahru pni lge. tinihrule midyanihruko gamu-vsti ttha shrhru pni jlai die. israelihrule tinihruko manis ttha psuhru mosa, pujahari elajar ani israeli aru manishrukham lae. yuddhma tinihrule je jti lie sbai israelihruko chaunima lae. israeli manishruko chauni moabko yrdn bemsima thiyo. tyo yrihodekhi pari yrdn ndiko purvptti thiyo. tb mosa pujahari elajar ttha israeli prmuksi vyktihru chaunibat bahir ti senahrulai bheth ge. mosa israeli ek hjar senaka senapti r ek sy senaka senaptihrusit jo yuddhbat phrkeka thie atyntai krodhit bheka thie. mosale tinihrulai bhne, “yi strihrulai tinihrule kin jiumdo rakhyau? chuttanam bheka strihrule bilamko updes anasar israelika manishrulai yi strihrule prmprbhu dekhi tadha graun prbhavit graeka thie. yhi karnle manishruma vipti pni ailageko thiyo. yskarn ti sbai balkhrulai mar r ti purushrusit shvas bheka sbai strihrulai mar. tr saririk smbdndh greka knyete kithirulai timihruko nimti rakh. timihru sat din smm chauni bahir rhnu prch. timihru mdhye prtyek vykti athva timihruka kaidihru jsl kunai vyktilai mareko ch athva mreko las choekoch usle apahimlai tesro din r sataum dinma suddh parnuprch. tinihrule prtyek luga, chalale bnieto prtyek cij, bakhrako bhutlale bnieto prtyek cij ttha kathle bnieto prtyek cij sbai suddh parnuprch.” tyspchi pujahari elajarle yuddhma geka sbai senahrulai bhne, “prmprbhule mosalai ysto ajna grnu bheko ch, sun, camdi, kamsa, phlam, jsta r sisa cijhru agolai prtirodh grne prtyek kuralai ago pryog grer suddh parnu prch ani yslai

suddhikrno panile suddh grnuprch, tb yo suddh hunech. timihrule prtyek kuralai panisit avsyai suddh grnu prch tyo agole prtirodh grne skidain. sataum dinma aphno luga-phatahru dhunu prch ani timihru suddh hunechau. tyspchi timihru chaunib-hitr psnu.” tyspchi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “pujahari elajar sara smudayka prdhanhru r timile sbai kaidihru, psuhru r senahrule yuddhbat lyaeka sbai cijhru gn. tb yuddhma geka senahru r aru bamki israeli manishru majh bhag lgau. manis, gai-vstu, bheda r gdha yi sb senahrule yuddhbat lyaeka prtyek pamc sy cijhrubat prmprbhuko nimti euta kr hisabma rakh. tinihruko asmo adha ams yi cijhru lier prmprbhuko nimti bheti svrup pujahari elajarlai deu. prtyek pcas cijhrubat (jo manishru gaihru, gdhahru, bheda r any psuhrulai smilit grch) adha bhag israelihrulai diekabat euta lier levihirulai deu jsl prmprbhuko pvitr palko her cah grch.” prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko ajna anasar mosa r pujahari elajarle israeli senahrule yuddhbat lyaeka smanhru vitrn gre. israeli senahrule yuddhbat yi psu r manishru lyaeka thieh bheda 6,75,000, gai-goru 72,000, gdha 61,000 ani strihru 32,000. yi strihru hun jsl purussit saririk smbdndh rakheka thienn. ti senahru jo yuddhma geka thie tinihrule 3,37,500 bhedahru pae. tinihrule aphno bhagbat 675 vta bhedahru prmprbhulai cdhae. tinihrule paeka 36,000 gai-goruhubat prmprbhulai 72 vta kr hisabma cdhae. tinihrule 30,500 gdhahru pae r ysbat prmprbhulai 61 vta kr hisabma cdhae. tinihrule 16,000 strihru pae r ysbat prmprbhulai 31 jna kr hisabma cdhae. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bhe jhaim mosale yi sb upharhru prmprbhuko nimti pujahari elajarlai die. yuddhma geka senahrule lyaeko smpttibat mosale bamdeko israeli manishruko adha bhag ysto thiyoh bheda 3,36,500, gai-goru 36,000, gdha 30,500, strihru 16,000. ysi israeli manishruko bhagma preka psu r manishrubat prtyek pcasma euta gri lier mosale prmprbhuko pvitr palko rkasa grne levihirulai die. prmprbhuko ajna bmojim mosale yso gre. tyspchi ek hjar israeli senaka kptanhru r ek sy senaka kptanhru mosakhama ae. tinihrule mosalai bhne, “hami tpaimeka sevkhrule hamra adhinma rheka sbai senahru gnyau tinihru mdhye hamile ksailai pni gumaenau. hamile sunka cijhru paira, bala, chap, aumthi, kundl r bajuhru tyo hamile hamro prmprbhulai uphar jstai prmprbhuko aghi hamro apnai prayascitko nimti cdhayau.” mosa r elajarle tinihrubat sunko ghnahru thape. ti sbai ek hjar senahruka r ek sy senahruka kptanhru cdhaeko sunko ojn 16,750 sekelthiyo.” senahru mdhye prtyekle aphno nimti kehi cijhru lieka thie. ysrtth mosa r pujahari elajarle prmprbhuko aghi israeli manishruko smrti cinh svrup ti sunko ghnahru ek hjar r ek sy senahruka kptanhru lier bheth hune palma rakhe.

32

ruben r gad vmska manishruko dherai dherai gavi-stuhru thie. ysrtth jb tinihrule yajer r giladko bhumi dekhe tinihrule ti thamuhru psupalnko nimti up-yukt smjhe. ysrtth ruben r gad kulka manishru

mosa, pujahari elajar ttha ijraeli manishruko prdhanhrukham gi bhne, "atarot, dibon, yajer, nimra, hesbon, elale, sbam, nbo ani bon jun bhumu prmprbhule israeli manishruko nimti jitnu bheko thiyo, ti bhumihru psu palnko nimti ucit rhekole r hami tpaimko sevkhrukham gai-vstu dherai bheko. ydi tpaim hamisit khusi hunuhunch bhne ti bhumihru hamilai diiyo. hami yrdn ndi pari janu npros." mosale rubenka manishru r gadka kul smuhlai bhne, "timihruka dju-bhaihru yuddhma janu prch. jb timihru yham sda srva dsda?" yrdn ndi pari prmprbhule tinihrulai din chanu bheko bhumima janlai kin timihru israeli manishrulai nirutsahit parn cesta grirhekachau? timihruka babuhrule pni tyasai greka thie jti bela maile tinihrulai kades-brnebat tyo bhumiko jamc grn pthaeko thiem. tinihru eskol bemsi smm puge ani tyo bhumiko niriksn pni gre r tinihrule israela manishrulai prmprbhule dinu bheko bhumima jan htotsahit bnae. ysrti ti manishrusit prmprbhu risaunu bhyo r spth grnu bhyo ki, 'bis ani bis bhnda vesi umer pugeka manishru jo misrbat aeka chn tinihrulai maile abraham, ishak r yisakubai dinchu bhni spth greko bhumu dekhna paune chainn. kinbhne knjii, ypunneka choro kaleb r nunko choro yhosu bahek tinihru ksaille pni mlai purn ruple visvas grenn. ypunneka choro kaleb r nunko choro yhosule matr mlai visvas gre.' "israeli manishrusit prmprbhu krodhit hunubhyo r uhamko njrma ti manishru jsle dustta dekhakea thie sbai nst nhounjel calis vrs smm uhamle tinihrulai mrubhumima yta uta dulaunu bhyo. he papistka stantnru ho. timihru israeli manishrumathi prmprbhuko krodh parn tinihrule aphna purkhahruko jgga ogteka chau. ydi tinihrule uhamlai pchayun chade israeli manishrulai uhamle yhi mrubhumima nai tyagun hunech r tinihrule sbai manishrulai dhvms parnechau." tr ruben r gad kulka manishru mosakham ger bhne, "hami yham aphno gai vstuhruko nimti goth ttha jhan bal-bccahruko nimti shr tyar parchau. tb yham bheka manishrubat hamra nanihruko bcu hunch. tr hami any israeli manishrulai srhsath unihruko bhumima puryaun shayta grchau. jbsmm ti manishrule aphno-aphno hissako bhumu purai dkhmla grdainn tbsmm hami aphno ghr phrker aune chainaum. yrdn ndi pariko jmin hami line chainau karn hamra jmin yrdn ndi vari purv ptti nai hunech." tb mosale tinihrulai bhne, "ydi timihru yi sb kamhru grchau bhne yo bhumu timihrukai hunch. tr timihruka senahru prmprbhu smmukh yuddhma janai prch. timihruka senahrule yrdn ndi par gri struhulai blpurvk tyo bhumibat nikalnu nai prch. timihru tyti bela aphno ghr phrknu skchau jb prmprbhule hamilai pura bhumu lin shayta grnu hunch. tb prmprbhu r israela manishrule tinihrulai dosi thraudainn. prmprbhule tinihrulai timihruko bhumu grhn grn dinu hunch. tr ydi tinihrule yi kamhr grenau bhne timihru prmprbhuko iccha viruddh pap grnechau r timihru niscy jandchau ki timihrule tyo papko nimti dnd paunechau. gai-vstuhruko nimti goth r bal-bccahruko nimti shrhru bnau, tr yad gr ki tinihrule aphno prtijna pura grnuprch." tyspchi ruben gad kulka manishrule mosalai bhne, "hami tpaimka sevkhaum, hjur hamra malik hunuhunch r hjurle bhnnu

bheko kam hami niscy grnechau. hamra jhan bal-bccahru r gai-vstuhru yhi gilad shrma rhnech. tr hami hjurka dashru, jsto malikko hukum hunch prmprbhuko aghibat yrdn ndi par gri yuddhma janechau." tb mosa, pujahari elajarle ajna die, nunko choro yhosu ani israeli manishruka prdhanhrule tinihrulai adr grnech. mosale tinihrulai bhne, "gad r rubenka manishru yrdn ndi par gri prmprbhuko aghibat himdai yuddhma janech r tinihrulai bhumu dkhil grnu shayta grnech. ani timihrule tinihrulai giladko bhumu tinihrukai bhag parn dinechau. tr ydi tinihru timihrusit yuddhma genn bhne, tinihrule knan bhumima timihrusit uttradhikar bhag matr paune chn." gad r rubenka manishrule uttr die, "prmprbhubat jo ajna hunch tyo pura grn hami prtijna grchau. hami yrdn ndi par gri prmprbhuko aghibat humdai knanko bhumima janechau. ani hamro bhuhag yrdn ndiko purv bhag hunech." yskarn mosale tyo bhumu gadka manishru rubenka manisru ani mnsseka adha kul smuhhrulai die. (mnsse yusuphka chora thie.) tyo bhumu emorihruko rajy sihon r ogka rajy, bsanka raja smmilit hunch. tyo bhumima viprika sbai shrhru smmilit bhe. gadka manishrule dibon, atarot, aroer shrhru bnae. atarot-sopan, yajer, yogbha, betnimra, ani betharan jun cahi surksit shrhru thie ani tinihruko jhundko nimti bhedako khorhru nirmann greka thie. rubenka kulle hesbon, elale, kiryataim, nbo, balmon r sibma yslai nyam bnae. tinihrule nebo r balmon nam privrtt gridie ani tinihrule shrhru-lai apnai nam die jun tinihrule nimarn greka thie. mnsseka choro makirko vmska manishru gilad ge. tinihrule emorihruka shrhru jite r tyhi bse. yskarn mnsseka choro makirlai mosale gilad die ani tinihru tyhi sthayi bhi bse. mnsse kulka yair gi tyhamka sana sana shrhru jite. tb tinihrule ti shrhruko nam 'yairka shrhru's-sana rakhe. 42nobbhe kenat r yska s-sana shrhru prajit gre uslai sbai thaumhrulai usko apnai nam nobh die. 42

33

mosa r harunko netrtvma dl-dlma aeka israelihruko yatra vivrn ys prkarka chn. tinihruko yatra vivrn shit yinai jggahrubat yatra greka hun. mosale israelihruko yatra vivrn prmprbhuko iccha anasar lekhe. philo mhinako pndhraum din tinihrule ramsesbat yatra suru ge. nistar-cadko pchillo bihan israelihrule misr desvasihruko samunnebat sahsilo prkarle yatra ge. tys smy misrihrule tiniruko phila jnmeka chorahulai gaddai thie jb tinihrulai r tinihruka devtahrulai prmprbhule nyay greka thie. israela manishru ramsesbat yatra gri sukkot puge. sukkotbat tinihrule etam puger mrubhumiko kinarma chauni hale. tinihrule etambat yatra grer bal-sponko njik pihhirotma ge. tinihrule migdol njik chauni hale. ti yatirhru pihhirotbat ger smudrko bicbat mrubhumima pse etamko mrubhumima tin din smm yatra gri tinihrule marama chauni bsale. tinihrule marabat yatra gri elim puge. tyham bahrvt paniko phohrahru strivta khjurko rukhru thie. yskarn tinihrule tyhi chauni bsale. ti manishrule elimbat yatra gri lal-smudr njik chauni hale. tinihrule lal-smudrbat yatra gri sin mrubhumima chauni hale. ti manishrule sin mrubhumi-

bat yatra gri dophkama chauni hale. ti manishrule dophkabat yatra gri alusma chauni hale. ti manishrule alusbat yatri gri rpidimma chauni hale. tys thamuma manishruko nimti piune pani thien. ti manishrule rpidimbat yatra gri sinai mrubhumima aphno chauni hale. ti manishrule sinai mrubhumibat yatra gri kibroth-httavama chauni hale. ti manishrule kibroth-httavabat yatra gri hserotma chauni hale. ti manishrule hserotbat yatra gri ritmama chauni hale. ti manishrule ritmabat yatra gri rimmon presma chauni hale. ti manishrule rimmon-presbat yatra gri libnama chauni hale. ti manishrule libnabat yatra gri rissama chauni hale. ti manishrule rissabat yatra gri kehelatama chauni hale. ti manishrule kehelatabat yatra gri prvt seperma chauni hale. ti manishrule prvt seperbat yatra gri hradama chauni hale. ti manishrule hradabat yatra gri mkhelotma chauni hale. ti manishrule mkhelotbat yatra gri thtma chauni hale. ti manishrule thtbat yatra gri terhma chauni hale. ti manishrule terhbat yatra gri mitkama chauni hale. ti manishrule mitkabat yatra gri hramonama chauni hale. ti manishrule hramonabat yatra gri mserotma chauni hale. ti manishrule mserotbat yatra gri bni-yakanma chauni hale. ti manishrule bni-yakanbat yatra gri horhgid-gadma chauni hale. ti manishrule horhgid-gadbat yatra gri yotbatama chauni hale. ti manishrule yotbatabat yatra gri abronama chauni hale. ti manishrule abronabat yatra gri esyon-geberma chauni hale. ti manishrule esyon-geberbat yatra gri sin mrubhumiko kadesma chauni hale. ti manishrule kadesbat yatra gri horma chauni hale. yo thamu edom desko simanako prvt ho. prmpbhuiko ajnalai paln gre, pujahuri harun hor prvt mathi ge ani tyham mre. harun mreko din pamcaum mhinako philo din thiyu r israelihrule misr chodko calis vrs pugeko thiyu. jb harunko mrtyu hor prvtma bhyo tinko umor 123 vrs bheko thiyu. knan desko negvma arad bhne euta shr thiyu. tys thamuma knanko rajale israeli manishru airheko sune. ti manishrule hor prvtbat yatra gri sl-monama chauni hale. ti manishrule sl-monabat yatra suru gri punonma chauni hale. ti manishrule punonbat yatra gri obotma chauni hale. ti manishrule obotbat yatra gri moabka simanama rheko iyye-abarimma chauni hale. ti manishrule iyye-abarimbat yatra gri dibon-gadma chauni hale. ti manishrule dibon-gadbat yatra gri almon-diblataimma chauni hale. ti manishrule almon-diblataimbat yatra gri nboko njik abarimko prvtma chauni hale. ti manishrule abarimko prvtbat yatra gri yrihoko pariko yrdn ndiko njik moabko yrdn bem-sima chauni hale. moabko maidanma ti manishrule yrdn ndiko kinar yrdn bem-sima bte-yosi-matdekhi abel-sittim smm chauni hale. yeriko pari yrdn ndi njikai moabko maidanma prmpbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, israelihruleai bhn, "jb timihru knan bhumima yrdn ndi par grchau, timihrule ti knanma bsnehrulai jbrjsti khedunu prch. timihrule tinihruka sbai khoper bnaeko murthiru r dhatuko murthiru nst paridinu prch. tinihruko damdaka thanhru sb bhtkaidinu prch. maile timihruleai tyo bhumi aphno dkhlm rakhn diekole tb timihrule tysma bso bas grnu prch. timihruko smmanit rajvms anasar timihruka bhumi bhaghru ciththa lgaer laijau. thula bhaghru

34

thula privarhulai ani sana bhag sana privarhulai deu. jham jham ciththa prch tyhi bhumi leu tinihrule timihruko bhag timihruko pita-purkhahruko privar anasar paumnechau. "ydi timihrule ti tyhamka basin-dahrulai blpurvk lkhetenau bhne tyham rhekahru timihruko nimti tinihru amkama vijheko cheska athva sirma bijheko kamdha jhami hunech. timihru bseko bhumima tinihrule timihruleai jhmjhtma phsaunechn. tb m timihruleai tyhi vyvhar grnechu jo maile tinihrusit gurch bhni yojna bnaekochu."

prmpbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israelka manishruleai yo ades deub jh timihru knan desma psnechau, timihruleai dieeko bhumiko simana ys prkar hunech. tys bhumiko dksin tir edomko njik sin mrubhumiko kehi bhag rhnech. tys bhumiko dksini simana khara smudrko purv bhagbat nai suru hunech. yo simanale akrabimko dksini bhag nagher sin mrubhumiko humdai ysko dksin bhagko simana kades-vrne prnech. ys simanale hsar adudar puger asmon naghnech. simana asmonbat misr ndi tir janech r yo bhumdhy smudrma gi tunginech. ysko pscimi siman bhumdhy smudrko kinar hunech r yo timihruko desko pscimi simana ho. ab ayo timihruko bhumiko uttri simanah yo simana bhumdhy smudr humdai hor prvtsmm janech. hor prvtbat uttri simana phailier sojho lebo-hmat pugnech r tispchi yo sdadsmm phailier janech. timihruko uttri simana phailier sipron smm gi hsr enanma tunginech. timihruko desko purviyo simana hsr-enan dekhi spam smm janech. spambat yo simana ainko purv bher riblasmm janch r phadbat ohralo humdai galil smudrkocheu smm janech. tispchi simana yrdn ndi tir phailimdai khara smudrma ant hunech. timihruko bhumiko viprika simanahru yinai hun." ysrth mosale israelka manishruleai yo ades die, "timihrule paune bhumi yhi nai ho. timihrule aphno naum kulhru r mnse kulko adha smuhhru gri sadhe nau kulhrama ciththa grer bhumi vitrn grnechau. ruben, gad aphno nimti bhumiko hissa lli ske. ti adhai kulka smuhhrule yrdn ndi purv ysihoko njik aphno nimti bhumi lie." tispchi prmpbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "yi manishru pujahari elajar ani nunka choro yhosule timihruleai bhumi vitrnma shayta grnechn. prtyek kulsmuhbat ekjna prmukhle pni bhumi vitrn karyama shayta grne ch. ti kulsmuh naykhruko nam ys prkar chhyhadako kulbat ypunneka choro kaleb, simonko kulbat ammi-hudko choro semuel, binyaminko kulbat kisonko choro elidad, danko kulbat yogiliko choro bukki, yusuphko sntanhrum mnse kulbat epodko choro hnniyl, yusuphko choro epraim kulbat siptanko choro kmuel, jbulun kulbat prnakko choro elisapn, issakar kulbat ajjanko choro pltiyl, aserko kulbat slomiko choro ahihud, nptaliko kulbat ammi-hudka choro pdhel." israeli manishruleai bhumi vitrn karyama prmpbhule yi manishruleai niyukt grnubhyo.

yerihodekhi pari moabma yrdn ndiko njikai yrdn bemsima prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israelka manishrulai bhn ki tinihruko hissama preko bhumika kehi shrhru levihurulai diun. tinihrule ti shrhruko vripri rheka rkhhko bhumu pni diun. levihru ti shrhruka bsnechn ttha ti gaucr bhumima aphno gaisvuhru crnechn. tinihrule levihurulai shrhruka jun jun rkhhkru dinechau tyo shrhruko prkhalbat 1,000 hat ksetr phailieko hunuprch. timihrule shrhurulai majhma rakhi tysko purv ptti 2000 hat, pscim ptti 2,000 hat, uttr ptti 2,000 hat r dksin ptti 2,000 hat gaucr bhumu hunu prch. tinihruko shrhruko nimti gaucr bhumu yhi hunech. timihrule levihurulai dieko shrhrubat chvta shrhru bcaw shrhruko nimti rhnech. ydi ksaila anjanma ksailai mare tyo vykti bhager tyham aphno rksako nimti bsn sknech. yi chvta shrhru bahek timihrule levihurulai byalisvta shrhru dinechau. ysrtth timihrule levihurulai jmma athcalisvta shrhru r ti shrhruko pripriko rkhhkru dinechau. israelka thulo privar smuhle dherai bhumu paumch r israelka sano privar smuhle thorai bhumu paumch jsle dherai bhumu paumch timihrule dherai shrhru dinu prch ani ti jsle dherai bhumu paumch timihrule kehi shrhru levihurulai dinu prch." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "israeli manishrulai bhn 'jb tinihru yrdn ndi trer knan desma psnechn, tinihrule kehi shr cannu prch r tinihrulai surksa shrhru jhaim tyar grnu prch. ydi kunai vyktile kunai arko vyktilai anjanma htaya gre, tyo htaya aphno surksako nimti tyham gi bsn skch. tyo htaya marine manisko apnthruko bdalaine vicarbat ani adaltle htayarako ksurmathi nyayocit vicar ngrunnel smm tyham surksit rhnu skch. ysta bcaw shrhru chvta hunechn. jsma yrdn ndiko purvma tintva r knan desbhitr tintva hunechn. yi shrhru, israelka manishruka nimti surksa ka shrhru hunechn videsihru r yatirihru tyham bsnechn. yi manishru mdhye ydi ksaila anjanma kunai arko vyktiko htaya gre tyo vykti ti shrhru kunaima ger srr lin skch. "ksailai marn ydi kunai vyktile phlamko htayar pryog gre tyo htaya ho r tysle pran dnd paunai prch. ydi kunai vyktile dhungale hirkaer ksailai march bhne, tyo vykti pni htaya nai ho r tyslai pni pran dnd dinai prch. ydi ksaila daurale hirkaer ksailai march bhne tyo pni htaya nai ho r tysle pni pran dnd paunai prch. ydi htaya bheko privarko kunai sdsyle jyanko sato jyanai lin cahanch bhne usle tyo htayaralai khoji marn skch. "ydi ksaila ksailai ghrna grer ghetch bhne athva usmathi kehi cij phyamkch ani u tsaile mrch, athva ghrna grer uslai hatle hirkaumch r tysko cotle tyo vykti mryo bhne tyo hirkaumne vykti htaya thhrinch, r uslai pran dnd dinuprch. tyo mrne vyktiko apnthle uslai bheter march bhne usle marn skch. "tr ydi ksaila ksailai anjanma mareko ho, ani tyo mrne vyktimathi marne vyktiko struta hoin, athva ek vyktile kehi cij phyamk ch r smyog vs ksailai march bhne yo mrne vyktimathi ghrna thien, athva usle marchu bhni ghceteko, kunai prhar greko hoin athva marne vyktiko tysto kunai vojna nai thien bhne, athva tyo vyktile kehi phyamkda ksailai lagyo ani tyo mryo bhne tyo anjanma ghteko ghtna ho. tb smudayle marne vykti r mrne vyktika apnthru r htaya bicma nyim

anudar nyay grnuprch. tyo nyayalyle manislai mrne manisaka apnthrubar marn dekki beaumch. r uslai pheri surksit shurma pthaidinch. htaya tyhi shurma rhnu prch jb smm prdhan pujaharile telsit abhisek grdain mardain. "tr ydi tyo htaya surksit shrko simanabat bahir janchu, jun ghrma tyo aphno surksako nimti pugeko thiyu, ani marine vyktika apnthrule surksit shr simana bahir htayaralai bhete htaya bheko vyktika apnthrule tyslai marn skchn. htaya bheko vyktika apnthruko kunai dos hune chain. kinbhne tyo htaya surksit shurma prdhan pujahariko mrtyu prynt bsnu prne thiyu. prdhan pujahariko mrtyu pchi tini aphno ghr phrknu skch. yi niymhru ti manishru jham khim bse pni tinihruko nimti sda-srvdako nimti kanun bher rhnech. "ydi kunai vyktile ksailai mareko pura saksihru bhe matr uslai mrtyu dnd din skinch. ekjna vyktile dieko gvahima mrtyu dnd din skimdain. "ydi ek vykti htaya ho bhne usle pran dnd bhognai prch. paisa lier athva ghush khaer pran dnd bdl grn pamidain. usle pran dnd bhognai prch. "ydi kunai vyktile ksailai marer surksit shurma asry linu geko ch bhne, tyo vykti prdhan pujahari nmrunjel smm tyham bsnai prch, paisa dier tyo vykti aphno ghr phrknu sktain. "nirdos vyktihruko rgtle timihruko bhumilai dosit ntulyau. ydi ksaila htaya grch bhne tysko ausdhi etuai ch, tyo ho pran dnd. aru kunai tysto pth chain ki htayalai mukt parne. m prmprbhu hum. m sdhem israeli manishruko sathma tinihruko bhumima rhnechu. m tymhi hunechu, ysrtth tys bhumilai nirdos manishruko rgtle dosit nbnuu."slophadki chorihruko des

36

mnssako nati makiriko choro giladko sntanka prdhanhru aghi ae ani mosa r israeli manishruka prdhanhurulai bhne, "prmprbhule israelihurulai ciththeadvara bhumu vitrn gridinu bhni hjurlai hukum dinu bheko thiyu. ani hjur hamra maliklai prmprbhule hamra sntan slophadko ams camhi unki chorihurulai dinu bhni dinu bheko thiyu. ab ydi ti knyahruko vivah israelihru mdhyekai any kulka manishrusit bhe tyo tinihrule paeko bhag jminko hamro kulko bhagbat katier ti ketihurulai vivah gnehrukai bhagma milne ch. ysrtth ys prkarle hamile ciththama paeko bhumiko kehi ams gumaune chainau. israelihruko punrsthapnako smyaumch r ti ketihruko pairtrk smpti tinihrule vivah greko purushrukosit kulma milnech r ysri hamile hamro pita-purkhabrubat paeko hamro desko bhumu gumaune chaum." ysrtth prmprbhuko nirdesn anudar mosale israelihurulai ysto ades dieh "yusuph kulka manishrule je bhndaichn tyo shi ho. slophadki chorihruko smbandhma prmprbhule dinu bheko adeshru yi hun, hun t tinihrule aphule mn praekosit vivah grn skchn. tr tinihrule apnai pita-purkhabrubat sntan bhitir vivah grnuprch. israelihruko paeko bhumiko ams arko kulka manishrulai hstantn grn skidain. prtyek israeli aphno pairtrk smpti bhitir prnuprch. israeli kulko prtyek chori jsle pita-purkhabrubat smpti paeko ch usle aphno kul bhitraiko purussit bivah grnuprch taki pita-purkhabrubat namko bhumu aphno kul dekki bahir njaos. ysrtth ek kulko manishruko bhumu arko kulko

manishru mathi hstantrn grnu npros. aphno kulko
bhumi aphnai kulma rhi rhos." slophadki chorihrule
tysai gre jo prmprbhule mosalai ades dinu bheko
thiyo. tinki chori mhla, tirsā, hogla, milka r noale
aphnai kakako chorahrusit vivah gre. tinihrule
yusuphka chora mnsseka kulhruma nai vivah gre r
tinihruko paitrk bhumi tinihrukai pita-purkhahruko
vmsbhitrai rhyo. yrihoko pariptti rydn ndiko kinar
njik moabko maidanma prmprbhule mosa marpht is-
raelka manishrulai dinu bheko ades r niymhru yi nai
hun.

jb israelihru yrdn ndiko purvptti sup paripttibat paran mrubhumima ani tophel, laban, haserot ani disahab shrhruko bicma yrdn bemsi thie, tys smya mosale tinihrulai dieko smdes yhi thiyo. seir prvt bher horeb prvtbat kades brne pugnu matr eghar din lagch. tr israelihrluai misr desdekhi ys thaumma pugn calis vrs lagyo. mosale tinihrulai calisau vrsko egharaum mhinako philo din prmprbhule ades grnu bheko prtyek kura bhne. prmprbhule hesbonma rajy grne emorihruka raja sihon r astarotma r edreima bsne basanka raja oglai jitpechi ysto bheko thiyo. yrdn ndiko purvptti moab desma prmprbhule dinu bheko ajnahu mosale israelka manishrluai sunae. mosale bhne, "horeb prvtma prmprbhu hamra pmesvrle hamilai bhnnubhyo, 'timihru ys prvtma dherai dinsmm bsyau. ab phadi ksetritir jau jham amorihru bschn. tyham sbai bhumihruko caraitir jau. yrdnko bemsima jau, prvthrma, traihruma, negevma, smudrka kinarma, knan ani lbanon ani yuphretismm jau. her! m timihrluai tyo bhumi dimdaichu, jau ani tys bhumima bs, maimle timihruka pita-purkha abraham, ishak, ani yakub r timihruka bhavi sntanhrulai tyo bhumi dine prtijna greko thiem."mosa aguvahru chanchn mosale bhne, "tys smya maile bhneko thiem m timihruko hercah grnu sktnm. ani jhn ahile t prmprbhu timihruko pmesvrle yti dheraibhnda dherai manishru bdhaunu bhyo timihru akasko tarahru jhaim bhrieka chau. ahile prmprbhu timihruka pita-purkhaka pmesvr prmprbhule timihrluai hjar guna smkhyia besi bnaun ani prtijna grnu bhe anasar nai timihrluai asirvad diun. tr m timihruko hercah grn r apahim timihruka jhgdahru smadhan grn asmrth chu. yskarn timihrule aphna kulhrubat jnan, 'vivek ttha anubhv beka manishru chan m timihrluai timihruko aguva bnaunechu.' "ani timihrule bhnyau, 'yo grnu asl kam ho.' "yskarn maile timihrudvara cuneka buddhiman r anubhvi manishrluai timihruko aguvahru niyukt grem. ysri maile timihrumdhye kehilai hjar jnaka aguvahru, sy jnaka aguvahru, pcas jnaka aguvahru ani ds jnaka aguvahru niyukt grem. maile timihruka prtyek parivarik smuhhrulai adhikari niyukt grem. "tyti bela, maile ti nyaykrttahrulai bhnm, 'kunai pni jhgdama timra bhaihruka kura sun r thik-thik nyay gr, tyo jhgd israelihrumajh hos athva israeli r videsihrumajh hos. jb timihru nyaykrtta bher nirny lynchau tb timihrule socnu humdain ko mhtvputn r mhtvin manishru hun. ksaismg pni draunu humdain karn timihrule greko nirny pmesvrbat bheko hunch. tr ydi kunai jhgdako visy timihruko nimti kthin bhe tyo m kham lyau.' tyhi smya timihrule grnu prne sbai visyhr m timihrluai bhnnnechu. "tb prmprbhu hamra pmesvrko ajna maner hamile horeb prvt chadi emori manishruko phadi desko yatra gryau ani timihrule dekheko visal ani bhymr mrubhumi bher kades brnema puygom. tb maile timihrluai bhnm, 'timihru ab emorihruko phadi desma apiguyau. prmprbhu hamra pmesvrle hamilai yo des dinu hunch. her, prmprbhu timihruka pmesvrle timihrluai tyo des dinubheko ch. timihrule kunai cikjo phikri ngr, ksaismg ndraru prmprbhu timihruka pita-purkhaka

prmesvrle ystai grne ades dinu bheko ch.' "tr timihru sbai mkham aer bhnyau, 'phile hami kehi manishru tyham pthauu timihrule tyo bhumiko nirkol grechn hami kun bato bher kunkun shrhr bher tys bhumima pugnechaum, tys visyama smacar lyaunechn.' "timihruko kura mn praer maile timihruko prtyek kulbat ek-ek jna gri bahr jna manishru chanem. tb ti manishru phadtir lage ani eskolko bemsima puger tyham sb khojinidhi gre. timihru phrker aumda tyhambat hamro nimti kehi phlhr lyae ani tyo bhumiko visyama btaumdar prmprbhu hamra pmesvrle hamilai ramro bhumi dinu humdaich bhne.' "tr timihrule prmprbhu timihruka pmesvrko ajna avhelna gri tyo bhumi bheko thaumma jan asvikar gryau. timihru chaunima gryau ani gunaso pokhadi bhnyau, 'prmprbhule hamilai ghrna grnuhunch, prmprbhule hamilai emori manishrudvara nas parn misr desbat yham lyauu bhyo. ab hami kham jan sechaum? hamra bahr jna jasus dajyu bhaihruko smacarle hamilai bhybhit bnaeko ch. timihru bhndchn tys bhumika manishru hami bhnda thula r agla chn. akas jti agla prkhal beka shrhr chn. ani timihrule tyham rakssru dekhe.' "yskarn maile timihrluai bhnem, 'virkt nhou, ti manishrusmg ndraru. prmprbhu timihruko pmesvr timihrukoaghi janu hunch ani yuddh grnu hunch. uhamle misrka lagi grnu bhe jstai uhamle grnu hunch. timihrule aphno aghi geko tyham dekhayau. timihrule dekheka chau ekjna manisle aphno chorolai ksri boker lanch tysri nai prmprbhule timihrluai lanuhunch. prmprbhule timihrluai ys thaumsmm bcaer lyauu bheko ch. "tr ajh pni timihru prmprbhu aphno pmesvrilai visvas grdainau. jb timihru yatra grirheka thiyau chauni kham bnaunu prne niscy grnuo nimti prmprbhu timihruko aghi janu bhyo. timihrluai bato dekhaunu uham rati agoma ani diumso badlma janu bhyo. "timihrule ke bhnyau prmprbhule sunnu bhyo r krodhit hunubhyo. uhamle prtijna grdai bhnnubhyo, timi dust manishru mdhye ksail pni maile timihruka pita-purkhahrulai dieko prtijna anasar tys asl desma psn paune chain. ypunneko choro kaleble matr tyo des dekhn pauneh. kaleble tekeko bhumi m uslai r uska sntanlai dinechu. kin? kinbhne maile dieka smputn ajnahu usle paln gryo.' "timihruko karn prmprbhu pni misit risaunu bheko thiyo. uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo, 'mosa, timi pni tys bhumima psn sktainau. tr nunka chora timro shayk yhosu tys bhumima jan skchn tinlai utsah deu kinbhne israelihrluai tyo bhumi aphno parn tini agi bdhnechn.' "ani prmprbhule hamilai bhnnubhyo, 'timihruko balbccahr struhrule lier janechn bhner timihrule bhnyau tr ti nanihru tys bhumima janechn. m ti nanihrluai dos dine chain karn timihru ahile abujh chn, yskarn m tyo bhumi timihrluai dinechu ani timihrule tyo bhumi aphno bhni linechn. tr timihru lal smudr pugne ujad bhumi tirkto bato bher janu prch! "tb timihrule bhnyau, 'mosa, hamile prmprbhu aghi pap greka chaum. tr ab hami prmprbhu hamra pmesvrle hamilai aghi ades gre anasar ldaim grnechaum.' timihrule phadi desma akrmn grne tyari suru gryau ani timihru sbaile aphno htiharhru bhriyau. "tr prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'manishrluai phadma ger ldaim ngrnu bhn kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihrusmg hunu humdain r

struhrule tinihrulai prast grnechn.' "maile timihrulai bhne tr timihrule sunenau ani timihrule prmprbhuko adesko avhela gryau. timihrule grv grer kam gryau ani phadi desmathi akrmn grn gryau. tr phadi desma bsne amorihrule tinihruko viruddh yuddh gre ani tinihrulai seirdekki hormamsmm khede. tinihrule euta mauriko hul jhaim tinihrulai khojirhe. tr matr timihrule prmprbhulai shayta magyau tr prmprbhule tinihruko kehi sunnu bhen. yskarn timihru kadesma dherai smysmm bsyau.

2

"tb prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo jsto hamile gryaum. hami lal smudr jane bato bher mrubhumima gym. seir prvt cheusmm janka lagi hamile dherai dinsmm yatra gryaum. tb prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yi phadhru bher timihrule dherai smy yatra gryau. manishrulai yi kurahru bhn, timihru seirko bhumibata janechau. yo bhumii tinihruka aphnt, esavka stantnhruko ho. tinihru timihrusit draunechn, yskarn, hosiyaar bs. tinihrusit ldaim ngr. yo bhumibat tinihrulai ek phut pni diine chain karn yo phadi bhumii maile esavka manishrulai aphno bhumii bnaunu bhni dieko chu. timihrule esavka manishrubat lieko khady r paniko dam tirnu prch. yo visal mrubhumima timihru himdeko kuro uhamlai thaha ch. prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvr timihrusit calis vrssmm hunuhunch. tinihrulai avsyk preko prtyek kurahru uhamle dinubhyo, yskarn uhamko smrn gr karn timihrule greko prtyek kuroma uhamko asirvad ch.' "yskarn seirma bsobas grne hamra aphnthru, esavka manishrulai chader hami gym. hamile yrdn bemsibat elt shr r esyon geber jane bato chader maabko mrubhumitir jane bato lagyaum. "prmprbhule mlai bhnnu bhyo, 'moabka manishrulai kst ndeu timihrusit ldaim ngr, m timihrulai tinihruko ek tukra bhumii pni dinechain maile ar shr lutka stantnhrulai diiskeko chu.'" vigmta tyham emihru bsthe, tinihruko smkhya dherai thiyo ani tinihru anakihru jhaim agla ani bliya manishru thie. anakihru pni rpai manishru kai ams thie tr moabka manishrule tinihrulai emihru bhndthe. phile horihru pni seirma bsthe tr esavka manishrule tinihruko bhumii lie. esavka manishrule horihrulai nst parer tinihruko bhumima bse. prmprbhule dieko bhumima pni israelihrule tyhamka manishrulai tyhi gre. "prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'tinihru jered khola pari jau.' yskarn hami jered khola pari gyaum. jred bemsibat kades brnesmm pugn hamilai vrs lagyo tb tys vmska sbai yuddhka manishru chaunibhit mre. prmprbhule tinihrulai spth grnu bhe jhaim gre. prmprbhu tinihruko viruddh tbsmm hunuhuntho jbsmm tinihru chaunibat smpurn ruple nst bhenn. "yoddhahru mrepci, prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'aj timile arko simana par grer moab janaiprch. timihru ammonii manishruko njikai janechau. tr tinihrulai kst ndeu tinihrusmg yuddh ngr kinbhne m tinihruko bhumibat tinihrulai kehi pni dine chain, kinbhne, tinihru lutka stantnhru hun ani maile tinihrulai tyo bhumii dieko chu.'" tyo bhumii pni rpaihru kai bhumii bhner janinthyo. tyham uhile rpai manishru bsthe. ammonihrule tinihrulai 'jmjummihru' bhnthe. tinihru pni anakihru jstai agla

ani bliya thie. tr prmprbhule jmjummihruelai nst parn ammonihrulai shayta grnu bhyo. ammonihrule tyo bhumii lie ani tinihru ahile tyham chn. prmesvrle tinihrulai esavka manishrulai jstai grnubhyo. vigt smyma, seirma hori manishru bsthe. tr esavka manishrule horihrulai nst grer ajh pni esavka stantnhru tyham bseka chn. kptorbat aeka kehi manishrusit pni prmesvrle tystai vyvhar grnubhyo. abbi manishru gajako vripriko shrhruma bsthe. tr kptorbat kehi manishru ae ani avvihrulai nst parer kptorbat aeka ti manishrule tyo bhumii dklh gre ani ahilesmm tinihru tyhim chn. "prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'arnon khola pari trn tyari bs. her, m hesbonka raja ammori sihon ani usko des tinihruko hatma dimdaichu. timihru tyslai adhiakarma lyaune cesta suru gr r tinihruko viruddh ldim grer tyo bhumii adhinma par. aj m prtyek thaumko manishrulai timihrusit bhybhit hune bnaumchu, tinihrule tinihruko visyama sunnechn ani drle kamnechn.' "jb hami kdemot bamjho bhumima thiyaum, maile hesbonka raja sihonlai santiko smdes dut marphtu pthaem. tinihrule bhne, 'hamihrulai timro des bher jane anumti deu, hamihru sidha aghi jane chau hamihru batoma dahine athva debre phrkne chainaum. hami batoma matr rokine chaum. hamilai khanu piunu deu tysko dam hami cukaunechau. hami timro desko bato bher matr jan cahnceaum. yrdn ndi pariko jun des prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle hamilai dinu bheko ch, tyham pugn timro desko bato bher jan deu. aru manishru seirma bsne esav manishru r arma bse moabihrule hamilai tinihruko desko bato bher hidnu deu.' "tr hesbonka raja sihonle hamilai usko desbat janu dienn. timihruka prmprbhu prmesvrle tinlai kthor bnaunubhyo ani aj hamilai thaha ch samcchai tystai bhyo. "prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'm tinihrulai sihonka raja r usko des dimdaichu, jau ani usko des leu.' "jahj bhne thaumma sihon raja r tinka smst manishru hamisit yuddh grn ae. tr prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle tinihrulai hamro hatma sumpi dinubhyo ani raja sihon, tinka chorahru r sbai manishru prajit bhe. tys smyma sihon rajako sbai shrhru hamile kbja gryau. hamile tyham kunai purus, stri thha nanihruko jivn chodenaum. hamile khali gai-vstu r ramra-ramra cijhu matr ti shrhrubat liyom. tyhamko kunai shr pni hamro samunne tien sken, hamile arnon bem-siko kinarko aror shr ani bemsibicko aru shr jityaum. prmprbhule hamilai arnon bemsi r gilad bicka sbai shrhru jitaunu bhyo. tr timihru ammonii manishruko bhumii smip pni genau, ybbok ndiko kinar r phadi deska shrhru pni genau r prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle mnahi grnubheko kunai thaumsmm pni genau.

3

"tyspci hami basanptti gyaum. edreima basanka raja og r tinka manishru hamihrusit ldaim grn ae. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'ogsit ndrau. maile uslai tinihruko aghi smrpit graun niscy greko chu. hsbommathi sasn grne ammorika raja sihonlai jhaim timile uslai prajit grnechau ani uska manishru r sbai bhumii timile paunechau.' "yskarn prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle basanka raja oglai prajit graunu bhyo. hamile usko ksailai pni bamki nrakhne gri

prast paryaum. tys smyma ogko adhinka sbai shrhru liyaum. hamile ogka 60 shrhru basan rajybhitrka argevka ilakahrub kbjā gryaum. yi sbai shrhruka agla-agla phatk, prkhal r phatkma pkka dhokahrub thie. tyham prkhal nbheka shrhru pni thie. hamile ti sb sihon rajaka shrhru jhaim dhvms paryaum. tyhamka prtyek shr ani tys shrka stri-purus ani bal-becahrub sbai dhvms paryaum. tr hamile aphno lagi tyham bheka bhumuly vstuhru r gai-goruhru bhne surksit rakhyaum. “ys prkar hamile arnon ghatibat yrdn ndiko puvpttko bhumi ani amori rajahrub harmon prvtlai liyaum. (hrmonlai sidonihrule sriyon r emorihrule snir bhchn.) ysi hamile smtlko sbai bhumiko r giladka shrhru slkadekhi edreisum bsanko smst aphno paryaum. slka r edreihru ogko basanka raja, ogka shrhru thie.” basanka raja og rpai manishruma bamcekahrumdhye ek jna thie. ogko plng phlamko thiyu yo tehr phit lamo ani ch phit caumdako thiyu. ammonihru bsobas gne shr rbama tyo plng ajhsmm ch. “yskarn hamile bhumi aphno bnayau ani maile rubeni r gadi kul smuhlai ysko bhag diem. maile tinihrulai arnonko bhumidekhi (jo arnonko bensi ho) giladko phadi dessitai yska shrhru tinihrulai dieko chu. tinihrule giladko adha bhumi paeko chn. giladko arko adha bhag r basanko sbai ksetr maile mnsseko adha kul smuhlai diem.”(basan ogko raji thiyu. yslai rpaihruko des pni bhniinthyo. ogko bhumiko euta bhaglai argov bhniinthyo) mnsse privar smuh yairle basanma rhek argobko spurn ksetr gsuri r mkati manishruko simanasmm liyo. yslai yairle usko naum dieka thie ajko dinsmm basanka ksetrlai hbbat yair bhner jann skinch. “maile gilad makirlai diem. rubeni r gadka kul smuhhlulai maile gilad simanabat suru bheko bhumi diem. yo bhumi arnon bemsibat yb-bok ndismm phimjiek ch. ybbok ndi ammoni manishruko simana prch r bemsiko mdhybhag ekapttko simana ho. yrdn ndi cheuko mruubhumi tinihruko pscimi simana ho. galil jhil ys ksetrko uttrma r mrt smudr (khara smudr) ysko dksinma prch. yo pigsa bhirk sth ho. tinihru purvma prchn. “tys smyma maile ti privar smuhlai yo ajna diem, ‘prmpbrhu tinihruka prmesvrle yrdn ndiko ytaptti bsnlai bhumi dinu bheko ch. tr ahile tinihruka senahrule htiyar linuprch r aru israelihrlai ndiko arkoptismm lier jamdai grnu prch. maile dieko bhumima tinihruki ptnihru, s-sana nanihru ani tinihruka gai bstuhru (m jandchu tinihruko gai-vstuhru dherai chn) bsne chn. tr prmpbrbhule yrdn ndiko arkopti dinu bheko bhumi israelihruka apnthrule npaesmm tinihrulai shayta grnu prch. tinihrulai prmpbrbhule santi die jhaim tinihrule santi npaunnel tinihrulai shayta gr, tb maile dieko bhumima tinihru phrker aun skchau. “tb maile yhosulai bhne, ‘timile yi dui rajahrulai prmpbrhu tinihruka prmesvrle grnu bheko sbai thok dekhaka chau. tinihru pseka sbai rajyhruma prmpbrbhule tystai grnu hunech. ti deshruka rajahrusit tinihru draunu prdain karn prmpbrhu tinihruka prmesvrle tinihruko pksma yuddh grnuhunech.’ ‘tyspchi maile mero nimti vises kehi kura gridinuhs bhni prmpbrbhulai binti grem. maile bhnem, ‘he prmpbrhu mero malik! m hjurko ds hum. m jandchu tpaimle grn skne laulik ttha alaulik cijhruko kehi bhag matr

(alikti) mlai dekaunu bheko ch. tpaimle jun mhan ani sktisali krmhru grnu bheko ch tysto grn n t prthvima n svrgma kunai isvrle grn skchn. mlai yrdn ndipari jan dinuhs ani arko pttko asl bhumi hern dinuhs. mlai lbanon r sundr phadi des hern dinuhs.” “tr tinihrule grda prmpbrhu msit risaunu bhyo. uhamle mero kura sunnu asvikar grnu bhyo. prmpbrbhule mlai bhnnu bhyo, ‘yti nai pryapt ch, ys visyama aru kura ngr. pigsa prvtko takurama jau ani pscim, uttr, dksin ttha purvpti her. timile tyham aphnai amkhale yi sb cijhru kurn skchau tr timi yrdn ndipari cahim jan skdainau. timile yhosulai updes avsy deu. tinlai timile utsah deu. tinlai bliyo bnau. bhumi timile dekhn skchau tr yhosule manishrulai tyham laijane chn ani tinihrulai tyham bsn shayta grnechn.” “yskarn hami bet-por vari nai bemsima bsyaum.”

4

“ab, he israelaka ho! maile sikaeko vidhihru ttha adeshru sun. tb tinihru bamnechnau. tb tinihru jan skchau tinihruka pita-purkhahraka prmesvr prmpbrbhule dinu bheko bhumi adhiharma lin skchau. maile dieko ajnama tinihrule thpn skdainau. ani timihrule kehi pni lin humdain. maile tinihrulai dieko prmpbrhu tinihruko prmesvrko ajna paln grnuprch. “bal porma timihrule aphno amkhale tinilai prmpbrhu tinihruko prmesvrddara nst greko dekhayau jsle jhuta prmesvr ballai anusrn greka thie. tr jo prmpbrhu tinihruka prmesvrsit thie, tinihru sbai aj pni jivit chn. “prmpbrhu mero prmesvrle mlai je iti ajna grnu bheko thiyu, tyo maile tinihrulai sikaem. maile tinihrulai yi vidhi-vidhanhru yskarn sikaem tinihru jun bhumi aphno bnai bsn jamdaichau tyham yi vidhi-vidhanhru paln grnechau. yi vidhi-vidhanhru savdhanipurvk paln gr, yso grnale any rastrhruka manishrule tinihrulai jnani ttha bujki smjhechn. ti rastrhruka manishrule yi vidhi-vidhanhru visyama sunnechn. ‘tb tinihrule bhnechn. samcainai ys rajyka manishru jnani ani bujki chn.’ “jb hami shayta magchau prmpbrhu hamra prmesvr hakaem njikma hunuhunch r ysta isvr any kunai rastrma chainn. aj maile sikaeko vidhi-vidhanhru r vyvstahru bheko hamro des jsto aru kunai des pni chain. tr tinihru hosiyarismg bsnuprch, jbsmm tinihru jivit hunchau tbsmm timihrule dekheko kuro birsnu humdain. timihrule yi cijhru tinihruka chora-chori ttha nata-natinahrulai sikaunu prch. horeb prvtmathi prmpbrhu tinihruka prmesvrko aghi ubhieko din smjhna gr. tys smy prmpbrbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, ‘mero kura sunn manishru bhela gr, tb tinihrule mlai smman grn sikne chn jbsmm tinihru prthvima bamcchn. ani tinihrule aphna chora-chorihrulai mero iijt grn sikaune chn.’ timi njikai ayau ani phakko phedma ubhiyau. tyo phak jler akassmm pugyo r tyham kalo, baklo amdhyaro badl thiyu. prmpbrbhule agobat tinihrulai bhnnubhyo tr timihrule ksailai boldai greko avaj matr sunyau, tr timihrule akrti dekenau. tyham avaj matr thiyu. prmpbrbhule tinihrulai ds ajna, aphno krar r ti paln grnu bhni ajna dinu bhyo, ani prmpbrbhule krarka vidhi-vidhanhru duivta silapatima lekhidinu bhyo. tyhi smyma prmpbrbhule yi nymhru tinihrulai sikaune

ades dinu bhyo jun yrdn ndiko vripriko bhumima timihrule anusrn grnuprch jslai timihru aphno bnaer bamcn jamdaichau. “tys din jitibela horeb phadma agobat prmprbhu timihrusit bolnu bhyo, timihrule uhamlai dekenau karn uham nirakar hunuhunthyo. yskarn hosiya bs, jivit pranihruko akarma mithya devtahruko murtihru bnaune pap gri aphaim dhvms nbn. purus ttha striko akarma murti nbnau. prthvima himdne psuhru ttha akasma udne crahruko murtihru nbnau. bhumima ghsrine jntu athva panima paurdne pranihruko murtihru pni nbnau. ani savdhan hou karn akasma sury, jun, tarahrulai puja grn akrst nhou. ti vstuhurulai puja ngr. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle smsarna tyso grne aru sbai jatihurulai choddinu bheko ch. tr prmprbhule timihurulai misrbat lyai aphno vises manishru bnaunu bheko ch. manaum prmprbhule phlam pgalnu jldai greko agoko aranbat timihurulai bahir nikalnu bhyo ani ahile timihru uhamka manishru bnika chau. “timihruko nimti prmprbhu msit risaunu bhyo. tyo asl bhumii jham prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihurulai raknhu humdaich tyham mlai yrdn ndipari jan ndine kthor prtijna grnu bhyo. timihru yrdn ndi pariko asl bhumima ger bsn skchau tr m tyham psn sktinm, maile yhim mrnuprch. timihru tys nyam bhumima savdhanu purvk bsnuprch r prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrusit greko krar birsnu hudain. prmprbhuko ades paln gr r kunai pni akarma murti nbnau. kinbhne, aru devta manne manishrusit prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr risaer ago bhi jlaer nst parnu hunech. “timihru tyham dherai smysmm rhnechau r tyham timihruko nanihru ani nata-natinhru hunechn. timihru nrarmo kam grnu thalchau. tyham timihrule nana prkarko murtihru bnauechau jsle prmprbhulai ris uthauech. yskarn, m timihurulai cetauni dimdaichu svrg r prthvi mera saksihru hunechn r ydi timihrule tysto kukrm greko khndma pugnlai ahile timihru yrdn ndi par gdaichau tr ydi timihrule murtihru nirman gryau bhne tyham dherai smy bsn skne chainau. yti matr kham? timihru smpurn prkarle dhvms hunechau. prmprbhule timihurulai rasthruma chrpst parnu hunech r timihru mdhye kehi matr jivit rher prmprbhule pthaeko bhumima janechau. tyham timihrule manisale bnaeko ysto devta murtiko seva grnechau, jsle n sunch, n khanch n t gndh nai thah paumch karn tinihru kevl kath athva dhungaka murtihru hunechn. tr aru bhumihru tir ydi timihrule aphno smpurn hrdy r pranle prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai khojchau bhne timihrule uhamlai pauechau. jb timihru-mathi maile bhneko kurahru aiprnechn, smkstma prnechau, tb timihru prmprbhu aphno prmesvrko srnma prnechau ani uhamko ajna paln grnechau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr krpalu hunuhunch, yskarn uhamle timihurulai tyagnuhunn, timihurulai nst parnuhunn. uhamle timihruka pita-purkahrusit grnu bheko krar khilyai virsnu humdain. “atitma ysto kunai mahakary bheko thiyoo? khilyai pni bhen. timihru jnmnu aghiko kurahrulai niyaler her. srstikalko avsthalai smjh jun smya prmesvrle manis-jatiko srsti grnu bhyo. smsarna bheko sbai kurahrulai ghиро prkarle niyaler her, yo bhnda mhan kary khilyai ktai ghteko ksaila suneko ch? chain! tim-

ihrule prmesvrilai agobat bolnu bheko suneka chau r pni timihru jivit nai chau. tr timihurulai thaha ch aru manishrusit ysto bheko ch? khile pni bheko chain. ani ktai aru isvrle arkai desma ger aphno nimti manishru lyaune cesta greka chn? khile pni tysto greka chainn. tr timihru aphaimle prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai yi sb ascry karyhru smpnn greko dekheka chau. uhamle timihurulai aphno skti prdrsn grnu bhyo. manishrule kst anubhv greko pni timihrule dekheka chau. timihrule acmmitt ani ascry krmhru ttha yuddh ani drlagda ghtnahru bheko pni dekheka chau. prmprbhule yi sb ghtnahru timihurulai dekhaunu bhyo jsle grda uham prmesvr hunuhunch bhni timihru jannechau. uhamko brabr aru kunai isvr chain. timihurulai siksa dinko nimti uhamle svrgbat aphno avaj sunaunu bhyo, prthvima uhamle timihruko aghi agoma dekhinu bhyo ani tyhambat bolnu bhyo. “timihruka pita-purkahrulai prem grnu hunthyo ysaikarn timihurulai uhamle unihruka sntan bnaun rojnu bhyo. yskarn aphno mhan sktidvara prmprbhule timihurulai misrdesdekhi bahir lyaunu bhyo. uhamle timihurulai timihruko bhnda mhan ani sktisali jatihruko bhumima psne ani tyslai timihruko aphnai bnaunu bhyo. uhamle timihurulai timihruko bhumima bsn dinu bhyo. ani uhamle ajhai grnu humdaich. “timihrule bujhnu prch ani mgjma raknhu prch, prmprbhu nai prthvima ani svrgma prmesvr hunu hunch, aru prmesvr chainn. aj maile timihurulai dinu lageko uhamko ajnahru r vidhihru timihrule paln grnaiprch r timihrusmgai timihruka sntanko bhlo hunech. ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko bhumii sda-srvdako nimti timihrukai hunech.” yrdn ndiko purv bhagama mosale tinva shrhru channu bhyo ydi kunai manisale anjanma athva kunai sutrta binai kunai arko manisalai maryo bhne tyo manis aphno bcauko nimti ti tin shrhru mdhye kunai eutama bhager jan skthyo. tr ydi marine manisait usko kunai struta thien bhne matr tyo marne manisko surksa tys avstham hun skthyo. mosale cuneka tin shrhru yi nai thieh rubenihruko nimti beserko aglo trai gadihruko nimti giladma ramot ani mnssehruko nimti basanko goln. mosale israelihurulai prmesvrka vyvsthahru die. israeli manishru misrdesbat aepchi mosale yi siksa, vidhi-vidhan, r niymhru tinihurulai btae. jun smya tinihru yrdn ndi purvptti avsthit betpor pariko bemsima thie mosale tinihurulai yi vidhi-vidhanhru die. tinihru hesbonma bsne emorihruka raja sihonko desma thie. (misrdesbat aumda mosa ani israelka manishrule tinlai prajit greka thie. tinihrule sihonko rajy r basanka raja ogko rajy kbja gre. yi duvai emori rajahru yrdn ndiko purvptti bsthe. yo bhumii arnon bemsiko kinarma aroerdekhi prvt siyon (hrmon prvt) smm phmjieko thiyoo.) ys bhumii antrgt yrdn ndi purvi bhagiko smpurn bemsii, dksinma araba smudrsmm r purvma pigsa prvt pthyroo.

5

mosale israelihru sbailai bolaer bhne, “israelihru ho, aj m jun vidhi-vidhanhru r niymhru btaumchu, sun. yi niymhru abhyas gr ani paln grnka lagi drdh bn. prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle horeb prvtma

hamisit krar grnu bhyo. prmprbhule hamra pita-purkhausrut hoin tr hami jo ajsmm jivit chaum, yo krar bamdhnun bheko ch. prmprbhule timihrusit prvtma agobat samunne bher bolnu bhyo. tr timihru agodekhi drayau. ani timihru phadma genau yskarn m prmprbhu ani tinihruko bicma prmprbhule ke bhnnuhunch bhner khda bhem. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. maile timihrulai misrdesbat jham timihru das thiyau bahir aunma margdrsn grem. yskarn yi ajnahrui timihrule paln grnaiprch. "timihrule m bahek aru kunai devi-devtahru mannu humdain. "timihrule kunai prkarko murtihru bnaunu humdain. timihrule akasma, prthvima ttha pani muni sthma kunai prkarko murti athva akarko prtimurti bnaunu humdain. kunai murtiko seva ttha puja ngr. kin? kinbhne, m prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. m irsyalu chu r mera manishrule arulai puja greko shn sktinm. mero iccha viruddh puja grenehu mera struhru hunechn r m timihru matr hoin timihruka chora-chorihru dekhi nati-natini ani pnati-pnatinismmlai dnd bhogn laune chu. tr jsle mlai pjem grchn r mero ajnahrui paln grchn timihruko hjaraum pustasmm m timihru prti krpalu hunechu. "ydi ksaille prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrko naum vyrtthma lie ti manis dosi hunch ani prmprbhule uslai nirdos parnu hunn, yskarn prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko naum vyrtthma linu humdain. "visram-dinlai ek vises dinko rupma linu prch jsto prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ajna dinu bheko thiyu. satama ch din aphno kam gr. tr sataum dinma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko smmanma visram linuprch r tys din timihruka chora-chori ttha nata-natini, kmara-kmarihru athva timihruka shrhruma bsne videsihrule pni kam grnuhumdain. timihruka kmara-kmarihru pni timihru jhaim visram linu prch ani yhamsmm ki timihrule paleka goru, gdha ttha aru psuhrulai pni kam lgaunu humdain. yo khilyai nbirs timihru misr desma kmara thiyau r prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko aphno sktile timihrulai yham lyaunu bhyo. uhamle timihrulai svtntr bnaunu bhyo. yskarn prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle visram-dinlai ek vises dinko rupma mannu bhni ajna dinubheko ch. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai aphna ama-babuko adr grnu bhnnu bheko ch. ydi timihrule uhamko ajna paln gre timihru dherai dinnsm bamcnechau ani prmprbhu aphna prmesvrle dinubheko bhumima timihruko nimti prtyek cij asl hunech. "timihrule ksaiako htaya grnu humdain. "timihrule vybhicarko pap grnu humdain. "timihrule kunai cij cornu humdain. "timihrule aru manishruko visyama khilyai jhuto bolnu humdain. "timihrule aruki ptniko lalsa rakhnu humdain. aruko ghr, khetbari kmari, gai ani gdha athva kehi cijhruko lobh grnu humdain. aru manishruko kehi kuroko pni lalc grnu humdain." mosale bhne, "yi ajnahrui prmprbhule timihrulai jb dinubhyo timihru sbai phadma thiyau. tys bela ago, badl ghor amdhyarobat prmprbhu bolnu bhyo. uhamle hamilai yi ajna dinu bhepchi aru kehi bhnnu bhen. uhamle ti ajnahrui duipta dhungaka patihurma lekher mlai dinubhyo. "jb phad agole jilirheko thiyu tysbela timihrule amdhyarobat avaj sunyau. tb timihruka kul prmkhhrui ani budha-prdhanhru m kham ae.

timihrule bhne, 'prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle hamilai aphno mhima r mhanta dekhau nu bhyo. hamihrule uhamlai agodvara boldai greko sunyau ani thaha payaum prmesvrle ksaisit kura grepchi tyo manis nirnt bamcne smbhavna hunch. tr ydi prmprbhu hamra prmesvr pheri hamihrusit kura greko sunchau hami nisy mrnechau. tyo bhyimr agole hamilai dhvms parnech tr hami mrn cahdainau. hamihru jstai kunai manisle pni jivit prmesvrulai agodvara kura greko dekhepchi bamcirheko suneko chain. mosa! tpaim prmprbhu hamra prmesvr njik januhos r uhamle tpaimlai bhnnubheko sbai kurahru suner hamihrulai btaunu hos, tpaimle bhnnu bheko sbai kura hami paln grnechau.' prmprbhu mosasmg bolnuhunch "timihrule bhneko prmprbhule sunnu bhyo r uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo, 'manishrule je bhne tyo maile sunem, ani tyo uttm lagyo. m timihruko socne trikama privrttn grn cahnthem m cahnthem timihrule mero smman grun r mero ajnahrui hrdayat paln grun. tb timihru r timihruka sntanko prtyek cij ramro hunech. "jau ani manishrulai aphno-aphno palbhitr janu bhn. tr mosa, timi yham prkh, m timilai sbai ajnahrui, vidhi r vidhanhru btaune chu jo timile timihrulai sikaunu prch. yi kurahru maile timihrulai bso-bas grnu diirheko bhumima bsda paln grnu prch." "yskarn, prmprbhule dinu bheko ajnahrui paln grda timihru atyntai hosiyar hunuprch. prmesvrulai anusrn grnu nchod. ydi timihru prmesvrle dinu bheko ades anasar jivn nirvah grchau bhne timihru bamcirhnechau ani prtyek kurahru timro nimti ramro hunech. timihru aphno bhumima dherai lamo umer bamcnechau.

6

"ajna, vidhi ttha vidhanhru yi nai hun jun prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai sikaunuka nimti mlai btaunu bhyo. timihrule prves grdai greko bhumima yi vidhi-vidhanhru paln gr. smpurn jivnbhri timihru ani timihruka sntanhule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrulai smman grnuprch. tyo maile dieko uhamko niym r ajnahrui avsyai paln grnuprch. ydi timihrule yso gryau bhne tyo nyam bhumima timihrule dirghayu bhog grenechau. he israelihru ho! dhyan purvk sun ani yi vidhi-vidhanhru paln gr. tb prtyek cij timihruko nimti asl rhnech r timihruka bal-bccahrui dherai hunechn ani prmprbhu timihruka pita-purkha hruma prmesvrle prtijna gre jhaim timihruko bhumi dherai asl kurahrua bhrieko hunech. "he israeli, sun, prmprbhu hamra prmesvr eutai prmprbhu hunuhunch. timihrule aphno smpurn skti, smpurn pran r smpurn hrdyle prmprbhu aphna prmesvrulai prem grnu prch. aj maile dieko ajnahrui sdhaim smjhna rakh. jb timihru, ghrma visram grn bschau athva batoma hidchaum yi ajnahrui visyama aphna nanihrusit kura gr jb timihru uth bs grechau. mero yi ajnahrui smjhna rakhnka lagi lekher hatma bamdh, aphna nidharma bamdhirakh timihrulai timihruko smghar ani ghrko mul dhokahruma lekher rakh. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai yo bhumi dinu hunech jun uhamle timihruka pita-purkha abraham, ishak r yakubsit prtijna grnu bheko thiyu. uhamle timihrulai smrdh r visal shrhru

dinuhunch jo timihrule nirman greko hoin. prmprbhule ramra vstuhrule bhrieka ghrhru timihru-lai dinu hunch jo timihrule tyham rakkheka hoinau. prmprbhule inarhru dinuhunch jo timihrule khneko hoinau. prmprbhule dakh r bhdraakso khetbari dinu hunch jo timihrule ropeka thienau. “tr savdhan prmprbhulai nbirs karn timihru misrdesma kmara thiyau r prmprbhule timihruelai tyhambat nikaler yham lyaunu bhyo. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko matr adr r seva gr. ani spth khamda uhamko naumma matr gr, aru jhuta devtahruko naum nleu. timra vripri bheka manishruka devta timile pujnu hum-dain. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihrusitai bsnu bheka ydi timihrule aru isvrhu puja grchau uham risaunu hunch prthvima timihruelai dhvms parnu hunch. “timihrule mssama jhaim aphno prmprbhuko priksa linu humdain. timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheka ajnahru savdhanisit mannu prch ani uhamko anusasn niym r vidhi-vidhanlai paln grnu prch. timihrule prmprbhulai prsnn graune kamhru grnuprch, jo shi r asl chn. tb timihruko nimti prtyek cij nai asl rnech ani prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkhalai prtijna grnu bheko asl bhumima jan sknechau. ani prmprbhule bhnnu bhe jhaim timihru aphna struhurulai bahir khednechau. “bhvisyama timro chorole sodhla, ‘prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle dinubheka siksahru, niym ttha vidhi-vidhanhruko arth ke ho?’ tb timi chorolai bhnnechau, ‘hami misma phirunko dashru thiyaum tr prmprbhule hamilai aphno bahuble tyhambat bahir lyaunu bhyo. prmprbhule mhan ani ascryjnk kam grnu bhyo. hamihrule uhamlai yi kamhru misrvasi, phirun ttha tinka ghrka manishrumathi greko dekhyaum. “tyspchi prmprbhule hamra pita-purkahrusit grnu bheko prtijna anasar bhumidinka lagi hamilai tyhambat bahir lyaunubhyo. prmprbhule yi sbai vidhi-vidhanhru paln grnu hamilai lgaunu bhyo. hamile prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle adr grnuprch tb prmprbhule aj jstai hamilai sdhaim jivit rakhnu hunch. prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle btae jstai ydi sara vyvstahru hosiyaismg hamile paln gryaum bhne uhamle bhnnu hunch hamile ramro kam gryaum.’

7

“timihrule aphno bnaunko nimti prves girheko bhumima prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle marg-drsn grnu hunch. timihrubhnda ajh thula ani sktisali satvta deshr-hitti, girsagi, emori, knani, pariiji, hivvi r ybusihurulai prmprbhule timihruelai bsaun blpurvk nikalnu hunch. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle yi jahirulai timihruko adhinma rakhnu hunch ani timihrule unihurulai jitnechau. timihrule unihurulai smpurn nst parne chau. timihrusit kunai smjhauta ngr, timihruprti dya ndekchau. ti deska manishrusit timihru ttha timra chora-chorihruko vaivahik sambndh hun ndeu. kin? karn, timihrule timihruka chora-chorihurulai mero seva grnat vimukh bnaunechn r timihrule aru devi-devtahruko puja grnechn. ani prmprbhu timihrusit atyntai risaer timihruelai dhvms parnu hunch. “timihrule ti jatihru prtii je grnuprch yi hun timihrule timihruko vedihru r smark dhunga

tukra-tukra parer nst grnuprch. ani tinihruko asera devika khmbahru kater dhalnu prch ani tinihruka murtihru jlaunu prch. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle prthvi bhrika manishrumdhye timihruelai aphna vises manishru bnaun mn praanu bhyo r timihru prmprbhuko aphnai manishru hau. kin prmprbhule timihruelai prem grnu bhyo ani aphna vises manishruko rupma rojnu bhyo? yo yskarn hoin ki timihru visal rastr chau! timihruko jn smkhya aru sbai bhnda kmrti ch. tr prmprbhule timihruelai aphno mhan sktidvara misr desbat bahir nikalnu bhyo, timihruko dastvbat mukt graunu bhyo r misr deska raja phirunko niytrnbat timihruelai svtnr bnaunu bhyo. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule timihruelai prem grnuhunch ani timihruka pita-purkahrusmg greko prtijna purn grnlai ysto grnu bhyo. “yskarn, smjhna gr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr ek matr prmesvr hunuhunch jsai timihru visvas grn skchau. uham aphno krar rakhnuhunch. jsle uhamlai prem grch r uhamka ajnahruko paln grch. uham aphno prem dya drsaunu hunch. hjarau pustasmm uham aphno dya r prem dekhauhunch. “tr prmprbhule manishruelai dnd dinuhunch jsle uhamlai gharna grchn. uham timihruelai dhvms parnuhunch. uhamlai gharna grnehrulai dnd dinu dhilo grnunch. yskarn aj maile timihruelai dieko ajnahru, vidhi r vidhanhru timihrule savdhani purvk paln grnu prch. “ydi timihrule ti vidhi ramrri sunchau ani ydi anusrn grma hosiyaer hunchau tb timihruka pita-purkahrusit timihruelai prem grchu bhni greko krar prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle avsyai pura grnu hunch. 13uham timihruelai prem grnu hunch r asirvad dinuhunch ani timihruko rastrlai viksit graunu hunch. uham timihruelai prem grnu hunch r asirvad dinuhunch ani timihruko rastrlai viksit graunu hunch. uhamle timihruka nanihruelai asirvad dinuhunch ani timihruelai annbali, tel r nyam dakhrs dinuhunch. uham timihruka jntu ttha bhedahrulai pni nyam bacha-pathahruko nimti asirvad dinuhunch. timihrule yi sbai asirvadhru tys bhumima paune chau jun prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkahrusit prtijna grnu bheko thiyu. “aru manishrule bhnda timihrule bdhi asirvad paunechau. prtyek pti-ptni nani jnmaun yogy hunechn. gaihrule bacha-bachihru biyaune yogy hunechn. prmprbhule timihruelai rogi hunbat bcaumnu hunch. prmprbhule misma timihrusmg bheko kunai bhymkar rog timihruelai hun dinuhune chain. tr prmprbhule timihruka struhurulai ti rog hun dinuhunch. timihrule ti sbai manishruelai dhvms parnuprch jsma prmprbhule prast grnma shayta grnu hunch. timihruko nimti sok ngr, timihruka devtahruko puja ngr. kin? kinbhne timihru paso hun, timihrule timihruko jivn nst parnechn. “yi deshru hamibhnda sktisali chn. yinihruelai kstri htaunu skinch, ysta kurahru mnma nsoc. timihru timihrusmg draunu humdain. timihrule smjhnu prch misr desma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle phirun r tinka manishruelai ke grnu bheko thiyu. timihrule prmprbhule timihruelai dinubheka ksthru dekhya. uhamle grnu bheka acmka cijhru timihrule dekhya. timihrule prmprbhule timihruelai misrbat lyaunma upyog greko thulo samrthy r skti dekhka chau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tyhi

samrthy manishruko virodhma pryog grnu hunech jse timihrulai bhybhit parchn. “prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle sbai manishru jo timihrukdekhii bhageka chn ani lukeka chn tinihruko pchi bcchyum pni pthauu hunech. uhamle tinihru sbalai dhvms parnu hunech. ti manishrusit ndrau kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihrusmgai hunuhunch r uham mhan r bhyogy prmesvr hunuhunch. ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ti deska manishrulai aliali grdai timihruko bhumibat niskan badhy graunu hunech. timihrule tinihru sbalai ekai plmta nst grne chainau ydi timihru tyso gryau bhne jmglijnavrhru timihruka lagi jyadai bdhne chn. tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai ti deshru jitne bnaunu hunech. jbsmm timihruko vijy humdain tinihru-lai prmprbhule almyai dinu hune ch. prmprbhule timihrulai timihruka rajahrulai pni prast grnma sghaunu hunech. tinihrulai prastgrnbat ksaila pni rokne chain. “timihrule timihruka dev-devtako murtihru agoma phyamki dinu prch ani jlaer nst pridinu prch. timihrule ti murtihruma rheko sun athva camdi rakhnu humdain. tysle timihruko jivnma dhvms parnech, karn prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle murtihru mn prauunu humdain. timihrule ti murtihru dhvms parnu prch, ti murtihru aphno ghrma lyauunu humdain. timihrule murtihrulai ghrna grnuprch.

8

“aj m jun ajnahrui diirhko chu ti sb timihrule paln grnuprch tb matr timihru mhan rasthma vikas hun skchau. prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkhaahrulai vn dinu bheko bhumii timihrule paunechau. ani timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko netrtvma mrubhumima calis vrssmm greko yatrako smjhna grnuprch. yo timihruko prmprbhule priksa linu bheko thiyo karn uhamle timihrulai vinmr bnaun cahn hunthy. uhamle timihruko hradya sb kura jann cahn hunthy. timihru uhamko ajna paln grchau ki grdainau jann cahn hunthy. prmprbhule timihru-lai vinmr bnaunu bhyo ani timihrulai bhok लग्न dinu bhyo. tb prmprbhule mnn kehi ysto cij jo timihrule phile khilyai janeka thienau khuvaunu bhyo. yo timihruka pita-purkhaahrule nai kunai din dekheka thien. prmprbhule kin yso grnu bhyo? kinbhne uham timihrulai btaun khojnu hunthy manishru bhojnle matr bamcdain, manishru prmprbhule btaeko kura-hrumathi pni adharit hunchn. biteko calis vrssmm timihrule lyaeke luga cyatien, himdda timihruko godahrui sunien, kin? kinbhne prmprbhule timihruko rksa grnubhyo. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko nimti yi sb grnu bheko smjhna grnu prch. prmprbhu bhneko aphno chorolai sikaune r sghaune babu jstai hunu hunthy. “timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrka ajnahrui anusrn grnuprch. uham-lai anusrn gr ani smjhna gr. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai asl des jham khola-nala r mul phuteko pani phad r bemsihru bher bgchn, tyham laianu humdaich. tyo des jaum, ghum, nebharako rukh, dakhko bot, darim, bhadrakso tel r mhle bhrieko ch. timihrule prstt khane kura paunechau, timihrulai avsyk prne ptyek cij paunechau. tyham timihrule dhungama phlam paunechau r phad khnda

tama paunechau. timihrule khan khojeko sbai cijhru tyham paunechau r tysto sb cijle bhribhru bhumii timihrulai diiekoma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko prmsma timihrule grnech. “savgdan bs, prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai nbirs ani aj maile dieko ajna r vidhi-vidhanhru khubai hosiyar bher paln gr. tb timihrusit khanekurahrui prstt hunechn ttha bsne ramramra ghrhru timihrule bnaunechau. timihrusit gai, bheda ani bakhrahru dherai bdher janechn r timihrusit prstt matrama sun-camdi hunech. timihru-lai kunai kurako abhav hunechain. jy bi yb sb kurahrui timihrusit hunechn timihru savdhan bs jse grda timihruma ahmkar utpn bhyo timihru misrdesma kmara thiyau, prmprbhule tyhambat timihrulai svtntr graer lyauunu bhyo, yskarn prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrilai nbirs. prmprbhule timihru-lai srp r bicchihrule bhrieko sukha mrubhumii hum-dai lyauunu bhyo. tys thaumma pani thien. yskarn uhamle timihruka lagi dhungahrubat pani nikalnu bhyo. mrubhumima prmprbhule timihrulai mnn khuvaunu bhyo, tyo ysto cij ho jun timihruka pita-purkhaahrule pni dekheka thien prmprbhule timihruko priksa linu bhyo. kin? kinbhne antma ger timihruko nimti prtyek cij nai asl hos bhni prmprbhule timihrulai vinmr bnaunu bhyo. ysto khilai nbhn, ‘yi sb smptti maile apnai skti r yogytale paem.’ prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko smrn gr. uham nai ekjna hunuhunch jse timihrulai ti sb grn skti dinuhunch. kin prmprbhule yso grnuhunch? kinbhne aj uhamle je grirhnu bheko ch timihruka pita-purkhaahrusit grieko krar pni ystai rakhnu cah-nuhunch. “prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrilai rnbis. any devtahruko puja ttha aradhna ngr, tinihrulai anusrn ngr. ydi tyso gryau bhne m cetauni dinchu timihru niscy dhvms hunech. timihruko nimti prmprbhule any rasthrui dhvms parnuhumdaich r ydi timihrule aru devta mane timihrulai pni tinihrulai jstai dhvms parine ch. kin? kinbhne timihrule prmprbhu aphna prmesvrilai mannu chadyau.”

9

“he israeli manishru ho, sun! aj timihru yrdn ndi trer timihrubhnda sktisali r mhan rasthrulai timihruko bhumibat nikaln jamdaichau. timihruka shrhr thula-thula r akas sman agla-agla prkhal chn. tyhamka basindahrui anakihru hun r tinihruko visyma timihru jandchau. timihru agla-agla r bliya hunchn jasushrule ‘tinihru-lai ksaila jittn sktain’ bhneko suneka chau. aj timihrule tyo niscy gr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr jo timihruko aghi janu hunech, jo bhsn grne ago jham hunuhunch, ti jatihruka manishrulai timihruko aghi ldne bnaunu hunech ani uhamle tinihru-lai nst grnu hunech ani timihrule tinihrulai camdai timihruko bhumihrubat lkhetar dhvms parnech. prmprbhule timihrusit ysto hunech bhner prtijna grnu bheko thiyo. “prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ti rastrika manishrulai timihruko nimti desbat nikali dinu hunech. ‘tr timihru aphaim ysto nbhn timihru dharmik manishru haul’ yskarn prmprbhule timihrulai tyham bsaun lyamunu humdaich. karn ke ho bhne timihru dharmik manishru bhekale hoin tr ti manishru nai dust bhekale tinihrulai aphno bhu-

mibat bahir nikalimdaich. timihru tinihruko bhu-
mima bsn prevs grdaichau, tr ysko karn yo hoin tim-
ihru dharmik manishru hau r shi trikale jivn yapn gr-
chau. tr tinihruko dustyamile grda prmprbhu tim-
ihruka prmesvrle tinihruelai nikalnu humdaich r tim-
ihru tyham prves grdaichau. yso gres prmprbhule
timihruka pita-purkha abraham, ishak ani yakubsit
greko prtijna pura grnu humdaich. prmprbhu tim-
ihruka prmesvrle tinihruelai asl bhumi dinu hum-
daich, r timihrule jannu avsyk ch prmprbhule yso
grnuko arth yo hoin tinihru dharmik manishru hau.
sty yo ho ki timihru hthi manishru hau. "nbirs
timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai mrubhu-
mima ris uthaeka thiyau. misr des chodeko din-
dekhi yham aipugunjelsmm timihrule prmprbhuko
ajna paln grn asvikar greka chau. horeb prvtmathi
timihrule prmprbhulai yti krodhit tulyayau uhamle
tinihruelai nst parnu hunethiyo. m cepta dhun-
gahru linu phadma gem jsma prmesvrle greko krar
lekheko thiyau. m tyham phadmathi calis din ani
calis rat kehi nkhai athva panismm n pii bsem. ti
sila-patima aphnai aumlale timihru jun din prvtma
smgai bhela bheka thiyau tysdin uhamle timihru-
lai agodvara bhnnu bheka sbai ajnahru lekhnau bhyo.
"yskarn calis din calis ratko antma prmprbhuko krar
lekheka duivta cyapto sila-patihu uhamle mlai dinu
bhyo. tyspch prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'uth ani
camdai tl gi hal. timile misrdesbat lyaeka manishru
aphaim nst bhirheka chn. yti camdai tinihrule mero
ajnahru paln grnu chode. tinihrule sun pgaler aphno
nimti murti bnaeka chn.' 'prmprbhule mlai yso pni
bhnnubhyo, 'yi manishru ati hthi chn, maile niriksn
grem. mlai yi manishru nst parn diiyosu jsle grda
m tinihruko naum svrgbat metaun skm. tyspch m
tinihruelai tinihruhbnda mhan r dherai sktisali rastr
bnaucheu. 'prvt jlrheko thiyau, krar lekheko duivta
sila-patihu mero hatma thiyau. m prvtbat tl orliem
maile herem. ani maile dekhe ki timihrule prmprbhu
timihruka prmesvrko viruddh pap kam grirheka
thiyau. timihrule sun pgaler bachoko murti bnaeko
dekhem. timihrule yti camdai prmprbhuko ajna paln
grn chadyau. yskarn maile ti patihu tl phyamki
diem ani mero amkhaaghi nai ti tukra-tukrama print
bhe. tyspch aghikai jhaim calis din calis ratsmm kehi
nrkhai panismm pni npii prmprbhu aghi bhuimma
ghoptier sn prem. timihrule dherai pap greko karn
maile tyso grem. prmprbhuko nimti jun anist thiyu
tyhi gres prmprbhulai krodhit tulyayau. uham yti
sahro krodhit hunuhunthyo tinihruelai dhvms parn
sknu hunthyu, yskarn m ati bhybhit thiem. tr mp-
rbhule mero vinti pheri sunnubhyo. prmprbhu
harunsit pni sahro krodhit hunuhunthyu r tinlai
dhvms parn sknu hunthyu. yskarn tys bela maile
harunko nimti pni prarthna grem. timihrule bnaeko
bhyank bachako murti maile agoma jlae, tukra-tukra
parer dhulo bnaem ani tyspch prvtbat bger ae ko
kholama bgai diem. "timihrule prmprbhulai tbera,
mssa ani kibroth httavama pni krodhit bnayau. ani jb
prmprbhule tinihruelai kadesbrne chodne ajna dinu
bheko thiyu tr timihru manenau. uhamle bhnnub-
heko thiyu, 'jau, maile dieko bhumi leu.' tr timihrule
prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ajna paln grenau.
timihrule uhamlai avisvas gryau ani uhamko ajna

manenau. maile timihruelai janeko din dekhi tim-
ihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln grn asvikar greka chau.
"yskarn m calis din ani calis rat prmprbhu aghi nihiri
rhem kin? kinbhne prmprbhule tinihruelai nst grne
ninry grnu bheko thiyu. maile prmprbhulai prarthna
gres bhne, 'he prmprbhu mera malik! yi manishru-
lai tpaimle misr desbat aphno prakrm ttha sktima
chutaer lyaunu bhyo. yinihru tpaimka aphna man-
ishru hun r yinihruelai nst ngrnuhos. tpaimka sevkhu
abraham, ishak r yakublai dinu bheko prtijna smjnhu
hos. tinihru kr ti hthi chn tyo birsnu hos ani tinihrule
greko pap tir nhernu hos. ydi tpaimle tinihruelai
sjay dinubhyo bhne misr desvasihrule bhne chn,
'prmprbhu aphule dinu bheko prtijna anusar tinihru-
lai bhumi dinu skm hunu bhen. uhamle tinihru-
lai ghrna grnu bhyo r marnuko nimti mrubhumima
lajjanu bhyo.' he prmprbhu! tpaimka manishru
hun. tinihru tpaimka hun. tpaimle tinihruelai misr-
bat aphno mhaskti lgaer ani aphno pakhura phimjaer
lyaunu bhyo.

10

"tys bela prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'phile jhaim
timile duivta dhunga kater kthor sila-pati bnaunu
prch. tyspch timi prvtma m bhekkham aer euta
kathko snduk bnau. phileko sila-patihu jun tim-
ile phutayau, tysma je lekheko thiyu m yi sila-
patihurma pni tyhi sbdhu lekhnuehu. tyspch ti
patihu timile sndukma rakh.' "yskarn maile bbul
kathko snduk bnaem kater phileka cepta dhunga js-
tai bnaem. tb m prvtmathi gem. mero hatma duivta
cepta dhungahru thie. pchi prmprbhule prvtma
timihru bhela bheko smya agodvara ds ajnahru
bhne jhaim tyhi sbdhrule patima lekhnau bhyo. ani
prmprbhule mlai ti patihu dinu bhyo. m prvt-
bat tl aem, maile pchi ti sila-patihu bnaeko kathko
sndukbhitr rakhem prmprbhule mlai tyham rakhne
ajna dinu bhyo. ajhsmm ti patihu tyo sndukma
chmdaichn." israelihr baoth-bne yakanihruko ku-
vahrudekhi himder moserasmm ae. tyham harunko
mrtyu bhyo ani tinlai tyhim gade. harunko choro ela-
jarle babuko thaumma pujahariko kam gre. tb israeli
manishru moserabat gudgudasmm himder ge ani
pheri gudgabdat kholahru bheko bhumi yotbatama
ae. tys smya kunai vises kamko nimti prmprb-
hule levi kullai aru kulbat chutyauunu bhyo. tinihrule
prmprbhuka krarko snduk bokne kam grnu prthyu.
ajsmm cldei ae jhaim tinihrule prmprbhuko pujahari
kam pni gre prmprbhuko naumma tinihrule man-
ishruelai asirvad pni dinu prthyu. yskarn levihruko
bhagma bhumi pren. tinihruko bhagma prmprbhu
prnu bhyo jun prmprbhule tinihruelai prtijna grnu
bheko thiyu. bhumi aru kulka manishruko bhagma
matr pry. "phila gre jhaim m prvtma calis din calis
rat bsem. tys smya prmprbhule pni mero prarthna
sunnubhyo r tinihruelai dhvms ngrne nirny linub-
hyo. prmprbhule mlai ajna dinubhyo, 'manishruko
yatrama margdrsn grn timi jau. maile tinihruka
pita-purkha hrulai dieko prtijna anusarko bhumi
tinihru sbosas grn janchn.' "israelka manishru ho,
ab sun! prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrubat
ke cahnuhunch? prmprbhu timihrule uhamlai sm-

man greko r uhamle bhnnu bheka kurahru maneko cahnuhunch. prmesvr timihrule prem greko r uhamlai hrdy r pranle seva greko cahnuhunch. yskarn aj m timihrulai jun ajnahru r vidhi-vidhanhru btaum-daichu ti sb paln gr. yi vidhi-vidhanhru r ajnahru timihru kai bhloko nimti ho. akashru, srvoce akasmandlhr, prthvi ttha ysma bheka prtyek cij prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr kai hun. prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkha hrulai yti jyadai prem grnubhyo uhamle tinihruka sntan timihrulai aphno manis bnaun rojnu bhyo. uhamle timihrulai sbai aru jatihruko sat-tama mn praunu bhyo ani ajsmm timihru uhamle rojnu bheko manishru hau. "hthi hun chod, aphno hrdy prmprbhulai smrpn gr. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr nai isvrhruka prmesvr r prmprbhuhruka prmprbhu hunuhunch. uham mhan prmprbhu hunuhunch. uham sktisali r ascryjnk yod-dha hunuhunch. uhamko nimti prtyek manis ek srh ho. uhamko mn dhnko vsma chain. tuhura-tuhuri ttha vidhvahrulai uhamle prem grnuhunch. uhamle t hamro bhumima aune videsihrulai pni prem grnuhunch. uhamle tinihru sbailai khane kura ttha laune vstrhu dinuhunch. yskarn timihrule pni ti videsihrulai prem gr kinbhne misr desma timihru videsihru nai thiyau. "timihrule prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr lai adr gr, uhamlai khilyai nchod ttha ksm khamda pni uhamkai naumma khau. prmprbhu matr ekjna hunuhunch jslai timihrule prsmsa grnuprch. uham timihruka prmesvr hunuhunch. timihrule aphnai amkhale dekhaka chau uhamle mhan r ascrypurn kamhru grnu bheko ch. jb timihruka pita-purkha hrulai misr des ge tys smy tinihruko jnsmkhya sttri jna matr thiyu tr ahile prmprbhule timihruko prmesvrle timihruko jnsmkhya bhadai bhnda pni dherai akaska tarahru jtkai dherai nadinu bheko ch.

11

"yskarn timihrule prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr lai prem grnu prch. timihrule uhamle bhnnu bheko kurahru grnuprch ani sdhaim uhamle dinu bheko hukum, niym, vidhihru ani adeshru anusrn grnuprch. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai sikaunu bheko ti sbai mhan kurahru aj smjhna gr. ti sb kurahru humda timihru thiyau tr timihruka nanihru hoinn. timihrule prmprbhu kti sktisali, kti mhan r uhamle grnu bheko mhan kamhru dekhayau. timihruka bal-bccale hoin tr uhamle dekhau nu bheko cinh r karyhru timihrule dekhayau, timihrule misr deska raja phirun r pura misrdesma ke grnu bhyo dekhayau. misr deska sainy ttha tinihruka gho dhru ani rthhrulai ke grnu bhyo timihruka bal-bccahrule hoin timihrule dekhayau. tinihrule timihrulai khed-dai thie tr prmprbhule tinihrulai lal smudrko panima dubai dinubhyo r smprun dhvms parnu bhyo. timihru ys bhumima ai npugunel mrubhumima prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko nimti ke ke grnubhyo tyo timihruka bal-bccale hoin, tr timihrule dekhayau. ruben kulka eliabka chorahru datan r abiramalai prmprbhule ke grnubhyo timihrule dekhayau. manisko mukh jhaim prthvi phater tinihruka sbai privar, palhru ani tinihruka nokr cakhrhu r sbai psuhru nilieko israelka sbai manishrule dekhaka chn.

timihruka bal-bccahrule hoin tr timihrule prmprbhule grnu bheko ti mhan karyhru dekhayau. "yskarn ydi aj maile dieka ajna timihrule smprun ruple manyau bhne timihru sktisali bnine chau r yrdn ndi par gri jun bhumima prves grdaichau tys bhumilai aphno dkhla rakhn yogy bninechau. jun bhumi dherai asl asl cijhrule bhrieke ch r jun prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkha hrulai r tinihruka sbai sntanhrulai din spth khanu bheko thiyu. tys bhumima timihru dirghayu jivn jiun sknechau. jun bhumi timihru limdaichau, tyo misr des jhambat timihru aeka chau tysto chain. misr desma timihrule biu chrer tysma pani halda aphno godako shaytale khutta clae nalabat pani halnu prthyo. jsri sag-sbjima pani halthyau tsyri nai khetma pni halnu prthyo. tr israelma tysto grnu prdain, timihru jun bhumima psdaichau tyham phadhru chn r akasbat preko pani timihruko khetle paunch. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tys bhumiko herach grnuhunch ani vrsko surudekhi antsmmai aphno drsti tys bhumimathi raknuhunch. "prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, 'aj maile timihrulai dieko ajnahru ramrri sun prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr lai prem gr r aphno sara hrdy r pranle seva gr. ydi yso gre, m thik smyama timihruko bhumima pani pari dinechu. m srd r vsnt rtuma timihruko nimti pani pari dinechu jsl grda timihrule ann, nyam dakhrs r tel jmna grn sknechau. ani timihruko gaibstuhruko nimti khetma prsst ghamu umari dinechu. timihruko nimti prsst khane-kurahru hunechn.' "murkh nbn, sdhaim savdhan bher bs. aru dev-devtahrulai puja ngr. ydi yso gryau bhne prmprbhu timihrusit risaer akas bnd gridinu hunech r pani prn chodne ch. kheti hun chodne ch r prmprbhule timihrulai dinuhene asl bhumima timihru camdai nai mrnechau. "maile dieka yi ajnahru paln gr. yi ajnahru hrdyama rakh. yi ajnahru lekher hatma bamdh ani nidharma tal jsl grda timihrulai yi ajnahru smjhna bhirhos. yi kurahru timihru ghrama bsda, batoma himdda, dhlkmda, uthda sdhaim smjhna gr. nanihrulai pni yi vidhihru sikau. yi adeshru dhokako caukthruma r ghrko phatka lekh. tb timi r timihruka nanihru dhrtima lamo avdhi bacnechn prmprbhule timihruka purkha hrulai vcn dinu bheko thiyu. timihru tb-smm bamcne chau jbsmm dhrtimathi akas ch. "maile timihrulai btaeko ajna paln grn hosiyar hou, prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr lai prem gr, uhamle sikaeko margma cl ani uhamprti visvasi bn. tb, jb timihru tyo bhumima bsnu janechau prmprbhule tyhamka aru rasthrulai ucched grnu hunech. timihrule timihru bhnda sktisali r adikh smkhyama bheka manishrubat tyo bhumi line chau. timihrule teke jti bhumi timihru kai hunech. timihruko bhumi purvma yuphretis, ndidekhi pscimma bhumidhy sgarsmm ani uttrma lbanon dksinna mrubhumism hunech. prmprbhule timihruko nimti prtijna grnu bheko ch, jun jun thaumma timihru jane chau tyhamka manishru timihrusit draunechn ek jna pni timihruko virodh grn ubhine chain. "aj m timihrulai kehi rojne mauka dimdaichu, timihrule srup r asirvad mdhye euta rojnu skchau. aj maile timihrulai btaeko prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ajnahru suner paln gre timihrule asirvad paunehau. tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheka ajnahru

paln grnu asvikar gre timihrule srap paunchau. yskarn aj maile btaeko trikama jivn yapn grnu nchod aru dev-devtahrn npuj karn timihrule prmprbhulai cinchau aru dev-devtahrulai cindainau. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai tyo bhumism pugn doryaunu hunech r timihru camdai tyham pugnechau ani bhumima adhikar linechau. tyo smyma timihrule girijim damdama ger asirvad r ebal damdama ger manishrulai srap ghosna grnu prch. yi prvthru moreka bjamr rukhhruko njik yrdn gham-tima beska knanhruko bhumima avsthit chn jo gilgalbat yrdn ndiko pscimtir prchn. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dine bhumi lin jb timihru yrdn ndi pari janchau ani jb yo bhumima dklh kaym grchau 32timihrule nym r vidihru sahras hosiyaismg paln grnuprch jo aj timihrulai btaumchu. 32

12

"aphno nyam bhumima timihrule paln grnu prne vighi-vidhanhru yinihru nai hun. tys bhumima timihru jtijnelsmm bamcchau timihrule yi vidhi-vidhanhru atyntai savdhanismg paln grnu prch. prmprbhule timihrulai yo bhumi dinu humdaich r prmprbhu timihruko pita-purkha hruka prmesvr hunuhunch. ahile tys bhumima bsirheka manishrubat timihrule bhumi linechau. timihrule ti manishrule puja grne jggahru smpurn ruple dhvms parnu prch. yi jggahru agla-agla prvthru, damdahruma r hriyo rukhhru muni chn. timihruka vedihru phutaidinu, ani timihruka pvitr dhungahru tukratukra paridinu r timihruka asera devtahrka mur-tihru dhvms paridinu jsle grda timihruko jhuta dev devtahrka naumnisan kehi tys thaumma nrhos. "timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko aradhna tys dhmgma grnu humdain jsri ti manishrule aphna devtahrko puja grchn. timihruka kulma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle aphno jun thaumma vises bas grn cahnuhunch tyhi thaum timihrule aphno aradhna grne thaum bnaunu prch. tyhi thaumma hombli, blidans dams ann ttha psu uphar, vises uphar, bhakl rakhieko uphar athva timihrule prmprbhulai cdhaun iccha greko kunai vises uphar ttha aphno ghrma phile jnmieko psu sb cdhaun tyhi thaumma puryaunu prch. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko samunne timihrule khanechau r prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai tyhi asirvad dinu hunech, ani timihrule aphule sbai kamma annd bhog grnechau. "ahilesmm hami aphno iccha anusarle aradhna girihreka chaum tr ab uso tysri aradhna ngrau. kin? kinbhne ahilesmm timihru visramsthan ani uttradhikarka thaumma pseka chainau jo prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dimdai aunu beko ch. tr timihru yrdn ndi par grchau ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai din lagnu beko bhumima adhikar gre r bsnechau. tb prmprbhule timihrulai surksit rakhnu sbaitirka struhrubat surksa dinuhunch. tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle aphno naum rakhn jun euta thaum cunnuhunch tyhim maile dieko ajna anasar hombli, blidanhru, timihruko ann ttha psuko dsams, vises bli ttha prmprbhulai cdhaun bhakl greko asl asl cijhru tyham lyaunu prch. timihru, timihruka aphnthru, bal-bccahru, kmara-kmarihru r shрма baso-

bas grne levi kulka manishrulai tyhi sthanma lyau (ti levihruko nimti tyo bhumima kunai aphno ams hmdain) tyham prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrsmg annd mnau. timihru niscy gr timihruko hombli aphno incha greko sthanma cdhaune chainau. prmprbhule timihruko euta kulhruko kunai vises thaum rojnu hunech. hombli deu ttha kamhru gr jo maile timihrulai tys thaumma grnu bhneko thiem. "jham jham timihru bschau tyham timihrule hrin ttha mrg jsta asl psuhru marer jti masu khan incha grchau khan skchau, jti dherai prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinuhunch. kunai pni manis jo suddh athva asuddh ch ksaile pni tyo masu khan skch. tr rgt pani jhaim bhumima pokhnu prch kinbhne rgt khanu humdain. "tr kehi cijhru ysta pni chn jo timihrule aphno shрма khan sktainau. ani ti cijhru hun nyam baliko dsams ann, nyam dakhrs athva telko dsams, ghrka psuhrubt jnmieko philo patha ani timihrule prmesvrlei cdhaumchu bhni spth greko cijhru, timihrule cdhaunu iccha greko kunai vises blika cijhru. timihrule ti cijhru aphna bal-bcca nokr-nokrnihru ttha aphna shrrubhitr bso-bas grne levi manishrusmgai lier timihrukai kul majhma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle channu beko sthanma prmprbhuko smmukh bser khanu prch. timihrule grne asl asl karyhuma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko samunne grer annd mnau. tr timihru aphno khady levihrusmg bamdnu prch bhni niscint hou. ysto tb-smm gr jbsmm aphno bhumima bschau. "uhamle prtijna gre anasar prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko bhumiko simana bdhaunu hunech r jb timihrulai masu khan iccha hunech r masu khanchu bhnechau, tb jtismm khanu iccha hunch kau. prmprbhule channu beko sthan tado pni hun skch r prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu beko psuhrulai timihrule maile bhneko ajna anasar aphno smyma r sthanma khan skchau. timihrule hrin ttha mrgko masu jhaim yi psuhruko masu pni khan skchau khane manis suddh athva asuddh jsto pni hun skch. tr rgt nkhan nidho grnuprch. kin? kinbhne rgtma jivn hunch r kunai cij jsma jivn rhnch tyo khanu humdain. pani ghoptae jhaim rgt bhumima pokhi deu. rgt khanu humdain. prmprbhule asl ho bhnnu beko kam timihrule grnuprch, tb matr timihru r timihruka sntanhralai ramro hunech. "ydi timihrule prmesvrlei kehi vises cij cdhaun cahnuhunch bhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle channu beko vises sthanma januprch. ani ydi timihrule kunai vises uphar cdhaun prtijna grchau bhne prmprbhule channu beko tys vises sthanma pni khan skchau janaiprch. hombli tyhi sthanma cdhaunu prch r hombliko masu r rgt prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrlei vedima cdhaunu prch. any blidanhruko nimti prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko vedima rgt khnyaunu prch. tr timihrule masu khan skchau. ajnahru jo m timihrulai dinchu paln grda savdhan hou. jb timihru asl r ucit kamhru grchau jsle prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrlei sntust parch, tr timihruko nimti r timihruko bhavi sntanko nimti sdhaim bhlo hunech. "timihru aru manishruko bhumi adhikar grn jamdaichau prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko nimti ti manishrulai dhvms parnu hunech. timihrule ti manishrulai ucched grnechaum r timihru tyham

bsne chau. tyti bhiske pchi savdhan hunu! ti manishrulai dhvms parnechau. tr tinihru jhuto devtahr manu prne jalma nphms. savdhan bs! jhutho devtahrugahi shaytako nimti njau. yso nbhn, 'tinihrule ti devtahr puja grdthe yskarn m pni tystai prkarle puja grchu.' prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai tyso ngr. tysta devtahruko puja ngr! kin? kinbhne ti manishrule prmprbhuilai mn npraune sbai kurahr grchn. hombli didam tinihru aphna nanihru jlaun pni gahro mandainn. 'maile dieka ajnahru hosiyaismg paln grnu prch. maile bhneka kurahruma kunai kura th-pne athva ghtaune kam ngr.

13

"kunai ekjna agmvkta athva spna vyakhya grne manis timihrukham aun skch. usle timihrulai bhnn skch usle smket athva ascryjnk kam dekhaun skch. usle bhne jhaim cinh athva ascryjnk kam samccai hun skch, timihrule khilyai njaneako any devtalai usle mann lgaun skch. usle bhnn skch, 'hami yi devtahrulai puja graum.' tys manislai nsun kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko priksa lieko hunskch. ysto hun skch prmprbhuilai timihruko hrdy ttha pranle nai manirheka chau ki chainau jann jamc grirhnu bheko hola. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai adr gr, uhamlai anusn gr. prmprbhuko ajna paln gr ani uhamle je bhnnuhunch tyhi gr. uhamko seva gr ttha uhamlai khilyai nchod. agmvkta athva svpn-drsi manislai timihrule marnu pni prch. kin? kinbhne, usle timihrulai prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai nmannu bhnyo. uham tyo prmesvr hunuhunch jsle timihrulai misrdesbat bahir lyaanu bhyo jham timihru kmara-kmarihru thiyau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai jsto trikale jivn yapn grne ajnahru dinu bheko ch tysbat usle almay. timihruka manishrubat dusta thtaunko nimti timihrule tyslai marnai prch. "timihruka aphnai dajyu-bhai, didi-bhini, chora athva chori, ptni smg-smbndhi ksaila guptuple timihrulai any devtahr puja grn raji graulan. tinihru bhnn skchn, 'jama hami any devtahrulai puja graum.' yi devtahrulai timihru ttha timihruka pita-purkhahrule janeka thienn. ti devtahr ti manishruka hun jo timihruko njik athva tadha bseka hunchn tinihru timihru kai vripri aru jggama bseka hunchn. tys manismsg timihrule shmt hunuhumdain. uslai n sun, u prt dya ndekhaun, usko surksa ngr ani uslai nchod. hoin, tyslai dhungale hirkaer mar. tyslai marn dhunga tipne manishru mdhye timi philo hunu prch r aru manishrule pni tys mathi dhunga phyamkchn. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihru jo misrdesma das-dasiko jivn bitairheka thiyau tyhambat bahir nikalnu bhyo, uhamle timihrulai tadho lyane cesta grnubhyo. th israecka manishrule thah paumnechn r tysto dusttapurv kam khilyai grne chainn. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle bsoko lagi timihrulai shrhru dinu bheko ch. koi smy ti shrhru mdhye kunai ek shrko visyma nramro kurahr sunn skchau. timihru thaha paun skchau kehi nramra manishru aphnai jati bhitrka shrbasihrulai nramro kam grn phkaumdaichn. tinihru aphnai shrka manishrulai bhnn skchn, 'hami aru devtahruko sevama

jaum.' (ti devtahr timihrule khile pni ndekheka njaneka hun skchn). tys visyma timihrule ramrosng khoji grnuprch ani ydi kuro sty sthapit bhyo tysto anist athva ghrnit kam bhekai thiyu bhne. ti shrhruka manishrulai timihrule tvarle kater mar-nuprch. tinihru sbailai nst parnuprch r shr pni sm-purnruple dhvms parnu prch. timihruka sbai bhumuly cijhru jmma gr ani tinihrulai shrko bicma laijau, shr ani ysma bheko prtyek cijlai jlai deu. yo prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrko nimti hombli hunech. tys shrko purnnirman nhos r tyo kevl dhungako thupro matr bnirhos. tys shrma bheko prtyek cij prmesvrilai dhvms parn dinu prch jsle grda tyham timihruko nimti kehi pni nhos. ydi timihrule yo ajna paln gryau bhne prmprbhu timihrusit risaun chodnu hunch, uham timihru prt dyaun hunuhunch, uham timihru prt duhkhi hunuhunn. uhamle timihruka pita-purkhahrulai prtijna de anusar timihrulai visal smuday binnma shyog grnu hunech. ydi timihrule prmprbhu timihrika prmesvrko ajnahru paln gryau bhne r prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko njrma jun asl ch tyo matr gryau bhne uhamle tyso grnu hunech.

14

"timihru prmprbhu aphna prmesvrka nanihru hau. ydi timihruko aphtma ksaiko mrtyu hunch bhne timihruko srilai nkat ani aphno taukoko kes nkhar. kin? kinbhne timihru aru manishrubhnda bhindai hau. timihru prmprbhuko vises manishru hau. prmprbhu aphna prmesvrle smsarka sbai manishruko majhbat timihrulai aphno vises manis naun rojnubheko ch. "prmprbhubat ghrna grieka cijhru kunai pni nkhar. timihrule yi psuhru khan skchauh gorugai, bheda, bakhra, mrg, hrin, bramt, jmgli boka, phadi boka, citl r phadi bhedahru. khur dui bhagma cirieko ch r ugraumch bhne tysta kunai pni psu khanuhunch. tr umth, khrayo athva bhir khrayo adi nkhar ydyp yi psuhru ugraumchn, yinihruko khur dui bhagma cirieko chain. yskarn yi psuhru suddh timihruka lagi khanu hoinn. ani timihrule sumgur khanu humdain. tinihruko khurhru t cirieka chn tr tinihru ugraumdainn. yskarn sumgur timihruko nimti suddh khana hoin r ysko kunai amgo masu nkhanu. mreko sumgur timihrule nchunu. "panima bheka pranihruma jsko pmkheta r kta hunch tyo khanu skchau. tr panima hune pranihruma jsko pmkheta ani kta humdain tysta prani timihrule khanu humdain karn tyo timihruko nimti asuddh khady ho. "timihrule kunai pni suddh pmksi khan skchau. tr yi pmksihruma kunai pni nkhar; grud, giddh r kalo giddh, sbai prkaro rato cil r kalo cil, sbai prkarka kag thulo latokosero, kraune latokosero, smudr-hams, sbai prkarko besara, sano latokosero, thulo latokosero, seto latokosero, mrubhumiko latokosero, macha khane giddh, pani-kag, sars, sbai prkarko bkullo, phapreco athva cmero. "pmkheta bheka kunai kira nkhar kinbhne tinihru asuddh hunchn. tr timihru sbai suddh crahr khanu skchau. "ydi kunai psu apahim mreko bhe, tyo timihrule khanu humdain. tyo mrt psu timihruko shrma bsne kunai videsilai deu, usle tyo khan skch. athva timihrule tys mrt psu videsilai becn skchau,

tr timihrule khanu humdain. kin? kinbhne timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrka vises manishru hau."bakhraکو patho tyskai mauko dudhma npkau. "timihrule prtyek vrs timihruko khetko ubjibat dsams jogai nirdharit grer rakhnu prch. tb timihru prmprbhule aphno sthan bhni chaneko ghurma janu prch. timihruko tyham prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrsit bhet hun janchau. tys smy timihrule tyo dsams ann, nyam dakhrs tel, aphno gothma jnmeko prthm bheda-bakhrako patho khanechau. ys prkarle timihrule sdhaim prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrlai adr grnechau. tr tyo nirdharit thaum tadho bhe timihru aphno annhruko dsams lier janu nskne pni hun skchau. ysto bheko khndma, tyo dsams ann bec r beceko dam lier prmprbhule channu bheko ghurma jau. timihrule je rucaumchau tyhi kinn tyo paisa khrc grh jstai-gai, bheda, dakhrs athva kunai any samgri. tb timihru ani timro privarhule khaer ani prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrsit tys bhumima annd mnau. tr timihruko shurma bsne levihruulai nbirs. kin? kinbhne timihruko jhaim timihruko bhumi chain. "prtyek tin vrsko antma timihruko ann ubjibat dsams smgrh grnu prch. tyslai aphno shrko bhndarma thupar. yo ann levihruko nimti ho karn timihruko jhaim timihruko aphno bhumi chain. yi ann shrka any abhav grst manishruko nimti pni ho ani yo videsihru, vidhvahuru r tuhura tuhuri nanihruko nimti ho. ydi timihrule yso gre prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihru je grchau prtyek cijma asirvad dinu hunech.rn mukt hune vises vrs

15

"prtyek sat vrsko antma timihruko rn maph grnu nai prch. timihrule yo ysri grnu prch. prtyek manis jsle arko israelilai rn dieko ch usle tyo rn maph grnu prch. usle rn line arko israeli bhailai rn tirn launu humdain. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule ys vrs rn maph grne ajna dinu bheko ch. timihrule arko kunai videsilai rn tirnu lgaunu skchau tr tyo rn kunai israelisit bhe maph dinai prch. timihruko bhumima kunai grib manis hune chain. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule timihruulai yo bhumi dinu humdaich ani timihruulai dherai dherai asirvad dinu hunech. tr timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ajna paln gryau bhne matr tysto hunech. aj timihruulai maile btaeko prtyek ajna khubai hosiariismg paln grnu prch. tb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle uhamko prtijna anusar asirvad dinu hunech. ani any ras-trhrulai rn dinuko nimti timihrusit prsst paisa-rupiya hunech. tr timihrule arubat rn linu avsyk prdain. timihrule dherai rasthrulai sasn grnechau, tr ksaila timihruulai sasn grne chain. "jb timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dine bhumima bsdchau, timihruko majhma ekjna grib manis hunu skch. timihru svarthi hunu humdain. tys grib manislai shayta grn asvikar ngr. tys manislai jun cijko je khamco prch tyo shayta gr. tyslai shayta grn timihru icchuk bhi bsnu prch. "sataum vrs jo rn maph grine vrs ho r ysko nihumma ksailai shayta grn asvikar ngr. timihruko mnma dust vicarlai psn ndeu. jun manislai kehi shaytako khamco ch usko visyma dust vicar ngr. ydi timihrule tys grib manislai shayta grn asvikar gre usle

prmprbhulai arop grnech r timihruulai prmprbhule papko dosi lagnech yskarn grib manislai shayta din asvikar ngr. "timihrule grib manislai ske anusar deu. uslai dimda nramro nsmjh. kin? kinbhne, ysto asl kam gre prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruulai asis dinu hunech. timihruulai timihruko sbai kamma r timihrule greko prtyek cijma uhamle timihruulai asis dinu hunech. tyo bhumima sdhaim grib manisshru rhnechn yskarn timra bhailai shayta grnu sb smy tyar bs bhni m ajna grchu. timihruko bhumima shaytako apeksama bsne grib manislai shayta deu. "ydi timihrule aphno deska manisshruulai nai euta hibru manis athva stri kinchau bhne, timile uslai aphno sevama ch vrssmm rakhn skchau tr sataum vrsma uslai mukt grnai prch. tr jb uslai mukt grchau timile uslai khali hat vida dinu humdain. timile uslai timro kehi gai-bstu, timro kehi ann r timro kehi mdy dinuprch. jo prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruulai asirvad dinubheko ch. timihru pni misr desma kmara-kmarihru thiyau ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruulai mukti dinu bheko ho. yskarn m timihruulai aj ajna diirhko chu. "tr timra kmara-kmarihru mdhye kunai ek janle bhnn skch, 'usle timilai chodne chain. usle ysto bhnn skch, kinbhne usle timro privarlai prem grch ani timro privarma usko jivn ramrri bitdaich. tyo kmarlai aphno kam chedokama tamsn lgau r euta khapsiyo lier kanma chem dhokam parideu. tyo sdhaimko nimti timro kmara bninech. ydi tyo manis kmara bhe pni r tystai prkarle bsn cahe tysai grnu. "kmara-kmarihruulai mukt grda mn nbigar. smjhna gr timihrule timilai ch, vrssmm aru nokr-cakrhrulai tirnuprne bhnda adha jyalama seva puryaeka chn. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrule je grchau prtyek cijma asirvad dinu hunech. "timihruko bgalma phila jnmeka psuhruka sana bachahuru vises hunchn. timihruulai prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrka nimti cdhaunai prch. ti psuhru mdhye kunailai pni kamma nlgau ani phila jnmeko timihruka bhedahruvat un katnu humdain. prtyek vrs tysta psuhruulai prmprbhu aphna prmesvrle jham aphno vises thaum bhni rojnu hunech tyham laijau r prmprbhusit bsi aphna privarhrusmgai ti psuhru khau. "tr ydi kunai tysto psuma kehi khot rhe athva ydi tysto psu lngda athva amndha bhe, athva kunai dos rhe tb timihrule tys psulai prmprbhu aphna prmesvrlai bli ndeu. tr timihrule tys psuko masu ghurma khanu skchau. ksaila pni suddh hos athva asuddh, tys psuko masu khanu skch. ysto psuhruko masu khane niym mrg ttha hrinko masu khane jstai ho. timihrule ysko rgt khanu humdain. yslai bhumima pani khnyae jstai pokhnu prch.

16

"abib mhinako smjhna gr. tys smyama timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko smmanma nistar cad mnaunai prch. kin? kinbhne tys mhinama prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrle timihruulai rati misr desbat bahir lyaunu bheko ho. prmprbhule jun ghr uhamko vises ghr bhni rojnu hunech tyham timihru janai prch. gairhu ttha bokahuru timihrule prmprbhuko smmanma nistar bliko rupma cdhaunai prch. yo blima khmir bheko roti khanu humdain. timihrule sat dinsmm akhmiri roti khanu prch. ys rotilai

'kstvo roti' bhninch. misr desma timihru kti kstma thiyau yslte tyo smjhna grnma shayta grch. smjhna gr kti camdhai timihrule tyo bhumi chadnu pryau! timihrule misr chodeko tyo dinlai smjhna grnuprch jb timihru bamceka chau. ys deska manishruko ksaiko ghrma pni sat dinsmm khmir rhnu humdain. philo dinko samjhna cdhaeko bliko masu pni arko din bihanbhnda aghi nai khai sknuprch. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu hune bhumiko kunai pni shрма nistarcadko bli grnu humdain. timihrule nistarcad bli khali prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle uhamko aphno naumma rojnu bheko ghrma matr cdhaunu prch. tyham khali gham astaepchi matr nistarcad bli cdhaunu prch. yo din pvitr din hunech jti vela prmesvrlai ksri timihrule misr desbat bahir nikale tyo smjhna grnechau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle rojnu bheko thaumma nistar bliko masu pkaunu prch ani khanu prch. tb bihan timihru ghr jan skchau. timihrule ch dinsmm akhmiri roti khanu prch r sataum dinma kehi kam grnu humdain. ys din prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko smmanma vises sbhako nimti manishru bhela grnu prch. "bali katun suru greko snydekhi timihrule sat sata gnnu prch. tb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko nimti satahruko cad mnaunuprch. timile uphar cdhaunm caheko kunai vises uphar cdhau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle kti dherai asirvad dinu bheko ch tyhi primanle uphar cdhau. prmprbhule aphno naumma vises ghr rojnu hunech r tyhi bhumima jau. timra chora-chorihru, kmar-kmari ttha aphnthru lier jau ani timihru prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrko aghi annd mnau. timihruko shrhuma bheka levihru, tuhura-tuhurihru, videsihru r vidhuvahurulai pni laijau. smjhna gr misr desma timihru pni kmara-kmarihru thiyau. yskarn hosiyarisit vidhihru paln gr. "khlama bali jmma grepchi r kolbat dakh nikaleko sat din pchi timihrule chaprobasko cad mnaunuprch. aphno shрма bsne levihru, videsihru, tuhura-tuhurihru r vidhuvahuru lgayt aphna chora-chorihru, nokr-cakhrhusmgai yo bhoj mnau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle rojnu bheko vises thaumma yo prv sat dinsmm mnau. yo timihruka prmesvrko smmanma mnau. timihru atyntai anndit hunuprch prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko balilai r timihrule je grchau tysma asirvad dinu bheko ch. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle vises thaum bhni rojnu hune thaumma vrsma tin plt timihruka manishru bhela hunaiprch. tinihru akhmiri rotiko cadma, satahruko cadma r chaprobasko cadma bhela hunu prch. tyham bhet grn aune prtyek manisla bli lyaunu prch. prmprbhule uslai kti dherai asirvad dinu bheko ch tyo socer jti din sech usle bli dinuprch. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinu bheko prtyek shрма nyaykrtta ttha adhikarihru hune manishrulai roj. prtyek kul smuhle ysto grnuprch. yi manishru nispks nyay grne yogy hunuprch. jb timihrule nyay grda nispks hunuprch, pkspati hunu humdain. ani tinile paisa ghusko rupma linu humdain. paisale jnani manislai andho bnaumch ani jnani manishruka kurahru bdli hunchn. uddharta ani nyay! timihrule sdhaim asl ani ramro hun kosis grnu prch. tb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko bhumima adhikar grne chau r jiune chau. "jb

timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko nimti vedi bnaumchau vedi pchiltir aser deviko smmanma kunai kathko khmba rakhnu humdain. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ghrna grnu hunch timihrule jhuta devtahru pujnuko nimti kunai vises cokho dhunga tyham rakhnu humdain.

17

"kunai goru athva bhedama kehi dos bhe prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai cdhaunu humdain. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ysto ghrna grnuhunch. "sayd timihrule suneko hola prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinu humdai greka shrhru mdhye euta shрма kehi anist hunch. sayd timihrulai thaha hola timihrukai smuhko kunai purus athva stile prmprbhuko viruddh pap greko ch. yo pni sunekai hola timihrule prmprbhuko krar bhng greka chn. timihrule aru devi devtahru pujeka chn. athva ysto pni hun skch timihrule gham, jun athva tarahrulai pujeka chn. yo male timihrulai btaeko prmprbhuko ajnako virodhma ho. ydi timihrule ysto nramor smacar suneka chau, tb timihrule yslai hosiyarsmg avsayi jamc grnu prch ani thaha lgaunu prch ysto bhymnkr ghtna israelma bhyo va bhen. ydi yo samcco prmanit hunch. tb ysto anist kary grne manislai timihrule sjay dinu prch. tys purus athva strilai shrko sarvjnik thaumko phatkma timihrule lanu prch ani dhungale haner marnu prch. tr ydi tysko ksur dekhne saksi ek jna manis matr bhe tyslai marnu humdain, tr dui athva tin jnale usko ksur sty bhni prman die tyo manislai marnu nai prch. ti saksihrule nai tys dosilai marn philo dhunga le hirkaunu prch. tb matr aru manishrule tyslai marn dhungale hirkaunu prch, ys prkar timihrule aphno smubhat dustta htaune chau. "kehi smsyahrhun skch jo adaltma ninry linu sahrnai aptharyo hunch. yo htyako visym hun skch, duijna manishru bic vivadko visyama hun skch. athva jhgama ghaite bheko manisko visyama hun skch. jb yi mamilahru timihruko shrhuma sunai hunch, shi ho pto lgaun timihruko nyayadhishrulai sahrnai muskil hun skch. tb timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle rojeko vises thaumma janu prch. timihrule pujaharihru r nyayadhis kham, jo levi kulka hun, smyama janu prch. tispchi ti manishrule tyo smsyama kun prkarle ninry linu prch btaune chn. prmprbhuko vises thaumbat timihrule aphno ninry btaunechn r timihruko slah jsto hunch, timihrule tysai grnu prch. timihrule ninry svikar gnu prch ani timihruko nirdes mannu prch. timihrule tysai grnu prch jsto timihrule grnu bhndchn. kehi privrttn ngr. "ydi kunai manisla nyaykrtta ttha tys smyama prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko seva gri rheka pujaharihruko ajna ulmngn gre timihrule tyslai sjay dinu nai prch. timihrule tys manislai israelbat lkhetunu prch, tyo mrnu prch. ysto sjay sbai manishrule thaha paune chn dr manne chn r tispchi timihrule ajhai hth grne chainn. "jb timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko bhumima pser bso-bas suru grnechau tb timihrule bhne chau, "jsto any rajyhruma rajahrhun chn tysri nai yham pni hami raja rakhchaum." jb timihrule ysto vicar grchau, tb prmprbhule jslai raja rojnuhunch

timihrule pni raja mnonit grnu prch. tr tyo manis kunai videsi nbher timihru kai smubhat hunuprch. rajale aphno nimti dherai-dherai ghodahru raknhu humdain ani unle manishrulai dherai ghodahru linu misr des pthauun humdain. kin? kinbhne prmrpbhule timihrulai bhnnu bheko ch, 'timihru khilyai tyo bato phrker jane chainau.' rajale dherai ptnihru raknhu humdain, kinbhne tysle grda uni prmrpbhubata pr srne chn. ani rajale dherai sun r camdi raknhu humdain. "ani jb tys rajale sasn grn suru grch unle levihru ttha pujaharihrukham bheko pustkbat aphno nimti vyvstha kanunko prti tyar parer aphusit raknhu prch. rajale tyo pustk aphusit rakhnuprch. kin? kinbhne rajale prmrpbhu unko prmesvrilai smman grnu prch. rajale vyvsthale greko ajna smpuru paln grnu siknu prch. tb rajale socne chain uni aphna manishrubat ksaiko tulnama asl ch ani uni niym bhnda tadha jane chainn tr ysai shi rupma anusrn grne chn tinihru israelma dherai smysmn sans grnechn.

18

"levi kulka manishrule israel bhumiko kunai ams paune chainn. tinihru pujahariko rupma seva grnechn. tinihrule khali agoma pkaer prmrpbhulai cdhaeko bli kham paune chn ani tyhi kaneкура matr levi kulka manishruko ams hunech. prmrpbhule bhnnu bhe jham levihruko ams prmrpbhu matr hunuhunch tr ti levihrule israelko bhumiko ams paune chainn. "jb timihru gai athva bhedako bli cdhaumchau, timihrule pujaharihurulai gai athva bhedako phila bmngarahru duvai bhag r bhumidihru dinu prch! tinihrule pujaharilai aphno balibat philo bhag dinu prch. pujaharilai aphno baliko prthm ann, nyam dakhrs ani tel dinu prch. levihurulai bhedako phile kateko un pni dinu prch. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle timihruka sbai smuhilai niyaler levihru r tinihruko sntanhurulai pujahari bhi seva grn sdhaimka lagi rojnu bhyo. "prtyek levi manisko mndirma kam grne vises smy ch. tr ydi kunai levi manisle ajh aru dherai smy sevama lgaunni iccha grch bhne kunai pni smyma usle tyso grn skch. israelko kunai pni shрма bsne kunai pni levi manishru aphno ghr choder prmrpbhule rojnu bheko vises thaumma aunu sech ani usle ysto kunai pni smyma grn sech. prmrpbhu smmukh seva grirheka aphna dajyu-bhaile pujahari jstai prmrpbhu aphna prmesvrko naumma tyo levi manisle pni prmrpbhuko seva grn sech. ani usko privarle svabhavik hisable pairheko amsmathi thp ams aru pujaharihruko brabr usle pni paumch. "jb timihru prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko bhumima aumnechau tyham aru rastrka manishrule gre jstai bhymnkr kamhru grn nsik. aphno nanihru-lai vediko agoma bli ndeu. bhvisyma ke hunch jannka lagi kunai agmvkta, jadugr, jhamkri athva tantrikkham njau. kunai manishrulai ksaimathi tunamuna grn ndeu. timra apnthru mdhye ksailai jhamkri ttha jadugr hun ndeu. mrt manisiss bat grnu ksaila pni cesta ngros. prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvrle tysta kam grne manishrulai ghurna grnuhunch, tyskarn uhamle ti jatihurai tyo desbat timihruko nimti jor dier nikalnu hudaich. timihru prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvrprti visvas yogy hunuprch.

"timihrule aru rastrka manishrulai jsle jadudvara aphno bhvisy btaun lgaumchn jbrdsti nikalnu prch. tr prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihurulai ysto grnu dinu hune chain. prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihru kham timihru majhbat ek jnalai agmvkta bnaer pthauun hunech r u m jstai hunech ani timihrule usko kura sunnu prch. prmesvrle ysto agmvk-talai timihrukham pthaumda hunu hunch kinbhne timihrule uhamlai tysto manishrukalagi vinti gryau. jb timihru horeb prvt (sinai) mathi prmesvrko avaj suner r herob prvtmathi ago dekher bhela bheka thiyau timihru draeka thiyau. yskarn timihrule bhneka thiyau, 'pheri prmrpbhu hamra prmesvrko avaj hamile sunnu paumdainaum. pheri tyo thulo ago dekhnu skdainaum, ntr hami mrnechaum.' "prmrpbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'timihrule mlai je sodhyau, ramro ho. m timihruka lagi timihru jstai ekjna agmvkta pthaumnechu ani tyo agmvkta tinihrumajh ekjna manis hunech. usle manishrulai ke bhnnu prch tyo m btaunechu r usle manishrulai mera prtyek ades btaunu prch. tyo agmvktale mero nimti bolnech ani jb usle bhneko kuro athva mero ajna ksaila ulngn gre usle sjay paumnech.' "tr agmvktale kehi kura bhnn skch, jun cahi maile timihurulai bhneko thiinn, ani usle manishrulai bhnn skch mero nimti boldaich. ydi ysto hunch bhne tyo agmvktalai avsy marnu prch. any devi-devtahruko nimti bolne agmvktahru pni aun sech. tysta agmvktalai pni marnu prch. timihrule socirheka hola, 'agmvktale je bhnnch tyo prmesvrbat hoin bhni ksri jannu' ydi kunai agmvktale kehi btaumch u prmesvrko nimti boldaich tr tyo jb pura humdain tb timihrule jannechau tyo kuro prmrpbhule bhnnu bheko hoin. timihrule thaha paumnechau tyo agmvktale apnai vicar btaumdaich. usit timihru draunu prdain.surksaka shrhru

19

"aru jatika manishruko bhumi prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihurulai dinu humdaich. prmrpbhule ti jatihurulai dhvms parnu hunech. jham ti manishru bsthe tyhi timihru bsnechau. timihrule tinihruko shrhru r ghrhru line chau. jb ysto hunch. timihrule bhumilai tin bhagma bamdnu prch. tb prtyek bhagma timihrule njikai bheko euta shr rojnu prch. ani tinihrule ti shrhruma pugne marghru nirman grnuprch. tb kunai manis jsle arkoko htya grch, tyo bhager surksako nimti tys shрма pugn skos. "ydi ksaila manisko htya grch ti shrhruma surksako lagi bhager janech, yo niym tys manishruka lagi hunech htyara tyo manis hunuprch jsle arko manishrulai acank march ani tyo manis htyara hunch. jsle htya greko manislai ghurna greko thien. yham euta udahrn ch ekjna manis aphno sathilai lier daura lin vnma janch. manis rukh katn bnCro uthaumch tr bnCro bimdbat chuttinch r arko manislai lagch r uslai march. bnCro claune manis tintvamdhye kunai euta shрма aphno surksako nimti bhager jan sech. tr ydi shrhru nikai tadha chn bhagda greko manis tyham pugnu sedain ani pkrau prch r htya bheko maniska risaeka apnthdvara u marin sech. tr tyo manis mrtyu paune yogy thien kinbhne usle manisko htya ghurna athva risle greko thien. shrhru camhi prtyekko nimti

njikai hunuprch, ysaikarn m timihrulai tinvtas vises shrhru channe ajna dinchu. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruka pita-purkhaahlulai tyo bhumu bdhaune prtijna grnu bheko thiyo. uhamle timihruka pita-purkhaahlulai prtijna grnu bheko bhumu timihrulai dinuhunch. ydi timihrule uhamka ajnahr, jo timihrulai m aj btaumdaichu, sbai paln grchau, ani ydi timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrsit prem grchau uhamle bhne anasar jivn nirvah grchau, uhamle yso grnu hunech. tb prmprbhule timihruko bhumu vistrtarnu humnech, timihrule surksako nimti ajhai tinvtas shrhru channu prch. yi tinvtas shrhruaghi chanieka tintvasit thpieka hunuprch. tb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dimdai grnu bheko bhumima nirdos manishru marine chainn. ani kunai mrtyuma timihru dosi bninu prne chain. "tr ekjna manishle kunai arko manislai ghrna grn sech. tys manisle ghrna greko manislai prkher marn luen sech, usle tys manislai marn sech ani surksaka shrmd-hye eutama bhager jan sech. ydi ysto hunch ht-yarako shrka budha-prdhanhru uslai surksako shr bahir lyaun ksailai pthaun sechn. ti aguvahrule tyo maniska aphntlai dinuprch. r tyslai marnuprch. timihrule tyslai shanubhuti dekhaunu humdain kinbhne tyo nirdos manisko htvara ho. timihrule israelbat tyosto dos bahir nikalnu prch, tb matr timihruko nimti prtyek cij asl hunech.smpptiko samdh-simana "timihrule aphna chimekiko smptiko samdh-simana chuttaune dhungahr htaunu humdain. uhile manishrule simana chuttaun tysri dhungahr lgaumthe. ti dhungahrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko bhumima simana chuttaumchn. "ydi kunai manis vyvstha virodhi kary grekoma dosi bhe usko dos prman grn ek jna gvahi pryapt humdain. tys manisle samcaai dos greko prmanit grn dui athva tinjna gvahihru cahinch. "ksailai cot puryaune abhiprayle ek jna manis jhutho saksi dinu aghi aun sech. ydi ysto bheka khmda ti duvai manis prmprbhuko vises mndirma pujaharihru r nyaykrttahr jo tys smyma karyma chn, tinihruko aghi gi nyay paun sechn. nyaykrttahrule savdhanisng jhgdamas ksko ksar ch ghirier khojnu prch r tinihrule pttu lgaun sechn ktai gvahile jhuto boleko ho ki? ydi gvahi jhuto boleko pae, timihrule tyslai sjay dinu nai prch. tys gvahilai tyhi sjay dinu prch jun sjay usle arko manislai din cahnthyo. ys prkarle timihrule aphna smuhbat dustta htaumnechau. aru manishrule pni tys manisle pni tys manisle greko duskrmkro prtiphil thaha paumchn r pheri tyosto duskrmkro grne sahs grdainn. "timihrule tys manisprti shanubhuti dekhaunu humdain jsle apradh greko hunch jti bela uslai sjay dinch. ydi ksaiko jyan lynch bhne usko jivn pni ses par-nuprch. niym ch amkhako stta amkha, damtko stta damt, hatko stta hat r khuttako stta khutta hunech.

20

"jb timihru aphno strusmg ldaim grn nisknchau stru pksma dherai ghoda, rth r sainy dekher ndrau. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihrusit hunuhunch jsle timihrulai misrdesbat nikaler lyaunu bhyo. "jb timihru yuddh grn janchau pujahari ger sainyhrusit bhnnuprch. pujaharile bhnnuprch, 'he is-

raelka manishru ho! m je bhnnchu sun. aj timihru aphno struhrusmg ldaim grn jamdaichau. mn durbl npar, cinta ngr, ndrau. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihrusit januhumnech. uhamle timihrulai struhrusit ldaim grnu shayta grnu hunech. timihrulai vijy graunu shayta grnu hunech.' "levi aguvahrule, sipahihrulai bhnechn, 'yham kahi ysto manis ch jsle nyam ghr t bnayo tr usle ajhai arpnsmm greko chain? tyo manis ldaimma marin sech, yskarn tyo manis phrker ghr jaos. ntr tyo manis mryo bhne arko manisle tyo ghr arpn grn sech. ke yham tyosto kahi manis ch jsle dakhko khetai lgaeko ch tr dakh tiper btuln paeko chain. ydi yham tyosto kahi manis bhe tyo ghr phrker jaos, ntr yo manis ldaimma mre usko khetma pheleko dakh arko manisle bhog grnech. yham kahi ysto manis ch jsko vivah thik grieko thiyo tr vivah bheko chain. ydi kahi tyosto manis yham bhe ghr phrker jaos ntr tyo manis ldaimma mreko khnd tyosit vivah grn thik grieki striko arko manisit bivah hunech.' "ti levi aguvahrule sipahihrulai bhnnuprch, 'yham kahi ysto manis ch, jsle aphno sahs hraer drairhech? tyo manis ghr phrker jaos. tyso gre usle aru sipahihruko sahs hraune thien.' tb aguvahrule sipahihrulai tyti bhni skepchi sipahihrulai margdsrn grn kptanhru rojnu prch. "jb timihru shr akrmn grn janchau, tys smy timihrule manishrusmg santiko prstav rakhnu prch. ydi ti manishrule santiko prstav svikar gre mul dhokahr kholidie tinihrumkrahru hunechn r aphno kamma lagne chn. tr ydi tinihrule santi prstav asvikar grchn r ldaim grn tai-yar hunchn bhne timihrule shrilai ghernu prch. ani jb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tyo shr timihrulai dinu hunech, tyham bheka sbai manishrulai tr-varle kater marnu prch. tr tys shrama bheka aru stri, nanihru, gai ani ani prtyek cij timihru lan sechau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle yi sb vstuhru timihrulai dinu bheko ho r timihru upyog grn sechau. timihrule sbai shrhrusit tyastai dhmgale vyvharu prch jo tyham chainn jham timihru bschau ti shrhru tyo timihrudekhi tadama chn. "jb timihru ti shrhru jodchau jo prmprbhudvara diine bhumima chn, timihrule jiteka shrhruma bsne prtyeklai marnu prch. tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko ajna anasar hitti, emori, knani, priji, r hibbi r ybusihru sbailai ekdmai nst parnu prch. tyso gre prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr virodhi timihrule timihrulai pap kam graunma asmrth hunechn. timihrule aphno devtako puja grda grine bhymnkr karyhru timihrulai sikaune mauka paumdainn. "jb timihru kunai shrko virodhma ldaim grchau, timi tys shrilai dherai smysmm gher sechau. tys smyma shr vripri bheka rukhhrubat phl khan sechau. tr rukhhru kater dhalnu humdain. yi rukhhru timihruka stru hoinn, yskarn tinihrusit ldaim ngr. tr timihru ti rukhhru katun sechau ydi timi jandchau tinihruma phl lagdain. timihrule tinihrulai tys shrko viruddh ldai grne htivaruko rupma pryog grn sechau. timihru jbsmm pryog grn sechau tbsmm shr prast hudain.

21

"prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinu bheko bhumima ydi timihrule kunai htaya grieko laslai

khetma ldirheko pae r ksel hya greko ptto lgaun nskie. ti timihruka budha-prdhan ttha nyayakrt-tahru aghi aer hya bheko jgga shr dekhii kti tadhama ch tyo ptto lgaunu prch. jb timihrule janne chau kun cahi shr mrtyu manisko njikai ch, shrka budha-prdhanle tinihruko bthanbat euta gai lanu prch yo gai khilyai beca nbheko hunuprch ani yo gai khile kamma pryog ngreko hunuprch. shrka budha-prdhanhrule kunai khilyai hlo nlgaeko r biu nchreko athva kehi nropeko pani bgirheko bemsi njik lger tys korli gaiko ghamti nimothnu prch. pujahar-ihru, levika sntan pni tyham janu prch. (prmprrbhu timihruka prmesvrle yi pujaharihrlai uhamko seva ttha manishrulai uhamko naumma asirvad dinu ro-jnu bheko. jham ek jna manislai kehi cot lageko ch prtyek trk grer ko shi ch tyo nirny grnechn.) mrt srirko njikai bheko shrka budha-prdhanhrule ghamti nimothieko ghamti hat dhunu prch. yi budha-prdhanhrule bhnnuprch, 'hamile ys manis-lai marenaum ani yo ghtna pni dekhenaum. he prmprrbhu! tpaimle israeliai bcaunu bhyo. hami tpaimka manishru hau, ab hamilai suddh parnuhos. yo nirdos manislai marekoma hamimathi dos nla-gos.' ys prkarle tys nirdos manisko hya greko nimti ti manishru nirdos sabit hunechn. ysi timihrule shi kary grnechau ani aphno smubhat dos htaunehau. "timihrule aphno struhru viruddh ldaima ldnechau ttha prmprrbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai vijyi tulyaunu hunechn. timihrule struhurulai pkrer kaidi jhaima ller aunechau. ti kaidihru mdhye kunai euta sundri strilai dekhne chau jslai timihru vivah grnu cahnechau. tb timile uslai aphno ghrma lyaunu prch ani usle aphno kes ani nng katnu prch. "usle aphno luga kholnu prch jsl smket dinch tini ldaima bndi bheki thiin ani aphno mata-pitabat chuttieko ek mhina smm stri timro ghrma bser vilap gros tispchi timi tys mhlakham ger usko pti bnin sechau ani tini timri ptnei hun sechin. ydi tinlai mn praenau bhne parpacuke grideu uslai mukt gri deu tr becn bhne sktainau. kmartilai jhaim byabhar grn paumdainau kinbhne timile tyo strismg shvas greka thiyau.jetho choro "kunai manisko dui jna ptnei hun sechn r usle eutilai vesi r arkilai kmkti prem grn sech. duvai ptnihrule uska nanihru jnmaeko hun skchn. ani jetho chora sb bhnda kmkti prem greko ptnibat jnmieko hun sech. jb usle aphno smptti ti nanihru mdhye bamdch usle prem greki ptniko nanilai jetho naniko ams din sktain. usle aphule prem ngreki ptnibat jnmieko jetho nanilai svikar grnai prch r tyo nanile dui guna ams paunai prch. kin? kinbhne tyo nani philo nani ho r jetho chorako adhikar uskai hunch. "ksaiko chora mata-pitako ajna paln ngrne atteri hun sech. mata-pitale choralai dnd dinchn tr tyo chora aphno mata-pitlai nterne nai hunch. tb mata-pitale uslai shrko sbha ghrma budha-prdhanhruko aghi laijanu prch. mata-pitale shrka budha-prdhanhrlai bhnnu prchh 'hamro chora atteri ch r hamro kura mandain. jb hami uslai kehi kam grn ahrmauchau u mandain. usle dherai khanch r piunch.' tb shrka sbai manishrule uslai dhungale hirkaer marnu prch. ysi, timihrule ys dustilai timihruko kbhat htaune chau. israelka sbai manishrule ysto kbhr thaha paune chn r draune chn. "kunai ekjna manis papko dosi hun sech r tyslai mr-

tyu dnd din skinch. manishrule tyslai marer euta rukhma usko srir jhundaun sechn. tyo las timihrule ratbhri rukhma jhundaunu humdain, tys laslai tyhi din gadnu prch. kin? kinbhne tyo manis jslai rukhma jhundainch prmesvrle srup dinu bheko ch. prmprrbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko bhumilai timihrule nst parnu humdain.

22

"ydi timile aphno chimekiko gai athva bheda phuskieko dekhiau bhne aphule ndekhe jhaim grnu humdain. tys psulai tysko malikiko jimma dinu prch. ydi tys psuko malik tadhako manis bhe athva tyo psu ksko ho timile jann nskesmm tyslai timro ghrma lyaer raknu prch. tyslai tysko malik khojdai naunjelsmm rakhn sechau. tysko malik aepchi tyo psu jimma lgaunu prch. ydi timile chimekiko gdha, luga-phata athva kunai pni cij paumda ystai grer aphno chimekiko shayta grnu prch. "ydi chimekiko gdha athva gai batoma ldeko dekhiau bhne timile thaha npae jhaim grnu humdain. tyslai uthaunko nimti chimekilai shayta grnu prch. "kunai strile purusko lugahru launu humdain ani purusle pni striko lugahru launu humdain. prmprrbhu timihruka prmesvrko nimti tyo atyntai ghrnit ho. "timi batoma hidirheko smyma rukhmathi athva batoko kinarma crako mau aphno gumdma bccahru ller athva andamathi othara bsirheko paun sechau. tb timile tyo mau cralai aphno bccahrusitai laijan humdain. aphno nimti timile crako bccahru laijan skchaum tr maulai chodi dinu prch. ydi yo niym paln gryau bhne timi khusi sath dherai dinsmm bamcn sechau. "jb ghr bnaumchau chana vipri devl lgaunu prch. yso gryau bhne ydi kohi manis chanabat lotyo bhne tysko nimti timi dosi bninu prdain. "timihrule aphno dakhbarima ananko biu chrru humdain. kin? kinbhne ti duvai vyrrth hunchn ani timile lgaeko biubat ann athva dakh kehi pni paunu sktainau. "gai r gdha narer smgai jotnu humdain. "timihrule uni r sutibat bnaieka luga launu humdain. "timile dherai dhagahraka tukra smgai bamdher phurka bnaunu prch ani ti phurkahru aphno lugako car kunama bamdnu prch. "ek jna manisle euti strisit vivah gri shvas grch. pheri use tyo strilai mn npraun sech. manisla jhuto bolnu sech, 'maile ys strisit vivah grem tr jb hamile shvas gryau maile thaha paem tini knya thiinn.' ysto kura suner manishru tys striko visyma nramro socn sechn. ydi ysto bheko khndma tys ketiko ama-babule shrko sbhaghrma budha-prdhanhruko samunne tys ketiko vivah aghi ksaisit shvas nbheko prman din sknu prch. tys ketika matapitale budha-prdhanhrlai bhnnuprch, maile ys manissit meri choriko vivah gridiem tr ahile usle tin-lai mn praumdain. ys manisla meri choriko barema jhuto kuro greko ch. usle bhnyo, 'maile prman paeko chain, timri chori knya chin. tr yham prman ch meri chori knya che.'" ani tinihrule budha-prdhanhrlai lugadekhaunu prch. tb shrka budha-prdhanhrule tys manislai balaunu prch ani sjay dinu prch. tinihrule tys manislai camdika calis sieka jrimana grnu prch. israeli striko ptile usmathi lajmrdo arop lgaekole budha-prdhanhrule tyo jrimanako rkm ketiko

bubalai dinu prch ani tyo knya tyhi manisko ptni bher bsnu prch. usle chutanam grn paudain. “tr ysto pni hunu skch tyo ptila aphni ptnimathi lgaeko arop sty prman hunu sech. ptniko ama-buba tys ketiko vivah purv ksaisit shvas nbheko prman dinu nsklan. ydi ysto bhyo bhne, shrka budha-prdhanhrule tinlai usko pitako ghrko dhokama lyaunu prch ani shrka manishrule uslai dhungale hirkaer marnu prch. kin? kinbhne usle israelma lajmrdo kam gri. usle aphna pitako ghrma vesya jstai kam gri, yskarn timihrule ysto dusta timihruka manishrubat avsyai nikalnu prch. “ydi kunai manisla arkaki ptnisit shvas grdai greko phela pare tys kriyama lageka purus r stri duvailai marnu prch, ysi israelbat anaitikta htaunu prch. “ydi kunai manislai shrbhitr mgni greki strisit laimgik krm greko painch, tinihru duvailai shrko phatma jnsmuh bic lyaer dhungale hirkaer marnu prch. tys manislai marnu prch karn usle arkaki ptnisit blatkarko apradh gryo ani tys strilai marnu prch kinbhne usle aphno naitikta bcaun nimti shrka manishrubat shayta liin. r ysto dust krlai timihruka manishrubat htaunu prch. “tr ydi kunai vivah thik bhi skeki ketilai ksaike khetma eklai bheter jbrdsti blatkar grch bhne tyo puruslai matr marnu prch. timile tys ketisng kehi grnu humdain. yo ghtna ysto ho ksaike aphno chimekilai akrnm grr march kinbhne tyo keti ekli thii ani usle greko guhar ksaike sunen. yskarn ketile sjay paune yogy dos greki chain. tys manisla tys vivah thik bhiskeki ketilai khetma eklai paumch r blatkar grch. tys ketile aphno surksiko nimti kraeki hun skch tr tyham uslai shayta grne kochi thien, yskarn uslai sjay dinu humdain. “ekjna manisla mgni pni nbheki knyalai jbrjsti blatkar greko hunu skch. ydi ysto kand manishruko njrma pre, tys manisla ketiko bubalai bis auns camdiko sikka tiner tys ketilai ptni bnae rakhnu prch. kin? kinbhne tys manisla tyo ketisit blatkar jsto pap greko hunale tyslai aphu bamcunjit chodn paumdain. “ksaike aphno bubaki ptnisit shvas grnu hudain. ysto grda usle aphno bubalai lajma parch.

23

“guptaamg kucchieka athva ling katieka manishrule israelka manishrusmg prmprbhuko pujama bhag lin sedainn. ydi ksaiko mata-pitako vidhipurvkh vivah bheko chain. tinihru pujama smmilit hun paune chainn. ds pustasmm tinihruka sntanhrule pni pujama misin paune chainn. “ammoni r moabi ttha tinihruka sntanle ds pustasmm prmprbhuko sbhama israel basihrusmg smmilit hun sktainn. kin? kinbhne timihrule misr desbat nieler yatra greko smya timihrulai roti r pani din asvikar greka thie. timihrule mesopotamiyama ptorko shrma bsne borko chora blamlai timihrulai srpnuko nimti paisa dier bolae. tr prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrle bilamka kura sunnu bhen r tinko srapp prmprbhule timihruko nimti asirvadma print gridinu bhyo. karn prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrle timihrulai prem grnuhunthyo. jbsmm timihru bamcirinchau tbsmm ammoni r moabihrusit khilyai sndhi sthapit grnu humdain ttha kdapi tinihrusit maitri sndhi grnu humdain. “timihrule edomihrulai ghrna grnu hum-

dain karn unihru timihruko sambndhihru ho. timihrule israelilai ghrna grnu humdain karn tinihruko bhumima timihru videsi thiyau. edomihru r misr desvasihruka testro pustaka sntanhrubat israelihrusit prmprbhuko pujama samel hunu sechn. “jb timihruka sipahihru aphno struhusmg ldn yuddh grn janchn prtyek cijbat tadhamu bschn jsle timihrulai asuddh bnaumch. ydi timihrumdhye kehi svpn dosle asuddh bheka chau bhne usle chauni bahir janu prch. jb beluki hunch usle panima nuhaunu prch ani sary astapchi u pheri chaunima phrkinn sech. “timihrule chauni bahir ysto thaum pni bnaunu prch jham timihru disa grn sechau. timihrule aphna aru htiyarsmgai euta khnti pni rakhnu prch r jb disa lagch khadl khnnu prch ani disa gri tyslai puru prch. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihruko rkasa grn ani struhulai timihruko niytrnmma lyaunlai chaunibhitr bahir timihrusmgai hunu hunech. yskarn chauni pvitr rakhnu prch. ydi prmprbhule kehi kura ghinlagdo dekhnu bhyo bhne uham timihrukehi gihlanu hunch. “ydi kunai kmaro bhager timihruskham aphno maliklai choder aumch, timile uslai usko malikkham phrkaunu humdain. aphno iccha anasar usle kham mn praumch, jun shr usle rojch, tyhi bsn skch. timile uslai kst dinu humdain. “ek jna israeli stri athva purus mndirko vesya hunu sktain. tys purus athva strile kmaeko dhn prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko nimti puryaunu humdain, tysto karybat kmaeko dhn prmprbhukolagi upyog grnu humdain. “jb timihrule kunai arko israelilai rn dinchau, usbat byaj timihrule linu humdain. tyo rn khanekura paisa athva je pni hos. timihrule aphno israeli bhailai dieko nmma byaj lgaunu humdain tr kunai videsilai dieko nmma byaj lgaun sechau kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinubheko bhumima prves grnu lageko chau ani timihrule je grchau tysma prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle asirvad dinuhunch. “prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai cdhaumchu bhni je bhakl grchau tyo cdhaunma dhilo ngr kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tyo davi grnuhunch r ydi aphule greko bhakl pura grn nske timilai pap lagnech. tr ydi bhakl greka chainaum bhne tyo pap lagne chain. tr aphule grchu bhneko kuro pura grnai prch. ydi kunai vises kuro cdhaumchu bhni vises bhakl gre tyo timihrule pura grnu nai prch. prmesvrle timihrulai bhakl grn lgaunu bheko hoin, yskarn aphule greko bhakl pura grnai prch. “jb timi ksaiko dakhbari bher janchau timile jti khan skchau tyhim tiper khan skchau tr aphno daloma haler ghr lan skdainau. jb timi aru manisko annko khet bher ktai janchau timile skeko ann tiper khan skchau tr hmsiyale ann kater ghr lier jan skdainau.

24

“euta manisla euti strilai vivah greko hun skch ani pchi tinma kehi gopy kura paun skch jo uslai mn prdain. ydi tyo manis tinisng khusi chain bhne usle chutanamko ptr lekher uslai dinu prch. tb usle tinilai ghrbat bahir pthau skch. jb tyo strile usko ghr chodche usle arko purussit vivah grnu skche. tr ydi usko nyam dosro lognele pni uslai mn npraer chutanam ptr dier ghrdekhi nikali dieko khndma athva

tyo nyam dostro logneko mrtyu bheko khndma, philo logne jsle tys strilai chuttanam ptr dii ghrbat nikaleko thiyu usle tyhi strismg punh vivah grnu sk-tain kinbhne tyo stri asuddh bheki huncne ani prmp-rbhule pni ysto vivahlai ghna grnuhunch. timile prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinu humdai greko bhumima ysto pap hun dinu hum-dain. "jb ekjna manisle bhrkhr vivah grch uslai ek vrsko nimti senama pthaunu humdain. uslai kunai vises kamma pni lgaunu humdain. ek vrssmm us-lai aphnai ghma bsn dinu prch r aphni ptnilai khusi parn dinu prch. "timile ksailai rn dinchau dhitoko rupma jamto athva tysko kunai bhag pni linu hum-dain kin? kinbhne tyo grda usko bhojn nai lie js-tai huncne. "ydi kunai ekjna israelie arko ekjna is-raelilai aphrn grch kmarako nimti becch bhne, tys aphrn krtalai marnu prch r timihruko aphno smuh-bat tysto dustta bahir nikalnu prch. "ydi timilai atyn-tai nramro crm rog lageko ch bhne levi pujaharihule sikaeko sbai kurahru timile dherai hosiyarismg paln grnu prch. maile pujaharihulai btaeka kurahru tim-ile atyntai hosiyarismg paln grnu prch. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle misrbat bahir aumda mrymka lagi ke grnu bheko thiyu smjhna gr. "jb timile ku-nai manislai rn dinchau bhne dhrauti lin usko ghrb-hitr psnu humdain. timi bahir prkhinu prch tyo rn line manisle dhrauti lyaer dinch. ydi manis grib ch bhne usle aphno kot bndhkk rupma dinu skch jsle uslai tato rakhch. ratbhriko nimti timile kot dhrauti rakhnu humdain. samjh nai timile phrkaunu prch. tb usle sutnko lagi tato luga paumch r timilai asirvad dinech. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ysai ramro kary r shi jivn thannu huncne. "timihrule jyalama lyaeko nokr jo grib r smkstma ch, uslai thgnu hum-dain. tyo nokr israeli hos athva timihrukai kunai shrma bsne ek videsi, ek jna ysma kunai phrk prdain. gham astaunu aghi prtyek din usko jjala deu kinbhne tyo grib ch ani tyhi paisamathi nirbhr grch. ydi tim-ile paisa dienau bhne usle timro viruddh prmprbhu-lai arop grnech r timi papko dosi bninechau. "keta-ketihruko apradhma ama-bubalai mrtyu dnd dinu humdain r tysri nai ama-bubako keta-ketihrulai mr-tyu dnd dinu humdain. u aphaimle greko nramro kurama matr manislai marnu prch. "timihrule videsihru r tuhura-tuhurihsut ramro vyvhar grnu prch. dhlautiko rupma vidhvako odhne luga linu humdain. smjhna gr timihru misrdesma kmara kmarihru thiyau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai tys thaumbat nikali svtntr parnu bhyo. yskarn gribhruko nimti ysto grnu bhni m btaumchu. "jb timihru aphno khetma bali uthaumdai greko hun-chau, birser ek bita ann tyham chodyau bhne tyslai lin njau. yo videsi, vidhva ttha tuhura-tuhurihruko nimti hunch. ydi timihrule timihruko nimti kehi ann choddiiyau bhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tim-ihrulai tysko nimti asirvad dinu huncne. jb bhdrak-sko rukhbat bhata athva tamgole phl jharchau, ham-gahruma bamki rheko phl hern janu humdain. bh-drakseko phl jo timihru chodchau tyo videsi, vidhva r tuhura-tuhurihruko nimti hunch. tysri nai jb timihru dakhbarima phl uthaun janchau chodieko phl khojn pharkir njau, ti phlhru videsi, vidhva ttha tuhura-tuhurihruko nimti hunch. smjhna rakh timihru mis-

rdesma grib kmara-kmarihru thiyau. yskarn m tim-ihrulai gribhruko lagi ysto gr bhni btaumchu.

25

"jb duijna manishrumajh vad-vivad hunch, tinihru adaltma janu prch. kun manis veksur ch ani kun manis ksurdar ch nyaykrttale nirny grne chn. ydi nyaykrttale nirny grchn tyo ksurdar manislai ko-r-ra lgaunu prch tb nyaykrttale tys manislai ghopto prer sutnu launu prch. ekjnale korra lgaunech jb nyaykrttale hernechn. usle greko apradhmathi ko-rrako smkhyia nirbhr grnech. kunai manislai pni calis korra bhnda vesi lgaunu humdain, ydi timile ksailai calisbhnda dherai korra lgayau bhne yo bu-jhinch tys manisko jivnko timilai kehi mhty chain. "jb goruhulai dami grn lgainch tinihrule ann khan npaos bhner mhlai lgaunu humdain. "ydi dajyu-bhai smgai bschn r tinihru mdhye ek chora nbhi mrch tb mrne bhaiki ptnile aphno privar bahir ksaitsit vi-vah grnu humdain. mrneko dajyu-bhaile uslai ptni bnaunu prch ani usmgai laimgik smbnhd rakhnu prch. ysprkar aphno ptiko dajyu-bhaile krttyv grnu prch. tyspchi usle jnmaeko philo chorale aphno mrt pitako sthan ogtnu prch. tb mreko dajyuko naum is-raelbat khilyai nmetiyos. ydi manisle aphno dajyu-bhaiki ptnilai rakhn cahmdain bhne dajyuki ptnile shrko sbha ghma aguvahru aghi janu prch. ani tinele budha-prdhanlai bhnnu prch, 'mero mrt pti dajyu-bhaile aphno dajyu-bhaiko naum israelma jivit rakhn camhdain. mero mrt logneko dajyu-bhai bheko nat-le u aphno krttyv msg pura grn camhdain.' tb shrka budha-prdhanhrole tyslai kura grchn bolaumchn tr ydi u ajhai bhnc, 'm uslai vivah grdinm,' tb usko dajyu-bhaiki ptni budha-prdhanhruko agi aunu prch usko euta khuttako jutta kholnu prch usko anuharma usle thuknu prch tine bhnnu prch, 'manis jsle aphno dajyuko sntanlai vrddhi grn cahndain ysto vyvhar grnu prch.' tb uso tyo manisko privarlai israelma, 'jun manisko jutta kholiyo tysko privar' bhni cinine ch. "ydi dui jna manis ldam grirheka chn r tinihru md-hye ek jnaki ptni aphno ptiko shaytama aumche tr usle ptisit ldam grne arko manisko gupt amg smatnu hudain. ydi usle tyo grche bhne tinko hat katideu tinko lagi dukh nman. "manishrulai thgn kn r jyada dui prkarka dhkhru nrakh. eutai ojnko nimti dui prkarka thgne dhkhru nrakh. aphno ghma kehi cij napne lamo r choto dui prkarko nap dnd nrakh. tim-ihrule thik r suddh dhk ttha nap dnd matr pryog grnu prch, tb matr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu lagnu bheko bhumima dirghayu bher bamc-nechau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle ti manishru-lai ghna grnu hunch jsle bhul ttha jhuta dhk-traju upyog grer thgchn. shi arthma, uham sbai manis-lai ghna grnu hunch jo glii kam grchn. "jb tim-ihru misrbat aumdai thiyau, smjhna gr amalekihrule ke greka thie. tinihrule timihrulai akrnn gre jb timihru kmjor r thkit thiyau. tinihrule timihruko manishrulai mare jo bistarai pchi pchi aumda thie. amalekihrule prmesvrko smman grenn. yskarn sm-sarbat nai amalekihruko naum dhvms parnu prch. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinu hune bhumima prves gre pchi yo kam grnechau. tys bhu-

mima uhamle timihrluai sbai prkarka struhrubat vis-
ram dinu hunech, tr amalekihrului dhvms parn rnbs.

26

“camdai timihru bhumima psne chau jo prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrluai dinu humdai ch timih-
rule aphno ninytrnma bhumi linechau ani tyham
bso-bas grnechau. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle
dinu bheko bhumima ubjniko bali btuler tysko asm
daloma haler prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle aphno
nimti rojnu bheko vises thaumma laianu hunech. ty-
ham ttkalin pujaharikham jau ani bhn, ‘prmprbhule
hamra pita-purkhahrului kehi bhumi dinchu bhni
prtijna grnu bheko thiyo r uhamlai sucna dinchu m
tys bhumima aeko chu.’ ‘tb pujaharile timibat dalo
lier prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko vediko aghadi
rakhnechn. tb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko aghi
timi bhne chau, ‘mero pita-purkha phirnte arami
thie. tini misrdesma ger bso-bas gre. jti bela tini
tyham geka thie unko kulma kehi manishru matr
thie tr misrdesma unko privar mhan ani sktisali ras-
trma print bhyo. misrihrule hamisit nramro vyvhar
gre ani hamilai kmara-kmarihru bnae. ani hami-
lai blpurvk kthor kam lgae ani ati nai kst die. tb
hamile prmprbhu hamra prmesvrilai prarthna gri
timihruko visyama virodh gryaum. tb prmprbhule
hamro prarthna sunnu bhyo ani hamro kthor mehnt,
duhkh kst hernu bhyo. yskarn prmprbhule hamilai
uhamko ati mhan adbhut cinh, ani ascry ani uhamko
mhan skti ani bl pryog grer misrbahir lyauunu bhyo.
yskarn uhamle hamilai yham dudh r mh bgirheko
bhumima lyauunu bhyo. ab he prmprbhu! ys smy
maile jun ann hjurlai cdhaem tyo hjurle dieko bhu-
mibat philo ubjeko ann ho.”tb timihrule tyo ann pr-
mprbhu timihruka prmesvrighi rakher puja grn ni-
hurinu prch. tyspchi timihrule jti pni asl cijhru
prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihru r timihruka
privarilai dinu bheko ch timihrusitai bsne levihru r
videsihrluai pni bhag lgaunu prch. “prtyek tesro
rbs dsams bhag lgaune vrs ho r timihruko bhumima
bsne levihru, videsihru r vidhva ani tuhura-tuhurilai
aphno balibat dsams dinu prch. tb prtyek shirma
timihruko nimti prsst khane kurahru hunech. tim-
ihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai bhnnu prch,
‘maile mero ghbrat mero baliko pvitr ams nikaler
levihru, videsihru r vidhva ttha tuhura tuhurihru-
lai diem. tpaimle mlai dinu bheko smpurn ajnahru
palm greko chu r kunai pni ajna ulmghn greko
chain. maile ti ajnahru birseko chain. jb m duhkhma
thiem maile yo baliko ann khain m asuddh thiin
jb yo ann butlem, yo annbat maile mreka man-
ishrluai pni cdhaeko chain. maile prmprbhu mera
prmesvr tpaimle dinu bheka sbai ajna palm grem
tpaimle dieka ajnahru sbai palm greko chu. tpaimko
pvitr vassthan svrgbat tl hernu hos ani israelka man-
ishrluai r hamilai asirvad dinuhos. tpaimle hamra
pita-purkhahrusit prtijna grer hamilai dinu bheko
dudh r mhle bhrieko bhumilai pni asirvad dinu hos.’
“aj prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle yi sb vidhi r
niymhru palm grnu bhni ajna timihrluai dinu hunech.
aphno smpurn hrty r pranle yi sb palm grn hosiya
hou. aj timihrule bhneka chau prmprbhu timihruka

prmesvr hunuhunch ani uhamle dekaunu bheko bo-
tama himdne, uhamko siks anusrn grne ani uhamle
btaunu bheko niymhru r nirnyhru palm grne prtij-
jna greka chau. timihrule bhnyau uhamle btaunu
bheko prtyek cij timihru grnechau. ani aj prmprbhule
timihrluai uhamko aphno manishru bhni grhn grnu
bheko ch r ysno nimti uhamle prtijjna grnu bheko ch.
prmprbhule timihrluai uhamka sbai ajnahru palm gr-
nai prch bhnnu bheko ch. prmprbhule timihruko ras-
trlai sbai rasthrubhnda aglo bnaunu hunech. uhamle
timihrluai smman, prsmsa r sunam dinu hunech. ani
uhamko prtijananasar timihru uhamka apnai vises
pvitr manishru hunechau.”

27

mosa r israelka budha-prdhanhrule manishrusmg
bat gre. mosale bhne, “aj maile timihrluai dieka sbai
adeshru palm gr. timihru camdai prmprbhu tim-
ihruka prmesvrle dinu lagnu bheko bhumi pugn yrdn
ndi par grnechau. tysdin thula-thula dhungahru khda
grer tyslai lipi deu. tyspchi yi sbai ajnahru r siksahru
lekh. yo kam timihrule jb yrdn ndi par grepchi grnu
prch. tb timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle
dinu lagnu bheko dudh r mhle priupun bheko bhu-
mima prves grn skchau. prmprbhu timihruko pita-
purkhahrula prmesvrle tyo bhumi timihrluai dinchu
bhni prtijna grnu bheko thiyo. yrdn ndi par grepchi
aj m timihrluai jun ajna dinchu timihrule avsy palm
grnu prch. ebal damdama timihrule dhungahru khda
grnu prch r ti dhungahrluai liper chopnu prch. kehi
dhungahru rakher prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko
nimti vedi nirman gr. tr ti dhungahru katn phlamko
htiyar pryog ngr. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko
nimti vedi bnaunka lagi timihrule kateka dhungahru
pryog grnu humdain. ani timihru ysmathi prmprbhu
timihruko prmesvrko nimti hombli cdhaunu prch.
timihrule tyham melbli cdhaunu prch ani prmprbhu
timihruka prmesvrighi khau ani annd mnau. tim-
ihrule khda greko dhungahruma timihrule vyvsthaka
yi sbai kurahru lekhnu prch. spst lekh jsle grda
ti sjilai pdhn skiyo. “mosa r levika pujaharihrule
israelihrluai smbodhn gre. mosale bhne, “he is-
raelihru ho, cup lager sun, aj timihru prmprbhu tim-
ihruka prmesvrka manishru bheka chau. yskarn
prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle je grnu bhnnu bheko
ch prtyek kam gr. timihrule uhamko ajnahru r
niymhru anusrn ani palm grnu prch jun aj maile tim-
ihrluai ades dieko chu.”tyhi din mosale pni manishru-
lai yo bhne, “timihru yrdn ndi par gre pchi man-
ishrluai asirvad dinko nimti simon, levi, yhuda, is-
sakar, yusuph r binyamin kul smuh girijim damdama
hunechn. ani yi kul smuh-ruben, gad, aser jbu-
lun, dan r nptali camhi srup sunnu ebal damdama
hunechn. “levihrule ucc svrma sbai israelihrluai
bhne chn; ‘karigrle jhaim jsle khoper athva kater
dhatu athva kehi any cijko murti bnaer puja grn gupt
sthanma rakhch, tys manislai srup lagch. ti jhuta
devtahru murtihru matr hun kinki ti kunai karigrle
kath, dhunga athva dhatubat bnaeko hun. prmprb-
hule tysta kurahrluai ghrna grnuhunch.”tb sbai man-
ishrule uttr dinechn ‘amen!’ ‘levihrule bhnechn, ‘tys
manislai srup lagos jsle ama-bubalai anadr ani ap-

man grch.tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'aphno chimekiko samdh siman micne manislai srp lagos.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'andha manislai ulta bato dekhaune manislai srp pros.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'videsi, tuhura-tuhuri r vidhvale paunu prne nyay ndine manislai srp pros.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "lvihrule bhnechn, 'aphni sauteni amasit shvas grne manislai srp pros.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn 'kunai prkarko psusit smbhog grne manislai srp lagos.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amon.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'uslai srp lagos jsle aphni bhini athva sauteni bhinisit laimgik srmpk rakhch.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'uslai srp lagos jsle sasusit laimgik srmpk rakhch.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'uslai srp lagch jsle aphno chimekilai luker hirkaumch.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.' "levihrule bhnechn, 'jo manisle paisa lier nirdos manisko htya grch bhne tyslai srp pros.'"tb sbai manisrule bhnechn, 'amen.' levihrule bhnechn, 'jo manisle ys vyvsthalai smrthn grdain r paln grnu raji hudainm tyslai srp pros.'"tb sbai manishrule bhnechn, 'amen.'

28

"ab ydi timihru aj maile btaeko prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ajnahu paln grn hosiya bhyau bhne prmprbhu aphna prmesvrle timihruko rastralai prthvika any sbai rasthrhu bhndamathi raknhu humnech. ydi timihrule prmprbhu aphna prmesvrko ajna paln gryau bhne yi sbai asirvad timihrumathi lagnechn r yi sb timihruka hunechn. "shirma r gaumbstima prmprbhule timihrualai asis dinu hunech. "prmprbhule timihruka dherai nanihru hos bhni asis dinu hunech. prmprbhule timihruko bhumimathi asis dinuhunech jsle grda ubjau besi hunech. prmprbhule timihruka psuhrulai asis dinu hunech r ti psuhrule dherai bccahru jmaune chn. prmprbhule timihruko dalahru r pitho muchne ahri-mathi asirvad dinuhunech, ani sdhaim khady pradthle bhrnu hunech. prmprbhule timihrualai dsasrvda ttha timihrule je grchau prtyek cijma asis dinu hunech. "timihrusit ldaim grn aune struhru-lai prajit garaun prmprbhule timihrualai shayta grnu hunech. struhru timihrusit ldaim grnu eutai bato bher aunechn r tinihru satvta bata bher bhagnechn. "prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrualai asis dinu hunech r timihruko dhukutima timihru je grchau prtyek cijma prmprbhule asis dinu hunech. ydi timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrlei anusrn grchau ani uhamko adeshru paln grchau bhne prmprbhule timihrualai uhamka vises pvitr manishru bnaunu hunech. tb prthvika sbai manishrule thaha paunechn timihru prmprbhuka manishru hau r tinihru timihrusit draune chn. "timihrualai dinchu bhni timihruko pita-purkchahrusit prtjina grnu bheko bhumima timihrualai snan, gai-bstu r kheti-patima prmprbhule khuvai unnti graunu hunech. asisko bhndar kholer prmprbhule timihruko khetiko nimti rtuma jhri pthaunu hunech. timihru je grchau sbaima asir-

vad dinu hunech. timihrule aru rasthrulai rupiyam rn dinechau r timihrualai tinihrubat rn lin avsyk prnechain. prmprbhule timihrualai pucchr hoin sir bnai raknhu hunech, timihru sdhaimmathi hune chau phedma hoin. ydi timihrule aj maile btaumda greko prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ajnahu paln gryau bhne timihruko nimti ysto hunech. timihrule yi ajnahu hosiyaismg paln grnu prch. aj maile timihru-lai dieka yi updeshrubat nphrk timihru dahine athva dubrai phrknu hudain. timihrule any devtahruko seva grn tinihrualai anusrn grnu hudain. "tr ydi timihru prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle btae anusr grdainau timihru aj maile btaeka ajnahu r vidhihru paln grdainau bhne timihrumathi yi sb nramra kurahru aipnechn. "prmprbhule shr r khethruma timihrualai srappu hunech. prmprbhule timihruka dalahru r pitho muchne ahri-ma srappu hunech ani tinihruma khady hune chain. prmprbhule timihru-lai srappu hunech ani tinihruka dherai nanihru hune chainn. uhamle timihruka bhumilai srappu hunech ani timihrule ramro annbali paune chainau. uhamle timihruka psuhrulai srappu hunech ani tinihrule dherai bacha-bachi byaune chainn. prmprbhule sb timihrualai srappu smy prtyek kurohruma srappu hunech je timi grchau. "ydi timi anist kam grchau ani prmprbhubat tadha hunchau, tb uhamle timilai asubh kary bheko bnaunu hunech. timi aphule greko prtyek karyma niras r kst paune chau. uhamle ysto timihru camdai ani smputn nas nhunjelmm nitrntr grnu hunech. uhamle ysto grnu hunech kinbhne timihru uhambat tadha bhyai ani uhamlai chadyau. jbsmm timihru dkhl bheko bhumibit ses hum-dainau, dhvms hudainau, prmprbhule timihrumathi bhymnkr roghru srsti grnu hunech. prmprbhule timihru-lai vibhinn roghru, jvro r sujn dier sjay dinu hunech. prmprbhule prcnd tap pthaunu hunech ani timihrule pani paune chainau rog r grmile timihruko sb bali nas hunech jbsmm timihru dhvms hudainau yi sb nramra kurahru timihrumathi prirhnechn. akasma badl hunechain r akas palis ghseko kamsa jhaim dekhinech. timile tekeko bhumii phlam jhaim kda hunech. prmprbhule pani pthaunu hunechain, akasbat khali baluva r dhulo matr jhrnech ani jt-injelmm timihru dhvms humdainau ysto bhirhne ch. "timihru struhrumathi akrmn grn euta margbat aunechau r prmprbhule timihrualai prajy hat lgai dinuhunech r timihru satvta vibhinn batohru bher bhag-nechau. timihrumathi jun nramra kurahru aiprne chn tysbat prthvika smst manishru bhybhith hunechn. timihruka mrt srirhru jmgli pmksi r jnavhruko ahar bninech, tinihrualai timihruko mrt srirbat dhpaune kahi hunechain. "prmprbhule misr basihrulai jhaim timihrualai phokahru dier dnd dinuhunech. uhamle timihrualai pilo, girkha r cilaune ghau dier dnd dinu hunech. prmprbhule timihrualai bhulaha, andha r hrdyama becaini paridinuhunech. "timihru diumsai batoma andha jhaim hidnechau. timihrule greko prtyek kurooma asphlta matr hat lagnech. ghri-ghri manishrule timihrualai kst diirhne chn, timihruko vs-tuhru cori bhirhnech tr timihrualai becamune kahi hunechain. "stri ekjna timisit mgni hunech tr kahi arko manis tinisit laimgik srmpk raknech. timile ghr bnaune chau tr tysma bsnu paune chainau. timile

angurko kheti grnechau tr bali uthaun paune chainau. manishrule timra aghinai timra gaihru marnechn tr masu khaan paune chainau. manishrule timihruka gdahru lanechn tr phrkaune chainn. timihruka struhrule timihruko bhedahru lanechn tr timihrulai bcaumne kohi tyham hunechain. "timihruka chora-chorihurulai aru jatika manishrule laijane chn. timihru aphno chora-chorihru amuchn ki bhni dinbhri akham tyaunjel bato hernechau tr timihrule paune chainau. prmprbhule timihurulai shayta grnu hune chain. "timihruko smpurn meht r annhru euta apricit jatile laijanechn. timihrusit manishrule gali r nramro vyvhar matr grnechn. timihrule dekhkeko cijhrole timihurulai baulaha bnaumch. prmprbhule khile jati nhune pilodvara timihurulai dnd dinu hunech. ghumba r khuttahruma yi pilohru hunech. yi ghauhru sirra paitaladekhi taukako talusmm prtyek angma hunech. "timihruka raja r timihurulai prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkha ttha timihrule ncineko ndekheko jatima pthaidinu hunech. tyham timihrule kath ttha dhungale bnikeo jhuto devtako seva grnechau. deshru jham prmprbhule timihurulai pthaunuhunech tyham manishru timihrumathi bhako kst dekher duhkhi hunechn ani tinihru timihrumathi hamsnechn r apman grnechn. "timihruko khetbarile prsst ann ubjaunech tr kmti hunech, kin? karn ann slhle khaidinech. timihrule dakhko kheti meht gri lgaunechau tr kirahrule nst grnale ubjni prsst nbher dakhrsko nimti rs pni paunechainau. timihruko bhumima jittai bhdraksko rukhhu bher pni tysko tel claun paune chainau karn phlhru sbai bhuimma jhrer sdnechn. timihruka chora-chorihru dherai bhe pni timihurulai rakhnu paune chainau kin? kinbhne tinihru pkrau prnechn ani kaidma prnechn. timihruko khetma sbai ann r rukhhu slhle nst pari dinech. timihrule aphno skti gumaune chau tr timihrumajh bsne videsihru dherai sktisali hunechn. videsihrusit timihurulai rn dine rupiya paisa hunech, tr timihrusit tinihurulai rn dine rupiya paisa hunechain. timihru pucchr jstai hunechau r timihrule timihurulai sirle srir ninytrn gre jhaim grnechn. "jb-smm timihru dhvms hudainau timihrumathi ai lagne sraple khedda pkrmdai grirhnech karn timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle btaunu bhako kurahru manenau. uhamle dinu bhako ajna ttha vidihru timihrule paln grenau. ani tinihru sghaim timihru ani timihruka snan aghi irsvrko nyayko prtikko rupma rhne chn. "karn timihrusit prtyek cij prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bheko prsst humda timihrule uhamko seva grenau. yskarn timihrule timihruko struhruko seva grnechau. jo prmprbhule timihruko viddhma pthaunu hunech. timihru bhokaeka, tirkhaekka, nanga r grib hunechau. prmprbhule timihrumthi jun euta bhari ladnu hunech. timihrule aphu nas nhunjelsmm htaun sknechainau. "prmprbhule timihrusit ldami grn tadhabet euta jatika manishru lyaunuhunech tinihru akasbat grudle jhmte jstai aune chn. timihrule tinihruko bhasa bujhne chainau. tinihru nisthur hunechn, budhapakako adr grdainn ani ssana nanihruprti dya dekhaumdainn. tinihrule timihruka psuhru r bali lanechn. timihruko nas nhunjelsmm tinihrule prtyek cij lane chn. timihrule timihruka lagi ann, mdy, tel, gaihru, bhem-

dahru atha bakhrahru chodne chainn. tinihrule timilai nst ngre smm prtyek cij lane chn. "timihru socchau tys shrhruko vipri agla-agla r sktisali prkhalhrole timihurulai surksa dincn. tr ti prkhalhru dhlnechn. tys rastrka manishrule sbai shrhru gherer timihrumathi akrmn grnechn. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihurulai dinu bhako bhumima eutai shr pni bamki nrakhi struhrule akrmn grnechn. "timihruko shr thunuvama preko hunech r timihurulai ysta kst ailagnech ki bhok lagda khaan kehi npaer timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dinu bhako apnai snan chora-choriko masu khanechau. "tys bela timihru majhma bhaka atyntai bhla manishru pni apnai dajyu-bhai, aphule prem greko ptai ani apnai chora-chorihruprti pni atyntai nisthur hunechn. yskarn bhojanko abhavama timihrule apnai nanihru khanechau ani ksaisit bamdne chainau jb struhrule timihruko shrhru lai thunuvama parchn ani timihurulai kst dincn yi sbai nrma ghtnahr hunechn. "ati koml r dyalu stri jslle aphno komltako karn bhumima paitala rakheki chainn, u pni aphno pti r nanihru prt nisthur hunech. tyo stri tysmy yti nisthuri huneche usle grbbat guptuple nani jmauche r tyo nani r tyssit niskeko sal pni aphaim khauche karn tyham khane kura kehi humdain. jb struhru aer timihruko shrhru ghernechn r timihrule kst paunechau. tyham tysta prkaroko nramra kurahru hunechn. "timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrka sbai ajnahr r siksahru paln grnu prch jo ys vyvsthako pustkma lekhieka chn r timihurulai prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko ascrypurn r bhy yogy naumko smman grnu prch. prmprbhule timihru r timihruka snanlai dherai ksthru dinu hunech. 60 timihrule misrma dherai kst r roghru dekhyau jslle timihurulai nramro kurahrule bhybhit bnayo prmprbhule ti sbai timihrumathi lyaunuhunech. 61 prmprbhule ys vidhiko pustkma nlekhieka ksthru r roghru pni timihru nst nhunjelsmm lyaunu hunech. uhamle ysta ksthru nirnr lyaunu hunech. 62 akaska tarahr jtinai timihruka smkhy dherai hun skchn tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrlei nmaneko karn timihru ekdmai thore smkhyama rhne chau. 63 "timihru prt ramro hunka lagi r timihruko rastrko vikas graun prmprbhu jti khusi hunu hunthyo timihurulai nst r dhvms parnu pni tyti nai khusi hunu hunech. tyo bhumi timihrule apnai bnaun jamdaichau tr manishrule timihurulai bhumibait lketunechn. 64 prthvika sbai manishru majh prmprbhule timihurulai chrpst paridinu hunech. prmprbhule timihurulai prthviko ek kunadekhi arko kunasmm any rastrka manishrumajh chrpst paridinu hunech. ani tyham timihru kath ttha dhungale bnika jhuta purkhahru thaha npaieka devtahr pujne chau. 65 "ti rastrhruka majh timihrule santi paune chainau r visramko nimti timihrule thaum paune chainau. prmprbhule timihruko mma cinta bhri dinu hunech. timihruka amkha thakeka hunechn. timihru duhkhi hunechau. 66 timro jivn drle priupurn hunech r timihru rat-din sdhaim draeko hunechau ani timihru aphno jivnprt visvt hune chainau. 67 bihanai timi bhnechau, 'yo beluki bhe hunethyo beluki timi bhnechau, 'yo bihan bhe hunthyo. kin? kinbhne timro hrdyama dr hunech ani timile nramra kurahru dekhnechau.'

68 prmprbhule timihrulai jhajdvare misr phrkaunu hunech maile timihrulai bhne, "timihrule khile tys thaumma janu prdain tr prmprbhule timilai tyham pthaunu hunech." misrma timihrui aphulai struhru smks kmara-kmariko rupma becne cesta grnechau tr ksaille timilai kinne chain.

29

prmprbhule horeb prvtma israelka manishrusmg grnu bheko krar bahek uhamle moab desma mosa-thie arko krar grne ades dinu bhyo jb tinihru moabma thie. tyo krar ysto ch. mosale israelka sbai manishrulai bolaer bhne, "prmprbhule misr desma phirun r uska sevkhru r usko smpurn bhumika lagi je grnu bheko thiyo timihrule sbai dekhiau. timile aphnai amkhale uhamle grnu bheka thula-thula ksthru, alaukik kamhru r acmmka cijhru dekhiau. tr aj pni timile bujhenau ke bheko thiyo, prmprbhule timilai bujhne anumti dinu bheko chain ke dekhiau ani sunyau? prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'maile timihrulai mrubhumima calis vrssmm doryaumda timihruko srirko luga phaten, ani khuttama lgaeko jutta pni purano bhen timihrule roti khaenau r dakhrs kunai prkariko mdy pienau. maile timihrulai rkasa grer lyaem jsle grda timihrui bujhn skchau m prmprbhu nai timihruka prmesvr hum. "timihrui ys thaumma aumda hesbonka raja sihon r basanka raja og hamilai akrmn grn ae tr tinihruilai hrayaum. ani hamile tinihruko des rubeni, gad, ani mnsseko adha kullai aphno amsko rupma diyaum. ydi timihrule ys krarma bheka ajnahrui paln gryau bhne timihrui aphule greko prtyek karyma sphl hune chau. "aj timihrui sbai jna prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr aghi ubhirheka chau. timihruka aguvahrui, mukhiyahrui, budha-prdhanhru ttha israelka sbai basindahrui yham chn. timihruko ptni, bal-bcahrui ttha timihrusit bsne videsihru lgayt timihruka daura katune ani pani boknehrui yham chn. aj timihrui prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrsit euta krarma bamdhinu prch r prmprbhule tyo krar aj bnaunu humdaich. yo prtijnasmgai, prmprbhule timihrulai uhamko aphnai vises manishru bnaunu bhyo, ani tyo prmanit grnu bheko ch uham timihruko prmesvr hunuhunch jsto uhamle timihrui ani timihruka pita-purkhaahru abraham, ishak ani yakublai grnu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule timihrusit matr yo krar grnu ttha prtjna grnu hunechain, tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr sbaismg yo krar grnu humdaich jo uhamko aghi ubhieka chn ani hamra bhavi sntanhrusmg jo aj hamismg chainn. timihrulai tthaha ch hami misr desma ksri bamceka thiyaui ani timihrule smjhna gr hamihru ksri yhamsmm aumda deshrui bher yatra gryaum. timihrule ti kath, dhunga, camdi r sunle bnieka ghrnit murtihru dekhiau. drdh bher bs timihrumdhye kunai pni purus athva stri, kul athva privar smdhye prmprbhu hamra prmesvrdekhi tadhaj njaui kunai pni manis any rasthle manne devtako seva grn njaun. jun manisle tyo grch tyo euta udbhid jstai ho jsle umrer titi athva visalu phl dinch. "kunai manisle yi sraphru sunn sech aphulai sjilo thandai bhnnch, 'm je grdauchu grdai lanechu msit kunai anist hune chain. tys manis aphulai matr nst grdain tr prtyeklai yhamsmm

ramra manishrulai pni grch. prmprbhule tysta manis bhsam hunchn. vyvsthako pustkma lekhiaka sbai nramra kurahrui tysmathi prnechn r prmprbhule tystalai dhvms pari tysko naum nisana prthvibat lop graunu hunech. vyvsthako pustkma lekhiako krarko srup anusar prmprbhule tys manisalai dnd dinuka lagi israelihruka sbai kulhrubat alg grnu hunech. "bhvisyima jb timihruka sntanhru ttha tadhata-dadhabat aeka videsihrule dekhne chn ksri bhumii nst bhyo. tinihrule dekhne chn ksri roghru prmprbhule lyaunu bhyo. tyhamko bhumii sb gndhkk agole jlnech r nunle dhakinech ani tyham ghamssmm umrne chain. prmprbhuko risle tyo bhumii nst hunech jsto sdom, gmora, adma r sbayim nst grieka thie. "tb aru sbai rastrika manishrule sodhnechn, 'prmprbhule yo bhumilai ysto parnubhyo? uham kin yti vighn risaunu bhyo?' uttr ysto hunech, 'karn israelka manishrule tinihruilai misr desbat lyaumda prmprbhu tinihruko pita-purkhaahrui prmesvrsit grieko krarlai tyag gre. tinihru aphule ncineko r prmprbhule nbaetako any jatiko devtahruko seva ttha puja grn lage. ani prmprbhuko krodhle ys bhumika prtyek manishrumathi nramra kura lyaie tyo siksahruko pustkma lekhiaka chn. prmprbhu atyntai asntust hunu bhekole tys bhumibat bahir nikaler ahile tinihrule bso-bas greko bhumima raknhu bhyo.' "prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle kehi kuro rhasyama raknhu bhyo jo uhamle matr januhunch. tr prmprbhule hamilai kehi btaunu bhyo ani ti siksahrui hamro r hamra sntanko nimti hun r ti sda srvdako nimti rhnechn. ani hamile vyvsthama bheka sbai ajnahrui paln grnu prch.

30

"maile timihrulai btaeko asirvad r sraphru timihrumathi prnechn ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai khedi pthaunu bheko bhumima ti kurahrui smjhna grnechau. tys smy jb timihruka sntan r timihrui prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr kham phrker aunechau r aj maile btaeka uhamka sbai ajnahrui hradybat nai paln grnechau. tb prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihrui prtii dyalu hunuhunech r timihrulai mukt grai timihrulai chrpst parer pthaiaka deshrubat phrkai lyaunu hunech. ydi timihrulai atyntai tadhadeshruma pthaiako bhe pni btuler lyaunuhunech. jun bhumii timihruka pita-purkhaahrui thiyo tyo pheri timihrukai hunech. prmprbhu timihruko nimti asl hunuhunech r timihruko pita-purkhaahrusmg bheko bhnda dherai prmprbhule timihrulai dinu hunech. aru jatimabhnda timihruko jn smkhyia dherai hunech. ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrui r timihruka sntalanu uhamka ajnahrui paln grnu icchuk bnaunu hunech. tb timihruka smpurn hrady r sara pranle prmprbhulai prem grnechau r bamnechau. "ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko struhrumathi yi sbai sraphru lyaunu hunech. kinbhne tinihrule timihrulai ghrna gre ani timihrumathi akrmn gre. ani pheri timihrule prmprbhuko ajna manne chau r jun m aj timihrulai btai rhechu, paln grnechau. prmprbhu timra prmesvrle timi jun sukai kam hatma linchau sphl tulyai dinu hunech. prmprbhule timro sntanma vrddhi, gai-bstuhurma

bacha-bachihru vrdhti ttha khetvariko ann ttha phl phulhurma brddhi grai dinu hunech. prmprbhu timra pita-purkhahrusmg khushi hunuhunthyo timihrusit pni tystai khushi hunuhunech. vyvsthako ys pustkma lekhiaka ajnahr paln gryau r niymhruko anusrn gryau bhne r yi sbai aphno spmurn hrđy r spmurn pranje prmprbhu timihruko prmesvlai timihrule ajna paln grnechau! yi sbai ramra ramra ci-jhru timihrule paunechau tr prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrle ge bhnnu bheko ch tyo timihrule manuprch.jivn r mrtyu "ades jo m timihrulai aj dimaichu tyo palngn n apthyaro ch n tadha nai ch. yo ades svrgma chain tb timihrule bhnn sechau, 'hamro nimti ko svrg janech r tyo lier aunech? ani hami sunnu r grnu sechau.' yo ades smudrko arko kinarma chain tb hami bhnn sechau, 'hamro nimti smudr par grer ko janech r tyo lier aunech? ani hamile sunn r grn sene hunchau.' hoin, tyo sbd timihruko atyntai njikai ch, tyo timihrule paln grn sechau karn tyo timihruko mukhma ch ani hrđyma ch.' "aj maile timihrulai ramro r nramro ani jivn r mrtyu rojn dieko chu. m timihrulai prmprbhu timihruka prmesvlai prem grne r uhamka ajnahr paln grne, uhamko vidhi ttha niymhru anusrn grne ades dinchu. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle dine bhumi aphno bnaunko nimti prves grrihaka chau tyham prmprbhule asis dinu hunech r tyham timihru bso-bas grnechau ani timihruka sntan phimjinechn. tr ydi timihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln grenau ani atteri grer ani devtahruko seva r puja gryau bhne, tb timihru dhvms hunechau. m timihrulai cetauni dinchu ydi timihrule prmprbhulai amany gryau bhne yrdn ndipari pttikko bhumi jun timihru aphno bnaun prves grn legeka chau tyham dherai bamcne chainau. "aj maile timihrulai svrg r prthvilai saksi rakher duivta dhungahrubata euta rojnu laumdaichu. jivn athva mrtyu rojn sechau. philo rojai asiravad lyaumch, ani aru rojai srav yskarn jivnlai rojai, tb timi ani timihruko nanihru bacne chn. timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvlai prem grnai prch r uhamka ajna paln grnai prch. uhamlai khilai tyag ngr kinbhne prmprbhu nai timihruka jivn hunu hunch. tb prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkhahruh abraham, ishak r yakubsit grnu bheko prtijna anasar paeko bhumima uhamle dirghayu jivn dinuhunech."

31

tb mosa aghi bdher yi sbdhrv israelka manishrulai bhne. mosale timihrulai bhne, "m ahile 120 vrsko bheme. ab m timihruko aguva hunu sktinm. 'timi yrdn ndi trne chainau,' prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr aguva hunuhunech r timi aghi ti jatihrulai nst parnu hunech ani timile timihruko bhumi linechau. prmprbhuko prtijna anasar yhosule timihrulai pari laijan netrtv grnechn. "prmprbhule timihrulai emorihruka rajahr siyon r og ttha timihruko bhumilai dhvms parda jso grnu bheko thiyo timihrulai pni tystai grnuhunch. ti jatihrulai prast parn prmprbhule timihrulai shayta grnu hunech tr maile ajna die jstai timihrulai prtyek kuro grnu prch. sktisali r sahsi bn. timihrusit ndrau kinbhne prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr timihrusmgai hunu hunch. uhamle timilai asphl graunu hunu

athva chodnu hunn." tb mosale yhosulai bhne, "bliyo r sahsi hou, timile yinihruka pita-purkhahrulai prmprbhule dinchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko bhumima netrtv grnechau." mosale yhosulai bhnda sbai manishrule here. israelka manishrulai timihruko bhumi aphno graunuma shayta grnechau. prmprbhu timismgai bser timilai netrtv grnu hunech. cinta ngr uhamle timihrulai chodnu humdain, ndrau." tb mosale vyvstha lekhe r pujaharihulai die. pujaharihru levi kul smuhka hun. timihruko kam prmprbhuko krarko snduk boenu ho. mosale tyo vyvstha israelka sbai budha-prdhanhulai pni die. tys pchi mosale ti budha-prdhanhulai bhne, "prtyek satvrsko avdhiko antma yi siksahr prtyek asryko utsvko din svtnrtako vrsma pdh. tys bela prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle rojnu bheko thaumma sbai israeli manishru bhetghatko nimti aumchn tb sbaile sunne gri yi vyvstha pdhnu prch. purus, strihru, sana-sana nanihru r timihruka shrhruma bsne videsihulai ekasath bhela gr. timihrule vyvstha suner prmprbhu timihruka prmesvlai adr grnu siknechn ani updesma bhnieko sbai kurahr grnu skm hunechn. ydi timihruka sntanhrule vyvsthako siksahr jandainn bhne timihrule updeshr sunnechn r prmprbhu timihruka prmesvlai adr grn siknechn. jbsmm timihru aphno desma bamcnechau tbsmm timihrule uhamko adr grnechn. timihru camdai yrdn trnechau ani bhumi aphno nimti grhn grnechau." prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "her, timro mrtyu njikai aeko ch. yhosulai lyau ani bhet hune palma au. m yhosulai usle grnu prne karyhru bare btaunechu." yskarn mosa r yhosu bhet hune palma ge. prmprbhu lamo badlko khamoma dekha prnu bhyo. tyo lamo khmba prvesdharma khda thiyo. prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, "timi camdai mrnechau. ani timi aphno pita-purkhahrukham gepchi yi manishru mpti camdai avisvasi hunechn r timihrule prves grdai greko bhumika jhuta devtahrulai pujnechn. timihrusit maile greko krar manne chainn. tys smy m timihrusit atyntai krodhit hunechu r timihrulai chodi dinechu r timihrulai shayta grnechain r timihru dhvms hunechn. timihrumathi nana prkarka apht r vipdhr lyaunechu r tys din timihrule bhnechn, 'hamra prmesvr hamisng nbhekohunale nai ysto apht r vipttihru ailageko ho?' timihrule mlai choder aru devtahr puje jsto anist karyhru greko nimti m timihrulai shayta grn asvikar grchu. "yskarn ab timihruko nimti yo git lekhi ani sbai israelihulalai git gaun sikau jsle grda yo git israelihruko virudhma ani mero pksko saksi bnos. jb m timihrulai maile dinchu bhni timihruka pita-purkhahrusit prtijna greko ani dudh r mh bgirheko bhumima lyaumchu ani jti sedo khaer motae pchi mlai birser any devtako seva ttha puja grchn. tb dherai drlagda kurahr timihrumathi ghtnechn ani timihrule dherai ksthru behornu prch. tys smy pni timihruka manishrule tyo git jandchn r ysle timihru kti bhul girirheka thie bujhaunech. maile ahilesmm timihrulai bhumima lyaeko chain jo m dinchu bhni prtijna greko thiem, tr phila nai maile janiskekochu timihrule ke grne yojna bnaumdaichn." yskarn mosale tyhi din git lekhe ani israelka manishrulai yo pdhae. tb prmprbhule nunka choro yhosusit kura grnubhyo. prmp-

prbhule bhnnubhyo, “bliyo r sahsi bn, maile dinchu bhni prtijna greko bhumima jan isaelka manishrulai netrtv gr, m timismgai hunechu.” yi sbai vyvstha vcn mosale euta pustkma lekhe. jb tinle lekhiske, tinle levihurulai ajna die. yi manishru prmprrbhuka krarko snduk boech. mosale bhne, “vyvsthako yo pustk lyau ani prmprrbhu timihruka prmesvrka krarko sndukko cheuma rakh. tb yo timihruko virudhma saksio rupma hunech. m jandchu timihru atteri grnechau. timihruka kul smuhka sbai aguvahru r budha-prdhanhuralai lier au. m tinihrulai yi sbai kurahru btaunechu ani prthvi r svrglai tinihruko virudhma saksi bsn lgaune chu. m jandchu mero mryupchi timihru dust hunechau. maile anusrn grnu bhni btaeko batobat timihru pr srne chau. bhvisyama timihruko nimti nramro ailagnech. kin? kinbhne prmprrbhule nramro bhnnu bheka kurahru timihru grn cahnechau. kinbhne timihru nramro kurahru grchau.”mosako stuti git tb mosale isaelka sbai manishrulai yo smpurn git skunjelsmm sunae.

32

“he akas! sun, m bolnechu, he prthvi! mero mukhko vcnhru sun. mera siksahru jhri jhaim prnechn. bhuimma khsne tusaro jstai jhrnechn nrm ghamisma prne pani jstai jhrnechn hriya bothruma pani jhaim prnechn. kinbhne m prmprrbhuko naum ghosna grch, hamra prmesvrko mhantako prmsa gr. “uham ctan hunuhunch karn uhamka batahru shi chn, prmesvr sty r visvas yogy hunuhunch. uham asl r imandar hunuhunch. ani timihru uhamka asli bal-bcahru hoinau, timihruko pape uhamlai dhmiyaunech, karn timihru dhurt jhuta chau. ke prmprrbhule timihruko nimti grekoma krtjinta tysyri vykt grnu prch? hoin, timihru murkh r buddhihin hau. prmprrbhu timihruka pita hunuhunch. uhamle timihruko srsti grnubhyo. uham timihruka srstikrta hunuhunch. uhamle timilai smrthn grnubhunch. uhile nai ke bheko thiyu smjhna gr, dherai-dherai vrsaghi bheka kurahru smjhna gr. timihruka pitalai sodh timihruko aguvahrulai sodh, tinihrule bhnechn. srvoec prmesvrle prthvima manishrulai vibhajni gri prtyek jatilai aphno aphno bhumu dinu bhyo. prmesvrle ti manishruko nimti simana chutyauunu bhyo, jti svrgduthru thie uhamle tyti jatiko srsti grnu bhyo. prmprrbhuko nij hissa uhamka manishru hun yakub prmprrbhuka hun. prmprrbhule yakublai birano ani btasle bhrieke mrubhumima bhetunubhyo. prmprrbhule hernko nimti yakublai ghernu bhyo. uhamle uslai aphno amkhako nanilai jhaim jogaunu bhyo. isaelko nimti prmprrbhu grud jhaim hunu hunthyo. grudle udn sikaunko nimti gumdbat bcahuralai ghmceter nikalch, surksako nimti u aphna bcahru smgai udche. usle bcahuralai khsnubat jogaun aphno pmkheta phimjaumche. ani usle rksagrni ko nimti surksit thaumma lier janche. prmprrbhule tystai hunuhunch. kunai aru videsi devtahrule uslai shayta grenn prmprrbhu eelaile yakubko netrtv grnu bhyo. prmprrbhule yakublai phadi deslai kbja grn lanu bhyo ani yakuble khetko ubjni lge. prmprrbhule uslai phrako mh dinubhyo, ani bhdraksako tel ctanbat nikaler bnaunu bhyo. prmprrbhule isaelai gai-

goruko bthanbat r bhedahruko bgalbat ghiu r dudh dinu bhyo; uhamle israelai mota-mota thumhru r bakhrahru bthanka asl bhedahru r ati asl ghag dinubhyo. israeli timihrule dakhko rato rs piyau. tr ysurun motae ani gorule jhaim lat hane. ho, timihru-lai prsst khuvaiyo r mota r pust bhayu, tb usle aphnai srsti krtalai tyage, ani u tys ctanbat bhage jsle uslai bcaeko thiyu. prmprrbhuko manishrule uhamlai irsyalu bnae tinihrule aru devtahruko puja gre. tinihrule ti bhyank murtihru pujer prmesvrilai ris uthae. tinihrule bhuthuralai blidanhru cdhae jo sty devtahrui thienn tinihrui nyam devtahrui thie. tyo tinihrule jandain thie, ti nyam devtahrui timihruko pita-purkahrule jandain thie. jsle timilai bnayo, tys ctanlai timile chodyau timile ti prmesvrilai birsiyau jsle timilai jnm dinu bhyo. prmprrbhule yo dekher tinihrusit niras hunu bhyo. uhamka aphnai chora-chorihrule uhamlai ris uthae. yskarn prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, ‘m tinihrulai tyag grnechu tb heraum ke hunch! tinihrui vidrohi manishru hun. tinihrui nanihrui jstai chn jsle aphno path sikdain. tinihrule mlai murtihrudvara irsyalu bnae jo isvrhru hoinn tinihrule mlai mulyhin murtihrusit risaune bnae. m tinihrulai manishrusit risaune bnaunechu jo samco rastr hoinn. m tinihrulai murkh jatika manissit risaune bnaunechu. mero ris ago jsai bnech. ci-hanko tlllo sthsmm bler. prthvi ani ystai aru cij nst grdai bler phadko tsmm jlai dinchu. ‘m israelihru-mathi vipti lyaunechu, m tinihrui mathi aphna sbai van claunechu. tinihrui bhokle, durbl hunechn ani bhyknr roghrule tinihrulai nst parnechn. tinihruko virodhma m jngli jnavr pthaunechu. visalu samphru r cheparahrule tinihrulai toene chn. bataghatama sainikhrule tinihrulai marnechn. tinihruka ghrhuma bhyknr ghtnahrui hunechn. sainikhrule yuva-yuvtihrulai marnechn. tinihrule nanihrui ani budha-budhihrulai marnechn. maile israelihuralai nas grne visyama socem. ys karn m manishruko bicbat tinihruko smjhna metidinechu. tr m jandchu, tinihruka struhule ke bhnechn. struhule bujhne chainn. tinihrui sekhi grnechn ani bhnechn, “prmprrbhule israelai nst grnubhen hamile hamrai saktile jityaum.” israela mnishru murkh chn, tinihrule kehi bujhdainn. ydi tinihrui jnani bhe tinihrule bujhne thie, tinihrule janne thie tinihrulai ke hunech. ke ekjna manisle 1,000 manishrulai lkhetun sech? ke duijnna manishrule 10,000 manishrulai lkhetn skchn? yo tb matr hunech ydi prmprrbhule tinihrulai struko hatma sumpnu hunech. yo tb matr hunech ydi tinihruko ctan (prmesvrle) tinihrulai kmara jstai becnu hunch. hamra struhuko ‘ctan’ hamro ctan (prmprrbhu) jsto sktisali chain struhuralai pni yo thaha ch. sdom r gmora jstai tinihruko angurko lhra r kheti nst hunech. tinihruko angur vis jstai tito hunech. tinihruko dakhrs sampko vis jhaim ch. prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, ‘m tys dndlai samc-daichu. maile ysilai mero bhndarma jmma greko chu. tinihrule greko nramra karyhruko nimti, m nai tinihrulai dnd dinchu. tr tyo dnd tys smyko nimti jogai rakhekochu jb tinihrui ciplnchn r nramro karyhru grchn. tinihruko nimti kstko smy njikai ch. tinihruko dnd camdai aunech.” prmprrbhule aphno manishruko nyay grnuehnech. tinihrui uhamka sevkhrui hun ani

uham tinihru prti dya dekhaunu hunch. uhamle tinihru saktihin bheko thaha paunu hunech. kmara-kmarihru r mukt manishru pni asahay bheko uhamle thaha paunu hunech. tb prmprbhule bhnnu hunech, 'jhuta devtahru kham chn? tyo 'cttan' kham ch srn grn tinihru dgureka thiyau? ti jhuta devtahrule tinihruko bliko boso khae ani tinihrule cdhaeko arglha dakhrs pie. yskarn tinihru uthn tinihruko shayta grun tb tinihruko rksa grun. 'ab her, m ek matr m nai prmesvr hum! ktai aru isvr chain. m nai manislai marchu ani manishrulai jivit pard-chu m manishrulai cot puryaun skchu ani tinihru-lai niko parn skchu. ksaille manislai mera sktibat beaumnu skdain. m svrgtir hat uthaumchu ani yo ksm khanchu. m sdhaim niscit hunchu yi kurahru hunechn. m prtijna grchu, m mero cmkine trvar udhaumnechu, mera struhulai dnd din ysko pryog grnechu. m tinihruhai tinihruko krm anasar dnd dinechu. mera struhru marnechn ani bndi hunchn. mero kamdhru tinihruko rgtle rmagine chn. mero tr-varle tinihruka sainikhruka sir katunech. sara smsar manishruka prmesvrko nimti khusi hunuprch. kin? kinbhne uhamle tinihruhai shayta grnuhunch, uhamle manishrulai dnd dinu hunech jsle aphna sevkhrulai marchn. uhamle struhuko apradh anasar dnd dinuhunch. ani uhamle aphno bhumu r manishrulai suddh bnaunu hunech." mosa r nunko choro yhosu ae ani israelka manishrule sunun bhni ys gitka sb-dhru gae. jb mosale manishrulai yo vcnhru dii ske, tb unle bhne, "tinihrule niscy grnu prch aj maile btaeka sbai ajnahrui tinihru smjhna rakhchaur ys vyvsthama rheka ajnahrui tinihrule paln grnai prch bhni aphna chora-chorihulalai btaumnechau. nsoc yi updeshr-mahvthin chn ti tinihruko jivn hun. yi siksahrud-vara tinihru yrdn ndi pariko des jun desma tinihru bsn jan tyar chau tyham dherai smysmm bsn sechau." tyhi din prmprbhule mosasit bolnu bhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "abarim phadma jau. moab desma nbo prvtma jau jo yrdn ndipari yriho shr ch. tb timile tyo knan deslai dekhn sechau jun des m israelihru-lai bsn dimdaichu. timi tyhi prvtmathi mrnechau. timi pni tysri nai aphno manishrusit milnechau jsri timra dajyu harun hor prvtma mrer aphno manishrusit mile. kin? kinbhne jb timi sinko mrub-huma kadesko njik mriba panima thiyau tb timi duvaille mero viruddh israelihruko aghi pap greko thiyau. timile mero smman grenau ani 'm pvitr hum, bhni manishrulai bujhaenau. ys karn ab maile is-raelka manishrulai dimdai greko bhumu timile hern sechau tr tyham psn sedainau."

33

prmesvrko manis mosale aphno mrtyubhnda aghi is-raelka manishrulai dieko asirvad yo nai ho. mosale bhne,"prmprbhu sainabat aunubhyo, prmprbhu seirma bihani pkhko prkas jhaim hunuhunthyo. uham paran damdama jyoti jhai cmknubhyo. prmp-rbhhu 10,000 pvitr manishrusit aunu bhyo. prmp-rbhuka sktisali senahrui cheuma thie. ho, prmp-rbhule manishrulai prem grnuhunch, uhamka sbai pvitr manishru uhamko adhinma chn. tinihru sbai tpaimka pauma dndvt grnechn uhamko siksahrui

siker, uhamko anusrn grchn. mosale hamilai vyvstha die. ti siksahrui yakubka manishruko nimti hun. tys smyama, israelka manishru r tinihruka budha-prdhanhru smgai bhela bhe ani prmprbhu ysurunka raja hunubhyo. "ruben jivit rhun, r nmros, tr ty-ham unko kulma matr kehi manishru rhun." mosale yhudako visyama yi kurahru bhneh "prmprbhu! yhudako aguvalai sunnuhos jb usle shaytako nimti pukarch. uslai manishrusit puryai dinuhos, uslai bliyo bnaunu hos r uska struhulai prast grn us-lai shayta grnos." mosale levihruko visyama yi ku-rahru bhneh "levi tpaimko samcco cela ho. usle tum-mim r urim rakhch. tpaimle mssama leviko man-ishruko priksa linu bheko thiyu. mribko panima tpaimle prman grnu bheko thiyu levihru tpaimka hun. ama-babuko visyama levile bhne, 'tinihruko nimti m vasta grdinm.' usle aphno dajyu bhaiko vasta gren aphno bal-bccahrui cinen. tr usle tpaimka ajnahrui paln gre, tpaimko krar mane. "tinihrule yakublai tpaimka adeshru sikaunechn, tinihrule is-raellai tpaimka vyvstha sikaunechn. tpaimaghi tinihrule sugndhit dhup balnechn, tpaimko vedima hombli cdhaunechn." "prmprbhu levika vstuhulalai asirvad dinu hos. usle greka kurahru grhn grnu hos. usmathi jailagnehrulai dhvms parnu hos, prajit parnu hos. uska struhulalai jsle grda tinihrule pheri khilyai akrmn grne chainn." "mosale binyaminko visyama yi kura bhne. binyaminlai prmprbhule prem gr-nuhunch. binyamin uhamko cheuma surksit rhnech. prmprbhule uslai sdhaim rksa grnuhunch. ani prmprbhule usko bhumima bas grnuhunch." mosale yusuph visyama yso bhneh "prmprbhule usko bhu-mima asis diun mathi akas r tl prthvibat prmprbhu pani pthauun hos. ghamble uttm phl usailai deosu. cndrmale dieko uttm phl usailai hos. phad pracin prvthrule uttm phl tinihruhai ubjaun. prthvile ub-jaune uttm cijhru usailai deos. yusuphlai usko dajyu-bhaihrubat algg graieko thiyu. yskarn pothrama bl dai greka prmprbhule yusuphlai apnoma bheka sm-purn uttm cijhru diun. yusuph sktisali samdhe js-tai ho. uska dui chorahrui samdheka singhru js-tai chn. tinihrule rasthrumathi akrmn grnechn ani prthviko cheuhrusmm dhkelne chn. ho mnssesit hjar manishru chn ani epremsit ds hjar manishru chn. jbulunko bisyama mosale bhneh "e jbulun, khusi hou, jb bahir janchau, ani issakar aphno ghurma palb-hitr rhsit hou. tinihrule manishrulai phadma bo-laune chn, tyham tinihrule uttm blihru cdhaunechn. tinihrule sagrbat aisvry ani sagrko kinarbat smptti bhetunechn." gadko visyama mosale bhneh "prmprb-huko prsmsa gr jsle gadlai dherai bhumu dinu bhyo! gad simh jstai chn, uni lmtnn prchn r prkhnechn. tb akrmn grchn ani jntuhulalai tukra-tukra parchn. unle aphno nimti sbbhnda asl ams chanchn. unle rajako bhag nai laijanchn. unikham manishruka aguvahrui aumchn. prmprbhule btaunu bheko asl karyhru uni grchn. uni israelka manishruka lagi ke ramro hunch tyhi grchn." danko visyama mosale bhneh "dan sihmko choro ho jun basanbat uphrinch." nptaliko visyama mosale bhneh "nptali, timile dherai ramro cijhru paunechau. prmprbhule samccai nai timilai asis dinu hunech. tinihrule galil jhilko bhumu bhetune chau." mosale aserko visyama yso bhneh "chorahrumdhye

aser sbaibhnda bdhi asirvad paune ho. u aphna dajyu-bhaihruko khubai pyaro hos. ani usle aphno godahru telle dhun skos. timro dhokama phlam r kamsaka talahru lagnechn. timi jivnbhri sktisali rhnechau.” “ysu-runma jsta prmesvr aru kochi chain. prmesvr timihru-lai shayta grnko khatir akasbat aphno prtapma badl-mathi cdhnuhunch. prmesvr sdhaim bamcnu hunch. uham timro surksit thaum hunuhunch. prmesvrko ksmta sdhaimka lagi rhnch. uham timihruko rkasa grnu humdaich. prmesvrle timihruka struhrolai timihruko bhumibat khednu hunech. uham bhnnu hunch, ‘strulai dhvms par.’ yskarn israel surksit rhnechn ani yakubko inar tinihruko hunech. tinihru ann r dakhrsko bhumi paunechn ani tys bhumima prsst pani prnech. he israel! timile asirvad paeka chau, aru kunai jati timi jsto chain. prmprbhule timilai jogaunu bhyo. prmprbhu timilai surksit rakhne bliyo dhal jsto hunu hunch. prmprbhu sktisali tr-var jsto hunu hunch. timra struhru timismg draeka hunechn ani timile tinihruka pvitrsthanhru kulcine chau.”

34

mosa nebo prvtma cdhe. mosa moabma yrdn bemsibher psaga prvtko takurama ge. yo yrihodekhi yrdnndi pari ho. prmprbhule mosalai giladdekhi dansmmko sbai bhumi dekhauunu bhyo. nptali, epraim r mnsseko sbai bhumi, bhumdhy sagrsmmko yhudako bhumi, negeb dksin bhag r khjurka rukhhrubheko shr yriho maidanbat soarsmm dekhauunu bhyo. tb prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo, “yhi bhumi ho maile abraham, isahk ani yakublai dinchu bhni prti-jna greko thiem. maile tinihruko bhavi sntanlai dinchu bhneko thiem. timilai maile yi bhumi aphnai amkhale hern diem tr timi tyham jan paune chainau.” tb prmprbhule bhnnu bhe jstai prmprbhuka das mosa moab desma mre. prmprbhule betpor pari moabko bhumima mosalai gadnu bhyo, tr ajsmm ksaille mosako cihan kham ch jann skeko chain. mosa 120 vrsko umerma mre pni tinka akham ajhai ramra thie, tini ajhai pni phile jstai bliyai thie. israelihrule mosako lagi tis dinsmm vilap gre. tinihru moabko yrdn bemsima sokko smy pura nhunjelsmm bse. mosale yhosumathi aphno hat rakheka thie ani unlai nyam aguva niyukt gre. tb nunka chora yhosu buddhiko atmale bhrie. yskarn yhosule bhneko israelihrule mann thale prmprbhule mosalai dinu bheko ajnahru tinihrule paln gre. israelma mosa jsto arko agmvkta thienn, tinlai prmprbhule mukhamukh cinnu bheko thiyo. mosalai prmprbhule misrko bhumima ascry cinh r mhan karyhru grnu pthaunu bheko thiyo. phirun tinka aguvahru r misrdeska sbai manishrule ti acmmka kamhru dekhe. aru kunai agmyktale mosale jhaim mhan bhyank kamhru ttha ascry kary greko chainn. unle je gre ti sb israelka sbai manishrule dekhe.

mosa prmprbhuka das thie. nunka chora yhosu mosaka shayk thie. mosako mrtyu bhe pchi, prmprbhu yhosut bat grnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “mero das mosako mrtyu bhyo. ab timi ani yi manishru yrdn ndi par gri janu prch. timihru tyo bhumima avsyai janu prch jun cahi timihru israaelka manishrulai didachu. maile mosalai prtijna dieko thie ki m yo bhumi tmlai dinechu. ysrt thm jham khi janechs m tmlai tyo bhumi dinechu. hit-tihruko smpurn bhumi, mrubhumi ani lbanondekhi mhandi yuphretissmm timihruko hune ch. ani yham dekhi pscimko bhumdhysagr (tyo sthan jham sury ast hunch) smmka smst bhumi tero simana bhit hunech. kunai pni manisla tmlai smpurn jivn bhri rokn skne chun. m jsri mosasit rheko thiem, tsyri nai m tmsit rhnechu. m tmlai tyagne chain. m tmlai khile chadne chain. “yhosu, tm drdh ani sahsi hunuprch. taimle yi manishruko aguvai grnuprch jsdvara tinihrule aphna bhumi lin skun. maile timihruka pita-purkahrulai prtijna dieko thiem ki m tinihrulai yo bhumi dinechu. tr tm euta arkoko karnle pni drdh ani sahsi hunuprch. mero das mosale tmlai dieka ajnahrul paln grnma tm niscit hunu prch. ydi taimleusko updeshr dahine debre nphrkikn anusrn gris bhne taimle greka sbai lekamma tm splh hunechs. tys yvstthako pustkma lekhiyaka kurahru sdaiv yad rakh. din-rat tys pustkko adhyan gr. tb tm tysma lekhiyaka kurahru paln grn niscit hune chs. ydi taimle yso gris bhne tm jnani bnne chs ani taimleje kura grchs tysma splh hune chs. yad rakh, maile tmlai drdh ani sahsi hunu bhni ajna grekochu. yskarn, bhybhit nho, kinbhne prmprbhu tero prmesvr tm jham kmhi geta pni tero sath rhnu hunech.” yskarn yhosule manishruka aguvahrulai ades die, usle bhne, “chauni bher jau ani manishrulai tyar hunu bhn. manishrulai bhn, “kehi khady pdarth tyar gr. ahile dekhi tin dinma hami yrdn ndi pari janechaum. prmprbhu prmesvrle timihrulai dinuhumda greko bhumi adhikar grn hami janechau.” tb yhosu ruben, gadka kul smuh ani mnsseka adha kul smuhsit bat gre, yhosule bhne, “yad gr prmprbhuka das mosale timihrulai ke bhneka thie. unle timilai bhneka thie, prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai euta visram grne bhumi dinubheko ch, prmprbhule yo bhumi timihrulai dinubheko ho. vastvma, prmprbhule timihrulai yrdn ndiko purv tprko yo bhumi diisknu bheko. yo bhumima timihruka pt-nihru, ani chora-chorihru timihruka psu pranihru smet bsn sknechau. tr timihruka yoddha manishru timihruka dajyu-bhaihrusit yrdn ndi par gri januprch. timihru yuddhka nimti tyar hunuprch ani timihrulai aphna bhumi linka nimti shayta grnuprch. prmprbhule timihrulai visram grnka nimti ek sthan dinu bheko. ani timra dajyu-bhaihruka nimti pni uhamle tsyai grnu hunech. tr timihrule timihrulai tys belasmm shayta grnu prch, jbsmm timihrule tyo bhumi prapt grne chainn. jun prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinu humdaich. tb timihruko apnnai des, yrdn ndiko purv tprko desma phrki aumn skchau. prmprbhuko das mosale tyo bhumi timihrulai dinu bheko ch.” tb manishrule yhosulai uttr die, “hamilai grnu bhni jo ajna tpaile dinuhunch

tyo hami grnechaum. tpaile hamilai jham janu bhnnuhunch hami janechaum. tpaile hamilai je bhne pni hami tysko paln grnechaum jsri hamile mosaka ajna paln greka thiyau. hami prmprbhusit euta kurako matr yacna grn skchau. hami yo yacna grchau ki prmprbhu tpaimko prmesvr jsri uham mosaka sath hunuhunthyo tsyri nai tpaimko sath rhnuhunch. tb, ydi kunai manisla tpaimko ajna paln grn asvikar grch bhne athva ydi kunai manis tpaimko viruddh hunch bhne, tys manislai marine ch. matr bliyo ani sahsi bn-nuhs.”

2

nunko chora yhosu r sbai manishrule sittimma chauni bsaeka thie. yhosule duijna jasushrulai pthae. yhosule yi manishrulai pthae ho bhner ksailai pni thaha thien. yhosule ti manishrulai bhne, “jau ani tys bhumilai her, vises gri yriho shrlai her.” ysrt thie manishru yriho shirma ge. timihru euti vesyako ghurma ge usko naum rahab thiyu ani tyham bse. ksaila yrihoka rajalai bhne, “hijo rati kehi manishru israelbat hamro desko kmjori jannlai aeka chn.” yskarn yrihoka rajale rahablai yo sndes pthae, “timro ghurma bsne manishrulai hami kham lyau. timihru hamro desko bhed lin aeka hun.” strile dui manishrulai lukai r bhni, “ho dui manis yham aeka thie, tr mlai thaha bhen timihru khambat aeka thie. samjhna, jb shrko dvar bnd hune bela bheko thiyu, ti manishru ge. mlai thaha bhen timihru kham ge. hunsckh ydi timihru camcce gyau bhne timihrulai pkrn skne chau.” (rahable ti kurahru bhni, tr vastvma, tinle ti manishrulai chtmathi lgeki thiin, ani tinle timihrulai tyham thak parer rakheko pralma lukaeki thiin.) yskarn rajaka manishru shrbat bahir ge, ani manishrule shr-dvarhru bnd gre. rajaka manishrule israelka ti dui manishrulai khojn ge. timihru yrdn nditprh ge ani ti sbai thaumhru tr here jham manishru ndi par grthe. dui manishru rati sutn tyar thie. tr rahab chtma gin ani timihrusit bat grin. rahable bhni, “m jandchu ki prmprbhule yo bhumi tpaimhruko manishrulai dinu bheko ch. timihrule hamilai bhybhit tulyaumchau. yo desma bsne smst manishru timihrusit bhybhit chn. hamihru bhybhit bheka chaum kinbhne hamile suneka chaum ki prmprbhule timihrulai kun prkarle shayta prdan grnu bhyo. hamile sunyaum ki uhamle lal smudrko pani sukai dinu bhyo jb timihru misrdesbat bahir ayo. timihrule ti dui emori rajahru sihon ani ogelai ke gryau, hamile tyo pni sunyau ani ksri timihrule ti dui rajahrulai jo yrdn ndiko purvma bsdthe vinas gryu. hamile ti kurahru sunyaum ani hami atynt bhybhit bhyaum. ani jb hami mdhye kahi pni ysto sahsi manis chain jo timihrusit yuddh grn skun. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle mathi svrg ani tl prthvima sasn grnuhunch. yskarn ab m cahncu ki timihrule mlai ek vcen deu. m timihru prt dyalu thiem ani timihrulai shayta grem. ysrt prmprbhu smks vcen deu ki timihru mero privar prt dyalu hunechau. krpya mlai bhn ki timihru yso grnechaum. mlai bhn ki timihrule mero privar lai jivit rhn dinechau. mero mata-pita, dajyu-bhaihru, didi bhinihru ani timihruka sbai privarhruko lagi vcen deu ki timihrule hamilai mrtyubat bamune chau.” ti manishru shmt

bher tinihrule bhne, “timihruko jivnka nimti hami hamro jivn dinechaum. ksailai n bhn hamihrule ke grirhechau. jb prmprbhule hamilai hamro des dinu hunech, tb hami timi prt dyalu rhnechaum. tim-ile hamilai visvas grn skchau.” tyo striko ghr shrko prkhalmathi bnaieko thiyo. yo prkhalkai euta bhag thiyo yskarn tyo strile dori pryog grer ti manishrulai shrko bahira jhyalbat tl jhari diin. tb tys strile tinihrul-ai bhnin, “phadko pscim tir jau jsma ki rajaka man-ishrule acank timihrulai bhetne chainn. tyham tin din smm luker bs. rajaka manishru phrker aepchi tim-ihru timihruko bato jan skneychaum.” ti manishrule tinlai bhne, “hamile timismg prtijna gryaum. tr tim-ile hamra adeshru paln grnuprch, ntr hamile greko prtijna prt hami uttrdayi hune chainaum. hami yo ilakama phrki aunechaum. jb hami yso gchaum, tim-ile yhi rato dori timro jhyalbat tl rhn dinu prch r timile timro babu, ama, dajyu-bhaihru, ani sara pri-varlai timro ghrbhitr lyaunu prch. hami yo ghrma rhne prtyek manisko surksa grnechaum. ydi timro ghrma ksailai cot lagyo bhne, tb hami tysko jimmavar hunechaum. tr ydi kunai manis timro ghrko bahir janch, tb tyo manislai marn skinch. hami tys maniska nimti uttrdayi hune chainaum. yo usko aphnai dos hunech. hami timisit yo smjhauta grirhechaum. tr ydi timile ksailai hamile ke gdaichaum so bhnyau bhne tb hami yo smjhaubata mukht rhnechaum.” tys strile jvaph dii, “timihrule ke bhnyau m thik tysai grnechu.” tys strile bidai grin ani ti manishru tinko ghr chader himde. ani tys strile rato dori jhyalma bamdhin. ti manishrule tinko ghr chade ani phadma ge. tinihru tyham tin dinsmm bse. rajaka manishrule bato bhri-her. tin din pchi, rajaka manishrule khoji grn chadi die ani phrker shtrir ge. tyspchi ti dui manis phrker yhosu kham ge. ti manishrule phad chode ani ndi par gre. tinihru nunka chora yhosu kham ge. tinihrule thaha paeka prtyek kurahru yhosulai bhne. tinihrule yhosulai bhne, “prmprbhule samccai nai smpurn des hamilai dinu bheko ch. tys deska smst manishru hamisit bhybhith chn.”

3

bholiplt bihanai uthe yhosu ani israelka smst man-ishru ani sittim chader himde. tinihrule yrdn ndi tir yatra gre, ani ndi trnu aghi chauni haler bse. tin din pchi aguvahru chauni bher ge. aguvahrule man-ishrulai ajna die. tinihrule bhne, “timihrule puja-hari ani levihurulai prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrko krarko snduk bokeka dekhne chau tsysbela timihru tinihruko pchi lagnu prch. tr dherai njik bher npchyaunu. tinihrusmg dui hjar hatko pchi rhnu. tinihru phila yham aeka thienau. tr ydi tinihrule tinihrulai pchyayau bhne kham janu prne timihrule thaha paunechau.” tyspchi yhosule manishrulai bhne, “timihrule svymilai pvitr bnau. bholi prmprbhule adbhut kurahru grnka nimti timihruko upyog grnu hunech.” tb, yhosule pujaharihurulai bhne, “krarko snduk leu ani manishruko aghi ger ndi pari jau.” yskarn pujaharihrule snduk utthae ani boker man-ishruko agadi ge. tb prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnu bhyo, “aj m tmlai israelka smst manishruko njrma mhan tulyaune kam suru grnechu. tb manishrule

janne chn m mosako sathma thiem tysri nai tero sathma pni chu. pujaharihrule krarko snduk bokne chn. pujaharihurulai bhn, ‘timihrule yrdn ndima khutta rakhnu prch r panima ubhinu prch.’” tb yho-sule israelka manishrulai bhne, “au, ani prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko vcn sun. yham prman ch ki jivit prmesvr samccai timihruka sath hunuhunch. yham prman ch ki uhamle smccai nai timihruka struhru-lai prast gridinu hunech. uhamle knani, hitti, pri-ji, girsai, emori ani ybusi manishrulai prast gr-nuhune ch, uhamle tinihrulai tyo bhumi chodn vadhy tulyaunu hunech. jb timihru yrdn ndi par grchau sm-purn smsarka malikko krarko snduk timihruko aghi janech. ab, bahrjina manishru chan. israelko bahr kul smuhbat ek manis chan. pujaharihrule prmprb-huko snduk boknechn. prmprbhu smpurn prthvika malik hunuhunch. jb tinihru panima pschn yrdn ndiko pani bgn rokich. pani bnd bher bamdh jstai bninech.” pujaharihrule krarko snduk boke ani man-ishrule aphno chauni chade, manishrule yrdn ndi trn tinihruko pchi lage. phsl kniko smya yrdn ndi ki-nar mathi mathi bher bgch. ysrrth ndi purn rupe bhrieko thiyo. pujaharihru, jsle snduk bokeka thie, ndika kinarma ae r tinihrule panima teke. ani pani bgn turntai bnd bhyo. yo pani ndiko dherai tadho adam (srtanko shr) smm euta bamdh jsto thupriyo, ysto prkarle ki arabah smudr (mrt sagr) tir bgirheko pani purai katieko thiyo. manishru ndi par grer yri-hoko njik puge. tys sthanko bhumi sukkha bhyo, ani pujaharihru prmprbhuko krarko snduk boker ndiko majhma puge r tinihru rokie. pujaharihru tyham prkhie tb israelka sbai manishru sukkha bhumi bher himder yrdn ndi pari puge.

4

sbai manishrule yrdn ndipar griske pchi prmprb-hule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “prtyek kul smuhbat ek-ekjna gri bahr jna manishru chan. tyham tinihrul-ai ndima jham pujaharihru ubhirheka chn her bhn. tys sthanma bahrvta dhunga khoj bhni tinihrulai bhn. ti bahravata dhungahru timihrulebok. aj rati timihru jham bschau tys sthanma ti bahravta dhun-gahurulai rakh.” yskarn yhosule prtyek kul smuhbat ek ekjna manislai cune. tb tinle ti bahr-manishrulai sathma bolae. yhosule ti manishrulai bhne, “ndiko tys thaumma jau jham prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko krarko snduk ch. timihru prtyekle ek-ekvta dhunga lina prch. israelka bahr kul smuh prtyek smuhko lagi timihrule ek ekvta dhunga leu. yi dhunga tim-ihrule aphno kamdhma bok. yi dhungahru timihruka nimti yadko cinh hunechn. bhvisyama, timihruka chora-chorihrule tinihrulai ‘yi dhungahruko arth ke ho? bhni sodhnechn’ timihrule chora-chorihurulai bhne chau ki prmprbhule yrdn ndiko pani bgn bnd gridinu bhyo. jb prmprbhuko krarko pvitr snduk ndipar bhyo. ti dhungahrule israelka manishrulai yo kura sda yad grnma shayta grnech.” yskarn is-raelka manishrule yhosuko ajna paln gre. tinihrule yrdn ndiko majhbat bahravta dhungahru boke. is-raelka bahr kul smuhka prtyekle ek-ekvta dhunga lie. tinihrule yo kam prmprbhule yhosulai ajna grnu bhe anasar gre. manishrule ti dhungahru aphusit boke.

tyspchi tinihrule ti dhungahru tys sthanma rakhe jham tinihrule aphna chauni khda greka thie. yhosule bahrvtu dhungahru yrdn ndika majhma rakhe. usle ti dhungahru tys sthanma rakhe jham prmprbhuko pvitr snduk bokda pujaharihru ubhieka thie. tys sthanma ti dhungahru ajsmm pni chn. prmprbhule yhosulai ajna dinu bheko thiyi ki manishrulai bhn ki tinihrule ke grnu prch. ti yi kurahru thie jo mosa r yhosule grnaiprch bhneka thie. jbsmm pvitr snduk boker pujaharihru ndiko majhma ubhirhe tbsmm ti kurahru pura bhenn. manishru htтары ndipari ge. manishrule ndi trne kam ske tyspchi, pujaharihrule prmprbhuko snduk manishruko smks boker lyae. ruben, gad ani mnsseka adha kul smuhka ldaku manishrule mosaka adeshru anusrn gre r ndi par gri aru manishruko agadi ge. jhndai calis hjar sainikthru yuddhka nimti tyar bhe, tinihru yrihoko maidantir ger prmprbhuko agadi ndi par gre. tys din prmprbhule israelka sbai manishruko njrma yhosulai ek mhan manis bnaunu bhyo. tys smy dekhi manishrule yhosulai smman grn thale. tinihrule yhosulai tinko jivnkai bhri tyhi prkarle smman gre jsri tinihrule mosalai smman grthe. snduk boker pujaharihru ndima ubhirheka bela prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnu bhyo, “pujaharihurulai yrdn ndibat bahir nisknu bhni ades de.” yskarn yhosule pujaharihurulai ades die. tinle bhne, “yrdn ndiko bahir au.” pujaharihrule yhosuko ajna paln gre. tinihrule aphusit snduk boke ani ndi bahir ae. jb pujaharihrule ndiko pllo cheuko bhumilai choe, ndiko pani pheri bgn surubhyo. panile ysko kinarhru tystai gri dhakyo jsri manishru ndi par grnu aghi dhakeko thiyi. manishrule philo mhinako dsaum dinma yrdn ndipar gre. manishrule yrihoko purv gilgalma hamilai shayta grnech. prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrle yrdn ndiko panilai bgn bnd gridinu bhyo yskarn timihrule sukhkha bhumii bher yrdn par grn skyau-thik tyhi belama jstai jb prmprbhule lal smudrko panilai roki dinu bhyo ani hamile yslai sukhkha bhumii bher par grn skyau. prmprbhule ys bhumima bheka manishrulai uham ati sktisali hunuhunch r timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrilai prtyek din smarn grun bhni yso grnu bhyo.”

5

ysri israelka manihrule yrdn ndi par ngrunjel yrdn ndilai sukhkha paridinu bhyo. yrdn ndiko pscim trph bsne emori ani bhumdhi sagrko cheuma bsne knanihruka rajahrule ys visyama sune ani atynt bhyhit bhe. tyspchi tinihru israelka manishruko viruddh khda hun r yuddh grnko layk sahsi rhn skenn. tysbela, prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “rdsin dhungabat krdhrubna ani israelka manishruko khtna gr.” yskarn yhosule rdsin dhungabat krdhru bnae. tys pchi tinle

gibiyth haaralothma israel manishruko khtna gridie. ysaikarn yhosule manishruko khtna gre. israelka manishrule misrdes chade pchi sbai manishru jo senama rhn yogyka thie, khtna gridie. ydypi mrubhumima humda dherai jna ldaku yoddhahrule prmprbhuko ajna paln grenn. yskarn prmprbhule yo prtijna grnu bheko thiyi, “ti manishrule tyo des jham prsrt khady vstuhru umrnch so dekhn paune chainn.” prmprbhule hamilai bhumii dinchu bhni hamra pitapurkharusmg prtijna grnu bheko thiyi, tr, ti manishruka karn prmesvrle manishrulai mrubhumima calis vrssmm yta uta ghumn badhy graunu bhyo jbsmm ti sbai ldaku manishru mrenn ani tinihruka chorahrule tinihruka sthan lie. tr, misrdesbat yatra greko bela mrubhumima jnmeka kunai ketahruko khtna bheko thien. yskarn yhosule tinihruko khtna gridie. yhosule sbai manishruko khtna gridine kam purn gre. manishrule tys sthanma chauni bnaer bse jb smm sbai manishru niko bhenn. tysbela, prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “misrma timihru das thiyau. ani jsle timihurulai ljiit tulyayo. tr aj maile tyo laj htai dieko chu.” yskarn yhosule tys sthanko naum gilgal rakhe. ani tys sthanlai aj pni gilgal nai bhnnich. jb tinihru yrihoko maidan gilgalma chauni haler bseka thie israelka manishrule nistar cad mnae. yo tys mhinako caudham dinko samjhama thiyi. nistar cadko pchillo din manishrule bhojn khae jun tys bhumima umrieke thiyi tinihrule akhmire roti r bhuteko ann khae. bholiplt bihan svrgbat vises bhojn aun bnd bhyo. manishrule knan desma umrieke khady pdarth khaeko pchillo din ysto bhyo. tysbela dekhi yta israelka manishrule svrgbat vises bhojn paenn. jb yhosu yrihoko njik thie unle mathitir here ani aphno aghi ekjna manislai ubhirheko dekhe. tyo manisko hatma euta trvar thiyi. yhosu tys manishkam ge r sodhe, “tpaim hamra manishruko mitr hunuhunch, athva stru” tys manisle uttr die, “m stru hoin. m prmprbhuko sainikhruka kptan hum. m bhrkhrai timi kham aeke chu.” tb yhosule bhuimtir aphna sir jhukae. tinle smman jnaun yso gre. tinle sodhe, “m tpaiko sevk hum. ke mero malikbat mlai kehi sndes ch?” prmprbhuka senaka kptanle uttr die, “timro jutta khol. jham timi ubhirheko chau tyo sthan ahile pvitr ch.” ysrth yhosule usko ajna paln gre.

6

yriho shr bnd thiyi. shrka manishru bhybhit thie kinbhne israelka manishru njikma thie. kahi pni shr bhitr psenn ani kahi pni shr bahir aenn. tb prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “her, m yriho shrilai prast grnechu ani ysko raja r sbai ldakuhru m timilai dinechu. prtyekdin ekplt aphna sena shit shr vripri hid. chh din smm yso gr. pujaharihurulai pvitr snduk boknu bhn. satjna pujaharihurulai bhedako simgbat bnaeko turhi boknu bhn ani pvitr sndukko aghi aghi himdnu bhn. sataim dinma, shr vripri sat plt ghum. sataim dinma tinihru himdda pujaharihurulai, turhi bjaunu bhn. pujaharihrule turhiko thulo dhvni nikalne chn. tinihru turhihru phuknechn tb manishru kraunu prch. jb timihrule yso grchau shrka prkhalhru bhtkinechn ani timra manishru shrbhitr jan smrth hunechn.” yskarn nunka

chora yhosule pujaharihulalai sathma bolae. yhosule tinihrulai bhne, “prmprbhuko pvitr snduk bok. ani satjna pujaharihulalai turhi boker sndukkho agi agi himdnu bhn.” tynspchi yhosule manishrulalai ades die, “ab jau, shr vripri ghum. sainikhru hat-htiyar shit prmprbhuko pvitr snduk agi agi himdne chn.” jb yhosule manishrulalai ajna gre satjna pujaharihuru prmprbhuko aghi himdn thale. tinihrule satvta turhihru boke ani bjaumda himde. pujaharihule tinihrulalai prmprbhuko pvitr snduksitai pchayae. sainikhru hat htiyar shit ti pujaharihruka aghi-ahgi himde jo turhi bjaumda thie. ani pchadika rkskhru pvitr sndukko pchi pchi himde. ysri tinihru paidl himddai ani turhi bjaumda shr vripri himde. yhosule manishrulalai nkraunu bhni ades dieka thie. unle bhne, “nkrau. jbsmm m timihulalai bhndin tys dinsmm euta sbd nnikal ani tb krau.” ysri yhosule pujaharihulalai prmprbhuko pvitr snduk boker ekplt shr vripri ghumn lgae. tb tinihru chaunima phrkie ani tyo rat bitae. bholi plt bihanai yhosu uthe. pujaharihule prmprbhuko pvitr snduk pheri boke. ani satjna pujaharihuru satvta turhihru boke. tinihru himddai ani tinihruka turhi bjaumda prmprbhuko pvitr snduk aghi aghi himde. hat-htiyar shitka sainikhru tinihruko aghi himde ani pchadiko rkskhru prmprbhuko pvitr snduk pchi-pchi himde. tinihru himddai ani turhi bjaumda shr vripri ge. ysri dosro din tinihru shr vripri sbai ekplt ghume. ani tinihru chauni tir phrkie. tinihrule ch dinsmm daunik yso gre. sataum dinma tinihru jhismisema nai uthe. ani tinihru shr vripri sat plt ghume. tinihru tyhi trikale himde jsri aghilla dinhuma himdeka thie, tr tysdin tinihru sat plt shr vripri ghume. jb satau plt tinihru shr vripri ghume, pujaharihule aphna turhihru bjae. tysbela, yhosule ades die, “ab krau. prmprbhule yo shr timihulalai prdan grnu humdaich. yo shr ani ysma bheka hrek thok prmprbhuka hun. kevl rahab vesya ani tinka ghrma bheka sbai manishru matr jivit rhne chn. yi manishrulalai marnu humdain kinbhne rahable ti dui guptcrhrulalai shyog greki thiin. yo pni yad rakh ki hamile any sbai kurahru nst grnu prch. ti kurahru nlinu. ydi tinihrule ti kurahru liyau ani hamra chaunima liyau bhne tb tinihru svymm nst hunechau. ani timihule israelka sbai manishru prti pni kst lyauue chau. sun, camdi, kams r phlamle bnaeka vstuhuru prmprbhuka hun. ti vstuhuru prmprbhuko bhndarma lyauunu prch.” pujaharihule turhi bjae. manishrule turhi bjeka sune ani kraun thale. ti prkhalhuru bhtkie ani manishru sidhai shr bhitr kude. ysri israelka manishrule tys shrlai prast gre. manishrule shрма bheka hrek vstu nst gre. jo tyham jivit thie. tinihrule jvan, brddh, manishru, jvan stri r brddh strihru gaivstu, bhemda ani gdahuru sbailai mare. yhosule ti dui guptcrsit kura gre. yhosule bhne, “vesyako ghrma jau. tinlai r tinisit bheka sbailai bahir lyau. yso grihal kinki timihule tinlai prtijna grekachau.” yskarn ti dui manishru ghr bhitr ge ani rahablai bahir lyae. tinihrule tinka pita-mama, dajyubhai, ani tinisit bheka any sbai manishrulalai pni bahir lyae. tinihrule sbai manishrulalai israelka chauni bahir ek surksit sthanma rakhe. tynspchi israelka manishrule pura shr agole jlai die. tinihrule shrkra sun, camdi, kamsa ani phlam dvara bnaeko vstuhuru ba-

hek any sbai vstulai jlai die. tinihrule ti vstuhuru prmprbhuko bhndarma rakhe. yhosule rahab vesya, tinka privar ani tinisit bheka any sbai manishrulalai bcae. yhosule tinihrulalai jivit rhn die kinbhne rahable ti jasusi grn pthaeka duthrulalai shyog greki thiin, jslai yhosule yrihoma pthaeka thie. rahab israelka manishru bic ajssm bschin. tys smya, yhosule yo mhtvpurn spth lie. tinle bhneh “jo kohi manis jslae yrihoko pheri nirman grch tyo prmprbhudvara khtrama prnech. jo ksailae yo sharma jg bsalch tysle aphno sbai bhnda jetha chora gumaune ch. jslae tysa manisdvara khda grch tysle aphno kancha chora gumaune ch.” ysri prmprbhu yhosuka sath hunuhunthyao. r yhosu smpurn desbhri prsiddh bhe.

7

tr israelka manishrule prmesvrko ajna paln grenn. yhudaka kulko jerhko choro jbd, tysko choro krmi, krmiko choro akan thie. akanle ti kehi vstuhuru rakhe jslai nst grinu prne thiyao. ysrt prmprbhu israelka manishru prti atynt krodhit hunubhyo. yriholai prast gre pchi yhosule kehi manishrulalai ai sharma pthae. ai shr betelko purvtrph bet-avuko njikma thiyao. yhosule tinihrulalai bhne, “ai sharma jau ani tyo ksetrma bheka kmjorihruko pptalgau.” yskarn ti manishru yhosu kham phorko ae. tinihrule bhne, “ai shr ek kmjor ksetr ho. tyo sthanalai prast grn hamilai hamra sbai manishruko khamco prne chain. tyham ldnka nimti 2,000 athva 3,000 manishru pthae hunch. sm-purn sena pryog grnu tyham khamco chain. tyham hamisit ldnka nimti thorai manishru matr chn.” ysrt prayh 3,000 manishru ai sharma ge. tr ai shrk manishrule israelka chttis jna manishru mare. ani israelka manishru bhage. manishrule shr-dvardekhi dhangaka khani smm tinihrulalai khede. ai shrk manishrule tinihrulalai nramro prkarle prast gre. jb israelka manishrule yo dekhe, tinihru atynt bybhyit bhe, ani aphna sahs gumaie. jb yhosule ys visyama sune, tinle dukkh prgt grn aphna vstrhru cyate. tinle pvitr sndukko samunne bhuimtir sir jhukae. yhosu tyham samjhsmm bsirhe. israelka agavahrule pni tysai gre. tinihrule pni aphno dukkh prgt grn aphna sirma dhulo hale. yhosule bhne, “prmprbhu mero malik! tpaimle hamilai yrdn ndi pari lyauunu bhyo. tpaimle kin hamilai yti tadha lyauunu bhyo ani emori manishrudvara hamilai nst parn chodnu hunch? hami iccha grchau ki tyhi hami yrdn varinai rheko bhe sntust hune thiyau. prmprbhu m mero pran dvara spth grchu. ab mailae bhnn skne kehi chain. israelle struhruko smks smprn greko ch. knani manishru ani yo deska any sbai manishrule jge bhyo tys bare sunne chn. tb tinihrule hamilai akrmn grnechn r hami sbailai marnechn. tb tpaimko mhan naumko rkasa grnka nimti tpaim ke grnu hunch?” prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “uth tm ghopto prer bhuim tir kin jhuki bschs! israelka manishrule mero viruddh pap greka chn. tinihrule krar bhng gre jo mailae tinihrulalai paln grnu bhni ajna greko thiem. tinihrule ti kehi vstuhuru lge jslai mailae nst grnu bhni ajna dieko thiem. tinihrule mbat cori greka chn, tinihrule jhuto kam greka chn. tinihrule ti vstuhuru apnai nimti

lge. yskarn israelka senahru yuddh bhumi dekh
bhage. tinihrule tyso gre kinbhne tinihrule nramro
kam greka thie. tinihrulai nst grdinu prch. jbsmm
maile ajna dieka ti cijhru timihrule dhvms parde-
nau m timihruko shaytako lagi sathma rhmdin. “ab
manishrulai suddh tulyaunka nimti ja. manishru-
lai bhn, ‘svymlai suddh tulyau. bholiko nimti tai-
yar hau. prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch,
‘kehi manishrule ti vstuhru rakhichodeka chn jslai
uhamle nst grnu bhni ades grnu bheko thiyo. tm tys
belasmm tero struhurulai prast grn smrth hune chains
jbsmm taimle ti vstuhurulai phyamkdains. “bholi bi-
han timihru sbai prmprbhuko smks ubhinu prch. sbai
kul smuhhru prmprbhuko samunne khda hunuprch.
prmprbhule kunai ek kul smuhlai cunnuhunech. tb
tyo kul smuh matr prmprbhuko smks ubhine chn.
tb prmprbhule tys kul smuhbat ek sntanlai channu
hunech. tb tyo sntanmatr prmprbhuko smks ubhinu
prch. tyspchi prmprbhule tyo sntanka prtyek privar-
lai hernu hunechn. r prmprbhule ek manislai channu
hunechn. tyo manisle jo hamile nst grnu prne thiyo,
ti vstuhru rakhekoch, uslai agole nst grinech. ani tys
manissit bheka hrek vstuhru tyo smgai nst grinech.
tyo manisle prmprbhusit bheko krar bhng gryo. tysle
israelka manishruka nimti atynt nramro kam greko
ch.” bholi plt bihanai yhosule israelka sbai manishru-
lai prmprbhuko smks lge. sbai kul smuh prmprbhuko
samunne ubhie. prmprbhule yhudaka kul smuh-
lai cunnu bhyo. ysrrth yhudaka sbai kul smuhhru
prmprbhu-smks ubhie. prmprbhule jerh kul smuh-
lai channu bhyo. tyspchi jerhko sbai kul smuhhru
prmprbhuka samunne ubhie. jimrika privar cunie. tb
yhosule tyo privarka sbai manishrulai prmprbhuko
smks aunu bhnnu bhne. prmprbhule krmika chora
akanlai channu bhyo. (krmii jimrika chora thie. ani
jimri jerhka chora thie.) tb yhosule akanlai bhne,
“choro, taimleprmprbhu israelka prmesvrilai smman
gr ani uhamko aghi tero pap svikar gr. mlai bhn taim-
leke gris ani mbat kunai kura pni lukaune cesta ngr.”
akanle uttr diyo, “yo sty ho! maile prmprbhu israelka
prmesvrko viruddh pap gre. maile je gre tyo yo hoh
hamile yriho shr ani tyham bheka sbai vstuhru kbja
gryaum. maile babelka euta sundr kot, dui sy sekel
ojnko camdi ani lgbhg pcas sekel ojnko sun dekhem.
ti vstuhru maile apnai nimti rakhn cahem. yskarn
maile ti vstuhru liem. tpaime ti vstuhru mero pal
muni bhuimma gadhieko paunu hunech. camdi kot
muni ch.” ysrrth yhosule kehi manishrulai tys palma
pthae. tinihru paltir dgure ani ti vstuhurulai tyhi palma
luakaeko paem. camdi kot muni thiyo. manishrule
ti vstuhru pal bahir lyae r yhosu ani israelka smst
manishru kham lge. tinihrule ti prmprbhuko smks
bhuimma rakhidie. tyspchi yhosu r sbai manishrule
akan jerhka choralai tinihruka camdi, kot, sun, tyska
chora-chorihru, tyska gai-vstu, ani gdhahru, bhem-
dahru, pal ani tyska jmmai vstu akor bemsima lge. tb
yhosule bhne, “taimlehamimathi dherai kst diis, tr ab
prmprbhule tmmathi kst lyaunu hunech.” tyspchi sbai
manishrule akan ani tyska privarmathi tinihru nm-
runjel unihrule dhunga vrsae tb manishrule tinihru-
lai jlai die. akanlai jlaiske pchi tinihrule dherai dhun-
gahru tysko srir mathi rakhidie. ti dhungahru aj smm
pni tyham chn. prmesvrle akanmathi ysri kst lyaidinu

bhyo. tysai karnle grda tys sthanlai akorko bemsi bh-
ninch. tyspchi manishrusit prmprbhu krodhit hunu
bhen.

8

tb prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “ndra, niras nho.
tero sbai yoddhahurulai ai shрма laija. ai ka ra-
jalai prast grnma m tmlai shyog grnechu. m tm-
lai tyska manishru, tysko shr ani tys des dimdaichu.
yo smya matr timihru sbai smptti r psuhru lin
skchau r timihru apnai lagi rakhn skchau. ab,
tera kehi sainikhrulai shr pchadi luknu bhn.” ys-
rrth yhosu ani sbai senahrule ailai akrmn grn tyar
bhe. yhosule ati yogy 3,000 yoddhahru chane ani
tinihrulai rati nai pthai die. yhosule tinihrulai yo
ajna die, “dhyan dier sunhi tinihrule shrko pchadi
luker prkhirhne chau shrdekhi dherai tadha nbsnu
taki timihru akrmn grn tyari rhnsk. aghadi shr tir
jan manishrulai m aguvai grnechu. shrka manishru
hamro viruddh ldn bahir aune chn. tysri nai hami
pchi phrkne chaum ani tinihru dekhii bhagne chaum
jsri hami phila bhageka thiyau. manishrule hamilai
shrdekhi tadha khedne chn. tinihrule socnechn ki
hami phile bhage jham bhagdaichaum. yskarn hami
bhagne chau. tb timihru lukeko thaumbat bahir aunu
prch ani shrilai adhikarma linu prch. ysprkarle pr-
mprbhu tinihruka prmesvrle shrilai kbja grn tinihrulai
shyog grnuhunech. “tinihrule shr kbja grepchi, yslai
jlaunu prch. timihrule prmprbhuko niymhru thik-
sit paln grnu prch; m jsto asa grchu tinihrule thik
tysai grne chau.” tb yhosule ti manishrulai tinihruko
lukne thaumma pthae ani prtksa grn lage. tinihru
betel r ai shr majhko euta thaumma ge. yo sthan ai
shrko pscimma thiyo. ani yhosu rat bhri aruhrusmg
bse. bholiplt bihanai yhosule manishrulai ek sath
bhela gre. tb yhosu ani israelihruka aguvahrule man-
ishrulai ai shrtrph lier ge. sbai sainikhru jo yhosusit
thie ai shrtrph himde. tinihru shrdrvarko samunne
rokie. senahrule apno chauni shrko uttr trph bnae.
ai shr r senahru bic ek bemsi thiyo. tyspchi yhosule
lgbhg 5,000 manishru chane. yhosule ti manishrulai
shr dekhi pscim tirkka betel ani ai shr bicko ksetrma
lukn pthae. ysri yhosule apna manishrulai yuddh
grnka nimti tyar pareka thie. mukhy chauni shrko
uttr trph thiyo. any manishru pscim trph lukeka
thie. tys rat yhosu bemsi tir ge. tb ai shrka rajale
israeli sainikhrulai dekke. ani raja unka sbai man-
ishru israelihrusit yuddh grn ge. tinihru purvptti yrd-
ntir phrkeko yuddh bhumima ge. ti israeli sainikhru
shrko pchadi luker prkhirheka chn bhne uslai thaha
bhen. yhosu ani israelka sbai manishrule aika senad-
vara apuhurulai pchi dhkeln die. yhosu ani tinka
manishru purvma mrubhumi trph daudn thale. shrka
manishru kraun thale ani yhosu r tinka manishrulai
khedn thale. sbai manishrule shr chode. ai ani betelka
smst manishrule israelka senalai khede. shr khulla
chadiyo kohi pni shrko rkasa grn bsenn. tb prmprb-
hule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “apno bhalalai ai shr trph
phrkaer bs. m tmlai tyo shr dinechu.” yskarn yho-
sule apno bhala ai shr trph phrke. israelka man-
ishru jo lukirheka thie tinihrule yo dekhe. tinihru
jhttai apna lukirheka sthanbat bahir ae ani httaier

shrtprh kude. tinihrule shr bhitr prves gre ani tys-
lai adhikarma lie. tispchi sainikhrule shрма ago laun
thale. aika manishrule phrkie ani tinihruka shr
jldai greka dekhe. tinihrule akasma dhumva utheka
dekhe. ysrth tinihrule aphna skti r sahs hrae. ani is-
raelka manishrulai khedn chade. israelka manishru
bhagn chade. tinihru phrke ani aika manishrusit ldn
ge. ai ka manishruka nimti bhager janko kunai surk-
sit sthan thien. yhosu ani tinka manishrule dekkehi
aphna senale shrlai kbja greka thie. yo tysbela bhyo jb
tinihru bhagn chader, phrkie ani aika manishrusmg
ldnlai dgure. tispchi ti lukeka manishru yuddhma
shyog grn shr bahir ae. israelka senahru ai shrka
manishruka duvai tir thie-ai shrka ti manishru phn-
dam pre. tinihrule tb smm yuddh grirhe jbsmm
aika ekjna manis pni jumdo rhenn tinihruka koi pni
bancenn. tr aika rajalai jivit chadiyo. yhosuka man-
ishrule tinlai yhosu kham lyae. yuddhko smyma, is-
raelka senahrule aika manishrulai maidan ani mrub-
humi tir khede. ysri israelka senahrule ai shrka man-
ishrulai maidan tir ani mrubhumi tir marne kam
purn gre. tispchi israelka manishru ai tir phrker ge
ani shрма ajh jivitrheka sbai manishrulai maridie. ai
shrka smst manishru tys din mre. tyham 12,000 pu-
rus r strihru thie. yhosule shrlai dhvms grnka nimti
aphna manishrulai smketko rupma aphno bhala ai
shrtprh phrkai rakheka thie. yhosule unko bhala jb-
smm smati rhe tbsmm ai shrka manishru sbai nst
bhenn. israelka manishrule shrka psu-pranihru ani
any cij bijhru aphnai nimti rakhe. prmprbhule yho-
sulai bhnnubheko thiyo ki manishrule yso grn skchn.
tispchi yhosule ai shrlai jlai die. tyo shr ritto dhun-
gahruko ras bnyo. tyo ajsmm tyhi rupma ch. yho-
sule aika rajalai ek rukhma jhundyae. tinle uslai
samjhsmm tytikai jhundyai rakhe. suryastko smyma
yhosule aphna manishrulai aika rajako mrt-srirlai
rukhatb jharnu bhne. tinihrule tysko mrt-srirlai shr-
dvarma khsai die. tispchi tinihrule mrt-srirlai dhun-
gale dhaki die. tyo dhungako thupro aj smm tyham
ch.asirvad evm abhisavpruko pthn tb yhosule prmp-
rbhu, israelka prmesvrka nimti ebal prvtma euta
vedi nirman gre. prmprbhuka das mosale israelka
manishrulai bhneka thie, ki vedi ksri nirman grnu
prne. ysrth yhosule, mosako vyvsthako pustkma
vyakhya gre anusar nirman gre. tyo vedi nkatieko
dhunga dvara bnaieko thiyo. ti dhungahruma ku-
nai hat htiyar khile pryog bheko thien. tinihrule tyo
vedima prmprbhu prti hombli arpn gre. ani melbli
pni cdhae. tys thaumko dhungama yhosule mosako
vyvstha lekhe. usle israelka smst manishruka nimti
hernlai tyso gre. budha-prdhan, adhikari, nyaykrtta
ani israelka smst manishru pvitr snduk vipri levi pu-
jaharihruka samunne ubhieka thie jsle prmprbhuko
krarko pvitr snduk bokeka thie. israelka manishru
ani tinihrusit bheka any manishru sbai tyham ub-
hieka thie. adha manishru ebal prvtko samunne ub-
hieka thie ani arko adha manishru girijim prvtko
samunne ubhieka thie. prmprbhuka das mosale man-
ishrulai yso grnu bhneka thie. mosale tinihrulai
yo asirvadka nimti grnu bhneka thie. tb yhosule
vyvsthaka sbai sbdhu pdhe. yhosule asirvadhru ani
sraphru pdhe. tinle hrek kura tyhi prkarle pdhe jun
prkarle vyvsthako pustkma lekchieka thie. israelka

9

smst manishru tyham bhela bheka thie. sbai strihru,
keta-ketihru ani sbai videsihru tyham thie jo israelka
manishrusit bsthe. ani yhosule prtyek ajna pdhe jo
mosale dieka thie.

jb yrdn ndiko pscim ksetrka rajahrule ys visyma sune,
yhosu r israelihrusmg yuddh grn smmlit bhe. tinihru
prvthrubat, smtl bhumibat, bhumdhysagrko kinara-
bat, lbanonko mathibat ae. tinihru hitti, emori, knani,
prijji, hivvi, ybusihru sbai ek dlma ae. yi sbai rajahru
ek sath bhela bhe. tinihrule yhosu ani israelka man-
ishruko viruddh yuddh grne yojna bnae. ksri yho-
sule yriho ani ai shrlai prast gre gibbon shrka man-
ishrule tys visyma sune. ysrth ti manishrule israelka
manishrulai murkh tulyane prytyn gre. tinihruko
yojna yo thiyo, tinihrule dakhrs halne chalaka pu-
rana mskhru jmma gre jo crkeka ani phuteka thie.
tinihrule ti dakhrs halne chalaka purana mskhru
aphna psuhuma ldhae. ani aphna psuhru mathi
purana thangnahrui lgaе. jsdvara ysto dekhiiyos ki
tinihru atynt tadhakat yatra grer aeка hun. ti man-
ishrule aphna khuttama purana jutta lgaе. ti man-
ishrule purana bstrhru lgaе. ani kehi basi roti bhet-
tae jo sukhkha ani dhumdi preka thie. ysri ti man-
ishru dherai tadhaka sthanbat yatra grer aeка js-
tai dekhinthe. tb ti manishru israelka manishruka
chaunima ge. yo chauni gilgal njik thiyo. ti man-
ishru yhosu kham ge ani tinlai bhne, “hami ati tadha
desbat yatra grer aeка haum hami tpaimsit santi-
sndhi grn cahnchaum.” israelka manishrule yi hivvi
manishrulai bhne, “hun skch timihrule hamilai chlne
kosis grdaichau. hun skch timihru hamro njikma
bschau. hami timihrusit sndhi grn sktainnaum. jb
smm hami jandainnaum timihru khambat aeка hau?”
ti hivvi manishrule yhosulai bhne, “hami tpaimka
dashru haum.”tr yhosule sodhe, “timihru ko hau?
timihru khambat aeка hau?” ti manishrule uttr die,
“hami tpaimka das haum. hami ati tadha desbat aeка
haum. hami ayaum kinbhne prmprbhu tpaimhruka
prmesvrle misrma grnu bheko sbai mhan karyhruko
vivrn hamile sunyau. ani hamile sunyaum ki uhamile
yrdn ndiko purvtphrka emori manishruka dui ra-
jahrulai prast gridinu bhyo. ti hesbonka raja sihon
ani astarot desko basanka raja og thie. ysrth hamra
aguvahrui r hamra manishrule hamilai bhne, “tim-
ihruko yatraka nimti pcur matrama khady pdarth
bok. jau ani israelka manishrusit bhet gr. tinihrulai
bhn, “hami tpaimhruka dashru haum. hamisit santi
sndhi grnuhos.” “hamra rotihru hernu hos. hamile
ghr chodda yi tato r taja thie. tr ahile tpaimhrule
dekhn sknuhunch ki yi sukha ani purana bheko chn.
hamra dakhrska chalaka mskhru hernuhos. hamile
ghr chodda yi nyam ani dakhmdyle bhrieka thie.
ahile tpaimhrule dekhnsknu hunch, ki tinihru crkeka
ani purana bheka chn. hamra bstr ani cpplhru hernu
hos. tpaimhrule dekhn sknu hunch ki lamo yatrake
grda hamile lgaeka kurahrui prayth totra bheka chn.”
israelka manishru, jann cahnthie ke yi manishrule
sty bhndai chn. ysrth tinihrule kehi roti cakhe-
tr tinihrule prmprbhulai sodhenn jo tinihrule grnu
prne thiyo. yhosu tinihrusit sndhi grn shmt bhe.

tinihrulai jivit rakhn tini shmt bhe. israelka aguvahru yhosuko yo spth prti shmt bhe. timihrusit smjhauta greko tin din pchi israelie thaha pae. ki ti manishru vastvma tinihruka njikai bsnehu rhechn. yskarn tesro dinma israelihru tinihruko shrhruma ge. ti shrhru giban, kpira, berot r kirytyaraim thie. tr israelka senale ti shrhruko viruddh yuddh grne prytn grenn tinihrule ti manishrusit santi-smjhauta greka thie. tinihrule prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko smks ti manishrulai spth dieka thie.sbai manishrule ti aguvahru viruddh virudh jnae jsle smjhauta greka thie. tr ti aguvahrule uttr die, “hamile hamro spth dieka chaum. hamile prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko samunne spth greka chaum. ab hami tinihru viruddh ldu sktainaum. yo tyhi ho jo hamile grnu prch. hamile tinihrulai bamcn dinuprch. hamile tinihrulai cot puryaunu humdain ntr prmesvr hamisit krodhit hunuhunch kinbhne hamile tinihrulai dieko spth bhng hunch. ysrtt tinihrulai jivit rhn deu. tr tinihru hamra sevk hunechn. tinihrule hamro nimti daura katnechn ani hamra sbai manishruka nimti pani bokne chn.” ysrtt ti aguvahrule ti manishrusit greka prtijna bhng grenn. yhosule giboni manishrulai bolae. tinle bhne, “tinihrule hamisit kin jhuto bolyau? timihruko des hamro chauniko cheuma thiyo. tr timihrule tinihru tadha deska bhner hamilai bhnyau. ab timihruka manishrule anek kst paune chn. timihruka sbai manishru das hunechn-timihrule daura katnu prnech ani prmesvrko mndirika nimti pani boknu prnech.” giboni manishrule uttr die, “hamile tpaimit jhuto kura gryaam kinbhne hamilai tpaimhrule marnu hunch bhni hami bhybhit thiyau. hamile yo sunyaam ki prmesvrle uhamka das mosalai yo spmurn des tpaimhrulai dinu bhni ajna dinu bheko thiyo. ani prmesvrle tpaimhrulai bhnnubhyo yo desma bsne sbai manishrulai maridinu. tysai karnle hamile tpaimits jhuto bolyaum. ab hami tpaimhruka dashru haum. tpaime je ucit thannu hunch tpaime grn sknu hunch.” gibonka manishru ysri das bhe. tr yhosule tinihrulai jivit rhn die. yhosule israelka manishrulai tinihrulai marn dienn. yhosule gibonka manishrulai israelka manishruka das bnn die. tinihrule israelka manishruka nimti r prmprbhuko bedika nimti daura katthe ani pani lyaumthe-prmprbhule cunnu bheko jun sukai sthanma ti manishru aj smm pni das chn.

10

tysbela adonisedek yruslemka raja thie. ti rajale sune ki yhosule ai shrilai prast gre ani purnruple tyslai nst gridie. ti rajale thaha pae ki yhosule yriho ani tyska rajalai pni tysai greka thie. ti rajale yo pni thaha pae ki gibonka manishrule israelka manishrusit santi sndhi greka thie. ani ti manishru yruslemko atynt njykma bsthe. ysrtt adonisedek ani tinka manishru atynt draeka thie. giban ai shr jsto sano shr thien. giban ati visal shr thiyo. yo euta rajkiy shr jstai thulo thiyo. ani tys shrka sbai manishru asl ldakuhru thie. yskarn raja bhybhit bhe. adoni sedek, yruslemka rajale hebronka raja hoham, yrmutka raja piram, lakiska raja yapi r eglonko raja dbirkham smacarvahk pthae, “mero sathma aunu hos, ani mlai giban-

mathi akrmn grn shyog dinu hos. gibanle yhosu ani israelka manishrusit santi-smjhauta grekoch.” yskarn yi pamc rajahrule tinihruka senahru jmma gre. (pamc rajahrul yruslemka raja, hebronka raja, yrmutka raja, lakiska raja ani eglonka raja thie.) tinihru aphna sainikhru lier gibanma ge, shrilai ghera hale ani ldaim lde. giban shrka basindahrule gilgalko chaunima yhosukham ekjna smacarvahk pthae. tinle lyaeko smacar ysto thiyo, “hami tpaimhruka dashrulai ntyagnuhos camdai aunuhos r hamilai shayta grnuhos. phadi deska sbai emori rajahrule tinihruka senahrulai hamro viruddh ldn lyaeka chn.” ysrtt yhosu aphna spmurn senahru shit gilgabat himde. yhosuka srvtottm yoddhahru tinisit thie. prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, “ti senahru dekhi bhybhit nhou. m tinihrulai tinihrulai hraune skti dinechu. ti sainikhuma kochi pni tero samana grne yogyko chain.” yhosu ani tinka sena rat bhri giban trph himde. struhrule yhosu aumdaichn bhner thaha paenn. ysrtt yo ek ascrypurn kura bhyo jb tinle tinihru mathi akrmn gre. prmprbhule ti senahrulai anyolma paridinu bhyo jb israelle akrmn gre. ysri israelihrule tinihrulai prast gre r mhan vijy prapt gre. israelka senale strulai giban dekhi betharonko ukalo bato smm khede. israelka senale ajeka ani mkkeda smmka manishrulai mare. jb tinihrule struhurai ohralo batoma betharon dekhi ajekasm struhurai khedda thie, prmprbhule akasbat thula-thula asina khsaunu bhyo. yi thula-thula asinahrudvara anek struhru marie. israeli sainikhruka tvrarle bhnda asinadvara dherai manishruko mrtyu bhyo. tysdin prmprbhule israelile emori manishrulai prast grn dinubhyo. ani tysdin yhosu israelka smst manishruko samunne ubhie r prmprbhulai bhnehe sury, giban mathi sthir bs. cndma, ayyalon-bemismathi sthir bs.” ysrtt sury sthir rhyo ani manishrule aphna struhurai prast ngesmm rokiyo. yo kuroko ullekh yasarko pustkma lekhiyek ch. sury askako majhma rokiyo. yo ek din pura acl rhyo. ysto phila khile pni bheko thien. ani ysto pheri khile hunchain. yo tyo din thiyo jundin prmprbhule manisko kura sunnu bhyo. prmprbhu vastvma israelihruka nimti ldirhnu bheko thiyo. yspchi, yhosu ani tinka sena gilgalko chaunim phrke. tr yuddh bhirheko smyma ti pamcjna rajahrul bhager ge. tinihru mkkeda njikko ek guphama luke. tr tinihrulai tyo guphama luki rheko ksaile dekhe. yhosule ys visyma thaha pae. yhosule bhne, “gupha bhit psne dhokalai thula ctanhrule bnd grideu. kehi manishrulai tyam rkhalvi grn rakhi deu. tr tinihru svym tyam nbs. strulai khedn jari-rakh. tinihrulai lgatar pchibat akrmn gr. strulai tinihruka shrma phrker jan ndeu. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tinihrulai tinihru mathi vijy prdan graumnu bheko ch.” ysri yhosu ani israelka senale struhurai mare. tr kehi struhru tinihruko shrma, jska vripri ucc prkhalhru thie, jan smrtt bhe ani luke, ti manishru marienn. yuddh pchi yhosuka manishru mkkedama tini kham phrki ae. tysdesma israelka manishruko viruddh sahsi manis kochi pni thienn. yhosule bhne, “guphako dvarama bnd greka dhun-gahru htau. ti pamcjna rajahrulai mkham lyau.” ysrtt yhosuka manishrule ti pamcjna rajahrulai gupha bahir lyae. tinihru yruslem, hebron, yrmut, lakis ani

eglonka rajahru thie. tinihrule ti pamcjna rajahru-lai yhosu kham lyae. yhosule uska sbai manishru-lai bhne, "yham au, timihruka khutta yi rajahruka dhicroma rakh." ysrt h yhosuka sainik adhikarihu njikma ae. tinihrule aphna pau ti rajahruko ghicroma rakhe. tb yhosule aphna manishrulai bhne, "blvan ani sahsi bn. bhybhit nhaum. m timihrulai dekhaunechu jo prmprbhule ti struhru prt grnuhunech josit tim-ihru bhvisyama ldnechau." tyspchi yhosule ti pamc ra-jahrulai mare. tinihruko srirlai tinle pamcvta rukhma jhundyai die. yhosule samjh nbhesmm tinihrulai rukhmai jhundiyae rakhe. suryastko smyma yhosule uska manishrulai rukhhrubat mrt srirhu tl jharne ades die. tinihrule mrt srirhu tyhi guphama phyamki die jham svmy rajahru lukeka thie ani guphalai thula dhungahrule chopeka thie. ti dhungahru ajsmm ty-hum chn. tysdin yhosule mkkedalai prast gre. yho-sule tys shrka raja r prja sbailai mari die. tyham man-ishru kofi jivit chadien. yhosule yrihoka raja prt i je greka thie tystai mkkaidaka raja prt gre. tyspchi yhosu ani israelka sbai manishrule mkkedabat ya-tra gre. tinihru libna ge ani tys shr mathi akrmn gre. prmprbhule israelka manishrulai shr ani tyska rajalai prajit graidinu bhyo. israelka manishrule tys shrka prtyek manishrulai mare. euta manis pni j-umdo rhenn. ani yrihoka rajalai gre jstai yhosule tys rajalai pni gre. tyspchi yhosu ani israelka sbai man-ishrule libna chade ani lakis tir ge. yhosu ani tinka senale tyo shrko caraitir chauni bsaie ani tys mathi akrmn gre. lakis shr prast grn prmprbhule tinihru-lai shyog grnu bhyo. tinihrule tys shrlai dosro dinma prast gre. israelihrule tys shrka prtyek manishrulai maridie jsri tinihrule libnama mareka thie. gejerka raja horam lakislai shayta grnu ae, r tyhosule tini r tinka senalai pni prast gre. tinihru mdhye ek jnalai pni jivit chadien. tb yhosu ani israelka smst senahru lakis dekh i eglongtrph yatra gre. tinihrule eglonko caraitir chauni bsaie ani tys mathi akrmn gre. tys-din tinihrule shrma adhikar gre ani shrka sbai man-ishrulai maridie. yo tystai kura thiyo jo tinihrule lakis prt i greka thie. tyspchi yhosu ani israelka sbai man-ishrule eglon dekh i hebronko yatramage gre. ti tinihrule hebron mathi akrmn gre. tinihrule hebron njikka sbai s-sana shrhru kbja gre. israelihrule tys shrka raja ani sbai manishrulai maridie. ekjna manislai pni jivit rakhenn. yo tystai bhyo jsto tinihrule eglon prt i greka thie. tinihrule shrlai dhvms pare tyham jo thie sbai marie. tb yhosu ani israelka sbai manishru dbir-tir phrkre ge r tys shrlai akrmn gre. tinihrule tyo shr, tyska raja ani dbir njikka sbai ssana shrhru ad-hinma lie. tinihrule tys shrma bheka hrek manislai mare. ksailai pni jivit chadien. israelka manishrule dbir ani tyska rajalai tsysai gre jsto tinihrule hebron ani tyhamka rajalai greka thie. yo tystai kura thiyo jsto tinihrule libna ani tyska rajaprt i greka thie. ysri yhosule phadi des, negeb, pscimi trai, ani purvi traika shrka sbai rajahrulai prast gre. prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle yhosulai sbai manishrulai maridinu bhnnu bheko thiyo. ysrt h yhosule ti sthanhruma ksailai pni jivit chadenn. yhosule kadesbrne dekh i gaja smmka smst shrhru adhikarma lyae. tinle goslen dekh i (mis-rdesma) gibon smmka sbai shrhru kbja gre. yhosule ti sbai shrhru ani tinihruka rajahrulai ekai coti ad-

hinma lie. yhosule yso gre kinbhne, prmprbhu is-raelka prmesvrle israelka nimti yuddh grirhnu bheko thiyo. tyspchi yhosu ani israelka sbai manishru gil-galma aphna chaunima phrkie.

11

hasorka raja yabinle jo bhyo tys visyama sbai kura sune. ysrt h tinle anek rajahruka senahrulai sath bolaune nisciy gre. yabinle madonka raja, yobab simronka raja, aksapka raja, ani uttrka phadi des r mrubhumika rajahrulai smndes pthae. yabinle kinnret, negev ani pscimi traika rajahrulai smndes pthae. yabinle pscimka naphot-dorka rajalai pni sndes pthae. yabinle tyo sndes purvma pni pscimma bheka knani rajahrulai tyo smndes pthae. tinle emori, hitti, priji ani phad desma bsne ybusi manishrulai pni smndes pthae. tinle mispa njikko hermon prvt muni bsne hivvi manishrulai pni smndes pthae. yskarn yi sbai rajahruka senahru sath ae. tyham anek yod-dahru, ani anek ghoda evm rthhru thie. yo ek atynt visal sena khcakhc dekhinthyo ki tyham smudrko kinarma bheka baluvaka knhru jstai anek manishru thie. ti sbai rajahru israelko viruddhma ek sath jmma bhe. tinihru ek sath ae ani israelisitt yuddh grn merom ndi cheuma ek sath chauni lgae. tb prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnubhyo, "tyo senadlsit ndra. bholi yhi smyma tinihrule tinihruka ghodahrulai lgda bnai skeka hunechau ani tinihruka sbai rthhru jlaiskeka hunechau." yhosu ani tinka smpurn senale strulai udek bnae. tinihrule strulai merom ndima akrmn gre. prmprbhule tinihrulai israelko nimti prast paridinu bhyo. israelka senale tinihrulai maridie ani tinihru-lai mhan sidon, misrpot maim ani purvma mispa be-msi smm khede. israelka senahru struhruka ekjna pni jivit rhunjel smm lde. yhosule tyhi gre jo prmprbhule tinlai grnu bhnnu bheko thiyo. yhosule tinihruka ghodaka khuttakat i die r tinihruka rthhru jlaidie. tyspchi yhosu phrkir ani hasor shrlai kbja gre. yho-sule hasorka rajalai maridie. hasor ti sbai rajahruka aguva thie jo israel viruddh lde. israelka senale tys shrka prtyek manislai maridie. tinihrule sbai man-ishrulai purnruple nst gridie. tyham kofi pni jivit chadienn. tyspchi tinihrule shr jlaidie. yhosule yi sbai shrhulai adhinma lie. tinle tinihruka sbai rajahrulai maridie. yhosule ti shrhuma bheka hrek cijhru purnruple nst gridie. tinle prmprbhuka das mosale ajna die anasar yso gre. tr israelka senahrule prvthru-mathi nirman bheka shrhru jlaenn. prvtma nirmitt shr hasor tinihrule jlae. yo shr yhosule jlaeko ho. is-raelka manishrule shrma bhetaeka sbai cijhru aphnai nimti rakhe. tinihrule sbai psuhru rakhe jo tinihrule shrma paeka thie. tr tinihrule tyhamka sbai man-ishrulai mare. tinihrule kunai pni manislai jivit rhn dienn. dherai aghi prmprbhule uhamka das mosalai yso grne ajna dinu bheko thiyo. tb mosale yhosulai yo grn ajnadie. yhosule ti sbai kurahru gre jo prmprb-hule mosalai bhnnu bheko thiyo. kunai adeshruma tini sithil bhenn. nga ysri yhosule smpurn desma ad-hikar gre. phadi des negev, gosenska sbai ksetr, pscimi traika ksetr, yrn bemsani ani israelka prvthru r njikka smpurn prvtlai tinle niyntnma lie. seirko njikko halak prvt dekh i hermon prvtmuniko lbanon bem-

siko bal-gadsmmka sbai bhumu yhosuko adhikarma thiyu. yhosule tys deska sbai rajahrulai smater mari-die. yhosu ti rajahruko viruddh dherai vrs lde. des bhrima euta shrle matr israelst santi-smjhauta gryu. tyo hivvhruko shr gibbon thiyu. aru sbai shrhru yuddh jiter lieka hun. prmprbhule cahnu hunthyo ki ti manishrule socun ki tinihru sktisali thie. tb tinihru israelko viruddh ldam grnechn. ys prkarle uhamle tinihrulai bina dya nst grn sknu hunech. unle tinihrulai tys prkarle nst grn sknechn, jun prkarle prmprbhule mosalai grnu bhni ajna dinu bheko thiyu. anaki manishru hebron, dbir, anab, yhuda r israelka sara phadi desma bsthe. yhosu tinihru viruddh lde ani ti sbai manishru r tinihruka shrhrulai purn ru-ple nst gri die. israelma kunai anaki manisalai jivit chadien. anaki manishru jsalai jivit chadie ti gaja, gat ani asdodbhitr thie. yhosule israelko smpurn bhumilai prmprbhule mosalai dherai aghi bhnuu bhe kai trikama aphno adhikarma lie. ani yhosule israelka kul smuhhruma ti bhumihru vibhajn gre. akhirma, yuddh ant bhyo ani tyo bhumima santi kaym bhyo.

12

israelka manishrule yrdn ndiko purvtphrka bhumima adhikar greka thie. arnonko bemsu dekh hermon prvtmm ani yrdnko bemsu tphrka purv tirk smpurn bhumu tinihruka thie. yo bhumu linka nimti israelka manishrule prast greka sbai rajahr yu prkar chn; tinihrule hesbon shrma bsne emori raja sihonlai prast gre. tinte aroer ksetrdekh arnon kndrako bic humdai ani giladko adha humdai ybbok kndrasmm jun cahi tinihruko amorihrusit simana thiyu, sasn grthe. usle yrdn besiko purv kinnretko jhil dekh lier khara smudr ani betysimotko dksintir lier pigasko phadhru smm rajy grdthe. tinihrule basanka raja ogelai pni prast gre. og rpai manishrubat thie. tini astarat ani edri bhumima bsthe. ogle hermon prvt, slka ani basanka smurn ksetrma san gre. tinko bhumiko simana tyham ant hunthyo jham gsar ani maka ti manishru bsdthe. ogle giladka adha bhumima pni sasn gre. yo bhumu hesbonka raja sihonko ilakako simanasmm thiyu. prmprbhuka das mosa ani israelka manishrule yi sbai rajahrulai prast gre. ani mosale tyo bhumu rubenka kul smuh, gadka kul smuh ani mnsseka adha kul smuh lai die. mosale tinihrulai tyo bhumu tinihruko aphnai naumma gridie. yhosu ani israelihrule yrdn ndiko pscimko bhumihruka rajahrulai prajit gre. ani yhosule yo manishrulai die ani yslai bahr kul smuhma vibhajit gridie. yo bhumu uttrma leban bemsiko balgaddekh dksinna prvt halaksmm jun (purvtir) seir (edom) tir aghi bddhai vistarit thiyu. ysma phadi des, pscimi trai, yrdn bemsu purvi prvthru, mrubhumi ani negeb smmilit thie. yo bhumu tyo thiyu jham hitti, emori, knani, priji, hivvi ani ybusi manishru bsthe. yham israelka manishrule prast greka rajahruko suci chh yrihoka raja lbetel njikka aika rajal yruslemka rajalhebronka rajal ymurtka rajallakiska rajal eglonka rajalgejerka rajal dbirka raja lgederka rajal hormaka rajal aradka rajal libnaka rajal adrdulamka rajal mkkedaka rajal betelka rajal tppuhka rajalheperka rajal apekka rajalssaronka

rajal madonka rajalhasorka rajal simron-mornka rajal aksapka rajal tanakka rajal mgiddoka rajal kadeska rajal krmelko yokramka rajal dor prvtko dorka rajal gilgalko goyimka rajal tirsaka rajal rajahruko moth smkhyu 31

13

jb yhosu atynt brddh bhe, prmprbhule tinlai bhn-nubhyo, “yhosu tm brddh bhiskeko chs, tr taim-leajhjh dherai bhumu adhikarma lyaunuch. tyham plistihru r gssurihruko bhumu ajhjhai bamki nai ch, bhumu misrko sihor ndidekhi lier ekonko smm ani uttrtirkko bhumu smm ch. bhumu ajhjhai pni knani manishrudvara adhikar bhirheko ch. plis-tihruko pamc aguvahru gaji, asdodi, askloni, gat ani ekonlai nst bheko chain, n ta avvi manishrulai, jo dksintir bschn. knanihruko sbai bhumu (jun camhi sidonihruko ho) dekh lier apek smm, jham smm emorihruko simanama prch. ani gibalihruko bhumu lbanonko bal gadko purvtir dekh lier hermoko prvtko muni dekh lebo-hmat prapt grn ajhai bamki nai ch. “sbai sidoni manishru, pni jo lbanonko phadi bhumidekhi lier misrpot maimsmm bsdchn. m yi sbai manishrulai israelihruka nimti bhgaidinechu. maile ajna gre jham bhumu tinihruko uttradhikar anasar israelihruko bicma bamdideu. ab naum kul smuhru ani mnsseka adha kul smuhko majh bhumu vibhajn gr.” bhumu-vibhajn ruben, gad ani mnsseka arko adha kul smuhhrule sbai tinihruka bhumu ad-hinai liiskeka thie. prmprbhuka das mosale tinihrulai yrdn ndi purvko bhumu die. tinihruko bhumu aroer dekh suru bher arnonko bemsu ani bemsiko bicma bheko shr smm thiyu. ani tysma medba dekh dibon smmko smpurn bhumu smmilit thie. emori manishruka raja sihonle sasn greka sbai shrhru tys bhumima thie. ti rajale hesbonko shrma sasn greka thiyu. tyo bhumu tyo ksetrsmm phailieko thiyu jham emori manishru bsthe. gilad shr pni tys bhumima thiyu. ani tyo ksetr jham gsar ani makaka manishru tys bhumima bsdthe. smpurn hermon prvt ani smpurn basanka slkasmko ksetr tys bhumima thiyu. basnma ogko smpurn rajy vigtma jsle astarat r edrihruma sasn, greka thie. og rpai manishruko antim thie, mosale yi manishrulai akrnn gre ani tinihruko bhumu lie. israelka manishrule gesur ani makaka manishrulai bahir nikln badhy tulyaenn. ti manishru ajhsmm israelka manishru majh bschn. levi kul smuh matr tyo ek thiyu. jsle kunai bhumu prapt gren. bdlama levika manishrule ti sbai psuhru pae jo agodvara prmprbhu prmesvr lai arpn grieka thie. yo tyhi thiyu jo prmprbhule tinihrulai bhaki grnu bheko thiyu. mosale prtyek kul smuh lai rubenka kul smuh-bat kehi bhumu dieka thie. tinihrule paeko bhumu yo hoh yo bhumu arnonko bemsu njikko aroer medba shrsmm thiyu. ysma smpurn smtl bhumu ani bemsu majhko shr smmilit thiyu. tyo bhumu hesbonsmm lgatar thiyu. ysma smtl bhumiko sbai shrhru smmilit thiyu. ti shrhru dibon, bmothal, betbalmon, yhsa, kdemot, r mepat, kiriyataim, sibma, damdako bemsu serethsehr, betpor, pigasko pakho ani betysimot thie. ysri tyhamka sbai bhumima ani sbai ksetrma emori manishruka raja sihonle sasn grthe, smmilit

thie. ti rajale hesbonma sasn grthe. tr mosale tinlai ani midyana aguvahrulai prast greka thie. ti aguvahru evi, rekem, sur, hur ani reba thie. (yi sbai aguvahru ek sath sihon viruddh ldeka thie.) yi sbai aguvahru tys desma bsthe. israelka manishrule borka chora bilamlai prast gre. (balamle bhvisy bhnnka nimti jadulo upyog grne kosis gre.) israelka manishrule yuddhma dherai manishrulai mare. jo bhumu rubenlai diieko thiyo tyo yrdn ndiko kinarma tunginthy. ysrth rubenlai diieko bhumima yi sbai shrhrurucuma bheka tinihruka khethru smmlit thie. mosale gadka kul smuhlai dieko bhumu yhi ho. mosale yo bhumu prtyek kul smuhlai die. yajerko bhumu ani giladka spmurn shrhrur. tinihrulai mosale rbakojniko aroersmm ani ammonihruka adhabhumu die. tyo bhumu hesbon dekhi ramt mispa ani betonim smmka ksethrhu smmlit thie. tyo bhumu mhnom dekhi dbirko simanasmm thiyo. tys bhumu betharam bemi, betnimra sukkot, r sapon smmlit thie. any bhumu jo sihon, hesbonka rajale sasn greka thie yo sbai bhumu smmlit thiyo. yo bhumu yrdn ndiko purvtrph r galil smudrko cheusmm thiyo. yi sbai bhumihru yo mosale gadka kul smuhlai dieka thie. tyo bhumima sucuma bheka sbai shrhrur smmlit thie. mosale tyo bhumu prtyek kul smuhlai dieka thie. mosale mnsseka adha kul smuhlai dieko bhumu yhi ho. mnsseko kul smuhka sbai kulka adhale yo bhumu prapt greh tyo bhumu mhnombat suru bheko thiyo. tyo bhumima spmurn basan sasma, r basanka raja ogle sasn greka spmurn bhumu, basan r yairka sbai shrhrur smmlit thie. tyham jmma satthivta shrhrur thie. tyo bhumima giladko adha, astarat ani edreigogko rajdhanivriprika shrhrur pni smmlit thie. yi sbai bhumihru mnsseka chora makirka kullai die. ti chorahru mdhye adhale yo bhumu prapt gre. mosale yi sbai bhumu ti kul smuhhrulai die, mosale yso gre jb manishru moabko smtl bhumiko chaunima bseka thie. yo yrihoko purv yrdn ndi pari thiyo. mosale levi kul smuhlai kunai pni bhumu dienn. prmprbhur israelka prmesvrle prtijna grnu bheko ch ki uham svym levi kul smuhka nimti bhetunu hunech.

14

pujahari elajar, nunka chora yhosu ani israelka sbai kul smuhka aguvahrule knanma kun cahi bhumu manishrulai dine bhni nirny gre. prmprbhule dherai aghi tyo trika mosalai ajna grnu bheko thiyo jun trikale uham cahnu hunthy, ki manishrule aphna bhumu chanun. sadhe naum kul smuhka manishrule kun bhumu ks-ksle paune so nirny grnka nimti cittha lga. mosale aghinai adhai kul smuhlai yrdn ndiko purv tirkho bhumu tinihrulai diiseka thie. tr any manishrulai die jstai levi kul smuhlai kunai bhumu dienn. ti bahr kul smuhhrulai tinihrukai bhumu pae. yusuphka chorahru dui kul smuhma vibhajn bheka thie mnsse ani epraim. ani prtyek kul smuhle kehi bhumu prapt gre. tr levi kul smuhka manishrulai kunai bhumu dienn. tinihrulai bsnka nimti kevl kehi shrhrur die. ani yi shrhrur prtyek kul smuhka bhumima thie. tinihrulai aphna psuhru ani khethru pni diiyo. prmprbhule mosadvare ajna gre anasar israelko manishrule bhumu vibhajit gre. ekdirn yhudaka kul smuhbat kehi

manishru gilgalma yhosukham ge. ti manishru mdhye ekjna kniji-yunneka chora kaleb thie. kaleble yhosulai bhne, "prmprbhule kadesbrnema tpaime mero visyma uhamko das mosalai bhnnu bheka kurahru tpaimali yad ch. hami jham jamdai thiyaum prmprbhuka das mosale mlai bhumu hern pthauunubhyo. tys smyma m calis vrsko them. jb m phrkem, jo ysko barema imandari sath maile anubhv greko them. maile mosalai bhne. ti any manishru jo msit geka thie tinihrule manishrulai ti kurahru bhne jsle tinihrulai bhybhith tulyae. tr m samcci nai visvas grem ki prmprbhule tyo bhumu hamilai dinuhunech. yskarn tysdin mosale msit euta prtijna gre. tinle bhne, 'tyo bhumu jham timi gya tyo timro hunech. timra chora-chorihru sdaka nimti tyo bhumiko malik hunechn. m tyo bhumu timilai dinechu. kinbhne timile samccai nai prmprbhu, mera prmesvr mathi visvas greka chau.' "ahile, prmprbhule bhnnu bhe anasar paimalis vrs mm uhamle mlai jivit rakhnu bheko ch. tys smyma hami sbai mrubhumima binakam ghumihidaum. ahile m pcsai vrs pugem. m ajhai utikai blyo chu jitibela mosale mlai bahr pthaeaka them. m tysbela jstai aj pni yuddh grn skchu. ysrth ab mlai tyo phadi des dinuhos jo prmprbhule dherai aghi mlai vcn dinu bheko thiyo. tysssm tpaime sunnu bhyo ki sktisali anaki manishru tyham bsthe. ani shrhrur atynt thula r surksit thie. tr ab, hun skch, prmprbhu mero sath hunuhunch ani prmprbhule bhnnu bhe jhaim tyo bhumu m line chu." yhosule ypunneka chora kaleblai asirvad die. yhosule tinlai apnai hune gri hebron shr die. ani tyo shr ajh pni kniji ypunneka chora kalebko adhinma ch kinbhne usle prmprbhu israelka prmesvr prtijna visvas gre ani uhamko ades paln gre. phile tyo shr lai kityryba bhnnithyo. shrko naum anaki manishru mdhye sbai bhnda mhan manis arbako naumma rakhieko thiyo. tyspchi, tyo bhumima santi chayoyhudaka nimti bhumu

15

tyo bhumu jo yhudalai diieko thiyo tyo kul smuhka majh vibhajn griyo. tyo bhumu edomko simanasmm ani dksinma temanko sin mrubhumism phailieko thiyo. yhudako bhumiko dksini simana khara smudrko dksin ant dekhi suru bheko thiyo. simana akrbin chiruvoko dksinbat jin mrubhumu trph ani mathi kades tir ysko dksintirbat humdai hesron kter adarsamm ani tyhambat krkasmm gyo. yo simana misrko khola ajmon tir bder geko thiyo. ani tyspchi bhumdhy sagr trph aghi bdheko thiyo. yo tinihruko dksini simana ho. tinihruko purvi simana khara smudr kinar dekhi tyo ksetr smm phailieko thiyo, jham yrdn ndi, khara smudr bhitr bhnthyo. tinihruko uttri simana tyo ksetrbat suru bheko thiyo, jham yrdn ndi khara smudr bhitr prves grthy. bethoglmdekhi uttrma betraba smm simana phailieko thiyo. tyo simana bohnko ettan chicler geko thiyo. (bohn, rubenka chora thie.) uttri simana akor vesidekhi dbirko ukalosmm ch. tb simana uttrtrph sojo gilgal tir geko thiyo. gilgal batoko arko ptti ch jun adummim prvt bher geko ch. tyo sano kholako dksin ptti thiyo. tyo simana ensemesko khola pchiltir geko thiyo. tyo simana ensegelma ant bheko thiyo. tyspchi

tyo simana ybusi shrko dksini cheubat hinnom be-
 nsib bher geko thiyo. (tyo ybusi shrlai yruslem bh-
 ninthyo.) tys sthanma tyo simana hinnom bemsiko
 pscimma bheko phadko cucuro tir geko thiyo. yo
 rpaim bemsiko uttrtrph antma thiyo. tys sthan dekhi
 tyo simana neptohko paniko tlaui trph geko thiyo. tys
 pchi tyo simana epron njikka shrhru tir geko thiyo.
 tys sthanma tyo simana ghumer bala tir geko thiyo.
 balalai kirityari pni bhinnch. balama tyo simana
 pscim trph ghumeke thiyo. ani seirko phadi des trph
 geko thiyo. tyo simana yarim prvt (ksalon)ko uttri
 cheusmm bher tltir betsems tir phailieko thiyo. ty-
 ham dekhi tyo simana timrama par grer geko thiyo.
 simana ekonro uttri phad bher phailieko ch. tys
 simana bala prvt par bher sikkron tir sojaim ybnel
 bher bhumdhy sagrma ant bheko thiyo. bhumdhy
 sagr yhudko bhumiko pscimi simana thiyo. ysi
 yhudaka bhumi yi car simanahru bhitir thiyo. yhu-
 daka kulhru yo ksetrma bsthe. yhosule yupneko
 choro kaleblai yhudako nimti tokieko ksetrbhitirko
 kehi bhumi prmpbhule bhnnu bhe jhaim nai die.
 tihni arba kiryarvako shr (jslai hebron shr bhinnch)
 anakka pitale tinlai die. kaleble hebronma bseka tin
 anaki vmsihrlulai tyo sthan chodn badhy tulyae. ti
 vmshru sesai, ahimn r tlmaiti. tinihru anak vmska
 thie. tyspchi kaleb dbir nivasihruko viruddh aghib-
 dhe (phila, dbirlai kiryt seper pni bhinnthyo.) kale-
 ble bhne, “m kiryt seper mathi akrmn grn cahncchu.
 m mere chori aksalai tys manisilal dinechu jsle akrmn
 grer tyo shrlai prast grch. m tys manisilal mero chori
 vivah grn dinechu.” otniel kalebka bhai knjka chora
 thie. otnielle tyo shrlai prast gre, yskarn kaleble aphni
 chori aksalai otnielsng vivah gridie. jb aksa otniel
 kham ai, otnielle aksalai bhne timra babu kalebsit
 pani bheko ubjau bhumiko nimti binti gr. aksa aphna
 pitakham gin. jb tini aphno gdhabat orliin, kaleble
 sodhe, “tm ke cahncches?” aksale uttr diin, “mlai euta
 asirvad dinuhos. tpaimle mlai negvma sukha bhumi
 dinubhyo. dyagri mlai pani bheko kehi bhumi pni
 dinu hos.” ysrth tinle caheko bhumi kaleble die. tinle
 tyo bhumiko panika mathillo ani tllpo pokhrihru die.
 yhudaka kul smuhle tyo bhumi prast gre, jo prmp-
 rbhule timihrlulai dinchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko
 thiyo. prtyek kul smuhle bhumiko ams pae. yhudaka
 kul smuhle negebko dksini amska sbai shrhru prapt
 gre. yi shrhru edomko simana njikai thie. yham ti
 shrhruko suci chh kbsel, eder, yagur, kina, dimona,
 adada, kedes, hasor, yitnan, jip, telem, balot, haso-
 radatta, kiryyoth-hesron (hasor), aman, srma, molada,
 hsgdda, hesmon, betpalet, hsrual, beserba, bijotyua,
 bala, im, esem, eltold, ksil, horma, siklg, mdumna,
 snsna, lbaot, sillhim, en ani rimmon. tyham sb-
 jsmm untisvta shr ani tinka sbai khethru thie. yhu-
 daka kul smuhle pscimi traime bheka shrhru pni pae.
 ti shrhruko suci yham chh estol, sara, asna, janoh,
 engnmm, tpuh, enam, yrmut, adullam, soko, ajeka,
 saraim, aditaim, ani gdera (gderotem) tyham jmma
 caudhvta shrhru ani tinka sbai khethru thie. yhu-
 daka kul smuhlai yi shrhru pni diieh snan, hdasa,
 migdlad, dilan, mispe, yoktel, lakis, boskt, eglon,
 kobbn, lhnam, kitlis, gderot, betdagan, nama ani
 mkkeda. tyham jmma sohrvta shr ani ti vriprika
 sbai khethru thie. yhudaka manishrule yi shrhru pni

paeh libna, eter, asan, yiptah, asna, nsib, kila, akjib
 ani maresa. tyham jmma naumvta shr ani ti vriprika
 khethru thie. yhudaka manishrule ekon shr ani yska
 njikka sbai s-sana shrhru r ti vriprika khethru pni
 prapt gre. tinihrule ekonro pscimko ksetr ani as-
 dod njikka sbai khethru ani shrhru pni pae. asdod
 vriprika sbai ksetr ani s-sana shrhru yhudako bhu-
 mika ams thie. yhudaka manishrule gaja vriprika
 ksetr ani khethru ani tyska njikka bheka shrhru pni
 prapt gre. tinihruko bhumi misrko ndismm lgatar
 phailieko thiyo. ani tinihruko bhumi, bhumdhy smu-
 drko kinara cheu chau smm lgatar thiyo. yhudaka
 manishrulai phadi deska shrhru pni prdan gre. ti
 shrhruko suci yham chh samir, yttir, soko, dnna,
 kirytssna (dbir), anab, estmo, anim, gosen, holon, ani
 giloh. tyham jmma egharvta shrhru ani ti vriprika
 sbai khethru thie. yhudaka manishrulai yi shrhru
 pni diieh arb, duma, esan, yarmun, betppuh, apeka,
 humta, kirytba (hebron) ani sior. tyham naumvta
 shrhru r ti vriprika sbai khethru thie. yhudaka man-
 ishrlulai yi shrhru pni diieh maon, krmel, jip, yuta,
 yijrel, yokdam, janoh, kain, giba ani timna. tyham
 jmma dsvota shrhru ani ti vriprika khethru thie. yhu-
 daka manishrulai yi shrhru pni prdan grieh hlhul,
 betsr, gdor, marat, betnot, eltcon. sbjmma tyham
 chvta shrhru ani ti vriprika sbai khethru thie. 60 yhu-
 daka manishrulai rbbia ani kirytbal jokirytarim yi
 dui shrhru pni diie. 61 yhudaka manishrulai mrub-
 humima bheka shrhru pni diie. yham ti shrhruko su-
 cihh betraba, middin, skaka, 62 nisan, nunko shr
 ani engdi. tyham sbjmma chvta shrhru ani ti vriprika
 sbai khethru thie. 63 yhudaka sena yruslemma bseka
 ybusi manishrulai bahir nikln badhy tulyaun samrth
 bhenn. ysrth ajsmm yruslemma yhudaka manishru
 majh ybusi manishru bschn.

16

yo tyo bhumi ho jo yusuphka kulle prapt gre. yo
 bhumi yriho njikai yrdn ndibat suru bher yrihoko
 jl ksetrsmm lgatar phailieko thiyo. yo yrihoko thik
 purvma thiyo. ysiko simana yriho dekhi mathi tir
 betelko phadi dessmm lgatar phailieko thiye. tyspchi
 tyo simana betel (lajh dekhi arkiko simana atarot trph
 lgatar geko thie. tb simana thlpetiko simanasmm
 pscimtir gyo. tyo simana nimn bethoron trph geko
 thie. tyspchi tyo simana gejer trph ger bhumdhy
 smudr tir phailieko thiyo. ysi mnse ani epraimka
 manishrule aphna bhupirapt gre. mnse ani epraim
 yusuphka chorahru thie. epraimka manishrulai di-
 ieko bhumi yo hoh tinihruko purvi simana atrot-
 ddar, ucc bethoronko njikaibat suru bheko thiyo.
 ani pscimi simana mikmtatbat suru bheko thiyo.
 tyo simana purvtir tantsilo trph ghumer purvtir
 yanohsmm lgatar geko thiyo. tyspchi tyo simana
 yanoh dekhi tltir atarot ani narasmm geko thiyo. tyo
 simana yriholai nchoe smm lgatar ger yrdn ndima
 smapt bheko thie. tyo simana tppuh dekhi pscim
 tir kanako besi trph ger smudrma smapt bheko
 thiyo. yo sbai bhumihru epraimka manishrulai di-
 ieka bhumihun. tys kul smuhka prtyek vmsle yo bhu-
 miko ek ams pae. epraimko simanaka anek shrhru
 vastvma mnseka simana bhitir thie. tr epraimka

manishrule ti shrhru ani ti vriprika khethru pae. tr epraimka manishrule knani manishrulai gejer shr chadn badhy tulyaun smrth thien. yskarn knani manishru epraimi manishru majh bschn. tr knani manishru epraimi manishruka das bheka chn.

17

tb mnsseka kul smuhlai bhumii diiyo. mnsse yusuphka jetha chora thie. mnsseka jetha chora makir thie, jo giladka pita thie. makir ekjna mhan sainik thie, ysrth gilad ani basanka ksethrhu makirka vmslai die. mnsseka kul smuhka any vmshrulai pni bhumii die. ti kulhru abiejer, helek, asriel, sekel, heper ani smida thie. yi sbai manishru yusuphka chora mnssek any chorahru thie. yi maniska kulhrule bhumika aphna ams prapt gre. slophad heperka chora thie. heper giladka chora thie. gilad makirka chora thie ani makir mnssek chora thie. slophdka kunai chorahru thienn tr tinka pamc jna chori thie. tinihruko naum mhla, noa, hogla, milka ani tirsia thiiyo. ti chorihru elijah pujahari, nunka chora yhosu ani sbai aguvahrulkham ge. ti chorihrule bhne, “prmprbhule mosalai bhnnubhyo ki uhamle hamilai tysri nai bhumii diun jsi hamra purus natedarhru-lai diinch.” ysrth tinle prmprbhuko ajna paln gre ani chorihrulai kehi bhumii die. ysri yi chorihrule aphna kakahrule jstai aphno bhumii pae. ysri mnsseka kul smuhka yrdn ndiko pscimtrph dsvta ksethrhu ani yrdn ndiko arko tphrka gilad ani basanka bhumika dui adhik ksethrhu bhe. ysri nai mnsseka kul smuhka yi strihrule pni purshrule jstai bhumii prapt gre. giladko bhumii bamki rheka mnsseka sntanhrulai diiyo. mnsseka bhumihru aser ani mikmtat majhko ksetrma thie. yo skemko njikai ch. ysko simana dksin trph entpuhko ksettrir geko thiiyo. tppuh vriprika bhumii mnsseka thiiyo, tr tppuh shr tinko thien. tppuh shr mnsseko bhumiko simanama thiiyo ani yo epraimka manishruko thiiyo. mnsseko simana dksin tir kanako bemisism lgatar thiiyo. yo ksetr mnsseka kul smuhko thiiyo, tr shrhru epraimka manishruka thie. mnsseko simana ndiko uttr trph thiiyo ani yo pscim trph bhumdhy smudrsmm phailieko thiiyo. dksin tphrko bhumii epraimko thiiyo. ani uttr tphrko bhumii mnsseko thiiyo. bhumdhy smudr pscimi simanama thiiyo. yo simanale uttrma aserko bhumii ani purvma issakarko bhumilai choeko thiiyo. mnsseka manishruko issakar ani aser ksethruma pni shrhru pni thie. betsan, yivlam ani vriprika s-sana shrhru mnsseka kul smuhko thie. mnsseka manishru dor, endor, tanak, migddo ani ti shrhru vriprika s-sana shrhuma pni bsthe. tinihru napotka tin shrhuma pni bsthe. mnsseka manishru ti shrhru prast grn smrth bhenn. ysrth knani manishru tyham bsirhe. tr israelka manishru sktisali bhe. jb ysto bhio tb tinihrule knanka manishrulai aphna nimti kam grn badhy tulyae. tinihrule knani manishrulai yo bhumii chodn badhy tulyaenn. yusuphka kul smuhle yhosusit bat gre r bhne, “tpaimle hamilai bhumiko ek bhag matr dinubhyo. jb kami yti dherai smkhyama chaum, prmprbhule jyada smkhyama asirvad dinu bheko ch, ki smpurn bhumibat hamilai ek bhag matr diyau?” yhosule tinihrulai uttr die, “ydi tinihrusit ati

dherai manishru bhe tb mathi phadi bhumiko jmgnglle bhrieko ksetrma jau ani tyo bhumiko jmgngl phamder tyslai pryog grn skchau. tyo bhumii ahile priiji ani rpai manishruko ho. tr ydi epraimko phadi des tinihruka nimti ati sano bhe ger tyo bhumii leu.” yusuphka sntanle bhne, “hamro lagi prvtrhu prsst bhumii hune chain, tr kami ti bemsihrulai lin sktainaum karn besanko njikai yirjeb besima bsne r vriprika gaumhruma bsne knanika rthhru chn (ani hamro chainn.)” tb yhosule yusuph, epraim ani mnsseka manishrulai bhne, “tr tinihru tyham ati dherai chau. ani tinihru atynt sktisali chau. tinihrule bhumiko ek hissa bhnda adhik paunu prch. tinihrule phadi des line chau. tyo ek jngl ho, tr rukhru kater tys sthanlai bsna nimti asl tulyaun skchau. ani tyo smpurn bhumii tinihruko hunech. knani manishrulai yo bhumii chodn tinihrule vadhy tulyaune chau. tinihru bliya r tinihrusit sktisali hat htiharhu bheta pni tinihrule tinihrulai prajit grnechau.” ses bhumiko vibhajn

18

smst israeli manishru siloma eksath bhela bhe. tys sthanma tinihrule bhet-hune pal lgae. israelka manishrule tyo deslai niytntr gre. tys bhumika smpurn struhrulai tinihrule prast gre. tr tys smy tyham ajh israelka sat kul smuhru thie prmesvrle bhakl grnu bheko bhumii tinihrulai ajh smp pni prapt bheko thien. tyspchi yhosule israelka manishrulai bhne, “tinihruko bhumii lin tinihru kin ytilamo prkhnchau? prmprbhu, tinihruka pita-purkhahruka prmesvrle tyo bhumii tinihrulai dinchu bhnnu bheko ch. ysrth tinihru prtyek kul smuhle tin manishrulai cunnu prch. m ti manishrulai bhumiko nirksn grn pthaune ch. tinihrule tyo bhumiko vivrn linechn ani tinihru phrker mkham aunechn. tinihrule tyo bhumilai sat bhagma vibhajn grnechn. yhuda r yusuphka manishrule aphna bhumii dksinma linechn. tr tinihrule bhumiko vivrn dinu prnech ani tyslai sat bhag grnechn. mlai mancitr lyai deu ani kun kulle kun bhumii prapt grne so prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle nirny grun. levi manishrule bhumiko hissa paumdainn. tinihruko hissa pujahariko rupma prmprbhuko seva grnu ho. gad, ruben, mnsseka adha kul smuhle tinihrulai bhakl grieka bhumii paiskeka chn. ti yrdn ndiko purvtrph chn. prmprbhuka das mosale tyo bhumii tinihrulai diiskeka chn.” ysrth ti cunieka manishru tyo bhumii hern ani tysbare vivrn lekhnika nimti ge. yhosule tinihrulai bhne, “pura bhumima jau ani tysko vivrn lekh. tyspchi m kham siloma au. tys pchi m cittha grnechu ani prmprbhule tinihruka nimti bhumii vibhajn grun.” ysrth manishru tys bhumima ge. manishru smpurn bhumima ge ani yhosuka nimti tysko vivrn lekhe. tinihru sbaila shrhruko suci tyar ge ani bhumilai sat bhagma vibhajn gre. tyspchi tinihru yhosu kham siloma phrke. yhosule siloma prmprbhuko smks tinihruko nimci cittha gre. ys prkar yhosule bhumii vibhajit gre ani prtyek kul smuhlai bhumiko ams die. tyo bhumii binyaminko kul smuhlai diiyo jo yhuda ani yusuphka ksethruko majhma thiiyo. binyaminka kul smuhka prtyek vmsle aphno bhumii prapt gre. binyaminko

nimti cuniekio bhumi yo hoh yrdn ndibat uttri simana suru bheko thiyo. simana yrihko uttri kinar bher phailieko thiyo. tस्पचि simana पस्चिम तिर पर्वत्ये दस्थर phailieko thiyo. betvanko purvma npugesmm simana phailier geko thiyo. तस्पचि simana दक्षिणमा लुज (betel) तिर phailiyo. त्ब simana अत्रोददर तिर ज्हर्यो. अत्रोददर तिलो bethoronko दक्षिणो पधमथि अवस्थित च. bethoronko दक्षिणी पधमा त्यो simana दक्षिणतर्फ ग्हुमेर पधको पस्चिम तिर phailieko thiyo. simana किर्यथाल तर्फ phailieko thiyo (यसलै किर्यथारिम प्नी भनिन्छ.) यो श्र यहुदका मानिश्रुको thiyo. यो पस्चिमी simana thiyo. दक्षिण simana किर्यथारिमको न्जिकबत सुरु ब्हेर नेपथो मुहान तर्फ geko thiyo. तस्पचि simana र्पाइरुको बेमि उत्रमा ब्हेको हिनन चोराको बेमिस्को न्जिकाको पधको प्धेद तिर phailieko thiyo. simana य्बुसी श्रको थिक् दक्षिणमा ब्हेको हिनन बेमिस्को तर्फ ज्हेको thiyo. तस्पचि simana एनरोल तर्फ geko thiyo. त्याम, त्यो simana अत्रोददर तर्फ ग्हुमेर एन्सेम तर्फ geko thiyo. simana ग्लिलो तर्फ phailieko thiyo (ग्लिलो, पधमा अदुममिम उकालोको न्जिकमा च.) त्यो simana रुबेनको चोरो बोह्नो नाउमको म्हान सिला तिर ज्हेको thiyo. त्यो simana अरबको उत्र तिर phailieko thiyo र अरबमा न्नी ज्हेको thiyo. तस्पचि त्यो simana ब्थोग्लाको उत्र तर्फ ब्हेर क्खारा स्मुद्रको उत्रि किनारमा अन्त ब्हेको thiyo. यो त्याहि स्थान हो ज्हाँ प्गुगेर यर्दन न्दी स्मुद्रमा प्रवेस हुन्छ. त्यो दक्षिणी simana thiyo. यर्दन न्दी पुर्वी simana thiyo. य्सी यो भुमि बिन्यामिन्को कुल स्मुहलाई प्रदान ग्ुरियो. ति सबाइतर्का सिमानाहरू थिए. प्रत्येक कुलले अ्पनो भुमि प्राप्त गरे. यी तिनिहरूा श्रहरूु थिहो यिहो, बेथोग्ला, एमोक्सि. बेत-अरबा, स्मारिम, बेतेल, अब्बिम, पारा, ओप्रा, क्परममोनी, ओपनी अनी गेबा. त्याम बाहर श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु थिए. बिन्यामिन्को कुल स्मुहले गिबोन, रामा, बेरोत, मिसपा, क्पिरा, मोसा, रेकेम, यिरू, त्रला, 28सेला, एलेफ, य्बुसी श्र (अर्थात् यरुसलेम), गिबत अनी किर्यत. त्याम काउध श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु थिए. बिन्यामिन्का कुल स्मुहले यी सबाइ क्सेथरु प्राप्त गरे. 28

19

त्ब य्होसुले सिमोन कुल स्मुहका सबाइ व्मश्रुलाई तिनिहरूा भुमिका भ्ग प्रदान गरे. तिनिहरूले प्राप्त ग्रेको भुमि त्यो इलाका भित्र थिहो यहुदका थिए. तिनिहरूले जो प्राप्त गरे ति यिहुन्हु बेरसेबा (सेबा प्नी भनिन्छ.), मोलादा, ह्जर्सुअल, बाला, एसेम, एतेलाद, बतुल, होरमा, सिल्ग, बेतमर्काबोत, हर्सुसा, बेतलबोत अनी सारुहेन. त्समा तेहर श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका स्मत् क्थेथरु थिए. तिनिहरूले अिन, रिमोन, एतेर, अनी असान श्रहरूु प्नी प्राप्त गरे. त्समा कार श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका सबाइ क्थेथरु थिए. तिनिहरूले श्रहरूु व्रिप्रीका लाद-बेअर स्ममका सबाइ क्थेथरु प्नी पारे. य्सी त्यो क्सेतर् थियो जो सिमोनको कुल स्मुहलाई प्रदान ग्ुरिएको थियो. प्रत्येक कुलले अ्पना भुमि प्राप्त गरे. सिमोनको भ्गको भुमि यहुदाले प्राप्त ग्रेको इलाका भित्र थियो. यहुदका मानिश्रुको भुमि तिनिहरूलाई काहिको भन्दा ज्वादा थियो. य्स्थ सिमोन्का मानिश्रुले तिनिहरूो भुमिको अम्स प्राप्त गरे. तेस्रो कुल स्मुहको अ्पना ज्मिन प्राप्त गर्ने ज्बुलुनहरूु थिए. ज्बुलुन्का प्रत्येक कुल स्मुहले तिनिहरूलाई भ्गाल् ग्ुरिहा भुमि प्राप्त गरे. ज्बुलुन्को भुमिको सिमाना सारिदस्म र्हेको थियो. तस्पचि त्यो simana पस्चिम तर्फ मर्लास्म प्हाइलर थिक् डबेसेलै भ्थेत पुगेको थियो. तस्पचि

त्यो simana योक्नाम न्जिको सम्दहुरो ग्ल्चि ब्हेर geko thiyo. तस्पचि त्यो simana सारिदो पुर्वबत ग्हुमेर क्सिलोतबोर् स्म प्गुगे. सिमाना दाबर्त देक्की प्हाइलर यापि स्म प्गुगे. तस्पचि त्यो simana पुर्वतर् ग्थेपेर अनी इत्हकासिन तिर प्हाइलैको थियो. त्यो simana रिमोनमा अन्त ब्हेको थियो. तस्पचि त्यो simana ग्हुमेर नेअर्तर्फ geko thiyo. नेअदेक्की त्यो simana ग्हुमेर उत्रमा हन्तोन अनी तस्पचि इपथ्थेल्लो बेमिस्म प्हाइलैको थियो. यो simana भित्रै काथ्थ, न्हल्ल, सिम्रोन, इलाह अनी बेतेलेहम श्रहरूु थिए. त्याम ज्ममा बाहर श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका सबाइ क्थेथरु थिए. य्सी, यी श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु ज्बुलुनलाई दिए. ज्बुलुन्का प्रत्येक कुलले भुमिका अ्पना अम्स प्राप्त गरे. भुमिको काउथो अम्स इसाकर्को कुल स्मुहलाई प्रदान ग्ुर्यो. त्स कुल स्मुहका प्रत्येक व्मस्ले भुमिको अ्पनो हिस्सा प्राप्त गरे. त्स कुल स्मुहलाई प्रदान ग्ुरिएको भुमि यो होह यिर्जल, क्सुल्लोत, सुनेम, ह्प्राइम, स्योन, अनाहार्त, रब्बित, क्सियोन, एबेस, रेमेत, एन्गन्निम, एन्हदा अनी बेत्सेस. तिनिहरूो सिमानाले तबोर्, श्सुमा अनी बेत्सेमस्म geko thiyo. त्यो simana यर्दनन्दिमा तुंग्गिको थियो. त्समा ज्ममा सोहर श्रहरूु र ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु थिए. यी श्रहरूु त्यो भुमिका अम्स थिहो जो इसाकर्को कुल स्मुहलाई दिएको थियो. प्रत्येक व्मस्ले भुमिको अ्पनो भ्ग पारे. भुमिको पाम्काउम भ्ग अस्को कुल स्मुहलाई दीयो. त्स कुल स्मुहका प्रत्येक व्मस्ले भुमिको अ्पना भ्ग पारे. त्स कुल स्मुहलाई दिएको भुमि यो होह हेल्त, ह्लि, बेतेन, अक्साप, अल्लमेलेक, अमाद अनी मिसाल्. य्स्को पस्चिमी simana कर्मेल प्रवर्त अनी स्योर्लबनात्स्म प्हाइलैको थियो. तस्पचि सिमाना पुर्व तर्फ ग्हुम्यो र बेत्दागोस्म पुगेको थियो. त्यो सिमानाले ज्बुलुन अनी यिपथेल्लो बेमिलै भ्थेताेको थियो. तस्पचि त्यो simana बेतेमेक अनी न्नेल्को उत्र तर्फ geko thiyo. त्यो सिमानाले काबुल्को उत्र पार ग्ुर्यो. तस्पचि त्यो simana एब्रोन, र्होब, ह्मोन अनी कानातर्फ प्हाइलैको थियो. त्यो simana म्हा-सिदोन तर्फ ल्गार्तर्फ प्हाइलैको थियो. तस्पचि त्यो simana दक्षिणमा रामा तिर प्हरकेको थियो. त्यो simana तायर्को सुदर्थ श्र तर्फ ल्गार्तर्फ प्हाइलर geko thiyo. तस्पचि त्यो simana ग्हुमेर होसातिर geko thiyo. त्यो simana अक्जिब, उम्मा, अपेक अनी र्होब न्जिको स्मुद्रमा तुंग्गिको थियो. स्बज्ममा त्समा बाइस श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु थिए. ति श्र अनी ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु अस्को कुल स्मुहलाई प्रदान ग्ुरिहा थिए. त्स कुल स्मुहका प्रत्येकले भुमिको अ्पना-अ्पना हिस्सा प्राप्त गरे. भुमिको चाइताउम भ्ग न्पतलिको कुल स्मुहलाई दीयो. त्स कुल स्मुहका प्रत्येक व्मस्ले भुमिका अ्पना भ्ग पारे. तिनिहरूो भुमिको सिमाना सान्न्निम न्जिको विसाल बर्कस्देक्की सुरुब्हेको थियो. यो हेलेप्को न्जिका च. तस्पचि त्यो simana अदामिनेकेब अनी य्बनेल ब्हेर geko thiyo. त्यो simana ल्क्पुहम तर्फ ल्गार्तर्फ प्हाइलर यर्दन न्दिमा तुंग्गिको थियो. त्ब त्यो simana अज्मोतबोर् हुमदाइ पस्चिम तर्फ प्हर्क्यो. तस्पचि त्यो ज्बुलुन्को दक्षिणी किनारा हुमदाइ हुक्को प्गुगे अस्को पस्चिमी किनारा अनी त्स्पत्ति यर्दन न्दिको पुर्वपची चोयो यी सिमानाहरूु भित्र केहि सुदर्थ श्रहरूु थिए. ति श्रहरूु सिद्धिम, सेर, ह्मम्त, रक्कत, क्किनरेत, अदामा, रामा, हासोर, केदेस, एदेरि, एन्हसोर, यिरोन, मिग्दले, होरेम, बेतनात अनी बेत्सेम. ज्ममा त्समा उन्नाइस श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका सबाइ क्थेथरु थिए. यी श्रहरूु अनी ति व्रिप्रीका क्थेथरु न्पतलिका कुल स्मुहलाई दिए. त्स कुल स्मुहका प्रत्येकले अ्पना भुमि प्राप्त गरे. तस्पचि दान साताउम कुल स्मुह थियो ज्सालै भुमि दीयो. यो त्यो भुमि हो जो तिनिहरूलाई दिएको थियोह सोरा, एस्ताल, इसेम, सल्लबिन,

ayyalon, itla, elon, timna, ekron, eltke, gibbton, balat, yhud, bnebrk, gtrimon, meyrkon, rkon jopako ani njikka ilaka. tr danka manishrulai aphno bhumu linma kst thiyo. tyham sktisali struhru thie ani danka manishrule tinihrulai sjilaisit prast grn skenn. ysrtth danka manishru israelko utttrtrph ge ani leseemko viruddh lde. tinihrule laesahlai prast gre ani tyham jo bsthe tinihrulai mare. ysrtth danka manishru leseem shрма bse. tinihrule naum danma privrttn gre kinbhne tyo tinihruko kul smuhka pitako naum thiyo. yi smst shr ani ti vriprika khethru danka kul smuhlai diiyo. prtyekle bhumiko aphno bhag pae. ysri aguvahrule bhumu vibhajn grne ani vibhinn kul smuhlai ti prdan grine kary purn gre. tinihrule kary smapt griske pchi israelka smst manishrule nunka chora yhosulai pni kehi bhumu prdan grne niscy gre. tinlai prtijna grieko bhumu jo thiyo. tinle jo bhumu prapt grun bhni prmprbhule ajna dinu bheko thiyo. ysrtth yhosulai tinihrule epraimko parvty desko timntshersh shr prdan gre. yo tyhi shr thiyo jo tinlai cahinch bhni yhosule tinihrulai bhneka thie. ysrtth yhosule tyo shrlai drdh tulyae ani tyham bse. ysri yi sbai bhumihru israelka vibhinn kul smuhma vibhajit grie. pujahari elajar, nunka chora yhosu ani prtyek kul smuhka aguvahru bhumu vibhajn grn siloma bhela bhe. tinihru bhet-hune palko prvesdharma prmprbhuko smks bhela bhe. ysri tinihrule bhumu vibhajn purn gre.

20

tb prmprbhule yhosulai bhnnu bhyo, “maile timihru-lai nirdes din maile mosalai ajna gre jhaim surksaka visesh shrhru nirman grn israelihurulai bhn. israelihur-lai srn sthanko visesh shrhru niyukt grnu bhn. ydi kunai manisla arko manisalai march, tr tyo anjanma ho ani usle tys manisalai marn caheko hoin bhne us-lai marn cahne uska aphanthrubat luknka nimti tyo srn shрма jan skch. “tys manisla je grnuprch tyo yo ho. jb tyo bhager ti shrhru mdhye eutama janch. tyo tys shrko prves dharma rokier ubhinu prch ani manishruka aguvahrulai bhnnu prch ke bheko thiyo. tb aguvahrule tyslai shрма prves grn dine chn. tys-lai tinihrumgai bsn diun. tr tys manisalai kheddai aune manis sharma pchyaumadi aun sknech. ydi ysto bhyo bhne shrka aguvahrule uslai chodnu humdain. tinihrule tys manislo rksa grnuprch jo tinihru kham surksako nimti aekoch kinbhne tysle euta manisalai anjanma mareko thiyo. u krodhit bheko thien, ani tys manisalai marne vojna greko thien. tyo manisalai tys shrko nyaylyle tysko nyay ngre smm tys sharma bsnu prnech. ani prdhan pujahariko mrtyu nhunjel tyo tys sharma bsnu prnech. tyspchi tyo apnai ghr bheko sharma phrki jansknech, jhambat tyo vykti bhageko thiyo.” ysrtth israelka manishrule “srnsthān-shrhru” ghosna grnko nimti kehi shrhru cune. ti shrhru thieh galilma nptaliko phadi des kades epraimko phadi des skemma.yhudako phadi desma kirytrba (hebron). rubenko bhumiko mrubhumi ilakako yri-hodekhi yrdn ndi pari purvko beser, gadko bhumu giladko maron, mnsseka bhumima basanko golan. kunai israeli va kunai videsi tinihrumajh bsne jslе anjanma ksailai mareka thie, uninhrulai surksaka ti

shrhru mdhye eutama bhager jan diinthyo. tb tyo manis tyham surksit hunskthien ani ksaidvara, jslе tys-lai khedirhethyo, tyslai maridinthe. tys manislai tys shrko adalt dvara jamc grinech.

21

levi kul smuhka saskhru pujahari elajar, nunka chora yhosu ani israelka any kul smuhka saskhrusit bat grn ge. yo kura knanko bhumiko silo sharma bhyo. levi aguvahrule tinihrulai bhne, “hamihurulai bsna nimti shrhru dinu bhni mosadvara prmprbhule timihru-lai ades dieka thie. ani uhamle hamilai khethru pni dinu jham hamra psuhru crchn, bhni tpaimlai ades dinu bheko thiyo.” ysrtth israelka manishrule prmp-rbhuko yo adesko paln gre. tinihrule levi manishrulai yi shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti ti vriprika bhumu die. khatiko kul, leviko vms smuhka pujahari harunka vmsjhru thie. khati vmska amslai tehr shrhru diie jo yhuda, simon ani binyaminka ilaka bhitr thie. any khati kulhrulai ds shrhru diie jo epraim, dan ani adha mnsseka ilaka bhitr thie. gerson kulka manishrulai tehr shrhru prdan grie. yi shrhru ti ilakama thie jo issakar, aser, nptali ani basanma bheko adha mnsseka thie. mrari kulka manishrulai bahr shrhru diie. yi bahr shrhru ruben, gad ani jbulunka ilakabat aeke thie. ysri israelka manishrule levi manishrulai yi shrhru ani ti vriprika khethru die jsi prmprbhule mosalai bhnnu bheko thiyo. yi naumhru ti shrhruka hun jo yhuda ani simonko ilakama thie. khat kulbat shrhru phila levihurulai prdan griyo. levihurulai tinihrule die kirytr-arba (yo hebron ho. ysko naum arbanamko manisko naumbat rakhieko thiyo. arba anakka pita thie.) tinihruka psuhruka nimti pni khatihrule shr cheuka kehi bhumu tinihrulai die. tr kirytrba shr vriprika khet ani smana shrhru ypunneka chora kalebka thie. ysrtth tinihrule hebron shr harunka vmslai die (hebron srnsthān-shr thiyo.) harunka sntanhru-lai tinihrule libna, yttir, estmo, holon, dbir, ain, yutta ani betsemes pni die. tinihrulai psuhruko nimti pni ti shrhru njikka kehi bhumu tinihrule die. tinihrule ti dui smuhhrulai nai shrhru die. tinihrule harunka sntanlai shrhru die jo binyaminka kul smuhka thie. yi shrhru giban, geba, anatot ani almon thie. tinihrule yi car shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti yi shrhru njikaika kehi bhumu tinihrulai dieka thie. tyham jmma tinihrule pujaharihurulai tehr shrhru prdan gre. (sbai pujaharihru harunka sntanhru thie.) tinihrule tinihruka psuhruka nimti pni prtyek shr njikaika kehi bhumu tinihrulai die. khat vmska any manishrulai ti shrhru prdan grie jo epraim kul smuhka ksetrma thie. tinihrule yi shrhru pae. epraimko phadi deska skem shr. (skem ek srn sthan shr thiyo.) tinihrule gejer, kibsaime ani bethhoron pni prapt gre. epraimle tinihrulai car shrhru ani prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumu tinihruka psuhruka nimti die. danko kul smuhle tinihrulai eltke, gibbtaun, ayyalon ani gatrimmon die. danle tinihrulai car shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumu die. mnsseko adha kul smuhle tinihrulai tanak r gtrimon die. yo mnsseko adha kul smuhle tinihrulai dui shr ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek

shr vriprika kehi bhumi die. khat kulka bamki manishrule jmma ds shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi pae. gerson kul pni levi kul smuhma thie. tinihrule yi shrhru pae hmsseka adha kul smuhle tinihrulai basanko goln die. (goln srnsth-an-shr thiyu.) mnssele tinihrulai bestra pni die. yo mnsseka adha kul smuhle jmma dui shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi die. issakar kul smuhle tinihrulai kisyon, dabrt, yrmt ani engnnim die. issakarle jmma car shrhru r tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi tinihrulai die. aserka kul smuhle tinihrulai misal, abdon, helkat, ani rhob die. jmma aserle tinihrulai car shrhru r tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi die. nptali kul smuhle tinihrulai galilko kedes die. (kedes srnsth-an-shr thiyu.) nptalile tinihrulai hmmotdr ani krtan pni die. nptalile jmma tin shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi die. gerson kulle jmma tehr shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi pae. any levismuh mrari kulka thie. mrari kulle yi shrhru pae hmbulunka kul smuhle tinihrulai yoknam, krta, dimma, ani nhlal die. jbulunle jmma car shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika kehi bhumi die. ruben kul smuhle tinihrulai beser, yhsa, kdemot, ani mepat die. rubenle jmma car shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika bhumi tinihrulai die. gad kul smuhle tinihrulai giladko ramot die. (ramot srnsth-an-shr thiyu.) tinihrulai mhnaim, hesbon ani yajer pni tinihrulai die. tinihrulai gadle jmma car shrhru ani tinihruka psuhruka nimti prtyek shr vriprika bhumi tinihrulai die. ysi, antim levi kulle jmma bahr shrhru prapt gre. ysi levihrule jmma athcalis shrhru ani aphna psuhruka nimti hrek shr vriprika kehi bhumi prapt gre. yi sbai shrhru ti ilakama thie jo any kul smuhhruka thie. yi prtyek shrma aphna psuhruka nimti kehi bhumi thiyu. prtyek shrka nimti tyo prkrt thiyu. ysi prmprbhule prtijna grnu bhyo jo uhamle israelka manishrulai dinu bhnnubheko thiyu. uhamle manishrulai sbai bhumi dinubhyo jo uhamle prtijna grnu bheko thiyu. manishrule bhumi lie ani tyham bse. ani prmprbhule tinihrulai, uhamle tinihruka aguvahrusit prtijna grnu bhe jstai, aphno bhumika caraitir santi prdan grndinu bhyo. tinihruka kunai pni struhrule tinihrulai prast grenn. prmprbhule israelka manishrulai hrek strulai prast grn dinubhyo. prmprbhule hrek prtijna purn grnubhyo jo uhamle israelka manishru prtii grnu bheko thiyu. tyham kunai pni prtijnahru bamki rhenn jslai purn grn cuknu bhyo. prtyek prtijna sty hun ayo.

22

tyspchi yhosule ruben, gad ani mnsse kul smuhhruka sbai manishrulai sbhama bolae. “prmprbhuka das mosale timihrulai dieka ti sbai ades paln gre ani tinihrule mero sbai adeshr pni paln gryau. timihrule aru israeli kul smuhhru lai chodidiyau. sbai adeshr savdhanisit paln gryau jun prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrle timihrulai dinubheko thiyu. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle israelka manishrulai

santi prdan grne prtijna dinubheko thiyu. r prmprbhule uhamko vcn ahile raknhu bhyo. ysrth ab timihru ghr jan skchau. prmprbhuka das mosale timihrulai yrdn ndiko purv tphrko bhumi dieka chn. ab timihru tys bhumima aphno ghrma jan skchau. tr yad rakh-tyo niym paln grnu prch jo mosale timihrulai dieka thie. timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr lai prem grnu prch ani uhamka ajnahruko sda-srvda paln grnu prch. timihrule lgatar anusrn ani lgatar uttm prkarle uhamko sevalai jarirakhnu prch.” tb yhosule tinihrulai bida die r tinihru ghr phrke. mosale mnsseka adha kul smuh lai basan bhumi dieka thie. yhosule mnsseka arko adha kul smuh lai yrdn ndiko pscim tphrko bhumi die. yhosule tinihrulai asirvad die ani tinihrulai ghr pthai die. tinle bhne, “timihru atynt dhni bheka chau. timihrusit anek psuhru chn. timihruka dherai sun ani camdi ani bhumuly mnihr chn. timihrusit dherai sundr bstrhruchn. timihrule timra struhrubat anek vstuhru lgyau. timihru ghr jau ani ti vstu timihru majh vibhajn gr.” ysi ruben, gad ani mnsseka adha kul smuhhruka manishrule israelka any manishrulai chader knanko siloma ge. tinihrule tyo sthan chode ani giladma phrke. timihru aphnai bhumiko ghrma ge tinihrulai tyo bhumi mosale dieka thie. prmprbhule tyo bhumi tinihrulai dinu bhni mosalai ajna grnu bheko thiyu. ruben, gad ani mnsseka adha kulka manishru glilot namk sthanma ge. yo yrdn ndiko cheu knan des bhitr thiyu. tyham tinihrule sundr bedi nirman gre. tr israelka any manishru, jo ajhsmm siloma nai thie, yi tin kul smuhle nirman greka bediko visyama tinihrule sune tyo bedi glilot namk sthanma knanko simanama thiyu. yo yrdn ndiko njikaima israel trph thiyu. israelka sbai manishru yi tin kul smuh prtii atynt krodhit bhe. tinihru eksath bhela bhe ani tinihruko viruddh ldaim grne niscy gre. ysrth israelihrule kehi manishrulai ruben, gad ani mnsseka adha kulka manishrusit batcitr grn pthae. yi manishruka aguva pujahari elajarka chora pinhas thie. tinihrule kul smuhhruka dsjina aguvahrulai pni tyham pthae. tys silohma bheka israeli kul smuhka prtyek privarbat ek manis thie. ysrth yi egharjina manishru gilad tir ge. tinihru ruben, gad ani adha kul mnsseka manishrusit kura grn ge. ti egharjina manishrule tinihrulai bhne, “israelka smst manishrule timihrulai sodhchn; kin timihrule israelka prmesvrko viruddh ysto kura gryau? kin timihru prmprbhu viruddh bhyau? kin timihrule timihru svymka nimti ek bedi nirman gryau? timihrulai thaha ch yo prmesvrko updesko viruddh ho. yad gr porma ke bheko thiyu? tys pakko karnle hami ajh duhkh bhogirhe chaum. tyo mahapako karnle prmesvrle israelka dherai jsto manishrulai sahari vi-rami tulyaunu bhyo. tyo mhamariko karnle aj pni hami duhkh bhogi rheka chaum. ani ahile timihru tyhi kura grirhechau. timihru prmprbhuko viruddh bhirhechau. ke timihru prmprbhuko anusrn grn asvikar grchau? ydi timihrule ge grirhechau tyo rokenau bhne prmprbhu israelka prmesvr hami hrek manis prtii krodhit hunuhunech. ydi timihru bhumiko puja arcna ko nimti tyti uttm nbhe hamro bhumitir au. prmprbhuko pal hamro bhumima ch. timihrule hamro kehi bhumi lin sknechau, ani tyham bsn skne chau. tr prmprbhuko viruddh ngr. arko

vedi nirman ngr. hamro bhet-hune palma prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko vedi chmdaich. “jerhka chora akan naumko manislai smjh. usle ti vstuhulai dhvms gr-nuprch bhne ajnalai paln grn asvikar gre. tyo ek manisle prmesvrko niym bhng gre, tr israelka smst manishrule dnd pae. usko papko karn akanko mr-tyu bhyo sathai any dherai manishruko pni mrtyu bhyo.” ruben, gad ani adha mnsseka kul smuhhruka manishrule ti eghar manishrulai uttr die r tinihrule bhne, “prmprbhu hamra prmesvr hunuhunch, pheri pni hami bhncchau, ki prmprbhu hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. ani hamile kin yo kam gryau tyo prmesvrle jannu hunch. hami cahncchau ki timihrule pni yo jannuprch. timihrule nyay grn skchau, hamile ke gryaum. ydi hamile kehi glti gryaum bhni timihru visvas grchau bhne, timihrule hamilai marn skchau. ydi hamile prmesvrko niym bhng gryaum bhne prmprbhulai nai hamilai dnd diun bhni yacna grnuhos. ke hamile hombli, annbli ani melblihu arpn grnka nimti yo bedi nirman greka haum bhni timihru thanchau? ahm! hamile tyo karn ys lai nirman greka hoinaum. hamile yo vedi kin nirman gryaum? hamilai dr thiyo ki bhvisyama timihruka manishrule hamilai timihruko rastrko ek bhag ho bhnn asvikar grechn tb timihruka manishrule bhnn skchn ki hamihru israelka prmprbhu prmesvrko aradhan grn sktainau. timihruka manishrule bhnn skchn prmesvrle timihru r hami bicko simanako nimti yrdn bnaunu bhyo, ‘ani ti ruben r gadka manishrule israelma kehi bhag chain.’ yskarn timihruka chora-chorihrule hamra chora-chorihrulai prmprbhuko aradhna grn rokn sknechn. “ysrth hamile yo vedi nirman grne niscy gryaum. tr hamile ys lai bhetihru ani bli cdhaunko nimti upyog grne vojna greka thienaum. hamilai vedi cahieko vastvik karn yo ho ki hami hamra manishrulai timihrule seva grne prmesvrlai nai hamile pni aradhna grchau bhni dekhainlai ho. yo vedi, timihru ani hamihruka nimti ani hamra bhvisyaka smst sntanhruka nimti hamile prmprbhuko aradhna grchau, bhne kurako prman hunech. hami hamra homblihu, annblihu ani melblihu prmprbhulai prdan grechbaum. timihruka sntanhulai hurkaun hami pni svym timihru jstai israelka manishru haum bhni janun bhne hamile caheko ho. bhvisyama ydi ysto hunech timihruka sntanhule yo bhnlan hamihru israelka hoinau, tb hamra sntanhule bhnn sknechn, ‘her! hami bhnda aghi bamceka hamra pita-purkhahrule ek vedi nirman greka chn. tyo vedi pvitr palma bheko prmprbhuko vedi jstai nai ch. hami yo vedilai blihu cdhaun pryog grdainau-yo vedi ysko prman ho ki hami israelka bhag haum.’ “samccai nai hami prmprbhuko viruddh jan cahmdainaum. uhamko anusrn ngrne hamro iccha chain. hami jandcham sty vedi tyhi matr ho jo pvitr palko smks ch. tyo vedi prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko ho.” pujahari pinhas ani tinitis bheka aguvahrule ruben, gad ani mnsseka adha kul manishrule bheka yi kurahru sune. yi manishrule stykura bhndaichn bhni timihru sntust bhe. yskarn pujahari pinhasle bhne, “ab hamilai thaha bhyo ki prmprbhu hamismg hunuhunch. ani hami jandcham ki timihru uhamko viruddh genaum. hami khusi chaum ki israelka manishru prmprbhudvara

dndit hune chainn.” tb pinhas ani aguvahrutys sthan chader ghrtprh ge. tinihrule ruben ani gadka manishrulai gilad bhumima chade r knan tir phrke ani timihru israelka manishru kham ge ke bheko thiyo tyo bhne. israelka manishru pni sntust bhe. tinihru khusi bhe ani prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhae. tinihrule ruben, gad ani mnsseka manishruko viruddh ger ldaim ngrne nirny gre. tinihrule tyo thaum jham ti manishru bsthe tyo thaumlai dhvms ngrne niscy gre. ruben ani gadka manishrule tyo vedilai euta naum prdan gre. tinihrule tys thaumko naum “saksi” rakhe hami tyo visvas grchau prmprbhu nai prmesvr hunuhunch bhne prman grchau.”

23

prmprbhule israelihrulai timihruka vripri bheka struhubat santi prdan grnu bhyo. prmprbhule israelai surksit tulyaunu bhyo. dherai vrs biter ge, ani yhosu atynt brddh bhe. ys bela yhosule smst budha aguvahr, kul naykhu, nyaykrtahr, ani israeli manishruka adhi karihruko sbha rakhe. yhosule bhne, “m atynt brddh bheko chu. timihrule ti kurahru dekhayau jo prmprbhule hamra struhru prt grnu bhyo. uhamle hamilai shayta grn yso grnubhyo. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruko nimti yuddh grnu bhyo. maile timihrulai bhneka kura smjh. timihruka manishrule yrdn ndi ani pscimma bhumdhy smudr majkho bhumi prapt grn skne chau. maile tyo bhumi timihrulai dine vcn dieko them. tr timihrule tsys lai ajh adhi karma lieka chainau. tr prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle tyham bseka manishrulai tyo bhumi chadn vadhy tulyaunu hunech. timihrule tyo bhumi line chau. prmprbhule tyham bsne manishrulai bhumi chodn vadhy tulyaunu hunech. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruka nimti yso grne vcn dinu bheko ch. “prmprbhule hamilai ajna grnu bheka sbai kurahru paln grn timihru savdhan hunuprch. mosako vyvsthako pustkma lekhiaka hrek kura paln gr. tyo niymbat tadha nphrknu. hamro majh ajh pni kehi manishru bsekachn jo israelka manis hoinn. ti manishrule timihruka apnai devtahruko puja grchn. timihruko devtahruko seva athva timihrule puja ngr. timihrule prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko anusrn grdai januprch. biteka smyama timihrule yso greka thiyaun ani timihrule yso grdai januprch. prmprbhule anek mhan ani sktisali rastrhrulai prast grnma shayta prdan grnubhyo. prmprbhule ti manishrulai chodn badhy tulyaunu bhyo. timihrulai prast grn kunai rastprni smrth bhen. prmprbhuko shyog dvara israelka ek manisle struhruka hjar sainiklai prast grn ske. kin? kinbhe prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr timihruko nimti ldu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule yso grne prtijna dinu bheko thiyo. ysrth timihrule prmprbhu timra prmesvrlai prem grirhnu prch. “prmprbhuko anusrn grn nchod. ti any manishruko mitr nbn jo israeli hoinn. timihruka kunai manishrusit vivah ngr. tr ydi timihru yi manishruka mitr bnyau bhne. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruka struhulai prast grnma shyoh grnuhune chain. yi manishru timihruka nimti paso jstai hunechn. tinihrule timihrulai timra

akhamma dhumva r dhulo pre jstai kst dinechn. ani timihrluai yo uttm bhumi chodn badhy tulyaune chn. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrluai yo bhumi dinubhyo. tr ydi timihrule yo ajna paln grenau bhne timihrule yslai gumaun skchau. “ab prayh mero mrtyu hune smy bhyo. timihru jandchau ani samcchai visvas grchau ki prmprbhule timihruka nimti mhan karyhru grnu bheko ch. timihrluai thaha ch. ki uhamle aphna kunai pni prtijna purn grn cuknu bhen. prmprbhule sbai prtijna purn grnu bhyo jo uhamle hamismg grnu bheko thiyu. prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle hami prtj grnu bheko hrek uttm prtijna sty bheko ch. tr tsyri nai prmprbhule uhamka any prtijnahrulai sty tulyaunu hunech. uhamle vcn dinu bheko ch ki ydi timihrule nramro kura gryau bhne timihru mathi nramra kurahru ghtnechn. uhamle vcn dinu bheko ch ki uhamle timihrluai dinu bheko yo uttm bhumibat nikln tinihrulai uhamle badhy tulyaunu hunech. ydi timihrule prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrsit greko krar paln grn asvikar gryau bhne ysto hunech. ydi timihrule any devtahruko puja gryau bhne, yo bhumi gumaune chau. ydi timihrule yso gryau bhne timihru prtj prmprbhu atynt krodhit hunuhunech. tb uhamle timihrluai dinu bheko yo uttm bhumi turnnt chodn badhy tulyaune ch.”

24

yhosule israelka sbai kul smuhhrulai skemma ek-sath bhela hun bolae. tb unle budha-prdhanhru kulnaykhr, ani israelka adhikarihru, ani nyaykrt-tahru r saskhrulai pni bolae. yi manishru prmesvr smks ubhie. yhosule smst manishrluai bhne. tinle bhne, “m timihrluai yo bhnirhechu jo prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle timihrluai yso bhnnu hunchdherai smy aghi, timihruka pita-purkhabhru yuphretis ndiko pari ptti bsthe. m abraham ani nahorka pita terh jsta manishruko visyma kura grirhechu. tys smyma, ti manishrule any devtahruko puja gdrthe. tr, m prmprbhule timihruka pita-purkha abraham-lai bhumi bahir mhandiko arko trph lgem. maile uslai knanko bhumi bher lge r uslai dherai-dherai santanhr diem. maile abrahamlai usko chorako naum ishak diem. ani maile ishaklai yakub ani esav naumka dui chorahru prdan grem. esavlai maile seir prvt vriprika bhumi diem. yakub ani uska chorahru tyham bsenn. tinihru misrko bhumima bsn ge. tb, maile mosa r harunlai misrma pthae. timihrule mera manishrluai misrdes bahir lyaeko m cahnthem. maile misrka manishru mathi anek bhyank ghtnahr ghtaem. tyspchi maile timihruka manishrluai misr bahir nikaler lyaem. ysri nai maile timihruka aguvahrulai misrbahir lyaem. tinihru lal smudrma ae ani misrka manishrule tinihrulai khedirheka thie. tyham rth ani ghod svarhru thie. yskarn manishrule m prmprbhulai shaytako nimti yacna grem. ani timihru r misrka manishru bicma maile andhkar sthapit grem. m prmprbhule tinihrulai smudr chopn bnaem. maile misrka senalai je grem tyo t timihru aphaimle dekhayu.tyspchi, timihru lamo smysmm mrubhumima bsyau. tb maile timihrluai emori manishruko desma lyaem. yo yrdn ndiko purvtrph thiyu. ti man-

ishru timihruko viruddh lde, tr maile tinihrulai prast grn timihrluai die. ti manishrluai nst grne maile skti timihrluai prdan grem. tb timihrule tyo bhumilai adhikarma liyau. tb moabko raja, sipporka chora bal-akle israelka manishru viruddh ldn tyar bhe. ti rajale borka chora balamlai bolai pthae. usle balamlai timihrluai srardin lgae. tr m, prmprbhule balamko kura sunn asvikar grem. ysrtb balamle timihrluai anek plt asirvad die. maile timihrluai bmcaem ani vjptbt nikalem. tyspchi timihru yrdn ndi pari yriho shr trph gyau. yrihoka manishru timihru viruddh lde. emori, priiji, knani, hitti, girgasi, hvvi ani ybusi manishru pni timihru viruddh lde. tr maile tinihru sbailai timihrluai prast grn diem. jb timihruka senahr aghi bdhdai thie maile timihruko aghi bcchyumhrulai pthaidie. ti bcchyumhrule duijna rajahrulai chodn badhy gryu. ysri timihrule aphna trvar ani dhnuco pryog ngri nai tyo bhumi liyau. maile tyo bhumi timihrluai diem. jun bhumika nimti timihrule kam grenau maile tyo bhumi timihrluai diem. timihrule ti shrhru nirman grenau-ti maile timihrluai diem. timihrusit dakhbari ani bhdrakseka brkska bgaumc-ahr chn, tr ti bgaumcahruma timihrule viruva launu pren.” tb yhosule manishrluai bhne, “timihrule prmprbhuka bcnhru sunyau, ysrtb timihrule prmprbhuko smman grnu prch ani samco bhagma uhamko seva grnu prch. ti apvtr devtahrulai pnyamki deu, jun timihruka pita-purkhabhru misrma r yuphretis ndiko paripitti pujne grthe. ab timihrule prmprbhulai matr aradhna grnu prch. “tr hun skch, timihru prmprbhuko seva grn cahmdainau. kslai seva grchau tyo timihrule nirny linu prch. ke timihru, timihruka aguvahrule yuphretis ndiko paripitti bsda pu-jea jhuta devtahruko seva grchau? athva, yo bhumima bsne emori manishruka devtako seva grchau? timihru aphaimle cunnu prch. tr m ani mero ghrnale bhne prmprbhukai seva grne chaum.” tb manishrule uttr die, “hamihru prmprbhuko anusrn grn khilyai pni chadne chainaum. hami any devtahruko seva khile pni grne chainaum. hami jandchaum ki prmprbhu nai prmesvr hunuhunthyo, jsle hamra manishrluai misrbat bahir nikalnu bhyo. ysrtb desma hami das thiyau. tr prmprbhule hamra nimti tyham mhan kam grnu bhyo. uhamle hamilai tyo desbat bahir lyaunu bhyo, ani any bhumihrubat yatra grda hamilai surksa prdan grnu bhyo. prmprbhule hamilai yi bhumihruma bsne manishrluai prast grnma shyog prdan grnu bhyo. prmprbhule hamilai jo emori manishru yo desma bsthe tyham ahile hami chau, yo prast grnma hamilai shayta grnubhyo. ysrtb hami prmprbhuko seva grirhnechaum. kinbhne uham nai hamro prmesvr hunuhunch.” tb yhosule bhne, “tyo sty ho. prmprbhuko seva grdajain timihru sktainau. prmprbhu prmesvr pvtr hunuhunch. ani aphna manishrule any devtahruko puja greko prmesvrle ghrna grnunch. ydi timihru tsyri uhamko viruddh bhayau bhne prmesvrle timihrluai ksma grnu hune chain. tr timihrule prmprbhulai tyagnechau ani any devtahruko seva grne chau. prmprbhule timihru mathi bhyank ghtnahr ghtaunu hunech. prmprbhule timihrluai nst grnu hunech. prmprbhu prmesvr timihru prtj bhlo hunuhunch. tr ydi timihru uhamko viruddh bhayau bhne uhamle timihrluai nst grnu hunech.” tb

manishrule yhosulai bhne, “ahm! hami prmprbhuko seva grnechaum.” tb yhosule bhne, “timihru aphaim-lai ani timihrusit bheka manishrulai her. ke, timihru sb jandchau ani shmt hunchau? ke timihrulai prmesvrko seva grnka nimti cunieko chau? timihru sbai yska saksi chau?”manishrule uttr die, “ho, yo sty ho! hami sbaile dekhni skchaum ki hamihru prmprbhuko seva grnka nimti cunieka chaum.” tb yhosule bhne, “tyso ho bhni timihrusit bheka jhuta dev-tahrulai phyamki deu r prmprbhu israelka prmesvr-lai timihruko smpurn hrdyle prem gr.” tb manishrule yhosulai bhne, “prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko seva grnechaum. hami uhamko ajna paln grnechaum.” ysrth tysdin yhosule manishruka nimti ek krar gre. yhosule tyo krar skem naumko sharma gre. tyham tinihrule anusrn grnu prne niym bnyo. yhosule yi kurahru prmesvrko vyvsthako pustkma lekhe. tb yhosule euta visal dhunga bhettae. yo dhunga tyo krarko prman thiyo. unle tyo dhungalai prmprbhuko pvitir palko njikai bheko phlamtko rukh muni rakhe. tystpchi yhosule sbai manishrulai bhne, “yo dhungale timihrulai aj maile bhneka kurahruko smjhna graunma shayta grnech. jb prmprbhu aj hamisit bat grirhnu bheko bela yo dhunga yham thiyo. ysrth yo dhungale aj ke bhyo tyhi kura timihrulai smjhna grn shayta grnech. ysle timihrulai prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko viruddhma jan dekhi roknech.” tb yhosule manishrulai ghr janu bhne. ysrth hreka manis aphna bhumima phrke. tystpchi nunka chora yhosuko mrtyu bhyo. yhosu 110 vrs umerka thie. yhosulai timnth-serhma usko aphnai bhumima gade. yo gas damdako uttrma bheko epraimko phadi desma thiyo. israelka manishrule yhosu jivit rheko smyma prmprbhuko seva greka thie. ani yhosuko mrtyu bhpechi pni manishrule prmprbhuko seva jarirakhe. manishrule prmprbhuko seva grdai ge. jb tinihruka aguvahru jivit thie. yi aguvahru nai thie, jsle ti kurahru dekhheka thie jo prmprbhule israelka nimti grnu bheko thiyo. jb israelka manishrule misrdes chade, tinihrule yusuphko srirka hadhru sathma boker himde. ysi manishrule yusuphka hadhruelai skemma gadidie. tinihrule ti hadhru tyo bhumima gade jo yakuble skem naum greka maniska pita hmorka chorahrubokat kineka thie. yakuble tyo bhumu suddh camdika eksy sikkama kineka thie. yo bhumu yusuphka sntanko thiyo. harunka chora elajarko pni mrtyu bhyo ani epraimko phadi des gibama gade. giba elajarka chora pinhaslai diieko thiyo.

yhosuko mrtyupchi israelka manishrule prmprbhulai prarthna gre. tinihrule bhne, “hamra nimti knani manishruko viruddh yuddh grn phila hamro kun kul smuh janu prch?” prmprbhulai israeli manishrulai bhnnubhyo, “yhadako kul smuh janech. m tinihrulai yo bhumi lin shayta grnechu.” yhaduka manishrule tinihruko daju-bhai simonka manishrusit smjhauta gre, “au hamilai shayta grn hamro ksetrma yuddh gr ani hamihru tysri nai timihruko ksetr jitn timihrulai shayta grnechau.” simonka manishru raji bhe r yhaduka manishru, tinihruka daju-bhaihrulai shayta grn ge. prmprbhule yhaduka manishrulai knanihru ani prijihrulai prajit grnma shayta prdan grnubhyo. yhaduka manishrule dshjar manishrulai bejek shрма maridie. bejek shрма yhaduka manishrule bejekka sasklai bhettae ani tinihrusit lde. yhaduka manishrule knani ani prijihrulai prajit gre. bejekka rajypal umkne kosis gre. tr yhaduka manishrule tinlai khede r smate. jb tinihrule uslai smate, tinihrule tinka budhi-aumlahru katidie. tb bejekka saskle bhne, “maile sttri jna rajahruko hat r khuttaka budhi-aumlahru katidiem. ani tr rajahrulo mero mecbat jhreka khanekuraka tukvahrु khanu pryو. maile ti rajahrु prtى greka kurahrु ahile m mathi prmesvrle phrkauun bhyo.” yhaduka manishrule bejekka sasklai yruslemma lge ani tyham usko mrtyو bhyo. yhaduka manishru yruslemko viruddh lde ani tyslai kbja gre. yhaduka manishrule yruslemka manishrulai marn aphna trvarhrु upyog gre. tyspchi tinihrule tys shrlai jlaidie. pchi yhaduka manishru dherai knanihrusmg yuddh grne umdhotir ae jo negevko phadi des ani pscimi maidantir bsthe. tb yhaduka manishru knani manishruko viruddh yuddh grn ge jo hebronma bsthe. (hebronko arko naum kiyrt arba thiyو) yhaduka manishrule sesai, ahimn ani tlmai naumka manishrulai prajit gre. yhaduka manishrule tyo sthanlai chode. tinihru tyhamka manishru viruddh ldnko nimti dbir shr trph ge. (biteko smyma dbirlai kirytsoper bhnninthyو) tr yhaduka manishrule yuddh surugrnu aghi kaleble manishrulai spth grae. kaleble bhne, “m kirytsoper mathi ldim grn cah-nchu. m meri chori aksalai tys manissit vivah grn dinechu jsle tyو shrmathi akvmn grch ani tyslai kbja grch. m tys manislai mero chorisit vivah grndinechu.” kalebko knj naumko kancho bhai thiyو. knjko otniell naumko euta choro thiyو. otnielle kirytsoper shrmlai kbja gre. ysrrh kaleble aphni chori aksalai usko ptني hun die. aksa otnielsit bsngin. otnielle aksalai aphna pitasit kehi bhumi magnu bhne. aksa pita kham gin. jb tني aphno gdhabat orlin kaleble tinlai bhne, “ke glti bhyo?” aksale kaleblai uttr diin, “mlai ek asirvad dinuhos. tpaimle mlai negebma ek tukva jmin dinubhyo. krpya mlai tysma paniko vyvstha gridinu hos.” ysrrh kaleble aksalai tinle caheko kura die. kaleble aksalai tys bhumika mathillo ani tllو paniko mulhru die. mosaka ssuraka sntan, kenihru yhaduka manishrusmg khjurka rukhhruko shrbat arad njik negevma bheko yhaduko mrubhumima ge, r tyhamka manishrusmg sbosab grn lage. kehi knani manishru spt shrma bsthe. ysrrh yhadu ani simonka kul smuhka manishrule ti knani man-

ishru mathi akvmn gre. tinihrule purnruple shrlai nas pare. ysrrh tinihrule tyو shrko naum horma rakhe. yhaduka manishrule gaja shr ani tyska vriprika s-sana shrhrulai pni adhikarma lie. yhaduka manishrule asklon, ekvon shrhru ani ti vriprika sbai s-sana shrhrulai pni kbja gre. yhaduka manishrule jb yuddh gre prmprbhu tinihruka pksma hunuhunthyو. tinhrule phadi desko bhumi lie. tr yhaduka manishrule bemsiko bhumi lin asphl bhe, kinbhne tyham bsne manishrusit phlamka rthhru thie. mosale kaleblai hebron dieka thie. ysrrh tyو bhumi kalebka kul-lai die. kalebka manishrule anakka tinjina chorahrulai tyو sthan chodn vadhy tulyae.binyamin kulka manishru yruslemma bschn binyamin kul smuhle ybusi manishrulai yruslem chodn vadhy tulyaun skenn. yskarn aj pni, yruslemma ybusi manishru binyamin kul smuhsit bschn. yusuphka kul smuhka manishru bethel viruddh lmdaim grn ge. (atitma bethellai luj bhnninthyو.) prmprbhu yusuphka kul smuhka manishruka pksma hunuhunthyو. yusuphka kul smuhka manishrule bethel sharma kehi jasushru pthae. ti manishru bethel shrlai prajit grne mauka khojirheka thie. jb ti jasushrule bethel shrlai herdaithe tinihrule ekjna manislai shr bahir airheko dekhe r jasushrule tys manislai bhne, “hamilai shr bhitir prves grne euta gupt marg dekhau. hami shr mathi akvmn grnechaum. tr ydi timile hamilai shayta gryau bhne hami timilai noksan puryaune chainaum.” tyو manisla jasushrulai shr bhitir psne gupt marg dekhai diyo. yusuphka manishrule betelka manishrulai marn tinihruka trvarhru pryog gre. tr tyو manis ani usko sbai privarka sdsyhrulai tinihrule shr kbja grn shayta greko karnle svtntr sath shr jan die. tyو manis tyspchi tys desma gyo jham hitti manishru bsthe r shr nirmarn gryو. usle tyو shrlai luj naum diyo. ani tyو shrlai ajmm pni luj nai bhnninch. knani manishru betsan, tanak, dor, iblam, mgido ani ti shrhru vriprika s-sana shrhruma bsdai thie. mnsseka kul smuhka manishrule ti manishrulai ti shrhru chodn badhy tulyaun skenn. yskarn knani manishru tyham bse. tinihrule aphna ghr chodn asvikar gre. pchi israelka manishru sktisali bhe ani knani manishrulai tinihruka dasko rupma kary grn badhy tulyae. tr israelka manishrule smst knani manishrulai tinihruka bhumi chodn badhy tulyaun skenn. epraim kul smuhka manishrusit pni tyslai (ghtuna) bhyo tinihrule knani manishrulai gejer dekhi bhgaun skenn. ysrrh knani manishru epraim gejerka manishrusit bsirhe. jbulunka kul smuhka manishrusit pni tyslai bhyo. jbulunka manishrule knani manishrulai kitron r nhlol shrhrubat bahir nikalenn ti knani manishru tyham rher jbulunka manishrusit bse. tr jbulunka manishrule ti manishrulai tinihruka nimti dasko rupma kam grn lgae. aser kul smuhka manishrusit pni tyslai bhyo. aserka manishrule any manishrulai akko, sidon, ahlal, akjbi, helba, apik ani rhob shrhru chodn kr grenn. aserka kul smuhka manishrule pni ti knanihrulai tinihruka bhumi chodn kr lgaenn. ysrrh knanihru aserka manishrusit bsirhe. nptali kul smuhka manishrusit pni tyslai bhyo. nptalika manishrule knani manishrulai betsemas ani betnat shrhru chod bhni kr grenn. ysri nptalika manishru ti manishrusit ti shrhruma rhe. ti knani manishrule nptali

manishruka nimti dasko rupma kam gre. emori manishrule danka kul smuhka manishrulai phadi desma bsn badhy tulyae. tinihru phadtir bsnu pryio kinbhne emori manishrule tinihruelai uptykama bsn tl jhrn dienn. emori manishrule heres prvt, ayyalon ani salbimma rhne nirny gre. pchi yusuphka kul smuh sktisali bhe. tl tinihrule emori manishrulai tinihruka nimti dasko rupma kam grne tulyae. 36emori manishruko bhumii bicchi ghamti dekhi sela ani sela pariko phadi dessmm thiyo. 36

2

prmprrbhuka svrgdut gilgal shr dekhi bokim shrsmm ge. svrgdute israelka manishrulai bhne, "maile timihrulai misrdesbat bahir lyaem. maile timihruelai yo bhumima lyaem jo maile timihruka pitapurrkahrulai dinechu bhni prtijna greko thiem. maile timihrulai bhneko thiem ki timihrusit greko krar khilyai bhng grne chain. tr bdlama, timihrule ys bhumima bsne manishrusit kunai pni krar khile bamdhne chainau. timihrule tinihruka vedihru nst grnuprch. tyo timihrulai maile bhneko thiem. tr timihrule mero ajna paln grenaum. "ab m timihrulai bhnnachu, 'ab dekhi uta yi manishrulai m yo bhumidekhi dhpaune chain. yi mnishru timihruko nimti smsya bninechn. tinihruka asty devtahrule timihrulai pasoma parnechn." prmprrbhuka svrgdute israelka manishrusit vnai diiske pchi manishru jodle roe. ysrrh israelka manishrule jham vilap gre tys sthanko naum, bokim rakhe. bokimma israelka manishrule prmprrbhuka nimti blidanhru arpn gre. tb yhosule manishrulai ghr janu bhne. ysrrh hrek kul smuh tyham bsnka nimti aphna ilaka og-tun ge. israelihrule prmprrbhuko seva yhosu jivit rhesmm gre ani usko mrtyu pchi pni jb smm budha prdhanhru rhirhe. yi budha prdhanhrule israelka manishruka nimti prmprrbhule grnu bheko smpurn mhan kurahru dekkeka thie. nunka chora, prmprrbhuka sevk yhosuko ek sy ds vrsko umerma mrtyu bhyo. israelka manishrule yhosulai dphn gridie. tinihrule yhosulai tyo bhumima gadidie jun tinlai di-ieko thiyo. tyo timnat-heresma gasprvtko uttrtrph epraimko phadi desma thiyo. tyspchi tyo smpurn pustako mrtyu bhyo, arko pusta bdher ayo. yo nyam pustale prmprrbhuko visyma ani prmprrbhule israelka manishruka nimti grnu bheko kurahru jandainthyo. yskarnle israelka manishrule prmesvrsitko tinihruko krar jhuta devta balko seva gre ter todidie. prmprrbhule israelka manishrulai misrdesbat bahir lyaunu bheko thiyo. ani yi manishruka pita-purrkahrule prmprrbhulai aradhna greka thie. tr israelka manishrule prmprrbhuko anusrn grn chodidie. israelka manishrule tinihruka vripri bsne manishruka jhuta devtahruko puja grn suru gre. tysle prmprrbhulai kvodhit tulyayo. israelka manishrule prmprrbhuko aradhna anusrn grn chode r bal r astarotko puja grn thale. prmprrbhulai israelihrusit kvodhit hunubhyo. yskarn prmprrbhule lutmar grnehrulai israelihrumathi akvmm grne r smpti lutne anumti dinubhyo. prmprrbhule tinihruka vripri bsne tinihruka struhurulai, prajit grn dinubhyo. israelihrule tinihru svymalai aphna struhruko akvmm viruddh aphno rkasa grn skenn. ydi is-

raelihrule tinihruka chimekihruka devtahruko seva gre, uhamle tysro grchu bhni prtijna grnu bhe jstai jhile pni israelihru ldam grthe prmprrbhulai tinihruko viruddhma rhnu hunthyo. yskarn tinihru lgatar prajit bhirhe. israelka manishrule anek kst pae. tb prmprrbhule nyaykrtta bhniene aguvahru cunnubhyo. yi aguvahrule israelka manishrulai tinihruko smpt-tihru lane struhubat bcae. tr israelka manishrule aphna nyaykrttahruko kura sunenn. israelka manishru prmesvr prtii visvasniy thienn. tinihrule any devtahruko anusrn gre. atitma israeli manishruka pitapurrkahrule prmprrbhuko ajna paln grdthe. tr ahile israeli manishru privrtn bhe ani prmprrbhuko ajna paln grn chode. dherai plt israelka struhrule manishru prtii nramra kurahru gre. ysrrh israelka manishrule shaytako nimti vilap gre. prmprrbhulai dherai plt manishruka nimti dukkhit hunubhyo. dherai plt uhamle manishrulai tinihruka struhubat bcaumnko nimti nyaykrtta pthauunu bhyo. prmprrbhulai sdav ti nyaykrttahrusit hunuhunthyo. ysri dherai plt israelka manishrulai tinihruka struhubat bcaumnu bhyo. tr jb hrek nyaykrttako mrtyu hunthyo, israelka manishru pheri pap grn ani asty devtahruko puja grn suru grthe. israelka manishru ati hthi thie? tinihrule aphna kukrm chodn asvikar gre. ysrrh prmprrbhulai israelka manishrusit kvodhit hunubhyo, ani uhamle bhnnubhyo, "yi jatihrule tinihruka pita-purrkahrusit greko mero krarlai bhng greka chn. tinihrule mero kura sunenn. ysrrh israelka manishruka nimti m ab uprant ti jatihrulai prajit grr marg khulla gridine chain. ti manishru tys belasmm tyhi bhumima thie jb yhosuko mrtyu bhyo. ani m ti jatihrulai ys bhumima rhndinechu. m ti jatihrulai israelka manishruko jamc grnma pryog grnechu. m yo herne chu ki israelihrule tinihruka pita-purrkahrule jham prmprrbhuka ajna paln grchn ki grdainn." prmprrbhule ti jatihrulai tys bhumima rhndinu bhyo. prmprrbhule ti jatihrulai des jhtai chodnu bhni badhy tulyaunu bhen. uhamle yhosuka senalai prajit grn tinihruelai dinu bhen.

3

prmprrbhule ti any jatihruka sbai manishrulai israelko bhumii chodn rk lgaumnu bhen. prmprrbhulai israelka manishruko priksa grn cahnuhunthyo. yssmy jivit rheka kunai pni israelka manishru knanko bhumii linka nimti grieko yuddhma ldeka thienn. ysrrh prmprrbhule ti any jatihrulai tinihruka desma rhn dinubhyo. (prmprrbhule israelka manishrulai, jo ti yuddhhruma ldeka thienn, siksa dinlai yso grnu bheko thiyo.) prmprrbhule ys bhumii chodn lgaunu bheka jatihruka naum yo hoh plisti manishruka pamc jna saskhru, smst knanihru, sidonihru ani hivvi manishru jo lebanon prvtka bal-hermon prvt-dekhi lebo-hmatmm bsthe. prmprrbhule ti jatihru-lai, israeli manishruko jamc grnka nimti tyo bhu-mima chodnu bheko thiyo. uhamle yo hern cah-nuhunthyo ki israelka manishru prmprrbhuka aj-nahru, jo uhamle tinihruka pita-purrkahrulai mosa marphd dinu bheko ajnahru paln grchn ki grdainn bhner. israelka manishru knani, hitti, emori, priiji, hibbi ani ybusi manishru sath bsthe. israelka manishru ti manishruka chorihrusit bivahvari grn thale.

israelka manishrule aphna chorihurulai ti manishruka chorahrusit vivah grn die. ani israelka manishrule ti manishruka devtathru pujn thale. israelka manishrule prmprbhusit greko krar tinihrule bhng gre. tinihrule prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrlai birse ani jhuta devtathru bal ani aserako seva gre. prmprbhu israelka manishrusit kvodhit hunubhyo. israelka manishrumathi sasn grn prmprbhule arm-nhairmka raja kush risataimlai tinihrulai hraune skti dinubhyo. israelihru ath vrssmm tyo rajako adhinna rhe. tr israelka manishrule shayta nimiti prmprbhusit vilap gre. prmprbhule tinihrulai bcaumn euta vyktilai pthauun bhyo. tyo vyktiko naum otniel thiyo. uni knj naum greka ek vyktika chora thie. knj kalebka kancha bhai thie. otnielle israelka manishruko seva gre. prmprbhuko atma otniel mathi aunubhyo ani tini israeli manishruka nyaykrtta bne. otnielle israeli manishrulai yuddh trph agrs grae. prmprbhule otniellai aramka raja kush risataimlai prajit grnma shayta grnubhyo. ysri tyo bhumu knjka chora otnielko mrtyu nbhe smm calis vrsko nimiti santisit rhyo. pheri israelka manishrule prmprbhusit greko tinihruko krar bhng gre. yskarn prmprbhule israelka manishrulai prajit grn moabka raja eglonlai bl dinubhyo. eglonle ammoni ani amaleki manishrubat shayta prapt gre. tinihru unisit mile ani israelka manishru mathi akvmm gre. eglon ani unka senale israelka manishrulai prajit gre. ani tinihrulai khjur vrksko shr chodn vadhy tulyae. moabka raja eglonle israelka manishru mathi aththar vrssmm sasn gre. manishrule prmprbhusit vilap gre. ysai karn prmprbhule israelka manishrulai bcaumnka nimiti ekjna vyktilai pthauun bhyo. yo vyktiko naum ehud thiyo. ehud binyamin kul smuhka gera naumko maniska chora thie. ehudle aphna debrehatle ldam grne talim lieka thie. israelka manishrule ehudlai moabka raja eglon kham upharsitai pthae. ehudle svmyka nimiti euta trvar bnaeka thie. tyo trvarko duvai ptti dharhu thie ani aththar imc lamo thiyo. ehudle tyo trvar aphno dahine jamghma bamdheka thie ani aphno posak muni lukaeka thie. ysri ehudle moabka raja eglon kham bheti lyae. eglon atynt mota manis thie. bheti cdahepchi tinle ti manishrulai pthae jsle bheti bokeka thie. tinihrule rajdrbar chade. jb ehud gilgal njikka murtihru bheko thaumma puge, tini ghume ani rajalai bhethun phrkie. ehudle raja eglonlai bhne, “raja, tpaimko nimiti msit guptko sndes ch.” rajale tinlai cuplagnu bhne ani tyspchi sbai sevkhrulai kothabat bahir pthae. ehud eglon raja kham ge. raja aphno drbarko mathillo kothama ekalai bsirheka thie. tb ehudle bhne, “msit tpaimko nimiti prmesvrko sndes ch.” raja aphno gddibat uthe. uni ehudka atynt cheuma thie. jsai raja aphno gddibat utdhai thie, ehudle aphno debrehat bdhaer aphno dahine jamghma bamdheko trvar nikale. tyspchi ehudle trvar rajako bhumdima ropidie. tyo trvar eglonko bhumdima yti bhitr psyo ki tysko bid pni bosole chopoy. ehudle eglondekhi trvar bahir tann skenn ani eglonko andra-bhumdi bahir niskiyo. ehudle mathillo kothaka dhokahru bndgri rajalai bhitr ai talca lgaer tyo niji kothabat niskie. ehudle tyspchi mul kotha chade ani sevkhru phrker bhitr ge. sevkhrule mathillo kothako dhoka bnd grieko pae. ysrrth sevkhrule bhne, “raja aphna

niji visram kothama visram grirheka hunuprch.” ysrrth sevkhrule dherai lamo smysmm prkhirhe. rajale mathillo kothaka dhokahru khollenn. akhirma sevkhru cintit bhe. tinihrule cabi lyae ani dhokahru khole. jb sevkhru bhitr pse, tinihrule aphna rajalai bhumma mrer ldirheka, dekhe. sevkhrule rajalai prkhдай grda ehudle umkne smy pae. ehudle murtihru par gre r sira naum greko sthan tir ge. jb ehud sirama ae tinle tyham, epraimko phadi desma, turhi bhaye. israelka manishrule turhi bjeko avaj sune ani tinihru phadbat tl jhre, ehudle tinihruko aguvai gre. ehudle israelka manishrulai bhne, “mero anusrn gr! prmprbhule hamra struhr, moabka manishrulai prajit grnma hamilai shyog grnu bhyo.” ysrrth israelka manishrule ehudko anusrn gre. tinihru tyo bhumilai adhiakarma lin ehudsit sjilaisit tl yrdn ndi par grer moabko bhumima puge. israeli manishrule lgbhg 10,000 blvan ani sahsi manishrulai mare. ekjna moabi manis pni umkienn. ysrrth tys dindekhi israelka manishrule moabka manishru mathi sasn grn thale. ani tyo bhumima 80 vrssmm santi bhirhyo. ehudle israelka manishrulai bmcae pchi, arko manis israelalai bmcao. tyo manis anatko chora smgr thiyo. 600 plisti manishrulai marn smgrle goru khedhne lt-thiko upyog gre.

4

ehudko mrtyupchi manishrule pheri prmprbhusit tinihruko krar bhng gre. ysrrth prmprbhule knanka raja israelka manishrulai prajit grn yabinlai dinu bhyo. yabinle hasor naum greko shrma sasn grthe. raja yabin senaka senapti sira naumka vykti thie. sira hroset hggoyim naumko shrma bsthe. sisrasit 900 phlamka rthhru thie. ani bis vrssmm tini israelka manishru prti atynt nisthur bhe. ysrrth tinihrule prmprbhusit shaytako nimiti vilap gre. tyham dhora naum greki euti agmavadini thiin. tini lppidot naum greka ekjna vyktiki ptni thiin. tyssmy tini israelko nyaykrtta thiin. dbora dborako khjur-rukh muni bsne rgthiin. ani israelka manishru sisrako visyama vkalt grn tinikham ae. dborako khjurko rukh rama ani betel shrhruko majhma, epraimko phadi desma thiyo. dborale brak naum bheko manisalai euta sndes pthain. barak abinoam naumka maniska chora thie. barak kedes shrma bsthe jo nptaliko ilakama thiyo. dborale barakalai bhinn, “prmprbhu israelko prmesvrle timro nimiti yo ajna dinu bheko ch, ‘jau ani nptali ani jbulunka kul smuhrubat 10,000 manishrulai bhela gr. ti manishrulai lger tabor prvtma jau. m raja yabinka senapti sisralai timihrukham aun uttejit parnechu. m sisralai tinka rthhru, ani senahru lier kison ndima aun launcheu. tb m timihrulai tyham sisralai prajit grnma shayta grnechu.” tb barakle dboralai bhne, “ydi tpaime msit janu hunch bhne m janechu ani yso grnechu. tr ydi tpaime msit janu hunch bhne m jane chain.” dborale uttr diin, “niscynai m timisit janechu,” “tr timro mnobrttik karnle jb sisralai prajit grinch timilai smman grine chain. prmprbhule euti strilai sisramathi prajit parn dinuhunech.” ysrrth dbora baraksit kedes shrma gin. kedes shrma, barakle jbulun ani nptali kul smuhhrulai bolae. barakle ti kul smuhhrul-

bat tinko anusrn grnlai 10,000 manishru bhela gre. dbora pni baraksit gin. ahile, tyham heber naum greka ekjna manis thie jo keni manishrubat aeka thie. heberle any keni manishruko sath chodeka thie. (keni manishru hobabka sntan thie. hobab mosaka ssura thie.) heberle sannnim namk thaumma bjamkathko rukhdvara aphno ghr nirman greka thie. sannnim kedes shrko njikma thiyi. ksaille sisralai bhne ki abinoamka chora barak tbor prvtma thiyi. ysrtth sisrale aphna 900 phlamka rthhru bhela gre. sisrale sbai manishrubai pni aphusit ektrit gre. tinihru hroset hggoyim shrdekhi kison ndi trph himde. tb dborale baraklai bhinn, “aj prmprbhule sisralai prajit grn timihuralai shayta prdan grnahunech. timihru niscynai tyo jandchau ki prmprbhule timihuralai yuddh grnko nimti doryaunu hunech.” yskarn barakle 10,000 manishrubai tabor prvtbat tl jhare. barak ani tinka manishrule sisralai akvmn gre. yuddh bhirheko smyma prmprbhule sira ani tinka rth ani manishrubai almlai dinubhyo. ke grnu prne tinihrule janenn. ysrtth barak ani tinka manishrule sisralai prajit gre. tr sisrale aphno rth chodide ani paidlai bhage. barak ani tinka manishru sisraka senasit yuddh girirhe. barak ani tinka manishrule sisraka rthhru r senalai hroset hggoyimsmm kheder lge. barak ani tinka manishrule sisraka manishrubai marn tinihruka nimti trvar pryog gre. sisraka kunai pni manisalai jivit chodenn. tr sisra bhage. tini tyo palma ae jham yael naumki stri bsthin. yael heber naumka maniski ptini thiin. tini keni manishru mdhye ek thiin. heberka privar hsorka raja yabin sath santisit thie. ysrtth sisra yaelko paltir bhage. yaelle sisralai aumdaik greko dekhin, ysrtth uslai bhetun tini bahir gin. yaelle sisralai bhinn, “mhasy mero palma aunus hos. bhitr aunus hos. bhyhit nhunuhos.” ysrtth sisra yaelko palma ge, ani tinle uslai euta glaimcale dhakidiin.” sisrale yaellai bhne, “m tirkhaeko chu. krpaya mlai kehi pani piun deu.” yaelsit psuko chaladvara bnaeka euta thailo thiyi. tinle tys thailoma dudh rakheki thiin. yaelle sisralai dudh piun diin. tyspchi sisralai glaimcale chopidiin. tb sisrale yaellai bhne, “jau, palko prvessthanma ubhirhu. ydi kochi aer timilai, ‘yham bhitr kochi ch?’ bhner sodhyo bhne, ‘chain bhner tyslai bhnidinu.’” tr yaelle ek kila r martol khojin. yael cupcap sisra kham gin. sisra atynt thkit thie, ysrtth tini ndairheka thie. yaelle tyo palko kila sisraka sir tr rakhin ani tyslai martolle hirkain. tyo palko kila sisrako sirko cheu bher bhuimma gadiyo ani sisrako mrtyu bhyo. tyti nai bael yaelko palko cheuma barak, sisralai khojdai ae. yael baraklai bhetun bahir ain ani bhinn, “bhitrai aunus hos, ani m tpaimle khojirhnu bheko manis tpaimlai dekhaumne chu.” ysrtth barak yaelsmg palbhitr pse. tyham barakle sisralai tinko sirko cheubat par geko palko kila shit bhuimma mrirheko bhettae. tysdin prmesvrle israeli manishruka nimti knanka raja yabinlai prajit grn dinubhyo. 24ysri israeli manishrule knanka raja yabinlai prajit nparunjel jhnhn sktisali humdaik ge. israelka manishrule antma knanka raja yabinlai nst pare. 24

israelka manishrule sisralai prajit pareko din, dbora ani barak, abinoamka chorale yo git gaeh israelka manishru yuddhka nimti tyar bhe. tinihru svecchale yuddhma jane bhe! prmprbhulai dhnyvad cdhau! he rajahru ho. sun he saskhru ho. m gaunechu. m svym prmprbhu prtii gaumnechu. m prmprbhuka nimti, israelka manishruka prmesvrka nimti bhjn gaune chu. he prmprbhu, atitma tpaim seirbat aunubhyo. tpaim edom desbat himdnu bhyo. tpaim himdnu bhyo, ani prthvi kamyio, akasbat vrsti bhyo, meghhrule pani brsae. prmprbhuko aghi prvtthru hllie, sinai prvtka prmesvrko aghi, prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko aghi. anataka chora smgrko smyma, yaelko smyma, mukhy sdkhru ritta thie. vyaparirhu ani yatirihu pchillo margat himddthe. tyham kochi senahru thienn. dbora timi naesmm, israelki ama bnlnai, timi naesmm israelma kunai senahru thienn. prmesvrle nyam aguvahru cunnu bhyo shrka dvarhuma ldnka nimti. israelka 40,000 senahru mdhye ksaille pni ek dhal ani ek bhala paumn skenn. mero hrty israelka ti senaptihrusit ch jo svecchale yuddhma jane bhe! prmesvr prtii dhnyvad cdhau! seto dhgako dhadma cdhne, jinki kmblma bsne ani batoma himdne timi manishru dhyan deu. psuhruko lagi pani bheko khadhlhuma hami jhyamtako ngit sundchau. manishru prmprbhuko vijy, israelma uhamka senahruko vijy jb prmprbhuka manishru shrdrvama lder vijy bhe, tys visyma gaumchn. jag, vyumjh dbora! jag, jag ani git gau! he abinoamka chora barak, uth, jau timra struhuralai kbja gr. ab, bamceka aguvahru kham jau. prmprbhuka manishru, msit ani senahrusit jau. epraimka manishru amalekko phadi desbat ae. binyamin, ti manishrule, timi ani timra manishruko anusrn gre. ani, makirka kulka senaptihru tyham upsthit thie. jbulun kul smuhko naykhru adhikarihru r krmcarihrusit ae. issakarka aguvahru dhorasitai ae; tinihrule baraklai srmpn greka thie. ti manishru himder bhnyjan ge. ruben, timra senahruma anek sahsi senahru chn. ysrtth, timihru kin bhed-sibirka agnihruma almlai bsyau? rubenka senahrule yuddhko barema ghiro soc gre. tr tinihrule aphna bhedhruka nimti bjaeko ngit sundai chaunima bse. giladka manishru yrdn ndiko arko trph aphna chaunima bse. ani timi danka manishru timihru kin timihruka jhajka cheuma bsyau? aserka manishru sagr cheuma bse, aphna surksit potasryma chauni laer. tr jbulun ani nptalika manishrule ti phadhruma yuddh grdai aphna pranlai jokhimma pare. knanka rajahru yuddh grn ae, tr tinihrule kunai khjana ghrtir lgenn. tinihru mgidoka kholako cheuma bheko tnak shrma lde. svrg bat tarahru tinihruka nimti lde, akasbat tarahru sisrako viruddh lde. kison ndi-tyo pracin ndile sisraka manishrubai bgaer lgyo. mero atma, prakvm shit aghibdh! ghodka taphrule bhuim thoke. sisraka sktisali ghod jhn-jhn daude. prmprbhuka svrgduttie bhnnubhyo, “meroj shrilai srapp deu, yska manishrubai srapp deu. prmprbhulai sghaun tinihru senasit aenn.” yael keni heberki ptini thiin. tini sbai strihruhnda adhik dhny hunechin. sisrale pani mage, yaelle uslai dudh diin. sasklai kcaurama tinle ramro ghiu lyaidiin. tb yael

bahir gin. ani palko kila liin. tinko dahine hatle euta martol liin, jo ekjna mjdurle upyog grch. tyspchi tinle tyo martol sira mathi clain! tinle usko sirma hirkain ani usko knctma varpar pval paridiin. uni yaelka pau majh ghopto pre unko mrtyu bhyo. ani uni tyhim lde. jham sira ghopto pre, tyhim tysko mrtyu bhyo. ani tini mrtyu logma puge. her, tyham sirsaki ama chin jhyal dekhi bahir prdabat herirheki chin, ani vilap grdai chin. "sisrako rth kin yti dhilo bhyo? usko rthko avaj m kin sundin?" tinki sbai bhnda jnani sevikale tinlai uttr diin samcaai, sevikale tinlai uttr diin. "m niscit chu, tinihrule yuddhma vijay prapt gre, ani ahile tinihru, tinihrule prajit greka manishruka cijhru limdaichn. tinihru ti cijhru tinihru svyyma bamdaichn. prtyek sainikhru ek athva dui jna yuvtihru limdaichn. hunskch, sisrale ek tukva rmgin vstr bhettae. tyo yhi ho! sisrale ek tukva bel-buttdadar vstr. hun skch dui tukva vijeta sisrale launka nimti bhettae." he prmrpbhu, tpaimka smst struhuko ysri nai mrtyu hos! ani smst manishru jo tpaim prti prem grchn, jhulkmdo sury jstai sktisali bnun! ysri tyo bhumima calis vrssmm santi rhyo.

6

pheri israelihrule prmrpbhusit tinihruko krar bhng greka thie. yskarn sat vrssmm prmrpbhule midyanka manishrulai israelka manishrumathi prajit parn dinu bhyo. midyanka manishru atynt sktisali ani israelka manishru prti nisthur thie. ysrtth israelka manishrule prvthruma anak lukne thaumhru nirman greka thie. tinihrule aphna bhojnhru guphahru ani bhetun gahro prne sthanhuma lukae. tinihrule tyso gre kinbhne purvbat midyani ani amaleki manishru aer tinihruka balihru sdaiv nst gridinthe. ti manishrule tyo bhumima chauni thaper bsthe ani israelka manishrule ropeka balihru nst gridinthe. ti manishrule israelka manishruko gaja shr njiksmmka bhumiko phsl nst gridie. ti manishrule israelka manishrulai khanka nimti kehi pni chadenn. tinihrule israelka manishruka nimti kunai bhed, va gai-bstu va gdahru pni chadenn. midyanka manishru mathi ae ani tys bhumima chauni thaper bse. tinihrule aphna privarhru ani aphna psu pranihru lyae. tinihru slkho hul jham dherai thie. ti manishru ani umthru yti dherai thie ki tinihruko gnti grn smbhv thien. yi sbai manishru tys bhumima ae ani tyslai dhvms pare. israelka manishru midyanka manishruko karnle atynt grib bhe. ysrtth israelka manishrule shaykata nimti prmrpbhu smks vilap gre. midyanka manishrule ti sbai dustkrmhru gre. ysrtth israelka manishru shaykata nimti prmrpbhusit vilap grnlage. ysrtth prmrpbhule tinihru kham ek agmvktalai pthauun bhyo. agmvktale israelka manishrulai bhne, "prmrpbhu, israelka manishrule ye bhnnuhunch tyo yo hoh 'tinihru misrdesma das thayau. maile timihrulai mukt gre ani timihrulai tys bhumibat bahir lyae. maile timihrulai misrdeska sktisali manishrubat bcaem. tyspchi knan deska manishrule timihrulai ghat puryae. ysrtth maile pheri timihrulai bcaem. maile ti manishrulai tinihruka bhumi choda lgaem. ani tinihruko bhumi timihrulai diem.' tb maile timihrulai bhne, 'm prmrpbhu timihruka prmesvr hum. timihru emori

manishruko bhumima bsnechau, timihrule tinihruka jhuta devtahr pujn hudain thiyu.' tr timihrule mero kura paln grenau." tys smyma prmrpbhuka svrgdut gidon naumko maniskham ae. prmrpbhuka svrgdut ae r opa namk sthanma bheko phlamtko rukhmuni bse. tyo phlamtko rukh yoas naumko manisko thiyu. yoas abiejr privarka thie. yini gidonka buba thie. midyanihrubat lukaunlai gidon dakhrs nikalne dhikima kehi ghum kutirheka thie. prmrpbhuka svrgdut gidon smks prkt bhe ani tinlai bhne, "mhan sainik! prmrpbhu timro sath rhun." tb gidonle bhne, "m spth khanchu hjur ydi prmrpbhu hamisit hunu bheko bhe hamihrule kin yti dherai kst pairheka chaum?" hamile suneka chaum ki uhamle hamra pita-purkhahruka nimti ascry jnk kurahr gr-nubhyo. hamra pita-purkhahrule hamilai bhne ki prmrpbhule nai timihrulai misrdesbat bahir lyaunubhyo. tr prmrpbhule hamilai chadnubhyo. prmrpbhule hamilai prajit grn midyani manishrulai dinubhyo." prmrpbhu gidontroph phrkinu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "tero skti pryog gr. ja midyani manishrubat israelka manishrulai bmca. m tmlai timihrulai bcaumn pthairhechu." tr gidonle uttr die r bhne, "mlai ksma grnuhos mhasy. m ksri israelilai bcaumn skchu r? mnseko kul smuhma mero gotr sbai bhnda kmjor ch. ani m mero privarko sbai bhnda kancho hum." prmrpbhule gidonlai uttr dinubhyo r bhnnubhyo, "m tmsit chu. ysrtth taimle midyanka manishrulai prajit grn snechs. yo ysto hunech ki tm ek vyktisit matr yuddh grirhechs." tb gidonle prmrpbhulai bhne, "ydi tpaim msit khusi hunubhyo bhne tpaim samcaai nai prmrpbhu hunuhunch bhni mlai prman dinu hos. kprya yo prtika grnuhos. m tpaim kham phrki naesmm tpaim njanuhs. mlai mero bheti lyaun ani tpaimko smks tyslai rakhn dinuhs." ani prmrpbhule bhnnubhyo, "tm phrker naesmm m prkhirhne chu." ysrtth gidonle bhitr ge ani euta sano patho umleko panima pdae. gidonle lgbhg ek epajsto pitho lier akhmire roti bnae. tyspchi gidonle euta dhakima masu hale ani masu umaleko pani euta bhamdma hale. gidonle masu, umaleko masuko jhol ani akhmire binako roti pkaer bahir lyae. gidonle tyo bhojn phlamtko rukhmuni prmrpbhuko dutlai die. prmesvrka dutle gidonlai bhne, "tyo masu ani akhmire roti tyo ctan mathi rakh. tyspchi pani khnya." gidonle uslai svrgdute bhne jstai gre. prmrpbhuko dutsit hatma euta himdda tekne ltthi thiyu. prmrpbhuka dutle tyo ltthiko tuppole masu ani rotilai choe. tb ctanbat ago utpn n bhyo. masu ani roti purn ruple bhsn bhyo. tb prmrpbhuko dut adrsy bhe. tb gidonle bujhe ki tini prmrpbhuko dutsit kura grirheka thie. ysrtth gidon cicyae, "svrsktiman prmrpbhu! maile prmrpbhuka dutlai amne-samne dekhem!" tr prmrpbhule gidonlai bhnnubhyo, "sant hoh! bhybit nhou. timi mrne chainau!" ysrtth gidonle prmrpbhuko aradhna grn tys sthanma ek vedi nirman gre. gidonle tyo vediko naum "prmrpbhu santi hunuhunch rakhe." tyo vedi ajh smm opa shрма chmdaich. opa tyo thaum ho jham abiejrka privar bschn. gidonle balko vedi dhali dinchn tyhi rati prmrpbhule gidonsit kura grnubhyo. prmrpbhule bhnnubhyo, "tero babule paleko sat vrs pugeko jvan samdhe le. tera babuko jhuto devta balko euta vedima ch. tyo vediko cheuma euta

kathko khmba pni ch. tyo khmba jhuta devi aserako smmanma bnaeko ch. tyo bal-vedi dhaln samdeko pryog gr ani aserka khmba katide. tispchi prmprbhu tero prmesvrko nimti thik prkarko vedi nirman gr. tyo vedi yo ucc bhumima nirman gr. tispchi tyo vedima tyo jan samdhelai marer hombli de. timihruko bheti jlaunlai aserko khmbako kath pryog gr.” ysrth gidonle aphna dsjna sevkhu lge ani prmprbhule tinlai je grnu bhnnu bheko thyio tyhi gre. tr gidon tinaka privar ani shrka manishrule aphule ke gr-dai chu bhni dekhchn bhni bhybhut bheka thie. gidonle tyhi gre jo tinlai grnubhni prmprbhule bhnnu bheko thyio. tr tinle tyo kam diumso hoin rati gre. shrka manishru bholiplt bihan uthe. ani tinihrule balko vedi nst parieko dekke. tinihrule aserka khmba pni katieka dekke. tyo aserako khmba balko vediko cheumai thyio. ti manishrule vedi pni dekke jo midonle nirman greko thyio. ani tinihrule tyo samdhe dekke jsalai vedima blidanhu cdhaieko thyio. shrka manishrule ek arkalai here ani sodhe, “hamro vedilai ksls dhalai diyo?” ksls hamro aserako khmba katidiyo? ksls jo samdhelai yo nyam vedima blidan cdhayo?” tinihrule anek prsnhru sodhe ani ti kurahru ksls gre bhni janne kosis gre.ksaile tinihrulai bhne, “yoaska chora gidonle yso gre.” ysrth shrka manishru yoas kham ae. tinihrule yoasalai bhne, “timile timro choralai bahir lyaunuprch. balko vedi usle dhalyo. ani usle vediko cheuma bheko asera deviko khmba pni katidiyo. ysrth timro chora mrnai prch.” tb yoasle tyo bhidlai bhnyo jo tinka vripri ubhieka thie. yoasle bhne, “ke timihru bal devtako pks limdaichau? ke timihru balko uddhar grn khojdai chau? ydi ksaile balko pks lynchau bhne uslai bihan humda marinu prch. ydi bal vastvma devta bheko bhe usle aphno surksa aphai grnu prne.” yoasle bhne, “ydi gidonle balko vedi dhalyo bhne ballai nai usit bhs grn deu.” ysrth tisdyn yoasle gidonlai nyam naum die. tinle uslai yrubbal bhne. midyani, amaleki ani any manishru israelka manishruko viruddh ldn ek sath mile. ti manishru yrdn ndi pari ge ani yijrelko bemsima chauni haler bse. prmprbhuko atma gidon mathi aunubhyo; ani tinlai mhan sit prer sbai bhumihru sukkha rheko bhe m bujhne chu ki tpaimle bhnnu bhe jstai israelka manishrulai bcaumn shayta grnu hunech. mlai prman dinu hos. m bhedko un dhikimarakhnechu. ydi bhedko unma matr sit prer sbai bhumihru sukkha rheko bhe m bujhne chu ki tpaimle bhnnu bhe jstai israelka manishrulai bcaumnka nimti tpaimle mero pryog grnu hunech.” ani thik tystai nai bhyo. gidon bholiplt vihanai uthe ani bhedko un nicore. tinle bhedko unbat ek kcaura bhri pani nikale. tb gidonle prmesvrlai bhne, “m prtii kvodhit nhunuhs. mlai ajh euta kura soldn dinuhs. yo bhedko undvara tpaimlai ajh ek pth jamcgrn mlai dinuhs. yspl vripriko bhumii sitle bhijda yo bhedko un sukkha rhos.” tyo

7

rat prmesvrle tyhi kura grnubhyo. thikai bhedako un sukkha thyio. tr tys vripriko bhumii sitle bhijeko thyio.

bihanai yrubbal (gidon) ani tinka sbai manishrule en-hrodok mulma aphna chauni thape. midyanka manishru moreh naum greko phadko phedko bemsima chauni haler bseka thie. yo gidon ani tinka manishru bseka thaum dekhii uttrma thyio. tb prmprbhule gidonlai bhnnubhyo, “m midyanka manishrulai prajit grn tinihrulai shayta dimdaichu. tr tmsit tyo kamka nimti anek dherai manishru chn. m israelka manishrule mlai birser tinihrule tinihru svmylai apnai sktile bmcaeko bhni sekhi greko cahmdin. ysrth ab, euta sucna de. tinihrulai bhn, tyo kunai pni bhybhut ch tyo gled prvt choder jan skch. tyo manis ghr phrki jan skch.” tys smyma 22,000 manishrule gidonlai chade ani ghr phrke tr 10,000 manishru bamki rhe. tb prmprbhule gidonlai bhnnubhyo, “tyham ajh dherai manishru chn. ti manishrulai tl panima laiia, ani tero nimti m tyham tinihruko jamc grnechu. ydi maille, ‘yo manis tmsit janech,’ bhne matr tyo janech. ydi maille, ‘tyo tmsit jane chain’ bhne bhni tyo jane chain.” ysrth gidonle manishrulai tl panima lge. panima prmprbhule gidonlai bhnnubhyo, “manishrulai ysi chutyauh manishru jsle kukurle jstai jibro pryog grer pani pi-umchn tinihru ek smuhma hunechn. ani ti manishru jo pani piunka nimti ghoptinchn arko smuhma hunechn.” tinihruko hat pryog ngri cater pani piune manishruko smkhyia 300 thyio any sbai manishrule tl nihurier pani pie. prmprbhule gidonlai bhnnubhyo, “m ti 300 manishrulai pryog grne chu, jsle kukurle jstai cater pani pie. m tmlai bcaumnka nimti ti manishruko pryog grne chu ani m tmlai midyanka manishrulai prajit grn dinechu. ti any manishrulai aphna ghrtprh jan deu.” ysrth gidonle israelka any manishrulai ghr pthaidie. gidonle aphusit 300 manishru rakhe. ti 300 manishrule ghr gea any manishruka apurtihru ani turhihru aphusit rakhe. midyanka manishru gidonko chauni muniko bemsima chauni haler bseka thie. rati prmprbhule gidonsit kura grnu bhyo. prmprbhule tinlai bhnnubhyo, “uth, m tmlai midyani senalai prajit grn dinechu. ti tinihruko chaunima ja. ydi eklai jan tmlai dr lagch bhne, pura tero sevkilai tero sath laiia. midyanka manishruko chaunima ja. ti manishru ke bhnihrhechn sun. tispchi tinihru mathi akrmn grn tmlai dr lagne chain.” ysrth gidon ani pura, tinko sevk tl struko chauniko cheuma ge. midyanka manishru, amalekka manishru, ani purvka sbai any manishru tys bemsima chauni laer bseka thie. tyham yti dherai manishru thie ki tinihru slhka hul jhaim dekhinthe. ti manishru smudrko kinarma baluvako kn jstai dherai tinihrusmg umthru pni thie. gidon struko chaunima ae ani ekjna manisle kura greko tinle sune. tyo manisle usko sathilai usle dekkheko spnako kura bhndai thyio. tyo manisle bhndai thyio, “euta jaumka roti midyanka manishruko chaunima pltmadi aeko maille spnama dekhem. tyo roti yti jodle thokkiyo ki pal nai pltiyo ani smtl bhyo.” tyo manislo sathile spnako arth janyo. usle bhnyo, “timro spnako eutai matr arth hunsckh. timro spna israelko

tys manisko barema ho. yo spna yoasaka chora gidonko barema ho. ysko mtlb yo ho ki prmesvrle gidonlai midyanka spmurn senalai prajit grn shayta grnu hunech.” spnako barema tys manisle kura greko ani tysko mtlb ke ho tyo sunepchi, gidonle prmesvr prtii sir jhukae. tyspchi gidon israelka manishruko chaunima phrke. gidonle manishrulai bhne, “uth! prmprbhule midyanka manishru prajit grn hamilai shayta prdan grnu hunech.” tb gidonle ti 300 manishrulai tin smuhma vibhajn gre. gidonle prtyek vyktilai ek ek vta turhi r ritto bhamde die. prtyek bhamd bhitr jldai greko ramko thiyo. tb gidonle manishrulai bhne, “mlai her ani m jso grchu tysai gr. struko chauniko kinar trph mero anusrn gr. jb m chau-niko kinarma pugchu, m jso grchu thi tysai gr. tinka manishrule struko chaunima ghera hale. m ani mero sathka smst manishrule aphna turhi bjaune chau. jb hami hamra turhi bjaumchaum, timihrule pni a-aphna turhi bjaau. tyspchi yi sbdhruma krauh ‘prmprbhui ani gidonka nimti!’” ysi gidonsmg 100 manishru struko chauniko kinar tir ge. strule rksk bdl grekai pchi tinihru tyham ae. yo ratko mdhy avdhi thiyo. gidon ani tinka manishrule turhi bjae ani bhamde phutae. manishrule aphna debrehatma ramko lie ani dahine hatma turhi lieka thie. ti manishrule turhi bjaeko bela tinihru krae, “prmprbhuko nimti ek trvar ani gidonko nimti ek trvar.” gidonka manishru jham tinihru thie tyhi chauniko vripri bse, tr chauni bhitr midyanka manishru kraumdai bhagn suru gre. jb gidonka 300 manishrule aphna turhi bjae prmprbhule midyanka manishrulai tinihruka trvard-vara ek-arkalai marn launubhyo. struka sena betsitta shrtir bhage, jo srera shr trph thie. ti manishru habil-mhola shrko simanasmm bhage jo tbbat shrko nijikma thiyo. tb nptali, aser ani mnseka sbai kul smuhka sainikhrule midyanka manishrulai khede. gidonle epraimga smst phadi des bhri smacar lier duthru pthae. duthrule bhne, “tl jhr ani midyanka manishrulai akvmn gr. betbra ani yrdn ndilai adhiharma leu. midyanka manishru tyham pugn aghibat nai yso grihal.” ysrth tinihrule epraimg kul smuhka sbai manishrulai bolae. betbrasmm yrdn ndi tinihrule adhihkar gre. epraimga manishrule duijina midyani aguvahrulai pkde. yui dui aguvahruka naum oreb ani jeeb thiyo. oreblai epraimga manishrule orebko cttan namk sthanma htya gre. jebalai tinihrule jebko dakhko kol naumko sthanma htya gre. epraimga manishrule midyanka manishrulai khede. tr tinihrule phila oreb ani jebko sirkate ani ti sirhru gidon kham lge. gidon tys sthanma thie jham manishru yrdn ndipari trthe.

8

epraimga manishru gidonsmg krodhit bhe. jb epraimga manishrule gidonlai bhettae tinihrule gidonlai sodhe, “timile hamismg kin ysto vyvhar gryau? timile kin hamilai bolaenau jb timi midyanka manishruko viruddh yuddh grn gyau?” tr gidonle epraimga manishrulai uttr die, “m ksri timihrule greko bhnda ajh ramro grn skchu? ke epraimgo sila greko dakh mero privar abiejerko dakhktni bhnda asl chain r? ystai prkarle ahile timihrule ramro phsl paekha chau. prmesvrle timihrulai midyanka agu-

vahru oreb ani jeeblai kbjama lyaun dinubhyo. timihrule je gryau tyo smg m ksri mero sphlta damjn skchu r?” jb epraimga manishrule gidonko uttr sune, tinihru phila bhe jstai kvodhit bhenn. jb gidon ani tinka 300 manishru yrdn ndima ae, ani arkottrph par gre. tr tinihru thkit ani bhokaeka thie. gidonle sukkotka manishrusit bhne, “mera sainikhru-lai kehi khana deu. mera yi sainikhru atynt thkit chn. hamihru ajh jebh ani slmunna, midyanka rajahrulai khedirheka chaum.” tr sukkot shrka adhihkar ihrule gidonlai bhne, “timro sainikhurulai hamile kehi khane kura kin dinu? timihrule jebh ani slmunalai pkreka chainau.” tb gidonle bhne, “timihrule hamilai khane kura dimdainau. prmprbhule mlai jebh ani slmunalai kbja grn dinu hunech. tyspchi m yham phrki aumchu. m mruhbhumiko kamdha ani kamd-hadar pothrale timihruko chala utarnechu.” gidon sukkot shr choder pnel shr tir ge. gidonle pnelka manishrulai bhojn mage, jsi usle sukkotka manishrusmg mageka thie. tr pnelka manishrule gidonlai sukkotka manishrule jstai uttr die. ysrth gidonle pnelka manishrulai bhne, “maile vijy prapt gre pchi, m yham phrki aunechu ani yo killalai dhalidnechu.” jebh ani slmunna ani tinihruka senahrurkror shrma thie. tinihruka senama 15,000 sainikhru thie. yi sbai senahrur purvma chodieka manishruka bamkirheka sainikhru thie. tys senaka 1,20,000 sssr sainikhru marieka thie. gidon ani tinka manishrule pal basika pth pryog gre. tyo bato nobh ani yogbha shrko purvtir thiyo. gidon krkor shrma ae ani stru mathi akvmn gre. struka senale akvmn hunch bhne thaneka thienn. jebh ani slmunna, midyanka rajahrubhage. tr gidonle khede ani ti rajahrulai pkre. gidon ani tinka senale struka senalai prajit gre. tb yoasko chora gidon yuddhbat phrke. gidon ani tinka manishru heresko ghamti bher phrkie. gidonle sukkot shrma euta jvan vyktilai kbja gre. gidonle tys jvan vyktsit jeh prsnhru sodhe. tyo jvan vyktila gidonka nimti kehi naumhrule lekhidie. tyo jvan vyktila sukkot shrka aguvahrui budha-prdhanhruka naumhrule lekhidie. ti 77 jna maniska naumhrule die. tyspchi gidon sukkot shrma ae. tinle tys manishrulai bhne, “jebh ani slmunna yhamchn.” timihrule, “timra thakeka sainikhurulai kin hamile khana dinu? timile jebh ani slmunalai ajh pkreka chainau” bhner mero khilli udaeka thiyau.” gidonle sukkot shrka budha-prdhanhurulai lge ani tinihrulai dnd din mruhbhumika kamdha ani kamdhadar pothradvara pite. gidonle pnel shrko killapni dhalidie. tyspchi tinle tys shrma bsne manishrulai maridie. tb gidonle jebh ani slmunalai bhne, “timihrule kehi manishrulai tbor prvtma maryau. ti manishru ko jsta thie?” jebh ani slmunalai jvaph die, “ti manishru timi jstai thie. tinihru prtyek rajkumar jstai dekhinthe.” gidonle bhne, “ti manishru mero dajyu-bhaihrule thie. meri amaka chorahrur. prmprbhuko sph tier bhncnu, ydi timihrule tinihrulai nmareko bhe t m tinihrulai ahile marne thiin.” tyspchi gidon yetertir phrkie. yeter gidonka jetha chora thie. gidonle uslai bhne, “uthr yi rajahrulai marideu.” tr yeter kevl ek sano keto thiyo ani bhybhit thie. ysrth usle apthno trvar nikalen. tb jebh ani slmunale gidonlai bhne, “aghi au ani timi svym hamilai mar. timi ek manis hau

ani yo kam grn bliyo chau." ysrth gidon uthe jebh r slmunnalai maridie. tyspch gidonle jun jsto akrtiko sjavt tinihruka umtka glabat nidalidie. israelka manishrule gidonlai bhne, "timile hamilai midyanka manishrubat bmcayau. ysrth ab hamimathi sasn gr. hami timile, timra chorale ani timra natile hami mathi sasn greko cahenchau." tr gidonle israelka manishrulai bhne, "prmprrbhu timihruka sask hunuhuneh. m timihrumathi sasn grne chain. ani mera chorale timihrumathi sasn grne chainn." israelka manishrule prajit greka kehi manishru ismaelihru thie. ani ismaeli manishru sunka kundl laumthe. ysrth gidonle ismaelka manishrulai bhne, "timihrule mero nimti yo euta kam greko cahenchu. timihru prtyekle mlai timihrule yuddhuma lgeka sunka kundl ek ekvta dieko m cahenchu." ysrth israelka manishrule gidonlai bhne, "timi je cahenchau hamihru timilai din khusi chau" ysrth tinihrule euta luga bhuimma ochyae. prtyek manisle lugama ek-ekvta kundl hale. jb ti sunko kundlhru ektrit grie tinihruko lgbhg ojn 1,700sekellhyo. ysma israelka manishrule gidonlai prdan greka anybhehrhu smlgn thienn. tinihrule gidonlai cndrma akrtika ani amsuka thopa akrtika mni-maniky pni prdan gre. ani tinihrule bajini bsthrhu tinlai thie. ti cijbijhru thie jo midyanka rajahrule phireka thie. tinihrule tinlai midyani umthhruko sikvi pni die. gidonle tyo sun euta epod nirman grmma upyog gre. tinle tyo epodlai opra naumko shr-tinko nivas shrma rakhe. israelka smst manishrule tyo epodlai puja gre. ys prkarle israelka manishru prmesvr prtj visvsnii rhenn-tinihrule epod puje. epod ek paso bnyo jsle gidon ani tinka ghranalai papgrn lgayo. midyanka manishrulai israelko sasnna rhn vadhy tulyaiyo. midyanka manishrule ajh kst dienn. ani tys bhumima calis vrs smm santi bhyo jb smm gidon jivit rhe. tyspch yrubbal, yoasaka chora aphnai ghurma ger bsn lage. gidonka aphnai sttri jna chorahrhu thie. tinki ydi dherai chorahrhu bhe kinbhne tinka dherai ptnihru thie. gidonki euti rkhahti thiin jo skem shrma vsthin. rkhahtibat tinka euta putr jnmie. tinle tysko naum abimelek rakhe. ysri yoaska chora gidonko pura budheskalma mrtyu bhyo. gidonlai tinka babuko cihan cheuma gadidie. tyo cihan opra shrma thiyu. jham abiejrka privar bsdthe. gidonko mrtyu hunasath israelka manishru pheri prmesvr prtj visvsnii rhenn, tinihrule bal devko anusrn gre. tinihrule bal-britlai aphna devta bnae. israelka manishrule tinihruka caraitir bsne tinihruka sbai struhubat prmprrbhu bmcayau bhyo. tapni prmprrbhu aphna prmesvrlai smjhenn. israelka manishru yrubalka ghrana prtj ajnakari thienn ydypj tinihruka nimti dherai ramro kura tinle greka thie.

9

abimelek yrubalka chora thie. abimelek skem shrma bsne tinka mamahrhu kham ge. tinle aphna mamahrulai ani aphni amaka smst ghranalai bhne, "skem shrka aguvahrulai yo prsn sodhh 'yrubbalka sttri jna chorahrule tinihru mathi sasn greko ramro ki kevl ek vyktile sasn greko ramro? yad rakhnos, m tpaimhruko aphnt hum." abimelekka mamahrule skemka aguvahrusit kura gre ani aguvahrulai tyo

prsn sodhe. skemka aguvahrule abimelekko anusrn grne nirny gre. aguvahrule bhne, "akhir, tini hamra bhai hun." ysrth skemka ti aguvahrule abimelekklai sttri camdika sikka die. tyo camdi balbrit devtako mndirko thiyu. abimelekke tyo camdi kehi manishru jyalama lyaunma upyog gre. yi manishru bekamka, vypari thie. tinihrule abimelekklai jham ge ta pni pchayumthe. abimelek oprama usko babuko ghurma ge. abimelekke aphna pita yrubalka sttri jna chorahrulai euta dhungama mare. tr yrubalka kancha chora abimelekdekhi luke r bhage. tyo kancha chorako naum yotam thiyu. tb skemka sbai aguvahrulani millo bhvna sdsyhru ek sath bhe. ti sbai manishru skemko khmbako visal vrksko cheuma bhela bhe ani abimelekklai aphna raja bnae. yotame sune ki skem shrka aguvahrule abimelekklai raja bnae. jb tinle yo kura sune, tini ge ani girijim prvtko takurama ubhie. yotame kraer manishrulai yo ktha sunaeshkem shrka prmuokhrhu mero kura sun. tb prmesvrlai timihruko kura sunn deu. ekin rukhhrule tinihrumathi sasn grnka nimti euta raja cunne niscy gre. rukhhrule bhdraakso rukhlai bhne, "timi hami mathi raja bn." tr bhdraakso rukhle bhnyo, "manishru ani devtahrule mero telka nimti mero stuti grchn. ke aru rukhhru mathi sasn grnka nimti ger maile tel bnaun chodnu?" tb rukhhrule nebharako rukhlai bhne, "au, ani hamro raja bn." tr nebharako rukhle uttr diyo, "ke aru rukhhru mathi sasn grnka nimti ger maile asl, mitho phl bnaumn chodnu?" tyspch rukhhrule amngurko botlai bhne, "au ani hamro raja bn." tr amngurko botle uttr diyo, "mero dakhrsle manis ani rajahrulai khusi tulyaumch. ke aru rukhhru mathi sasn grnka nimti ger maile dakhrs uttpadn grn chodnu?" akhirma sbai rukhhrule kamdhako pothralai bhne, "au ani hamro raja bn." tr kamdhako pothralai bhnyo, "ydi timihru samccai nai mlai timihruko raja abhisek grn cahenchau bhne au ani mero chayamma asry khoj. tr ydi timihru yso grn cahmdainau bhne kamdhahrubat ago utpnn hundeu. tyo agolai lbanonko devdaruka rukhhru smetlai jlaune ch." "ab ydi timihru abimelekklai raja bnaumn shi ani imandari thiyu bhne. ani ydi yso grda tinihrule yrubball ani usko privarlai je ucit thiyu tyhi vyvhar greko thhrch bhne tyo asl ho. tr soc mera pitale timihruka nimti ke greka chn. mera pitale timihruka nimti yuddh gre. tinle tinihruklai midyanka manishrubat bcaumda aphno jivnlai jokhimma pare. tr ahile timihru mera pitako ghrana viruddh bhayau. mero pitaka sbai sttri jna chorahrhu tinihrule eutai dhungama maryau. timihrule abimelekklai skem shrka raja bnayau. tini mero pitaka kmariko eutai chora hun. tr tinihrule tinlai raja bnayau kinbhne tini timihruka aphnt hun. yskarn, ydi timihru yrubball ani usko ghrana prtj shi r imandar bheko bhe m asa grchu ki aphna rajakorupma timihru abimeleksit sukhi hunchau. ani m asa grchu ki tini timihrusit khusi hunechn. tr skemka aguvahrulani beth milloka sdsyhru, ydi timihrule shi dhngle kam ngreko bhe m yo asa grchu ki abimelekke ago nikaler ani timihruklai nst grnech. ani m asa grchu ki tinihrule ago nikalne chau ani abimelekklai dhvms grnechau." yotame yi sbai bhniske pchi tini bhage. tini bhager ber naumko shrma puge. yotam tyhi shrma bse kinbhne tini aphna daju abimelek-

sit draeka thie. abimelekle israelka manishru mathi tin vrssmm sasn gre. abimelekle yrubbalka sttri jna chorahrulai mare ani tinihru abimelekka apnai bhairu thie. skemka aguvahrule yo nramro kam grnma tinlai shyog greka thie. yskarn yrubbalka sttri jna chorahru mareko bdla linlai prmprbhule abimelek ani skemko aguvahruko vysima jhgd utpnn grai dinubhyo. skemka aguvahrule abimelek lai apman gre. ti manishrule tyo bato bher yatra grnehrulai akvmm grn ani lutnka nimti manishrulai phadko tapuma rakhe. abimelekle ti akrmmhruko barema thaha pae. gal naum grieko euta manis, jo ebedko chora hun usko bhai-bndhuhrusmg skem shрма bsamim sre. skemka aguvahrule gallai bhrosa grn ani uslai anusrn grne nirny gre. ekein skemka manishru dakh tipn khettir ge. manishrule dakhrs tyar grn-lai amgnurhu nicare. tyspchi tinihrule aphna dev-tako mndirma cad mnaun ge. manishrule khape ani abimeleko barema nramra kurahru bhne. tb ebedka chora galle bhne, "hami skemka manishru haum. hamile kin abimelekko ajna paln grnu? tinle aphulai ko ho bhne thanchn? abimelek yrubbalka ek chora hun, thik ho? ani abimelekle jbullai aphna adhikari bnae, shi ho? hamile abimelekko ajna paln grnu hum-dain. hamile hamrai manishru hmorka manishruko anusrn grnuprch. (hmo skemka pita thie.) ydi timi-hrule mlai yi manishruka senapti bnayau bhne m abimelek lai nst grnechu. m tinlai bhnnechu, 'timra senalai tyar par ani yuddhma au.' jbul skem shrka rajypal thie. jbulle sune jo ebedka chora galle bhne ani jbul atynt krodhit bhe. jbulle arumah sharma abimelek kham smacar vahkhu pthae. sndes yo hoh'ebedka chora gal ani uska bhairu skem sharma aeka chn. tinihrule timra nimti kst ubjaumdaichn. galle sm-purn shrilai timro viruddh phrkairhech. ysrt ab timi ani timra manishru aj rati aunuprch ani shr bahirko khetma luknuprch. tyspchi jb bihan suryody hunch tb shrmathi akvmm grnuprch. gal ani tinka manishru timisit ldnka nimti shr bahir aunechn. jb ti manishru ldnka nimti bahir aumchn tinihruprti timi je grn skchau gr. ysrt abimelek ani tinka sbai sainikhru rati uthe ani shr tir ge. ti sainikhru kar smuhma chuttie. tinihru skem shrko cheuma luke. ebedka chora gal bahir ge ani skem shrko dvarko prves sthanma ubhieka thie. gal tyham ubhirheko bela abimelek ani uska sainikhru aphna lukeka thaumbat niskie. galle sainikhru lai dekhe. galle jbullai bhne, "her, tyham manishru prvtbat tlitr airhechn."tr jbulle bhne, "timile matr prvtka chayam dekhadi chau. ti chayamhru manishru jstai dekhinchn."tr galle pheri bhne, "her, tyham kehi manishru navelko bhumibat oralo airheka chn. ani tyham ksaiko sir maile tmntm-mntnr grne rukhma dekhem." jbulle gallai bhne, "timi ahile kin dhak nlaeko? timi, 'abimelek ko ho? hamile kin tinko ajna paln grnum bhnyau. timile ti manishruko khilli udayau. ab jau, ani tinihrusit yuddh gr." ysrt gal skemka aguvahru lier abimelek-sit yuddh grn ge. abimelek ani uska manishrule gal ani tinka manishrulai khede. galka manishru skem shrko phatk trph phrker dgure. galka dherai manishru phatk pugnu aghi nai marie. tb abimelek arumah shr tir phrkie. jbulle gal ani uska bhairu-lai skem shr chodun vadhy tulyae. bholipt skemka

manishru khettir kam grn ge. abimelekle tys bare thaha pae. ysrt abimelekle aphna manishrulai tin smuhma chutyae. tinile skemka manishrulai atank akvmm grn cahnthe. ysrt tinle aphna manishru-lai khetma lukae. jb usle manishrulai shr bahir niskeko dekhe tinle uphrier tinihru mathi akvmm gre. abimelek ani uska smuh skemko phatk njliko sthan tir dgure. any dui smuhhru khetma bheka manishru tir dgure ani tinihrulai maridie. abimelek ani tinka manishrule tyo dinbhri skem shrko viruddh yuddhghe. abimelek ani tinka manishrule skem shr kbja gre ani tys shrka manishrulai maridie. tyspchi abimelekle tyo shrlai bhtkae ani tysko dhvmsavsesma nun chridie. tyham kehi manishru thie jo skemko killama bsthe. jb tyhamka manishrule skemma bheko ghtuna sune tinihru el brit devtaka mndirko surk-sit kothama ekrit bhe. abimelekle skem killama sbai aguvahru ek sath bhela bheka chn bhne kura sune. ysrt abimelek ani tinka manishru slmon damda smm ge. abimelekle euta bncro lie ani kehi hamgahru kate. usle ti hamgahru aphna kamdhma boke, tb, abimelekle aphusit bheka manishrulai bhne, "chitto! maile je grekochu tysi gr." ysrt ti sbai manishrule hamgahru kate ani abimelekko anusrn-gre. tinihrule ti hamgahru el brit devtako mndirko surksit kothako bhittama thupare. tb tinihrule ti hamgama ago lgae ani kothama bheka manishrulai jlai die. ysri skemko killa njik bsne prayh 1,000 purus ani strihruko mrtyu bhyo.abimelekko mrtyu tyspchi abimelek ani uska manishru tebes shr tir ge. abimelek ani uska manishrule tyo shrlai adhikarma lie. tr shrbhitr euta sudrdh killa thiyu. tys shrka sbai aguvahru, any purus ani strihru tys killatir dgure. jb manishru killa bhitr thie tinihrule pchi bat dhok-abnd gridie. tb tinihru killako chtma cdhe. abimelek ani uska manishru akvmm grn killama ae. abimelek killako dhoka smm ge. tinile killalai jlaun cahnthe. tr, abimelek killako dhokama ubhieka thie, chtma bheki euti strile usko sirmathi euta jamto jharidiin. tyo jamtole abimelekko tauko kiccadidin. abimelekle turntai aphna htiyar bokne sevklai bhne, "tero trvar nikal ani mai mar. taimle mai mareko m cahncu kinki, 'abimelek lai euti strile marin bhner.' manishrule bhnlan. ysrt tyo sevkle abimelek lai aphno tr-varle ropididi, ani abimelekko mrtyu bhyo. israelka manishrule abimelekko mrtyu bheko dekhe. ysrt tinihru sbai ghr phrkie. tys prkar usle greka smst dustkrmk nimti prmesvrle abimelek lai dnd dinu bhyo. abimelekle aphna sttri jna dajyu-bhairulai marer aphno pitako viruddhma pap gre. prmesvrle skemka manishrulai pni tinihrule greka nramra ku-rahruka nimti dnd dinubhyo. ysrt yotamle bhneka kurahru sty bhe. (yotam yrubbalka kancha chora thie. yrubbal gidon thie.)

10

abimelekko mrtyu pchi israelka manishrulai bcaumnka nimti prmprbhule arko nyaykrttalai pthauun bhyo. tyo manisko naum tola thiyu. tola, pua naum greka maniska chora thie. pua dodo naumka maniska chora thie. tola issakarka kul smuhka thie. tola smir sharma bsthe. smir shr

epraimko phadi desma thiyo. tola teis vrssmm israelka manishruka nimti nyaykrtta bhe. tb tolako mrtyu bhyo ani smir shрма tinlai dphn griyo. tolako mrtyu bhepchі prmesvrđvara arko nyaykrttalai pthae. tys manisko naum yair thiyo. yair giladko ilakama bshte. yair bais vrssmm israelka manishruko nyaykrtta bhe. yairka tis jna chorahr thie. ti tis jna chorahr tısvta gdhama cdhthe. ti tis chorahrule giladka ilakaka tısvta shrlai niytrnma rakheka thie. ti shrhrlai ajko dınsmm yairka shrhru bhınchn. yairko mrtyu bhyo ani tını kamon shрма gadie. pheri israelka manishrule prmprbhusit tınıhruko krar bhng greka thie. tınıhrule jhuta baldevta ani astoret ko puja grn thale. tınıhrule aramka manishruka devtahr, sıjonka manishruka devtahr, moabka manishruka devtahr, ammonka manishruka devtahr ani plisti manishruka devtahrko pni puja grn thale. israelka manishrule prmprbhulai chade r uhamko seva grn bnd gre. ysrt prmprbhu israelka manishru prtı kvodhit hunubhyo. prmprbhule plisti ani ammoni manishru dvara tınıhrulai prajit parn dinubhyo. tısaıvrı yrdn ndiko purvtrph giladko ilakama bsne israelka manishrlai ti manishrule nst gre. tyo, yo bhumı thiyo jham emori manishru bsdthe. israelka ti manishrule athar vrssmm duhk bhoqe. ammoni manishru tıspchi yrdn ndı pari ge. tınıhru yhudā, binyamin ani epraimka manishrusit yuddh grn ge. ammoni manishrule israelka manishru mathi anek ksthru lyae. ysrt israelka manishrule shaytako nimti prmprbhusng vilap gre. tınıhrule bhne, "he prmesvr hamile tpaimko viruddh pap greka chaum. hamile aphna prmesvrlai tyag gryau ani jhuta devta ballai pujyau." prmprbhule israelka manishrlai uttr dinubhyo, "jb tınıhrulai misrdeska, emori, ammoni ani plisti manishrule ghat puryae tınıhrule m kham vilap gryau. maile tınıhrulai yi manishrubat bcaem. jb sidoni, amaleki ani midyani manishrule tınıhrulai duhk die tınıhru m prtı royau. ti manishrubat pni maile tınıhrulai bcaem. tr tınıhrule mlai tyager any devtahr pujn thalyau. ysrt pheri tınıhrulai bcaumn m asvikar grchu. tınıhru any devtahrko puja grn mn praumchau ysrt jau, shaytaka nimti tınıhrulai pukar. jb tınıhru vipdma prchau ti devtahrulai nai tınıhruko rksa grn deu." tr israelka manishrule prmprbhulai bhne, "hamile pap greka chaum. tpaim kami prtı je grn cahnuhunch tyhi grnu hos. tr krpya hamilai aj bcaumnuhos." tb israelka manishrule aru devtahrulai phyamki die. tınıhrule pheri prmprbhuko aradhna grn suru gre. ysri jb uhamle tınıhrule yatna bhoqe dekhnu bhyo tınıhru prtı prmprbhu duhkhit hunubhyo. ammoni manishru yuddhka nimti ekrit bhe. tınıhruko chauni giladko ilakama thiyo. israelka manishru ekrit bhe. tınıhruko chauni mispa shрма thiyo. giladko ilakama bsne manishruka aguvahrule bhne, "jo ksaille hamilai ammoni manishru mathi akvmn grn aguvai grch uhi giladma bsne sbai manishruko aguva hunech."

11

yipth giladka kul smuhka thie. tını ektısali sainik thie. tr yipth vesyaka chora thie. tinka pita gi-

lad naum greka manis thie. giladki ptnika dherai chorahr thie. jb ti chorahr hurkie tınıhrule yipt-lai mn praenn. ti chorahrule yipthlai usko nıvas shr chodn vadhy tulyae. tınıhrule uslai bhne, "taimle hamra pitako kunai pni smptı paune chains. tm arki striko choro hos." ysrt yipth aphna bhairuko karnle tadha ge. tını tobko desma bse. tobko desma kehi asbhy manishrule yipthko anusrn grn thale. kehi smypchi ammoni manishrule israelka manishruko viruddh ldamim gre. ammoni manishru israelko viruddh ldirheka thie ysrt giladka budha-prđhanhru yipth kham ge. yipth tobko des tyager giladma phrker aeko tınıhru cahnthie. budha-prđhanhrule yipthlai bhne, "au, ani hamro aguva bn jsma ki hami ammoni manishruko viruddh ldn skaum." tr yipthle gilad deska ti budha-prđhanhrlai bhne, "tınıhrule mlai mera pitako ghr chadn vadhy tulyayau. tınıhrule mlai ghřna grchau. ysrt ahile tınıhrulai vipd preko bela mkham kin aeka?" giladka budha-prđhanhrule yipthlai bhne, "ıso hoin tr ahile hamihru tpaimtir phrkieka chaum, ab hamisit miler ammoni manishruko viruddh yuddh grnuhos bhni tpaimlai sodhn aeka haum. giladma bsne sbai manishruko tpaim senaptı hunuhunech." tb yiptahle giladka aguvahrulai bhne, "ydi tınıhru m giladma phrker aeko ani ammoni manishruko viruddh ldeko cahnchau bhne thik ch. tr ydi vijy prapt grn prmprbhule mlai shayta grnu bhyo bhne m tınıhruko nyam prmuik hunechu" giladka aguvahrule yipthlai bhne, "hamile bhneka hrek kura prmprbhule sundai hunuhunch. ani hami spth khaer bhınchau ki timile hamilai grnu bhneka sbai kura grnechaum." ysrt yipth giladka aguvahrı sath ge. ti manishrule yipthlai aphna prmuik ani aphna senaptı bnae. yipthle mispa sharma prmprbhuko smks aphna sbai bhaklhru dohoryae. yipthle ammoni rajakhām duthru pthae. ti duthrule rajalai yo sndes dieh "ammoni ani israelka manishru majh ke smsya ch? tınıhru kin hamro desma ldi grn aeka chau?" ammoni manishruka rajale yipthka duthrlai bhne, "hami israelko viruddh ldirheka chau kinbhne jb israelka manishru misrdesbat ae tınıhrule hamro simana lie. tınıhrule arnon ndi r ybbok ndiko bicko hamro bhumı yrdn ndı smm lie. israeli manishrlai hamro bhumı hamilai santisit phrkaidinu bhınidinu hos." ysrt yipthka duthrule yo sndes yipth kham lyae. tb yipthle duthrlai pheri ammoni manishru kham pthae. tınıhrule yo sndes lgehyipthle bhneko kura yo hoh israelle moabka manishruko bhumı va ammonka manishruko bhumı lien. jb israelka manishru misrdesko bhumı bhar niske, israelka manishru mrubhumi tir ge. israelka manishru lal smudrma ge. tıspchi tınıhru kades ge. israelka manishrule edomka rajakhām duthru pthae. duthrule ek suvidhako yacna gre. tınıhrule bhne, "israelka manishrlai tpaimko des bher par hun dinuhos." tr edomka rajale hamilai tınıhruko bhumı bher jan dienn. hamile ystai sndes moabka raja kham pni pthayaum. tr moabka rajale pni hamilai usko bhumı bher jan dienn. ysrt israelka manishru kadesmanai bse, tıspchi israelka manishru mrubhumi ani edom r moab deska kinar vripri bher ge. israelka manishrule moab desko purvttir yatra gre. tınıhrule arnon ndiko arkotrp chaudi bnae. tınıhrule moab desko simana

par grenn. (arnon ndi moabdesko simana thiyo). tispchi israelka manishrule emori manishruka raja sihon kham duthru pthae. sihon hesbon shrka raja thie. duthrule sihonst yacna gre, “israelka manishrulai tpaimko desbat par hun dinuhos. hami hamro bhumima jan cahnachau.” tr emori manishruka raja, sihonle israelka manishrulai aphno simana par grn dienn. sihonle aphna sbai manishrulai bhela gre ani yhsma chauni bnae. tb emori manishrule israelka manishrusit yuddh gre. tr prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrle israelka manishrulai sihon ani tinka senalai prajit grnma shayta prdan grnubhyo. ysi emori manishru des israelka manishruko smpti bnyo. ysi amori manishruko des israeli manishruko bhumii bhyo. ys prkarle israelka manishrule emori manishruka smst ksetr prapt gre. tyo ksetr arnon ndidekhi ybbok smm ani mrubhumidekhi yrdn ndi smm phailike thiyo. uham nai prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr hunuhunthyo jsle emori manishrulai aphna bhumii chodn badhy tulyaunu bheko thiyo. ani prmprbhule tyo bhumii israelka manishrulai dinubhyo. ke israelka manishrulai yo bhumii chadn laun skchu bhni timi thanchau? niscynai tyo bhumima bsn skchau jo timihruka kmos devtale timihrulai dieka thie. ysrt hami tyo bhumima bsnechau jo prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle hamilai dinu bheko ch. ke timi siporka chora balak bhnda asl chau r? uni moab deska raja thie. ke usle israelka manishrusit bhs gre? ke uni samccai nai israelka manishrusit lde?” israelka manishru hesbon shr ani tys vriprika shrhruma 300 vrs dekhi bsekachn. israelka manishru aroer shr ani tys vriprika shrhruma 300 vrs dekhi bsda aeka chn. israelka manishru arnon ndika tirma bheka sbai shrhruma 300 vrsdekhi bsda aeka chn. kin timihrule yti dherai smy smm ti shrhrulai line kosis grenau? israelka manishrule timihru viruddh kehi pap greka chainn. tr timihrule israelka manishruko viruddh atynt nramro kam grirhechau. samco nyaykrtta prmprbhule nirny grun israelka manishru ki ammoni manishru shichn. ammoni manishruka rajale yipthko yo sndes sunn avskar gre. tb prmprbhuo atma yipth mathi ayo. yipth gilad ani mnseka ksetrbat par bhe. tini giladko mispa shr tir ge. giladko mispa shrdekhi yipth ammoni manishruka bhumii bher par bhe. yipthle prmesvrsmg euta prtijna gre. tinle bhne, “ydi tpaimle mlai ammoni manishru mathi prajit grn dinubhyo bhne, m tpaimlai tyo prthm bstu prdan grnechu jun bstu vijy prapt grer m phrkeko bela mero ghrbat nisknch. prmprbhulai m tyo hombliko rupma arpn grnechu.” tb yipth ammoni manishruko desma gre. yipth ammoni manishrusit lde. prmprbhule tinlai tinihrumathi prajit grnma shayta prdan grnu bhyo. tinle tinihrulai aroer shrdekhi minint shrsmn prajit gre. yipthle bisvta shrhru kbja gre. tispchi tini ammoni manishrusit abel-kramikma lde. israelka manishrule ammoni manishrulai prajit gre. ammoni manishruko nimti ek bhyank prajit thiyo. yipth mispa phrker ge. yipth aphna ghr ge ani uski chori tinlai bhetn ghrbahir niski. tini khaimjdi bjaumda ani naccai thiin. tini uski eutai chori thiin. yipthle uslai atyntai prem grthe. yipthka aru chora-chori thienn. jb yipthle aphno ghrbat phila aphnai chorilai niskeko dekhe tinle aphno aphsos jnaun

aphna bstrhr cyate. jb tinle bhne, “he, meri chori! taimle mlai ses paris. taimle mlai ati bhnda ati aphsoma paris. maile prmprbhusit euta bhaki greko thiem ani tyslai m privrt grn skdin!” tb uski chorile yipthlai bhni, “babu, tpaimle prmprbhusit bhaki grnubhyo. ysrt tpaimko bhaki pura grnuhos. tpaimle ke grchu bhnuu bheko thiyo tyhi grnuhos. akhirma, prmprbhule tpaimka struhru, ammoni manishrulai prajit grnma shayta prdan grnu bhyo.” tb yipthki chorile aphna babulai bhni, “tr phila mero nimti yo kam gridinu hos. mlai dui mhinasmn ekalai chadinu hos. mlai phad-prvttir jan dinuhos. m vivah grne chain ani nanihru jnmaune chain, ysrt mlai ani meri sathihrulai jan dinuhos ani run-kraun dinuhos.” yipthle bhne, “ja ani tyo gr.” yipthle uslai dui mhinaka nimti pthaidie. yipthka chori ani unka sathihru phad prvtma bse. tinihru usko nimti roe-krae kinbhne tinle vivah grne chain ani nanihru jnmaune chain. dui mhinako antma yipthki chori aphna pita kham phrki. yipthle prmprbhusit je bhaki greka thie so pura gre. yipthko chorile khile pni ksaisit saririk smbndh greki thiin. ysrt israelka yo euta prmpra bnyo. hrek vrs israeli strihrule giladka yipthki chorilai smrn grthe. israelka strihru hrek sal cardin yipthki chorika nimti vilap grthe.

12

epraimka kul smuhka manishrule tinihruka smst sainikhrulai sath bolae. tispchi tinihru ndi pariko sapon shrma ge. tinihrule yipthlai bhne, “timile ammoni manishruko viruddh yuddh grda hamihrulai shaytaka nimti kin bolaunu bhen tpaimlai tpaimko ghr smgai jlaune chaum.” yipthle tinihrulai uttr die, “ammoni manishrule hamilai anek smsyahru utpnn gairhe. ysrt m ani mero manishru tinihruko viruddh ldeka haum. maile tinihrulai bolaem, tr timihru hamilai shayta grn aenau. timihrule hamilai shayta grne chainaun bhni maile dekhe. ysrt maile aphnai jivnlai jokhimma pare. ammoni manishru viruddh ldn m ndipari gem. prmprbhule mlai tinihrumathi prajit grnma shyog prdan grnu bhyo. ab, aj timihru kin msit ldn auchaum?” tispchi yipthle giladka manishrulai ek sath bolae. tinihrule epraimka kul smuhka manishruko viruddh yuddh gre. tinihru epraimka manishruko viruddh lde kinbhne ti manishrule giladka manishruko apman greka thie. tinihrule bhneka thie, “timi giladka manishru kehi hoinau epraimma chodieka manishru matr hau. timihruko aphno nivas bhumidhri chain. timihruko ams epraimko ho. ani timihruko ams mnseko ho.” giladka manishrule epraimka manishrulai prajit gridie. giladka manishrule ti sthanhru adhikarma lie jhambat manishru yrdn ndipar grchn. ti thaumhrubat epraim destir janch. epraimma bamceka jo kahi pni ndima aumchn usle bhnnch, “mlai pari trn deu.” tb giladka manishru uslai sodhchn, “ke timi epraimka manis hau?” ydi usle “hoin,” bhnyo bhne tinihrule bhnnch, “sibbolet” sbd bhni. epraimka manishru tyo sbd thiksit bhnn sktain thie. tinihrule tyo sbd thiksitle bhnn sktain thiyo. tinihrule tyo sbdko uccarn “sibbolet” bhni grthe. ysrt, ydi tys vykitle “sibbolet” bhni uccarn gre bhne giladka manishru bujthte

ki u epraimka manis hun. ysrtsh uslai tinihrule par grne shthanma maridinthe. tinihrule epraimka 42,000 manishrulai mare. yipth chh vrssmm israeli manishruka nyaykrtta thie. tyspchil giladma yipthko dehant bhyo. tinihrule tinlai tinkai giladko shurma gadiidie. yipth pchi ibsan naumka manis israelka manishruka nyaykrtta thie. ibsan betlehem shrka thie. ibsanka tis jna chorahru ani tis jna chorihru thie. tinle aphna tisjna chorihrulai ti manishrusit vivah grn jo tinka apnthru hoinn. ani tinle aphna apnth nprne tis jna strihru khoje ani tinka chorahrule ti strihru lai vivah gre. ibsan sat vrssmm israelka manishruka nyaykrtta thie. tb ibsanko mrtyu bhyo. tinlai betlehem shrma gadiyo. ibsan pchi elon naumka manis israeli manishruka nyaykrtta bhe. elon jbulunka kul smuhka thie. tini ds vrssmm israelka manishruka nyaykrtta rhe. tb jbulunka kul smuhka elonko mrtyu bhyo. tinlai jbulunko ayyalon shrma gadiyo. elonko mrtyupchi hillelka chora abdon israelka manishruka nyaykrtta thie. abdon piraton shrka thie. abdonka calis jna chorahru ani tis jna natihru thie. tinihru sttri vta gdhama cdhthe. abdon ath vrssmm israeli manishruka nyaykrtta rhe. tb hillelka chora abdonko mrtyu bhyo. tinlai piraton shrma dphn gridie. piraton epraim desma ch. yo phadi desma ch jham amaleki manishru bschn.

13

israelihrule pheri prmprbhushit tinihruko krar bhng greka thie. ysrtsh prmprbhule plistihrulai calis vrssmm tinihrumathi sasn grn dinubhyo. sora shrma ek manis thie. tye manisko naum manoh thiyu. tini danko kul smuhka thie. manohki ekjna ptini thiin. tr tinihruko kunai nani jnmieka thienn. prmprbhuka dutle manohko ptnilai drsn dinubhyo. tinle bhne, "timi nanihru jnmaun sksm bheki chainau. tr timi grbhvti hune chau ani euta choralai jnm dinechau. kunai dakhrs va aru kunai kd piune pdarth npionu. kunai bhojn ngrnu jo asuddhch. kin? kinbhne timi grbhvti chau ani timile chora jnmaunehau. jnmeko smy dekhi nai uslai prmprbhuko nimti vises smrpn grinech. u euta najiri hunech. yskarn tinihrule khile pni usko kpal katidinu humdain. usle israelka manishrulai plisti manishruko sktibat becaumn suru grnech." tyspchil ti stri aphna ptikham gin ani ghteka kura uslai bhniin. tinle bhni, "prmesvrbat euta vykti m kham ae. ti prmesvrko dut jstai dekinthyo. usle mlai bhybhit tulyayo. tye khambat aeko thiyi tuo maile sodhem. usle mlai aphno naum bhnen. tr usle mlai bhnyo, "timi grbhvti chau ani euta chora jnmaune chau. kunai dakhrs va aru piune kda pdarth npionu. kunai asuddh bhojn nkhanu. kin? kinbhne tye balklai prmesvr prtii vises ruple jnmedekhi mrtyuko dinsmm nai smrpn grinech." tb manohle prmeprbhulai parthna gre. tinle bhne, "prmprbhu m binti grchu tpaimle pthauunbheko manisalai pheri hamikham pthai dinuhos. hami cahnnchau ki ab camdai jnmne chorako nimti hamile ke grnu prne usle hamilai sikaun." manohko parthna prmesvrbat sunubhyo. prmesvrka dut pheri tys stri kham ae. tini ek khetma bsirheki thiin ani tinka pti manoh tinisit thienn. ysrtsh tys stri aphna ptilai bhnn dgurin, "tyo

manis pheri ayo! jo yham aghillo din m kham aeko thiyu." manoh uthe ani aphni ptniko picha gre. jb tini tye manis bhekkham ae, tinle bhne, "meri ptnisit kura grne manis tpaim nai hunuhunch?" svrgdutle bhne, "m nai hum." ysrtsh manohle bhne, "mlai asa ch ki tpaimle je bhnnubhyo tye sty hunech. mlai bhn-nuhos ketole tye pkrarko jivn jiunu prch. usle ke grnuprch?" prmprbhuka dutle manohlai bhne, "maile timri ptnilai bhneka hrek kura grnuprch. dakhko botma phleka kunai phlpni usle khanu humdain. usle kunai dakhrs va kd piune pdarth piunu humdain. usle kunai ysto bhojn khanu humdain jun asuddh ch. maile uslai grnu bhni ades greka hrek kura grnuprch." tb manohle prmprbhuka dutlai bhne, "hami, tpaim yham ek ksn bsnu bheko cahnnchau. hami tpaimlai bhojn graunka nimti euta bakhrako patho pkaun cahnnchau." prmprbhuka dutle manohlai bhne, "mlai janbat timile roke pni m timro bhojn line chain. tr timi kehi tyar grn cahnnchau bhne prmprbhulai ek hombli arpn gr." (manohle tye vykti vastvma prmprbhuka svrgdut hun bhni bujhenn.) tb manohle prmprbhuko dutlai sodhe, "tpaimko naum ke ho? hami jann cahnnchau. jsma ki tpaimle bhnnu bheka kurahru jb samccai nai ghtchn tb hami tpaimlai smman grn skaum." prmprbhuka dutle bhne, "timi kin mero naum sodhchau? yo yti ascryjnk ch ki timi visvas grn sktainau." tb manohle ek ctannma euta bakhrako patho blidan cdhae. usle bakhrako bli cdhae r ann bli prmprbhulai arpn gre jsle ascryjnk kurahru grnu hunch. manoh ani uski ptnile je bhirhech tye herirhe. vedi dekhi agoko jvala akas tir uthdai jamda prmprbhuka svrgdut agoma mathi svrgtir janubhyo. jb manoh ani tinki ptnile tuo dekhe, tinihrule aphno anuhar bhumitir parer sir jhukae. manohle akhirma tys vykti prmprbhuka svrgdut thie bhni bujhe. prmprbhuka svrgdut pheri manohsit dekha prnu bhen. manohle aphni ptnilai bhne, "hamile prmesvrko drsn gryaum. ysle grda niscynai hamro mrtyu hunech." tr tinki ptnile tinlai bhniin, "prmprbhule hamilai marn cahnnhunn. ydi prmprbhule hamilai marn cahnu bheko bhe hamile arpn greka hombli ani annbli uhamle svkar grnuhune thien. uhamle yi sbai kurahru hamilai dekhaunu hune thien. ani hamilai yi kurahru uhamle bhnnuhune thien." ysri tys striko euta choro jnmio. tinle usko naum simson rakhin. simson hurkie ani prmprbhule tinlai asis dinubhyo. jb simson mhneh dan shrma bsirheka thie tb prmprbhuko atmale simson mathi kary grn suru gryu. tye shr sora ani estol shrhruko majhma prch.

14

simson timna shr tir jhre. tinle tyham euti plisti strilai dekhe. jb tini phrker ghr puge usle uska babu ani amalai bhne, "maile timnama euti plisti strilai dekhem. tpaimhrule mero nimti tyslai layidinu bheko m cahnnchu." tinka babu amale bhne, "tr niscynai israelka kutumbma euti keti holi jsalai taimle vivah grn skchs. ke taimle plisti manishruki knyalai vivah grnu prch? ti manishruko khtna bheko chain." tr simsonle bhne, "mlai tyhi keti lyai dinuhos. maile caheko tyhi matr ho." simsonka babu-amalai yo taha thien ki prmprbhule ysto graun cahnu bheko ho. prmp-

prbhule plisti manishruko viruddh ghtnahu kehi ght-
 aunlai upay grirhnu bheko thiyo. plisti manishrule
 tys smy israelka manishru mathi sasn clairheka thie.
 simson usko babu-ama smgai tl timnama ge. tinihru
 shr bahirko dakhbarima ae, tys thaumma euta jvan
 simh grjyo ani simsontir jhmtyo. simsonko srirna
 bhymnkr sktisit prmprbhuko atma aunubhyo. usle
 aphna khali hatle simhlai tukva-tukva paridie. yo us-
 lai sjilo lagyo. yo euta bakhrako pathalai tukva pare
 jitikai sjilo thiyo. tr simsonle je gre tyo usle babu-
 amalai bhenn. ysrrh simson shr tir jhre ti plisti
 ketisit kura gre. tinle uslai khusi tulyain. dherai
 dinpchi tys plisti ketisit bivah grn simson phrker ae.
 uni batoma tyo mreko simhlai hern ge. usle mreko
 simhko srirna maurika gola bhettae. tinihrule kehi
 mh bnaeka thie. simsonle kehi mh aphna hatle uthae.
 tini mh khamdai himde. jb tini aphna babu-ama
 kham ae usle unihrulai kehi mh die. unihrule pni tyo
 khae. tr simsonle aphna babu-amalai tyo mh mreko
 simhko srirbat lieko bhni bhenn. simsonka babu
 ti plisti ketilai hern jhre. dulhahruko dstur anasar
 bhoy dinu avsyk thiyo. ysrrh simsonle tyham euta
 bhoy die. jb tinle bhoy dimdaichn bhne plisti man-
 ishrule dekhe tb tinihrule unisit rhn tis jna man-
 ishruelai pthae. tb simsonle ti tis manishruelai bhne,
 "m timihrulai euta adko thapn cahnuhu. yo bhoy sat
 dinsmm rhne ch. tyo smy bhitr uttr paune kosis
 gr. ydi timihrule adkoko uttr tyo smy bhitr diyau
 bhne m timihrulai tisvta mlmlko kmej ani tis jor
 laune lugahru dinechu. tr timihrule uttr paenau bhne
 mlai tisvta kmej ani tis jor laune lugahru dinuprch."
 yskarn ti tis jn manishrule bhne, "timile hamilai adko
 bhn, hami sunn chnchaum." simsonle tinihruelai adko
 sunaeh "khanebat kehi khaneкура niskyoo. blvanbat
 kehi guliyo kura niskyoo." ti tis jna manishrule tin
 dinsmm uttr khojne kosis gre tr skenn. cautho din ti
 manishru simsonki ptnikham ae. tinihrule bhne, "ke
 timile hamihruelai kngl tulyaunka nimti yham nim-
 ntrna greki? timile hamro nimti timro ptilai chler
 tyo adko uttr bhnn launuprch. ydi hamro nimti tim-
 ile uttr lyainau bhne hami timilai ani timra pitaka
 ghrka sbai manishruelai jlaer marnechaum." ysrrh sim-
 sonki ptni uskham gin ani run thalin. tinle bhnn,
 "timile mlai ghrna grchau. timile vastvma mlai prem
 grdainau. timile mero manishruelai euta adko bh-
 nyau ani timile mlai tysko uttr bhndainau." tr sim-
 sonle tinlai bhne, "maile mero babu-amalai pni bh-
 neko chain. ke maile timilai bhnnu?" simsonki ptni
 bhoyko sataum din arthat antim dinsmm roirhin. ys-
 rrh akhirma usle tinlai sataum dinma adkoko uttr
 btai die. kinbhne usle tinlai dikdari bnairheki thiin.
 tyspchi tinle aphna manishrukham gin ani tinihru-
 lai adkoko uttr bhnnidin. ysi bhoyko sataum dinma
 sury astaunu aghi ti plisti manishrule uttr pae. tinihru
 simson kham ae ani bhne, "mhbhnda guliyo ke hunch?
 simbhnda bliyo ke hunch?" tb simsonle tinihruelai
 bhne, "ydi timihrule mero korilalai njoteko bhe tim-
 ihrule mero adko smadhan greka hune thienau." sim-
 son atynt kvodhit bhe. prmprbhuko atma visal skti
 shit simson mathi aunubhyo. uni asklon shr tir
 jhre. tys shrma usle tis jna plisti manishruelai mari-
 die. tyspchi tinle ti mrt dehat sbai vstrhu ani smpt-
 tihru lie. tinle ti vstrhru phrkai lyae ani ti manishru-

lai die jsle usko aduko ko uttr dieka thie. tyspchi tini
 aphna pitako ghrma ge. 20simsonle uski nyamdulhi-
 lai aphu-smg lgenn. vivahko lokntele tinlai rakhe. 20

15

ghumko phsl ktniko smya simson aphni ptnilai
 bhetn ge. tinle aphusit bheti svrup euta bakhrako
 patho lge. tinle bhne, "m mero ptniko kothama jam-
 daichu." tr unka babule simsonlai bhitr jan dienn.
 unka babule simsonlai bhne, "maile socem timile us-
 lai ghrna grchau. ysrrh maile uslai vivahko lokn-
 tesmg vivah gri diem. uski kanchi bhini ajh sun-
 dri che. kanchi bhinilai laijau." tr simsonle unlai
 bhne, "ab, m samccai nai plisti manishrumathi bda
 linechu ani yo timro dos hunech." ysrrh simson bahir
 ge ani tin sy syalhru pkve. tinle ek ptma dui syalhru
 lie ani jod bnaunka nimti tinihruka pucchrhu ek-
 sath bamdhidie. tyspchi tinle prtyek jod syalko puc-
 chrko majhma euta-euta ramko bamdhidie. sim-
 sonle syalhruka pucchr majhma bheka ramkohru jlae.
 tyspchi tinle ti syalhruelai plisti manishruka annbali
 tir dhpai die. ys prkar tinle tinihruko khetma um-
 rirheka bothru ani tinihrule kateka annka thakhru
 ddai die. tinle tinihruka dakhka khetru ani bh-
 drakksa bgaimcahru pni jlai die. plisti manishrule
 sodhe, "yo ksl gryo?" simsonle tinihruelai bhne, "sim-
 sonle yso gre. kinbhne unko ssurale simsonki pt-
 nilai tinko vivahko lokntelai die." ysrrh plisti man-
 ishrule simsonki ptni r uska babulai jlaer maridie.
 tyspchi simsonle plisti manishruelai bhne, "timihrule
 mlai ysto nramro vyvhar grayau. ysrrh ab m timihru
 prti nramro vyvhar grechu. ab m timihru mathi
 viptti lyai dinchu. m viptti lyaun sknechu." tb sim-
 sonle plisti manishru mathi akvmn ge. tinle tinihru
 dherailai mare. ani tini euta odma bse. yo odr tyo
 sthanma jhyo jsko naum etamko ctan bhnnithyo.
 tb plisti manishru yhudako desma ge. tinihru lhi
 namk sthanko njik adie. tinihruka senale tyhim
 chauni thape ani yuddhka nimti tyari gre. yhuda
 kul smuhka manishrule tinihruelai sodhe, "timi plisti
 manishru kin hamisit ldn yham ayau?" unihrule ut-
 trdie, "hami simsonlai pkrn aeka haum. hami tinlai
 hamro kaidi tulyaun cahnchaum. hami tinlai hamra
 manishru prti tinle greka kurahruka nimti dnd din
 cahnchaum." tb yhudaka kul smuhka 3,000 manishru
 simson kham ge. tinihru etamko ctan njikko odma
 ge. tinihrule tinlai bhne, "timile hamihru prti ke
 grayau? timilai thaha chain ki plisti manishru hami
 mathi sasn grchn bhni?" simsonle uttr die, "tinihrule
 m prti greka kurahruka nimti m kevl tinihruelai dnd
 dinchu." tb tinihrule simsonlai bhne, "hami timilai
 bamdhn aeka chaum. hami timilai plisti manishru-
 lai dinechaum." simsonle yhudaka manishruelai bhne,
 "spth khaer bhn ki timihru svymle mlai ghat grne
 chainau bhni." tb yhudaka manishrule bhne, "hami
 manchaum. hami timilai kevl bamdchchaum ani plisti
 manishruelai dinchau. hami spth khanchau ki hami
 timilai marne chainaum." ysrrh tinihrule simsonlai
 duivta nyam dorile bamdhe. tinihrule tinlai cttauko
 odr dekhi umbho lge. jb simson lhi bhine thaumma
 ae plistihru tinlai bhetun ae. tinihru khusile kraum-
 dai thie. tb prmprbhuko atma bhyanak sktisit sim-

son mathi aumnuhyo. simsonle dori cumde. tyo dori jleko dhago jstai kmjor dekhinthyo. ti dori tinka pakhurabat jhre manaum tinihru pglieka thie. simsonle euta mreko gdhako bngara bhettae. tinle tyo bngara lie ani ek hjar plisti manishrulai tysdvara htya gridie. tb simsonle bhne; "maile tinihruelai gdhako bngarale algo ras lgaem. gdhako bngarale maile ek hjar manishrulai maridiem." jb simsonle boli ske, tinle bngara tl phyamke. ysrth tys sthanko naum ramtlihi rakhio. simson atynt tirkhae. yskarn tinl prmpb-hutir krae. tinle bhne, "m tpaimko das hum. tpaimle mlai yo mhan vijy prdan grnu bhyo. krpya ab mlai tirkhale mrn ndinuhos. krpya mlai ti manishrudvara kbja grn ndinuhos jsko khtna pni grieko chain." lhimako bhuimma ek khaldo thioy. prmesvrle tyo khaldo cirer kholi dinubhyo ani pani bahir niskiyo. simsonle tyo pani pie ani kehi svstb bhe. tinle pheri blvan bheko anubhv gre. ysrth tinle tyo paniko mulko naum en-hkkore rakhe. yo ajssm pni lhi shрма ch. ysi simson bis vrssmm israelka manishruka nyaykrtta rhe. tyo plisti manishruko smya thioy.

16

ekdin simson gaja shr tir ge. tinle tyham euti vesyalai dekhe. tini tyo rat tyssit bsn ge. ksaille gajaka manishrulai bhne, "simson yham aeka chn." tinihrule simsonlai marn cahnthe, ysrth tinihrule shr ghre. tinihru shr-dvarko njikma luke ani ratbhri simsonlai prkhirhe. ratbhri tinihru atynt cupcapsit bse. tinihrule eka-arkalai bhne, "jb bihan hunch hami simsonlai marnechaum." tr simson tys vesyasit adha ratsmm matr bse. simson adharatma uthe. simsonle shr-dvar athyae r tinle prkhalbat duvai caukt nikale. simsonle dhokako, duivta stmbbhru ani dhoka bnd rakhne barhru bhtkai de. simsonle ti vstuhulai aphna kamdhma hale ani tinihruelai boker hebron shr njikko damdiko tapuma lge. pchi, simson dlila naum bheki strismgko premma phmse. uni sorek bemsiki thiin. plisti manishruka saskhru dlila kham ge. tinihrule bhne, "hami jann cahnauch. ce cijle simsonlai yti blvan tulyaumch. tyo rshy tinlai bhnn lgaу r uslai chl. tb hami tinlai ksri pkvinu ani bamdhnru tyo janne chaum. tb hami tinlai niyn-trn grn smrth hunechaum. ydi timile yso gri diyau bhne hami prtyekle timilai eghar sy camdika sikka gri dinechaum." ysrth dlilale simsonlai bhnn, "timi kin ysto blvan chau mlai bhn. ksaille bamdher timilai ashay tulyaun skch?" simsonle uttr die, "kunai vyktille mlai satvta taja dhnuka nsukeka bliyo tamdole bamdhnru prthyoy ydi ksaille tyti gre m kunai any manis jstai kmjor hunechu." tb plisti mukhiyahrule satvta taja, nyam tamdo dlila kham lyaidie. dlilale simsonlai tamdohrudvara bamdhi diin. kehi manishru arko kothama lukirheka thie. dlilale simsonlai bhnn, "simson, plisti manishrule timilai pkvinchn." tr simsonle sjilaisit ti tamdohru cumdidie. ti jvalako njik preko dhago jstai tukvie. yskarn ti plisti manishrule simsonko sktiko bhed paenn. tb dlilale simsonlai bhnn, "timile mlai dhamtyau. timile mlai murkh paryau. krpya mlai samco bhn, ksaille timilai ksri bamdhn skch?" simsonle bhne, "ksaille mlai nyam dorile bamdhnru prch. tinihrule mlai ti dorihrule

bamdhnru prch jslai phila pryog ngrieko hunuprch. ydi ksaille tyo gryo bhne m any kunai manisjstai kmjor hunechu." ysrth dlilale kehi nyam dorihru liin ani simsonlai bamdhn. koho manishru arko kothama lukirheka thie. tb dlilale tinlai bhnn, "simson, plisti manishru timilai pkvin airhechn." tr tinle dhago cumdeko jstai ti dorihru sjilai cumde. tb dlilale simsonlai bhnn, "timile pheri mlai dhamtyau. timile mlai murkh paryau. ab mlai bhn ksaille timilai ksri bamdhn skch?" simsonle bhne, "ydi timile mero taukoka satvta kpalko ltalai tamna buner euta kamtale ksyau bhne m any kunai manis jstai kmjor hunechu." pchi, simson sutn ge. ysrth dlilale tinko taukoka kpalbat sat ltta bunna nimti tanko pryog grin. tb dlilale palko kilale tanlai bhuimma ksidiin. pheri tinle uslai bolain, "simson plisti manishru timilai pkvin airhechn." simsonle palko kila, r tan ukheli die. tb dlilale simsonlai bhnn, "m timilai prem grchu" bhni timi ksri bhnn skchau jb timile m mathi visvas nai grdainau bhne? timro bhed mlai btaun timi asvkar grchau. timile mlai murkh tulyaeko yo tesro plt ho. timro mhan sktiko bhed timile mlai bhneka chainau." usle simsonlai dinhum dikdari bnain rhin. aphno bhedko barema usko sodhaidvara tini yti thkit bhe ki tinlai ab mrchu jsto lagn thalyo. antma, simsonle dlilalai sbai kura bhne. tinle bhne, "maile khile pni mero kpal kateko chuinn. m jmmu aghibat nai mlai prmesvr prt smrpn grieko thioy. ydi ksaille mero kpal katidie m mero skti gumaunechu. m any kunai pni manis jstai kmjor hunechu." dlilale bujhin ki simsonle uslai tinko bhed btae bhni. usle plisti manishruka saskhulai ek sndes pthain. usle bhnn, "pheri phrki au. simsonle mlai sbai kura bhnekachn." ysrth plisti manishruka saskhru dlila kham phrker ae. tinihrule camdika sikka lyae jo uslai dinchaum bhni tinihrule vcn dieka thie. jb simson tinko kakhma pltirheka thie, dlilale unlai sutne tulyain r euta manisai simsonko kpalka satvta ltta katnlai bhitr bolain. ysprkar usle simsonlai kmjor tulyain. simsonko sktile uslai chodyo. tb dlilale tinlai bhnn, "simson, plisti manishru timilai pkrn airhechn." tini byumjhie ani soce, "maile aghi gre jstai m bhagne chu ani svymlai mukt tulyaunechu." tr simsonlai thaha bhen ki prmpb-hule tinlai tyagi sknu bheko thioy. plisti manishrule simsonlai pkve. tinihrule tinka amkha nikalidie ani tinlai gaja shрма lge. tyspchi unihrule bhager jan ndinlai tinlai kamsaka sanglahrule bamdhidie. tinihrule simsonlai jhyalkhanma hale ani jamto claun lgaе. tr simsonko kpal pheri umrn thalyo. plisti manisaka saskhru utsv mnaun ekritr bhe. tinihru aphna devta dagonlai euta mhan blidan arpn grdaichn. tinihrule bhne, "hamro devtale hamro stru simsonlai prajit grnma shayta grnu bhyo." jb plisti manishrule simsonlai dekhe, tinihrule aphno devtako stuti gre. tinihrule bhne, "yo manisle hamra manishrulai nst gryo! yo manisle hamra dherai manishrulai mario! tr hamro devtale hamro strulai pkvin hamilai shayta grnubhyo." utsvma manishru ann mnairheka thie. ysrth tinihrule bhne, "simsonlai bahir lyau. hami tinko khilli udan cahnauch." yskarn tinihrule simsonlai jhyalkhanbat lyae ani tinko khilli udun lage. tinihrule simsonlai dagon devtako mndirma khmbahruko majhma ubhyae. ekjna sevkle simsonko

hat smateko thiyo. simsonle tyslai bhnyo, “jham yo mndirlai adyaune khmbalai m chun skchu mlai tyham rakh.” m tysma adeslagn cahnhu.” mndirma purus ani strihruko bhid thiyo. plisti maniska smst saskhru tyham thie. mndirko chtma prayh tin hjar purus ani strihru thie. tinihru hamsdai ani simsonko khilli udumda thie. tb simsonle prmprbhusit euta prarthna gre. tinle bhne, “he srsvsktiman prmprbhu, mlai yad grnuhos. he prmesvr, krpya ajh ek plt matr mlai skti dinuhos. mera dui amkhahru nikali dine yi plisti manishrulai dnd dinka nimti mlai yo euta kura grn dinuhos.” tyspchi simsonle mndir majhka dui khmbahru smate. yi dui khmbahrule spurn mndirlai ad dieko thiyo. tinle svymalai ti dui khmbahru majh dhriro rakhe. euta khmba tinko dahine trph arko debre trph thiyo. simsonle bhne, “mlai pni yi plistihrusit mrn dinuhos.” tb tinle skesmm jodle dhkele r tyo mndir tyahm bheka saskhru ani sbai manishru mathi dhlyo. ys prkarle simson aphu jivit humda bhnda mrnko bela dherai plisti manishrulai mare. simsonka bhahiru r tinka babuka privarka sbai manishru tinko mrtdeh lin ge. tinihrule tinlai phrkai lyae ani tinka babulko cinamma tinlai gade. tyo cihan sora ani estol shr majhma ch. simson bis vrssmm israelka manishruka nyaykrta rhe.

17

mika naum greka ekjna manis thie jo epraimko phadi desma bsthe. mikale aphni amalai bhne, “ksaile timibat 1,100 camdika tukra coreko timilai thaha ch. tys visyama timile srp dieko maile sune. tyo camdi meroma ch. tyo maile lgeko thiem.” uski amale bhnin, “he mero choro prmprbhule timilai asis diun.” mikale tyo 1,100 camdika tukra aphni amalai phrkai die. tb tinle bhnin, “m yo camdi euta vises bhemtiko rupma prmprbhulai dinechu. m yo mero choralai dinechu jsma ki usle euta murti nirman grnech, ani tyslai camdile modne ch. ysrtth ab chora tyo camdi m timilai phrkai dinchu.” tr mikale tyo camdi aphni amalai phrkai die. ysrtth tinle tyo camdibat prayh dui sy sekelka sikkalier ti camdika karigrilai diin. camdi karigrle camdile modeko murti bnaun tyo camdi pryog gre. tyo murtilai mikako ghrma rakhio. mikako murtihru puja grne euta mndir thiyo. usle euta epod ani kehi ghr-murtihru bnae. tb mikale aphna ekjna choralai pujahari bnn chane. tyssmy, israelka manishruka raja thienn. ysrtth hrek vyktihrule tyhi gre jo u svymle shi ch bhne thanthyo. tyham ek jvan levi manis thie. tini betlehem shr, yhudaka thie. tini yhudaka kul smuh majh bsdai thie. tyo jvan manisle betlehem, yhuda chade. tini bsnka nimti arko sthanko khojma thie. tini yatra grdai jamda mikako ghr ai puge. mikako ghr epraimko bhumiko phadi desma thiyo. mikale tinlai sodhe, “tpaim khambat aunu bheko?” tyo jvan manisle uttr diyo., “m yhudako betlehem shrko euta levi hum. m bsne sthan khoji rhechu.” tb mikale tinlai bhne, “msit bsnu hos. mero babu ani pujahari bnidinu hos. m tpaimglai hrek sal ds camdika sikka dinechu. m tpaimglai lugahru ani bhojn pni dinechu.” tyo levile tyhi gre jo mikale bhne. jvan levi mika smg bsn shmt bhe. tyo jvan manis mikaka euta chora jstai bne. mikale tinlai aphna pujahari

hunlai cune. ysrtth tyo jvan manis pujahari bne ani mikako ghrma bse. ani mikale bhne, “ab m smjnhchu ki prmprbhu mprti bhlo hunuhunch. m yo jandchu kinbhne mero sathma mera pujahari bnnka nimti levi kul smuhka manischn.”

18

tys smyama israelka manishruka kunai raja thienn. ani tysbela danka kul smuh bsne sthanko khojma thie. tinihruko ajhsmm aphno des thien. israelka any kul smuhhrule aghi nai aphna bhumihru prapt griskeka thie. tr danka kul smuhle aphno bhumii ajh lieka thienn. ysrtth danka kul smuhle pamc jna sainikhru-lai kehi bhumii khojnu bhni pthae. tinihru bsnka nimti uttm sthan khojn himde. ti pamc manishru sora ani estaol shrka thie. tinihru cunie kinbhne ti sbai danka kulhruka thie. tinihruelai bhniyo, “jau kehi bhumii khoj.” ti pamc manishru epraimko phadidesma ae. tinihru mikako ghrma ai puge ani rat tyahm bitae. ti pamc manishru jb mikako ghrko cheuma ai puge tinihrule jvan levi manisko svr sune. tinihrule usko svr cine ysrtth tinihru mikako ghrma rokie. tinihrule tyo jvan manislai sodhe, “ksle timilai yo sthanma lyae? timi yham ke grdaichau? yham timro ke kam ch?” mikale tinka nimti greka kurahruko visyama tyo jvan manisle unihrulai bhne. tyo jvan vyktile bhne, “m unko pujahari hum.” mikale mlai jyalama lie. ysrtth tinihrule uslai bhne, “krpya hamro nimti prmesvrsit kehi kurako sodh puch grideu. hami kehi jann cahnhau ke hamro bsne sthanko khoj sphl hunch?” pujaharile ti pamc manishrulai bhne, “ho, santisit jau. prmprbhule tinihruelai timro margma doryaunnu hunech.” ysrtth pamc manishru himde. tinihru les shirma ai puge. tinihrule tys shirma manishru surksit bseka dekke. tinihruelai sidonka manishrule sasn grdthe. hrek kura sant ani ckmmn thiyo. manishrusit hrek kura prsst thiyo. ani tinihruelai kst puryaune kunai struhru cheuma thienn. tinihru sidon shr dekhi tadha bsthe ani aramka manishrusmg kunai smjhauta thien. ti pamc manishru sora ani estaol shrtr phrki ge. tinihruka apnhnrule sodhe, “timihrule ke bujhyau?” ti pamc manishrule uttr die, “hamile kehi bhumii payaam, ani tyo ati uttm ch. hamile tinihru-lai akrmn grnu prch. prkhi nbs! hami jaum ani tyo bhumii liaum. jb timihru tyo sthanma aumchau tyham prsst bhumii timihrule dekhnechau. tyhamka manishrule kunai akrmnko apeksa ngreko timihrule dekhnechau. niscynai prmesvrle tyo bhumii hamilai dinu bheko ch.” ysrtth danka kul smuhbat ch sy manishru sora ani estaol shrbat himde. tinihru yud-dhko nimti tyar thie. les shr jame tinihruko margma tinihru yhuda desko kiriyatayim shrko cheuma adie. tyham tinihrule ek chauni lgae. tyaikarnle grda kiriyatayimko pscimma bheko sthanlai aj pni danko chauni bhnnch. tys sthandekhi ti ch sy manishru yatra grer epraimka phadi destir ge. tyspchi tinihru mikako ghrma ae. ysrtth ti pamc manishru bole, jsle les vriprika sthanko khoj greka thie. tinihrule aphna apnhnrulai bhne, “yi ghrhrumdhye eutama epod ch. ani tyahm ghr-devtahru, euta kumdeko salik ani euta camdiko murti pni chn. tinihru jandchau ke grnu prch-jau ti leu.” ysrtth tinihru mikako ghrma rokie

jham tyo jvan levi bsthe. tinihrule tyo jvan manisla
 i ksto ch bhni sodhe. danka kul smuhka ch sy man-
 ishru phatkko dvarma ubhier bse. ti sbaika aphna as-
 trhru thie ani yuddhka nimti tyar thie. ti pamc ja-
 sushru ghrbhitr pse. pujahari bahir phatk cheuma ti
 ch sy manishruka sath ubhie jo yuddhka nimti tyar
 thie. ti manishrule kumdekko murti, epod r ghr ka-
 murtihru uthae. tyo jvan levi pujaharile bhne, “tim-
 ihru ke grirhechau?” ti pamc manishrule uttr die.,
 “cuplag! euta sbd pni nbol. hamisit au. hamra pita ani
 hamra pujahari bn. timile cunnuprch. ke timilai euta
 vyktiko nimti matr pujahari hunu ramro ch? va timi-
 lai israeli manishruka euta smpurn kul smuhko puja-
 hari hunu ramro ch?” ys kurale ti levi vykti khusi bhe.
 ysrrh usle epod, ghr-murtihru ani camdiko murti lie.
 tini danka kul smuhka ti manishrusit himde. tyspchi
 danka kul smuhka ch sy manishru tyo levi pujahari
 shrit phrkie ani mikako ghr choder himde. tinihrule
 aphna s-sana nanihru, aphna psuhru, ani aphna sbai
 cijhru tinihruka aghi rakhe. danka kul smuhka man-
 ishru tys bhumit dekhi kehi tadha smm ge. tr mikaka
 njikma bsne manishru ek sath bhela bhe. ti tinihrule
 danka manishrulai khedn thale, ani tinihrulai pkve.
 mikasit bheka manishrule danka manishrulai kraum-
 dai thie. danka manishru phrkie tinihrule mikalai
 bhne, “ke kst prygo? timihru kin krairheko chau?”
 mikale uttr die, “timi danka manishrule mera mur-
 tihru lgyau. ti murtihru m aphaimle bnaeko ho. timi-
 hrule mero pujaharilai pni lgyau. ab nsit ke rhyo
 r? ‘ksri timihrule mlai ke kst prygo bhner sodhchau?”
 danka kul smuhka manishrule bhne, “timile hamisit
 bhs ngreko ramro ho, hamra kehi manishru dherai
 risaha chn ydi timihru hami prtii krayau bhne, ti
 manishrule timihrulai akvmn grn skchn. timihru
 ani timra kulhruko htya hun skch.” tb danka man-
 ishru phrke ani aphno bato lage. ti manishru tinka
 nimti ati sktisali chn bhnnekura mikale bujhe. ys-
 rrh tini ghr phrkige. ysri mikale bnaeka murtihru
 danka manishrule lge. tinihrule pujaharilai pni lge
 jo mikasit bsthe. tyspchi tinihrule lesma ae. tinihrule
 lesma bsne manishrulai akvmn gre. ti manishru san-
 tisit rheka thie. tinihrule kunai akvmnko apeksa
 greka thienn. danka manishrule aphna trvardvara
 tinihruko htya gridie. tyspchi tinihrule shr jlaidie.
 lesma bsne manishrulai uddhar grne koho thien. ti
 manishrubat shayta prapt grnka nimti pni tinihru
 sidon shr dekhi atynt tadha bsthe. ani leska manisko
 aramka manishrusit kunai sndhi greka thienn-ysrrh
 ti manishrule tinihrulai shayta grenn. les shr euta
 uptykama thiyi jo bebroth shrko thiyi. danka man-
 ishrule tys sthanma euta nyam shr nirman gre. ani tyo
 shr tinihruko ghr bnyo. danka manishrule tyo shrilai
 nyam naum die. tyo shrilai les bhinnithy tr tinihrule
 tysko naum privrtgn gre dan rakhe. tinihrule shrko
 naum tinihruka pita-purkha israelka ek chora danko
 naumma rakhe. danko kul smuhka manishrule dan
 shurma euta murti bnae. tinihrule gersomka chora
 jonathnlai aphna pujahari bnae. gersom mosaka
 chora thie. jonathn ani tinka chorahrule israeli
 manishrulai bhumibat kaidma nlge smm danko kul
 smuhka pujaharihru rhe. danka manishrule tinihru
 svymka nimti mikale nirman greko murti sthapp gre.
 prmprrbhuko mndir siloma rheko smy bhri tyo murti

dan shurma thiyi.

19

tys smyma israelka manishruka kunai raja thi-
 enn.euta levi vykti thie jo epraimko phadi desko
 pchiltir tadha bsthe. tys manisko euti stri sevika
 rupma thiin jo tinko nimti ptii tuly thiin. ti sevika
 yhudu desko betlehem shrki thiin. tr tinki sevikasit
 tyo levi manisko bhs bhyo. tinle uslai chodidiin ani
 yhudako betlehemma aphna babuko ghrma phrkiin.
 uni tyham car mhinasmn bsin. tr tinka pti tinko pchi
 lage. tini dyapurvk unisit bat grn cahntne jsma ki uni
 tinikham phrker aunechin. tinle aphusit aphna sevk
 ani duivta gdaharu lge. tyo levi manis tinka babuko
 ghrma ae. tinka babule tyo levi manislai dekhe ani
 uslai abhivadan jnaun bahir niske. pita atyntai khusi
 thie. tys strika babule ti levi manislai ghrbhitr lge.
 ti levika ssurale tinlai bsn aghr gre. ani ti levi man-
 is tin dinsmm bse. tinle khae, pie ani aphna ssur-
 ako ghrma sute. cautho dinnam vihanai tinihru uth-
 e. tyo levi manis janlai tyar humdai thiyi. tr tyo jvan
 strika babule aphna jvuaimlai bhne, “phila kehi khau.
 khae pchi timi jan skchau.” ysrrh ti levi ani tinka ssura
 ek sath khar r piunka nimti bse. tyspchi tyo jvan
 strika babule tyo levi manislai bhne, “krpya aj ekrat
 bs. r aram svym annd gr. janka nimti aj beluki ghr
 phrk.” ysrrh ti dui manishrule eksath khae. ti levi
 himdnlai uth- tr tinka ssurale pheri tyo rat bsn bhni
 kr gre. tb pamcau dinma ti levi manis bihan chittai
 uth- tini himdnlai tyar thie. tr tys ketika pitale aphna
 juvaimlai bhne, “phila kehi bhojn r visram gr ani aj
 belukisimm bs.” timi khana khae pchi jan skchau. tyo
 levi manis, tinki stri sevika ani tinka sevk himdnlai
 uth- tr tys jvan strika pitale bhne, “prayh ratpri
 skyo. din prayh gi skyo. ysrrh rati yhim bs ani svym
 annd gr. bholi bihan timi camdai uthn skchau ani
 aphno bato jan skchau.” tr ti levi ajh arkorat bsn cah-
 mdain thiyi. tinle aphno dui gdaharu ani aphni sev-
 ikalai lge. tinle ybus (yuslemko arko naum) smm
 yatra gre. din prayh bitiskeko thiyi. tinihru ybus
 shrko njikma thie. yskarn tyo sevika aphna malik,
 ti levi, manislai bhinn, “hami yo ybusi shurma bsam.
 ajko rat yham bsam.” tr unko malik, ti levi manisle
 bhne, “hoin! hami yo anaumtho shrbhitr janechain-
 aum. ti manishru israeli manishru hoinn. hami giba
 shurma janechaum.” levi manisle bhne, “au hami giba
 va ramasmn pugne cesta grau. hami yi shrhru md-
 hye eutama rat bitaun skne chaum.” ysrrh ti levi man-
 is ani tinka sathka manishru yatra grdai ge. sury
 astaumdai thiyi ani tinihru giba shr bhitr pse. giba
 tyo ilakama ch jo binyaminka kul smuhko adhinma
 ch. ysrrh tinihru gibama bas bse. tinihrule tyo shurma
 rat bitaune yojna gre. tinihru tyo shrko cokma ae r
 bse. tr ksail- pni tinihrulai tyo rat bsn aphna ghrma
 bolaenn. tyo samjh ek vrddh manis aphno khetbat
 shurma ae. usko ghr epraimko phadi desma thiyi.
 tr ahile ti giba shurma bsdai thie. (gibaka manishru
 binyaminka kul smuhka thie.) ti vrddh manisle shrko
 cokma ti yatri levi manishrulai dekhe. ti vrddh man-
 isle sodhe, “timihru kham girhechau? timihru kham-
 bat ayau?” tyo levi manisle uttr diyo, “hami yhudako
 betlehem shrbat yatra grdai aeka haum. hami ghr

girheka chaum. m epraimko phadi des pari nikai prko hum. m yhaduko betlehemma aeko chu. r ahile ghr phrkdaichu. r ksaille pni hamilai rat bitaune thaum dienn. tr hamisit hamro gdhahruko lagi car dinka nimti pral r dana ch. ani msit meri sevika r mero sevk r aphna nimti roti r dakhrs ch." ti vrddh manisle bhne, "mero ghrma bsn timihurulai svagt ch. timihurulai cahieka kunai pni kura m dinechu. shrko cokma rati nbs." tb tys vrddh manisle tyo levi manis r tinisith bheka manishru aphno ghrma lge. usle gdhahrulai khuvae. tinihrule aphna khutta dhoe. tyspchi tinihrule kehi bhojn khae ani pie. tyo levi manis r tinisith bheka manishru anndit bhirheko bela tys shrka kehi manishrule tyo ghrlai ghere. ti atynt nramra manishru thie. tinihrule dhoka dhkeln thale. tinihrule tyo vrddh manislai krae tyo ghr jsko thiyo. tinihrule bhne, "tyo manislai bahir lyau, jo timro ghrma aeko ch. hami tys vyktisith shvas grn cah-nchaum." tyo vrddh manis bahir niske ani ti nramra manishrusit bat gre. usle bhen, "hoi, mero mithru, ysto nramra kurahru ngr! ti manishru mero ghrka atithi hun. ysto bhyank pap ngr. her yham meri chori che. usle khile pni aghi ksaisit shvas greki chain. m tyslai ab bahir timihru kham lyaumchu. timihru jsri cahncchau tyslai upyog grn skchau. tr yi manisiko viruddh ysto bhyank pap ngr." tr ti nramra manishrule vrddh manisiko kura sunenn. ysrtth tys levi manisle aphni sevikalai smater ti dust manishrusit bahir pthaidie. ti dust manishrule uslai ghat puraye ani ratbhri uslai blatkar gre. tb bihan ujjalo bhe pchi tinihrule uslai jan die. bihanko ujjalo humda tyo stri ghrma phrker ain jham uska malik bsdaithie. tyo samunneko dhokama ldin. ti ujjalo nhunjel tyham ldirhin. tyo levi manis bholiplt bihanai uthe. tini ghrjan cahnthie. bahir janlai tinle dhoka khole. ani dhokako sngharma ek hat jhryo. tyham tinki stri sevika thiin. ti dhokama ldirheki thiin. tys levi vyktile uslai bhne, "uth! hami jaum." tr usle uttr diinn tini mriskeki thiin. tyo levi manisle aphni stri sevikalai gdham rakhe r ghrtir himde. jb tini aphno ghrma aipuge tb tinle euta churi lie ani aphni stri sevikako mrt srirlai bahr tukva-tukva parer kate. tys pchi tinle tys striko bahr tukva ti sbai ksethruma pthae jham israelka manishru bsthe. tyslai dekhne hrekle yso bhne, "israelma aghi ysto khile bheko thien. misrdsbat nisker aeko smydekhi hamile ysto kunai kura dekheka thienaum. ys visyma vicar gr ani ke grnu prne hamilai bhn."

20

ysrtth israelka smst manishru ek sath mile. tinihru sbai mispa shрма prmprbhuka smks ubhin ek sath ae. israelka carai tirbat manishru ae. giladka israeli manishru smet tyham thie. israelka smpurn kul smuhhruka aguvahru tyham thie. tinihrule prmesvrka manishruko jn sbhama aphna-aphna sthan grhn gre. tinihrule tys thaumma 4,00,000 ssstr sainikhru lyae. binyaminka kul smuhka manishrule yo sune ki israelka manishru mispama eksath bhet girrhechn. israelka manishrule bhne, "hamilai bhn ysto bhyank kura ksri ghtyo." ysrtth tyo htya grieki strika ptile tinihurulai tyo ghtna bhne. tinle

bhne, "meri stri sevika r m binyaminko ilakama giba shрма ayaum. hamile tyham rat bitayaum. tr rati giba shrvasihru tyo ghrma ae jham m bseko thiem. tinihrule ghrlai ghere ani mlai marn cahe. tinihrule meri stri sevikalai blatkar gre ani usko mrt-tyu bhyo. ysrtth maile meri stri sevikalai lge ani usko dehlai tukva-tukva parer kate. tyspchi maile israelka prtyek kul smuhlai ek ek tukra pthaem. hamile prapt greko bhumihrama maile bahr tukva pthaem. maile tyso gre kinbhne binyaminka manishrule israelma ysto gre bhyank kand gre. ab israelka sbai manishru, bolnuhos. hamile ysbare ke grnu prne timihrule nirnydeu." tb, sbai manishru ekai smyma uthe. tinihrule eksath bhne, "hami kahi pni ghr jane chainaum. ahm, haima ek jna pni aphno ghr phrkne chain. ab giba shr prt hami je grchau tyo ysto chh hamile ti manishru prt ke grnu prne ho prmesvrle hamilai dekhaun bhni cittha grne chaum. hami israelka sbai kul smuhka hrek 100 njama 10 vyktihru cunne chaum. ani hami prtyek 1,000 bat 100 manishru cunnechaum. hami prtyek 10,000 bat 1,000 mnishru cunnechaum. hamile cuneka ti manishrule senahrule jstai apurti samgrihru paunechn. tb ti manishru binyaminko ilaka gibama janechn r senale israelka manishru majh greko tyo bhyank karya nimti ti manishrulai dnd dinechn." ysrtth israelka sbai manishru giba shрма eksath bhela bhe. tinihru sbai tinihrule grne kurama shmt bhe. israelka kul smuhhrule binyaminka kul smuhka manishrukham sndes dier manishru pthae. sndes ysto thiyoh "timihruka manishrule greko yo bhyank krm ke ho? gibaka ti dust manishrulai hami bhe kham pthau. hamilai ti manishru deu hami tinihurulai marn skaum. hamile israelka manishru majhko dusta htaunai prch."tr binyaminka kul smuhka manishrule aphna kul israelka any manishruka kura sunenn. binyamin kul smuhka manishrule aphna shrhru chade ani giba shрма ge. tinihru gibama israelka any kul smuhhrusit yuddh grn ge binyamin kul smuhka manishrule 26,000 sainikhru bhela gre. ti sbai sainikhru yuddhma talim prapt thie. tinihrusit gibaka 700 prksisit sainikhru pni thie tysma debrehatdvara ldn skne 700 prksisit sainikhru pni thie. tinihru hrekle ati kuslasit ghumyetroko pryog grn skthe. tinihru sbaila euta kpallai gri ncukne gri dhunga hann ghumyetro pryog grn skthe. binyaminka kul smuhka sainikhru bahek sbai israelka kul smuhhruka 4,00,000 ssstr ani ldku sainikhru bhela bheka thie. hrek sainik prksisit sainik thie. israeli manishru betel shrmsm ge. betelma tinihrule prmesvrsit sodhe, "binyaminka kul smuhlai akvmn grne philo kul smuh kun hune ch?"prmprbhule uttr dinubhyo, "yhadaka kul smuh phila janech." bholiplt vihanai israelka manishru uthe. tinihrule giba shrho njikma chauni hale. tb israeli sena binyamin senasit yuddh grn ge. israeli senahru binyamin senahruko viruddh giba shрма tyar bhe. binyamin senahrule 22,000 israeli sainikhurulai tys dinko yuddhma mare. israelka manishru prmprbhukham ge. tinihru samjh nbhesmm roe. tinihrule prmprbhusng sodhe, "hami pheri binyaminka manishruko viruddh yuddh grnu? ti manishru hamra apnthun hun."prmprbhule uttr dinubhyo, "jau, tinihruko viruddh yuddh gr." is-

raelka manishrule ek arkalai utsah prdan gre. tispchi tinihru pheri philo din yuddh greko jstai yuddh grn ge. tb israelka senahru binyaminka senaka njik ae. yo yuddhko dosro din thiyo. binyaminka senahru dosrodin israelka sena mathi akrmn grn giba shrko bahir ae. yspit binyaminka senale israelka aru 18,000 senahru maridie. ti sbai manishru israeli senaka prsiksit sainikhru thie. tispchi israelka sbai manishru betel shrsmm ge. tys sthanma tinihru bse ani prmprbhu prti roi-krai gre. tinihrule dinbhri samjh nbhesmm kehi bhoin grenn. tinihrule prmprbhulai hombli ani melbli pni arpn gre. israelka manishrule prmprbhusit ek prsn gre. (ti dinhruma prmesvrko krarko snduk betelma thiyo. tyham prmesvrko seva grne pujahari pinhas thie. pinhas elajarka chora thie. elajar harunka chora thie.) israelka manishrule sodhe, “binyaminka manishru hamra aphnt hun. hami tinihruko viruddh yuddh grn pheri janu? ki hamile yuddh grn bnd grnu?” prmprbhule uttr dinubhyo, “jau, bholi tinihruelai prajit grn m timihruelai shyog grnechu.” tb israelka senale giba shrko vripri kehi manishrulai lukn lgae. israelka sena tesro din giba shrko viruddh ldamim grn ge. tinihrule aghi gre jstai yuddhka nimti tinihru tyar bhe. binyaminka senahru israelka senahruko viruddh ldn giba shr bahir ae. israelka sena pchisre ani binyaminka senadvara tinihru khedin thale. yspkarle shrlai dherai pchi chadn binyaminka senaprti chl griyo ani binyaminka senahrule phila gere jstai israeli senahruko htia grn suru gre. tinihrule israelka pray tis jna manishru mare. tinihrule kehi manishrulai khetma mare ani kehi manishrulai batoma mare. euta bato betel shrtir geko thiyo ani arkobato giba shr tir geko thiyo. binyaminka manishrule bhne, “hami aghi jstai jitdai chaum.” israelka manishru bhagdai thie, tr tyo ek chl thiyo. tinihrule binyaminka manishrulai tinihruka shrdekhi tadha batohurma lan cahnthie. ysrbh sbai manishru bhage. tinihru bal tamar naumko sthanma rokie. israelka kehi manishru gibako pscimma lukirheka thie. tinihru apu lukeka sthanhrubat dgure ani giba mathi akvmn gre. israelka 10,000 uttm siksa paeka sainikhrule giba mathi akvmn gre. yuddh ghmasan bhayo. tr binyaminka senalai tinihru mathi ksto bhyank ghtuna ghtunevala ch tyo thaha thien. prmprbhule israelka senako pryog grnu bher binyaminka senalai prajit gridinu bhayo. tysdin israelka senale binyaminka 25,100 sainikhruelai maridie. ti sbai sainikhruelai yuddhka nimti prsiksit tulyaieko thiyo. ysrbh binyaminka manishrule tinihru prajit bheko dekhe. israelka sena pchihteka thie. tinihru pchihte kinbhne tinihrule acank-akvmn greka thie. tinihruka lukeka manishru gibaro njik thie. ti manishru, jo lukeka thie giba shr tir laker ge. tinihru chrpst bhe ani shрма bheka hreklai apno trvardvara maridie. ab israelka manishrule ti lukeka manishruka sath ek yojna bnae. jb tinihrule givalai adhiakar gre lukeka manishrule euta dhuvamko cinh pthae. binyaminka senale prayh tisjna israeli sainikhru mareka thie. ysrbh binyaminka manishru bhndai thie, “hami aghi jstai vijy grirhechaum.” tr tysaibela shrbat dhuvamko thulo badl mathi uthun thalyo. binyaminka manishru ghumer phrkie ani tyo dhuvam dekhe. sm-

purn shr agoko jvalama thiyo. tb israelka sena bhagn chade. tinihru phrkie r ldu surugre. binyaminka manishru bhybhit bhe. ab tinihrule bujhe tinihru prti ksto bhyank kura ghtunech. ysrbh binyaminka sena israeli sena dekhi bhage. tinihru mrubhumi tir bhage. tr tinihru ldimbat umkn skenn. ani israelka manishru shhrubrat bahir niske r tinihruelai maridie. israelka manishrule binyaminka manishrulai gherama pare ani tinihruelai khedn lage. tinihrule tinihruelai visram grn dienn. tinihrule giba purvko ilakama tinihruelai prst gre. ysri 18,000 sahsi ani blvan binyamin ldku sainikhru marie. binyaminka sena phrkie ani mrubhumi tir bhage. tinihru rimmonko ctan naum greko sthan tir bhage. tr israelihrule bato tir binyaminka 5,000 sainikhruelai maridie. tinihrule binyaminka manishrulai khedirhe. tinihrule gidom naum greko sthansmm tinihruelai khede. israeli senale tys sthanma aru 2,000 binyaminka manishrulai pni mare. tys din binyamin senaka 25,000 manishru marie. ti sbai manishrule apna trvardvara sahsit yuddh gre. tr binyaminka 600 manishru mrubhumi tir bhage. tinihru rimmonko ctan namk sthanma ge ani tyham car mhinassmm hre. israelka manishru binyaminko desma phrker ge. tinihrule tinihru ghe hrek shrka manishrulai mare. tinihrule spmurn psuhulai pni mare. tinihrule apuhle bhettaesmmka hrek vstu nst gridie. tinihru aipugeka hrek shrlai tinihrule jlaidie.

21

mispama israelka manishrule ek spth khaeka thie. tinihruko spth ysto thiyoh “hamihurma ksaile pni aphni chorilai binyaminka kul smuhka kunai vyktisit vivah grn dine chainaum.” israelka manishru betel shрма ge. tinihru tyham samjh nbhe smm prmesvr smks bse. tinihru tyham bsda jodle krae. tinihrule prmesvrlai bhne, “prmprbhu tpaim israelka manishruka prmesvr hunuhunch. hami mathi kin ysto bhyank kura ghtyo? israeli manishruko euta kul smuhlai kin lgiyo?” arko din bihanai israelka manishrule ek vedi nirman gre. tinihrule tyo vedima prmesvrka nimti hombli ani melbli cdhae. tb israelka manishrule bhne, “ke, kunai kul smuh ysta chn jo prmprbhuko smks hamisit bhetun aenn?” tinihrule yo prsn gre kinbhne tinihrule euta mha spth khaeka thie. tinihrule yo prtijna greka thie ki mispa sharma jo any kul smuhhru sath aenn tinihruelai marinech. tb, israeli manishrule tinihruka aphnt, binyaminka manishru prti duhkhith bhe. tinihrule bhne, “aj israelbat ek kulsmuh htaieko ch. hamile prmprbhuko smks ek bhakl gryaum. hamile hamra chorihruelai binyaminka kunai manissit vivah grn ndine spth khaeko chaum. binyaminka manishrule ptinhru paune chn bhni hami ksri niscit hun skchaum?” tb israelka manishrule sodhe, “israelka kun kul smuh yham mispama aen? hami prmprbhuko smks aeka chaum. niscynai ek kul yham thien.” tb tinihrule thaha pae ki israelka any manishrusmg bhet grn yabes gilad shrbat kahi pni aen. israelka manishrule tyham ko thiyo ani ko thien tyo hernlai hrekko gnti gre. tinihrule thaha pae ki yabes giladko tyham kahi thien. ysrbh israelka manishrule yabes gilad shr

trph 12,000 sainikhru pthae. tinihrule ti sainikhrulai bhne, “yabes giladma jau ani tinihruko trvarlai pryog gri tyham bsne hrek vykti, stri evm ketakethiru smet-lai mar. timihrule yso grnuprch. timihrule yabes giladka hrek manislai marnu prch. hrek stri jsle kunai manisko sath shvas greki chin uslai pni marideu. tr jun strile khile pni kunai manissit shvas greki chain bhne uslai nmar.” ysrth ti sainikhrule ti kurahru gre. ti 12,000 sainikhrule yabes gilad shrma carsy jvan mhillahrulai bhettae jsle kunai logne manissit khile pni shvas greka thienn. ti sainikhrule ti strihrulai knanko bhumima siloko chaunima lyae. tb israeli manishrule binyaminka manishrulai euta sndes pthae. tinihrule binyaminka manishrusit santi sndhiko prstav gre. binyaminka manishru rimmonko ctan namk sthanma thie. ysrth binyaminka manishru israelma phrker ae. israelka manishrule tinihrulai tinihrule nmareka yabes giladka strihru prdan gre. tr binyaminka sbai manishruka nimti pryapt thien. israelka manishru binyaminka manishru prti dukkhit thie. tinihru, tinihru prti dukkhit bhe kinbhne prmprbhule tinihrulai israelka any kul smuhhrubat prthk paridinu bheko thiyo. israelka manishruka pmukhhrule bhne, “binyaminka kul smuhka strihru marie. binyaminka manishruka nimti, jo ajh jivit chn, hamile ksri ptnihru prapt graidinu? binyaminka manishru, jo ajh jivitchn, sntanhru hunuprch, aphna kullai rakhn ysto grnai prch jsdvara israelka kul smuh lop hunchain. tr hami hamra chorihrulai binyaminka manishrusit vivah gri din sktainaum. hamile ysto spth khaeko chaumh ‘kunai vykti mathi pni nramro ghtna ghtnech jsle binyaminka kunai manislai ptni dinch.’ tinihrule bhne, her, siloma prmprbhuko utsv kehi dinsmm cnech.” (silo betelko uttrma ch ani betel dekhi skem jane batoko purvma ch. tr lbanon shrko dksinma ch.) ysrth ti budha-prdhanhrule binyaminka manishrulai tyo aphna upayko barema bhne. tinihrule bhne, “jau ani dakhbarihruma luki bs. utsvko bela jb siloka jvan strihru nacma samel hun aumchn tyo smyma her. tb dakhbarima jham tinihru lukirheka chau, tyhambat dgur. tinihru hrekle silo shrka ek ekjna jvan stri leu. ti jban strihrulai binyaminko desma laijau ani tinihrusit vivah gr. ti jvan strihruka babu va dajyu-bhaihru aer hami prti virodh jnae bhne. hami bhn-nechau, ‘binyaminka manishru prti dyalu hunuhos. tinihrulai ti strihrusit vivah grn dinuhos. tinihrule timihrubat strihru lge, tr tinihrule timihruko viruddh yuddh grenn. tinihrule strihru lge, ysrth tinihrule prmesvr prtiko timro spth bhng grenaum. tinihrule tinihrulai vivah grn strihru dinechainau bhni spth khaeka thiyau. timihrule binyaminka manishrulai strihru dienau, tinihrule strihru timihrubat lge. ysrth tinihrule timihruko spth bhng grenaum.” ysrth binyaminka manishrule je gre tyo ysto ch. jb ti jvan strihru nacdai thie tb prtyek manisle ti euti-euti ketilai smate. tinihrule ti jvan strihrulai lge. ani tinihrusit vivah gre. tinihru aphna destir phrkie. binyaminka manishrule tyo desma pheri shrhru nirman gre, ani tinihru ti shrhruma bse. tb israelka manishru ghr phrke. tinihru tinihruka aphnai des ani kul smuhma phrke. ti dinhruma israelka manishruka kunai raja thienn. ysrth hrekle tyhi grthe jo usle shi smjnthyo.

tyham elkana naum bheka ekjna manis thie. tini epraimko phadi prdes rama shрма bsthie. tini supi privarka thie. tinka pitako naum yroham, bajeko naum elihu r brajuko naum tohu thiyo. tohu cahi supka chora thie. sup eprem privar smuhbatka thie. elkanaka duivti ptni thie. eutiko naum hnna r arkiko naum pninna thiyo. pninnaka nanihru thie, r hnna nanihru thienn. prmprbhu srsvktimanko aghi aradhna grn r bli cdhaun prtyek vrs elkana ramabat siloma jane grthe. siloma prmprbhuka puja-hariko rupma hopni r pinhasle seva grthe. yi dui elika chora thie. jb elkana bli cdhaune grthe, usle unki ptni pninnah r unka chora-chorilai bhag dine grthe. unne hnnaalai jhile pni brabri bhag bhojn dinthe unle hnnaalai bdhi maya grthe kinbhne prmesvrle unko kokh bnd gridinu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule hnnaalai bamjhi parnu bheko karn pninnale tinlai ris uthaune grthi. siloma prtyek vrs jb tyo privar prmprbhulai aradhna grn r blidan cdhaun janthe tb pninnahle hnnaalai dukkh dine rgthin. r khsaler kura grne r tinlai ruvaer khana nkhanesmm bnaudthiin. yo sb dekher elkana unka ptile bhnthe, "hnna timi kin runchau? kin kehi khamdinau? timi kin yti dukkhi chau? m timro logne hum r m timrai hum. timile socnu prch ki m dsjna chorahru bhnda bdhta nai chu." tyspchi hnna cupcap uthin r prmprbhuko samu prarthna grn gin. tys smp pujahari eli prmprbhuko pvitr aradhnayko dailokai cheuma euta kursima bsirheka thie. hnna sahrnai nai dukkhi thiin. ysrtb jb tinle prarthna grn suru grin tini sahrnai roin. tinle prmesvrilai bhakl grdai bhnin, "he srsvktiman prmprbhu m aphsoma chu. tpaimle mlai dya grnuhos. mmathi krpalu hunuhos m tpaimki dasi hum. ydi tpaimle mlai euta chora dinubhyo bhne tyo bamcunjelsmm m tyslai tpaimkai se-vama arpn grnechu. tys balkle khile pni dakhrs piune chain r tysko kpal pni katine chain." hnnaale dherai bersmm prmprbhulai prarthna grirhinn. prarthna grda elile hnnaaka omth avaj binai clirheka dekhe. hnnaale oth clae pni avaj nnikalkn samccai unko hrdyama prarthna grirheki thiin. hnnaale jyadai mdypan greki thaner elile bhne, "timile jyadai pieki chau. yo dakhrs chodne smy ho." hnnaale uttr diin, "mhasy, maile kunnai prkaro mdypan greki chain. m sahrnai dukkhama preki chu. m t prmprbhusmg mero dukkhuru po binti grdaihiem. tpaimle mlai nramri stri thannu humdain. m sahrnai thulo kstma preki chu r sahrnai dukkhi bheki chu. maile dherai bersmm prmesvrilai prarthna cdhaeki hum." elile bhne, "ydi tyso ho bhne santisit jau. israelka prmesvrle timro prarthna avsy sunnu hunech, ani timro vinti pura grnu hunech." hnnaale bhnin, "m asa grchu tpaim pni msgg khusi hunuhunch." tb hnna gin r kehi khane kura khain. tini pheri dukkhit bhinn. bholiplt bihanai elkanaka privarka sdsyhru uthe ani prmprbhuko aradhna gre r aphno ghr ramama phrke.elkanale aphni ptni hnna-sit shvas gre. prmprbhule pchi hnnaalai smjhnu bhyo. tini grbhvti bhin. smy pugepchi hnnaale euta choro jmain. tinle chorako naum smuelrakhsin. tinle bh-nin, "ysko naum samuel ho kinbhne ysaii maile prmp-rbhusit mageki hum." tys vrs elkanale prmesvrsit rakheko bhakl pura grn r bli cdhaun (siloma) ge. unka

privarka aru sdsyhru pni ge. tr hnna ginn. tinle elka-nalai bhnin, "balkle jb dudh khan chodch r thos ahar khan thalch, m ysaii lier siloma janechu. tb m balk-lai prmprbhuma arpn grnechu. balk sdhaimlai siloma nai rhnech." hnnaaka logne elkanale bhne, "timilai je ramro lagch tyhi gr balkle thos bhojn grnskne nbhinjel timi ghraima bs. prmprbhule timro vcnpura gridiun." ysrtb tini chorale amako dudh nchadesmm ghraima bsin. jb nani thulo bhyo ani thos bhojn khan thalyo hnnaale nanilai prmprbhuko mndir siloma lgin. hnnaale aphusmg euta tin vrsko samdhe, car pathi pitho r ek msk dakhrs pni lier gin. tinihrule prmprb-huko aradhna gre. tyspchi samdhelai bli cdhae pscat tinihrule nani pujahari elilai die. hnnaale balklai eliko aghiltir lier gin r bhnin, "mhasay, mlai ksma grnu hola. m tyhi stri hum, jo prmprbhulai prarthna grda-grdai tpaimka samu ubhieki thiem. maile samco bh-nirheko chu. maile balkko nimti prarthna greki thiem ani prmprbhule mlai balk dinubhyo r abhari tulyaunu bhyo. ab ys balklai prmprbhuma arpn grdaichu. sara jivn nai prmprbhuko bher yo yhi rhnech."tb hn-naale balklai tyhi chodidiin ani prmprbhuko aradhna grin.hnnaale dhnyvad dinchin

2

hnnaale prarthna grin, "prmprbhuma, m khusi chu! prmprbhuma m vijyko anubhv grchu. tpaimko muk-tima m khusi chu ani mero struhru mathi dhak jmaumchu. prmprbhu jsto pvitr kochi chain. tpaim bahek kochi prmesvr chain. hamro prmesvr ba-hek yham aru kunai asry chain. ab ahmkar hu-dain! ahmkarpurn vcnhru ab chain karn prmp-rbhu prmesvr srjvnani hunuhunch. prmesvrle man-iska karyhru taulnu hunch. surbir r yoddahruka dhnu bhamcieka chn ani durbhru bliya bheka chn. vigmta dherai bhojn prapt grnehu ab kam ngri bhojn npaune bheka chn. tr vigmta jo bhok-bhokai thie, tinihru ahile bhojn khaer motaeka chn. ama bnne saubhagy npaeki strihru ahile satvtaki ama bnn sphl chin! tr jun strika dherai stnanhru thie, tinihru sbai gekale ti stri dukkhi chin. prmprbhule ku-nai manishrulai mrtyuma parnuhunch, ani prmp-rb-hule nai kunailai jivn dinuhunch uhamle kochi man-islai ti patamla pthauunhunch ani aru kohilai jiumko nimti uthaunuhunch r jivn dinuhunch. prmprbhule manishrulai grib tulyaunu hunch, ani uhamle nai dhni bnaunuhunch, prmprbhule manishrulai ti parnu hunch r pheri ucc asnma bsaunuhunch. prmprbhule kmgalhulalai dhulobat uthaumnuhunch, ani dukkh htai dinuhunch. prmprbhule kmgalihulalai raja smg-smgai bsaunuhunch. prmprbhule kmgalihulalai sm-manko simhasnma raknuhunch. prmprbhu uni hun jsle smsarko jg bsalnu bhyo ani tysmathi smsar bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule aphna pvitr manishruko rkasa grnuhunch, thes lager ldnbat unihulalai bmcaunu hunch, tr papihru andhkarma nst bher dubne chn. tinihruka skti vijy prapt grn shayk siddh hunechain. prmprbhule aphna struhulalai nst parnuhunch. sr-voc prmesvr svrgbat uhamko dsmnhruka viruddh grjnuhunch. uhamle sara prthviko nyay grnuhunch, prmprbhule aphna rajalai bliyo parnuhunch. uhamle cuneka rajalai bliyo parnuhunch." elkana r tinka pri-

varka sdsyhru sbai ramama aphno ghr phrke, tr tyo balkachi siloma nai prmprrbhuko seva grn pujahariko rekhdekchma rhyo. elika chorahru dust thie. prmprrbhut pti tinihruko kunai vasta thien. ysri tinihrule manishrulai durvyvhar grthe. pujaharihruk krttyv yo thiyoh jb kahi manis blidan cdaumthyo tb pujaharile euta bhamdako umlieko panima masu pkaunu prthyo. tb pujahariko sevkle trisul linu prthyo. pujahariko sevkle hatma tikho trisul lier bhamdako masulai kamtale ghocnu prthyo. sevkhrule kamtale ghoce jtimatr masu pujahariko bhag hunthyo. pujaharile unai israelihruka nimti yso grnuprthyo jo siloma blidan cdaun aumthe. tr elika chorahrule yso genn. bosolai vedima jlaunu aghi nai pujaharika sevk aer blidanko pvitr bheti ysri bhner sodhne grthyo, "pujahariko lagi pkaunlai kehi masu deu, pujaharile pkaeko masu grhn grdaiinn khali kamco masu matr." bli cdaune manisle bhntyho, "phile bosolai jlaum tyspchi timilai cahie jti laijau." ydi ysto pristhitima bhne pujahariko sevkle bhntyho, "hoiin, tyo mlai ahile nai masu diihal, ydi dimdaiinu bhne m khoser laijanechu." ysto prkarle ti dui pujahari hopni r pinhasle prmprrbhut pti cdaieko blidanhurma srrdha dekhaenn. tinihrule prmprrbhuko viruddhma mha pap gre. tr smuelle euta shyogiko rupma prmprrbhuko seva grthyo. smuelle euta vises prkarko mlmlko posak lgauthyo jslai epod bh-ninch. prtyek vrs smuelki amale uslai euta sano bhoto bnai dithinu. prtyek vrs lognesit jb bli cda-hu silo janthin tyo bhoto smuelai puryai dithin. elile elkana r tinki ptnilai asirvad dinthe. elile bhne, "prmprrbhule yo balk jslai timile prmprrbhuko se-vako lagi magyau ysko thaumma aru dherai nanihru prmprrbhut tinihruka sath asis diun."elkana r hnna ghr phrkie ani prmprrbhuko nigah hnna mathi thiyoh. tinle chora r dui chori jnmmain. smuel bhne prmprrbhuko samunne bdhn thalyo.elile dust chorahrulai tb lgaun skenn eli sahrat vrddh beka thie. use aphna chorahru bar-bar siloma israelihrusit greka vyvhar sune. bhet hune palko dhokama seva grne strihusmg tinihrule shvas greko kura pni elile sune. elile aphna chorahrulai bhne, "tinihrule greka dust kary manishrule mlai sunaumchn. tysta dust kary kin grchau? chora ho, tysto khrab kary ngr. prmprrbhuka manishrule tinihruka barema nramro kura grdaichn. manisle manisko viruddhma dust kary grekoma prmesvrle tysko nyay grnu hunech. tr ksaille prmprrbhuko viruddhma pap grch bhne, kslle uslain prmesvrsit shayta grnech?" tr elika dust chorahrule pitaka kura sunu asvikar gre. tr prmesvrle phile nai nirny liisknu beko thiyoh ki tinihru mrne thie. balk smuel bhne din dinai thulo humdai gyo. use prmesvr r manishrulai prsnn parthyo. prmesvrka ekjna das aer elilai bhne, "prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, 'm tero pita-purkhahru misrma phirunko dastvma rheko smyma m tero pitako privarma prkt bhem. is-rael bhrika kulhru mdhye tero pitako kullai mero pujahariko rupma cuneko thiem. maile tinihrulai mero vedimathi dhup baln r mero upsthitima epod laun chaneko thiem. israelihrule cdaieka bliko bhag unihrusit maile bamde. tr taimle ti bli r bhetihurma mero ades anusar adr grins. mlai bhnda jyadi taimle tero chorahrulai smman diis. israelka mera man-

ishrule mlai cdaieko pvitr bliko bhojn khaer tm mo-taekocho.' "prmprrbhu israelka prmesvrle prtijna gr-nubhyo tm ani tera pitako sntanle sda-srveda mero seva grnechn. tr prmprrbhu ab yso bhnnuhunch, 'ysto khile humdain! mlai jslle smman grchn m tinihruko smman grchu. tr jslle mero anadr grch u apmanit hunech. smy aumdaich jb m tero sntanlai nst grnechu. tero privarma ksaille pni budho bhin-jelsmm jiune chainn. israelko nimti asl din aune ch, tr taile ghrma khrab din dekhnech. tero pri-varma kahi pni budho hunjel bamce chain. tr tera sntanko ekjna vykti mero vediko pujahariko rupma rnech. usko amkhako skti rhunjel r saririk sakti kmti hnunjel smm u rnech. tera sntan tvarle katieko use dekhnech. m tmlai yo cinh dinechu jslle grda taimle yo samco ho bhni jannechsu. tera duvai chora hopni r pinhas ekai dinma mrnechn. m euta visvasyog pujahari niyukt grnechu, jslai maile ades gre anusar kam grnech. m tys pujahariko privarlai sktisali bnaunechu. use jivnbhri maile cuneko ra-jako samu seva grnech. tyspchi tero privarma kahi bamce bhne tinihrule pujahariko aghi aer jhuknech r bhnechn, "dya gri mlai pujahariko rupma niyukt grnuhos taki m smg kehi khane cij hos."

3

eliko adhinma rher balk smuelle prmprrbhuko seva grthe. tys bela prmprrbhu manishrusmg sidhai dherai jsto bolnunuhthen. uhamle dherai manishru-lai drsnhru dinu bhen. eli lgbhg andha jstai bhiskeka thie. ek rat tini ochyanma pltirheka thie. smuel cahi pvitr snduk beko prmprrbhuko mdirma su-tirheka thie. prmprrbhuko btti jilirheka thiyoh. prmprrbhule smuellai bolaunu bhyo. "m yham hajir chu" smuelle uttr die. smuelle soce elile uslai bolaeko yskarn smuel htariel elikham ge. smuelle aphno up-sthiti jaher grer bhne, "tpaimle mlai bolaunubhyo, m yham chu."tr elile bhne, "maile timilai bolaeko ho-in. aphno ochyanma ger sut"smuel aphno ochyanma ge. prmprrbhule pheri bolaunu bhyo, "smuel" smuel pheri eliko ochyanma ger bhne, "tpaimle mlai bo-launu beko ho, m yham chu." elile bhne, "maile bolaeko chain mero chora! jau, ger sut." ahilesmm smuelle vyktigt rupma prmprrbhulai cineka thienn. prmprrbhule smuel smg sidhai batcit grnu beko thien. prmprrbhule smullai tesro coti bolaunu bhyo. smuel uther pheri eliko cheu puge. smuelle bhne, "m yham chu, tpaimle mlai bolaunu bhyo."tyttibela bhne elile bujhe ki prmprrbhule smuellai bolaumdai hunuhunthyoh. elile smuellai bhne, "ochyanma jau! ydi pheri bealumnu bhyo bhne bhnnu, "prmprrbhu bhnnuhos. m tpaimko das hum r tpaimle bhnnu beko sundaichu."yskarn smuel ochyanma ge. prmprrbhu tyham prkt hunubhyo r phileko jstai bolaunu bhyo, "smuel, smuel!"smuelle bhne, "bhnnuhos! prmprrbhu m tpaimko das hum ani sundaichu." prmprrbhule smuellai bhnnubhyo, "m israelma kehi acmmko kam grnechu. jslle ys visyama sunch tinihru sahrat acmmit hunechn. maile eli r tysko privarko virud-dhma je je grchu bhneko thiem ti sb grnechu. m suru dekhki antysmm sbai grnechu. maile elilai bhneka-i chu ki m tysko privarlai sdhaimko lagi dnd dinechu.

m tyso yskarnle grdaichu bhni elilai thah ch. tyska chorahrule prmesvrlai ninda gre ani uhamst khrab acrn gre. tr usle tinihrulai siks dienn. ysaikarn maile eliko privarlai srap dieko chu ki blibheti r annblile tinihrulai papbat chutkara din skdaiinn." bihansmm smuel apno ochyanmai pltirhe ujyalo hun sath jhtpt uthor prmprbhuka mndirka dhokahrh khole. drsnko visyama elilai bhnn tini draeka thie. tr elile nai smuella bhne, "smuel, mero chora."smuelle jvaph die, "bhnnuho, m yham chu." elile sodhe, "prmprbhule tilimai ke bhnnu bhyo! m lai lukaune kam chain. ydi prmesvrko sndes sbailai nbhner lukayo bhne prmesvrle dnd dinuhunch." smuelle kehi pni nlukai sbai btae. smuelle elibat kehi pni lukaenn elile bhne, "uham prmprbhu hunuhunch. uhamlai je iccha lagch tysai grnuhunch." smuel ajh thulo humdai ge. prmprbhu smuelsit hunu hunthyo. prmprbhule smuelko kunai sndesai pni jhuto hune mauka dinubhen. tysbela sara israelka, (dan dekhi berseba smmka) manishrule smuel prmprbhuka samco agmvkta bheko cal pae. siloma prmprbhu smuelkham prkt hunu bhyo. uham apnai smuelko aghi prmprbhuko vcn jstai prkt hunu bhyo.

4

israelbhri smuelko visyama smacar phailin thalyo. tr eli bhne sahras budho bhiskeka thie. tr unka chorahrule bhne ajhai pni prmprbhuka aghi dnt kary grinai rhe.tys smy, israelihru plistihruka viruddhma yuddh grnko nimti tyar bhe. israeliele eben-ejerma chauni hale ani plistihrule apekma chauni hale. plistihru israelihru mathi hmila grn tyar bhe.plistihrule israelihruelai hrae. plistihrule israelka 4,000 sainikhru maridie. bamki israeli sainikhru phrker chaunima puge. israelka budha prdhanle sodhe, "prmprbhule plistihrudvara hamilai kn hraun dinubhyo? hamile silobat prmprbhuka krarko snduk uthaer lyau. yso grepchi prmesvr hamismg yuddh bhumima januhunch r hamilai hamro strubbat bcaumnu hunch." tyskarn tinihrule siloma manishru pthae. srsvsktman prmprbhuko krarko snduk lier manishru ae. snduk mathi krub svrgdnt virajman thie ani tinihru tysto prkarle bsaka chn jsmathi prmprbhule asn linuhunthyo. elika chora hopni r pinhas jo sndukko rekhdekh grdthe tinihru pni ukt snduksmgai ae. jb prmprbhuko krarko snduk chauni bhitr lyaiyo, israelihrule thulo hlla gre. tys hllale bhumi nai hlliyu. plistihrule pni israelihruka hlla sun. tinihrule sodhe, "hibruhruka chaunima yti sahrau hlla kin humdaich?"pchi plistihruelai thaha bhyo ki israelihruka chaunima krarko snduk aeko ch. plistihru draer bhne, "prmesvr nai tinihruka chaunima ae! ab hamro ke hune ho. ysto phile khile bheko thien. hami cintit bhyau ysto bliyo devtabat ab hamilai kse bcaumch? yi tinai devta hun jsle misrihruelai jnglma mhamari r bhmykr roghru dieka thie. plistihru ho shasi bn! mrd jhaim kam gr, ntr ta vigtma hibruhru hamra das thie, bhne ab ldenaum bhne tinihru unihruka das hunechau."plistihru vir-taka sath lde r israelihruelai prast pare. prtyek is-raeli sena bhager aphna chaunima lukn puge. is-raelko yo sahras nramro prajy thiyo. jmma 30,000 is-

raeli sainikhru marieka thie. plistihrule prmesvrko pvitr snduk hat pare r elika duvai chora, hopni r pinhaslai mare. tys din binyamini kulka ekjna manis yuddh bhumibat bhager hareko sok prkt grn srirka bstrhr cyater taukobhri dhulai-dhulo khnyae r siloma puge. tys smy eli shrko phatkhruko mul batoma apno asma bsirheka thie. tini prmesvrko pvitr sndukko visyama jyadai cintit thie r smacarko prtiksagrirheka thie. tyo binyaminhrule ae r dukkhi smacar shrlai diyo. ani sbai shrvasi jodle run thale. eli anthanbbe vrksa budha thie ani tini andha thie. jb elile roeko svr sune tinle sodhe, "manishru kin ysri cicyai-cicyai roirheka?"unai binyamini manis elika samune puger sara ghtna btae. tinle bhne, "m yud-dhbhumibat bhager aeko hum!"elile pheri sodhe, "ke bhyo hm chora?"binyamini manisle sar vrttant btae, "israelihru plistihruka aghi tikn nsker bhage israeli pkska dherai sena yuddhma marie. tpaimka duvai chora, hopni r pinhas pni marie ani prmesvrko pvitr snduk pni plistihrule kbjama pareka chn." jb binyamini manisle prmesvrko pvitr sndukko ghtna btae, eli u bseko kursibat philtir lde, r tinko munto bhamicyo, karn eli sahras budha thie r sahras mota thie, uni tyhi mre. elile calis vrssmm israelai aguvai greka thie. eliki buhari, pinhasiki ptni tys smy grbhvti thiin. tiniko nani jmaune smy pugiskeko thiyo, prmesvrko pvitr snduk kbja greko ghtna sathai ssura r logneko pni mrtyu bheko khbr sunnebit-tikai prsvvedna suru bhyo, yskarn usle ghunda teki r tkalai euta chora jnmnin. jb tini mrnai lageki thiin, tinlai syaharne aimaihrule tinlai bhne, "ndrau! timro euta chora bhyo."tr eliki buharilai tys sukhko khrle kunai asr gren. tr israelko mhima hraeko suner tinle chorako naum ikavod rakhin, arth "israelo mhima lgiyo!" ysle yo naum rakhi prmesvrko pvitr snduk lutieko r aphna ssura ani logneko mrtyu bheko kura smket graumch. tinle bhnnin, "israelko mhima hrayo." karn plistihrule prmesvrko pvitr snduk kbja gre.

5

plistihrule prmesvrko pvitr snduklai eben-ejerbat as-dod puryae. plistihrule prmesvrko pvitr snduklai dagonko mndirma lger dagonkai murtiko cheuma rakhe. bholipit bihan asdodvasihrule dagonko murti ghopto prer prmesvrko pvitr snduk aghi bhuima ldirheko dekhe. asdodka manishrule pheri tyo murti tysko thaumma ubhyae. asdodvasihrule dagonko murtilai pheri tyhi thaumma rakhe. tr pheri arko bihan asdodvasihrule dagonko murti tysri nai prmesvrko pvitr snduk aghiltir ldirheko bhete. ys bela dagonko tauko r hathru bhamicer smghariko aghi ldirheko r jiu matr tyham ldirheko bhethio. tyhi vyvhar ajsmm cldaich ki asdodka dagonka purohit r mndirbhitr psnehr ksaile pni dagonko smgharma paila rakhdainn. prmprbhule asdodka manishru sathai chimekihruka jivn pni kst purn bnadinub-hyo. prmprbhule tinihrulai asadhyai dukkh dinub-hyo. girkhako rudhi phailai dinubhyo. hulka hul musahru pthaumnubhyo. musahru hjar r jmin jtat-tai dgurirhnthe. shrvasihru sbai draun thale. jb asdodvasihrule yo dekhe tinihrule bhne, "israelko prmesvrko snduk yham rakhn skinn. prmesvrle

hamra devta dagonlai matr hoin tr uhamle hamilai pni pura dnd dinubhyo.” asdodka manishrule pslitika sbai saskhrluai bolae. asdodvasihrule ti saskhrluai sodhe, “hamile israelka prmesvrko pvitr snduklai ab ke grnu prne ho?” saskhrule bhne, “israelka prmesvrko pvitr snduklai ab gat shрма puryaiyos.” ysi plistihrule prmesvrko pvitr snduk htae. pheri prmesvrko pvitr snduk jb gatma puggyo tb dekhni nai prmprbhule tys shrlai sjay din thal-nubhyo. manishruma khailabaila bhyo. prmprbhule ke balk ke vrddh sbalai dukh dintoalnu bhyo. prmesvrle gatvasihruma girkhako rudhi phailai dinubhyo. yskarn plistihrule prmesvrko snduklai ekron pthae. jti belа prmesvrko snduk ekron aipugyo manishru kraun thale, “israelka prmesvrko snduk kin hamro shr ekronma lyaeko? ke timihrule hamilai r hamra manishrluai marn cahncchau?” ekronka manishrule plisti saskhrluai eksath bolae bhne, “israelka prmesvrko snduklai chitto bhnda chitto apnai thaumma pthaidinu hos. ntr bhne yslе hamihrluai nst parnech.” ekronka manishru sahrai draeka thie. prmesvrle tys shrvasihruko jivn kstmy bnaidinu bhyo. manishru dherai smkhyama mre. jo mreka thienn tinihrului girkhako rudhile staun thalyo r ekronka manishruko rodn svrgsmmai puggyo.

6

plistihrule pvitr snduklai aphno desma sat mhinasm rakhe. plistihrule apna purohithru r jyotisihrului bolae bhne, “hamile prmprbhuko pvitr snduklai ke grnu prne ho? sujhavdinuhos, ksri snduklai pheri ysko apnai ghrama pthauв skinch?” purohithru r jyotisihrule sujhav die, “ydi timihrule israelka prmesvrko pvitr snduklai pthauв bhyo bhne saugat nrakhi npthau. timihrule kehi uphar cdhaunai prch, jsle timihruko pap mocn hunech. tyspchі timihru svsthy r pvitr hunechau. timihrule yso grnaiрrch ani matr prmesvrle timihrluai dndit hunbat bcaumn hunech.” plistihrule sodhe, “israelka prmesvrlai ksto prkara bhetihru diema hamilai ksma milne ch?” purohithru r jyotisihrule bhne, “yham plistihruka shrka ek-ekjna prmuх grer jmma pamcjna prmuх chn. timi jstai timro sbai prmuхhrule eutai vimar bhognu prirhech. ysрth timihrule pamcvta sunka girkhako nmuna tyar gr. tysi nai pamcvta sunka musako nmuna pni tyar gr. girkhahru r musaka nmunahru bnau tysle deslai nst girrhech ch. israelka prmesvrlai ti sunka nmunahru bhuktaniko rupma prdan gr. tyspchі yo hun skla israelka prmesvrle timihru, timihruka devta r timihruko desma dnd din bnd grnu hunech. phirun r misrihru jstai lthi svbhavka nbn. prmesvrle misrihrluai dnd dinubhyo. yso grda matr misrihrule israelihrluai misr chodndie. “timihrule euta gada bnaun prch r khile khet njoteka duivta duhuna gai bndobst grnuprch. ti duivta gailai gada tanne gri narer tyska bachahrului bhne gothbhitr thundinuprch. tyso grda bachale maulai pchyaumn paumdainn. prmprbhuko pvitr snduklai tys gadha bhitr rakhidinu. tysaiko cheuma nmunako thailo pni rakhi dinu. tyo nmuna camhi timro pap mocnka nimti prmesvrlai bheti ho. bnd gadalai so-

jho bato lgai deu. tyspchі gada kta janch khyal rakh. ydi gada bet-semespti aghi bdher israelko bhumitir gyo bhne tysle yo smket dinch, prmprbhule nai hamilai tysto thulo rog dinubheko ho. tr gai bet-semes tir gen bhne hamile bujhnechaum ki tyo dnd svrup bhnieko desan israelka prmesvrbat bheko hoin. hamile tyo bimar apnai phailieko ho bhner janupryo.” plistihrule purohit r jyotisihrule bhne jhaim gre. plistihrule bhrkhrai byaeka duivta gai khojer lyaе. gadama ti gaihru nare r bachahrului gothma thunidie. tyspchі plistihrule gadama prmprbhuko pvitr snduk rakhe. sunka musahru r girkhako nmunahru haleko thailo gadama (snduko cheuma) rakhe. gai gada tandai sohai bet-simester lge. gaihru kraumdai sdckekhi dahine debre ktai ntaki aghi bdhirhe. plisti saskhru pni bet-semesko simasmm pchichi ge. bet-semeska manishru bemsima dhmadhm ghumko phsl katirheka thie. tinihrule sys uthaer herda pvitr snduk dekhe. tinihrule tys snduklai pheri dekhda sahrai rmae r dauder lin ge. gada sohai bet-semeska yhosuko khetma euta thulo cttan agadi rokiyo. bet-semeska manishrule tyo gada tukra-tukra pare. gaihrluai marer prmprbhulai bliko rupma cdhae. levi kul smuhka manishrule prmprbhuko pvitr snduk uthae. tinihrule snduk r sunka nmunahru rakhieka thaula uthaer tyo cttanmathi rakhe. tys din bet-semeska manishrule prmprbhulai hombli cdhae. plisti saskhrule bet-semesma ghteka smpurn ghtna herer tyhi din ekrontir lage. ys prkar plistihrule aphule greka papbat ksma paunlai prmprbhuma girkhako sunko nmuna uphar svrup pthae. tinihrule pamcvta sunka girkhako nmuna prtyek plisti shрма ek evkta pthae. ti shrrhu hun asdod, gaja, asklon, gat r ekron. plistihrule sunka musahruko nmuna pni pthae. sunka musahruko nmuna pni tyi nai smkhyama thiyo jti ti pamcai plisti saskhruko shrko smkhyama thie. ti shrruka vripi prkhalhru thie ani prtyek shirva vripi bstihru thie. bet-semeska manishrule prmprbhuko pvitr snduklai jun cttanma rakhe, tyo cttan ahile pni bet-semeska yhosuko khetma ch. jb bet-semeska manishrule prmprbhuko pvitr snduk dekhe tyo herach grn tinihrulai sikaune tyham kunai pujahari thien. yskarnle bet-semeseka strrijna manishrluai prmesvrle marnubhyo. prmprbhule kthor dnd dinubhyo bhner bet-semeska manishrule alap vilap grn thale. ysailе bet-semeska manishrule bhne, “ys pvitr snduklai herach grne pujahari kham chn? ab yhambat snduk kta laijane ho?” kiryat-yarimma ekjna pujahari chn. bet-semeska manishrule kiryat-yarimka manishru bhetir dnt pthae. dutle ger bhne, “plistihrule prmprbhuko pvitr snduk phirta gridie. tl aer tpaimhrule tyo aphno shрма lanu hos.”

7

kiryatu-yarimka manishru ae r prmprbhuko pvitr snduk lier ge. tinihrule prmprbhuko snduklai phadma bheko abinadabko ghrma lge. tinihrule abinadabko chora elajarlai prmprbhuko sndukko rksa grne tyariko smbndhma euta visе utsv mnae. kiryatu-yarima ukt snduk bis vrssmm rhyo. israelka manishrule prmesvrko nimti cahna gre r pheri pr-

prbhukai anusrn grn suru gre. smuelle israelka manishrulai bhne, “ydi timihru samco hrldye prm-prbhuko srnma phrkncchau bhne timihruka majhbat videsi devtahrulai phyaki dinuprch. timihrule as-tarotka murti phyamki deu. prmprbhuma smpurn ruple smprit grnuprch. tinihrule prmprbhu kai matr seva grnuprch! tispchi prmprbhule timihrulai plis-tihruka hatbat bcaumnu hunech.” ysi israelihrule bal ani astarotka murtihru phyamkidie. israelihrule prmprbhukai matr seva grnthale.” smuelle bhne, “sbai israelka manishrulai mispama bhela gr. m tim-ihruka nimti prmprbhusmg parthna grchu.” israelka manishru mispama bhela bhe. tinihru prmprbhuko samu pani khnyaer cokie. ysi tinihrule aphno pap svikar gre ani dinbhri upvas bser tinihrule bhne, “hamile prmprbhuka viruddhma pap kam gryaum.” ysi smuel israelko nyaykrtta r nayk bhe. plis-tihrule israelihru mispama bhela humdaichn bhne kuro thaha pae. plisti saskhru israelihru viruddh yuddh ldn ge. israelihru pni plistihru aumdaichn bhne suner draun thale. israelihrule smuellai bhne, “prmprbhu hamra prmesvrsit parthna gr-nuhos. hamihrulai plistihrubat rksa grnuhos bhni prmprbhusit bhnnuhos.” smuelle euta bhedako patho lie. unle prmprbhulai hombli arpn grdai bhedako patholai purn ruple jlai die. smuelle israelka prmpr-bhulai parthna cdhae. prmprbhule smuelko parth-naako jvaph dinubhyo. jb smuelle hombli arpn gr-daithie plistihru yuddh grn aghi bdhe. tr prmpr-bhule plistihruka chevaam prcnd grjn utpnn graunub-hyo. plistihrule bujhnai skenn. tys grjnle plistihru drae r titr-bitr bhe. tinihruka saskle pni tyo avstha-lai niytrn grn skenn. ysi israelihrule plistihru-lai hrae. israelka manishrule mispabat plistihrulai kheddai ge. tinihrule plistihrulai akrmn gre ani bet-krsmmai khede. batai bhri tinihrule plisti sainikhu-lai mare. tys pchi smuelle euta vises dhungalai smarkko rupma mispa r senko gaumko bicma rakhe r “shaytakto cttan”naum die. smuelle bhne, “prmpr-bhule ys thaumsmm batobhri nai hamilai shayta gr-nubhyo.” plistihruko purai har bhyo. tinihrule pheri israelka bhumima prves grenn. smuelko jivnbhri nai prmprbhu plistihruko viruddhma rhnubhyo. plis-tihrule israelka shrhru lieka thie. ekron dekhi gatsmka shrhru r tyska cheu chauka ksethrhu pni phirta lie.tyham amoritars r israeli bic pni santi thiyio. smuelle aphno smpurn jivnbhri nai israelihru-lai margdrsn die. smuelle israelka ek thaum dekhi arko thaum smmka smpurn manishrulai nyay dilae. prtyek vrs dekho ek kunadekhi arko kunasmm ya-tra gre. uni gilgl, betel r mispako phero marthe. ysi smuelle israelma kusl r nyay purvk sasn gre. smuelko ghr bhne ramama thiyio. ysrtth tini smdhai tyham jan-the. smuelle tys shr dekhi nai israelko nyay r sasn grthe. prmprbhuka nimti smuelle ramama euta vedi bnae.

8

smuel jb vrddh bhe, tinle aphna chorahrulai israelka nyaykrtta niyukt gre. smuelka jetha chorako naum yoel thiyio. mahila chorako naum cahim abiyah thiyio. yoel r abiyah bersbama nyaykrtta thie. tr smuelka

chorahru babuko calma hidenn yoel r abiyahle ghus khane grthe. cupcap ghus hier nyaylyma anyay grthe. ysrtth israelka sbai budha-prdhanhru smuellai bhetn ramama bhela bhe. budha-prdhanhrule smuellai bhne, “tpaim budha hunubhyo, tpaimka chorahrhu tpaim jsta thik batama chainn. ab, hamilai sasn ani nyay grn aru deshruko jstai raja dinuhos.” ysi budha-prdhanhrule tinihrulai marg drsn grne euta raja mage. smuelle thane yo yukti glt ch. ysrtth smuelle prmprbhuma parthna gre. smuellai prm-prbhule bhnnubhyo, “manishrule jso bhncn tysai gr. tinihrule tmlai asvikar greka chainn. bru mlai asvikar grdaichn. tinihrule mlai tinihruko raja hun asvikar grirheka chn. tinihrule sdhaim je grthe tyhi grdaichn. maile tinihrulai misrbat bahir lyaem. tr tinihrule aj mlai chader any devtahruko seva gre. tinihrule tmlai pni tysai grdaichn. ysrtth manishruka kura suner tinihrule bhne jhaim gr. tr tinihrulai euta cetavni bhne dinu. tinihrulai bhnidinu rajale tinihrulai ke grch. euta rajale manishrulai ksri sasn grchn.” ti manishrule euta rajako mag gre. yskarn prmprbhule bhnnu bheka smpurn kurahru smuelle manishrulai btae. smuelle bhne, “ydi timihru tim-ihrumathi sasn grne raja cahanchau bhne rajale yso grnechn. usle timihruko chorahrulai lane chn ani usko seva grn tinihrulai vivs parnechn. rajale tim-ihruka chorahrulai sainik bnaer unka rth smgsm-gai daudn lgaumne chn r ghodcdhi bnaer aphno sainikma rakhnechn. timihruka choralai aphna rthko aghi daudne rksk bnaune chn. rajale timro chorahrulai sainik bnn vadhy graune chn. tysmdhye kochi 1,000 manishruka adhikari bnne chn ani aru jna bhnda jyada maniska.rajale timra choralai unko khet joth r phsl katn badhy graunechn. ktilai pheri yuddhko nimti hathtiyar bnaun launechn. ktilai rthko cijhru bnaumn laumnechn.” “rajale timihruka chorihrulai pni lanechn. tinihrumdhye ktilai khana pkaun r roti pkaun vivs grnechn. ani ksaiilai attr bnaun badhy grnechn. “rajale timihruko sbbhnda asl khethru, dakhko bgaica r bhdrakska rukhhru lanechn. ani tinihrulai usko sevkhruko hatma sumpidinechn. tim-ihruko ann r dakhko phslko dsau bhag rajale linechn. ani adhikarihru ani sevkhruko hatma sumpidinechn rajale timihruka kmara-kmarihrulai pni laijane chn. unle asl jatka psu r gdhahru pni timihrubat linechn. yi sbai lagn aphnai pryogma lgaumne chn. timihruka bheda bakhrako dsau bhag pni tinle linechn.”ani timi aphai pni rajako das bninechau. tb tinihru aphule cuneko rajabat chutkarako nimti runechau. tr tys smy prmprbhule kunai jvaph dinuhune chain.” tr manishrule smuelko kura sundaisunen. tinihrule bhne, “hoi!” hamilai sasn grne euta raja nai cahinch. tb hami pni aru des srh hunechau, hamilai nettrv dine, hamro aghi yuddh ldne, hamra nimti yuddh grne hamra raja hunechn.”smuelle manishruko bhnai sune pchi smuelle prmprbhulai tinihruka kura dohoryai-die. prmprbhule jvaph dinu bhyo, “tinihrule cahe js-tai! tinihrulai euta raja deu.”tb smuelle israelka man-ishrulai bhne, “thikai ch! timihrule euta raja paumne bhyau. ahile sbai timihruko shrma jau.”

kis binyamini kulka ekjna mhtvpurn manis thie. kis abielka chora thie. abiel jrorka chora thie. jrork bkortka chora thie. bkort, binyamin privarka manis opihkka chora thie. kiska ekjna saul naum greka chora thie. saul atyntai sundr thie. tyham saul jsto sundr kofi pni thienn. ubhimda saul israelma any manishru bhnda agla thie. ek din saulka pita kisle aphna gdhahru hrae. yskarn kisle aphna chora saullai bhne, "ekjna nokrlai sathma lier gdha khojn ja." saulle gdhahru khojn suru gre. saul epraimga phadi des hudai slisko ilakattir puge. tr saul r nokrle kiska gdhahruko pto lgaun skenn. ti duijna gdhahru khojdai salemka caraitir ghume. tr tyham pni gdhahru thienn. yskarn tinihrule binyaminiko prdesma pni gdha khojdai yatra gre tr tyham pni gdhahru bhettaun skenn. antyma, saul r unka nokr sup naumka shrma puge. saulle aphna nokrlai bhne, "hamihru phrkau. ab pitajilai gdhahruko bhnda hamro cinta jyarda bhiskyo hola." tr nokrle bhnyo, "ys shrma prmesvrka ekjna manis hunuhunch. manishrule uhamlai dherai manch. uhamle je bhnnuhunch tyo pugch. yskarn hamihru shrma jaau. hunskch prmesvrka manisla hamilai ab kta januprne ho bhndinuhunch hola." saulle aphna nokrlai bhne, "thikai ho, hami shrma janskchau. tr hamile tys manislai ke dinskchau r? hamile bokeka thailaka bhojn pni t skiskyo. hamroma prmesvrka manislai dine kehhibhenti pni chain. hami smg dine laykko ke ch r!" pheri pni tys nokrle saullai bhnyo, "hernuhos, msmg alikti dhno rupma camdiko ek cauthai sekel ch. yhi hamile ti prmesvrka manislai cdhayaum bhne uhamle hamilai kta januprne ho btaunuhunch." saulle aphna nokrlai bhne, "tyo asl sujhav ho! hami jaaum!" ysri tinihru shrma ge jham prmesvrka manis thie. saul r tinka nokr phad uklmdai shrtir jamdai thie. tinihrule kehi jvan srihrulai batoma bhemte jo pani bhrn aeka thiin. saul r tinka nokrle ti thithirulai sodhe, "ke drsi ghraima hunuhunch?" (pracin smyma agmvtalai "drsi" bhnthe.) thithirule jvaph die, "jyu, uham hunuhunch. uham tpaimhru bhnda aghi jadai hunhunch. uham ajai shrma aumnubhyo. manishrule bhela bher ucc sthanhuma melbli cdhaune bheka chn. krpya januhos r uhamlai shrma bhetnuhunch. ydi tpaimhrule camdo grnubhyo bhne uham drsilai aradhnalyma khaan janubhnda phile bhetihalnuhunch. kinbhne drsile blidanlai asirvad dinuprch. manishrule uham tyham npugnjel bhojn grhn grdaiinn. yskarn cado januhos." saul r tinka nokr shr pugn phadko bato ukln thale. jsto tinihru shrbhitr psdai thie, tystai smuel unihruka aghlitir dekhra pre. smuel aradhna sthantr janlagdai thie. ek din agadi prmprbhule smuellai bhnnubheko thiyo, "bholi m yhi smy parer euta manislai tm kham pthaunechu. yo manis binyamini kulko dsdy ho. taimle tyslai abhisek gridinuprch. tyspchi tyo manis mera israeli manishruka prmuukh hunech. tys manisle hamra manishrulai plistihrubat bcaumne ch. maile mera manishruko kst dekre r rodn sunekochu." smuelle saullai dekke ani prmprbhule bhnnu bhyo, "maile tmlai bhneko manis yhi ho. ysaille nai mero manishrulai sasn grnech." saulle mul-dvarma smuel

kham aer bhne, "krpya drsi kham hunuhunch, btai dinuhunch ki?" smuelle bhne, "m nai drsi hum. m bhnda phile nai aradhnako thaumma jau. timi r timra sevkle aj msit khana khanechau. m timilai bholi bihan ghr jandinechu r je sodhnu ch bihanai sodhnu. ti gdhahruko cinta ngr jo tin din phile hraeka thie. ti gdhahru phela priskeka chn. ab timilai sara israelle nai khojrhakeoch. tinihrule timi r timra pitaka privarlai nai cahanchn." saulle jvaph die, "tr m t binyamini kulko dsdy hum. hamro privar israello sano bhnda sano privar smuh ho. tys mathi pni binyamini kulbhitr pni hamro privar smuh sbaibhnda sano ch. tpai kin bhnnuhunch ki israelle mlai cahnnch?" tyspchi smuelle saul r tinka nokrlai bhojnalytir lier ge. lgbhg tis jna manishru eksath khana khaan r blidanma bhag grn nimityaieka thie. smuelle saul r tinka nokrlai mhatvpurn sthanma bsae. smuelle bhanelai bhne, "yo maile timilai dieko thie tyo masu lyaunu. tyo masuko ams maile timilai surksit rakhn bhnemko thiem." bhansele phila lyayo ani saulko aghi teblma rakhyo. smuelle bhne, "yo tyhi masu ho jun maile timro nimti surksit rakheko thiem. yo khaun karn yo ystai vises dinko nimti timro smmanko lagi surksit rakheko thiyo." ysri tys din saulle smuelsmgai khana khae. khana khaiske pchi aradhnalyatb jhrdai tinihru shrtr lage. smuelle saulka nimti kausima ochyan lgae saul tyhim suturem. bholiplt bihanai smuelle saullai uthaumdai bhnem, "uth, m timilai bato dekhaidinchu." saul uthe ani smuelkasath ghrbat bahirie. shrko kinartir saul, tinka nokr r smuel aghi bdhdai thie. smuelle saullai bhne, "tpaimko nokrlai hami bhnda aghi hidnu bhnnuhos. maile tpaimlai prmesvrko smdes sunaun bamki nai ch." nokr tinihru bhnda kehi aghi himdn thalyo.

10

smuelle ek dhumgro vises tel lie r saulko taukoma khnyai die. smuelle mvai khamdai bhne, "prmprbhule tpaimlai aphna manishruka aguvako rupma abhisek grnubheko ch. tpaimle prmprbhuka manishrulai sasn grnubhunech tpaimle tinihrulai caraitirka strubat rksa gnuprch. prmprbhule tpaimlai aphno manishruko saskko rupma abhisek grnubheko ho. yham euta smket ch tysle yo sty ho bhni prman diine ch. aj tpaimle mbat bida bher janu bhepch binyaminiko simanama bheko rahelko channer selmhma duijna manishru bhettaunu hunech. ti duijna manishrule bhnechn, 'tpaimle khojirhnu bheko gdhahru ksaille paeko ch. tpaimka pita gdhahrubare cintit hun chader tpaimko nimti surta grdai bhndai hunuhunch, ab m mero chorako lagi ke grum?'" tb smuelle bhne, "tpaimhru taberma bjamrthko rukh nainjelsmm aghi bdhnuhos. tyham tinjna manishru bhetnuhunech. tinihru betelma prmesvrko aradhna grn girheka hunechn. ti mdhyeko philole tintva patha bokeko hunech. dosrole tintva roti r tesrole ek msk dakhrs bokeko hunechn. ti tinai jna manisle tpaimlai abhivadn grechn. tinihrule duivta roti dinechn. ti duivtai roti tpaimle svikar gnuprch. tyhambat tpaim gibiyt elohim januprch. tyham plistihruko euta cauki ch. jb tpaim tys shrma pugnuhunch kehi agmvtahru nikldai greko bhetnu

hunech. ti agmvyktahru aradhnasthanbat jhrdai greka hunechn. tinihrule agmvanihru bolirheka hunechn. tinihrule khaimjdi, dholk, bamsuri r vina bjaum-dai greka hunechn. tyti bela prmprbhuko atma tpaimmathi utrnuhunech r tpaimlai skti dinuhunech, tpaim privrtn hunuhunech. tpaim bhinn manis hunuhunech. tpaim pni ti agmvyktahrusitai agm-vani bolnskne hunuhunch. yi ghtnahr ghtiske pchi tpaim je cahnuhunch grn sknuhunch. kin? kinki prmesvr tpaimsit hunuhunech. “m bhnda phile gil-gal januhos. tyspchi m tpaim bhekoma aune chu. m tyham hombli r melbli cdhaumnechu. tr tpaimle sat din prkhn prnech. tb m aunechu ani tpaimle ke grnuprch m btamunechu.” jb saul smuelbat bida lin phrke, prmesvrle saulko jivn nai arka! bnaid-inubhyo. tyhi din yi sbai ghtnahr ghte. saul r tinto nokr gibiyth elohim ge. tyham saulle agmvyktahruko ek smuhlai bhete. prmesvrko atma sktisath saulmathi turuntai utriyo ani saulle pni ti agmvyktahruko smuhma agmvani grnubhyo. ti-jse saullai phile dekhi cinthe unihrule saullai agmvani greka deke. ysrt tinihrule ek arkasit prsn grn thale, “kisko choralai ke bhyo? ke saul pni agmvyktahru mdhye euta ho?” gibiyth elohimka ekjnale bhne, “ho! ysto dekhimdaich, u nai tinihruka guru hun.” ysaikarn yo bhna! prclit chh “ke saul pni euta agmvykta nai ho?” saulle agmvani boln chodepchi ghrkai cheuko sthanma aradhna grn ge. sulka kakale saullai r tys nokrai bhne, “kta geka thiyau?” saulle bhne, “hami gdhaka khojima thiyauam. jb hamihrule tinihrulai paumnn skenau tyspchi hami smuellai bhetn gyauam.” saulka kakale bhne, “mlai bhn t, smuelle ke-ke bhne?” saulele bhne, “smuelle hamilai gdhahru paiskeko ch bhne.” saulle prtyek kurahru btaenn. rajyko barema smuelle bhneko kura btaenn. smuelle sbai israelka manishrulai mispama prmprbhukham bhela hun bo-lae. smuelle israelka manishrulai bhne, “prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘maile israelai misr-bat bahir lyaem. maile timihrulai misrko adhinbat bcaem r any rastrhrubat pni bcaem jsle timihrulai cot puryaun cahnth.’ tr aj timihrule apkho prmesvr-lai asivkar ghyau. timihruka prmesvrle tinihrulai sbai duhkh r ksthrubat bcaunubhyo. tr timihru bh-nchau, ‘hoi, hamilai sasn grne euta raja cahinch. ysaikarnle ab prmprbhuko agadi privarka dsdysru r privar smuhru lier upsthit hou.” smuelle israelka sbai privar smuhlai upsthit grae. tyspchi smuelle nyam raja chann thale. philo binyamini kul smuh cuniyo. smuelle binyamini kulsmuhka prtyeklai ek-ekjna grer agadi janu bhne. tyspchi mntriko privar-alai cuniyo. tyspchi tyhi mntri privarko prtyeklai ek ekjna grer agadi janu bhne. ysi kiska chora saullai cuniyo, jb manishrule saullai khoje, tyham saullai bhettaenn. ani tinihrule prmprbhusit sodhe, “saul yham ajhai aipugekai chainn?” prmprbhule bhnnub-hyo, “tyo tyham bheti cdhaieka samanhruko pchi lukekoch.” manishrule saullai samanhruko pchadibat loker nikale. saul manishruka majhma khda bhe. ty-ham saul aru bhnda agla thie. smuelle sbai manishru-lai bhne, “prmprbhule cunnu bheko manislai her. manishruma saul jsto manis arko koi chain.” tyspchi manishrule nara lgae, “hamra raja dirghayu rhun.” smuelle rajyka niymhru manishrulai bujhae. yo euta

pustkma pni lekhe r ys vyvsthako pustklai prmprb-huko aghi rakhe. tb tinle manishrulai ghr janu bhne. saul pni gibama aphna ghr ge. ani kehi virpurushru saulsit ge. ani prmesvrle yi vir purushruko hrty chunubhyo. tr koi bdmashrule bhne, “yo manisla hamilai ksri rkxa grch?” tinihrule saulko viruddhma nramro bhnn thale r uphar ndinebhe. tr saulbat kunai prtikriya bhen. ammonika raja nahasle gad r ruben kul smuhrulai stairheka thie. nahasle prtyek purusko euta dahine amkha nikaln lgayo. nahasle tinihru ksailai pni shayta grn dienn. ammonika raja nahasle yrdn ndiko purvtir bsne prtyek israeli manishruko dahine amkha nikale. tr 7,000 israeli manishru am-monibat bhager yabes gilad ae.

11

jhdai ek mhina pchi ammoni nahas r tinka senahrule yabes giladlai caraitirbat ghere. yabeska sbai manishrule nahaslai bhne, “ydi tpaimle hamismg sndhi gr-nubhyo bhne hami tpaimka prja bnn tyar chau.” tr ammoni nahasle bhne, “ydi maile jmmai israelihruka dahine amkha ghomer nikaln skem bhne m tim-ihrusit sndhi grnechu. tb matr sara israelko beijit hunech.” yabeska prmuhkhe bhne, “hamilai sat dinko smy dinuhos. sara israelma hami dut pthaumchau. ydi koi pni shayta grn aenn bhne hami aer tpaimko aghi smrpit hunechaum.” ti duthru gibama ae jham saul bsthe. tinihrule manishrulai smacar die. manishru smacar suner run thale. saul aphna khet-bat gaihru lier phrkmdai thie. saulle khetko aghi aumda manishru roirheka sune. saulle bhne, “manishrule ke kst bhyo? kin roirhekachn.” manishrule yabeska duthrule je khbr lyaeka thie saullai btae. saule dhyan dier sbai sune. tyti nai bela saulmathi prmesvrko atma utrnuubhyo. saul sahra risae. saulle ek jodi gai lyaem ani tukra-tukra pare. ani ti masuka tukrahru sbai ti khbr lyaune duthrulai die. tinle ti sbai masuko tukrahru israelbhri puryaun duthrulai ades die. yo sndes israelihrulai dinubhni tinihrulai bhne, “au ani saul r smuellai aunsn gr. ydi ksailae yso grdain bhni tinihrulai pni usko gailai greko vyvhar grinech!” prmprbhubat manishruma jyadai dr psyo. yskarn manishru eksath sbai eutai man-isjsta bhi niske. saulle sbai manishrulai bejekma eksath bhela grae. tyham israelka 3,00,000 r yhu-daka 30,000 manisbhela bhe. saul r tinka sainikhrule yabeska duthrulai bhne, “giladma yabeska manishru-lai bhn bholi mmdhyanhbhit tinihruko uddhar hunech.” duthrule saulko su-sndes yabeska manishru-lai die. yabeska manishru atinai khusi bhe. tyspchi yabeska manishrule ammoni nahaslai bhne, “bholi hami tpaimkhkam aunechaum. tpaimlai je iccha lagch hmilai tyhi grnuhos.” bholiplt saulle aphna sainikhru-lai tin khndma bamde. suryodyko smypchi saul r tinka sainikhru ammonihruko chauni bhitr pse. jb saulle akrnn gre yo ratma bsne rksk diko adla-bdli grne smy thiyo, saul r tinka sainikhrule ammonihrulai mdhyahr bhnda phile nai hrae. sbai ammoni sainikhru titr-vitr bhe. duijna ammoni sainik ek-sath hune mauka ktai paenn. tb manishrule smuel-lai bhne, “ti manishru kham chn jsle saullai rajako rupma sasn greko hern cahenn. ti manishru hamra

samu jhikaiun. hami tinihrulai marchau." tr saulle bhne, "hoin, aj ksailai marnu humdain. aj prmprbhule israelko rkasa grnu bheko ch." tyspch smuelle manishrulai bhne, "au, hami gilgal jaum. gilgalma hami saullai pheri rajakorupma ghosna graum." ysi sbai gilgal ge. tyham prmprbhuko agadi saullai manishrule raja bnae. tinihrule prmprbhulai melbli pni cdhae. saul r sbai israelihrule thulo rhsma utsv mnae.

12

smuelle sbai israelihrulai bhneh "timihrule bhneko prtyek kura maile gre. timihru mathi raja niyukt gre. ab timihrulai aguvai grnko nimti raja hunuhunch. m budho bhem tr mera chorahru timihrusit chn. jb m euta thito thiem, tys bela dekhni timihruka aguva bher thiem, tys bela dekhni timihruka aguva bher aem. ahile m yham chu. ydi maile kunai bhulcuk greko bhe prmprbhuko aghi ani prmprbhule cunnu bheko rajaaghi timihrule bhnnuprch. ke maile ksaiko gai athva gdha corem? ksailai thge va kst puryaem? ke maile paisa athva ek jodi jutta khile ghus liekochu? ydi maile ysto kehi greko bhe tyslai m scyaunechu." sbai israelihrule jvaph die, "hoin! tpaime hami ksailai pni kehi nramro grnubhen. hamilai khile pni thgnubhen r kehi pni linubhen." smuelle israelihrulai bhne, "prmprbhu r uhamle cunnu bheko raja gvahi hunuhunch. timihrule je-je bhndaichau uham duijnale sundai-hunuhunch. uhamhrulai pni thaha bhni timihrule mlai kunai dos dienau." sbai manishrule eksath jvaph die, "samccai ho! prmprbhu nai gvahi hunuhunch!" tb smuelle manishrulai bhne, "ho prmprbhu hamro gvahi hunuhunch. prmprbhule nai mosa r harunlai cunnubhyo. ani uham nai hunuhunch jsle timra pita-purkahrulai misrbat bahir lyaunu bhyo. ab timihru tyham khda hou, m timihrulai prmprbhule timra pita-purkahrur r timihruka lagi grnubheka ti ramra arthhru btaumchu. yakub misr ge pchi misr basihrule uska sntanhruko jivnlai dherai kstmy bnae. ysrtth timihrule prmprbhulai shaytak nimti roikrai gre. prmprbhule mosa r harunlai pthauunu bhyo. mosa r harunle timihruka pita-purkahrulai misrbat bahir lier ae ani yhi thaumma bsne vyvstha milai die. "tr timra pita-purkahrule prmprbhu prmesvrlai tyage. yskarn prmprbhule tinihrulai sisraka das hun dinubhyo. sisra hasorka senaka senapti thie. tyspch prmprbhule tinihrulai plisti r moabka rajaka hatma sum-pidinubhyo. tinihru sbai timra pita-purkahruko viruddh lde. tr timihruka pita-purkahrule rumdai prmprbhulai shayta mage. timihrule bhne, 'hamile pap gryau. hamile prmprbhulai chader jhuto devta bal r devi astarotko seva gryau. ab hamilai hamra struhrubat bcaunuhs, hami tpaimka sevk bnechau.' "yskarn prmprbhule yrubbal, barak, yipth ani smuella tyham pthauunubhyo. prmprbhule timihruko caraitirka struhrubat timihrulai rkasa grnubhyo yskarn timihru surksit rhyau. tys smyma pni ammoniko raja nahas timihruko viruddh ldn aeko dekhya. timihrule bhnyau, 'hoin, hamihrumathi sasn grne raja nai cahinch.' timihrule yhi bhnyau ydypri prmprbhu timihruka prmesvr nai raja hunuhunthyo. ab timihrule cuneka raja yham chn. prmprbhule timihrumathi rajalai niyukti grnubhyo.

ydi timihrule uhamlai smman gryau bhne prmprbhule timihruko rkasa grnu hunch. tr timihrule prmprbhuko dr rakhdai smman grnu prnech. ades palngardai seva grnuprne ch. uhamko viruddhma jane chainau. timihruka sathai timihrulai sasn grne rajale pni prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrko anusrn grnuprch. ydi timihrulai bhneka kurahru paln grchau bhne prmesvrle timihrulai rkasa grnubhnech. tr ydi prmprbhule bhneka timihrule manenau r uhamko viruddhma gyau bhne, uham pni timihru r timihruka saskko viruddhma janubhnech. ab ajhai cupcap ubh hier tyo acmmko kamlai her, jun prmprbhule timihruka amkha agadi grnubhnech. yo ghumko phsl katne smy ho. m prmprbhusmg prarthna grnechu. m uhamsgm bijuli cmkmdai pani parne binti grnechu. tb timihrulai yo thaha lagne ch ki timihrule prmprbhuko viruddhma raja mager bhul kam greka chau." yskarn smuelle prmprbhusmg prarthna gre. tyhi din prmprbhule meggh grnsit pani brsauunu bhyo. yskarnle grda manishru prmprbhu r smuelsmg sahra drae. sbai manishrule smuella bhne, "dya grer prmprbhu tpaimka prmesvrlai hamro nimti prarthna gridinu hos, tpaimka sevkhruka nimti hamihrulai nst hun ndinu hos. hamile dherai coti pap greka chau. hamile raja mager pheri arko pap thpeka chaum." smuelle jvaph die, "ndrau! yo sty ho! timihrule tysta nramra kamhru gryau. tr prmprbhulai pchaun nchod. hrady dekhni nai prmprbhuko seva gr. devtaka murtihru kevl murti matr hun. tysle timihrulai shayta grdin. ysrtth tyoko puja ngr. devtaka murtihrule n t timihrulai shayta grn skchn n t rkasa nai grn skchn. tinihru kehi hoinn. tr prmprbhule aphna manishrulai chodnu humdain. prmprbhu tinihrulai aphno manis bnaer prsn hunuhunthyo. ysrtth uhamle aphno naumko khatir tinihrulai tyagun hunechain. ani m timihruka nimti prarthna grn chodne chain. ydi maile timihruka lagi prarthna grinm bhne prmprbhu viruddh mero pap hunech. m timihrulai siksa diirhnchu taki timihrule ramro r shi jivn jiunechau. tr timihrule prmprbhuko dr ani adr grnaiprch. timihruko spurn hradye prmprbhuko seva hunuprch. uhamle timihruka nimti grnubheko acmmka karyhrulai smjhaum. tr ydi timihrule hthi r lgatar dust kary grirhyau bhneh prmesvrle timihru r timihruka rajalai nst grnu hunech."

13

tysbela saulle rajako rupma ek vrs vitaiskeka thie. jb israelma sasn greko dui vrs bheko thiyo, tinle israelbat 3,000 puruslai chane. tysmdhye 2,000 purus mikmasma betelko phadi prdesma rhnthale. tyham 1,000 manishru binyaminko antrgt gibama jonathnsit rhnthale. bamki rheka sainikhrulai ghr pthaidie. jonathn gibama ge r plistihurai tinihrukai chaunima hrae. plistihrule yo sune. tinihrule bhne, "hibruhrule vidroh gre."saulle manishrulai sara israel bhr turhi phukn ajna gre r bhne, "je bheko ch hibruhrule sunos." sbai israelihrule yo khbr sune. tinihrule bhne, "saulle plistika aguvahrulai mare. ab bhne plistihrule samccai israelihrulai gharna grnechn."israelihrulai saulsmg bhetnka nimti gilgalma bolaiyo. plistihru israelisit ldnlai bhela hunthale. plistihrusmg 3,000 rth r 6,000

ghodsvari thie. baluvaka kn kinarma thuprie jhaim plisti sainikhru thuprieka thie. mikmasma plistihrule chauni haleka thie. (mikmas bet-avenko purvtir prch.) israelihrule bujhe ki tinihru khtrama thie. tinihruelai plistihrule dhara haleka thie ani tinihru gupha crkieko ctanma dgurer ge kuva r aru du-lohru tir luke. kohi hibiruhru t yrdn ndi par grer gad athva bhager gilad tir puge. saul bhne gilgalma nai thie. tinka smpurn sainikhru drle kamirheka thie. smuelle bhne uni saulsit gilgalma bhette chn. saulle sat dinsmm prkhe. tr smuel gilgal jamdai genn ysrtth saullai sainikhrule chodn suru gre. tyti bela saulle bhne, "mero nimti hombli r melbli juttaideu." tyspchi saulle hombli cdhae. tb saulle bli bheti cdhaun ske, smuel pni tyham aipuge. saul tini-lai bhett ge. smuelle sodhe, "tpaimle yo ke grnub-hyo?" saulle jvaph die, "dhmadhm sainikhrule mlai chodnlag. tpaim pni yham hunuhunn thiyoi, ani plis-tihru mikmasma bhrieka thie. maile socem, plis-tihru yham gilgalma aer mlai akrmn grnechn. maile ahilemm prmprbhulai shaytakto nimti binti pni grin. antyma badhy bher maile hombli cdhaem." smuelle bhne, "tpaimle murkhta purn kam grnubhyo. tpaimle prmprbhu tpaimka prmesvrko adesko paln grnub-hen! ydi tpaimle prmesvrko adesko unghn negreko bhe prmesvrle tpaimko privarlai sdako nimti israelko sasn dinuhunthyo. ab tpaimko sasn ajh aghi bdne chain. prmprbhule ysto manis khojnu bheko thiyoi jsle uhamko ades paln grch. prmprbhule uhamle caheko jsto manis bhettayaunu bheko ch r prmprbhule tyhi manisalai apna manishruko prmuks bnaumnu hunech. tpaimle prmprbhuko ades paln grnu bhen yskarn uhamle arko nyo raja channu hunech." tyspchi smuel uthe r gilgal chader ge. saul r uska kehi bmeka sainikhrule gilgal chode. tinihru binyaminko gibatir ge. saulle ahilemm apna sath nchodne manishruko gnti gre. tinihru prayh 600 jti rhechn. saul, tinka chora jonathn r unisit bheka sainikhru binyamin kham gibama ge. plistihrule mikmasma chauni haleka thie. plistihrule tyham rheka israelihruelai dnd dine niscy gre. tinihruka sktisali sainikhrule akrmn suru gre. plisti sainikhru tin bhagma bamdieka thie. philo d uttirtirko opra jane sdbkat sual trph lage. dosro dksin purv beth-horon jane sdk trph lage tesro d cahi purvtirko simasmm pugne sdtkir lage. yo sdk soimoko bemsima mrubhumi trph phailier geko thiyoi. israelka manishrule phlamka hat htihar bnaun jandainthe. tys smy israelma lohar paimdaintihyo. plistihrule israelihruelai phlamko hat htihar bnaun sikaenn karn israelihru aphaimle phlamko hat htihar bnae bhne plistihruelai khtra hunch. plistihrule matr hat htiharma udhyaumthe. ydi israelihruelai a-aphna hat htihar jstai, phali, kodalo, bnrcro r hmsiya udhayaumnu pryoi bhne tinihru plistihru bheko mai januprthyo. plisti loharhrule phali r kodalomama samdh lgaun sekelko dui-tihai camdi linthe bhne bnrcro r goru dhpaune amkuse milaunlai sekelko ek-tihai lagthyo. ysrtth yuddhka dinahruma saulka sainiksit n t phlamko trvar thiyoi n t bhala nai. khali saul r tinka chora jonathnsit phlamko htihar thiyoi. plis-tihruko ek d sainikle mikmasko bemsilai purn surk-sit tulyairheka thie.

ek din saulka chora jonathnle tinka htihar bokne yu-vklai bhne, "himde r bemsiko pllo ptti plistihruko chaunima jaam." tr jonathnle yo kura apna pitalai bhnen. saul phadko kinara migronma euta anarko rukhmuni bsirheka thie. chevaima khla pni thiyoi. saulsmg pray 600 manishru thie. ekjnakto naum ahiyah thiyoi. ahiya ikabodka bhai ahitubka chora thie. ikabod pinhaska chora thie. pinhas elika chora thie. ahile eli siloma prmprbhuko pujahari thie. ahiyah pujahari thie ani tinle epod lgaeka thie. yi manishrule jonathn giskeko kura cal paenn. vatoko duvai ptti thula-thula ctanhrh thie. jonathnle tyhi bemsiko bato bher plistihruko chaunima pugne niscy gre. batoko ekaptti boses naum bheko euta thula ctan thiyoi r arko trph sen naum greko arko ctan thiyoi. euta thulo ctan bhne uttirtir mikmaslai herirhe jhaim dekhinthyoi. arko ctanle bhne dksintir gibalai herirhe jhaim dekhinthyoi. jonathnle apno htihar bokne yuva shyogilai bhne, "au, ti videsihruko chaunima jaau. hun skch, prmprbhule tinihruelai draunko nimti hamilai pryog grnuhunech. hamismg jyada sainik hos ki nhos prmprbhulai ksaille rokn skdain." jonathnko htihar bokne yuvkle bhnyoi, "tpaimlai je ramro lagch tyhi grnuhos. m t tpaimko sathma chmdaichu." jonathnle bhnyoi, "jaau! tyo bemsibat bher sidhai plisti rkskhrh bhetir jaam. hami tinihrule dekhne gri aghi bdhaum. ydi tinihrule hamilai, 'tim-ihrh tyhi ubhinu jbsmm hami tyham aipugdainaum bhncn bhne hami jhimko thim ubhinechaum. hami aghi bdhdainaum. tr ydi plistihrule hamihruelai 'agadi bdh' bhne, hami tinihru bhesmm cdhchaum. kinbhne yo prmesvrko cinh ho yo cinhko arth hunech prmp-rbhule tinihruelai hraunu hunech." ysrtth jonathn r tinka shyogi plistihrule dekhne gri ubhie. plisti rkskhrule bhne, "her! hibiruhru lukeko khatlobat nisker aumdaichn." killako rksk plistihrule jonathn r tinka shayklai kraer bhne, "yham au, timihruelai hami path sikaumne chaum." jonathnle apno shyogilai bhnyoi, "phad cdhda mero pchi aunu, prmesvrle ysri milaunu bheko ch ki israelihrule plistihruelai hraune ch." jonathn hat khutta teker phadmathi ukle. tinka shayk pni pchi lage. jonathn r tinka shaykle plis-tihruelai akrmn gre. philo akrmnma tinihrule bisjna plistihruelai adha ekr jminma mare. jonathnle usko aghadi aekahrusit ldai grinai rhe. pchadibat tinka shayk ae ani ghaitehrulai mare. maidan, chaunima r killama bheka sbai plisti sainikhru draun thale. yhamsmm bhyo ki plistihruka virbhnda vir sainik pni drae. jmin kamyoi r plisti sainikhru sahrnai drae. saulka rkskhrule binyamin desko gibama bheka plisti sainikhru carai disatir bhag-bhag greko dekhe. saulle apna chevaima bheka sainikhruelai bhne, "sainikhruko gnti gr. m yo jann cahncchu ki kslae chauni chode." tinihrule gnti gre. chaunima jonathn r tinka shayk thienn. saulle ahiyahalai bhne, "prmesvrko pvitr snduk lyau!" tys smy snduk is-raelihrusmg nai thiyoi. saul pujahari ahiyahsmg kura grdaithie. saulle prmesvrko sujhar prkhirheka thie. tr plistihruko chaunima hohlla r asanti ajhai bdhdai thiyoi. saulko dhairy khtm bhiskeko thiyoi. antyma pujahari ahiyahalai saulle bhne, "ab bhyo prarthna grn

bnd gr, hat tl jhar." saulle aphna sainikhrulai ektrit pare r yuddhko nimti nskie. plisti senahur samcaai nai almdl prirheka thie. tinihrule ek-arkama tinihruko trvar lier jhgda grn suru gre. kehi hibruhr pni plistihrusit tinihruka nokhrur jstai tyhi chaunima thie. tinihrule pni plistihrluai akrnm gre. tinihrur pni israeli saul r jonathnsit mile. plisti sainikhr bhagdai chn bhne khbr epraimka phadi prdesma lukeka sbai israelihrule sune. ysaille ti israelihrur pni yuddhma samel bher plistihrluai khedn thale. ysi prmprbhule israelihrulai tys din rksa grnubhyo. tinihrule bet-avenko parismmai ldamim lde. sbai sainikhrur saulka sath thie tyham jhndai 10,000 purus thie. epraimka phadi desko prtyek shрма yuddh phailiyo. tys din saulle thulo bhul gre. israelihrur bhoka r thkit thie, karn saulle spth khan lgaeka thie, saulko spth thiyoi, samjh aghi ksaille kehi khane chain. "athva maile mero struhrluai prajit ngrunjelsmm khanekura khae tyslai dnd diinech." ysrth kunai israeli sainikle kehi khaenn. yuddhko karnle manishru jnglma ge. tinihrule bhuima mhko cako dekhe. mh bhesmm tinihrur puger pni mh khaenn. spth todine hunale drae. tr jonathnlai spth bare kehi thah thien. jonathnle aphna pitale jbrdsti manishrluai spth khuvaeko kura suneka thienn. euta ltti jonathnsmg thiyoi. unle mhko cakama ltti ghusare r lththima mh lyae kehi mh khae r phurtilo anubhy ger. euta sainikle jonathnlai bhnyo, "tpaimka pitale manishrluai euta spth khan lgae. tpaimka pitale manishrluai kehi khaema dndit grine spth khuvae. ysaille manishru bhokbhokai chn. ysaille grda manishru kmjori bhe." jonathnle bhne, "mero pitale deslai smsyama halnubhyo. her t maile alikti mh cakheko matr thiem ksto phurtilo bhem. aj manishrule stru pksbat je-je bhojn lyaeuka thie, ti sb khan paeka bhe kti ramro hunthyoi. hamile ajh dherai plistihrluai marn skthyaum." tys din israelihrule plistihrluai hrae. tinihrur mikmas dekhi ayyalon smmka batobhri lde. ysaille manishru thkit r bhoka thie. tinihrule plistihrubat bheda, gai r bachahrur khoseka thie. tys bela israelka manishru yati bhoka thie ki tinihrule ti psuhrulai tyhi jminma mare r khae. jbsmm psuhruma rgt thiyoi. saullai euta manisle bhnyo, "hernuhos! manishrule prmprbhuko viruddhma pap grdaichn. tinihrule rgtai smet masu khamdaichn!" saulle bhne, "timihrule pap grdaichau. yham euta thulo dhungalai pltau." pheri saulle bhne, "manishrluai ger bhn ki prtyek manisle samdhe r bheda lier mkham aos. yham tinihrule aphna samdhe r bheda marnuprch. prmprbhur viruddh pap kam ngr! rgtai smetko masu nkhaos." tys rat prtyekle aaphno psuhrur lyae tyham mare. saulle prmprbhuko nimti vedi bnae. saul aphaile vedi bnaun suru gre. saulle bhne, "aj rati hami plistihrluai lkhetnee chaum. hamile tinihrubat prtyek bstu khosne chaum. hamile tinihrur sbailai marne chaum." sainikhrule jvaph die, "tpaimlai je ramro lagch, tyhi grnuhos." tr pujaharile bhne, "prmesvrlai sodh." yskarn saulle prmesvrlai sodhe, "ke m plistihrluai pchyaumda! khedaum? ke mlai plistihrluai hraun dinuhunch?" tr prmesvrbat kunai jvaph aen. ysle grda saulle bhne, "sbai netahrulai mero smks bolauna, aj ksle pap kam gryo, bujhau. m israelko rksa grne prmprbhuko spth khamdai yo prtijna grchu, yham smm ki mero chora jonathnle

nai pap greko ch bhne pni chodine chain mrne ch." tr ksaille pni unlai kehi bhenn. yskarn saulle sbai israelihrulai bhne, "timihru sbai ektir ubhinu. m mero chora jonathn arkotir ubhinchau." sbai sainikle bhne, "tpaimko jo iccha hjur." tb saulle prarthna grn lage, "prmprbhur, israelko prmesvr, tpaimle dsalai aj kin jvaph dinubhen, ydi maile athva mero chora jonathnle kunai pap greko bhe prmprbhur israelka prmesvr urim dinuhos. ydi tpaimka israeli manishrule pap greka bhe tummim dinuhos." ys prkarle saul r jonathn cunieka thie ani manishru cunieka thienn. saulle bhne, "ab m r mero chorama kslai dos dinu prne ho? ko dosi ho?" jonathn cunieka thie. saulle jonathnlai bhne, "mlai bhn, taile ke gris." jonathnle saullai bhnyo, "maile ali kti lttima lageko mh cakhem. yttile nai m mrnu prne?" saulle bhne, "ydi maile greko prtijna pura grinn bhe prmesvrlai mlai khubai nramro grnubhenech. ysrth jonathn mrnai prch." tr sbai sainikahrule bhne, "aj jonathnle israeliai vijyi grayo. ke jonathn mrnai prne? hoin! hami jivit prmesvrko naumma spth khanchau ki jonathnlai ksaille hani grn skdain, usko sirko euta kessmm ksaille hllaun skne chain. prmesvrlai aj plistihrusmgko yuddhma jonathnlai shayta grnubheko ch." ysi manishrule jonathnlai bcae. tinlai mrtyudnd diien. saulle plistihrluai khedenn. plistihru apnai thaumma phrkie. sulle israelma pura adhikar jmae. saul israel vriprika struhrusit lde. saul moabi, ammoni, edomi, sibaka raja r plistihrusmg lde. jham-jham ger lde saulle israelka struhrluai hrae. saul atyn-tai shasi thie. saulle israelka manishrubat saman cijbij khosn khojnhruko hatbat pni israelihrulai bcae, saulle yham smm ki amalekihrulai pni hrae. saulko chorahrur jonathn, yisvi r mlksia thie. saulki jethi choriko naum merab r kanchi choriko naum mikl thiyoi. saulki ptniko naum ahinom thiyoi. ahinome-ahi ahimaski chori thiin. saulka senapti nerka chora abner thie. nercachim saulka kaka thie. saulka pita kis r abnerka pita nercahi abielka chorahrur thie. saul jivnbhri nai sahsi thie. plistihru viruddh kthin yuddh lde. jhile pni kunai virlai dekhema saulle aphno sainik dlma tyslai samel grthe r aphno chevaima rakher rajako rksk bnaumthe.

15

ek din smuelle saullai bhne, "prmprbhule mlai uharka israeli manishruko rajako rupma tilimai abhisek grn pthaunu bheko thiyoi. ab prmprbhuko bhnaun sun. srsvsktiman prmprbhur bhnnuhunch, 'jb israelihrur misrbat bahir ae tb amalekihrule tinihrulai knan janlagda rokne cesta gre. amalekihrule je gre maile dekhe. ab ger amalekihrusit yuddh gr. amalekihrusit je jti ch smpurn ruple nst gr. ksailai jiumdo nchaad. timihrule ti sbalai marnu prch, logne manishru hos ki strihru keta-ketihru hos ki kakkha nani. sbalai mar gai-goru, bheda umt gdha kehi bamki nrakh." saulle sbai senahrulai telaimma bhela grae. tyham 2,00,000 paidl sena r 10,000 ani manishru thie. ysma yhudaka manishru pni thie. tyspchi saul amalek shrtir lage r bemsima prkher bse. saulle kenihrluai bhne, "timihru sbaille amalekihrulai chodi deu. m timihrluai amalekihrusit mardin. karn tim-

ihrule misrbat aumda israelihurulai dya greka thiyau.” yspchi kenihrule amalekihrulai chode. saulle amalekihrulalai hrae, tinle hvilabat surtk misrko simanasm amalekihrulalai khddai ge. saulle amalekihrulaka raja agaglai jiumdai pkre r agagka sbai sainiklai mare. saul r israeli sainikhrule spurn kurahru nst grda nramro mn gre. ysrth tinihrule agaglai marenn r bliya gaihru ramra jatka bheda r pathahru pni bcaer rakhe. rakhn yogyka samanhrur rakher kam nlagne jti nst gre. smuelle prmprrbhutab khbr pae. prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, “saulle mlai pchyaun chodidiyo. ysrth m saullai raja bnaer aphaí dukkhi chu. m je bhncu tysle tyo grdain.” smuel dherai risae r ratbhri prmprrbhust prarthna gre. smuel bholipt bihan camdai nai uthe r saullai bhetn ge. tr manishrule smuellai bhne, “saul yhudako krmel bhne thaumma ge chn. saul tyham usko smmanma euta smark sthapt grn ge ka chn. tayschn.” tayspchi smuel saul bheko thaumma ge. amalekihrubab lieka cijbi-jko philo ams saulle bhemtika rupma cdhae, saulle tinihrulalai prmprrbhuko aghi euta hombli jstai cdhae. smuel saulk njik ge. saulle svagt jnaer bhne, “prmprrbhuko asirvad tpaimma rhas. maile prmprrbhuko ajna paln grem.” smuelle bhne, “tyso ho bhne m yo ke sundaichu. kin maile bheda r psuhruko avaj suneko?” saulle bhnyo, “sainikhrule amalekihrubab psuhru lie. sainikhrule ramra bheda r psuhru prmprrbhuko tpaimko prmesvrma blicdhaun bhner bcae. tr hamile aru sbai citi nst paryau.” smuelle saullai bhne, “cup lag! hijo raj prmprrbhule mlai ke bhnnubhyo tyo m tpaimlai btaunechu.” saulle bhne, “thik ch, ke bhnnu bhnyo bhnnubhyo.” smuelle bhne, “vigmta, tpaimle aphaílai tucch smjnhu hunubhyo. tr tayspchi tpaim israelka kulhruka aguva hunubhyo. israelko rajako rupma prmprrbhule tpaimlai cunnubhyo. prmprrbhule tpaimlai euta vives sevakaryko nimti pthaunu bhnyo. prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, “amalekihrukham jau, ani tinihrulalai nst par kinbhne tinihrur khrab manis hun. tpaimle prmprrbhuko kura sunnu bhen. kin? tpaimle ti cijhru rakhn cahnuhunch. tpaimko yo prmprrbhuko iccha viruddh kary bhnyo.” sulle bhne, “tr maile tr prmprrbhuko sbai kura mane mlai jham pthaunu bhnyo tyhi ge. maile amalekihrur sbailai nst gre. maile khali sathma ekjna manis lyaem tinihruka raja agag. gilgalma prmprrbhuko tpaimka prmesvrilai bli cdhaun bhner. sainikhrule ramra-ramra bheda r psuhru lie.” smuelle jvaph die, “prmprrbhulalai ke le khusi parch hombli r blidanhr cdhaer ki uhamko ajnalai paln gre? uhamlai bli bhet dier bhnda uhamko prtyek adeslai paln grnu ramro ho. bhedako boso cdhaunu bhnda phile prmesvrko vcn sunnu nai ramro ho. ajna paln ngrnu cahi tntrmtrko pap jstai ho. hthi svbhavko hunu r aphanai icchanusar himdnucahi murti puja gre jham pap ho. tpaimle prmprrbhuko ajna mann inkar grnubhyo. yhi karne, ab prmprrbhule pni tpaimlai rajako rupma inkar grnubhyo.” saulle smuellai bhne, “maile pap gre. maile prmprrbhuko ajna tpaimle bhnnu bhe jstai grin. m manishrusit sahraí draem ani tinihrule je bhne mane. ab m binti grdchu yo pap greko nimti mlai kisma grdinuhos. mtr phrk-inu hos, yskarn m prmprrbhuko aradhana grn skaum.” tr smuelle saullai bhne, “m tpaimsmg jamdin. tpaimle

prmprrbhuko vcnlai ulmghn grnubhyo ani ahile prmprrbhule pni raja asvikar grdinubheko ch.” jb smuelle saullai choder himdn khoje, saulle smuelko khastoko kinar smate r tyo cyatiyo. smuelle saullai bhne, “jsri tpaimle mero khasto cyati dinubhyo. ysi nai prmprrbhule aj israelko rajy tpaimbab cyatnu bheko. prmprrbhule israelko rajy tpaimko sathihru mdhye ekjalai dinubhyo. tyo manis tpaim bhnda asl ch. prmprrbhuko israelka prmesvr hunuhunch. prmprrbhuko savst hunuhunch. prmprrbhuko n t jhutto bolnu hunch n t vicar bdln hunch. prmprrbhuko manis jstai chin-chinma vicar bdln hunuhunch.” saulle bhne, “thik ch, maile pap gre. dya gri msit aidinuhos. israelka ne-tahru r manishruska aghi mero kehi jijt rakhidinu hos. msit aidinu hos. taki m prmprrbhuko tpaimko prmesvr-lai aradhna grn skum.” smuel saulsmg ge ani saulle prmprrbhulalai aradhna gre. smuelle bhne, “amalekihrulaka raja agaglai mero samu lyau.” agaglai smuelko aghi lyaiyo. sangale bamdheko agagko mnma thiyu, “mlai niscy pni mardainn hola bhner.” tr smuelle agaglai bhne, “tero tvrare nanihrulalai amako kakhbat khosyo. tyskarn ab tero amale tinka chora-chorihru gumaune chn.” yti bhner gilgalma prmprrbhuko aghi samuelle agaglai tukra-tukra bnaer katidie. tayspchi smuel tyhambab himde r rama ge. saul chah gibama aphno ghr phrke. tayspchi smuelle saullai jivbhri khile bhetenn. smuel saulsmg sahraí dukkhi thie. prmprrbhuko pni saullai israelka raja bnaekoma dukkhi hunuhunthyo.

16

prmprrbhule smuellai bhnnuhunch, “kti din saulko nimti dukkhit bhirhnchsu? saullai maile israelko rajapdbat htaiske trai pni tysko dukkhit manirhnchs. tm-sit bheko simn telle bhr r betlehem ja. m tmlai betlehemko yisai naumko manishkam pthaumdaichu. yisai betlehemma bsch. maile tyskai ekjna choralai nyam rajako rupma cunem.” smuelle bhne, “ydi m gem bhne yo smacar saulle sunne ch r mlai marne ch.” prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, “betlehemma ja sathma euta bacha pni lanu r bhnnu, ‘prmprrbhulalai bli cdhaun aeko.’ yisailai bli cdhaun bolaunu. tayspchi m tmlai ke grnu prch bhne chu. taimle tys manislai abhisek grnu jun m tmlai dekhaumnechu.” smuelle tys-sai gre jo prmprrbhule tinlai grnu bhnnu bheko thiyu. smuel betlehem ge. betlehemka budha-prdhanhr drle kame. tinihrule smuellai bhete r sodhe, “ke tpaim santi purvk aumnu bhnyo?” smuelle bhne, “jyu, m santi purvk aem. m prmprrbhulalai blidan cdhaun aeko hum. tpaimhrur pni pujaka nimti tyar bher blidan cdhaun msit aunu hos.” smuelle yisai r tinka chorahurulai tyar pare. tys pchi smuelle tinihrulalai blidan cdhaun bol-lae. jb yisai r tinka chorahrur ai puge, smuelle eliab-lai dekke. smuelle soce, “niscy pni prmprrbhule channu bheko manis yinai hunu prch.” tr prmprrbhule smuellai bhnnu bhnyo, “eliab aglo r sundr ch. tr ysto vicar grnu hudain. prmesvrle ti cijhru hernu hunn ho manishrule herchn. manisla bahiri rup matr herch, tr prmprrbhule usko hrdy hernuhunch. eliab tyo thik manis hoin.” tayspchi yisaila tinka dosro chora abinadabli bolae. abinadab smuelkai cheu bher himde. tr smuelle bhne, “hoin, yslai pni prmp-

prbhule cunnu bheko chain." trespchi yisaile smmalai smuelko cheuma bolae. tr smuelle bhne, "hoin, ys-lai pni prmprbhule cunnu bheko hoin." yisaile sa-tau chora dekhae. tr smuelle yisailai bhne, "prmprbhule yinihru mdhye ksailai pni cunnu bheko chain." smuele yisailai sodhe, "ke tpaimka chorahru yti nai hun." yisaile bhne, "hoin arko chora ch sb bhnda kan-cho, tr ahile bheda craumdaich." smuelle bhne, "us-lai yham turuntai lin pthau. u nainjel smm hami kham bsne chainaumu." yisaile kancho chora lin tu-runtai ksailai pthae. tyo chora herdai ramro thiyo, rato vrnko yuvk. u samccai sundr thiyo. prmprbhule smuellai bhnnu bhyo, "uther uslai abhisek gr. tyhi euta ho." smuelle sinbat tel nikaler yisaiko kancha chorako sirma dajuhruka agadi khnyai die. prmprbhuko atma ekdmai skitiko sath daudmathi tys din dekhi utriyo. tys pchi smuel rama ghrtir phrke. prmprbhuko atmale saullai tyagi diyo. prmprbhule dust atma saul kham pthauumu bhyo. tysle saullai sahrair stayo. saulko nokrlr bhnyo, "prmesvrvara pthauumu bheko dust atmale tpaimlai sahrair dukh diyo. hamilai ades dinuohs hamile kunai tysto vykti khojn skaum jsle vina bjaun skch. ydi prmprbhubat aeke tys dust atmale tpaimlai staun thalech bhne tys manisile vina bjaun thalneh r tpaimlai aram anubhv hunech." saulle nokr-cakhrulai bhne, "euta manisilai mero nimti khoj jsle asl trikale smgit bjaumch. tyslai m kham lyau." euta nokrlr bhnyo, "euta yisai naumka manis chn. betlehemma bschn. maile dekekho chu yisaiko chora. usle ksri vina bjaunu prch jandch. u sahrair vir r yuddh grn jandch. u sahrair phurtilo r sundr ch. prmprbhu pni usaiko sath hunuhunch." yskarn saulle smacar dine manisilai yisaikham pthae. tinihrule yisailai bhne, "timro daud naumko chora ch. jsle timra bhedahru craumch. uslai mkham pthau." yisaile saulka nimti upharko bndobst gryo. yisaile upharko rupma euta gdha, kehi roti, ek msk dakhrs r euta bakhrako patho tyar paryo. yisaile ti cijhru daudka sath lgaer saul kham pthayo. ysri daud saul kham gyo r tinka agadi hajir bhyo. saulle daud-lai dherai prem gre. daud saulko astr bokne shyogi bhe. saulle yisailai khbr pthae, "daud bser mero seva gros. u mlai asadhyai mn pry." jb prmesvrle pthaeko dust atmale saullai dukh din thalthyo, daudle hatma vina lier bjaumn thaldthe r dust atmale saullai chodi halthyo r saul asl hunthe.

17

plistihrule aphna sainikhrulai yuddhko nimti bhela grae. tinihru yhuda sthit sokohma bhela bhe. tinihruko chauni sokoh r ajekako bicma epesdmim naumka shirma thiyo. saul r israeli sainikhru pni ek thaumma bhela bhe. tinihruko chauni ela bemsima thiyo. saulka sainikhrule pmkti bamdhe plistihrusit yuddh grn tyar thie. plistihru euta phad mathi thie, r israelihru arko phad mathi thie. duvai pksa bicma bemsim thiyo. plistihruko golyat naum bheko euta vir yodhda thiyo. golyat gat nivasi thiyo. golyat jh-ndai nau phit aglo thiyo. golyt plistihruka chaunibat bahiriyo. sirma kamsako topi lgaeko thiyo. sirma machako kta jstai kvc kot lgaeko thiyo. tyo rkasa kvc kamsako nai thiyo ysko ojn 5,000 sekelko thiyo. goly-

tle khuttatir pni kamsakai kvc lgaeko thiyo. kamsakai bhala pithyuma bokeko. bhalako ltti julahako luga bunne dnda jtro thiyo. bhalako ojn 600 sekelko thiyo. golytko hat-htiyar bokne tinko aghi-agma himdthyo. prtyek din golyt bahir niskantho r israeli sainikhrulai cunauti dinthyo. usko cunauti thiyo, "kin tim-ihrule yuddhko nimti pmkti kseko? timihru saulka nokr hau m t plisti hum. euta manis chaner mero viruddhama ldnai pthau. ydi tys manisile mlai mario bhne tb hami sbai plistihru timihruka das bnnechau. tr ydi maile tys manisilai mare bhne maile jiteko hunech r timihru hamro das hunechau. timihrule hamra seva grnuprch." plistile yso pni bhnyo, "aj m israeli senahrulai gilla grchu. euta manis pthaideu taki m tystit ldn skum." saul r israeli sainikhrule plis-tile bhneko yi sb sunthe r sahrair draumthe. daud yi-saika chora thie. yisai iphratika chora thie jo betle-hemko, yhudaka thie. yisaika athjna chorahru thie. saulka smya yisai budha bhisheka thie. yisaika jetha, mahila r sahmla chorahru saulsit rnbhumima geke thie. jetha chorako naum eliab thiyo. mahila chorako naum abinadab r samhila chorako naum smma thiyo. daud cahim kancho chora thie. jetha, mahila r samhila cahim saulko senama thie. kancha chora daud saulko chauni r betlehemma aphna pitaka bhedahru herach grn aune janegrthe. tyo plisti golyt prtyek din bihanai beluki israelihruka chaunima aer thtta grthyo. 40dinsmm tysle sdhaim tystai gryo. ek din yisaile daudlai bhne, "ys phurlunma car pathi (ek epa) ciura r dsva roti chn timra dajyuhurulai chaunima lgi deu. yo 10 tukra pnir pni lie jau. timra da-jyuhruko 1,000 senako smuhlai ades grne adhikarilai deu. dajyuhrule ke grdai chn her. dajyuhru thik-thak nai chn bhjne prman pni lier aunu. timro dajyuhru r sbai israeli sainikhru saulsit ela bemsima chn. tinihru tyham plistihrusmg lddaichn." bihanai daudle arko euta gothalolai bhedahru jimma lgayo. daudle bhojn liyo r yisaile bhne anasar himdyo. daudle gada sojai chaunima lier gyo. sainikhru yuddh pmktima geke thie ani yuddh grn lage jhaim hlla girirheka thie. is-raeli r plisti duvaitirka sainikhru yuddh grn tyar rhe. daudle bhojn r samanhr bhndareko hatma smupyo r israeli sainikhru bhe tir agadiko pmktima dguryo ani aphno dajyuhruko visyama sodhyo. jsto daudle aphna dajyuhrusmg kura greko bela tyo sresth yod-dha plisti golyt plisti sainikbat nisker ayo. golytle sd-haim jhaim israelai gali din thalyo. daudle pni goly-atle bhneko kura sunyo. israeli sainikhru t golytlai dekke pchi bhagn thale. sbai nai bhybhit thie. ekjna israelile bhne, "tyslai dekhayu tysle ke girirhech ram-rri her? tyo golyt ghri-ghri aer israelihurulai ysri nai gali grch. jsle ysai march tyo dherai dhni hunech. raja saulle dherai smptti dinuhunch. saulle uski chori pni vivah grn dinechn jsle tyslai marn skch. saulle usko privaralai israelma svtntr bnaunechn." daudle chevaika manisilai sodhyo, "tysle ke bhnyo? ydi ksai-le yo plistolai march ani israelko iijt bcaumch bhne euta videsi matr t ho, usle ke inam paunch? yo golyt ke ho r? golyt ekjna plisti bhnda bdhi kehi hoin. tysle yo ke socirhech? usle jivit prmesvrka sainikhrulai dhmkau skch." ysaiile israelihrule golyt-lai marneko inambare daudalai btaumch. daudka jetha dajyu eliable daud sainikhrusit bat grdai greko

sune. eliab daudsmg risaumch. eliable daudlai bhgne, “tm yham kin ais? bhedahru mrubhumima kslai choder ais? tm yham aunuko karn maile jane. tm-lai je grn pthaieko ho tyo grn tm cahmdains. tm yham khali yuddh hernalai matr aul cahnthis.” daudle bhnyo, “maile tysto ke gre r? maile kunai nramro kam grn m khali kura grdai thiem.” daud caraitir daudier aru senahrusit tyhi prsnhru sodhn thalyo. tinihrule pni daudlai tyhi phile kai jsto uttr die. kehi manishrule daudlai kura grdai greko sune. tinihrule daudlai saul kham puryaue daudle greko kura sbailai sunae. daudle saullai bhnyo, “tys plisti golytko karn tpaum htas nhunuhs. m tpaumko sevk hum. tys plis-tismg m ldne chu.” saulle bhne, “timi ger tys plis-tismg ldn skne chainau. timi sainik pni t hoinau. timi sanai chau tr golyt sanai dekki yuddhbhumima lddai aeiko ho.” tr daudle saullai pheri bhnyo, “m, tpaumko sevk hum r mero pitako bheda pni craune grchu. bhedaka bthanbat simh r bhalu aer bheda laijanth. m tysta jmgli psuhrulai kheddai janthe r tinihruka mukhbat bheda khoser lyaumthe. ydi jmgli jntule mlai akrmn gre tysko mukh muniko bhutla smatthem r tyslai hirkauthem. maile simh r bhalu mareko chu. m tys videsi golytlai tysri nai marnechu. golyt mrru nai prch kinki tysle jivit prmesvrka senahruko thtta greko ch. prmprbhule mlai simh r bhaluhru-bat bcaunu bheko ch. prmprbhule yi plisti golytbat pni bcaunu hunech.” saulle daudlai bhne, “thik ch jau? prmprbhu timro sathma rhun.” saulle daudlai aphnai posak phirai die. saulle kamsako topi daudko sirma ani aphno hathtiyir srirma lga die. daudle tr-var bhirer ytauta himdne cesta gryo. ysri saulko posakle daudlai saurai asjilo bnayo. ysto posakko abhyas daudlai thien.daudle saullai bhnyo, “m ysri lduun skdin maile tinihruko pryog greko chain.” ysrtth daudle sbai phukale. daudle hatma euta tekne lauro liyo r kholabat cillo pamcvta dhunga tipyo. gotha-lako jholabhitrko thailima ukt pamcvta dhunga ha-lyo r ghuyetro hatma bokyo. trespchi tyo plisti golyt-lai hamk din bdhyo. plisti golyt vistarai daudkham ayo. golytko shayk aghi-aghi dhal boker himdudai thalyo. golytle daudlai heryo r hamso. golytle socyo yo sainik hoin, khali sundr r ratovrnko keto ho. golyt-le daudlai bhnyo, “yo lauro keko nimti ho? kukurlai jstai mlai khedt cahnnchau?” ani golytle aphna dev-tahruko naum uccarn ger daudlai srappn thalyo. golyt-le daudlai bhnyo, “yta aij, m tero masu crahr r jmgli jnavhrulalai khuvauumnechu.” daudle plisti golytlai bhnyo, “tm mkham trvar, brcha r bhala pryog grn ais. tr m kham israelka senahruka prmesvr srsvkti-man prmprbhuka naum matr lier aeiko chu. taimle uhamko viruddhma nramro vcn bolis. aj prmprbhule mlai tmmathi vijy dilauun hunch!” m tmlai marchu. aj tero tauko kater cra r jmgli jnavhrulalai khuvauumchu. hami any plistihrulai pni ysai grchaum. trespchi sm-sarle nai bujhnech israelma prmesvr hunuhunch bh-ner. yham jmma bheka sbai manishrule bujhne chn ki prmprbhulalai aphna manishrulalai bcaumnka nimti trvar r bhala camhidain bhner. yuddh prmprbhuko ho ani timi plistihrulai hraunma prmprbhule hami-lai shayta grnuhunch.” plisti golyt daudlai akrmn grn suriyo. r bistarai daud aghi bdhn thalyo. tytti nai bela daud daudier ldn cadai aghi sryo. daudle aphno

jholabat euta dhunga nikalyo r ghumyetrotra rakher mccayo. ghuyetroko dhunga ger golytko amkha bic nidharma lagyo. golyt ghopto prer bhuimma ldyo. ysri daudle plistilai ghumyetroko dhungale hirkaer hrayo. usle dhungale hirkayo ani plistilai mario. daudsmg trvar thien. ysrtth u daudier plistiko cheuma gyro. trespchi daudle golytkai myanbat trvar jhiker golytko tauko chinayo. ysri daudle golytlai mario.jb aru plistile unihruko vir nai mreko dekhe ani drle bhagn thale. israel r yhudaka sainikhrule jyghosna grdai dgurdai plistihrulai khedn thale. israelihrule plistihrulai kheddai-kheddai gatko simana r ekro-nko dhokasmm puryae r dherai smkhyama plistihru mare. plistihruko las gat r ekronko saremsmm sd-kbhri chrpst thiyoi. plistihrulai kheddai simana ktae pchi israelihru phrker plistihruka chaunima pse r ty-ham dherai samanhru phela pare. daudle plistiko tauko yruslemma nai puryayo. plistiko hat-htiyar pni aphnai palma rakhyo. saulle daudlai golytsmg ldn geko dekheka thie. saulle senaka senapti abnersmg sodhe, “abner, tys ketoko babu cahim ko hun?” abnerle bhne, “mero raja, spth lier bhndaichu, mlai thaha chain.” raja saule bhne, “tysko babuko cahimko rhech khoji gr.” jb daud golytlai marer phrke, abnerle uslai saul kham lgyo. daudko hatma ajhai pni tys plistiko tauko jhundirheko thiyoi. saulle uslai sodhe, “yuvk, timro babu ko hun?” daudle jvaph die, “m tpaum kai sevk betlehemka yisaiko chora hum.”

18

daudle saulsmg kura griske pchi jonathn r daudko bicma mitrma suru bhyo. jonathnle daudlai tyti nai prem grthyoi jti usle aphulai grthyoi. saulle daudlai tys dindekhi aphusmgai rakhn thalyo. saulle daudlai aphno babuko ghr jan dien. jonathnle daudlai asad-hyai prem grko hunale usle daudsit euta vises sndhi gryo. aphule lgarheko kot phukaler jonathnle daud-lai diyo. jonathnle aphno rvdismet dhn, trvar r peti daudlai diyo. saulle daudlai aru dherai yuddhhruma pthae. prtyek yuddhma daudle nai splhta pae. trespchi saulle daudlai sainikhruko jimma die. yso humda sbai khusi bhe, yham smm saulka sbai adhikari pni khusi bhe. daud plistihru viruddh yuddh ldn jane grthyoi. yuddh bhumbit ghtir phrkmda daudlai israelko prtyek shrbat strihru svagt jnaun aumthe. ti strihru namthe, gaumthe, sitara r dholk bjaumthe. tinihrule saulkai cheuma yso gre. strihrule ysri gaumthe, “saulle hjar struhru maretr daudle ds hjar mare.” ti strihruka gitte saullai khinn bnaumthyo r tini risaumthe. saulle soce, “ti strihrule bhnnch daudle ds hjar stru mario r maile khali hjar mat mare.” trespchi saulle daudko gtividhilai dherai njikbat khyal rakhn thale. arko din prmesvrle pthaunu bheko dust atmale saullai pkryo. saulle aphnai ghrma agmvani grdai thie. daudle sd-haim jhai vina bjae. tr saulko hatma bhala thiyoi. saulle soce, “m daudlai bhittaima tmsai dinchu.” saulle dui plt bhala hane tr daud duvai coti trkie. prmprbhu daudsit hunuhunthyo ani prmprbhule saullai tyagnu bheko thiyoi. yskarn saul daud smg bhyibhit thie. saulle daudalai aphu dekki pr grn cahe r 1,000 sainikka senapti bnai die. daudle aphno sainiklai yuddhma aguvai gre. prmprbhu daudsit hunuhunthyo yskarn

daud prtyek kurama sphl bhe. saulle bujhe daud sphl r yogy thie jsko karn saul daudsit jhn jyada bhyhit hunthale. tr isarel r yhudaka sbai manishrule daudlai prem grthe kinbhne usle tinihrulai yuddhma dohrae ani tinihruko nimti yuddh gre. tr saulle daudlai marnai cahnthie, saulle daudlai euta jalma parne yojna socae. saulle daudlai bhne, "m meri jethi chori merabko vivah timisit gridine chu. tys pchi timi euta sktisali sainik hunechau. timi mero chora jstai chau. tys pchi timile prmrpbhuko yuddhhruma sainik bher ldne chau." yo khali dhurtyaim matr thiyi. saulle samccai socdai thie, "ab maile daudlai marnu prdain. m uslai mero nimti plistihrluai marn lgaumchu." tr daudle bhne, "m kunai mhtvpurn santbatko ani mhtvpurn vykti hoin. m rajaki chorilai vivah grn skdin." jb saulki chori merabko vivah daudsmg grne din ayo tb daudle mholka adrielsmg merabko vivah gridie. saulki arki chori miklle daudsmg prem grthi. kehi manishrule saullai mikl r daudko premko visyma sunae. ys khbrle saul anndit bhe. saulle soce, "m daudlai phsaun mikallai lgaumnechu. m daudlai miklsmg vivah grn dinechu. tys pchi plistihrudvara uslai marnechu." ysrth saulle daudlai dosro plt bhne, "aj nai timile meri chorismg vivah grn skchau." saulle aphna adhiharihlulai ades dier bhne, "daudlai ekant parer bhnnu, 'her! rajale timilai sahrar mn praumnu hunch. uhamka adhiharihrule pni timilai mn praumchn. timile uhamki chorilai vivah grnu prch." saulka adhiharihrule daudlai tyhi bhne. tr daudle jvaph die, "ke tpaimhru socnuhunch rajako jvaim bnn sjilo ch? mero tytti dhn chain, jo m rajaki chorilai dium. m t euta sadharn grib manis matr hum." adhiharihrule rajalai daudko sbai kura btaidie. saulle pheri bhne, "daudlai bhn, 'daud, rajale uska chorika nimti timibat dulhiko dam lin cahnu hunn, tr raja aphna struhrusit bdla lin cahnuhunch. ysrth rajale rupiyamko stta ek sy plistihruka khlddi matr timismg magnuhunch." yo saulko dhurt sydntr thiyi. saulle socthe plistihrule daudlai marne chn bhner. adhiharihrule daudlai sbai kuro btae. daud khusi bhe. rajako jvaim hune yo ramro avslrai choper daudle tyo kary gre. daud r aru manishru plistihrusmg yuddh grn hide. tinihrule 200 plistihrluai mare. daudle plistihruka khlddi saul kham puryae. rajaka jvaim hunlai daudle ysto gre. saulle miklle vivah daudsmg grae. saulle bujhe ki prmrpbhu daudsmg hunuhunch. saulle yo pni bujhe, chori miklle daudlai prem rgthin. ysrth saul jhn-jhn daudsmg draun thale. saul sdhaim daudko virodhi bhe. plisti senaptile barbar israelihru mathi ldaim grthe. tr prtyek plt nai daudle tinihrulai hraidinthe. daud saulka adhiharihru mdhye sbaibhnda sphl adhihari thie ysaile daud prsidhd bhe.

19

saulle aphna chora jonathn r uska sbai adhiharihlulai daudko htya grnu bhne. tr jonathnle daudlai ekdmai prem grthe. jonathnle daudlai hosiya grae, "savnhan bs! saulle timilai marne mauka khejdaichn. bihanai khetma ger luknu. m mero pitasmg khetma amchu. hamihru timi lukekai cheuko khetma ubhine chaum. m pitasmg timro barema crca grchu. tyspchi je thaham paumchu timilai btaumchu." jonathnle aphna

pita saulsmg kura gre. jonathnle daudko ramro pksko crca gre. jonathnle bhne, "tpaim raja hunuhunch. daud khali tpaimko sevk matr ho. daudle tpaimlai kunai ritile hani greko chain. tpaimle pni usko hani grnu humdain. daudle sdhai tpaimko pksma kam gre. plisti golyitlai marda pni daudle aphno jivn khtrama haleka thie. prmrpbhule sbai israelilai mhan vijy dilaunu bhyo. yo sb dekher tpaim khusi hunubhyo. ab daudlai kin marn cahnuhunch! daud nirdos ch. daudko htya grne kunai karn nai chain." saulle jonathnko kura sunyo. saulle sph khae, "prmrpbhu jivit rhnu bhe jhaim daud marine chain." ysrth jonathnle daudlai bolae r sbai kura sunae. tyspchi jonathnle daudlai saul kham lge. ys pchi saul r daud phileko jstai bhe. yuddh pheri suru bhyo ani daud plistihrusmg ldn ge. daudle plistihrluai prast gre r tinihru bhage. prmrpbhubatko dust atmlae saulma prevs gryo. saul ghraime bsirheka thie. saulko hatma bhala thiyi. daudle vina bjaum-dai thie. saulle bhala haner daudlai bhittaima unidine pryas gre. tr daud uphier bance. bhala ger bhittaima gadiyo. tyhi rat daud tyhambat bhage. saulle daudko ghrama manis pthae! manishrule daudko ghrlai phra die. tinihru ratbhri tyhi bse. bihani pkh daudlai marauma bhne. tr daudki ptni miklle uslai savd-hani graumda bhnin, "aj rati bhagnu hos r aphno jyan bcaumnu hos. ydi bhagnu bhen bhne bholi vihan tpaim marinu hunech." tyspchi miklle jhyalbat jhrer bhagn lgain. miklle euta privarik murtilai odhyanna sutaer taunkoma bakhrako raum rakher lugale dhakidiin. saulle daudlai bndi bnaunlai dut pthae. tr miklle bhni, "daud birami hunuhunch." saulle dutlai pheri daud pchi pthae r bhne, "daudlai yham lyaumnu ydi timile uslai aphno achyanna sutirheko avsthama lyau ta ki m uslai marn skum." ti dut pheri daudko ghr ge. tinihru daudlai pkrn bhner bhitr ge. tr tyham ger dekhe ochyanma t euta murtiko kpal bakhrako raum po rhech. saulle mikllai sodhe, "taile mlai ysi dhoka kin diis? taimle mero strulai bhgaiss. daud bhagyo." miklle saullai bhni, "ydi maile daudlai bhagnma shayta grin bhne mlai nai marchu bhnyo." daud bhager smuel bheko thaum ramama puge. daudle tini mathi saulle greko prtyek kura smuelalai sunae. tyspchi daud r smuel duvai agmvktahru bseka derama puge. daud tyhim bsnthale. saulle sune ki daud ramako euta derama bsdaichn. saulle daudlai pkrin manis pthae. tr tys derama manishrule agmvkthru agmvani girirheka dekhe. tys dlko majhma ubhier smuelle netrty dimdai thie. prmesvrko atma saulka duthruma utriyo r tinihrule pni agmvani grnthale. saulle yo khbr pni sune r aru duthru pthae. tr tinihrule pni agmvani grn thale. tesro coti pni saulle duthru pthae tr tinihrule philo trika apnae ani agmvani grn lage. antyma, saul apnai rama ge. saul sekuko khlako cheuma euta thulo kuva bhetir aipuge r "smuel r daud kham chn" bhni sodhe. manishrule jvaph die, "ramako chauni cheuma." tyspchi saul ramako tys derama puge. prmesvrko atma pni saulma utriyo. saulle pni agmvani grn thale. saulle batodekhi ramako dera smmai agmvani bole. tyspchi saulle aphno lugahru kholn thale. smuelko aghi pni saulle agmvani girirhe. saul tyham din rat nangai ldirhe, yhi karnle manishru bhne grchn, "ke saul pni agmvktahru mdhye kai

ramako cheu derabat daud dgurdai jonathnkhām ge. daudle jonathnlai bhne, "maile ke bhul grem? mero dos ke ho? timra pitale mlai kin marn cañnu hunch?" jonathnle bhne, "tyo sty hun skdain. timi marine chainau. mero pitale mlai nbtai kunai kam pñi grñu humdain. uhamle mlai mukhy ani sadharn sucna bhñnuhunch. yskarn mero pitale r ydi timilai marne yojna bnaeko bhe mlai kin bhñnuhunn r? yo hunai skdain." tr daudle bhne, "m timro mitr hum, bhñne kura timro pitalai ramrri thah ch. timra pitale sayd socñnuhunch hola, 'jonathnle yo kura thah paumnu humdain. ydi tysle thaha payo bhne daudlai bhñch.' prmpbrbu r tpaim jivit rhesmm, nai yo sty ho mero mrtyu njikai ch." jonathnle bhne, "tpaimle mlai jso bhñnuhunch m tysaigrchu." trespchi daudle bhne, "her bholi aumsiko cad ch. maile rajasmg khana kñanuprch. tr samjñ smm mlai khetma luker bñn deu. ydi timra bubale m yham upsthit chain bhñne thaha paunubhyo bhne, tyttibela timile bhñnu, 'daud letle-hem ghrma jan cahnthyo. tinka privarle nai masik bli cdhaune kura ch. yskarn daudle mlai letlehem jñrn r privarsmg bñetn deu bhñe.' ydi timra pitale thik ch 'bhñnu bhyo bhñne m bamce. tr risaunu bhyo bhñne bujñnuhos ki uhamle mlai ghat grñ cahnñhunch. m mathi dya gr jonathn, m timro sevk hum. prmpbrhuko agadi timile msmg smjhauta greka chau. ydi m dosi chu bhñe tb tpaimle nai mlai marnu hos. tr mlai timra bubā kham nlaijau." jonathnle bhne, "tyso t khile pñi hoin. ydi mera pitale timilai ghat grñ khøjnu, bheko maile thah paem bhñne m timilai savdhan grañnechu." daudle bhne, "ydi tpaimlai tpaimka pitale gali gre bhñne mlai savdhan ksle grañmch?" tb jonathnle bhne, "himd khettir jaam." trespchi duvai-jñasmgai khettir lage. jonathnle daudlai bhñne, "m israēka prmesvr prmpbrbhuko agadi prtijna grchu. mera pitako tpaimko barema ksto socai ch m tyo thah grne prtijna grchu. samccai khrabai socnu bheko ch ki asl socnu bheko ch tin dinbhitr m tpaimlai khetma khbr pthamchu. ydi mera pitale tpaimlai cot puryaun cahnubheko ho bhñne m tpaimlai bhñnechu m yhambat tpaimlai surksit jandinechu. prtijna greko kam maile grin bhñne prmpbrbhule mlai sjay dinuhunch. prmpbrbu timismg rhun jsri uham mera pitasmg hunuhunch. jbsmm m jivit rhñchu mlai dya grñu ani m mrepci mera sñtan mathi dya grñ nchod. prmpbrbhule prthvima bheka tpaimka sbai struhrulai nst grñuhunech. tys smy ydi jonathnko privar daudbat algai hunch bhñne pñi hbs. prmpbrbhule cahim daudka struhrulai sjay diun." trespchi jonathnle daudlai tinihruko bicma bheko premko prtijnalai nvikrñ grñu bhñi sodhe kinki jonathnle daudlai apñu bhñnda jyadai prem grthe. jonathnle daudlai bhñne, "bholi aumsiko cad ho. tpaimko thaum ritto dekher mera pitale tpaim kham janubhyo bhñi socñnuhunech. tesro dinma pñi tpaim januhos ani tyhi thaumma lukñu jham tpaim phila lukñu bheko thyo jñ yo smsya suru hunch tyhim phadko cheuma prkhinchu. tesro diñ m tyhi phadma nisan hanne bhñnama aunechu r m kamd hanne chu. m euta ketalai kamd khøjn pthamnechu.

ydi sbai thik-thak ch bhñne m ketolai bhñne chu, 'her kamd njikai ch! tm dherai pr gis. mero njik kamd khøj. tys bela lukeko thaumbat timi niskñ skchau. spt khaer bhñchu ki jsri prmpbrbu sty r jivit hunuhunch, timi surksit chau. tyham kunai khtra hunechain. tr ydi sthiti thik chain bhñne m ketolai bhñnechu 'kamd dherai pr pugeko ch. uta ger khøjai aij.' ydi maile yso bhñner ahraem bhñne timi bhagnai prch. prmpbrbhule nai timilai tadha pthauñu bheko ho. dya grer timro r mero bicko smjhauta cahi nbhñnu. prmpbrbu smdhai bhñi hamro saksì hunuhunch." trespchi daud khetma lukñ ge. aumsiko cad ayo. ani raja bhojñko nimti apñna asñma bse. raja prkhal kai cheuma sdhaim jham bse. unko thik agadi jonathñ bse. abner rajako alik uta bse r daudko thaum cahi ritto thyo. tys diñ saulle kehi pñi bhñenn. unle soce, "daudlai kehi bhyo hola athva ritipurv kudd chain hola." tr bholipt mñinako dosro diñ, daudko thaum ajhai khali nai thyo. trespchi saulle apñna chora jonathñlai sodhe, "hijo r aj aumsiko cadma yisaiko chora kin upsthit bñen?" jonathñle bhñne, "daudle letlehem ghr janchu bhñner msit anumti madyo. usle bhñyo, 'mero privarle hamro shрма blidāñ cadhaumdaichñ are, yskarn mlai ghrma jan dinuhos. mlai tyham janu bhñi dajyule hukum dieka chñ ydi m tpaimko sathi hum bhñne jan dinuhos r dajuhursmg bñetn dinuhos. tyhi karnle daud yham rajako bhojñma aen." saul jonathñsmg sahrāi krodhit bhe. usle jonathñlai bhñne, "tm dust aimako chora hos, jsle bhñeko mandain. ani tyo tero svbhav pñi ho mlai thaha ch taimle daudko pks lieko chs. tm tero jñm dine ama r tero apñnai lagi pñi laj parchs. jñ smm yisaiko chora jiumdo ch tbsmm tm raja hune chains nt tero rajy pñi hune ch. ab daudlai mkham lier aij, tyo euta mreko manis ho." jonathñle pitalai bhñne, "daudlai cahim kin marne? usle ke bhul greko ch?" tr saulle usko chorolai htya grñuko lagi bhalale hanyo. ysbat jonathñlai thaha lagyo ki uska pitale daudlai marne cahnthyo. jonathñ risaer tebil choder himde. jonathñlai sahrāi asanti lagyo ki apñno pitasit risaer dosro dinko bhojñ pñi usle khaenn. usko pitale uslai apman gre. ti uska pitasit sahrāi krodhit thie ani ekdam duhkhi bhe kinbhñne saulle daudlai marn cahnthe. bholipt bihan jonathñ khetma ge. jñ tinihrk ek mt bheka thie jonathñ euta ketalai satham lier daud bhe kham ge. jonathñle ketolai bhñne, "kuddai ger maila haneke kamd lier aumñu." jñ keto kudñ thalyo jonathñle tys ketako tauko mastir akastir kamd hane. kamd jñreko tir keto dguryo. tr jonathñle kraer bhñne, "kamd tm bhedecki dherai pr pugeko ch." pheri jonathñ cicyayo, "chito gr. kamd liñ ja. tyham ubhine hoin." ketole kamd lyaer apñno maliklai diyo. yi sb ke bñirhech ketolai kehi thaha bñen. khali jonathñ r daudlai matr thaha thyo. jonathñle dhñukamd ketolai bokñ die. trespchi jonathñle ketolai "shr ja" bhñner pthae. keto gyo ani phadko arko pttibat daud ae. daudle sir bhuitir jñukaer tin ptk jonathñlai abhivadñ gre. trespchi daud r jonathñle ek-arkama mvai khāe r duvai roe. jonathñ bhñda daud jyada roe. jonathñle daudlai bhñne, "santisit jau. hamile prmpbrbhuko naumma eka-dosrolai imandari sathi haum bhñi prtijna grirheka chau. "hami r hamra sñtanhruka nimti pñi prmpbrbu sdhaim bhñi saksì rhñu hunech."

tyspchi daud ge jonathn shrma phrkie. daud pujahari ahimelek lai bhetn nob naumko shrma ge. ahimelek daud lai bhetn bahir ge. ahimelek drle kamirheka thie. ahimelekle daud lai bhne, "tpaim kin ek lai hunuhunch? tpaimit koih pni chainn?" daudle ahimelek lai jvaph die, "rajale mlai vises ades din-ubheko ch. uhamle bhnnu bheko ch, 'yo yatrako udhesy ksaile pni thaha npaos. kunai pni manisle thaha npaos. jo maile bhne.' maile aphna manishru-lai kham bhetnuprne ho btaidieko chu. ab yo bhn timroma khanekuro ke ch? mlai pamcvta roti va je ch deu." pujaharile daud lai bhne, "meroma tysto sad-harn roti chain. tr msmg kehi pvitr roti chn, ydi tpaimka adhiharihule kunai strihrusmg shvas greka chainn, bhne yo roti kham skchn." daudle pujaharilai jvaph die, "aj bholi hamile kunai stri sathma rakheka chainau. yuddhama jmda hamra manishru sdhaim pvitr bher janchn yhamsmm sadharn udhesy sodhn jmda pni. aj t yo kura jhn samco ho karn ati vises kura sodhnu ch." tyham pvitr roti bahek aru kunai roti thien. ysrrh pujaharile daud lai tyhi roti die. yo tyhi roti thiyo jo pujaharile prmpbrbhuma cdhaeka thie. pujaharile prtyek din tyo roti bahir rakher tsysko sttama taja roti rakthhe." tys din saulka adhiharihuru mdhye ekjna tyhim thie. uni hun edomi doeg. doeg lai tyham prmpbrbhuma aghi rakheko thiyo. doeg saulka gothalahrka prmkh thie. daudle ahimelek lai sodhe, "yham euta bhala athva trvar kehi ch? rajako jyadai jruri kam ch. mlai chitai janu ch. maile trvar athva any kunai sstr sathma lier ainm." pujaharile bhne, "yham khali euta trvar ch tyo pni plisti golytko ho. tpaimle elako bemsima tyslai marer lieko trvar ho. tyo trvar euta lugama behrer epodko pchadi rakheko ch. ydi tpaimlai cahinch bhne lie hunch." daudle bhne, "tyo mlai deu. golytko jsto trvar aru ksaiko chain." saulbat bhager daud gatka raja akis kham puge. akiska adhiharihurulai yo ramro lagen. tinihrule bhchn, "yo daud ho, israeli bhumiko raja. yo tyhi vykti ho jsko git israelihuru gaumchn. tinihru naccadi usko barema ysto gaumchn," saulke hjar struhuru maretr daudle ds hjar mare." tinihrule ke bhndaichn daudle dhyan die. daud gatka raja akissmg drae. ysrrh daudle akis r tinka adhiharihuru aghi baulahaka bhana gre. tinihruka aghi daudle baulaha bheko natk gre. unle mul dokama nai thuke r dahrma thuk cuhunu die. akisle aphna adhiharihurulai bhne, "her yo manislai! yo t pagl ho. ys manislai mero upsthitima pagl kary grn yham lyaunu avsyk chain. bhvisyama pheri yo manislai mero ghrma nlyaunu. msmg ysta baulaha manishru dherai chn. mlai timihrule yslai yham lyaune kunai kam thiyo bhne lag-dain. pheri-pheri yslai yham mero ghrma nlyaunu!"

daudle gat choder bhage. daud adullamko guphama puge. daudka dajyu-bhaihuru r apnthrule daud adullamma ch bhni sune. tinihru daud lai bhetn ge. dherai manishrule daud lai sath dieka thie. daud lai sath dinehruma tinihru thie jo kehi n kehi smsyama preka thie. koih rma dubekahrhu thie koih apnai

jindgismg asntusti thie. yinihrule daud lai sath die r tinihruka neta daud thie. tyham lgbhg 400 purushru daudsmg thie. moabma mispa jmda daudle adullam chode. moabka rajalai daudle bhne, "mlai prmesvrle ke grirhnu bheko ch bhni njanunjelsmm mera ama babulai tpaimle yham bsne anumti din-uhos." ysprkar daudle uska ama-bubalai moabka raja kham lyae. jbsmm daud killama rhe tbsmm unka ama babu moabka rajasmg bse. tr agmvyta gadle daud-lai bhne, "killama nbsnu hos. bruhudako bhumima januhos." ysrrh daud tyhambat haretko bn tir ge. saulle sune ki uska manishrule daud r unka manishru ktatir chn bhne thaha pae. saul gibako takurama euta rukhko chaharimuni bsirheka thie. saulle hatma bhala lieka thie. tinka sbai adhiharihuru vripi ubhieka thie. saulle aphna vripi ubhieka adhiharihurulai bhne, "binyaminka manishru ho sun, timihrule vicar greka chau, ysaiko chora daudle timihurulai khet ttha dakhka bgan dieko ch? timihrule yo pni socaka chau ki daudle timihruko unnti graune ch ani 1,000 r 100 manishruka adhihikari bnaune ch? timihru saile mero viruddh dynttr rcdai chau. timihru ksaile pni chora jonathnle ysaika chorasmg sndhi greko ch bhner bhnenau ksaile mero vasta grenau. mero chora jonathnle daud mero nokrlai shayta greko kura ksaile pni bhnenau. jonathnle daud lai rukh rhnu bhne grthyoy taki usle mlai akrmn grn skos. ani daudle ahile tyhi nai grdaich." edomi doeg saulka adhiharihursmgai ubhirheko thiyo. doegle bhnyo, "maile yisaika chora daud lai nob bhne thauma dekhem. daud ahitubka chora ahimelek lai bhetn aeka thie. ahimelekle prmpbrbusmg daudka lagi prarthna gre. tinle daud lai bhojn pni die. ani ahimelekle daud lai plisti golytko tyo trvar pni die." tys pchi raja saulle pujaharihurulai hajir graunu bhner manishrulai ades die. saulle ahitubka chora ahimelek lai tinka apnthrusitai lier aunu bhne ades die. ahimelekka apnthru nobma pujahari thie. tinihru sbai rajaka agadi hajir bhe. saulle ahimelek lai bhne, "he ahitubka chora, sun." ahimelekle jvaph die, "bhnnuhos, mero prbhu." saulle ahimelek lai bhne, "timi r ysaika chora daud lai mero viruddh kin dynttr rcayot? timile daud lai roti r trvar diyau. prmesvrsmg timile usko lagi vintibhau pni gryau. ani ahile daud so-jhai mlai akrmn grne mauka herdaich." ahimelekle jvaph die, "daud tpaimko sbbhnda bhrosa grn yogyko patr ho. tpaimka kunai adhihikari pni daud jsta visvasi chainn. daud t tpaimka apnai jvaim hun. sathai daud tpaimka amgrkskhruka kptan pni hunu. tpaimka pri-vaika saile daud lai ar grchn. daudko lagi maile prarthna greko yo prthmcoti hoin. mlai r mera apnthrulai dos ndinuhos. hami t tpaimka sevkhau. kham ke bhirhech mlai kehi thaha chain." tr rajale bhne, "ahimelek, timi r timra apnthru marinu nai prch." ani rajale aphna cheuma ubhieko rksklai ades die, "jau, prmpbrbhuka ti pujaharihurulai mar. yso gr-nai prch karn tinihru daudka manishru hun. daud bhagdai thiyo bhne janda jandai pni tinihrule mlai btaenn." tr rajaka adhiharihule prmpbrbhuka ti pu-jaharihurulai marn avskar gre. ysrrh rajale doeg lai ades die. saulle bhne, "doeg, timi ger pujaharihuru-lai mar." edomi doeg ger pujaharihuru ko htya gre. tys din doegle 85 jna pujaharihurulai mare. nob pujahar-

ihruko shr thiyo. doegle nobka smpurn manishru-lai mare. doegle trvarle purus, stri balk r sisu lgayt sbailai mare. yham smm doegle gaim goru gdha r bheda smet bamki rakhenn. tr ebijatar umker bhage, ebijatar ahimelekka chora thie. ahimelek cahi ahi-tubka chora thie. ebijatar bhager ge r daudsmg mile. ebijatarle daudlai saulle pujaharihru mareko vrtant btae. tyspchi daudle ebijatarlai bhne, “tys din nobma maile edomi doeglai dekheko thiem. mlai tahaha thiyo tysle saullai btaune ch bhner. timra pitako privalai marekoma m aphulai jimmevari thanchu. tyo manis (saulle) tpaimlai marn cahanch r mlai pni. timi yhim bs ndrau. timi yham msg surksit rhne chau.”

23

manishrule daudlai bhne, “hernuhos, plistihrule ki-lako shrmathi akrmn grirheka chn. khlabat tinihrule ann lutn suru gre.” daudle prmprbhulai sodhe, “ke maile plistihru viruddh yuddh grn janu?” prmprbhu prmesvrle daudlai bhnuu bhyo, “jau r plistihru-mathi jai lag ani kila shrko rksa gr.” tr daudka man-ishrule bhne, “hernuhos, hami yham yhudama draer bsirheka chau. samccai plisti senahru aghi pugda hami jhn jyad draune chaum.” daudle pheri prmprbhulai sodhe ani prmprbhule jvaph dinubhyo, “kil-ama jau. m plistihru lai hraun m shyog grne chu.” ysi daud r tinka manishru kilama ge. daud r tinka man-ishru plistismg lde. daudka manishrule plistihru lai hrae ani tinihruka psu lie. ysi daudle kilaka man-ishrulai bmcae. jb ebijatar bhager daudkham puge tinle aphusmg euta epod pni lgeka thie. manishrule saullai ahile daud kilama ch bhner sunae. saulle bhne, “prmesvrle daudlai mera hatma sumpinu bheko ch. daud phndama prekoch. u ysto shirma psyo jham dhokahru chn r dhokahruma tala lgaune barhru chn.” saulle aphna sara senahru lai ldaikolagi bhela grae. ti senahru kilama daudka manishrusmg yuddh grn tyar rhe. saulle daudko viruddhama bnaeko yojna uslai tahaha bhyo. daudle pujahari ebijatarlai bhne, “epod lyau.” daudle prarthna gre, “he prmprbhu israelka prmesvr, maile sunem ki mero karn saulle yo shr nst grne yojna bnaumdaich. ke samccai hun aumch? ke kilaka manishrule m r mero manishrulai saulko hatma sumpi delan? prmprbhu israelka prmesvr, m tpaimko das hum. mlai btaumnuhos.” prmprbhule bhnuu bhyo, “saul yo hun aumch.” daudle pheri aphno prsn dohoryae, “ke kilaka manishrule mlai saulka hatma sumpinechn?” prmprbhule bhnuu bhyo, “tinihrule tysai grnechn.” tysrth daud r tinka man-ishrule kila chodidie. daudsmgai janehru prayh 600 manis thie. daudko r uska manishru ek thaum dekhii arko thaum humdai ghumihe. saulle daud ki-labat bhage bhne tahaha pae. ysrth saul tys shrtir genn. daud mrubhumiko killama bsn puge. daud jipko mrubhumiko phadi ksetrma ge. saulle sdhai nai daudko khoji grthe, tr prmprbhule saulko hat-bat daudlai jogaunu hunthyo. daud jipko mrubhu-miko hores bhne thaumma thie. tyham saul daud-lai marn ahihekale tini sahrat drae. tr saulko chora jonathn daudlai bhetn hores ge. jonathnle daudlai prmesvr lai visvas grn ajh jod gre. jonathnle daud-lai bhne, “draunu prdain. mera pita saulle tpaimlai

hani grne chainn. tpaim israelka raja hunuhunech. mcahim tpaim pchiko hunechu. yo kura mera pitale pni jandchn.” jonathn r daud duvaile prmprbhu aghi euta baca-bndhn gre. tyspchi jonathn ghrtir lage ani daud horesmanai bse. jipka basindahru gibama saullai bhetn ae. tinihrule saullai bhne, “daud ham-rai ksetrma lukerheka chn. u hkila phadko hores naumko killama chn, jo ysimonko dksinma prch. ab, mharaj, tpaim jhile ae pni hunch. daudlai tpaimko jimma lgaune kam hamro bhyo.” saulle jvaph die, “prmprbhule mlai shayta grekoma timihru lai asirvad diun. jau r usko bare ajh jankari leu. daud kham bsch tahaha gr. daudlai tyham ksle dekhch tyo pni bujhirakh. saulle mnmnai vicare, ‘daud sahrat clak ch. usle mlai chkyau skch.’ daud lukeko thaumhru pttat lgaun. tyspchi aer mlai vrtant btaun. tys pchi m timihrusit janechu. ydi daud ti thamuhruma ktai ch bhne yhudako prtyek ghrhuma chapamarer m tys-lai pttalgaumnechu.” ani jipka manishru jipma phrkie pchi saul tyham ge. daud r tinka manishru ysimonko dksinma bheko arabako maon vnma thie. saul r tinka manishru daudko khojima ge. tr manishrule daud-lai hosiya grae. saulle timilai khojdai ch bhner khbr die. tyspchi daud maonko mrubhumiko tl ctantir ge. saulle daud maonko mrubhumitir geko kura tahaha pae. ysi saul daudko khojima tys thaumtir ge. saul phadko ekaptti thie, tyhi phadko arkoptti daud r tinka manishru thie. daud saulko pnjabat bamcn htaridai thie. saul r uska sipahihru daudlai pkrn phadko caraitir ghumiheka thie. tytti nai bela euta smacar-vahk saul kham ayo ani jankari diyo, “camdo aunuhos plistihrule hamilai akrmn grdaichn.” yskarn saulle daudko picha grn chode ani plistihrusmg ldn ge. yhi karn manishrule tys thaumko naum “chuttyaune ct-tan” bhnn thale. daud maonko mrubhumi tyager eng-diko cheuko killama ge.

24

saulle plistihru lai khediskepchi manishrule saullai bhne, “daud t engdiko njikkai mrubhumima ch” sara israelbat saulle 3,000 manishru lai chane. saulle ti chanieka manishru lier daud r tinka manishruko khoji grn thale. tinihrule ghorl-cttango cheuchau ma khoje. saul bato cheuko bheda gothma ae. tyham cheuma euta gupha thiyo. saul aphailai lukaun gupha bhitr pse. daud r tinka manishru dherai pr guphab-hitr lukirheka thie. manishrule daudlai bhne, “aj prmprbhule bhnuu bheko din hoinu? uhamle tpaim-lai bhnuu bheko thiyo, ‘timro strulai m timro hatma sumpidinechu, tyspchi timro icchanasur timro stru-lai je grchau gr.’” tyspchi daud ghsrmdai-ghsrmdai saulko cheu puge. daudle saulko khastoko ek tukra cal npai katidie. pchi daudlai saulko tukra khasto katekoma nramro lagyo. daudle manishru lai bhne, “prmprbhule mlai aphno malik lai ksti grnbat rukon. saul prmprbhule channu bheko raja hun r maile tyso ngrko bhe hune thiyo.” daudle yso bhner aphna man-ishru lai roki rakhe. usle tinihru lai saullai hani grn anumti dienn. saul gupha choder aphnai bato lage. daud guphabat niskier ae r saullai bolaumda bhne, “he mero prbhui! mharaja!” saulle pchi phrker here. daudle sir jhukae. daudle saullai bhne, “jb man-

ishrule bhñchn, 'daudle tpaïmlai cot puryaune yojna bnairhech tpaïmle kin tinihruko kura sunnubhyo.' m tpaïmlai hani puryaune chain. tpaïm aphnai amkhale dekhñ sknuhunch. prmprbhule tpaïmlai aj mero hatma guphamai sumpidinu bheko thiyo. tr maile tpaïmkoo htya grin. tpaïmmathi m krpalu bhem. maile bhñne, 'm mero maliklai hani grñe chain. kinbhñe uni prmprbhule channu bheko raja hunu.' yo lugako tukra mero hatma hernuhos. maile yo tukra tpaïmkoo khashobata kateko hum. m tpaïmlai marn skethne, tr maile tyso grin. yo kura tpaïmlai thaha hos bhñne m cahanchu. m tpaïmlai yo jnaun cahanchu ki tpaïmkoo viruddhma maile kunai yojna bnaeko chain. maile tpaïmlai kunai anist greko chain. tr tpaïm mero pchi lager mlai marn cahanuhunch. prmprbhule nai ysko nyay grñuhunch. mlai grñu bheko atycarko bdla prmprbhule tpaïmlai dñdit tulyaunu hunech. tr m apahim tpaïmkoo viruddhma jamdin. tyaham euta purano bhñai nai ch, 'khrab kura dust manishrubat phailinch.'maile kunai nramro grin. m dust manis pñi t hoin. m tpaïmlai hani grñechain. tpaïmle kslai khedo grñu bheko ch? israela raja ksko viruddhma akrmmma orlieka chn? tpaïmle aphna vastvik strulai khedirhñu bheko chain. tpaïm mreko kukur athva upiyamko pchi lagnu jstai ho. prmprbhule ys mamalama nyay grñuhunch. uhamle nai hami dui bicma nirny grñ. jb uhamle tpaïmbat mlai jogaunu hunch prmprbhu aphaile dekhauñu hunech ki m shi chu." daud cupp lage ani saulle sodhe, "yo timro avaj ho, mero chora daud?" tpschi saul runthale saul dherai nai roe. saulle bhñe, "timi m bhñda dhñmi ani asl chau timile m prtñi asl kam gryau, tr m nai timro viruddhma thiem. mero lagi greka asl kamhruka bare timile bhñyau. prmprbhule nai mlai timro samu lyaunu bhyo. tr timile mlai kehi grenau. ysle yo dekhauñch m timro stru hoin. manisle strulai shjai prkrñ skdain r shjai choddain pñi usle strulai ramro grdain. prmprbhule timilai inam dinuhunch, kam timile mlai kehi grenau. m jandchu timi raja hune nai chau. timile israel mathi sasñ grñe nai chau. ab mlai euta vcñ deu. prmprbhuko spth khaer vcñ deu ki mero sñtanhrũ ksalai pñi marñe chainau. mero pitako privarbat mero naum nisan htaumne chainau." daudle saulsmg spth khae. daudle saulka sñtahrũ ksalai pñi marñe chainñ bhñne vcñ suner saul ghñrtir phrke. daud r tinka manishru killatir lage.

25

smuelko mrtyu bhyo. sara israelihru bhela bher smuelko mrtyuma duhkñ prkt gre. tinihrule smuelalai tinko apñnai ghr ramama gade. tpschi daud paranko mrubhumitir lage. maomna ekjna asadhyai dhñi manis thie. usit 3,000 bhedahrũ r 1,000 bakhrahru thie. usko krmelma dhñ-smptti thiyo. u tyaham apñno bhedako un ktrñ gyo. tys manisko naum nabal thiyo. u kaleb sñntako thiyo. nabalki pññi abigel thiin, u sundri r buddhimti thiin. tr nabal, ati nisthur r nic svbhavko manis thiyo. naballe bhedako un ktrmdaich bhñne khbr daudle mrubhumiko ksetrma nai sune. daudle dsjna yuvkhrulai nabalkham pthae. daudle tinihrulai bhñe, "krmelm jau r naballai mero naumma 'abhivadñ' gr." uslai bhñ, "m

asa grchu ki tpaïmkoo privar r tpaïm adhikar grñu bheka sbai aslai holan. maile thaham paem ki tpaïm apñno bhedako un ktrmdai hunuhunch. tpaïmkoo gothalahrũ kehi smydekhi hamisit thie. hamile tinihrusit khrab vyvhar grenau. jb tinihrũ krmelma thie tinihruko kehi pñi hraen athva coreññ. tpaïmle sevkhñulai sodñnuhos ani tinihrule sty bolñe chñ. mero jvan manishruprti dya grñuhos. ahile utsvko smy bheko karn, tpaïmle je grñu sknuhunch mero senahrulai gridinuhos. mero nimti yti kam gridinuhos, tpaïmkoo mitr daud." daudka manishru nabalkham ge. tinihrule daudko smacar naballai sunae. tr naballe dust acarn dekhæ r bhñne, "daud ko ho? yo yisaiko choro ko ho? aj bholi dherai kmarahrũ aphna malik choder bhagdaichñ. msmg rot-pañi ch. m smg masu pñi ch jun maile mero bhedahrubat un ktrmñe nokhruka nimti tyar parekochu. tr m yo masu roti ani pañi ncinek manishrulai dìne chainu." daudka manishru phrker ger naballe bhñe sa bi kurahrũ daudlai sunae. tpschi daudle aphna manishrulai bhñe, "apñno-apñno trvar bhir." ysri daud r unka manishrule trvar bhire. jhñdai 400 manishru daudsmg ge. 200 manishru matr sr-samansmg bse. nabalko euta nokrle nabalki pññi abigellai bhñyo, "daudle aphna smacar-vakhñrulai hamra malik nabal bhe thaumsmm pthae. tr nabal tinihrũ prtñi tucch thie. ti manishru hamra nimti sahras asl thie. jb hami bhedahrũ maidanma lier janthayau. daudka manishru hamisitai dìnbhri hunthie. ani tinihrule hamro kunai noksan grenñ. tinihrule khile pñi kehi coreññ. daudka manishrule dìñ rat hamro rkasa grthe. hamile bhedæ crairheko smyma pñi tinihrule hamro caraitirbat prkhalle jhaim rkasa gryo. yske visyma socer kehi grñuhos. nabal sahras murkh chñ usit kura grñ skimdaiñ ani aune vñptiko visyma uslai cetauni dìñ skimdaiñ. ab nabal r tinka sñtanmathi thulo vñpti ailagnech." abigelle hñtar 200 vñta roti, dui msk dakhñ pamcvta pkaeko bhedæ, pamc pathi pkaeko ciura 100 jhuppa kismis r sukaeko 200 jhuppa nebharas tyar pari gdhahrũma ldaiñ. tpschi nokhrñrulai bhññi, "yo lier jau. m pchi-pchi aumdaich chu." tr yi sb tinle apñno logñelai bhñññ. gdhamas cdher abigel tps phadko arko pñtikoo phkerama gin. tinle daudlai aphna manishrusmg phadko arko pñtibat aumdaich greka bhetin. abigellai bhetñ bhñda aghi daudle bhñdai thie, "maile tys mrubhumimas nabalko smptti rkasa grem. maile yti surkasa grem ki naballe kehi noksan bhogenn. maile greko sbai vyñth bhyo. maile bhñlai grem tr tysle t durvyvhar gryo. ydi maile nabalko privarka kunai pñi purusalai bholi bihan smm jivit rhñ dìem bhñe mlai prmesvñle dñd dìuñ." tyti nai bela abigel aipugin. abigelle daudlai dekhñ sath gdhabat orlin r daudko aghi sir jhukaiñ. tinko anuhar daudko aghi bhñmimas nihruræ r abigelle bhññi, "mhasy krpya, mlai kehi bhññ dinuhos. maile bhñe ka kura sunidinuhos. je bhyo tyska nimti mlai dosi thñhraunuhos. tpaïmle pñthauñu bheka manishru maile dekhññ. mhasy tyo kam nlagne nabalko kuramas dhyan ndinuhos. jsto usko naum ch manis pñi tystai ch. usko naumko arth 'murkh', bhe jsto u pñi murkh nai ch. prmprbhule tpaïmlai nirdos manishruko htya grñbat jogaunu bhyo. jsto prmprbhu jivit hunuhunch tps-

taï tpaïm pni jivit hunuhunch. m prarthna grchu ki tpaïmka sbai struhru ani jsle tpaïmlai ksti graumn cahnnch tinihru sbai nabal jstai houn. maile tpaïmlai kehi uphar lyaeki chu. tpaïmka manishrulai dinuhos. mero bhumla ksmā dinu hos. mlai thaha ch prmprrbhule tpaïmko privaralai kstisali tulyaunu hunech r dherai rajahru tpaïmko privarbat aunechn. prmprrbhule yso grnu hunech karn tpaïmle uhamko nimti yuddh grnu bheko ch. ysrrth tpaïm bamcunjel manishrule tpaïma kunai khot paune chainn. ydi ksaile tpaïmlai marn khedo grnu bhne prmprrbhu tpaïmko prmesvrle tpaïmko jivnlai bcaumnu hunech. tr ghumyetrobāt dhunga phyamkie jhaim prmprrbhule tpaïmka struhurulai phyamknu hunech. tpaïmlai prmprrbhule dherai ramro kary grne vcn dinu bheko ch. uhamle aphno vcn pura grnuhunech. prmesvrle tpaïmlai israelko aguva bnaunuhunech. tr tpaïm nirdos manishruko htya grer bhul ngrnuhos. ajhai bhd-khaloma npsnuhos. prmprrbhule tpaïmlai jb splhta hasil graunu hunch dya gri mlai smjnhuhola.” daudle abigellai jvaph die, “prmprrbhu israelka prmesvrko prmsra gr. aj uhamle timilai m bhe kham pthaunu bheko nimti prmsra gr. timro shi vicarko nimti prmesvrle timilai asirvad diunu. aj nirdos manishruko htya grnbat timile mlai rokyau. samccai nai prmprrbhu israelka prmesvr jivit hunuhunch m tyo bhncchu. ydi timi thik smyva naipugeka bhe bholi bihan smmma nabalka eutai manis pni jivit rhne thienn.” tyspchī daudle uphar svikar gre. daudle bhne, “santisit ghr jau. maile timra sbai kura sune r m timile bhne jstai grnechu.” abigel ghr phrkine. nabal ghraima bhoj mnairheka thiyō. nabal rajale jstai bhojn khamdai thie. u mgn thie ani khubai pieka thie. ysrrth bholi bihan hunjel abigelle kehi bhni. bholi plt bihan nabal sant thiyō. ysrrth uski ptnile sbai btain. tytti nai bela nabal mutuko vednale pidit bhyō. jhndai ds dinpchī prmprrbhule naballai mrtyu dnd dinubhyō. daudle nabalko mrtyuko khbr sune. daudle bhne, “prmprrbhuko mhima hos. naballe mero visyā dust kura gre, tr prmprrbhu prmesvrle mero pks linubhyō. prmprrbhule mlai pap grnbat bcaumnu bhyō ani prmprrbhule naballai uska apradhko nimti mrtyu dnd dinubhyō.” tyspchī daudle abigellai smacar pthaunu bhyō ani daudle unlai aphni ptni hune prstav rakhnubhyō. daudka nokrhru krmelma aer abigellai bhne, “daudle hamilai pthaunu bheko ch. tpaïm uhamki ptni hunuhos bhnnu bhni uhamle smacar pthaunu bheko ch.” abigelle sir jhukain r bhni, “m tpaïmko dasi hum. m tpaïmko seva grn raji chu. m mero svami daudka sevkhruka khutta dhun tyar chu.” htar-htar tyar bher gdhama cdhi ti duthrusmg abigel bato lagin. abigelle aphusit pamcjna shelihrū lgin r aphu daudki ptni bhin. daudle jyirelki ahinomlai pni vivah greka thie. daudka ahinom r abigel duvai ptni bhe. daudle saulki chori mikllai pni vivah greka thie. tr saulle tinlai daubat khose. saulle glimko lesko chora plistilai mikl dieka thie.

26

jipika manishru saullai bhetn giba ge. tinihrule saullai bhne, “hkilako phadma daud lukdaich. yo phad ysi-mon dekhi pari prch.” saul jipko mrubhumitir ge.

saulle 3,000 senahru israelbat chaner lge. saul r uska senahrule jipko mrubhumitir daudlai khoje. saulle usko chauni hkilako phadmathi batoko cheuma ysi-mon tir phrkaer bnae. daud tyhi mrubhumima thie. saulle picha grdaichn bhne kura tinlai thaha thiyō. ysrrth daudle cevahru pthae. daudlai thaha lagyo saul hkilama ch bhner. daud saulko chaunima ge. saul r abner kham sutirheka thie daudle dekhe. (nerka choro abner saulka senako senapti thie.) saul chauniko bicma sute. senahru saulko vipri suti rheka thie. daudle hitti ahimelek r sruyahka chora abisaisit bat gre. (abisai yoabka bhai thie.) tinle bhne, “msmg saulko chaunima ko janch?” abisaile jvaph die, “m tpaïmsmg janechu.” jb rat pryō daud r abisai saulko chaunima ge. saul chauniko mdhy bhagma mst sutirheka thie. tinko bhala tinko sir ner bhumima gadiēko thiyō. abner aru sainikhrusmgai saulko vipri mst sutirheka thie. abisaile daudlai bhne, “aj prmesvrle tpaïmko strulai tpaïmko hatma sumpinu bhekoch usko bhalale usailai ropn mlai dinuhos. m ekai khepma kam sidhyaumchu.” tr daudle abisailai bhne, “saullai nmar! prmesvrle channu bheko rajalai ghat grda dnd painch. samccai nai prmesvr jivit hunuhunch prmprrbhu aphaile saullai dnd dinuhunech. saul yuddh bhumima mros atvha svbhavik mrtyu hos. tr m prmprrbhule uhamka cunieka rajalai kehi noksan npuryaun bhni uhamlai vinti grchu. saulko sirma bheko bhala r paniko surahi uthau ani hami janechau.” ysri daudle bhala r paniko surahi saulko sirkaī cheubat lie. tyspchī daud r abisai chaunibat niskie. tinihrule ke gre ksaile pni thaha paen. n ksaile dekhyo n t kōhi byumijhyō. saul r tinka sainikhrū ghīro nidrama preko karn prmprrbhule nai tinihrulai ghīro nidrama paridinubheko thiyō. daud bemsi par grer pariṇṇti puge. saulko chaunibat pari phadko takurama puge. daud r saulka chaunihru dherai tadha-tadha thie. daudle sena r khas gri nerka chora abnerlai thulo svrma kraer bhne, “abner, mlai jvaph deu!” abnerle jvaph die, “timi ko hau? kin mharajalai dakirhechau?” daudle bhne, “timi manis hau, ki hoinau? ani israel bhri sbhnda mhan timi nai chau. ke yo sty hoin? tso ho bhne aphno prbhu mharajko rksa kin thiksīt grenau? euta sadharn manisle timro rajalai marn chauni bhitr ayo. timile ekdmai nramro kam grayau. jsto ki prmprrbhu jivit hunuhunch, timi r timra manishru mrnu prch. kinbhne timihrule aphna prmprrbhuka abhisikt rajako rksa grenau. ab her rajako sirani cheuko bhala r pani piune surahi. khoi kham chn?” saulle daudko svr cine. saulle bhne, “mero chora daud ke yo svr timro ho?” daudle jvaph die, “jyū, yo merai avaj ho, mero prbhu mharaja.” daudle pheri bhne, “he mera prbhu, tpaïmle mero khedo kin grnu hudaich? maile ke bhul grem? mero ke ksūr ch? he mero malik raja m tpaïmko nokrlai sunnu hos ydi prmprrbhule nai tpaïmlai m mathi ris uthaunubheko ho bhne euta bhet svikar gridinuhos. tr ydi manisle tpaïmlai m mathi ris uthaunu bheko ho bhne, prmprrbhule timihrulai kehi nramro grnuhunech. prmprrbhule dinubheko bhumi tyagn mlai manishrule jbrjsti gre. tinihrule mlai bhne, ‘jau r videsisng bs r videsi devtalai pujagr.’ mlai prmprrbhubat tadha mrn ndeu. israelka raja jhimngako pchi lagdaich. tpaïm phadma

bhyaguttahruko pchi lageko manis jsto hunubhyo.”
tb saulle bhne, “maile pap grem. mero chora daud
yta au aj mlai prman grer dekhai deu. timro nimti
mero jyan mhtvpurn ch. ab m timilai cot puryaune
chain. maile murkhle jhaim thulo bhul grem.” daudle
jvaphma bhne, “rajako bhala yham ch. yo lin kunai ek
jna jvanlai pthaunuhos. prmprbhule hrek manisru-
lai usko dharmikta r visvsniytako nimti inam din-
uhunch. uhamle ramro kam grne manislai inam din-
uhunch r nramro kary grnelai dnd dinuhunch. pr-
mprbhule tpaimlai hraun aj mlai mauka dinubhyo. tr m
prmprbhuka abhisikt rajalai hani grn cahdin. aj maile
prman grem ki mero nimti tpaimko jivn mhtvpurn
ch. ystai prkar prmprbhule pni dekhnu hunech mero
pran uhamlai mhtvpurn ch. prmprbhule mlai prtyek
khtrabat bcaumnu hunech.” tyspchi saulle daudlai
bhne, “prmesvrle timilai asirvad diun, mero chora
daud. timile thula-thula karyhru grnechau r sphlta
pni paumnechau.” daud aphno bato lage r saul ghrtir
phrkie.

27

tr daudle aphaim soce, “saulle mlai ek din pkrier
marne ch. sbbhnda ramro mlai yo hunch plistihru
bhokoma bhager janu tyspchi saulle mlai israelma
khojn chodne ch. tysri m saulbat umkn sknechu.”
ysri daud r tinka 600 manisrule israel tyage. tinihru
maokka chora akiskam ge. akis gatka raja thie, daud,
tinka manisru r tinka privar gatma akissmg bse.
daudki duvai ptni tinitisai thie. tinihru yijreli an-
hinoam ani krmeli abigel thie. abigel nbalki vidhva
thiin. manisrule saullai bhne ki daud bhager gat
ge. ysrth saulle daudko picha grn chode. daudle
akissmg bhne, “ydi tpaim msmg prsnh hunuhunch
bhne mlai shrma euta daudm tokidinhos. m tpaimko
sevk matr hum. m tyham bsnechu, yham rajdhan-
ima hoin.” tys din akisle daudlai siklg shr die. siklg
cahi tyhi din dekhki yhuda rajahruko vmsma rhekoch.
daud plistihrusmg ek vrs kr mhina bse. daud r
tinka manisrule misrma avsthit tlaime dekhki surka
amaleki gsur r gjirihrusit yuddh gre. daudle tinihrul-
alai hraer smpti lute. daudle tys ilakaka manisrulai
hrae ani sbailai mare daudm tyham bheda, gai-goru,
gdha umth r lugahru lute. u phrkie pchi yi lutekahr
akislai die. daudle dherai plt yso gre. prtyek coti nai
akisle kta kosmg yuddh gryau bhner sodthie. daudle
bhnthe, “maile dksinptiko yhudmathi athva ‘maile
dksinptiko yrhmelima,’ athva ‘dksinptiko kenihru-
mathi akrmn grem.’ daudle gatma khile pni ku-
nai logne manis athva strihru jiumdo lyaeen. dau-
dle thanthe, “ydi maile jiumdo manis lyaeen bhne
vastvma m ke grdaichu, akisle thaha paunech.”jb
smm daud plistik bhumima bse tinle tyso gre. ak-
isle daudlai ptyaun thale. akisle aphailai bhnthe,
“ab daudlai aphnai manisrule ghrna grne chn. is-
raelihrule daudlai sahrat ghrna grnechn. ab daudle
sdhaim mero seva grnech.”

28

tys bela plistihrule israelmathi akrmn grn senahru
bhela grae. akisle daudlai bhne, “tpaimle tyo jannu
prch tpaim r tpaimka manisru israelko viyuddh
yuddhma msmg januprch.” daudle jvaph die, “niscy!
tpaimle dekhnuhunch m ke grnu skchu.” akisle bhne,
“ramro, m tpaimlai mero amgrsk bnaumchu. sd-
haim mero rkxa grnuhos.” smuel mre. smuelko mr-
tyuma smpurn israelihrule duhkh prkt gre. tinihrule
smuellai unkai shr ramama gade. phila saulle bhut-
pret khelaunehru r jyotisihrulai israel chodn vadhy
greka thie. plistihru yuddhko nimti tyar thie. tinihru
sunemma aer tyhim chauni bnae. saulle pni sbai
israelihrulai bhela graer gilboma chauni haln lgae.
saul plisti senahru dekher drae. tinko mutu nai
kamyo. saulle prmprbhuma prarthna gre tr prmpr-
bhule jvaph dinubhen. prmprbhu prmesvrle drsnma
pni kehi uttr dinubhen. prmesvrle n t urim n ta
agmvktadvara nai saullai jvaph dinubhyo. antyma
saulle aphna adhikarihrulai bhne, “mlai euti tmtr-
mmtr grne mhila lyaideu, m tyslai sodhchu yo yud-
dhko phl ke hunch.”tinka adhikarihrule jvaph die,
“endorma tyesti euti stri che.” saulle bhes bdlaunko
nimti bhinnai luga lgae yskarn uslai ncinosu. tyo
rat saul duijna manis lier tys strilai bhethn ge. saulle
tys strilai bhne, “m timilai bhnechu mero bhvisy
btaune atma bolau. m jsko naum dinchu tysaiko atma
jgaunu.” tr tys strile bhni, “timi jandchau saulle ke
gryo. sbai jhamkri r jyotisihrulai usle israelbat dh-
payo. timile mlai aptheroma parer jyan lin cahan-
chau.” saulle prmprbhuko naumma spth khaer tyslai
bhne, “timile kunai dnd samna grnu prne chain.” strile
sodhi, “timile kslai bolaunu laumchau?” saulle bhne,
“smuelko atmalai bolau.” smuelko atma tinko aghi
dekha pryio. smuellai dekher tyo strile jodle cicyai.
tinle saullai bhinn, “mlai dhokha dinubhyo! tpaim nai
saul hunuhunch.” rajale strilai bhne, “ndrau. timile ke
dekhayau?” strile bhni, “maile atma bhuimbat niskieko
dekhe.” saulle sodhe, “ko jsto dekhinch?” strile jvaph
dii, “khas kisimko lbeda odheko euta vrdh manis jsto
dekhinch.”tyspchi saulle thaha pae smuel nai ho bh-
ner. saulle bhuimtir sir jhukae uslai abhivadn gre.
smuelle saullai bhne, “mlai kin dukhh dieko? mlai
kin bolae?” saulle bhne, “m smktma chu. plistihru
m smg yuddh grn aumdaichn, ab prmesvr msit hunu
hunn. prmesvrle mlai kehi dinuhunn. n t uhamle
kunai agmvkta n spnama kehi bhnnu hunch. yskarn
tpaimlai bolaeke chu mlai bhnnuhos m ke grau?”
smuelle bhne, “prmprbhu timisit hunuhunn. uham
timro chimeki daudsmg hunuhunch. yskarn mlai kin
jhnjht dieko? prmprbhule ke grnu hunech tyo bhnn
uhamle mlai ekpt ajna grnubhyo. ahile prmprb-
hule tyhi grdai hunuhunch. prmprbhule timro hat-
bat rajdhani khosdai hunuhunch. ani uhamle timro
chimekiko hatma sumpidinuhunech. tyo chimeki
cahim daud ho. timile prmprbhuko ajna paln grenau.
timile amalekihrulai purn nst grenau tinihrulai yo
kura dekhau ki tinihrusmg prmesvr kti krodhit
hunuhunthyo. yskarn aj prmprbhule timilai yso grnu
humdaich. prmprbhule plistihrudvara timilai r is-
raelka senalai aj hraunu hunch. ani bholi, timi r timra
chora msit hunechau.” saul tkalai lde r bhuimma

psarie. smuelko kura suner saul sahrai drae. saul kmjor bhisekka thie karn hijo dekki rat-din unle kehi khaekai thienn. stri saulko cheuma ain. saul sahrai draeko dekki. tinle bhni, "hernuhos m tpaimki se-vika. maile tpaimko ajnapaln grem. maile mero jyan-lai jokhimma hale r tpaimle bhne jhaim grem. ab mero kura sunnuhos. m tpaimlai khane kura dinchu. tpaimle khanaiprch. tyspch i aphno kary grn skti paunu hunech." tr saulle manenn. tinle bhne, "mlai khan cahimdain." saulka adhihikarihrule pni strism-gai kehi khanu bhni anurodh gre. antyma saulle tinihruka kura mane. bhuimbat uther bistrama bse. tys strile aphusmg bheko bliyo baccho mari. tys strile alikti pitho muchi r khmir binako roti pkai. r tys strile bhojn saul r tinka adhihikarihrulai pski. tinihrule bhojn khae r tyhi rat tinihru uther ge.

29

plistihrule apekma tinihruka sbai sainik bhela grae. israelihrule yijrelko paniko muhan ner chauni hale. plisti aguvahrule sy r hjarko smkhyama manishrulai aghi bdhae. daud r tinka manishru akisko pchiltir lage. plisti kptanhrule sodhe, "yi hibiruhrule yham ke grdaichn?" akisle ti kptanhrulai bhne, "yiini daud hunu. daud saulka adhihikarihru mdhye ekjna thie. daud msmg dherai aghidekki chn. saullai tyager ae r msmg bsn thale yta maile kunai bhu-l-truti daudma painm." tr plisti kptanhru akissmg risae. tinihrule bhne, "daudlai phrkaunuho. tpaimle dinubheko shrma u phrknu prch. rnbhumima u hamisit jan skdain. ntrbhne hamro apnhai chauni bhitr stru hunech. usle aphno rajalai khusi parn hamrai manis marnech. daud tyhi manis ho jsko visyma is-raelihru yso bhner git gaumda i nactheh" saulle hjar struhru maretr daudle ds hjar mare." yskarn akisle daudlai bolaer bhne, "jivit prmprbhuko naumma, timi mero bhkt chau. m ati prsnnhune thiem ydi timile mera senama yogdan dieko bhe. surudekki nai timi bhrprdo bheka chau. tr plisti senahrule timilai shmti grn camhdainn. santisit phrk, plisti kptanhruka viruddhma kunai glt kam ngr." daudle sodhe, "mero glti ke ho?" jbdikki m tpaimkham aem mero kehi dos paunu hunch? mera malik mera prmprbh r jakso struhrusit yuddhgrn mlai kin badha dinuhunch?" akisle jvaphma bhne, "mlai thaha ch timi asl manis hau. timi prmesvrka svrgdut hau. tr plisti senaptihrule bhndaichn, 'daud hamisit yuddh bhu-mima jan skdain.' bholi bihanai timi r timra manishrusit maile dieko shrma phrker jau. yskrn gham jhulknu aghi nai phrker jau." yskarn daud r tinka manishru bihanai uther plisti destir phrke. bicma yta plistihru cahim yijrel tr bdhdhe.

30

tesro din daud r tinka manishru siklg ae ani yo bhsmd bheko dekke. jb amalekihrule negebh ksetrma akrmn gre? tinihrule siklgma akrmn gre ani shrma ago lgaidie. tinihrule siklgma strihulai bndi bnae. budha athva jvan sbai manishrulai smate. tinihrule ksailai pni marenn. bndi matr bnae. jb daud r tinka

manishru siklg ae shr jlihruko pae. tinihruka pt-nihru chora-chorihru sbai amalekihrule lgekal kahi thienn. tysaile daud r aru manishru dherai roe. amalekihrule daudka duvai ptinihru yijreli ahinoam r krmeli nabalki vidhva abigellai pni hrer lgechn. senaka sbai manishru aphna chora chori sbai bndi bnaiekoma duhkhi bhi risae. manishrule daudlai dhungale hirkaer marne kura grdaithie. ysle daud-lai sahrai nramro lagyo. tr daudle prmprbhru unka prmesvrbat skti pae. daudle pujahari ebityaralai bhne, "epod lyaunuho." daudle prmprbhulai binti gre, "mero privarka sdsyhrulai hrn grnehrulai ke m kheadu? m tinihrulai pkrn skchu?" prmprbhule bhnnu bhyo, "pchyau tinihrulai. pkrn skchau r timro privarka sdsyhrulai bcaun skchau." daud aphna sathma 600 manishru lier bsor kholsama ge. tyo thaumma jhndai 200 manis tyhim bse. tyham bsnuko karn tinihru dherai kmjor thie r thakeka pni thie, yskarn daud 400 manishru lier amalekihrulai lgatar pchyau thale. daudka manishrule khetma euta mis-rilai bhete. tys misrilai tinihrule daudka samu hajir grae. tinihrule tys misrilai pani r bhojn die. tinihrule euta tukra nebarako roti r dui jhuppa kismis pni die. khana khae pchi uni phurtila bhe. tin din tin ratdekki n t khana khae, n pani pie. daudle tys misrilai sodhe, "timro malik ko ho? timi khambat ayau?" tys misrile jvaph die, "m ekjna misri hum. m ekjna amalekiko das hum. tin dinaghi m birami bhem r malikle mlai tyagidie. hamile negev ilakama akrmn gryaum jham kretihru bsthe. hamile yhudar r negevma akrmn gryau jham kalebi jati bsthe. hamile siklgai jlayau." daudle bhne, "ke timi mlai tinihrukham puryaidin skchau jsle hamra privarka sdsyhrulai smateka chn?" tys mis-rile bhne, "prmesvrko aghi ydi tpaimle mlai mardin athva mero malikko ghrma mlai phirta dine vcn dinubhyo bhne m tpaimlai shyog grchu." tys mis-rile daudlai amalekihru bheko thaumma puryayo. tysbale amalekihru khandai r piumdai bhuimma pltirheka thie. tinihrule plisti r yhudaka ksetrbat je-je luteka thie tyhismg rmailo mnairheka thie. daudle tinihru mathi akrmn gre r mare. tinihru gham jhulke dekki arko dinko samjhsmm lde. amaleki-hru kahi bhagnskenn. khali 400 senahru tinihruka umthma cdhdher ge. amalekihrule luteka jti sbai unka duiti ptinihru shit daudle udvar gre. kahi pni hraenn. budha r jvan sbai punhprapt gre. sbaiika chora chori pni paie. amalekihrule luteka prtyek cij daudle punhprapt gre. sbai bheda, bakhra, gai-goru daudle phirta lie. daudka manishrule ti psuhrulai aghi lgae. tinihrule bhne, "yi sbai daudka uphar hum." daud bsor kholsama ti 200 manishru bseko thaumma ae. yi manishru sahrai kmjor r thakeka hunale daudsmg jan skeka thienn. yi manishru daud r sainikhrulai bhetn bahir ae. tinihrule daud r sainikhrulai abhivadn gre jb tinihru njik ae. daudsmg kehi dust manishru pni geka thie ani jsle smsya ubjai rhnthie. ti dusthrule bhne, "yi 200 manishru hamisit geka hoinn. yinihrule aphna ptni r chora-chorihru sivay kehi pni paune chainn." daudle jvaph die, "hoin, mera bhai ho. tyso grnu humdain. bicar gr r prmprbhule hamilai ke dinubhyo! prmprbhule hamilai stru hraun shyog gr-nubhyo jsle hamai mathi akrmn gryu. timile je bhn-chau tysma ksaille dhyan dinechain. jo ldaimko maid-

anma janchn r jo yham bser mal-smanko rkasa gr-
nele tinihruko lagi brabr bhagbnda hunech. sbaile
brabr bhag bnda paune chn." daudle yo ades die r
israelma sasn gre ani aj pni israelma yhi niym lagu
ch. daud siklg aipuge. tinle amalekihrubat paeka
samanhru yhudaka aphna mitrhru r netahrulai pthai-
die. daudle bhne, "prmpbrbhuka strubat khoseka ci-
jhru tpaимlai uphar svrup ch." daudle tysri nai ti
samanhru betelka netahrulai, negebka rmot, yirma,
aroer, sipmot, estmo, rakalma bhekahrulai, yrhmail-
ihru r kenihruka shrhuma, hormama, borasanma,
attakma, ani hebronma bhekahrulai pthaidie. daudle
tinka manishru jham-jham geka thie ti sbai thaumka
netahrulai pthaidie.

31

plistihru israelko viruddhma lde ani israelihru harer
bhage. gilbo prvtma dherai israelihru marie. plis-
tihru saul r tinka chorahru viruddh tivrt purvk lde.
plistihrule saulka chora jonathn, abinadab r mlkisu-
alai mare. tyo yuddh saulko viruddh caraitir mcciyo.
dhnu-dhariko kamdle saullai hirkayo ani tini nramro
ghaite bhe. saulle tinko hathtiyar bokne nokrlai bhne,
"timro trvar nikaler mlai mar. ti videsihruko hatbat
m ghaite hunu athva tinihruko hamsoko patr bnn m
cahmdin." tr saulko nokr draer tyso grn sken. ys-
rth saulle aphno trvar nikaler atmahtya gre. nokrle
saul mreko dekher trvar nikaler aphu pni saulsmgai
mryo. ysri saul, tinka tinjna chora r httyar bokne
keto tys din smgai mre. bemsiko arkoptti bheka is-
raelihrule israelka sainikhru bhagdai greko dekhe.
tinihrule saul r tinka chorahru mreko dekhe. yo
dekher ti israelihru aphno shr chader bhage. tyspchi
plistihru ti shrhuma aer bsn lage. arko din, plis-
tihru mreka lashrubat cij bij lutn ge. tinihrule gilbo
prvtma saul r tinka chorahru mreka pae. plis-
tihrule saulko tauko kate r tinko httyar lge. tinihrule
plisti r tinihrule puja grne devtako mndir smm ukt
smacar puryae. tinihrule saulko hat-httyarhru as-
tarotko mndirma rakhe. saulko lascachim betsanko
bhittama jhundae. yabes giladka manishrule plistid-
vara saul mathi ghteka ghtnahru sune. ysaille yabeska
sbai sainikhru bet-san ge. ratbhri tinihru himde.
tyspchi tinihrule betsanko bhittabat saulko las jhike.
tinihrule saulka chorahraka las pni jhike. tyspchi
ti lashru yabes puryae. yabeska manishrule saul r
tinka chorahraka laslai jlai die. tyspchi tinihrule
saul r tinka chorahraka hddihru nikale ani yabesma
euta thulo rukhmuni gade. ysri yabeska manishrule
tinihruko duhkh vykt gre. tinihrule sat dinsmm kehi
pni khaenn.

daudle amalekihrulai hraer pchi siklg ge. yo saulko mrtyu bheko kehi din pchiko kura ho. daud tyham dui din bse. ty tesro dinma euta jvan sainik siklgma ayo. tyo manis saulko chaunibat aeko thiyo. tyska lugahru cytieko r sirma maila lageko thiyo. tysle daudko aghi dhopto prer unlai smman grn dndvt gryo. daudle tyslai sodhe, “timi khambat ayau?” tys manisle jvaph diyo, “m israeli palbat aum-daichu.” daudle bhne, “mlai bhn, ke bhyo?” tysle bhnyo, “hamra sbai sainikhru bhage. dherai manishru marie. saul r tinka chora jonathn pni mre.” daudle tys sainiklai bhne, “timile ksri janyau saul r jonathn mreko kura?” tyo sainikle uttr diyo, “m gilbo prvt-mathi them. maile saullai aphno bhalama jhukeko dekhem. plisti sainikhru ghoda r rthrhuma cdher saulko njik aumda thie. saul vripri ghume ani mlai dekhe r unle mlai bolae. tb saulle mlai ko ho bhni sodhe. m amaleki hum bhni maile uttr die. ani saulle bhne, “m nramro ghaite bhem. dya gri mlai maride. m adhmro bhiskeko chu.” unka cothru ati nai khrab thie maile niscy gre ki uni june chainn. yskarn maile rokiar unlai marem. tb unko sirbat maile mukut r pakhurabat baji nikaler, ani ti cijhru mero malik tpaimko nimti lyaeko chu.” daudle aphu sahrail dukkhi chu bhne dekhauilai lgaeka luga cyate. aru manishrule pni tysai gre. tinihru dukkhle roe. samjshmm tinihrule kehi khaenn. saul r tinka chora jonathn prmprrbhuka israeli manishruko mrtyuko karn tinihru sahrail roe. tb daudle saullai marem bhne jvan sainiklai sodhchn, “timi khambat aumdaichu?” tys sainikle bhnyo, “m videsiko chora. ekjna amaleki hum.” daudle sainiklai bhne, “prmprrbhvara raja bnaun channu bheka manisalai marn tm kin drains?” tb daudle amalekilai bhne, “tero mrtyuko nimti jimmevar tm aphai hunuprch. prmprrbhule channu bheka manishrulai taimle marem bhndaichs. tero apnai bhnaima t dosi chs bhne bujhinch.” tyskarn daudle jvan nokrlai bolae tys amalekilai marn lgae. yskarn tym jvan israelie tys amalekilai maryo. saul r tinka chora jonathnko sokma daudle euta sok git gae. yhudaka manishrulai yo git gaun sikaunu bhni daudle tinka manishrulai ahrae. ys gitlai dhnu bhniyo. yasarko pustkmayo lekhiieko ch. “israel, ksri tero mhima tero apnai phadma nst griyo. samccai, ksri ti virhru lde! gatma yo smacar nbhn. asklonka batahruma yo prcar ngr ti plisti shrrhule khusi mnaumchn ti videsihru rmaune chn. m asa grchu ki gilboka prvthrma pani athva sit jhrne chain. m yo pni asa grchu ti khethrule kehi pni bhethi svrup ubjaune chainn. ti virhruka dhalma khiya lagyo saulka dhalma tel molien. jonathnko dhnule aphno bhagma preko struhru maryo ani saulko trvarle pni aphno amsma preko krttyv pura gryo. jbsmm tinihru mrenn tinihrule struhruko rgt bgae. tinihrule bliya manishruko boso kate. saul r jonathnle ek dosrolai prem gre r jivnko annd mnae, ani mrtyule pni tinihruilai chutyau sken. tinihru euta grud bhnda chito thie r euta simh bhnda bliya thie. israelki chorihru, saulko nimti roo saulle timihrulai rata lugahru die r sunka ghnale dhakidie. bliya manishru yuddhma dhle, jonathn gilboko takurama mre.

he jonathn, mero sano bhai, maile timilai samccai hraem. maile timro mitrtako annd dherai liem timile mlai dieko mrtyuko prem samccai acmmkai thiyo, striko prembhnda pni ghiro thiyo. bliya yoddha rnbhumima nai dhle ab yuddhka htiyarhru rhenn.”

2

pchi daudle prmprrbhushmg sllah mage. daudle bhne, “ke m yhudako kunai shрма jaum?” prmprrbhule daudlai bhnnu bho, “ho jau.” daudle bhne, “tyso ho bhne m kham jaum.” prmprrbhule bhnnu bho, “he-brontprh.” tysai karn daud apna duivti ptni lier he-brontir lage. (uska ptnihru yijrelibatki ahinoam r krmelko nabal ki vidhya abigel thie.) daudle tinka manis r unihruka privarlai pni lyaie. tini sbai he-bron shrko cheuchauma bse. yhudaka manishru he-bronma ae r daudlai yhudaka rajako rupma abhisek gre. ani tinihrule bhne, “yabes giladka manishrule nai saulko laslai gadeka hum.” daudle uska duthrulai yabes giladma pthae. yabesma duthrule bhne, “prmprrbhule timihrulai asirvad diun. tpaimko svami saul khrani bheko karn prmprrbhu tpaim prti dyalu r visvasyogy hunuhunch r m pni tpaimprti dyalu hunechu kinbhne taimhule ysto dyalu khrani grnu bheko ch. ab bliyo r shasi bnnuhos. tpaimhruka svami saul bit-nubhyo. tr yhudaka privar smuhle mlai tinihruka rajako rupma abhisek gre.” nerka chora abner saulko phaujma kptan thie, abnerle saulka chora isobsetlai mhnaim lge. gilad, asur, yijrel, epraim, binyamin ani smpurn israelko raja bnae. isobset saulka chora thie. usle israelmatti sasn grda uni 40 vrska thie. unle 2 vrs sasn gre. tr yhudaka privar smuhle daudlai pchyaie. daud hebronma raja thie. daudle yhudaka privar smuhlai samdhe sat vrs sasn gre. nerka chora abner r saulka chora isobsetka adhiharihule mhnaim tyage r gibbon ge. suruyahka chora yoab r daudka adhiharihru pni gibbon ge. tinihrule abner r isobsetka adhiharihurulai gibbonko pokhricheuma bhettae. abnerka manishru pokhriko ek cheuma thie ani yoabka manishru arko cheuma thie. abnerle yoablai bhne, “yi sainikhru majh euta hodbaji graaum.” yoable bhne, “thik ch hodbaji hos.” yskarn sainikhru uthe. dui smuhma apna apna sainikhruko smkhya nirdharn gre. tinihrule bahra sainik binyamin smuhbat saulko chorako pksma chane. tinihrule daudka adhiharihru-bat bahr jna manishru chane. prtyek manisle stru senahruko sir smate ani usko kokhama aphno trvar ropidie. tb tinihru lde ani ekaisath mre. ysaikarnle ys thaumko naum, “dharilo churihruko maidan.” bh-nin thaliyo. tyo thaum gibbonma ch. tyo hodba-jile bhymk yuddhko rup liyo ani daudka adhiharihule tys din abner r israelihurulai hrae. sruyahka tin-jna chorahru yoab, abisai r asahel namka thie. asahel jmgli mrg jstai kudn skthe. asahel sidha abner tir dgure r uslai khedn thale. abner pchi phrker here r sodhe, “are timi hau asahel?” asahelle bhnyo, “ho, mai hum.” abnerle asahellai kunai ghat grn caheka thienn. yskarn abnerle bhne, “mlai nkhed-bru kunai arko sainikhru khed. timile uslai jitne chau ani usko htiyar laijau.” tr asahelle abnerlai khedn chodenn. pheri pni abnerle bhne, “mero picha grn chadi deu, hoin bhne mero hatbat timro htia hunch.

ydi timi mero hatbat mariyau bhne maile timra dajyu yoablai kstri mukh dekhauunu." tr asahelle uslai picha ngrn inkar gre. yskarn abnerle apbna bhalako tuppole asahelko bhumdima unidiyo. bhala asahelko pchadipti niskiyo. ani asahel tymhi mryo.asahelko las bhuimma ldyo. manishrule htar-htar ger here. tr yoab r abisaile bhne abner kai pchi lage. amma phadko pchillo tir sury astaumdaithiyo. (amma phad gihko agaditir gibbon mrrubhumi jane bato tir prthyo) binyamin privar smuhka manishru phadma abner kham ae ani abnerlai shayta grn bhela bhe. abnerle yoablai cicyaer bhnem, "ke hami sdhaim eka-arkasmg bhidirhne? ysbat duhkh bahek kehi hat lag-dain. manishrulai apbnaidayu-bhaihrulai nkhednu bhner bhn." tb yoable bhnyo, "prmesvrko namma timile je bhndaichau thik ho. ydi timile kehi nbheko bhe manishrule apbnaidayu-bhailai bihan smmai khedirhne thie." yskrn joable usko turhi phukyo ani manishrule israelihrulai khednd chode. tinihrule pheri israelihrusit yuddh grne kosis greenn. abner r tinka manishru yrdn bemsi bher ratbhri himde. tinihrule yrdn ndi par gri dinbhrama mhnaim puge. yoable abnerlai khednd chode r phrke. yoable jb uska manishru bhela grae pchi thaha bhyo asahel bahek daudka 19 jna adhikarihru hraekachn. tr daudka adhikarihrule abner binyamin privar smuhka 360 jna manishru marechn. daudka adhikarihrule asahelko laslai usaika babuko cihanko cheu betelhma gade.yoab ani uska manishru ratbhri himde. tinihrule hebron pugda gham bhrkhr jhulkmdai thiyo.

3

saulka privar r daudka privar majh dherai lamo smysmm yuddh bhyo. daud din dinai bliya humdaithe. uta saulka privarhru bhne kmjor humdaige. daudka chh jna chorahru hebronma jnme. amnon jetho chora thie, u ahinoamko yijireliki chora thie. mahilo choro kilab thie. uski ama krmelka navalki vidhuvi abigel thiin. samhilo chora absalom thie. absalomki ama gsurka raja tilmaiki chori makah thiin. kamhila chora adoniyah thie. adoniyahki ama hgit thiin. antre choro raptyah thie. uski ama abilit thiin. kancha chora ytro thie. ytroki ama daudki ptni egla thiin. jb saulka privar smuh r daudka privar smuhka bic yuddh bhyo abner sahraibliya bhe. saulki euti nokrni eyahki chori risma thie. isbosetle abnersit bhne, "timile mera babuki nokrnisit kin shvas gryau?" isbosetka sbdhrule grda abner sahrai risae. abnerle bhne, "m saul r tinka privarprti imandari chu. maile timilai daudko hatma diin. maile daudlai timilai hraun diin. m yhudako pksma kam grne desdrohi hoin.ahile tpaime ys trokio visyama mlai dos dier risuthaunu hunch. ab m prtijna grchu m tyo saccai nai bnaumchu ki prmesvr je kurahru bhnnu hunch tyo hunech. prmprrbhule bhnnu bheko ch ki uhamle saulko privarbat rajy khoser daudlai dinchu. yhudar israelko raja daud hunch bhner prmprrbhule socisknu bheko ch. tinle dandekhi berseba smm sasn grechn. ydi maile tyso hunlai shyog grin bhne m asa grchu prmesvrle mlai hani grnuhunch." isbosetle kehi bhnnuko stta drayo. abnerle daudkham dut pthae. abnerle khbr diyo, "yo bhumima ksle sasn grnu prch hami

bicma tyham euta sndhi hos ani m timilai israelka sask bnnma shayta grchu." daudle jvaph die, "thik ch! m euta sndhi grchu. tr m timilai euta srt rakhchuh jb smm timi saulki chori mikllai lier mkham aumdainau m timisit bhet grne chaun." daudle saulka chora isboset kham dut pthae. usko sndes thiyo, "meri ptni mikl mlai phrakai deu. timi mero prtijna thiin. tinlai paumnka nimti maile eksy plistihru marem." tb isbosetle manishrulai laiska chora ptiel kham ge r mikl lyauunu bhner ahrae. miklla logne ptiel rumdaio usko pchi bhuirimm gm ge. tr abnerle ptiellai, "usko ghr phrker janu" bhneko hunale phrkie. abnerle israelka aguvakham khbr pthae. tinle bhnipthae, "timihru daudlai apbnaidayu bnaun cahirheka chao. ab tyo kam gr. prmprrbhule daudka smbdndhma bhnnubheko ch, 'm mera israelka manishrulai plisti r any aru struhrubat bcaune chu. m yo kam mero sevkd audlai lgaer grechnu." abner binyaminhrusit pni ys visyama bole tb usle hebronma israelka manishrule ke grn cahnthe ani binyamin kul smuhle pni ke grn cahnthe bhnnlai daud bhekham ge. tyspchi abner hebronma daudkahaem ae. tinle bis jna manishru lier aeka thie. daudle abner r tinka manishruko lagi bhoj grae. abnerle daudlai bhne, "mera malik raja, mlai israelihrule tpaime bhekham lyauun dinuho. tyspchi tinihrule tpaime smg euta smjhauta grechn. ani tpaime cahanu bhe jstai israelmathi sasn grnuhos." daudle abnerlai jandie. ani abner santsmg ge. yoab r daudka adhikari yuddhbat phrker ae. tinihrule dherai bhumuly cijhru strupksbat jmma gre. daudle abnerlai santsit pthaiskeka thie. tysai karn abner hebronma daudsmg thienn. yoab r tinka smpurin sainik hebron puge. manishrule yoablai bhne, "abner 'nerka' chora raja daud kham ae ani daudle pni abnerlai santsit chodi die." yoab rajakham aer bhne, "tpaime ke grnu bhyo? abner tpaime bhetn ayo tr tpaime tyslai kehi grnu bhen kin? tpaime abner 'nerka' choralai cinnu hunch. ti tpaime dhokadin aeka hun. ti tpaime kamkajhru adhyen grn aeka hun." yoable daudlai choder gyo. usle sirako pokhriko cheuma bheka duthrulai abnerkham pthayo. duthrule abnerlai phrakai lyae tr yo kura daudle thaha paenn. jb abner hebron puge yoable uslai mul dvarko cheuma u sit gopy kura grn bhni lage ani yoable abnerko bhumdima churi hanyo. abner ttikalai mre. abnerle yoabka bhai asahellai mareka thie. yskrn ahile yoable abnerlai mare. pchi daudle yo sune. daudle bhne, "m r mero rajy abnerka mrtyubare sda-srveda nirdos ch. yo prmprrbhule jannuhunch. yoab r uska privarka sdsyhru ysko dos chn. uska smpurin privaralai ysko dos din skinch. mlai asa ch ab yoabka privarle sahrai kthinaika diin dekhnu prnech. mlai pura visvas ch tyska privarka smpurin sdsyama kordko bimar silne ch. baissakhi lgaer himdne chn, yuddhma marine chn ani bhok bhokai rhnu prnech." abnerle tinihruka bhai asahellai gibbonko yuddhma mareko karn yoab r usko bhai abisaile abnerlai maryo. daudle yoab r tinka smpurin manishrulai bhne, "lgaeka lugahru cyater sokakul vstr dharn gr. abnerlai hebronma gade. daud pni mlami ge. raja daud r smpurin manishru abnerko cihanma roe. raja daudle abnerko mlami jama duhkhko git gach" ke abner murkh apradhi jhai mre? abner, timra hathru bamdhioka thienn. timra

khuttahruma sangli bamdhieko thien. hoin, abner, timilai dust manishrudvara mariyo.”tb sbai manishru tinko mrtyu sokma pheri runthale. dinbhri nai manishru aer daudlai bhojn grhn grn anurodh gre. tr daudle prtijna greka thie. usle bhne, “ydi gham astaunu aghi maile bhojn grhn grem bhne prmesvrle mlai dherai duhkhhrule dnd diun.” sbai manishrule herirheka thie ani tinihru raja daudle greka karysmg sntust thie. yhuda r israelka manishrule bujhe ki rajako kunai hat chain nerka chora abnerko mrtyuma. raja daudle uska adhikarihrulai bhne, “timihirulai tyo thaha chain aj israelka ek mhtvpurn aguvako mrtyubhyo. aj m nyam raja bhe tapni, kmjor chu ani yi sruyahko chorahrhu jsl mlai dherai duhk dhieka chn. m asa grchu prmrpbhule yi dust kam grnelai tinko dusttako nimti sjay dinuhunech.”saulko privarma sm-sya

4

saulka chora isbosetle abnerko mrtyuko khbr sunch. isboset r tinka sbai manishru drae. diujna manishru saulka chora isbosetlai bhetn ge. ti duvai manishru phaujka kptanhru thie. tinihruka naum rekab r bana thiyo. berotka simmonka chorahrhu thie ti dui. (berot binyamin kul privar smuhka adhinst bhekole tinihru binyamini thie tr berotka sbai manishru gittaimma bhage r ahile smm tinihru tyhim chn.) saulko chora jonathnka mpiboset namka chora thie. jb mpiboset pamc vrsko humda yijrelbat saul r jonathn marieko khbr usko ghrma ayo. ti struhru airhech bhner drain mpibosetlai syaharn uslai smater tadh bhagin. tr jb chito-chito bhagn thalin tyo balk bhuimma ldyo. ysri usko duvai khutta lngdo bhyo. berotika rimmonka chorahrhu rikab r bana mdhyanhma isbosetko ghrma ge. isbosetma grmi bhekole aram grirheka thie. rekab r bana tys ghrbhitr kehi ghum line nihuma ge. isboset aphna ochyanma pltirheka thie. rekab r banale isbosetlai churile ghocer mare. tb tinihrule tysko tauko kater tinihrusitai lier ge. tinihru ratbhri yrdn bemsai bher himde. hebron aipuge ani daudlai isbosetko tauko sumpe.rekab r banale raja daudlai bhne, “tpaimka stru saulka chora isbosetko tauko yham ch. usle tpaimlai marn cahanthyo. prmrpbhule saul r uska privarka manishrulai aj tpaimko khatir sjay dinubhyo.” tr daudle rekab r uska bhai banalai bhne, “prmrpbhu sasvt hunuhunch, niscy nai uhamle mlai dherai biptihrubat bcaunu bheko ch. tr phile ekplt eutale socyo yo smcar mero nimti asl thiyo r bhnyo, usle bhnyo, ‘hernu hos saul mryo.’ usle socyo yo khbr suner m uslai ucit purskar dinchu. tr maile tyslai siklgma mariidm. ysaikarn timihru, dust manishrule nirdos manislai usko ghr bhitr sutirhko bela maryau, ab m timihirulai marer usko mrtyuko bdla linechu, ani m timihirulai ys bhum dekhni dhpainidnechu.” yskarn daudle usko sainikhrulai rikab r bnnahlai marer ades die. sainikhrule rikabko r srir-lai bnnahka hat khuttahr kater hebronko pokhriko cheuma jhundya. tb tinihrule isbosetko taukolai abnerko cihan bhitr hebronma gade.

5

tyspchi israelka sbai privar smuhhru hebronma daudlai bhetun ae. tinihrule daudlai bhne, “hernuhos, tpaim r hami eutai privarka hau! jb saul hamra raja thie, tys smyma pni tpaim israelka sainik aguva hunuhunthyo. tpaimle hamilai yuddhma dohroyaumnu bhyo ani tpaimle hamilai yuddhbat pchi phrkaer lyaunu bhyo ani prmrpbhule pni tpailai ghosna grisknu bhekai ch, ‘timi mera manishruko gothalo hunechau, r israelihru mathi sask hunechau.” ysri israelka sbai aguvahrhu hebronma daudlai bhetn ae. raja daudle ti sbai aguvahrhu smg prmrpbhuko samunnema hebronma euta sndhi gre. tyspchi ti sbai aguvahrule daudlai rajako rupma abhisek gre. jb daud raja bhe uni vrsk thie. vrssmm tinle sasn gre. hebronma tinle yhudamathi sadhe sat vrs sasn gre ani israel r yhudamathi yruslemma vrs sasn gre. raja r tinka manishru yruslemma bsirheka ybusihruko biruddhma ge. ybusihrule daudlai bhne, “timi hamra shрма pnskdainau. yhamsmm yhudamatha andha r lngdahrhu nai timilai rokn ythest hunechn.” (tinihrule kin yso bhnepci daud tinihruko shrbhitr pnskdain bhne vicar thiyo. tr daudle siyon kai killa jite. tys killalai daud shr bnaiyo.) tys din daudle uska manishrulai bhne, “ydi tinihru ybusihrulai hraun cahan-chau bhne pani bgirheko surunko prkhal bhitr bher ‘andha r lngda’ stru bhekhm pug.”yskarn manishrule bhne grchn, “andha r lngdahru pvitr sthanhruma aun paudain.” daud yhi killama bsne grthe yskarn yo thaumlai “daudko shr” naum die. daudle arko ksetrma unnti gre ani ys lai milo naum die. tys shr bhitr usle dherai bhvnhru pni bnae. daud sahr ai sktisali bhe tys karn srsvsktman prmrpbhule tinko sath dinubhyo. sorka raja hiramle daudkhm duthru pthae. hiramle devdaruko kath sikrmi r dkrmihrhu pni pthae. tinihrule daudko lagi euta mhl bnae. tb daudle bujheki prmrpbhule tinlai samccai israelko raja bnaunu bheka chn. daudle yo pni bujhe yham pae ki prmrpbhule uhamko rajy mhtvpurn prmesvrko manis, israelka manishruko khatir dinu bheko ch. daud hebrondekhi yruslem ge. yruslemma usle dherai pt-nihru ani up-ptnihru pae. kehi sntanhru yruslemma jnmie. yruslemma jnmieka chorahrhu hun; smmu, sobab, natan, suleman, yimar, elisu, nepeg, yapi, elisma, elyada ttha elipelet. plistihrule israelko rajako rupma daudko abhisek bheko khbr sune. ys-rth daudlai marnko nimti plistihru daudko khoji grn thale. tr daudle yo thaha paer yruslemko killama ge. plistihru aer rpaimko bemsima dera jmae. daudle prmrpbhulai sodhdai bhne, “ke m plistihrusmg yuddh grn niskaum? plistihrulai hraunka nimti mlai shyog grnuhunch?”prmrpbhule daudlai bhnnu bhyo, “niscy jau, m plistihrulai prast grn timilai shayta grnechu.” tb daud bal-prajim ge r plistihrulai tyhim hrae. daudle bhne, “prmrpbhule mera struka senahruka bamdh bhtkier chtachull pokhieko pani jham bhgaunu bhyo.” yhi karn daudle tys thaumko naum “bal-prajim” rakhe. plistihrule tinihruko devtako murthihru tyhim chodeka thie. daud r uska manishrule tinihru sbai htai diem. pheri pni plistihrule rpaimko bemsima aer pal hale. daudle prmrpbhuma parthna gre. tys smy prmrpbhule daud-

lai bhnnubhyo, “tyham mathi njau. struka senahru-lai pchadibat akrmn gr. pipkla rukhko arko tirbat akrmn gr. pipklo rukhmathi plistihru bdirheko avaj suninech. tysbela camdo akrmn gr prmprbhule plis-tihrulai hraun shyog grnu hunech.” prmprbhule ajna gre jstai daudle gre. ani tinle plistihrulai hrae. tinle geba dekhi gejersmm kheder mare.

6

daudle israelka kusl senahrulai bhela grae. tyham 30,000 manishru bhela bhe. tb daud r tinka manishru yhudako balathma ge. tinihrule yhudako balathbat prmesvrko pvittr snduklai yruslem purayae. manishru prmesvrko aradhna grn pvittr sndukko samunne ge. pvittr snduk prmprbhuko simhasn jstai ho. pvittr sndukko mathillo bhagma krub prika murthiru bi-rajman chn. ani prmprbhu cahim yi prihruka ma-jhma raja jhai bsnu bheko ch. phadmathi bheko pvittr snduklai aminadabko ghrbat nikale. tb tinihrule prmesvrko bhnieko pvittr snduklai nyam gadalmathi rakhe. ujjra r ahiyo namka abinadabka chorahrule ukt gada hamke. ysri pvittr snduklai phadko aminadabko ghrbat nikale r ujjale gadama pvittr snduk rakher gada hamke ahio aghi-aghi batoma himder gadalai marg prdrsn gre. daud ani israelihru nacdai r smgitmy baja-gajahrju bjaumda aghi bdhe. tinihruko bicma smgitmy sadhnhru vina, sarngi, khaimjdi, smkubat kathka bajahrju ani jhyalihru thie. jb daudka manishru nakon khlama aipuge. gada tanne thes khae. gadama pvittr snduk huttier jhndai ldyo. tkalai, ujjale pvittr snduklai ldndekhi rkasa gre. tr prmprbhu ujjasng risaunubhyo r ujjalai marnu bhyo. ujjale pvittr snduklai choer laprvahi gryo. daud sahrjai krod-hit ani khinn bhe kinbhne prmprbhu dvara ujjia marie. daudle ukt sthanko naum “peres ujjra” rakhe. aj pni ukt sthanko naum peres ujjia nai bhinnch. tys din, daud prmprbhusmg drae. daudle bhne, “ab ksri prmesvrko pvittr snduk m kham lyaune?” daudle prmprbhuko pvittr snduk daudko shr bhitr lai-jan cahenn. daudle prmesvrko pvittr snduklai gat dekhi obed-edomko ghrma rakhne nirny gre. pvittr snduklai batobat obed-edomko ghrma lge. ukt ghrma pvittr snduk tin mhina smm rhyo. prmprbhule obed-edom r tinka privarlai asirvad dinubhyo. pchi manishrule daudlai bhne, “prmprbhule obed-edomka pri-varalai asirvad dinubheko ch kinbhne usle prmprb-huko pvittr snduklai usko ghrma rakhekoch.” tb daud ge r prmesvrko pvittr snduklai khusi ani anndko sathma obed-edomko ghrbat mathi lyaie. jb manishru pvittr snduk boker ch kdm aghi hide, daudle tinihrulai roke ani euta samdhe r moto bacha bli cdhae. prmprbhuko aghi daud nace. daudle epod lgaeka thie. daud r sara israelihru dmdgas thie prmprbhuko pvittr snduklai shr bhityaumda turhi bjaumda anndko avaj nikale. saulki chori miklle jhyalbat herdaithiin. jb prmprbhuko pvittr snduklai shurma lyaiaud daud nacdai-uphrmdai grnthale. miklle yo herirheki thii r daudsmg risain. tinle socinn u aphaimle aphaimlai murkh bnaumdaich. daudle pvittr sndukko nimti euta chauni bnae. israelihrule prmprbhuko ukt snduklai tys chaunima rakhe. tyspchi daudle hombli r melbli cdhae. hombli r melbli cdhaiske pchi daudle srvs-

timan prmprbhuko namma manishrulai asirvad die. prtyeklai roti, kismis r khjurko roti dieka thie. tb sbai manishru ghr phrke. daudle aphno ghrma asirvad din ge. tr saulki chori mikl tinlai bhetun ainn. miklle bhinn, “israelka rajale aj aphailai smman grenn. aphnai nokrnihruka aghi tpaimle aphno luga kholnu bhyo. tpaim tyhi murkh mdhyeko ek hunubhyo jsle nljai kpdahrju kholchn.” tb daudle mikllai bhne, “prmprbhu apahile mlai cunnu bhyo. n t timra babu n unka privarbat ksaila prmprbhule mlai israel ani uhamka manishrumathi sasn grn cunnu bhyo. tysai karn m ajh pni prmprbhuko aghi nacirhnechu. m yi kurahrju grnechu tysle sbailai dherai chkk parnech. timile mlai smman grev chainau, tr strihrju jsko visyima timi bat grirhekachau. mero grv hunech.” saulki chori miklko euta pni nani bhen. tini nani njnmai mrin.

7

raja daudle aphno nyam ghrma srepechi, prmprbhule uslai israel viprika sbai deska struhubat santi dinu bhyo. raja daudle natan agmvktalai bhne, “her-nuhos, m devdarker kathle bneko sunder ghrma chu tr prmesvrko pvittr snduk bhne palma ch. hamile pvittr sndukko nimt sunder bhvn bnaunu prch.” natanle raja daudlai bhne, “tpaimlai je ramro lagch tyhi gr-nuhos. prmprbhujai nai tpaimsit hunuhunch.” tr tyhi rat prmprbhuko ades natanlai aumch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “mero sevka daud kham ger bhndieu, ‘prmprbhu ke bhnnu hunch bhne, mlai bsneghr bnaune timi hoinau. israelihrulai misrbat bahir lyaumda m khile pni ghrma bsin. m sdhaim palmai thiem. pal nai mero ghr thiyu. maile israelka privar smu-halai devdarker sunder ghr bnaideo bhner khile pni bh-nin. m tinilai ysto vcn dinchu ki timra vms nai ra-jahrju hunechn.’” mero sevka daudlai bhndieu ‘srvs-ktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunchh’ maile tinilai cune jb timi euta gothala jstai thiyau. uhamle tinilai mera manishru r israelko sask bnaunubhyo. timi jham jham gyau m timisitati thiem. maile timri struhulai prast grem. maile tinilai prthvima euta mhtvpurn vykti bnaekochu. m israelihruko nimti euta ysto thaum channe chu. m israelihrulai tinihruko aphnai sthanma niyukt grnechu. ab dekhi tinihru phirnte jivn jiune chainn. suruma maile israeli manishruko nimti nyay krta niyukt grem. tr nramra manishrule tinihrulai sahrjai stae. ab ysto kura hunechain. m ysto avstha srjna grnechu tyham kehi dukhkh timihruka struhubat hune chain. ‘jb timro jivn siddhinch, timi mrnechau ani tinilai timra pita-purkahrusitai ga-dine ch. tr tys smy m timro aphnai ek jna nanilai raja bnaunechu. usaile mero mndir nirman grnech. ani m usko rajylai sda srveda ekdmai sktisali bnaunechu. m usko pita hunechu r u mero chora hunech. jb usle pap grda, m aru manishrudvara uslai dnd dinechu. tinihru mero yntrhru hune chn. tr m uslai prem grn choddinn. mero krpa drsti u mathi rhnch. mero maya r dya saulbat htuyau. maile tinilai kakhki cyapda saullai tadha bnaem. m timra privarlai cahi yso gdrin. timro vms rajkiyi vmsunech timi tys-mathi nirbhr hun skchau. tyham timro rajy timro nimti sda-srveda rhnech. timro simhasn (rajy) sda-srveda khda rhnech.” natanle drsnko visyima daudlai

bhne. usle prmesvrka vcenko visyma prtyek kurahru daudlai btae. tb raja daud prmpbrbhuko samune bse. daudle bhne, “he prmpbrbhu tpaimle mero privalai hamile caheko bhnda mhtypurn bnaunu bheko nimti tpaimlai dhnyvad dinchu.” tpaimle kin hamilai ysto ucca sthan dinubhyo? m euta sevk bhnda kehi hoin. tpaim m prt yti dyalu bnnu bhyo. tr tpaimle ystai krpa mera sntanhrulai pni grnechu bhnnubhyo. he srvoce prmpbrbhu, ke yo tpaimko manishrusit bartalap grne samany trika ho? “mera malik, tpaimlai thahai ch m sevk bahek kehi hoin. tpaimle yo mhan kam grnu hunech kinbhne tpaimle tyo grchu bhnnu bheko ch, ani tpaimle yo tpaimko iccha anasar grnu hunech. tpaim cahnuhunch maile yi sbai kurahru jann skau. prmpbrbhu mero malik yhi karnle tpaim mhan hunuhunch. tpaim advitiy hunuhunch. tpaimbahek arko prmesvr chain. hamilai thaha ch karn hamile yi sb tpaimle grnu bheka karyhru sunyau. “tpaimka manishru jsta israel r tyham prthvimaghi arko jati chain. tinihru vises mansihru hun. tinihru das dasi thie. tr tpaimle misrbat bahir lyaer svtntr bnaidinu bhyo. tinihrlai tpaimka manis bnaunko nimti ani tpaimko aphanai naum bnaunka nimti. aphanai manishru ani bhumiko khatir tpaimle mhan bhe yogy karyhru grnu bhyo. tpaimle israelka manishrulai sdhaimko nimti aphanu bnaunu bhyo. ani prmpbrbhu, tpaim tinihruka prmesvr hunubhyo. “ahile, prmpbrbhu prmesvr, tpaimle mero nimti kehi gridine vcen dimdaihunuhunch, tpaimko sevk lai r mera privarka sntanlai. ysbela dya gri aphanu vcn lai pura grdai mera privarlai rajvms bnaidinuho. tb tpaimko naum sda-srvda smmanit hunech. manishrule bhnnnechn, ‘srsvsktiman prmpbrbhu prmesvrle israelai sasn grnuhunch. ani ysto hos ki daud privar tpaimko samunne sthapit hos.’ “tpaim srsvsktiman, israelka prmesvr, mlai dherai kura dekhaunu bhyo. tpaimle bhnnu bhyo, ‘tero privarlai mhan bnaidinchu.’ ysaille grda m, tpaimko sevk, ysto prarthna grne vicar liem. prmpbrbhu mera malik, tpaim prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimle bhnnu bheka kurahruma m sty man skchu. ani tpaimle bhnnu bhyo yi asl kurahru msmg ghtune chn. mera privarlai asirvad dinuhos. tinihrlai sdhaim tpaimko samunne ubhier seva grn dinuhos. prmpbrbhu mera malik, tpaim aphaile yso bhnnu bheko thiyo. tpaim aphaile mera privarlai sdhaim bhriko nimti asirvad dinubhyo.”

8

pchi, daudle plistihrlai jitchn. plistihruko rajdhani shrle thulo bhu-bhag nymntnma rakheka thie. daudle tys bhu-bhag mathi adhikar jmae. daudle moabka jntalai pni hrae. tinihrlai jminma lmtan sutn bady bnae. tb tinle euta dorile nape. prtyek dui napbhitr prn aekalai marn ahae r tesro napma prekalai chodidie. ystri moabka manishru daudka sevk bnie. tinihrule unlai rajsv bujhae. rhobka chora hddejer soaka raja thie. yuphretis ndi ksetrma adhikar jmaun lagda daudle hddejerlai prast gre. daudle hddejerbat 1,700 ghodsvar sainik r 20,000 paidl sena kbjama pare. 100 bahek sbai ghodahrulai daudle lngda bnaidie. dmiskka aramihru sobaka raja hddejerlai shayta puryaun ae. tr daudle ti 22,000 aramihrlai

prast gre. tyspchi daudle dmiskko aramma senako euta chauni bnae. aramihru daudka sevk bhe r rajsv lyaer. prmpbrbhu daudlai jta-ttai vijy graunu bhyo. daudle hddejerka sevkhrubat sunka dhalhru lie. daudle ti dhalhru yerusalem lyaer. daudle kamska dherai-dherai samanhrui tebh r berautaibait prapt gre. (tevh berautai shrhruhd hddejerka adhinma thie.) hmatka raja toile hddejerka smpurn senalai daudle prast greko khbr sune. yskarn toile aphan chora yoram lai daudkham pthae. daudle hddejerlai prast greko yoramle daudlai abhinndn grdai asirvad die, hddejerle toismg phile dherai coti yuddh ldeka thie. yoramle sun, camdi r kamska samanhrui lyaeka thie. daudle ti smpurn samanhrui prmpbrbhu arpn gre. daudle phile dherai rasthrulai prajit gri lyaer aprngreka samanhrusmgai ti samanhrurakhe. daudle aram, moab, ammon, plisti amalekhrulai hrae. sobaka raja rhobko chora hddejerlai pni hrae. daudle 18,000 aramihrlai kharko besima mare. tini ghr phrkda sahra khyati kmae. daudle edomma sainik chaunihru bnae. edomma smpurn ksetrma sainik chauni bnae. edomma sbai manishru daudka sevk bne. prmpbrbhu daudlai jta ttai vijy dilauu bhyo. daudle israelbhri nai sasn gre. daudle aphanai manishrulai asl r nispks nyay dintne. sruiyaha chora yob senaka kptan thie. ahiludka chora yhosapat lekhpai thie. ahitubka chora sadok r ebiyataraka chora ahimelek pujaharihru thie. sruiyah sciv thie. yhosadaka chora bnayah kreti r pletihruka nimti adhikari thie. ani daudka chorahru cahi prmkuk thie.

9

daudle sodhe, “ke saulka privarka kunai dsdy jivit chn? jonathnko karnle m u prt dyalu bnn cahanchu.” saulka privarka ekjna siba namka nokr thie. daudka sevkhrule sibalai daudko aghi bolae. raja daudle sibalai bhne, “ke timi nai siba hau?” sibalae bhne, “jyu, m tpaimko sevk siba hum.” rajale bhne, “ke saulka privarka kunai sntan bamceka chn? ydi chn bhne m prmesvrko dya uslai dekhaun cahanchu.” sibalae raja daudlai bhne, “jonathnka ekja chora ajhai jivit chn. tr uska duvai khutta lngdo chn.” rajale sibalai bhne, “tyo chora kham ch?” sibalae rajalai bhne, “uni lo-debarka ammielka chora mkirka ghurma chn.” tyspchi raja daudle aphanai kehi adhikarihrlai ammielka chora mkirka ghrbat jonathnka choralai lyaun lo-debar pthae. jonathnka chora mpiboset daudka samune sir jhukaer dndvt gre. daudle bhne, “mpiboseth?” mpibosetle bhne, “jyu hjur, mai hu, tpaimko sevk mpiboset.” daudle mpibosetlai bhne, “draune kam chain. m timilai dya grchu. timro pitako karnle m timiprti dyalu rhnechu. timra bajeka jti pni jgga jmin thiyo m sbai timilai phirta dinchu. timi sdhai msmgai teblma bser khanechau.” mpibosetle pheri kehi jhuker daudlai bhne, “m mreko kukur jtti pni bhin tr pni tpaim yti dyalu bnnu bhyo.” tyspchi raja daudle saulka nokr sibalai bolae bhne, “saulka je jti jetha thie ti sb maile timro malikka nati (mpiboset) lai diem. timile mpibosetko jminma timro chorahru ani nokrhru sit kheti grne chau ani bali katune chau tb timra malikka natiko lagi prcur bhojn hunech. tr timra malikka natile sdhe msit khana khanechn.”

sibaka chora r jna nokrhru thie. sibale raja daud-lai bhne, "m tpaimko sevk hum, tpaimle je ades dinu hunch m grnechu."ysrth mpiboset daudka chorale js-tai daudsmgai khana khan thale. mpibosetka jvan chorako naum mika thiyu. sibaka sbai privarka sdsyhru mpibosetka sevk bne. mpibosetka duvai khutta lngda thie. mpiboset yruslemma bse r prtyek din rajasmgai khan thale.

10

pchi ammonihruka raja nahas mre. tinko mrtyupchi tinka chora hanun nyam raja bhe. daudle bhne, "nahas mprti udar thie. ysaile maile pni tinka chora hanunprti uddhar bnnuprch." tyaile hanun-lai uska pitako mrtyuko bare santvna prdan grn daud-le aphna adhikarihu pthae.ysrth dauka adhikarihu ammonihruko desma ge. tr ammoni adhikarihrule hanunlai bhne, "daudle aphna manishru tpaimko pitako mrtyuma tpaimlai santvna din bhner pthaeka hun bhni tpaim mannu hunch? niscy hoin! daudle t yi manishrulai tpaimko shrko jankari lin pthaeka hun. tpaim viruddh yuddh grne vojna ho." yskarnle hanunle ti adhikarihrulai pker adha dahri ani km-brdekhi tlko luga kater khede. jb manishrule daud-lai sunae, unle uska duthrulai ti ljiit vyktihru kham pthae. raja daudle khbrma bhne, "dahri lamo nbhin-jelsmm timihru yrihoma nai bsnechau. tb pchi yruslem aumchau." ammonihrule tyo smjhe daudle tinihrulai usko stru soce. yskarle grda tinihrule bet-shob r sobabat aramihrulai jyalama jhikae. tinihru 20,000 aramihru paidl senahru ae. ammonihrule pni makaka rajashit 1,000 manishru r tobbat 12,000 manishru jyalama jhikae. daudle yi sbai thaha pae. ysaile yoab r dherai sktisali senalai pthae. am-monihru bahir ae ani yuddhko nimti tyar bhe. tinihru shrko dvarma khda bhe. arami sainikhru soba r rhobbat ti tob r maka shrbat bahirka khetma jmma bhaka thie. yoable dekhe tinihru duvaitirbat gher-dai ae. yskarn yoable kehi asl israeli sainikhrulai thl-gaer aramihruka viruddh yuddh gre. tb usle bamki manishrulai usko bhai avisaiko adhikarma lgae ani tinihrulai ammonihruko viruddhama khtae. yoable abisailai bhne, "ydi aramihru mbhnda sktisali bhe bhne taimle mlai sathi dinedchs. r uta ammonihru tmbhnda sktisali niskie m tmlai shayta puryaunechu. hami sktisali haum, hamro manishru, r prmesvrko shrko bcauka nimti shasi bher yuddh ldaum prmpbr-hule tyhi grnu hunch jo uhamlai thik lagch." tpschi yoab r tinka manishrule aramihrusmg yuddh lde. aramihru bhage. ammonihrule aramihru bhageka dekher apu pni bhagnthale.ysri tinihrulai aphna shr phrkie. ysri yoab ammonihrusmg lder yruslem phrkie. aramihrule israelibat hareko thaha grn thale. yskarn tinihrule pheri thulo phauj bhela gre. hd-dejerle yuphretis ndi pari tadha pthaer aramihru-lai bolau pthae. ti aramihru helamma ae. sobk tinihruka aguva thie jo hddejerka senaka kptan thie. daudle yi sb sune. ysrth tindle sbai israelihurulai bhela grae. tinihru yrdn ndi trer helm puge.aramihru tyarai thie r dhava bole. tr daudle aramihurulai hrae ani aramihru bhager ge. daudle 700 rthka calk r 40,000 ghodsvar sainiklai mare. daudle sobak, arami

sainikhruka kptanlai pni mare. hddejerlai seva pury-oirheko rajahrule dekhe israelihrudvara prast bheko kura. ysaile tinihrule israelihrusmg santi smjhauta gre r israelihruka sevk bne. aramihrule pheri-pheri ammonihurulai shyog puryaun drae.

11

bsnt rtuko smy jb rajahru yuddhka nimti bahir ae r daudle yoab, tinka adhikarihru r sara is-raeli sainikhurulai ammonihru nst grn pthaunu bhyo. yoabka senahrule tinihruko rajdhani rbba shрма pni akrnm gre.tr daud yruslemma nai bse. samjhma tini ochyanbat uthe r rajbhvno kausima thlnthale. tyhi smy daudle kausibat euti strilai nuhaummai greko dekhe. tini shraai sundri thiin. tyaiskarn daud-le tinko visyma jannka nimti aphna adhikarihu pthae. ekjna adhikarile bujher khbr die, "tyo stri eliamko chori r hittika uriyahki ptni betseba hun." daudle uska duthrulai tyo stri bolau pthae. jb ti stri ain, daudle tinismg shvas gre. tinko masik dhrmko smy ses bhyo. tb tini gihalin. r betseba grbhhti bhin. tinle daudlai, "m grbhvti bhen" bhner khbr pthain. daudle yoabkham khbr pthae, "hittika uri-halai mkham pthaunu."ysaile yoable uriyahlai daud-kham pthae. uriyah daudkham ae. daudle uriyahsmg yoabko visyma sodhe. sainikhruko hal khbr sodhe r yuddhko visyma jann cahe. tb daudle uriyahlai bhne, "aram gr r anndit hau."uriyahle rajbhvn chode. ra-jale uslai upharhru pni die. tr uriyah usko ghrma genn. uriyah rajbhvno bahir dailoma sute. rajaka any nokr ckr jhami tini sute. nokr cakrle daud-lai bhne, "uriyah ghr genn."tyspchi daudle uriyahlai bhne, "timi tadhabat aeka thiyau kin ghr genau?" uriyahle daudlai bhne, "prmpbrbhuko pvitr snduk ani israelka sainikhru r yhudaka sainik sbai tmbuma bschn. mera svami yoab, ani raja daudka adhikarihu sbai khulla maidanma dera grer bschn. ysaile m ghr ger khai pii ptnismg sutnu thik hain." daudle uriyahlai bhne, "aj yhim bs. bholi m timilai yuddh bhumima pthaumchu."uriyah tys din ratbhri yruslemma nai bse. tyspchi daudle uriyahlai unlai bhetnu bhne. uriyahle daudsmgai khan-pin gre. daudle uriyahlai dherai mtae. trai pni uriyah usko ghrma genn. tini any sevkhru jhami rajmhlo prvesdar bahir sute. arko bihan daudle yoablai ptr lekhe. daudle uriyahlai nai ptr thmae. ptrma daudle lekheka thieh "uriyahlai jham ghmasn yuddh hunch tyhi pthaunu. eklo cho-didinu ani yuddhma nai mros."jb yoable shrlai kbja gre, usle jham sahsi ammonihru thie ti bhettae. unle uriyahlai tyhi thaumma jan chane. rbbaka manishru yoabko viruddh yuddh grn ae. daudka ktipy man-ishru mre. mrnehruma uriyah pni thie. tb yoable daudlai yuddhko visyma khbr pthae. yoable dutlai yuddhama ke bheko thiyu bhnnu bhner pthae. yoable hunechn, yoabka senahru shrka prkhal njik kin lde? samccainai yoablai thaha hunuprne prkhalmathibat manishrule tl van claun skchn. ke uslai thaha chain yrubbesetka chora abimeleklai ksle maryo? euti aimaile jamtoko dhungale haner abimelek mreka thie. tysto janda-jandai pni kin prkhalkai njik geko? ydi rajale yi kurahru sodhe bhne bhnnu,

‘tpaimko adhihari uriyah pni mre.” dut ger yoable ajna dieka kura sbai daudlai sunae. duthrule daudlai bhne, “ammonka manishrule hamilai maidanma dhava bole. hami ldyaum r shrko phatksmm kheddai bhgayaum. tb shrko prkhalbat tpaimka adhiharihru-lai manishrule ban clae. tpaimka kehi adhiharihru mre. tpaimka adhihari uriyah pni ysri mre.” daudle duthrulai yoab kham khbr pthaeht “dukh manne kehi karn chain. tvrarle ekjna manis pni marn skch arko pni. rbbako biruddhma sktisalai akrmn clae vijy prapt gr. yi sbdhrule yoablai utsah prdan gr.” betse-bale aphna pti uriyah mreko thaha paumchin. aphna logneko nimt roikrai rgchin. tinle sokakul avstha par grepchi daudle nokrlai bolaun pthauumchn. tini daudkai ptni bnchin r daudko chora jmaumchin. tr prmprbhulai daudko kukrm thik lageko thien.

12

prmprbhule natanlai daudkham pthauunbhuyo. natan daudkham ge. natanle bhne, “euta shrma dujjina manishru thie. ekjna dhni arko ekjna grib. tys dhni maniska dherai bheda r psuhru thie. tr tys grib manisko euta kineko bhedako sano pathi bahek kehi thien tys grib manisile tyo pathilai khuvaumthyo. pathi bistarai thulo humdai gyo. tys grib maniskai bhagbat pathi khandthyo r piumthyo. pathi tys gribko chaitima sutthyo. yhamsmm pathi tys gribko chori sman thio. “tb ekjna yatni dhni manisilai bheth ae. dhni manishrule yatrilai bhojn graun cahanthe. tr aphna bheda athva psuhru marer khuvaun cahamdain thie. ysaile dhni manisile tys grib manisko bhedako pathi lyaer yatrilai khuvae.” daud dhni manisko atyacarma sahrair risaer. tinle natanlai bhne, “prmprbhuko ksm jsle tyso gryu tyo mrch nai. usle bhedako pathiko damko kar doobr dam tinuprch karn usle tyso dr-lagdo kary kunai dyamaya begari gryu.” tb natanle daudlai bhne, “tyo dhni manis timi nai hau. prmprbhui israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunchh ‘maile timilai israelko rajako rupma chane. saulbat timilai bcaem. maile timilai uski ptnihru r privar lin adhihar diem. ani maile timilai israel r yhudako raja bnaem. ydi tyo ekdmai kmti bhe m timilai ajh jyada dine thie. yskarn kin timile prmprbhuko adesalai ghra gryau? timile prmesvr jo bhl btanuun hunch timi kin tyhi grchau? hitti uriyahko mrtyulai ammonihruko trvarko karn bnayau. ani timile uski ptnilai timro aphnai bnaun liyau. ysto prkarle uriyahlai tvrarle marne timro jimma ho? yskarn tvrarle timra privarka ksailai tyhi gti bnaene ch. timile uriyahki ptni lgyau. ysri nai thaha hunch mero kunai vastanai grenau.” “prmprbhui yso bhnnuhunchh ‘m timima vippti lyaidinchu. tyo vippti aphnai privarbat aunech. m timro ptnihrulai timro euta dherai njikka vyktilai dinechu. tyo manis timri ptnihrusmg sutnech r sbail tyo kura jannechn. timi t gupt rupma betsebasmg sutyau. tr m timilai israelka manishrule thaha paune gri sjay dinchu.” tb daudle natanlai bhne, “maile prmprbhuko viruddhma pap grem.” natanle daudlai bhne, “timile ytro thulo pap grem pni prmprbhule ksm gtrechn. timi mrne chainau. tr timile je gryau tysa grda prmprbhuka struhule uhamilai adr grn chode. yhi karn timro kakhko chora mrnech.” tispchi natan ghr ge. prmp-

prbhule daud r uriyahki ptnibat jun chora jnmiyo, tislai sahrair bimari bnaidinu bhio. daudle sisuko nimti prmesvrma prarthna gre. daudle kham piun nai chode. uni ghr ger bhitrai bsn thale. ratbhri bhuimma nai ldirhn thale. daudka ghrka thula bdale daudlai blpurch uthaun khoje. tr daud uthn manenn. unle khana kham pni manen. sataum dinko din sisu mryau. daudka nokhrule daudlai sisu mreko khbr bhnn sahrair drae. tinihrule bhne, “hernuhos, sisu jb jiumdai thio tys smy t hamile daudsmg kura grn ske-naum. hamro kura sunnai cahanu bhne. ydi hamile sisu mreko khbr diyaum bhne aphaimle atmhtya grn sklan.” tr daudle nokhrule kanekhusi greko thaha pae. tb daudle sisu mreko andaj gre. ysaile daudle nokrlai sodhe, “ke sisu mryo? nokhrule jvaph die, ‘jyu, mryo.” tispchi daud bhumibat uthe. aphu snan. lugahru lgaer tyar bhe. tispchi prmprbhuko pvitr sthanma aradhna grn ge. phrker ai khanekura ke ch bhner mage. nokr cakrle khana tkrae, tinle khae. daudka nokhrule tinlai sodhe, “tpaimle yso kingrnu bhio? jbsmm sisu jiumdai thio tpaimle kehi pni khandhnen. tpaim roirhnu bhio. tr jb sisu mryo ani uther khana khandbhio.” daudle bhne, “jbsmm sisu jivit rhyo maile kehi khain. r roi matr rhe karn maile socem, ‘kslai thaha ch? hunschk prmprbhui mero nimti dukkhi hunuhunch r sisulai bcairakhnu hunch.’ tr ahile sisu mryo. ab pni m kin nkhai bsne? ke m sisulai jiumdo paun skchu? skimdain. kunai din m tyo bhekham jaumla, tr tyo yham mkham aun skdain.” tispchi daudle aphni ptni betsebalai santvna die. tinle ptnismg saririk smbdn pni sthapit gre. betseba pheri grbhvti bhin. arko chora jnmain. daudle chorako naum suleman rakhe. prmprbhule suleman-lai prem grnu bhio. prmprbhule agmvkta natandvara sndes pthauunbhuyo, natanle sulemanko naum yddiya rakhe. natanle prmprbhuko nimti yso gre. rbba shr ammonihruko rajdhani thio. yoable rbbamathi ldam grer adhihari jmae, yoable daudkham duthru pthaeht khbr bhne, “maile rbba biruddh ldam grem. maile paniko shr jitem. ab aru sainikhru lyaer rbbamathi adhihar jmaunuhos ntr ydi maile shrmathi adhihar jmae bhne shrko naum mero aphno namma hunech.” ysaile daudle manishru bhela parer rbbatir lage. tinle rbbama dhava boler aphno adhihar jmae. daudle unihruka rajako mukut jhikide. ukt mukutko ojn jhdai ek todasunko thio. tysma bhumuly pthrhru pni jdit thie. tinihrule daudko sirma ukt mukut phiryae. daudle shrbat dherai bhumuly smpti hat pare. daudle rbba shrdekhi manishru bahir lyaer. tinihrulai ara, gl r bncrohrule kam grn lgaer. imtako kam grn lgaer. daudle sbai ammonihruka shrma eutai vyvhar gre. tispchi daud r tinka phauj yruslem phrkie.

13

daudka absalom namka eka chora thie. absalomki sani bhini tamar namki thii. tamar asadhyai ramri thii. daudka arka ekjna ammon naum greko chora thio jsl tamarsmg prem greko thio. tamar kumari thii. ammonle usko knyapn bhrst parn skch bhne soceka thienn. traime pni ammonle unlai sahrair cahanthyo. ammonle unlai sdhaim smjhirhne bhekole

apaham birami bhyo. amnonka euta mitrko naum yonadab thiyō jo simika chora thie. (simi daudka daju thie.) yonadab sahrāi clak thie. yonadable amnonlai sodhe, “prtyek din timi dublaumdaī girheka chau. timi t rajkumar hau. khan launuko kunai abhav chain trai pni dublaumdaī chau mlai bhn t! kin?” amnonle yonadablai bhne, “m tamarlai prem grchu. jo absalomki bhini hun tr m timihruko sautelo bhāi hum.” yonadable amnonlai bhne, “ochyanma sut r bimarile gre jhaim gr. tyspchi timra pitaji timilai hern aunuhunch. uhamlai bhn, ‘dya gri meri bhini tamarlai aun dier mlai khana khuvaunu bhnnuhos. merai agadi khana tyar grn lgaunu hos. m tyo hernechu r unakai hatle khana khahechu.” tysi amnon ochyanma lder bimarile jstai grn thale. raja daud uska choralai hern ae. amnonle daudlai bhne, “dya gri tamar bhini-lai mero kotha bhitr aun anumiti dinuhos. dya gri bhnidinu hos mero aghiltir duiṭva roti bnaidinuho. tyspchi m tinkai hatbat khanchu.” daudle tamarko ghrma duthru pthae. duthrule tamarlai bhne, “timra dai amnonka ghr ger khana bnaidinu are.” yskarn tamar amnonko ghr gin. amnon ochyanma ldirheka thie. tamarle mucheko amta hatma lier thicdai roti pkaidiin. amnonle herda herdai tinile roti bnain. tyspchi tavabat roti nikaler amnonlai bhag lgaidin. tr amnonle kham manenn. amnonle aphna nokrhru-lai bahir janu bhne, ysaille sbai bahir ge. tb amnonle tamarlai bhnnch, “sutne kothama khana lyaer mlai apnai hatle khuvaideu.” tysi tamarle aphule bnaeko roti lier daiko sutnekothama gin. unle amnonlai khuvaun matr thaleki thiin, tr amnonle unko hat smate. tinle unlai bhne, “bhini, au msg sut.” tamarle amnonlai bhinn, “hoin, daju! mlai jbrjsti ngrnuhos. ysto lajmrdo kam ngrnuhos. ysto bhyank kary israelma khile hunaiskdain. ysto lajmrdo avsthabat m khile pni mukti paune chain. manishrule socnechn tpaim euta sadharn dust jstaim bnnu bhyo. dya gri rajasng bhnnuhos. uhamle hami duvailai vivah grn dinuhunch.” tr amnon tamarka kura sunn ptkkai raji bhenn. tini tamarbhnda bliya thie. usle saririk smbndh rakhn jbrjsti gre. tyspchi amnonle tamarlai ghrna grn thale. phile jti maya grthe tyobhnda jyada ghrna grnthale. amnonle tamarlai bhne, “utheryambat gihal.” tamarle amnonlai bhinn, “hoin! ysi mlai nnikal. timile mlai kehi ksn aghi ge gryau tyobhnda khrab bher janech.” tr amnonle tamarka kura ptkkai sunenn. amnonle aphna nokrhru bolae r bhne, “ahile nai ys ketilai kothabat nikal! tyspchi dailo bnd gr.” amnonka nokrle tamarlai nikaler dailo bnd grdie. tamarle knyketihrule rajdvarma lgaune luga jsto lamo bahula bheko rngi-birngi luga lgaeki thiin. tamarle lgaeka vibhinn rmngo luga cyater taukobhri khrani dlin. ani taukoma hat rakher run thalin. tb, tamarka daju absalomle tinlai bhne, “ke tero thulo daju amnon tmsit thie? usle tmlaim cot purayayo? ab, sant ho bhini. amnon terai dajyu ho. ab yi kura tero hrdyama nli.” tyspchi tamar cot lugin. tini apmanit stri bhi absalomko ghrma bsin. raja daudle tyo kura suner sahrāi risae tr daudle tinko phila jmmeka atipriy choro amnonlai bhdkaumn cahenn yskarn kehi grenn. absalomle amnonlai ghrna grnthale. amnonka bare ramro nramro kunai kurai grenn absalomle. aphni bhinilai amnonle vyvkar greko hunale

ghrna gre. dui vrs pchi kehi manishru balhasorma absalomka bhedaka un katn ae. ys smy absalomle rajaka sbai chorahrulai nimtyae. absalomle rajalai bhne, “maile bhedako un katn kehi manishru bolaeko chu. dya gri raja ani uska adhikarihru pni aidinu hos.” rajale absalomlai bhne, “hoin, chora. hami sbai jamdainaum. ysle timilai dherai boj hunch.” absalomle anek binti gre. daud njane nai bhe, tr usle asirvad die. absalomle bhne, “tpaim janu humdain bhne mera bhāi amnonlai msg jandinuhos.” raja daudle bhne, “kin u timisng jane?” absalomle daudlai dherai binti cdhaepchi antyma daudle amnon r aru chorahrulai jan dine bhe. tb absalomle aphna sevkrulai ades die, “amnonlai hosiyar sath khyal rakhnu. jb u mater behos hunch m ades dinchu. timihrule avsayi amnonlai maridinu. dnd paune dr nlinu. maile ades diekole timilai kunai sjayy hunchain. ab bliya r shasi bn.” absalomka jvan sipahihrule adesko paln gre. amnonlai mare. daudka aru chorahru a-aphna khccrma cdher bhage. rajkumarhru sharma ajh aipugeka thienn. tr raja daudle ghtnako khbr paihale. tr usle suneko khbr thiyō, “absalomle rajaka sbai chorahruko hya gridie. kunai pni chorahru jivit chainn.” raja daudle lgaeko luga sbai cyater bhumima pcharie. rajaka sbai adhikarihrule pni a-aphna lgaeka luga cyate. tr daudka dajyu simika chora yonadable bhne, “rajaka sbai chora mariieka chn bhner nsocau. khali amnon mariieko ho. absalomle jun din amnonle aphni bhiniko vyvkar greko thiyō tysi din dekhī yojna bnaeko ho. mera malik raja, tpaim yo nsocnuhos sbai chora marie. khali amnon mryo.” absalom bhage. shro prkhalmathi euta rksk ubhirheka thie. tinle dherai manishru padhko arko bhagvat aumdaī greka deke, ysaille yonadable raja daudlai bhne, “hernuhos, maile bhneko ksto lagyo. rajaka chorahru aumdaī chn.” yonadable bhnda bhndai rajkumarhru aipuge. unihru jod-todle run lage. daud r any adhikarihru pni run thale. tinihru sahrāi roe. daud prtyek din aphna chora amnonka lagi runthe. absalom bhager ammihudka chora tlmakham ge. tlmāi gesurka raja thie. bhager gepchi absalom tin rbssmm gsurma bse. 39 raja daudko amnonko mrtyu mathi sok ghtyau, tr usle absalomai ekdmai hrae ani uslai atinai hern cahnthie. 39

14

sruyahka chora yoable raja absalomka barema sahrāi cintit chn bhne thaha pae. ysaille yoable tukomabat euti jnani mhlalai lin bhner duthru pthae. yoable tys jnani mhlalai bhne, “dya gri sahrāi sokit avsthakobhna gr. phirn pni tystai lga. citikk prne kam chain. dherai didekhi apht mrer roirheki stri jhai abhiny gr. rajako aghi ger m je-je bhnnchu tyhi kura gr.” tyspchi yoable tys mhlalai kura sikae. tukobat aeki tys mhlale jhuker bhumitir anuhar pardai rajalai bhinn, “mharaj, mlai dya grnuhos.” raja daudle tysi bhne, “timro ke asuvidha ch?” mhlale bhinn, “m vidhuva hum. mera logne mre. mero duijna chorahru thie. duvajina ek-dosroma bahir maidanna ldam lde. tyahm chutyaune kōhi thienn. euta chorale arkolai maryo. ahile sbai privarka sdsyru mero viruddhma chn. tinihru bhnnch, “tys hyara

choralai hamro aghi lyau, hami. pni tyslai marchau. kinbhne tysle aphna bhai mario? mero chora ghrko btti ho. ydi tinihrule tyslai maridie bhne tyo antim btti pni nibhnech. babuko smpttko hkdar tyhi eutai t bamcirheko ch. ydi tyo mariyo bhne mero ptiko naum ys prthvivat naum nis nai metine ch." tb rajale tys strilai bhne, "timi ghr jau. timro pksma ades dinechu." tkomaki tys mhlale rajalai bh-nin, "he malik raja thikai ch dos mlai nai avos. tr tpaim r tpaimko rajy bhne nirdos ch." rajale bhne, "ydi ksaila timilai kehi nramro bhndaich bhne tys-lai mero aghi hajir grau. tispchi tysle timilai tysri staune chain." tys strile bhni, "dya gri tpaimle aphna prmprbhu tpaimko prmesvrko naum lier spth dinos tpaimle tinilai roki dinhunech. tinihrule uskai bhaiko mrtyuko bdlama mero choralai marn cahncn. dya grer mlai visvas dilaunuho ki mero choralai tinihrubata bcaunu hunech."daule bhne, "m timilai prmprbhuko jiumdo namma bhnihrechu ksaila pni timro choralai cot puryaun chain. timro choroko sirbat euta kes pni bhuima khsne chain." tys mhlale bh-nin, "malik raja, mlai kehi kura bhnn dinuho."rajale bhne, "bhn." tb strile bhnin, "prmesvrka manishruka viruddhma tpaimle yo yojna kin bnaunu bhyo? jyu, jb tpaim nai yso bhndai hunuhunch bhne tpaimnai dosi dekhiiinu bhyo. kinbhne tpaimko choro jsalai ghr chodn vadhy graieko thiyo, uslai phrker aun bhnieto chain. ek din hami sbai mrne nai haum hami bhmuima pokhieko pani jstai chau jsalai ksaila pni jmma grn skdain. prmesvrle ksma dinuhunch. bhager jane manishruko nimti prmesvrko yojna ch. uhamle tinihrule phrker aumne bhne icch grnu hunch. mero malik raja, m yti bhnn aeki hum. jsto manishrule mlai dhmkya. m aphaimle socem, 'm rajalai bhnnechu. hunsckh rajale mero shayta grlan. mlai suner rajale mero choralai bcaunu hunech. prmesvrle prdan grnubheko kurahubat tyo manisla hamilai bncit graune pryas grirehokch.' m niscit thie ki mero rajako vcne mlai shyog hunech. karn tpaim t prmesvrko dut jstai hunuhunch. tpaimlai ramro r nramro ke ho thahai ch. prmprbhu tpaimka prmesvr tpaimko sathma rhun." rajale tys strilai jvaphma bhne, "m timilai euta prsn grchu, mero prsnko uttr deu." tys strile bhni, "mero prmprbhu raja tpaim tpaimko prsn sodhnu hos." rajale bhne, "yoable yi sb bhnnu bhneka thie timilai?" tys mhlale bhnin, "mera malik raja, tpaimko spth khadai bhncu, tpaimle thik bhnnubhyo. tpaimka adhihari yoable mlai sb sikaeka hun. yoable tyso grnuko karn ghtnalai arko prkarle tpaim-lai bujhni lgaunu ho. mero malik tpaim prmesvrka dut jhai jnani hunuhunch. prthvima ke humdaich tpaim-lai sbai thaha hunch." rajale yoablai bhne, "maile aghinai nirny gri skeko chu. ab jau ani absalomlai lier au." yoable bhumitir anuhar jhukae r tinle raja daudprti abhar vykt grdai bhne, "aj tpaim m prt khusi hunuhunch maile bujhem tpaimle mero kura sun-nubhyo." tb yoab gesur ger absalomlai yruslem lier ae. r raja daudle bhne, "absalom usko apnai ghr jan-skch. u mlai bhetun navos." ysaile absalom apnai ghr ge. absalom rajalai bhetun jan sken. manishrule absalomko sundrtako sahra prsma grthe. israelma absalom jti sundr aru koi thien. tauko dekhni paitala smmai ktai khot lgaune thaum thien. prtyek vrsko

antma absalomle taukoko kpal katuthe r taulnthe. kpalko ojn jhndai 200 sekel hunthyo. absalomka tin-jna chorahrur r euti chori thie. choriko naum tamar thiyo. tamar sahra sundr thii. absalom pura dui vrs yruslemma rajasmg bhet ngri bse. absalomle yoabkham dut pthae. duthrule yoablai bhne absalom-lai rajasmg bhet grai deu. tr yoab absalom kham aenn. dosro coti pni absalomle khbr pthae. tr yoab aun manenn. tispchi absalomle nokhrulai ahrae, "her, mero khetkai cheuma yoabko jaumko bali pakirheko ch. ger tysma ago lgadeu."ysri absalomka nokhrur ger ago lgaide. yoab absalomka ghr ae. yoable absalomlai bhne, "timra nokhrule mero khetima kin ago lgae?" absalomle yoablai bhne, "maile timikham khbr pthaem maile tinilai yham aunu bhne. m timilai rajakham pthaun cahanthe. m timidvara rajalai sodhn cahanthe mlai gesurbat yham lyau. yo mlai asl hune thiyo ydi m tyhi bheko bhe, mlai rajasit bhetun deu ydi maile pap greko bhe usle mlai marun." tb yoab rajakham aer absalomka sbai kura btaumchn. rajale absalomlai bolaumchn. tispchi absalom rajalai bhetun aumchn. rajaka aghi absalom jhuker ubhinchn. ani rajale absalomlai mvaim khanchn.

15

tispchi absalomle euta rth r ghodahrur rakhchn. jb rthma svar grthe tys bela jna manishru aphu aghi himdaumthe. bihanai utther absalom phatkma ubhinthe. absalomle rajakham nyayko nimti smsya lier jane kohi manisko nidho linthe. tb absalomle ukt vyktilai sodhthe, "kun shrko vasinda hunuhunch tpaim?" tys vyktile jvaph dinthe, "m phlna-phlna israelko privar smuhbat aeko hum." tb absalomle bhne, "grthe tpaim aphno mamla jitne yogy hunuhunch, tr raja daudle tpaimhruko kurai sundainn." absalomle yo pni bhnthe, "aho, ksaila mlai ys desko nyaydhis niyukti gridieko bhe m prtyeklai samco nyay dinskthem." ani ydi kohi pni ekjna manis absalomko aghi aer jhuker abhivadn gre bhne, absalomle aghi bdher sathi jsto vyvhar grer hat milaune grthe. absalomle ti kurahrur pryog grthe ani prtyeklai mvaim khanthe jo raja kham nyayko nimti aumd thie. ysri absalomle israelka prtyeklai murkh bnae. car vrsphi, absalomle raja daudlai bhne, "dya gri mlai maile hebronko prmprbhulai greko prtijna pura grn jan dinuho. maile tyo prtijna m gesurnma bseko smyna greko thiem. mero prtijna thiyo, 'ydi prmprbhule mlai yruslem phirta graunu bhyo bhne m prmprbhuko seva grnechu." raja daudle bhne, "santisit jau." absalom hebron ge tr absalomle israelka sbai privar smuhma guptcr pthae. ti guptcrhule manishrulai bhne, "jb timuhrule turhi bjeko sunchau, bhnnu, 'absalom hebronma raja bhneka chn." absalomle 200 manishrulai tinko sath lanlai amntrit gre. ti manishrule yruslem chode ani tinisitai hebron ge. tr tinko yojna bare unihuru anbhijn thie. ahitopel daudka ekjna sllahkar thie. ahitopel giloh shrka basinda thie. jb absalomle blidan cdhaun puge tb giloh shrbat ahitopellai pni bolae. absalomko yojna thiksmg kary-nvit humdai thiyo ani dherai bhnda dherai manishru tinko pksma lagnthale. daudlai khbr din bhner ekjna manis daudkham ae. ti manishle bhne, "israelka man-

ishrule absalomko netrtvlay pchyaun thaleka chn." tb daudle aphusmg yruslemma chadieka adhikarihrulalai bhne, "hami camdai jaum. ydi bhagenaum bhne absalomle hamilai chodne chain. chito gri yhambat bhagaum hoin bhne absalom aipugch. hamilai khittm grnech. ani tysle yruslemka sbai manishrulai marnech." rajaka adhikarihrule bhne, "tpaimle je bhnnuhunch hami tysai grnechaum." raja daud usko mhlma bsne jti sbailai lier mhlbat niklnchn. tr rajale uska ds jna up-ptnihrulalai mhlka hercach grn rakhe raja apghna manishruka sathma himde. antim mhlma puger tini rokie. tyham dekhi sbai adhikarihrulajako aghi lage. aghadi 600 gittihru rajasit ae. gatma uni besko smy dekhi tyham tinihru unismg thie ani kretihru r pletihru rajako aghadi ge. rajale gittibat aeka httailai bhne, "timihru kin hamismg himdaichaau." phrker nyam raja (absalom) smg bs. timihru videsi hau. yo timihruko matrbbhumi hoin. ksnik smy aghi timihru m smg samel hun aeka hau. ab timihru msmg ek thaumdekhi arko thaum grdai ghumirhnu prch. apghna dajyu-bhaihru lier phrk. dya r visvas timihrulalai dekhau." tr httaile rajalai bhne, "jbsmm tpaim prmprbhu bacnuhunch m tpaimkai sathma rhne chu. ydi m mrnu preta pni tpaimsitai mrnechu." daudle httailai bhne, "au, hami kidron bemsi traum." tyskarn sbai ittai r tinka manishru ani tinihruka privarhrule kidron bemsi tre. sbai manishru ciccai rhka thie. raja daud r tinka manishru mrubhumi aghi bdhdai jb kidron bemsi tre tinihru roe. sadok r tinismg bhaka levinihrule prmesvrko krarko snduk bokeka thie. tinihrule prmesvrko pvitr snduklai rakhe. ani ebiyatarle manishrule daudsit yruslem nchadunjelsmm prarthna gre. raja daudle sadoklai bhne, "prmesvrko pvitr snduklai yruslemma nai chod. ydi prmprbhu msit khusi hunuhunch bhne mlai yruslem r uhamko mndirlai herne mauka dinuhunch. tr ydi prmprbhu msit khusi hunuhunch bhne uhamle mlai je pni grnsknu hunch." rajale pujahari sadoklai bhne, "timi ekjna drsta (agmvktako arko nam) pni hau. santsit shr phrk. sathma timro chora ahimas r ebiyatarla chora jonathn pni laijau. timibat sunnlai m tyham prkhirhnechu jham mrubhumi pari manishru ndi trchn." ysaile sadok r ebiyatarle pvitr snduklai yruslemma phirta lge r tyhim bse. daud jaitun damda ukle. tini roe. tauko dhaker khali khuddai himde. daudka sathma bheka any manishrule pni tauko dhake. tinihru pni rumdai daudsmg ge. ekjna manisile daudlai bhne, "ahitopel tyo euta vykti ho jsle absalomsmg sdyntirma bhag liyo." tb daudle prarthnama bhne, "prmprbhu, m bhndaichu ahitopelko sllah anurupko kary viphl hos." daud phadko cucuroma ukle. jham daudle khilekahim prmesvrlai aradhna arcna grthe. tyhi smy ereki husai phateko kot ani taukobhri dhulo haler tinka aghi ae. daudle husailai bhne, "ydi timi msit gyau bhne arko hercach grne vykti hunechau. tr ydi timi yruslem phrkiyau bhne timile ahitopelko sllahlai viphl parn skchau. absalomlai bhnnu, 'raja m tpaimko sevk hum. maile tpaimko pitalai seva gre. ab m tpaimko seva grnechu.' pujahari sadok r ebiyatar pni timi sitai hunechn. rajdrvarma suneka kura sbai tinihrulalai btaune chau. sadokka chora ahimas r ebiyatarla chora jonathn tinihru sitai hunechn. timi je-je sunchau tinihrudvara timile mlai

bujhndeu." tb daudka sathi husai shr ge. ani absalom yruslem puge.

16

daud jaitun damdako tapuma alik pr matr pugeka thie, mpibosetko nokr sibale daudlai bhete. sibasmg jin lgam kssieka duivta gdha thie. gdhama 200 roti, 100 jhuppa kismis, 100 grismphl r dakhrs ladietko euta msk thiyo. raja daudle sibalai sodhe, "yi cij kin lyayau?" sibale jvaph die, "gdhahru rajako privarlai cdhno nimiti lyaeiko ho. roti r grismphlhu adhikarihrulalai khana bhner ani mrubhumima himdda jo kmjori bher himdn skdaiinn tinihruka nimiti dakhrs lyaeiko." rajale sodhe, "mpiboset khai kham chn?" sibale jvaph die, "mpiboset yruslemma nai bse. tinle soce, 'ab israelihrule mera pitaka rajy mlai dinchn.'" tr rajale sibalai bhne, "yhi karnle mepibosethka jay jetha ab m timilai dinchu." sibale bhne, "m tpaimsmg ntmstk chu. mlai visvas ch m tpaimlai sdhaim rijhaunskchu." daud bhurimma ae. bhurimbat saulka privarka ekjna manis niskie. tysko naum simi thiyo, jo geraka chora thie. simile daudlai dherai srpadai ae. lgatar nramro namle srpadai thie. simile daud r tinka adhikarihrulalai dhungale hann suru gre. tr manishru r sipahihrule daudlai ghene. simile daudlai srpad die. unle bhne, "e htyara, bhag yhambat chito bhag. prmprbhule tlaim sjay daidachn. kin thaha ch? karn taile saulka privarlai maris. taimle saulko rajsimhasn coris. tr ahile thik ysto gti humdaich tero. prmprbhule tero rajy tero chora absalomlai dinubhyo. kin thaha ch? karn tm htyara hos." sruiyaha chora abisaile rajalai bhne, "he mero malik raja yo mreko kukurle kin tpaimlai srpadaich? dya gri mlai usko tauko chinaun dinuhos." tr rajale jvaph die, "sruiyaha chorahru kin tinihru mero mamlahruma hat halchau? samcco ho, simile mlai srpadai ch. tr sayd prmprbhule mlai srpadu uslai bhnnu bheko hola." kslle prmprbhulalai uhamle grnu bheko visyama prsn grn skch r?" daudle abisai r sara nokrhulalai bhne, "her, mero apghnai chora (absalom) le mlai marn khojdaich. yo manis (simi) binyamin kul smuhle mlai marne adhikar jyada prapt grch. uslai ekalai rhn deu. mlai mnpri bhnn deu. prmprbhule nai tyso grnu bhnnu bheko ho. yo hunschk, prmprbhule maile simidvara gali khaeko dekher m prt dya grdai ramro grnuhunch." yskarn daud r tinka manishru apghno bato lage. tr simile daudlai pchayae. phadko batoko arkotir bher simi himdn thalyo. yatrabhri daudalai gali grdai simi hidyo. simile daudlai dhunga r dhulole pni hanyo. raja daud r tinka anuyayihru yrdn ndi puge. raja r anuyayihru thkit thie. tyham tinihrule aram gre r apghalai thkavt mukt pare. absalom, ahitopele r any manishru jo israelvasi thie yruslem ae. daudka ereki husai namk sathi absalomlai bhetun ae. usle absalomlai bhne, "rajako cirayu hos. rajako cirayu hos." absalomle sodhe, "timi timra mitr daudko visvaspatr kin bnenau? yruslem choder kin daudsmg genau?" husaile bhne, "m prmprbhule channu bheko maniska adhinma bschu. yi manishru ani israelka manishrule tpaimlai chane. m tpaimsmgai bschu. phile maile tpaimka pitako seva grem. ab m tpaimko seva grnechu tpaim daudka chora hunhunch." absa-

lomle ahitopellai bhchn, “krpya ab hamile ke grnu prch bhn.” ahitopelele absalomlai bhne, “timra pitajile uhamka kehi ptnihrulai aphno ghr rekhdekh grn chodnu bheko ch. jau r tinihrusit saririk sambndh rakh. tyspch prtyek israelilai yo thaha hunech ki timilai timra pitale ghrna grchn bhner. ani ti sbai manishrule timilai shyog puryaun utsahit hunechn.” tb absalomko nimti tinihrule mhlko chanama euta pal hale. ani absalomle aphna pitaka rkhaui ptnihrusit saririk sambndh rakhe. sbai israelihrule yo dekke. tys smy ahitopelko sllah daud r absalom duvaika nimti sahrai mhtvpurn thiyo. tinihrule soce ki yo tyti mhtvpurnko ho jti prmesvrko vcn euta manisisko nimti hunch.

17

ahitopelle absalomlai bhne, “dya gri mlai 12,000 manis chann dinuhos. m aj rati nai daudko khedo grchu. jb u thaker kmjor bheko hunch m uslai pkrnechu. m tyslai dhmkamchu. tb uska manishru sbai bhagnechn. tr m khali daudlai matr marnechu. tyspch uska senalai tpaimko anugami bnaidinchu. ydi daud mre bhne sbai manishru santisit tpaimko pchi aunechn.” yo yojna absalom r israelka aguvaharulai ramro lagyo. tr absalomle bhne, “ahile ereki husailai bolau. m uslai pni sodhchu, usle ke bhnc sunaum.” husai absalom bhekhamae. absalomle husailai bhne, “yo ahitopelko yojna ho. ke yo yojnalai hami karyama lyaun skchaum? athva skdinaum dya grer tpaimko vicar bhnnuhos.” husaile bhne, “ys smy ahitopelko sllah thik chain.” “tpaimlai thahai ch tpaimka pita r uhamsmg bheka manishru dherai blyachn. tinihru bccahru khosieka bhalu jstai hisrk chn tpaimka pita nipun yoddha hunuhunch. uham ratbhri sainikhru sit rhnu hunn. jhamsmm uham t kunai gupha athva aru kunai thaumma lukisknu bhyo. ydi tpaimka pitajile tpaimka manishru mathi dhava bolnubhyo bhne manishrule yo khbr sunnechn. ani tinihrule socne chn, ‘absalomka anuyayihru hardaichn.’ tb simh jstai shasi manishru pni draune chn. kinbhne? israelka sbai manishrulai thahai ch ki tpaimka pita blyai ldaku hun, ani unka manishru dherai sahsi chn. “m yo sujhav dinchuh dandekhi bersebasmka sbai israelihrulai bhela graunu hos. manishru smudrka kinarka baluva jstai hunechn. tyspch tpaim apchai yuddhbhumima januhos. hamile daudlai lukekai thaumma smaune chaum. daudlai dherai sipahihruko sathma jailagnu prch. hamro smkhyha bhumima khseko sitka thopahru jsto hunuprch. hamile daudlai uska manishrusmgai marnu prch. ksailai jiumdo chadne hoin. tr ydi daud kunai shрма bhagyo bhne, sbai israelihrule dori lyaune chn ani hami shrko prkhalai bemsiko tl tanne chau euta sano dhunga smm pni chodine chain.” absalom ani israelihrule bhne, “ereki husaiko sllah ahitopelko bhnda ramro ch.” tinihrule kin yso bhnyo bhne yo prmprbhu kai yojna ho. prmprbhule ahitopelko ramro sllahlai nst paridinu bhyo. ksri prmprbhule absalomlai sjay dinubhyo. husaile ti kurahru pujahari sadok r ebiyataralai bhne. husaile ahitopelko absalom r israelka adhikarilai dieko sllahbare bhne. husaile aphule dieko sllahko pni ullekh gre. husaile bhne, “daud-

lai chito khbr pthau. tinlai manishrule jham mrubhumi par grchn tyham nbsnu bhnnu. camdai yrdn ndi par grnu bhnnu. ydi ndi par gre bhne raja r tinka manishru smatine chainn.” pujaharika chora jonathn ani ahimas en-rogelma prkhielka thie. shrbhitr aphu ndekhun bhner tinihru cahanthe, ysaile euti nokrni tinihrulkham ain r tinle khbr diin. tb jonathn r ahimas daudlai khbr bhnn hide. tr euta ketole jonathn r ahimaslai dekke. tyo keto absalomlai bhnn daudyo. jonathn r ahimas camdo-camdo bhage. tinihru bhumirka ekjnako ghrma aipuge. jsko amgnma euta kuva thiyo. jonathn r ahimas kuvabhitr ge. tys manisiki ptnile cyadrle kuva dhakidiin. tb tinle tyo cyadrilai annle dhakin. kuva annko ras jsto dekhiiyo. yskarn ksaila pni jonathn r ahimas tyham lukeka chn bhner socnai skenn. absalomko nokr tys mhlako ghrma aer sodhe, “ahimas r jonathn kham chn?” tys mhlale absalomko nokrlai bhnn, “tinihrule t khola triske hola.” absalomko nokr jonathn r ahimasko khojima aghi bdhyo. tr tinihrulai bhettun skenn ysrt absalomko nokr yruslem phrkio. absalomko nokr hidepchi jonathn r ahimas kuvabat niskie. tinihru daudlai khbr bhnn ge. tinihrule daudlai bhne, “chito, ndi par grihalnu hos. ahitopelle tpaimko viruddhma ysto yojna bnaeko ch.” tb daud r uska sbai manishrule yrdn ndi tre sury udy hun aghi, daudka manishru prtyekle yrdn ndi par gre. ahitopelle bujhe ki kunai israelile pni unko sllah manenn. ahitopel aphno gdhama cdher aphno shrko ghr ge. privarka lagi kehi yojna bnaer aphu paso lager mre. tinko mryupchi manishrule unaika pitako cihanko cheuma gade. daud mhnaim puge. absalom r unka sathma rheka israelihru yrdn ndi par grer ge. absalomle amasalai senaka nyam kptan bnae. amasale yoabko thaum lie. amasa ismaeli yitrka chora thie. amasaki ama abigel sruiyahi bhini nahaski chori thiin. sruiya yoabki ama thiin. absalom r israelihrule giladma chauni bsae. daud mhnaim puge. sobi, makir r rbjilaihru tys thaumma thie. (sobi rbbako ammoni nahaska chora thie. makircahi lodbarko amiella chora thie. rbjilai giladka roglimbati thie.) ti tinai jna manishrule bhne, “ys mrubhumidvara jane manishru sahrai thkit r bhok pyasi chn.” ysaile tinihrule daud r unka manishruka nimti dherai thok lya. tinihrule odhne-ochyan, r bnyhamda-kumdako bndbst milaidie. tinihrule ghum, jaum, amta, usineko phl, simi, sukeko vijn, mh, nauni, bheda ani gaiko dudhbat bneco cij lyaie die. 29

18

daudle aphna manishru gne. tinle ti manishrulai netrtv grn 1,000 r 100 ko mathi kptanhru chane. daudle manishrulai tin bhagma chutyae. ani daudle manishru pthae. yoabko ek tihai sainikhurulai netrtv gre. arko tin bhagko ek tihai sainikhru yoabka sano bhai abisaiko adhikarma thie ani tin bhagko antim tihai ittaibatka gittiko adhikarma thie. raja daudle manishrulai bhne, “m pni timihrusit janechu.” tr manishrule bhne, “hoin! tyaim hamisit njanuhos. karn ke ho bhne, ydi hami yuddhbhumibart vimukh bhyau bhne absalomka manishrulai prbhav prdain. ydi hami adha nai mryau bhne pni tytti phrk prdain.

tr tpaim 10,000 ko smkhyaka hamibhnda mhtvpurn hunuhunch. tpaim yhi shрма bsnu bhe asl hunch. ydi hamilai drkar pryو bhne shyog puryaunuhos." rajale manishrulai bhne, "tinihrulai je ramro lagch m tyhi grchu."tb raja dvarma khda bhe. phauj aghi bdyo. sy r hjarko smuhma tinihru hide. yoab, abisai r it-tailai daudle ades die. usle bhne, "mero khatir jvan absalom prti dyaalو bnnu."rajale kptanhrulai ke bhne sainikhrule sbai sune. daudka sainikhrule absalomka israelihrulai akrnm gre. tinihrule epraimko jnglb-hitr ldam gre. daudka senahrule israelihrulai prast gre. tys din 20,000 manishru marie. desbhi yuddh phailiyo. trvarle bhnda jyada manis jnglma mre. absalomle daudka adhikarihrulai bhete. absalom euta khccrma cdher tadh bhagne cesta gre. khccr bjratkho rukhko hamgahru muni bhagyو. tyo hango moto thiyo, absalomko tauko hamgama aljhiyo. khccr lgatar daudirhyo ani u jmin mathi hamgama jhundie. ekjna manisلe yo ghtna dekhe. usle yoablai bhne, "maile bajko rukhma absalom jhundirheko dekhe." yoable tys manislai bhne, "taimle marer tyslai rukhbat buhimma kin jharins?" m tmlai euta peti r camdiko ds tukra dine thiem!" tys manisلe yoablai bhne, "ydi mlai 1,000 camdiko tukra dieko bheta pni m rajako choralai kehi grne thiin. karn rajale tpaim abisai r it-tailai bheko ades hamile sunyau. rajale bhneka thie, 'naujvan absalomlai cot npuryaunu.' ydi maile uslai mareko bhe rajale ptto lgaunu hune thiyo. ani tpaim, yoable, mero rksagrn hune thien." yoable bhne, "m yham tmsmg smy brbad grdin."absalom ajhai jivitai bajko rukhma jhundirheko thie. yoable tintva bhala nikaler absalomlai hane. bhala ger absalomko mutumai ropiyo. yoabka dsjna jvan sipahi thie jo yoabka amgrksk hun. ti dsjna manis absalomko vipri bhela bher uslai mare. absalomka senahrulai nkhednu bhnnaka khatir yoable turhi phuke. yoabka manishrule absalomko las jnglko thulo duloma phyamkidie. tinihrule las haler ukt dulolai dhungale puridie.absalomka jti pni israeli anuyayihru thie bhager ghr ge. jb absalom jivit thie tinle rajako bemsima euta stmbh khda greka thie. absalomle bhneka thie, "mero naum jivit rakhne kunai chora chain."ysaile tinle tys stmbhko naum apni namma rakhe. aj pni ukt stmbhlai, "absalom smrti-cinh" bh-ninch. sadokka chora ahimasle yoablai bhne, "raja daudlai khbr din mlai niyukt grnu hos. m uham-lai prmprbhule uhamko strulai nst gridinu bhyo bhner scna dinchu." yoable ahimaslai jvaph die, "hoin, aj jo khbr lier daud kham jane timi ek chainau. timile yo khbr raja bhe kham aru kunai dinma lier jau. kin? kinbhne rajaka chora marieka chn." tb yoable kusbat aeka manislai bhne, "jau ani timile je jti dekhaka chau rajalai scna gr."kusile yoablai sir jhuaker tb daudlai khbr din dgure. tr sadokka chora ahimasle yoablai binti gre, "jsri hunch, dyagri tys kuisit smacar puryaun mlai pni pthaunuhos."yoable bhne, "yo khbr tm kin lanchs? yo smacarlu dida taimle kunai purskar paune chains." ahimasle jvaph die, "jsri bheta pni m daudkham janchu."yoable bhne, "thik ch, ydi tm daud kham janchs bhne ja."tb ahimas yrdn bemi bher kusilai nagher ge. daud shrka dui dvarko bicma bsirheka thie. phradar prkhalhruko dvarko chpprmathi cdhe. phradarle euta manis

eklai kuddai airheko dekhe. phradarle cicyaer raja daudlai bhne.raja daudle bhne, "ydi manis ekhai ch bhne tysle khbr lyaumdaich."shrko njikai tyo manis aipugyo. phradarle arko manis pni kuddai greko dekhe. tyo phradarle dhokelai bhne her tyo manis pni ekhai kudher airhech.rajale bhne, "usle pni smacar lyairhekoch." tys phradarle bhne, "mlai lag-daich tyo phila kuddai aune cahim sadokka chora ahimas hunuprch."rajale bhne, "ahimas ramro manis ho. usle ramro khbr lyaumdaich." ahimasle rajalai bhne, "sbai ramrai ch." rajaka aghi sir jhuaker ahimasle bhne, "prmprbhu rajaka prmesvrko mhima gaau! prmprbhule tpaimko virodhilai hraunubhyo, mero malik raja." rajale bhne, "naujvan absalom thikai ch t?" ahimasle jvaph die, "jb mlai yoable pthae, maile thulo utsah dekhem. tr ke bhyo mlai thaha chain." tb rajale bhne, "yham ubh r prkh." ahimas tyham ubhie r prkhie. kusi ae. unle bhne, "mera malik rajalai khbr ch. aj prmprbhule tpaimka virodhihrulai dnd dinubhyo." rajale kusilai sodhe, "ke absalom thik ch t?"kusile jvaph die, "m visvas grchu jo tpaimka birudhma thie ti sbailе tyo jvan keto (absalom)le paeko jstai sjay paune chn." tb rajale absalom mre bhner thaha pae. raja sahrai dukkhi bhe. u dvarbat kothama ger roe. kothama jamda rumdai ge. tinle bhndaithie, "he mero chora absalom, timro sttama m mrnu asl thiyo. he absalom, mero chora, chora!"

19

manishrule yoablai khbr sunaumchn. tinihrule yoablai bhnnch, "hernuhos, raja absalomko lagi dukkhi bher roirhekachn." daudka senale tys din yuddh jite. trai pni manishrulai ukt din ptkkai cain bhen. karn manishrule sune, "raja aphna chorako nimti sahrai dukkhi chn." manishru cupcar shрма bhitrie. prajit bher bhager aeka manishru jstai bhe. rajale anuhar dhakeka thie. he mero chora "absalom, mero chora bhndai raja jodjodle roirheka thie." yoab rajaka ghurma ae. yoable rajalai bhne, "tpaimle aphna sbai adhikarihruko bejjt grdaihunuhunch. hernuhos, ti adhikarihrule aj tpaimko pran bcae. ani tinihrule tpaimka chora chori, ptnihru r nokrnihrulai pni bcae. jsle tpaimlai ghurna gryo usilai maya grnuhunch. aj tpaimle tpaimka adhikarihru r aphna manishrulai kehi jsto nthaneko prman bhyo. mlai ysto lagdaich ydi absalom cahim bamcer hami sbai marieko bhe tpaim khusi hunuhunthyo. ab uther tpaimka adhikarihrulai utsakha kehi sbd bhnnuhos. m prmprbhuko spth khaer bhnnchu ydi tpaim jhttai bahir nisknu bhen bhne rat hun aghi ksailе pni tpaim-lai shyog grne chain. tpaimko balyak dekhiko vpt-tihurma sbbhnda nramro vptti yo hunech." tyspch raja shrko phatkma ge. tytti nai bela raja phatkma svai bhe bhner hlla caraitri phailiyo. ysaile sbai manishru rajalai hern ae.absalomka anuyayi bheka sbai israelihru bhager ghr ge. israelaka sbai kul r privar smuhka manishrule trkbitrk gre. tinihrule bhne, "raja daudle hamilai plisti r any struhrubat bcae. daud absalomko aghibat bhage. ysaile hamile absalomko sasn chanyau. tr ahile absalom mre. u yuddhma marie. ysrt h hamile daudlai pheri raja bnaunu prch." raja daudle pujaharihru sadok r ebiyatarkham khbr

pthae. daudle, “yhudaka adhikarihulalai bhne. ‘kin timihuru daudalai rajsimsasna pheri bsau kin antim privar smuh bhyauf? her, israelihrule rajalai phrkaer lyaune barema bhne, ani rajako derama puge. timihuru mero eutai privar smuhka bhaihuru hau. timihuru mero aphnai privar chau. tb kin timihuru rajalai phrkaer lyaune antim privar bhyo.’ ani amasalai bhn, ‘timi mero kul smuhka hau. ydi maile timilai yoabko sthanma senako kptan bnain bhne prmesvrle mlai dnd diun.” daudle yhudavasihruko hrdyama sneh pae ysaille tinihrule eutai manisko rupma mt prkt gre. yhudaka manishrule rajalai khbr pthae. tinihrule bhne, “tpaim r tpaimka adhikarihuru aunuhos.” tb raja daud yrdn ndi ae. yhudaka manishuru gilgalma rajalai bhetun ae r uhamlai yrdn ndi pari lge. geraka chora simi binyamin privar smuhka thie. tini bburimma bs-the. similai raja daud bhetun htar lagyo. simi yhudaka manishurmg ae. jhndai 1,000 manishuru binyamin kul smuhka simisit ae. siba saulka nokr pni ae. sibale 15 chorahuru r 20 nokrhuru pni sathma lya. yi sbai manishuru yrdn ndi pugi raja daudlai hern htarietka thie. ti manishuru yrdn ndi trer rajaka privar yhudama phirta graun ge. manishrule rajale je cahnthie tyhi gre. jb raja ndi trdaithie, geraka chora simi tinlai bhetun ae. rajako aghi bhumitir jhuker simile bhne, “mera malik, maile je grem tyslai bhul nbujhidinhos. mera malik raja, jb tpaim yruslem choder janubhyo maile greka kukrmhuru nsmjhnuhos. mlai thaha ch maile par grem. yhi karnle yusuph privarbat tpaimlai bhetune m philo vykti hum, mera malik raja.” tr sruyahka chora abisaile bhne, “simi jsle prmprbhudvara cunieka rajalai srape avsyai marnu prch” daudle bhne, “sruyahka chora m timisit ke graum? aj timi mero viruddhma chau. israelma ksailai pni marnu humdain. aj m jandchu israelko raja m hum.” tb rajale similai bhne, “timi mrne chainau.” rajale similai m timilai mardin bhni vcn die. saulko nati mpiboset daudlai bhetn ae. raja ge psat yruslem phrker nainjel smm mpibosetle khuttako vasta grenn. dahri jumga katenn r lugaphata dhoenn. jb mpibosetle rajalai yruslemma bhete rajale unlai bhne, “jb m yruslembat jamdai thie tm kin msng gins?” mpibosetle jvaph die, “mera malik raja, mero nokrle mlai jhukkayo. m lngdo bheko hunale maile mero nokr sibalai bhnem, ‘gdhama jin lgam ks m cdher rajalai bhetun janchu.’ tr mero nokrle mlai chhkkayo. tinihrule mlai dhoka dier tpaimlai bhetun ge ani tinle aghi mlai gali gre. tr mero malik raja tpaim t prmesvrka dut jstai hunuhunch tpaimlai jsto thik lagch grnuhos. tpaimle mera bajeka sbai tantanhrulai marn sknu hunthyo. tr tpaimle tyso grnubhen. tpaimsmgai teblmakhan mlai sthan dinuhunch. ysaille tpaimlai gunaso grne mero adhikarai chain.” rajale mpibosetlai bhne, “yo bhnda jyada sm-syahuru mlai nbhn. maile ades dieh sbi r timile jmin bhag grnechau.” mpibosetle rajalai bhne, “mero malik raja, tpaim santisit ghr phrknuubheko nai ythest ch. jmin sibale nai lgos.” giladiko rbjitle raglimbat ae. tini yrdn ndidekhi rajasmgai ae. usle rajasitai ndi par grn sath die. rbjitle 80 vrs pugeka sahrai brddh manis thie. daud mhnaimma bheka bkht rajalai khana pina r any samanhruru tinaile jutaidie. rbjitle yo kary sijalai grn skthe karn tini sahradi dhni die. daudle rbjitle bhne, “ndi trer msit au. yhim yruslemma msit

bs m khyal rakhne chu bhne.” tr rbjitle rajalai bhne, “tpaimlai thaha ch m kti vrs pugem? m tpaimsit yruslem janskchu bhner tpaimlai lagch? m 80 vrsko manis hum. m ramro r nramro chutyaun nskne gri budho bhem. mlai khan-pinko svad thaha humdain. logne manis r striko svr chutyaun nskne gri budho bhem. tpaimle mero nimti kin duhkht uthaun cahanu hunch? tpaimbat mlai kunai kura cahieko chain. m tpaimsit yrdn ndi par grchu. tr dya gri mlai phrker aumn dinuhos. tb m mero aphnai shurma mrnechu r mero ama-babuko cihanhruko cheuma gadinechu. tr kimham tpaimko sevk hunsckh; uslai tpaimsmgai lgnuho, mero malik raja. tpaimko iccha anasar uslai upyog grn sknu hunch.” rajale jvaph die, “kimham msitai phrkch. tpaimko khatir m uprti dyalu bnchu. tpaimlai je pni m gun lgaumchu.” rajale rbjitle mvai khae r asirvad die. ani raja r aru manishuru ndi par ge. brsilai ghr phrkie. rajale gilgalko nimti yrdn ndi par ge. kimham tinisita ge. yhudaka sbai manishuru r israelka adha jntale daudlai ndi par grae. sbai israelihuru raja kham ae, “hamro dajyu-bhaihuru yhudaka manishrule tpaimlai tpaiika sbai manishrusitai yrdn ndi pari guptma ller bhage. kin?” yhudaka sbai manishrule israelihulalai jvaph die, “karn raja hamra njikka natedar hum. ysko nimti timihuru kin risaumchau? hamile rajako khrcma khana khaeka chainaum. rajale hamilai kunai uphar pni dieka chainn.” israelihrule jvaph die, “daudko rajyko bahr bhagma ds bhag hamismg ch. ysaille tpaimhruko bhnda bdhta adhikar hamro ch. tr timihrule hamilai dhyan dienum kin? rajalai lyaunu prch bhne philo manishuru hami nai thiyau.” tr yhudaka manishrule israelihulalai nramro jvaph die. yhudaka manishruko vcnhuru ti israelihruko bhnda jyada kthor thiyau.

20

tyham bikrika chora seba naum greko dust prvr-tika binyamin kul smuhka ekjna manis thie. se-bale turhi phuker manishuru bhela grne bhe. tb usle bhne, “hamisit daudko bhag chain ysaiko chorama hamro kunai ams chain israel, hami sbai ghr jaaum aphno palma.” ysaille sbai israelihuru daudlai choder bikrika chora sebakapchi lage. tr yhudaka sbai manishuru yrdn ndi dekhi yruslemmai batoma rajaka sath bse. daud unko mhl yruslem phrkier ae. daudle aphna 10 jna “up-ptnihulalai mhlko her-car grnka nimti chodeka thie. tb daudle ti up-ptnihulalai vises mhlma rakheka thie. yo ghrko surksa grirhn dvarpalehuru tyham thie. ti strihuru nmrin-jelsum tyhim bse. daudle tinihruka nimti bho-jnko ndobost gridieka thie, tr saririk smbdh bhne grenn. tinihrule vidhuvako jstai jivn bitae. rajale amasalai bhne, “yhudaka manishrulalai tin din bhitr mlai bhetnu bhnu. ani tyham timi pni hune chau.” amasale yhudaka manishuru bhela grn ge. tr rajale dieko smybhnda jyada lga. daudle abisailai bhne, “bikriko chora seba hamro nimti absalom bhnda dr-lagdo ho. mera adhikarihrusit sebalai pchya. shrko prkhalma psnu bhinda aghi uslai smat. ydi sevale surksit shurma prves gryo bhne hamile tyslai bhetn skdainau.” ysaikarn yoab ani abisai bikriko chora se-vako picha grn yruslem chode. yoable aphna sathma

kreti, pleti r aru sipahihru lge. jb gibbonka thula ctanma yoab r tinka sipahihru ae, amasa tinihrulai bhetun ae. yoable aphno posak lgaeka thie. yoable peti kseka thie ani myanma trvar bhireka thie. jsto yoab amasalai bhetun ge tystai yoabko myanbat trvar kshyo. yoable trvar tiper hatma lie. yoable amasalai sodhe, "bhai, jati nai chau?"tb yoable dahine hatle amasako dahri smater mvai khan khoje. amasale yoabko debre hatma bheko trvar khyalai grenn. tyhi maukama yoable trvardvara amasako bhumdi ropidinch. amasako andra bhumdi bhumihri hunch. yoable arkocoti ropn pren u mriskeko thiyo.tb yoab r tinka bhai abisaile bikriko chora sebako lgarat khoji grchn. yoabka ekjna jvan sipahi amasako lasko cheuma ubhieka thie. tys jvan sipahile bhne, "jjsle yoab r daudlai smrthn grdchau, timihru yoablai pchrau." amasako srir batoko bicma rgtma muchier ldirheko thiyo. tys jvan sipahilai lagyo ki amasako las hern sbai tyham rokie. ysaille usle laslai batobat khet-tir pltaidiyo. tb usle ys laslai lugale dhaki diyo. batobat amasako las htaepchi manishru yoabko pchi-pchi lage. yoablai bhetepchi bikriko chora sebako khojima lage. bikriko chora seba sbai israel kul smuhbat hum-dai abel-bet-maka tir lage. sbai manishru jmma bhe ani sebako anusrn gre. yoab r tinka manishru abel bet-maka ae. yoabka senale shrlai ghere. tinihrule prkhalko cheuma mato thupare, jsdvara prkhallai nagn skiyos. yoabka manishrule prkhalka dhungahru phutaun thale, jsle prkhallai lduamn skiyos. tr tys shurma euti jnani stri thii. tinle yaoblai shrbhitrbat krain. tinle bhnnin, "mero kura sunnuhos, yoablai yham aunu bhn. m usit kura grn cahanchu." tys mhi-lasmg kura grn yoab ge. tys mhi-lale yoablai bhnnin, "tpaim nai yoab hunuhunch?"yoable jvaph die, "jyu, m nai hum."tb tys mhi-lale bhnnin, "mero kura sunnuhos,"yoable bhne, "m sundaichu."tb tys mhi-lale bhnnin, "phile phile manishru bhnnne grthe, 'abel-betma shayta mag je jsto smsya pni hl kunchi." m ys shrka santipriy r rajbhkt manishrumdhye ekjna hum. is-raelko euta mhtvpurn shr nst grne cestama chau. kin tpaim prmprbhuko smptti nst grn cahanu hunch?"yoable jvaph die, "hoin, maile kehi nst grn cahirheko chain. maile timro shrlai pni nst grdin. tr epraimko ekjna manis timro ys shurma ch. usko naum seba ho, u bikriko chora ho. tysle raja daudko virudhma jane cesta gryo. tyslai mero jimma lgaideu, m shr chodihalchu."tys mhi-lale yoablai bhnnin, "thik ch. tysko tauko prkhalbat tpaimlai diine ch." tb tys mhi-lale buddhimani tvrle shrka sbai manishrulai bhnnin. manishrule bikriko chora sebako tauko chin-ae. typschi prkhalbat sebako tauko yoabko nimti hutyaide.typschi yoable turhi phuke ani senahrule shr chode. sipahihru ghr ge, ani yoab yruslemma rajakhm ge. yoab israeli senaka kptan thie. yho-yadaka chora bnayahale kreti r pletihruka senapti thie. adoniram t kthin kam grn badhy grieka manishruka naike thie. ahiludka chora yhosapat itihaskar thie. seba sciv thie. sadok r ebiyatar duvai pujahari thie. 26ani yairi iracahi daudka mukhy sllahakar thie.

daud raja bheko smyma anikal lagyo. ysto bhok-mari tin vrssmm rhyo. daudle prmprbhulai prarthna gre ani prmprbhule jvaph dinu bhyo. prmprbhule bhnnu bhyo, "saul r tinka privar htya hunale grda ysto pristhithi jhelnu preko ho. saulle gibbonihru marekole grda yo anikal lageko ho." (gibbonihru israeli thienn. tinihru t amorihru smukha thie. israelihrule gi-bonihrulai kehi ghat ngrne vcn dieka thie. tr saulle gi-bonihrulai marn cahe karn thiyo saulko israeli r yhu-daprti jyada jhukav.)raja daudle gibbonihrulai bhela grae r kura gre. daudle gibbonihrulai bhne, "m timihruko nimti ke grn skchu? israelko paplai ksri dhumda timihrule prmprbhuka manishrulai asirvad din skchau?" gibbonihrule bhne, "saulka privarle greko karyko muly cukaune tyti sun camdi chain. ani hamil-lai kunai pni manisko htya grne adhikar chain."daudle bhne, "thik ch, m timihruko nimti ke grnskchu?" gi-bonihrule raja daudlai bhne, "saulle hamro biruddh yojna bnayo. israelma bsne hamra sbai manishru-lai khtn grn caheko thiyo. dya gri saulka sa-tai chorahru hamilai dinuhos. saul prmprbhule channu bheko raja thie. ysaille hami uska chorahrulai saulko giba prvtma prmprbhuko agadi jhundyaum-chau."raja daudle bhne, "thik ch, m tinihru timilai sumpidinechu." tr rajale jonathnko chora mpiboset-lai bcae. jonathn saulka chora thie. prmprbhuko saksirakhdai daudle jonathnlai vcn dieka thie. ysaille rajale mpibosetlai tinihrubat aghat parnbat bcae. daudle armoni r mpibosettinihrulai sumpie. tinihru saulka r rispaka chorahru thie. saulki euti chori merab naumki thii. mholakra rbjtkha chora adrielsmg saulki ukt choriko vivah bheko thiyo. ysaille daudle merab r adrielka pamc jna chorahru lie. daudle yi sataijnalalai gibbonihrulai die. gibbonihrule ti sataijnalalai giba prvtma prmprbhuko aghi phamsi die. ti sataijna sm-gai mre. jaumko phsl katnubhnda ek din aghi unihru-lai mariyo. rispa, eyaiki chorile bhadra apnai nimti ctanmathi rakhin. bhadra ctanmathi phsl katine suru dekhi lre vsrako suru nhunjel smm bsin. rispale rat din mrty srirko khyal grin. din smyma kunai crahrul-lai lasko cheuma aumn diinn ratma pni tinle jngli jnavhrulai lasko cheuma aumn diinn. manishrule daudlai rispako ysto gti-vidhimathi sbai jankari grae. tb daudle yabes giladko manishru saul r jonathnka hddihru lyae pchi yabesk manishrule tinihruko srir bet-sanka sarvyink thaumbat corer lyae, jham plis-tihrule saul r jonathnlai mare pchi glibm jhundaeka thie. daudle yabes giladbat saul r jonathnka hddihru-lyae. jo satjna jhundayaieka thie unihruka lashru pni pae. binyamina ksetrama saul r jonathnka hddihru tinihrule gade. saulka pita kisko chihanko njik surunma manishrule gade. rajako ades anusar tinihrule kam gre. tb prmesvrle tinihruko prarthna sunnubhyo. plistihrule israelsmg arko yuddh suru gre. daud r tinka manishru plistihrusmg yuddh grn ge. tr daud sahrair kmjor r thkit thie. isbi-benob rpaim jatika thie. isbi-benobko bhalako ojn 300 sekelko thiyo. usko nyam trvar pni thiyo. usle daud-lai marne kosis gryo. tr sruyahka chora abisaile tys plistilai marer daudko jyan bcae.tb daudka manishrule daudsmg prtijna gre. unihrule tinlai bhne,

"tpaim abdekhi hamismg yuddh grn januhune chain. ydi janubhyo bhne, israelle sahrai thula neta hraune chn." pchi, arko euta yuddh gobma plistihrusmg bhyo. husaka sibbkaile tyham euta rpaism vmsi sphko htya gre. pheri pchi gobma plistihrusmg yuddh bhyo. betlehem yair gibka chora elhnanle gatko golyt git-tika bhai lhmilai mare usko bhala julahako luga bunne dnda jtro thulo thiyio. gatma arko yuddh bhyo. tyham euta thulo manche thiyio. tys mancheko duvai hatma 6-6 vta aumla thie r khuttama pni 6-6 vta aumla grer jmma aula thie. tyo manis pni rpaism vmskai thiyio. tyo manisle israelilai dhmk diyo r tinihruko khilli udayo. tr jonathnle tys manisko htya gre. jonathn cahim daukda bhai simika chora thie. yi carajina manishru gatko rpaikma thie. tinihru daud r tinka manishrudvara marie.

22

prmprbhule daudlai saul r tinka ani struhubat surk-sit rakhnubheko bela daudle gaeko stuti git ysto ch. prmprbhu mero ctan mero killa mero nirbhysthl hunuhunch. uham nai mero prmesvr, mero bcaumko nimti m ctanma daudchnu prmesvr mero surksa kvc uhamko prmskile mlai bcaumch prmprbhu mero srnsthl hunuhunch mero surksako sthan, mero ucc takurama nirdyi struhubat mlai bcaum-nuhunch. tinihrule mero khilli udae tr maile shaytako nimti prmprbhulai pukarem, ani m mero struhubat surksit rhem. mera struhrule mlai marn prkhirheka chn. mrtyuko chalhru mera vripri chn. dherai badhle m khlbliem vpittele mlai vyakul bnaoy. badhile mlai mrtyu sthanma ligrheko thiyio. cihanko sanglole m behrie mrtyuko paso mero aghiltir pryio ho, maile prmprbhulai pukarem jb m khtrama thie, maile prmesvrlai pukarem. prmesvr uhamko mndirma hunuhunthyio. uhamle mero avaj sunnu bhyo. mero shaytako cicyai uhamle sunnu bhyo. prthvi hliyo, bhuicalo gyo akasko adhar hliyo kin? kinbhne prmprbhu risaunu bheko thiyio. prmesvrko nakbat dhu-vam niskyu mukhbat blirheko jvala niskyu uham-bat agoko bhungro niskyu. prmprbhu akas cy-ater tl aunubhyo! uham baklo kalo badlma ubhin-ubhyo! uham udne duthrumathi havama udirhnu bheko thiyio. prmprbhule kalo badllei tmbu jstai aphulai bernubhyo uhamle baklo badlbat pani jmma grnubhyo. uhamko aghi bldai greko ago jstai btti balyo. prmprbhu svrgbat grjnu bhyo! r ati ucc prmesvrko crko svr suniyo. prmprbhule aphna kamdhru hannubhyo r aphna struhulalai chrpst parid-inubhyo. prmprbhuko ctyandvaramanishru sahrai drae. prmprbhu, tpaim jodle bolnuhmda sktisali hava tpaimko mukhbat bhyo r pani jti sbai pnchiyo ysaile hamile smudrko phedlai dekhni r dhrtiko ad-harlai dekhni skne bhyaum. prmprbhule mlai shayta grn mathibat tl aipugnubhyo prmprbhule ghiro pani-bat smater mlai bahir nikalnu bhyo. mera struhru mbhnda bliya thie tinihrule mlai ghrna grthe mero lagi struhru bliya thie ysaile prmesvrle mlai bcaum-nubhyo. m vpitpima them ani mera struhrule mlai hmla gre. tr prmprbhucahim mero pksma tyham hunuhunthyio! prmprbhule mlai maya grnubhunch ysaile uhamle mlai bcaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai surksit

sthanma puryaunu bhyo. prmprbhule mlai purskrt grnubhunch karn maile stykary grem maile kunai nramro kary grin, ysaile uhamle mlai ramrai gr-nubhunch. ke karn maile prmprbhuko ajna paln grem bhne. mero prmesvrko viruddh maile pap grinn. m sdhai prmprbhuko nirnylai dhyan dinchu m uhamko niymalai paln grchu uhamko aghi m pvitr r nirdos rhnchu. ysaile prmprbhudvara m purskrt hunechu. kin? kinbhne maile thikbahek kehi grin! uhamle dekhnuhunch, mera ramra karyhru ysaile uhamle mero bhilai grnubhunch. ydi ksaile timilai samccai prem grch tb timile pni uslai samcco prem dekhaunu prch. kahi vykti timro nimti visvasi ch bhne timi pni tinihruma visvasi rhne chau. prmprbhu, tpaim asl r pvitr hunuhunch jo samccai asl r pvitr huneko nimti tr, jo khrab ch usko nimti tpaim ctur hunuhunch prmprbhu, tpaimle din hin manishruko shayta gr-nubhunch tr ahnkariko dhiji udaunuhunch. prmprbhu, tpaim mero alok prmprbhuko jyotile mera amdharyo bhagnech. tpaimko shyogle prmprbhu m sipahihrusit daudn skchu prmesvrko shaytale m struhruko killa r prkhal nagnhskchu. prmesvrko bato thik ch prmprbhuko vcno ksi lgaiyo uhamlai pchyaumnee manishruko rkasa grnubhunch prmprbhu bhnda arko isvr chain hamra prmprbhu bhnda arko surksit sthan ktai chain. prmesvr nai mero bliyo killa hunuhunch. uhamle pvitr manishruko shayta grnubhunch jo uhamko batoma himdchn. prmesvrle jrayo daudieko gtima mlai shayta grnubhunch. uhamle ucc sthanhuma mlai drdh bnaunu hunch. prmesvrle mlai yuddhko talim dinuhunch ysaile mera hatle kamsko dhnru jhukaumnskchu. prmesvr, tpaimle mlai rkasa grdai vijayi tulyaunu hunch mero stru-lai prajay bnaunu hunch mera goda bliya bnai ku-nai dhrmr ngri bessri daudniskm m mera struhru-lai nst ngrinjel smm phrker aumdin! maile stru nst pare. tinihrulai hraem! tinihru pheri uthn skdaiinn mera struhru mera srnma pre. prmesvr, tpaimle mlai yuddhko nimti sktisali bnaunu bhyo tpaimle struhulalai mero smks bhgaunubhyo. tpaimle mlai struko grdnma hanne mauka dinubhyo, ani maile chinaem. mera struhrule shaytako apeksa rakhe tr tinihrule kunai shayta paenn tinihrule prmprb-hutir pni asa gre tr kunai jvaph paenn maile stru-lai dhulopitho hunegri thtaem tinihru dhulo jstai bhumima pre glikko hilo teke jstai maile tinihru-lai kicimici parem. tpaimle mero biruddh utheka manishrubat mlai bcaumnu bhyo. tpaimle mlai ras-trko sask bnaunu bhyo maile ncineka manishrule pni ahile mero seva grdaichn. videsi manishrule mlai manchni! jb tinihrule mero ades sunchn, tinihrule ajna grirhalchn. videsihru msit draumchn. videsihru drle kmjor hunechn. lukeka thaumbat drle kamdai bahir nisknchn. prmprbhu jivit hunuhunch; m mero ctanko stuti gaumchu prmesvr ucc hunuhunch. uham nai mero ctan ani mero rkask hunuhunch. uham nai prmesvr hunuhunch, jisle mera struhulalai dndit tulyaunuhunch manishrulai mera sasno ad-hinma rakhnuhunch. prmesvr, tpaimle mlai strubat bcaunu bhyo! jo mero biruddhma uthe, tinihrulai prajit graun mlai shyog puryaunu bhyo nirdiyihrubat mlai bcaunu bhyo. prmprbhu, yhi karnle m rastrho bicma tpaimko gun gaumchu yhi karnle m tpaimko

stuti git gaumchu. prmprbhule uhamko rajalai vijyi graun shayta grnunuhunch. prmprbhule cunnu bheko rajalai prem grnunuhunch. uham daud r tinka snanprti sda-srva dyalu hunuhunch.

23

yi daudka antim vcnhru yinai, yisaika chora daudko sndes ho yo. yo sndes tinaiko ho-jslai prmesvrle mhan bnaunubhyo, jo yakubko prmesvrldvara chanieka raja jo israelko mdhur gitka gayk. prmprbhuko atmale mdvara bolnu bhyo. uhamka vcnhru mero mukhma thie. israelko prmesvrle bhnnu bhyo. israelko ctanle mlai bhnnubhyo, "jsle manislai nyaypurvk sasn grch, jsle prmesvrko smman dier sasn grch, tysta vykti hunech rsyody jstai; badl nbheko bihan jstai; pani prepchiko gham jstai-jun panile dhrtima klila gham umarch." prmesvrle mera privarlai sktisali r surksit bnaunubhyo. uhamle msmg sdhaimko nimti krar grnubhyo. prmesvrle tyo krar aunodn grnu bhyo r ramro bnaunu bhyo. ani uhamle mlai vijyi dinuhunch. m je iccha grchu uhamle tyhi puryaidinu hunch. tr dust manishru kamdha jstai hun manisle kamdha smatdainn bru ktai phyamkchn. ydi ksaila tyslai choxy bhne tysle bhalale jstai ghocch tyo bhala kathko hos ki phlamko samccai, ti manishru kamdha jstai hun. tinihrulai agoma phyamkinch r jler kharani bnchn. thkmoni yosaibbssebetka adhikarma bheka sipahika namhru ysprkar chn. daudka yosaibbssebet tinjna virhruka kptan thie. yosaibbssebetle ekaicotima 800 manishrulai mare. dosro ahohibat dodoka chora elajar thie. tinjna virhru mdhye elajar ekjna thie tini daudsit thie jb tinihrule plstihrulai mukabila greka thie jo yuddhka nimti jmma bhe tr israeli sainikhru pchi hte. elajarle aphu nthakunjel plstihrusmg samna gre. tinle hatma trvar muthyaer ldi nai rhe. prmprbhule tys din israelihrulai thulo vijyi graidinu bhyo. elajar eklaile vijyi prapt grepchi manishru aeka thie, r aunuko ek matr carnahim elajarle mareka strupksa senahrubat malsman lutnu matr thiyu. arka thie hrar nivasi agrika chora smma. plstihru ekbddd bher ldn aeka thie. dalko khetma yuddh lde plstihrule. plstihrule manishrulai bhgae. tr smma khetko mdhyibhagma ubhier samna gre. tinle plstihrulai hrae. tys din pni prmprbhule israelihrulai thulo vijyi graunubhyo. ekplt, daud adulamko odharma thie ani plisti sainikhru cahim lt rpaim bemsima thie. daudka tis vir sainikhrumdhye tin jnacahim ghshrmdai daud bheko guphama ae. arko ekcoti, daud killama thie ani eksmuh plisti sainikahim betlehemma thie. daudle usko shrko pani piunlai ekdmai iccha gre. daudle bhne, "m asa grchu ksaila mlai betlehem shrcheuko inarbat khane pani lyaidios bhne iccha grchu!" tr ti tin virhru plisti phaujko samna grdai aghi bdhe r betlehem shrko phatk cheuma bheko inarbat pani lyaer daudlai die. tr daudle ukt pani khan manenn. tinle prmprbhulai cdhaeko pani jstai bhuimma ghoptae. daudle bhne, "prmprbhu, m yo pani khan skdin. ydi yo pani khaem bhne, jsle pranko vasta ngri pani lyae, unihruko rgt khaeko brabr hunch." yhi karnle daudle ukt pani khan cahenn. ystai dherai bhaduripurn kamhru

greka thie ti tinjna virhrule. sruiyaha chora, yoabka bhai abaisi thie abaisi tisjna virhruka aguva thie. abisaile aphno bhala pryog grer 300 struhurulai mare. ti 30 jna virhru mdhye abaisi sb bhnda prsiddh bhe. tinihruka neta bhe ydypi tinihru tinma brabri khyati hun sken. yhoiyadaka chora bnayah pni ekjna sktisali manis thie. uni kbselvai thie. bnayahle dherai thula thula bhaduri kary greka thie. bnayahle moabko ariylka diujna choralai mareka thie. bnayahle euta simh mareka thie. hui preko smya simh euta jmin bhitrko khadlma thiyu. bnayahle euta thulo srir greko misri senalai mare. misriko hatma bhala thiyu. tr bnayahko hatma euta lauro thiyu. bnayahle tys misriko hatbat bhala khose ani tyhi bhalale tyo misrilai mare. yhoiyadaka chora bnayahle ysta dherai bhaduripurn kary gre. bnayah pni ti tinjna virhru jstai thie. bnayah t ajh ti tisjna virhrubhnda jyada prsiddhi thie. tr pni uni ti tinjna virhruka dsy bnenn. bnayahlai daudle aphna agmrksk kptan bnae. yoabka bhai asahel ti tis jna virhrumdhye ek thie. ti tis jna virhruko smmuhani any virhru ysprkarka thieh betlehemka dodoka chora elahan, herodaka smma, herodaka elika, betpetletka heles, tkoika ikkeska chora ira, anatitka chora abiejer, husatka mbunne, adohi slmon, ntopaka mhrari, ntopaka banaka chora heleb, gibaka binyamin privar smuhko ribaika chora ittai, piratonka bnayah, gaska kholvahruka hiddai, bet-arabaka abi-albon, bhurimka ajmavet, salbonka elyahba, gijoni yosenhrari, smmaka chorahru jonathn, hrari smmka chora; hrari srarka chora ahiam; mkatika ahsbaika chora elipelet, giloni ahitopelka chora eliam, krmelka hesro, arbi parai, sobaka natanka chora yigal, gadi bani, ammani selek, berotka mhrari (nhraila sruiyahaka chora yoabko htayar bokne thie); yetri ira; yetri gareb; ani hitti uriyah. jmma milaumda

24

prmprbhu pheri ekplt israisit risaunu bhyo. prmprbhule daudlai israelihruko birodhi bnaidinu bhyo. daudle bhne, "israel r yhudaka manishru kti chn gnti gr." raja daudle senaka kptan yoablai bhne, "israelko dandekhi bersebasmmka sbai vms privar smuhka bicma ger manishru kti chn gnti gr. tyspchi kti manis chn bhner mlai thaha hunech." tr yoable rajalai bhne, "prmprbhu prmesvrle tpaimlai 100 guna jyada manis die r asirvad diun. ani tpaimka apnai amkhale ti sbai ghteko dekhin paos. tr tpaim kin yso grn cahanu hunch?" raja daudle yoab r senaka kptanhru-lai kdaika sath jngnna grne ades die. ysaille yoab r senaka kptanhru israelma jngnna grn rajabat vida lier ge. tinihrule yrdn ndi par ge. tinihrule aroerma dera hale. tinihruko dera shrko dahine bhagtir thiyu. (shr gad bensi bicma avsthit ch r yajertir lagne batokai cheuma prch.) tb tinihru gilad r tahtim hod-sitir ge. pheri tinihru uttrtirko dan, yan ani sidon-tir lage. sorko killa pni puge. hivvi r knanihruka sbai shrhru bhyae. tyspchi dksintir berseba yhudako dksini ksetrsmm ge. ysi desko sbai ksetr bhyauv tinihrulai nau mhina 20 din lagyo. nau mhina 20 din bitae pchi tinihru yruslem phrkie. yoable rajalai manishruko sci bujhae. israelma jmma 8,00,000

manishrule trvar clau n skne rhechn. tysri nai yhu-
dama pni 5,00,000 manis rhechn. jngna griskepchi
daudlai laj bhyo. daudle prmprbhulai bhne, "maile
ngrne kam grer thulo pap grem! prmprbh, m binti
grchu mero pap karylai ksma gridinuhos. maile thulo
murkhta grem." jb bholiplt bihan daud uthe, tys be-
lasmm daudko gad agmvkta kham prmprbhuko vcn
aiskeko thiyo. prmprbhule gadlai bhnnu bhyo, "daud-
lai ger bhn, 'prmprbh ke bhnnuhunch bhneh m tin-
vta viklp dinchu. tysmdhye kunai eutalai channu jo m
grnechu." gad ger daudlai bhne, "kunai tinvta mdhye
euta channuh1-tpaim r tpaimko desma sat vrs smm
anikal lagnech.2-tpaimka struhrole tpaimlai tin mhi-
nasmm khedne chn.3-desma tin dinsmm mhamari
phailinech.vicar grer kunai euta channuhos. jsma m
prmprbhulai tpaimko iccha jnaun skum. ysaiko nimti
prmprbhule mlai tpaimkham pthaunu bheko ho."
daudle gadlai bhne, "m samccai nai aptheroma prem.
tr prmprbh sahrai dyalu hunuhunch. ysaile hamilai
prmprbhule je dnd die pni hunch. tr manishrule cahi
dndit ntulyaos." ysaile prmprbhule israelma mhamari
phailaidinu bhyo. mhamari phailin bihandekhi suru
bher tokeko smy nbhinjel thamien. dandekhi berse-
basmm 70,000 manishru mer. svrgdutle yruslem nst
parnlai aphna hat uthae tr prmprbhule yo nramro
kura bhekoma duhkhith hunu hunthyo. yskran pr-
prbhule svrgdutlai manishru nst greko dekhi bhnnu
bhyo, "ab bhyo. ab ajh dhvms nhos, hat tham." pr-
prbhuko dut ybusi araukana khlako cheuma thie.
daudle svrgdutle manishrulai mareko dekhyo. dau-
dle prmprbhulai bhne, "maile pap grem! maile apradh
grem. ani yi manishrule mero ajna paln gre, tinihrule
mlai bhedale jhai pcchya. tinihruko kunai apradh
chain. dya gri mera pitaka sntanhrulai r mlai dnd
dinuhos." tys din gad daudkham ge. gadle bhne,
"ybusi araukano khlama prmprbhuka nimti euta vedi
bnaunuhos." daudle gadko sujhav mane. prmprbhule
ke cahnu hunthyo daudle tyhi gre. daud arauanalai
bheth ge. araunale daud r tinka adhikarihru aumda
greko dekhe. araunale sir jhukaer prnam gre. arau-
namle bhne, "mera malik raja meroma kin palnub-
hyo?" daudle jvaph die, "m timro khla kinn bhner aeko
hum. m tyham prmprbhuko nimti vedi bnaumchu.
tb yo mhamari bnd hunch." araunale daudlai bhne,
"mero malik raja blidan cdhaunko nimti tpaimle je lge
pni hunch. hombliko nimti mmsg goruhru chn, dau-
raka nimti daim grne kath r juva lanuhos. raja, mmsg
bheka sbai lgnuhos." prmprbh timihruka prmesvr
tpaimsmg khushi rhun." tr rajale arauanalai bhne, "hoin!
m timilai samco bhinchu, m tys bhumiko paisa dinchu.
prmprbh prmesvrlai binamulyko m kehi pni hombli
cdhaumdinm." ysaile daudle khla r goruhruko muly
camdiko 50 sekel bujhae. tyspchi daudle prmprb-
huko nimti euta vedi tyham bnae. daudle hombli r
melblihru cdhae. prmprbhule unle desko nimti greko
prarthna svikar grnubhyo. prmprbhule mhamariko
prkopbat israelai bcaunu bhyo.

raja daud sahraí budha bheka thie. uni aphulai nyano rakhn skdain thie. unka nokhrule unlai kmbl odhae, tr uni tatienn. yskarn unka nokhrule unlai bhne, "tpaimko hercah grnkolagi hami euti yuvitiko khoji grnechaum. u tpaimsmgai sutne grche ani tpaimlai nyano parche." yskarn rajaka nokhruru rajalai nyano parnkalagi euti sundri yuvitiko khoji israel desko prtyek thaumma grn thale. unihrule abisg naum bheki euti keti bhettae. u sunnm shrki thii. unihrule yuvtilai raja kham lyae. yuvti sahraí nai ramri thii. usle rajako hercah r seva gri. tr rajale usit smbhog grenn. adoniyah raja daud ani unki ptini hggitka chora thie. adoniyah sahraí sundr manis thie. adoniyahko jnm unko daju absalom pchi bheko thiyu, tr adoniyah sahraí ghmdni bhe ani raja hune niscy gre. adoniyahko sahraí raja hun icchuk thie, yskarn unle aphno lagi euta rth, ghodahru ani 50 jna manishru aphu aghi himdaun thiik pare. raja daudle aphno choralai khilai sparenn. usle unlai khilai sodhenn, "taimle kin ysto vyvhar grdaichs?" adoniyahle sruyahka chora yoab ani pujahari ebityatarmg kurakani gre. unihrule unlai nyam raja hunma shayta grne nirny lie. tr dherai manishru adoniyahle greko kamsmg shmt thienn unihru daudka nai bhkt thie. unihru pujahari sadok, yhoyadaka chora bnayah, natan agmvkta, simi, rei ani raja daudka vises agmrkskhu thie. ysrth yi manishru adoniyahko pksma bhenn. ek din adoniyahle enrogelko cheuma johelet ctanma kehi bhedahru, gairu ani bliyo bachahru euta melbli jstaim bli cdhae. adoniyahle aphna sbai dajyu-bhaihru arthai raja daudka aru chorahru ani yhudaka sbai adhiharihulai nimtyaka thie. tr adoniyahle pitaka vises amgrkska apht, aphno bhai suleman, bnayah athva agmvkta natanlai nimto pthaenn. tr natanle ys visyma sune ani sulemanki ama btseba kham ge. natanle unlai sodhe, "hggitka chora adoniyah ke grirheko ch, ke tpaimle sunnu bheko ch? u aphulai raja thandaich ani hamra malik raja daud ys visyma kehi jandainn. tpaimko jivn ani tpaimko choro sulemanko jivn smktma prn skch. tr m tpaimlai aphulai bcaun ke grnuprch, btaune chu, raja daud smks januhos, ani unismg bhnnuhos, 'mharaj, mera svami, tpaimle mlai vcn dinu bheko thiyu. tpaim pchi mero choro suleman raja hunech bhni vcn dinu bheko thiyu. tb kin adoniyah nyam raja humdaich?' tpaimko bat rajasit greko smyma, m bhitri aumnechu ani tpaimle bhneka kurahulai pusti grchu." yskarn btseba rajasmg bhet grn unko bhitri kothama gin. raja sahraí nai budha bheka thie. sunnmki keti abisg tyham unko hercaha grdai thii. btseba rajaaghi nihurin. rajale bhne, "m timro-lagi ke grn skchu?" btseba le jvaph diin, "mero svami m tpaimko dasilai prmrpbhu prmesvrko naumma mlai euta spth grnu bheko thiyu. tpaimle bhnnu bheko thiyu, 'tpaimko chora suleman tpaim pchi raja hunech. u mero simhasnma bsnech.' ahile adoniyahle u aphaimlai raja bnairheko ch ani tpaim ysiko lagi pni hosiyr hunuhos. adoniyahle visal maitri bhoj didam dherai gairu ttha ramra bhedahru marer bli cdhayo. adoniyahle tpaimka sbai chorahulai nimto diyo. usle pujahari ebityatar ani senapti yoablai

nimto diyo. tr usle tpaimko visvasi chora suleman-lai nimto dien. he mera malik ani mharaj, ahile israelka sbai jngn tpaimlai nai herirheka chn. tpaim pchi arko raja ko hunech, ys nirnyka lagi tinihru tpaimlai nai prkhirheka chn. tpaimko mrtyu aghi nai tpaimle kehi grnu prch. tpaimle kehi grnu bhen bhne, mrtyupchi tb tpaim tpaimko pita-purkhasit gadinu bhe pchi, mero chora suleman r m apradhi thahrinechaum." rajasmg btseba kurakani grirheki thiin ki agmvkta natan unlai bhetn ae. cahrhule rajalai bhne, "agmvkta natan aunu bheko ch." natanle raja aghi nihurir dhog die. ani bhne, "he mera malik ani mharaj, tpaimpchi adoniyah nyam raja hunech bhni ke tpaimle ghosna grnu bhyo? ke tpaimle nirny linu bheko ch, ab adoniyahle sasn claune ch? kinbhne aj usle tl bemsima dherai samdhru, mota-mota bachahru ani bhedahru melbli cdhaun orlieka chn. usle tpaimka sbai chorahru, senaptihru ani pujahari ebityatarlai nimtaeka thie. tinihru ahile unismg khampanma vyst chn. ani tinihru bhndai chn, 'raja adoniyah dirghayu houn!' tr unle mlai athva pujahari sadok athva yhoyadako chora bnayah athva tpaimko ajnakari chora sulemanlai nimto dienn. mero malik mharaj, hamilai nbhni ke tpaimle ysto grnu bhyo? krpa grer hamilai btaunuhos, tpaimpchi arko raja ko hunech?" tr raja daudle bhne, "btsebalai bhitri bolau!" yskarn btseba bhitri rajasma ain. tr rajale spth greh "prmrpbhu prmesvrle mlai prtyek khtrabat bcaunu bheko ch. jsri prmesvr jivit hunuhunch. m timismg yo spth grdaichu. aj m atitma dieku vcn pura grnechu. israelka prmrpbhu prmesvrko sktiko adharma maimle tyo vcn dieko them. mpchi timro chora suleman arko raja hunech bhni maimle vcn dieko them. m pchi u mero rajy simhasnma virajman hunech. m aphno prtijna pura grnechu!" tb btseba le raja daud samu bhuimma nihurer dhog grin. ani bhnin, "daud raja dirghayu houn." tr raja daudle bhne, "pujahari sadok, agmvkta natan ani yhoyadaka chora bnayahlai yham bolai deu." yskarn tin jna vyktihru rajasmg bhet grn ae. tr rajale unihru-lai bhne, "timihrusmg mera adhiharihulai lier jau. mero chora sulemanlai aphno khccdma svar grau. uslai gihon srotsmm lier jau. tys thaumma pujahari sadok ani agmvkta natanle uslai israelko nyam rajako rupma abhisek grnechn. turhi bjau ani ghosna gr, 'yini nyam raja, suleman hun!' tyspchi usmg yham phrker au. suleman mero simhasnma bsnech ani mero thaumma nyam raja hunech. maile sulemanlai israel ani yhudako saskko rupma chaneko chu." yhoyadaka chora bnayahle rajalai jvaph die, "amen! mera malik ani mharaj! prmesvr svymle yo bhnnu bheko ch. mera malik ani mharaj, prmrpbhu tpaimsmgai hunuhunch. ani ahile visvas grchu prmrpbhu sulemansmg hunuhunech. m asa grchu sulemanko rajy bdhnech ani uni tpaim bhndajhai sktisali hunechn, mera malik raja daud." yskarn sadok, natan, bnayah ani rajaka adhiharihule raja daudko ajna paln gre. tinihrule sulemanlai raja daudko khccdma svar grae ani usmg gihen srot ge. pujahari sdokle pvitr palbat tel lge. sadokle unlai raja dekhauka lagi sulemanko sirma telle abhisek gre. tinihrule turhi phuke ani sbai manishrule rshit humdai bhne, "raja suleman dirghayu houn." tb sbai manishru sulemanko

pchi-pchi shirma ae. tinihru bamsuri bjaumdaí thie ani bhuim rthkine gri kraumdaí thie. tys smyama adoniyah ani unka atithihru khañ-pin ses pardai thie. tinihrule turhiko avaj sune. yoable sodhe, “tyo hlla ke ho? shirma ke bhirheko ch?” jb yoab boldai thie, pu-jahari ebiyatarka chora jonathñ aipuge. adoniyahle bhne, “yham au! timi asl manis hau. timile mero nimti subh smacar lyaeko hunuprch.” tr jonathñle jvaph die, “hoin, tpaimko lagi yo subh smacar hoin! raja daudle sulemanlai nyam raja bnae. raja daudle pujahari sadok, agmvkta natan, yhoyadka chora bnayah ani rajaka vyktigt amgrkskhru pñi u smgai pthae. tinihrule uslai rajako aphno khccdma svar grae. tb pujahari sadok ani agmvkta natanle gihon srotma sulemanlai abhisek gre. ani tinihru shirma ge. jñ sadharnle unko svagt gre ani ahile shrka jñta audhi prsnñ chñ. tpaimle suneko hlla tyhi nai ho. suleman raj-simhasnma bseka chñ! rajaka adhikarihru raja daudlai abhivaññ pñi grdaichñ. tinihru bhñdai chñ, ‘raja daud, tpaim mhañ raja hunuhunchh ab hami prarthna grchau, tpaimko prmesvrle sulemanlai pñi mhañ raja bñauñhunch. hami asa grchau tpaimko prmesvrle sulemanlai tpaimbhñda bñi ani prkhyat bñauñu hunch ani hami ajhai asa grchau, sulemanko rajy tpaimko bhñda pñi visal hunch!’ yham smm ki raja daud pñi tyham thie! raja daudle aphno ochyanbat niherer sulemanlai dhog gre. ani bhñe, ‘israelka prmesvrko stuti gr. prmesvrle mera chorahru mdhye ek jñalai mero simhasnma bsauñu bhyo ani yo hern mlai jivit rakñubhyo.’ adoniyahka sbai atithihru rt-sie ani chittai ge. adoniyah pñi sulemansit drae. yskarn uni vedima ge ani vediko simg smate. tb ksaile sulemanlai bhñe, “adoniyah tpaimsit draeko ch, raja suleman. adoniyah vediko sigm smate r pvitr palma bseko ch ani chodñ pñi cahdaiñ. adoniyah bhñdai ch, ‘raja sulemanlai baca grñ bhñi deu, usle mlai nmaros.’ sulemanle jvaph die, “ydi adoniyah sabit grch ki u ek jña asl manis ho, tb m prtjña grchu usko taukoko euta keslai pñi kehi hunchain. tr ydi usle nramro kam gryo bhñe u marine ch.” tb raja sulemanle kehi manishrulai adoniyahlai lin pthae. manishrule adoniyahlai raja suleman smks lyae. adoniyah raja sulemanko samu ge ani niherer dhog gre. tb sulemanle bhñe, “ghr jau.”

2

daudko mrñe smy aiskeko thiyu. yskarn daudle sulemansmg kura kani gre ani unlai bhñe, “sbai manis jstaim m mrñ amteko chu. tr tm sktisali humdai jadaichs ani mhañ vykti bnimdaichs. ab prmpbhru timro prmesvrko sbai adeshru savdhanika sath palñ gr. uhamka sbai niyam, ades, nirñy, sllah r krar savdhanika sath palñ gr. mosako vyvsthama lekhiëka prtyek kurako palñ gr. ydi taimle yso gris bhñe tb aphule greko prtyek kamma ani geko prtyek thaumma sphl hunches. ydi taimle prmesvrko ajña palñ gris, bhñe prmesvrle mlai dinubheko vcn pura grñubhunch prmesvrle bhñnu bheko, ‘ydi tera chorahrule mero ades anusar hardik srdhdhaka niymhrul pal gre bhñe tb tero privarbat ek jña manis sda nai israelko raja hunch.’ daudle yo pñi bhñe, “tmlai thahai ch, sruiyahko chora yoable msit ke greka

thie? usle israelihruko senaka duijña senaptihru, nerako chora abner ani yeterko chora amasalai mareko thie. yad gr, unlai tinihrulai santiko smyama mareka thie. yi manishruko rgtle usko tvarko bemd ptuka r khuttako jutta rmgiëko thiyu. maile uslai dñd dinu prtho. tr ab raja tm chs. yskarn taimle uslai aphule socer buddhittapurn dñd dinuprch. tr taimle uslai marchu nai bhñer niscy grñuprch.) uslai budheskalma santika sath mrñe mauka dñdinu. “giladko rjillaika sñttiprti dyalu hunu. tinihrulai aphno mitr smjhñu ani aphno mejma bhøjñ grañnu. tero daju absalombat bhagi himdña tinihrule mlai shayta greka thie. “ani yad gr, gerka chora simi ajhai yhim chñ. uni bñurimko bñyamin kul smuh hun. yad gr, m mhñentir bhageko dñn unlai mero viruddhma nramro kura bhñeka thie. tb uni msit bhët grñ yrdñ ndima aëka thie. tb maile unlai vcn dieko thiem. maile prmesvr samu prtjña greko thiem m similai mardin. ab unlai dñd nñii n chod. timi buddhiman manis hau, unisit ke grñuprch timi ramrri jandchau. tr unlai budheskalma santika sath mrñ ndeu.” tb daudko cola uthyo. unlai daudshirma gadiyo. daudle israelma 40 vrssasñ clae. unlai hebronma sat vrs ani yruslemma 33 vrs sasñ gre. ab suleman raja bñe. aphña pita daudko simhasnma uni virajmñ bñe ani aphno rajyko sasñ purn niyñtrñka sath grñ thale. tb hggitko kura adoniyah sulemanki ama btseba smks ge. btsebale unlai sodhñ, “ke timi sant mññ ller aëka hau?” adoniyahle jvaph die, “jyu, yo santipurn bhët nai ho. maile tpaimlai kehi bhñnu ch.” btsebale, “bhñ bhñin.” adoniyahle bhñe, “tpaimlai smjhña ch kunai smy rajy mero thiyu. israelka sbai jñgn mlai raja thandai thie. tr sthiti bñliyo. ahile mero bhai raja bñeko ch prmesvrle uslai rajako rupma cunnubhyo. ysrtñ ahile m tpaimsmg ek kura sodhñ cahñchu. krpya mlai humdaiñ nbhñnu hola.” btsebale bhñin, “timi ke cahñchau?” adoniyahle bhñe, “mlai thaha ch tpaimle bhñeko kunai pñi kura raja suleman manñu hunch. krpya summi yuvti abisgsmg vivah grñe anumti mlai unibat dilai dinuhos.” tb btsebale bhñin, “thik ch, m timro lagi rajasmg kura grñechu.” yskarn btseba raja sulemansmg kurakani grñ gin. raja sulemanle unlai dekhe ani unismg kura grñ ubhie. tb unlai niherer dhog bhët gre ani simhasnma bse. unlai cakhrulrai amaka lagi arko simhasñ lyaun bhñe. tb tini unko dahine ptti bsin. btsevale unlai bhñin, “m tmlai euta sano kuraka lagi bhñchu. krpya mlai humdaiñ nbhñnu.” rajale bhñe, “ama, tpaimle caheko kunai pñi kura magn skñu hunch. m tpaimlai nainasti grñe chain.” ysrtñ btsebale bhñin, “summi abisgsmg vivah grñe anumti tero daju adoniyahlai de.” raja sulemanle aphñi amalai jvaph die, “tpaim kin msit abisglai dñn magnu humdaich? yo mlai uslai rajy deu bhñi magnu jstaim nai ho. je bñe ta pñi uni mero thala dajyu hun. pujahari ebiyatar r sruthahka choro yoable unlai sghaune chñ!” tb raja sulemanle prmprbhuko naumma sph gre. usle bhñe, “ydi maile yska lagi adoniyahlai dñd dñn bhñe prmesvrsit mlai nramro grñuhos bhñi prarthña grñechu ani usle aphno jivñdvara muly cukañnu prñech. prmprbhule mlai israelko raja bñauñubhyo. uhamle mlai mera pita daudko raj-simhasñ dinubheko prmesvrle aphno vcn pura grñubhyo ani rajy m r mero privarlai dñn-

ubhyo. jsri samccainai prmprbhu jivit hunuhunch bhne adoniya ajnai mrnech.” raja sulemanle yhodaka chora bnayahlai ades die. bnayah bahir niskie ani adoniyahlai mare. tb raja sulemanle pujahari ebiyatarlai bhne, “maile tmlai marnu prthyo, tr m tmlai aphno ghr anatot phrkine mauka dinchu. m tmlai ahile marne chain kinbhne taimle prmprbhu hamra malikko pvitr snduk mero pitako raja daudko nimti bokeko thiis ani mero pitako sbai kst vibhaj greko thiis.” sulemanle ebiyatarlai prmesvrko puja-hariko rupma seva grn npaune kura btae. yo ystri nai bhyo jsri prmesvrle btaunu bheko thiyio. prmesvrle pujahari eli ani unko privarko visyama silom btaunu bheko thiyio. ebiyatar eli privarka thie. yoable ys visyama sune ani drae. unle adoniyahko smrthn greka thie, tr absalomle grenn. yoab prmesvrko paltir dgure ani vediko simg smatn puge. ksaille raja sulemanlai btae yoab prmesvrko palko vedima ch. ys karn sulemanle yhyodaka chora bnayahlai ger uslai marne ades die. bnayah prmesvrko palma ge ani yoablai bhne, “rajako ades ch, ‘bahir aijl” tr yoable jvaph die, “hoin, m yhim nai mrchu.”yskarn bnayah phrker raja kham ae ani unlai yoable bhneko kura btae. tb rajale bnayahlai ades die, “u jso bhnc ty-sai gr! uslai tyhim mar ani gadide. tb mero privar ani m yoabko dosbat mukt hunchaumu. yoable nirdos manishruko htya greko hunale yo dos srsti bheko thiyio. yoable u bhnda dherai nirdos manishruko htya gryo. tinihru nerka chora abner ani yeterka chora amasa thie. abner israelko senaka senapti thie ani amasa yhudako senaka senapti thie. mero pita daud yham thienn tinihru yoabdvvara marieko ho bhni yskarn prmprbhule yoablai usle mareka manishruko dnd dinuhunch. tinihruko mrtyuka lagi u apradhi hunch ani usko privar pni sdaka lagi dosi hunch. tr prmesvrle daud, unka sntanhru, unko raj privar r unko rajylai sda nai santi dinu hunch.” ysai karn yhyodaka chora bnayahle yoablai mare. yoablai mrubhuma unko ghrko njikai nai gadiyo. tb sulemanle yhyodaka chora bnayahlai yoabko thaumma senako senapti bnae. sulemanle ebiyatarlo thaumma sadoklai nyam pujahariko pdma niyukt pni gre. tispchi rajale similai bolae. rajale unlai bhne, “yham yruslemma aphnolagi euta ghr bnau. tys ghrma bs ani nhr nchod. ydi timi shr chodchau ani kidronko kholsa pni janchau bhne timilai marine ch ani yo nai timro aphno dos hunch.” yskarn simile jvaph die, “mharaj, thikai ch. m tpaimko ades paln grnechu.” ys karn simi lamo avdhismm yruslemma bse. tr tin vrsphi simika diu jasa dashru bhage. tinihru gatka raja, makaka chora akis kham ge. simile sune, unka dashru gatma chn. yssth simile aphno jin khccdmathi rakhe ani gatma raja akissmks aphna dashru lin geka thie. unle tinihrulai tyham bhete ani ghr phrkae. tr ksaille sulemanlai sunayo, simi yruslembat gat ge ani phrker ae. ys karn sulemanle unlai bolae. sulemanle bhne, “maile prmesvrko naumma tm sit sph graeko ydi taimle yruslem chadis bhne tm mrne chs. maile cetauni dieko thiem, ydi tm ktai gis bhne tm marine chs ani tyo tero aphnai dos hunch ge bhneko thime tysma tm smht bhis taimle bhnis taimle mero ajna paln grnechu. prmprbhuko naumma taimle bnaeko prtijna kin ulmghn

gris? kin taimle mero ajna paln grins? tmlai thaha ch taimle mera pitako viruddhma dherai bhul kamhru greko thiis. ab ti bhul kamka lagi prmesvrle tmlai dnd dinu hunch. tr prmesvrle mlai asirvad dinu hunch. uhamle daudko rajylai smdhai nai surksit rakhnnu hunch.” tr raja sulemanle yhyodako chora bnayahlai simiko htya grene hukum die ani unle tysi paln gre. ab rajyama sulemanko purn niytrn thiyio.

3

sulemanle misrka raja phirunki chorismg vivah grr unisgm sndhi gre. sulemanle unlai daud shрма lyae. ys smyama suleman aphno mhl r prmprbhuko mndirko nirman grdai thie. suleman yruslemko vripri prkhal pni bnairheka thie. mndirko nirman-kary pura bhisheko thien. ys karn manishru aglo thaumhruma bnaika vedihurma psu bli diirheka thie. sulemanle prmesvrilai prem grthe. usle uska pita daudle greko ajnahru paln grr dekhae. tr sulemanle daudle uslai bnheka kuro gre. ydypi suleman ajhai bli cdhaunu, dhup balnu agla thaumhruko pryog grde ge. raja suleman bli cdhaun gibbon ge. uni tys thaumma jane karn ke thiyio bhne tyo sbai bhnda mhtvpurn aglo sthl thiyio. sulemanle tys vedima 1,000 bli cdhae. suleman gibonma bheko smyama rati spnama prmprbhu unklam dekha prnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “tmlai je cahinch bhni. m tmlai tyo dinechu.” sulemanle jvaph die, “aphna bhkt mera pita daud prt tpaime audhi dyalu hunuhunthyo. uhamle tpaimeko anusrn grnubhyo. uham dhirmi ani imandari thie. uham pchi, uslai euta chora usko simhasnma bsn dier mhan dya dekhamuun bhyo. prmprbhu mero prmesvr, mera pita daudko sthanma mlai raja hune anumti dinu bheko ch. tr m sano keta matr chu, manishru dohyayun grne anubhvk kamech. m, tpaimko das hmya ani tpaimele canieko manishru mdhye ek hum jo asmkhy chn. tyo gnn skidain. yskarn saskle tinihrubich dherai nirny linu prch. ysai karn m tpaismks buddhiko mag grdaichu jsko karn m ramrri sasn grn skum ani shidhmhma jntalai nyay din skum. ysle mlai shi r bbulbic antr chutyaune yogya dine ch. ys mhan, buddhiko abhavma yi mhan manishru mathi sasn grn smbhv chain.” sulemanle aphno buddhiko lagi mag grekoma prmprbhu prsn hunubhyo. yskarn prmesvrle unlai bhnnubhyo, “taimle aphno lagi dirghay magins ani taimle dhn-smpttko mag pni grins. taimle aphna struhuko mrtyuko mag pni grins. tr taimle buddhika lagi binti gris ani shi nirny liis. ys karn m taimle mageko kura dinechu. m tmlai buddhi r vivek dinechu. m tmlai ysto mhan buddhijivi bnaune chu jsto atitma koho bheko thien. ani bhvisyama tm jsto aru kunai hune chain. tmlai purskrt grnka lagi taimle nmageko kurahru pni m tmlai dinechu. tero smpurn jivnma smptti r smman prapt hunch. smsarata tm jsto mhan aru raja hune chain. m cahncu, taimle mero ajna man tm mera anusrn gr ani mero niym r ajnako paln gr. yo kam tysi nai gr jsri tera pita daudle greka thie. ydi taimle mero iccha anasar kam gris bhne m tmlai lamo jivn dinechu.” suleman biunmje. unlai thaha bhyo spnama prmesvrle unisgm kurakani grnubheko. tb suleman yruslem ge ani prmprbhuko krarko snduksamu ub-

hie. unle prmpbrhulai hombli cdhae ani melbli die. tस्पचि unle sasn grnma sghaune sbai prmkukh vykti ani adhikarihulai bhøj die. ek din dui jna strihru jo besya thie, suleman kham ae. tinihru rajako samu ubhie. ek jna strile bhni, "mharaj, yo stri r m eutai ghurma bschaum. hami duvai jna grbhvti thiyauam ani nani jnsaune bela bheko thiyu. maile mero nani jnmaem tys bela u msmgai thii. tin dinpchi ys aimaille pni aphno nani jnmai. tys ghurma hamismg aru kunai manis thien. hami dui jna matr thiyauam. ek rat yo aimai aphno nanismg suteki thii, nani mrech. rati nai m suteko bela usle mero nani mero ochyanbat lgi. mero ochyanma mreko nani rakhi. bihan m byumjhiem ani mero nanilai dudh khuvaun lagem. tr mero nani mreko thiyu. tb maile tyslai ramrri nyaler hrem. maile dekhem, tyo mero nani thien." tr arki strile bhni, "hoin! jiumdo nani mero ho. mrt nani tero ho!" tr philo strile bhni, "hoin, tm glt ches! mrt nani tero ho ani jiumdo nani mero ho!" ys prkar dui jna stri raja samu trk grn lage. tb raja sulemanle bhne, "timimdhye prtyekle jiumdo nani mero ho bhndai chau ani mrt nanilai tinihru arkako btaumdaichau." tb raja sulemanle sevkilai trvar lin pthae. ani raja sulemanle bhne, "hami yhi grne chaum. jiumdo nanilai dui tukra gri katnechau ani duvai aimailai naniko adha-adha bhag dinechau." arki aimaille bhni, "yo thik ch. nanilai dui tukra parnuhos. tb hamimdhye kōhi pni uslai paune chainaum." tr philo aimai, jo asli ama thii, u aphno naniko mayale vyakul thii. usle rajalai bhni, "mharaj, nanilai kprya nkatnuhos bru uslai nai dinuhos." tb raja sulemanle bhne, "nanilai nkat! yslai philo aimailai diihal. u nai asli ama ho." israelka manishrule raja sulemanko nirny sune. tinihrule unko dherai ani adr r smman gre kinbhne uni buddhiman thie. tinihrule dekhe shi nyay grnma unismg prmesvrko buddhi thiyu.

4

raja sulemanle israelka jnta mathi sasn grn thale. sasn grnma unlai shyog grne prmkukh adhikarihruko nam yi hun.sadokka chora ajryah. ajryah pujahari thie. sisaka chorahru elihorep r ahayah. elihorep r ahayah lekhkhru thie.ahiludka chora yhosapat. yhosapat jngnko itihasko vivrn lekhe grdthe. yhoypadaka chora bnayah. bnayah senapti thie.sadok r ebiyatar. yinihru pujaharihru thie. natanka chora ajryah. ajryah jilla rajapalko hakkim thie.natanka chora yabud. yabud raja sulemanka sillahar ani pujahari thie. ahisar. ahisar mhlko prtyek vstuka lagi jimmevar thie.abdaka chora adoniramh adoniram dashrukko adhyks thie. israelalai bahrvtu ksethruma vibhajn grieko thiyu jslai jnpd bhnihthyo. sulemanle prtyek jnpdko rajpal channe grdthe. rajpallai aphno jnpdpat khady smkln grne ani raja ttha unko privaralai khadyan dine ades diieko thiyu. prtyek vrsko ek mhinama rajalai khadyan samgri jmma grne dayitv bahr jna rajpalhru mathi thiyu. bahrjna rajpalhruka naum yi hun;benhr epraimko parvty prdesko rajpal thie. maks, salbm, betsemes ani elonrbet-tnanka rajpal bendker thie. arubot, soko ani heperka rajpal benhesed thie. ben abinadab npot dorka rajpal thie. unle sulemanki chori tapt-smg vivah greka thie. ahiludka

chora bana tanak ani mgiddo ttha sartanko cheuma bheko sbai betsanko rajpal thie. yo yijrelko tl bet-sandekhi lier yokmam pari abel-mholasmm thiyu. ben-geber ramot giladka rajypal thie. uni giladma mnsseka chora yairko sbai shrhru ani gaumka pni rajypal thie. uni basanma argob anclda pni sask thie. ys ilakama vripri thula-thula prkhalle ghereka sathivta shrhru thie. ani shrhruko mul dhokama kamsaka barhru thie. iddoka chora ahinadab mhnemka rajpal thie. ahimas nptalika rajpal thie. unko vivah sulemanki chori basmt smg bheko thiyu. husaika chora bana aser r alotka rajpal thie. paruhka chora yhosapat issakarka rajpal thie. elaka chora simi binyaminka rajpal thie. urika chora geber giladka rajpal thie. gilad tyo prdes thiyu jham emorihruka raja sihon ani basanka raja og sasn grdthie. tr geber matr ys jnpdka rajpal thie. yhuda r israelma dherai smkhyama manishru thie. manishruko smkhyia smudrtika baluvaka kn jti nai thiye. manishru sukhi jivn vytit grdaithieh tinihru kxanpin grdthie ani khusi thie. suleman yuphretis ndi dekhi lier plisti manishruko dhrtismm sasn grdthe. unko rajy misr desko simanasm phimjeko thiyu. yi deshrule sulemankham uphar pthae ani jivnbhri nai ajna paln grirhe. sulemanlai prtyek din cahine khadhy samgri yo thiyu u aphnai nimti ani sikar grieka crarah. suleman yuphretis ndiko pscim tirkā sbai deshruma sasn grdthe. yo ksetr tipsadekhi gajamsmm thiyu. sulemanle rajyko caraitir santi kaym greka thie. sulemanko jivnkalma yhuda ani israelma, dandekhi bersebasmmka sbai manishru santi ani surksama thie. manishru apnai amjirka rukh ani dakhko lhra muni santika sath bsne grdthe. sulemansit unka rthhruka 4,000ghodahru rakhne r ghod sainikhru bsne thaum thiyu ani unisit 12,000ghodako hervicar grne manishru (seshru) thie. prtyek mhina bahr jnpd mdhye ek jna rajpalle sulemanlai ti jinishru dine grdthe jo unlai cahinthyō. rajako mejma bhøj grne prtyek maniska lagi yo pryapt thiyu. saskhruyle yi psuhruka nimti prcur matra khana ani jaum jutaune grthe. tinihrule ti annhru niscit thaumma laye. prmesvrle sulemanlai jyadai buddhiman bnaunubhyo. suleman dherai kisimka kura bujhn skthe. unko buddhi yti mhan, thiyu, klpna grn skinn. suleman purvi deshruka sbai manishru ani sbai misrihru bhnda jnani thie. uni visvma sbai manishrubhnda bdhi buddhimi thie. uni ejrhi etanbhnda pni bdhi buddhiman thie. uni heman, klkol ani drda bhnda bdhi buddhiman thie. yinihru maholka chora thie. raja suleman israel r yhudako vriprika sbai deshruma prkhyat bhe. aphno jivn-kalma sulemanle 3,000 jnanvrddhk siksahru ani 1,005 githru rce. suleman prkrtikō visvma dherai jandthe. unle lbanonka visal devdaru rukhhruko visvma siksā dimd thie, babri biruvako visvma jo bhittahru mathi umrinthyē. unle jnavrhru, cracurungi, ghsrne jntuhru ani machako visvma pni vartalap grdthe. sbai ras-trhruka manishru raja sulemanko njanka kura sunn aune grdthe. sbai rastarka rajahru apna buddhiman manishrulai raja sulemanko kura sunn pthaumne

5

hiram sorka raja thie. hiram daudka mitr thie. yskarn jb hiramle daudpchi suleman nyam raja bheko sune, unle suleman kham dashru pthae. sulemanle raja hiramalai je bhne, yo hoh "tpaimlai thahai ch, mera pita daudle caraitir dherai nai yuddh grnu preko thiyoy. ys karn prmprbhu uhamko prmesvrko stkarma uham euta mndir bnaune yogy hunu bhen. raja daud tb smm prkhirhe jbsmm prmprbhule unlai sbai struhru prast grne vrdan dinubhen. tr ahile prmprbhu mera prmesvrle mero desko caraitir mlai santi dinubhekoch. ab mero koho stru chainn. mera prjharu smk-tma chainn. "prmprbhule mera pitasmg euta prtijna grnu bheko thiyoy prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'tmpchi tero choralai raja bnaunechu ani tero chorale mera stkarma euta mndir bnaune ch.' ab m prmesvrko stkarma mndir nirman grne yojna grdaichu. yskarn m tpaimlai shyog grne anurodh grdchu. tpaimka manishru lbanon dinuhos. tyham tinihru mera lagi dhupika rukh katne chn. mera sevkhru tpaimka manishrusmgai kam grnechn. aphna manishruko mjduriko rupma tpaimle toknu, bheko rkm m dinechu. mlai tpaimko shyogko khamco ch. hamra kathkr-mihru sidonka kathkrmijti sipalu chainn." jb hiramle sulemanle mageko kura sune, uni audhi khusi bhe. raja hiramle bhne, "yo visal rasteko sasn grne bud-dhiman chora daudlai diekoma aj m prmprbhulai dhnyvad dinchu!" tb hiramle suleman kham smn-des pthae. sndesma bhnieko thiyoy, "tpaimle bhnnu bheko kura maile sune. tpaimle mageko sbai dhupi ani slaka rukhhru dinechu. mero sevkhrule yi rukhhru lbanondekhi smudrsmm lyaneuchn. tb ti rukhhru bamdhnechu ani tpaimle iccha grnu bheko thaumsmm bgaer pthaune chu. tyham m tinihrulai jmma grne chu ani tpaimle tinihrulai aphno sath lier jan sknu hunch." bdlama tpaimle mero ghr pri-varko lagi khan pthaidinuho." yskarn hiramle sule-manlai uslai cahe jti skdo devdaru ani gobresllako rukhhru jutae. sulemanle hiramalai 20,000 murigum r muribhadrakso tel prtyek vrs usko privarko nimti jutae. prmprbhule prtijna grnubhe anasar suleman-lai buddhi dinubhyo. hiram r suleman majh santi thiyoy. yi dui rajahrule aphsma sndhi greka thie. raja sulemanle ys karyma sghau puryaun israelka tis hjar manishrulai bolae. raja sulemanle adoniram naumko vyktilai prmkh bnae. sulemanle manishrulai tin vta dmla vibhajn gre. prtyek dmla 10,000 manishru thie. prtyek dle lbanonma ek mhina kam gre ani tb dui mhina ghr jane grd thie. sulemanle prvtiy ksetrma 80,000 manishrulai kamma lgae. ti manishruko kam ctan katnu thiyoy. ctan bokne manishru 70,000 thie. kam grne manishruko kam herne 3,300 naikehru pni thie. raja sulemanle mndirko adharsilako nimti tinihrulai visal ani mulyvan dhungahru katne ades dieka thie. ti dhungahru savdhanipurvk katiyo. tb sulemanka karighrhu, hiramka karighrule ani gbal-ihru dhungama butta katne kam gre. tinihrule mndir nirmanko nimti dhunga ani kathhru tyar pare.

tb sulemanle mndir bnaun suru gre. israelka manishrule misr des chodeko 480 vrs pchiko kura thiyoy. yo suleman rajako sasno cautho vrs thiyoy. yo vrsko dosro mhina, jibkomhina thiyoy. mndir 60 hat lamo, 20 hat caumda ani 30 hat aglo thiyoy. mndirko mndp 20hat aglo ani 10hat caumda thiyoy. brnda mukhy bhagsmo bdaeko thiyoy. ysko lmbai mndirko caudaiko brabr thiyoy. tyham mndirma samghura jhyalhru thie. yi jhyalhru bahirbat samdhuro ani bhitrbat phrakilo thiyoy. tb sulemanle mndirko mukhy bhagko vripri kothahruko lhr bnae. yi kothahruko eka arkako mathi bnaieka thie. kothahruko lhr tin tlla aglo thiyoy. kothahr mndirko bhittasmg mileka thie, tr tinka nidalhru bhitta mathi bnaieka thienn. mndirko bhitta patlo thiyoy. yskarn ti kothahruko ektir bnaieko bhitta tlko bhnda patlo thiyoy. sbai bhnda mathillo tlaka kothahr pamc hat cauda thie. majhka kothahr chh hat cauda thie. tys mathika kothahr sar hat cauda thie. krmihrule bhitta bnaunma visal dhungahru pryog gre. krmihrule dhunga tys thaumma kate jham jminbat tinihrulai bahir nakaliieko thiyoy. ys karn mndirma martl, bncro athva aru kunai phlamko hat htiyarko hlla thien. mndirko tlo tlako prves-dvar dksin tir thiyoy. bhittir dosro tlaka kothahrma jane bhryanhru thie ani tyhambat tesro tlama jane. yskarn sulemanle mndirko nirman kary sidhyae. mndirko prtyek bhag dhupiko phlyakle dhakeko thiyoy. sule-manle bhvanko caraitir kothahr pni bnaer sidhyae. prtyek tla pamc hat aglo thiyoy. kothahruko ad dine devdaruka dlanhru ghrko kothahr sit mileeko thiyoy. prmprbhule sulemanlai bhnnubhyo, "ydi taimle mero sbai vidhi r vidhan paln gris bhne m ti sbai kam grnechu jska lagi maile tere pita daudsmg prtijna greko them. ani taimle bnaeko ys mndirma israelka manishruko bicma bsnechu. m israelka manishrulai khile pni chodne chainn." ys prkar sulemanle mndirko nirman kary sidhyae. mndir bhitrka dhungaka bhittahrulai dhupika phlyakhrule dhakieko thiyoy. dhupika phlyakhru bhuimdekhi chanasmm thokieka thie. dhungako bhuimmathi slaka phlyakhru ochyaeika thie. tinihrule mndirko pchiltir 20 hat lamo ani ghiro euta kotha bnaeka thie. tinihrule ys kothaka bhittahruma thokeka thie. ys kothalai mha pvitr sthan bhinnithyo. mha pvitr sthanko aghi mndirko mukhy bhag thiyoy. yo kotha 40 hat hamo thiyoy. tinihrule ys kothaka bhittahr dhupika phlyakhrudvara dhakeko thiyoy bhitta di-valka kunai dhungahru dekhimdain thie. tinihrule devdaruko tktahruma laukharu ani phulhru ko cit-rhru kumdeka thie. sulemanle mndirko pchadi tl ghiro kotha bnae. yo kotha prmprbhuko krarko sndukko lagi thiyoy. yo kotha 20 hat lamo, 20 hat cauda ani 20 hat aglo thiyoy. sulemanle ys kotha-lai suddh sunle dhake unle mha pvitr sthanko prves samunne, sunko sanglihru lgae. mndirko sbai bhag sunle dhakeko thiyoy. mha pvitr sthan agniko vedi pni sun jdieko thiyoy. krmihrule krub rsvgdutka mur-tihruka pmketha smet bnaeka thie. bhdarks kathko murtihru bnaeka thie. yi krub duthruka murtihru mha pvitr sthanma sthapna grieka thie. prtyek rsvg-

dutko murti 10 hat agla thie. duvai krub svrgduthru eutai napka thie ani ekai prkarle bnaieka thie. prtyek krub svrgdutka duivta pkheta thie. pkheta pamc hat lama thie. euta pkhetako ek cheudekhi arko cheu 10 hat lamo thiyio. ani prtyek krub svrgdut 10 hat aglo thie. yi krub svrgduthrulai mha pvitr sthanma sthapna grieko thiyio. tinihruko pkhetale eka-arkako cheuma ubhieka thie. tinihruko pkhetale eka arkalai kothako majhma sprs greko thiyio. aru dui pkhetahrule prtyek bhittalai sprs greko thiyio. dui krub svrgduthrulai sunle jdieko thiyio. mukhy r bhritri kothako vipri bhittahruma krub svrgdut, tadko rukh ani phulhruko citr amkit grieko thiyio. duvai kothako bhuimma sun jdieko thiyio. krmihrule bhdraks kathko duivta dailo bnaieka thie. tinihrule ti kothahr mha pvitr sthanko prves-dvarma lgaieka thie. dailoko caraitirko caukht pamcvta bahule bnaieko thiyio. tinihrule duivta dailo bhdraks kathko bnaieka thie. krmihrule dailoma krub svrgdut, tadko rukh ani phulhruko citr ankit greka thie. tb tinihrule dailo-lai sunle more. tinihrule prves-dvardekhi mukhy kothasmm pni dailo bnaieka thie. tinihrule euta carkune dailoko caukht bnaunma bhdraksko kath pryoggre. tb tinihrule ti dailohru bnaunma sllako kath pryoggre. tyham duivta dailahr thie. prtyek dailoko duivta modhr thie. tinihrule dailahruma krub svrgdut, tadko rukh ani phulhruko citrle sjaeka thie. tb tinihrule tinlai sunle dhakeka thie. tb tinihrule bhritri amgn bnae. tys amgnko vipri bhitta bnae. prtyek bhitta tin lhr kateko dhunga ani ek lhr dhupiko kathdvar bnaieko thiyio. tinihrule mndirko nirman kary vrsko dosro mhina jib mhinama suru greka thie. israelka rajako rupma sulemanko cau-tho vrs biteko thiyio. mndir vrsko athaum mhina bulma pura bhyo. yo smy sulemanle jngn mathi sasn greko eggharum vrs thiyio. mndirko nirman kary pura hunma sat vrs lagyo. mndirko nirman yojna anurup nai bhyo.

7

raja sulemanle aphno lagi euta mhl bnae. usko mhl bnaunka lagi 13 vrs lagyo. unle "lbanonko vn" naum bheko bhvn bnae. yo 100 hat lamo, 50 hat cauda ani 30 hat aglo thiyio. ysmar car lhr devdarka khambahr thie. prtyek khambako mathi devdarko mukut thiyio. khambahruko lhrmathi devdaruka dlmihru thie. tinihrule devdaruko dlmihruko mathi chanaka lagi devdaruko tkhta thokeka thie. khambako prtyek khndma 15 vta dlmihru thie. sb jmma 45 vta dlmihru tyham thie. tyham tinlhr eakaarkama phrkieka dhokahr thie. prtyek cheuma tinvta dailahr thie. sbai dhokahr ani caukhturu carkune thie. sulemanle "khambahrudvar mndp" pni bnae. yo 50 hat lamo ani 30 hat cauda thiyio. dvar mndpko aghi khambahruma adharit chano thiyio. sulemanle euta simhasn kks pni bnae jham tini jngn-lai nyay dine grdthe. unle tysko naum "nyayko kks" rakheka thie. tyo kotha bhuimdekhie chanasmm devdarko kath thokieko thiyio. suleman bsne mhl nyayko kksko bhitr thiyio. yo mhl nyayko kks jstaim bnaieko thiyio. unle ystaim prkarko ghr aphni ptni, misrka rajaki chorika lagi bnaieka thie. yi

sbai bhvnhr bhumuly dhungaka tukradvara bnaieka thie. yi dhungahr aradvara cahieko akarma katieka thie. tinihru aghi ani pchi katieka thie. yi bhumuly dhungahr jgdekhi bhittako mathillo thsmm lgaieka thie. amgnko vipriko bhittasmm bhumuly dhungaka tukradvara bnaieka thie. jg thula-thula bhumuly dhungahrudvara sthapit grieko thiyio. kehi dhungahr 10 hat lama ani aru 8 hat lama thie. yi dhungahruko mathi aru bhumuly dhungahr ani devdarka blahr thie. mhlko amgn, mndirko amgn ani mndirko mndpko vipri bhittahr thie. ti bhittahr tin lhr dhunga ani ek lhr devdaruka kathdvara mndir nirmitt thiyio. raja sulemanle hiram naum bheko manis-lai euta sndes sorma pthae. sulemanle hiram-lai yruslem bolae. hiramki ama nptali kul smuhko is-raeli thiin. unka mrt pita sorka thie. hiram kamsaka jinishru bnaumthe. tini dherai nai kusl ani anubhvi karig thie. ysaikarn raja sulemanle aune nimto pthae ani hiramle svikar gre. yskarn raja sulemanle hiram-lai kamsako kamko prmkh bnae. hiramle kamsadvara bnine sbai jinishru bnae. hiramle kamsaka duivta khamba bnae. prtyek khamba 18 hat lamo ani 12 hat golo thiyio. khambahr khokraa thie ani dhatu tin incmoto thiyio. hiramle duivta kamsaka mukuthru pni bnae jo 5 hat agla thie. hiramle ti mukuthru khambako mathi rakhe. tb unle jalihru mukuthru dhakn sanglihr bnae. usle prtyek mukutmathi satvta rakhe. tyspchi unle darim jstaim dekhine dui lhr almkrn bnae. tinihrule kham-bahruko mathi mukutlai dhaknka lagi prtyek khambako jali mathi ti kamsaka darimlai sjae. khamb-mathi sthapit grieka khavamsirhu 5 hat algo thie tyo phulhru jhaim dekhinthe. mukuthru kham-bahrumathi rakheka thie. tinihru sbai bukta jsto jaliko mathi thie. tys thaumma prtyek mukut vipri 200 vta darimhr lhrhr sjaeka thie. hiramle ti dui kamsaka khambahrulai mndirko mndpma sthapit greka thie. euta khambo prves-dvarko dksintir ani arko uttrtir gadietko thiyio. dksinko khamboko naum yakin rakhiyo. uttrko khamboko naum boaj rakhiyo. tinihru phul akarka mukuthrulai kham-bahruko mathi rakhe. ys prkar duivta khambako kam sidhyaieko thiyio. tb hiramle kamsako golo khdkumlo bnae. tinihrule tys khdkumlo naum "smudr" rakhe. bhamdo 30 hat golo thiyio. yo 10 hat cauda ani 5 hat ghiri thiyio. khdkulo (ghyampa) bahiri cheuma euta ghera thiyio. gherako kinarma bhamdoko vipri kamsako laukahruko dui lhr thiyio. kamsaka laukahr bhamdoko caraitir jo rakheie ek tukra ghyampa smg thiyio. bhamdo 12 vta kamsaka samdehrumathi rakheieko thiyio. sbai 12 vta samdehru bhamdoko bahir herirheka thie. tinvale uttr tir hereka thie, tinvta purv, tinvta dksin ani tinvta pscimtir hereka thie. bhamdoko motai ek bitta moto thiyio. bhamdoko ghero pyalako ghero athva phulka ptrdl jstaim thiyio. bhamdoma 2,000 pathiamtthyo. tb hiramle dsvta kamsako thelagadahru bnae. prtyek 4 hat lamo, 4 hat cauda ani 3 hat agla thie. thelagadahru caukhtma carkune pata thoker bnaieka thie. ti lauka ani gherahrumathi pata ani caukhturma kamsaka simh, samdhe ani krub svrgduthru kumdieka thie mathi ani tl simghru r samdehru phulhru kuder kams-lai martolle piter bnaieka thie. prtyek thela-

gadima carvta kamsaka ckkahru dhurahru smet thie. kunama thulo bhamdoko adharhalagi kamsako tekua bnaieko thiyu. tekuahruma kamsalai piter bnaieka phulka akarhru thie. tyham btukako mthillo khulla bhagko vripriko nimti euta adhar thiyu, adhar ek hat aglo ani vyasko kholne dedh hathru thie. caukhtko tl carvta ckkahru thie. ckkahru, dedh hat vyas bheka thie. ckkahruko majh dhurahru thelagadasmg jodieko thiyu. ckkahru rthka ckkahru jstaim thie. ckkako jmmai jinis-dhuri, ghero, ndihru ttha dhurahru kamsako bnaieko thiyu. prtyek thelagadako car kunama carvta adharhru thie. tinihru sbai thelagadasmg jodieka thie. prtyek thela gadakomathi vripri adha hat aglo golo ghera thiyu. tyslai eutai bnaunlai tyo tyska adharhrusit jodieko thiyu. thelagadako bgl ani caukhtma krub svrgduthru, simh ani tادko rukhhruko kamsako citrhru thie. yi citrhru thelagadiko sbai thaumma amkit grieka thie jham-jham kothahru thie. thelagadako vripri bheko caukhtma phulhruka nkasa kumdieka thie. hiramle ekai prkarka dsvta thelagadahru bnae. prtyek gada gleko kamsabat ani dhalere bnaeko thiyu. yskarn sbai gadahru eutai nap ani akarma bnaeko thiyu. hiramle dsvta btukahru pni bnae. dsvta thelagada mdhye prtyekka lagi euta btuko thiyu. prtyek btuko car hat cauda thiyu. btukoma lgbhg 40 pathi ksmta thiyu. hiramle mndirko dksintir pamcvta ani uttrtir aru pamcvta thelagadihru sthapit greka thie. hiramle bhamdahru, belca ani s sana btukahru bnae. hiramle sbai jinishru raja sulemanle mage anasar bnae. prmprbhukoko mndirka lagi hiramle bnaeka samanhruko sci ysto chh2 khambahru khambahruko mathi btuka jsta2 mukuthru vripri dhakne2 jalihru duivta jalika lagi400 vta darimhru. khambahruko mathi duivta btukahrulai dhakne prtyek jalika duilhr darimhru thie. prtyek thelagadama btuka bheko dsvatthelagadahru. tl bahrvtu smadhehru mathi thulo bhamdo. bhamdahru, s-sana belcahru, s sana btukahru ani sbai bhamdakumdahru prmprbhuko mndirhalagi. hiramle yi sbai samanhru raja sulemanle cahe anasar nai bnae. tinihru sbai palis lgaeko kamsako bnaieka thie. sulemanle yi cijhru bnaumma pryoggrieko kamsa khile pni jokhenn. jokhnu ucit thien. ys karn kamsako smpurn ojn thah bhen. rajale yi cijhru sukkot r srtanbic yrdn ndiko cheuma bnaune ades dieka thie. tinihrule yi jinishru kamsa glaer ani bhuimma bnaieko samcoma dhaler bnae. sulemanle dherai sunka samanhru mndirka lagi bnaune ades pni die. sulemanle mndirka lagi sundvara bnaun lgaeka samanhru yi hun;sunko vedi; sunko tebl (prmesvrlai cdhaieko vises roti yham rakhinthyu).sunko samadan (mhavpitr sthanko aghi uttrtir pamcvta ani dksintir pamcvta thie); sunka phulhru, diyohru ani cimtahru;suddh sunka kcaurahru, bati chimline kaimcihru, s-sana kcaurahru, thalhru ani koila bokne dhupaurahru; mukhy kkska dailahruka lagi ttha bhithi kotha (ati pvitrsthl) ko dailahruka lagi sunka kbjahru bnae. ys prkar raja sulemanle prmprbhuko mndirka lagi aphule cahe anurup kam pura gre. tb raja sulemanle ti sbai jinishru jmma gre jo unka pita daudle ys udesyaka lagi jogaer rakheka thie. unle yi cijhru mndirma lyae. unle camdi r sun prmprbhuko mndirko bhndarma thnkae.

tyspchi raja sulemanle israelka budha-prdhanhru, vibhinn kul-vmska prmuokhhru, r israelka kul-vmshruka aguvahrulai bolae. unle tinihru lai yruslemma aune ades die. sulemanle prmprbhuko krarko snduklai daudko shrbat jsalai siyon pni bhnhinthyu, lauan canhthe. yskarn sbai israelka manishru vrsko sataum mhinama tysko mhinako cadko smyma manishru sulemansit bhela hunthe. israelka sbai budha prdhanhru tys thaumma puge. tb pujaharihule pvitr snduk uthae. tinihrule bhethune pal ani palma rheka sbai pvitr cij-bijhru smet prmprbhuko pvitr snduk sit boke. levikuhrule yi samanhru boknma pujaharilai sghae. raja suleman ani israelka sara smuday krarko smjhauta snduk aghi bhela bhe. tinihrule dherai blihru cdhae. tinihrule yti dherai bhedahru ani psuhru mare, kunai manisle gnti grn sken. tb pujaharihule prmprbhukoko krarko snduklai ytha sthanma sthapit gre. yo thaum mndirma mha pvitr sthanko bhithi thiyu. krarko snduklai krub svrgduthruko pmkhetako tl sthapit griyo. krub svrgduthruka pkheta pvitr snduk mathi phimjeka thie. tinihrule pvitr snduk ani ysko khambahrulai dhaki die. yi thamne khambahru dherai lama thie. ati pvitr sthanko aghi ubhine kunai manisle khambahruko cheu dekhni skthyu. tr bahirbat kunaipni manisle tinihru lai dekhni skdain thie. khambahru aj pni tyham chn. pvitr snduk bhithi matr duivta dhungaka patihru thie. yi patihru tinai thie jsalai mosale horeb naum bheko thaumma pvitr sndukbhithi rakheka thie. horeb tyo thaum thiyu jham prmprbhule israelka manishrusmg tinihru mnsbat bahir niskepchi krar bamdhnubheko thiyu pujaharihule pvitr snduklai ati pvitr sthanma sthapit gre. jb pujaharihru pvitr sthanbat bahir ae, prmesvrko mndirma badl bhriyo. pujaharihule aphno kam nirnt grn skenn kinbhne mndir prmesvrko mhimale bhriyo. tb sulemanle bhneh"prmprbhule akasma cmkaumn gham bnaunubhyo, tr uhamle kalo badlma bsn mn praanubhyo. maile timro lagi acmmb mndir bnae euta thaum jham timi smdhai bsne chau." israelka sbai manishru tyham ubhieka thie. ysrtth raja suleman tinihrutir phrkie ani prmesvrlai tinihruka lagi asirvad dinte binti gre. tb raja sulemanle bhne, "prmprbhule israelka prmesvrko prsmsa hos. uhamle prmprbhule bhnnubhyo uhamle mero pitasmg prtijna grnu bheko pura grnu bhyo. 'maimle israelka manishrulai misrbat lyaeiko diindekhi ahile smm merai stkarma mndir nirman grnka lagi israelko privar smuhhrubat kunai shrilai chaneko thiin. tr israelka manishrumathi sasn grnka lagi maile daudlai mn praeko chu.' "mera pita daudle prmprbhule israelka prmesvrko stkar grnka lagi euta mndir bnaun sahrnai nai caheka thie. tr prmprbhule mera pita daudlai bhnnu bheko thiyu, 'm jandchu, mero stkarka lagi timi euta mndir bnaun sahrnai nai icchuk chau, ani yo ramro kary ho, timi mero mndir bnaun cahnnchau. tr timi nai tyo manis hoinau jsalai maile mndir bnaunka lagi rojeko chu. timro chorale mero mndir bnaune ch!' "yskarn prmprbhule tyo prtijna pura grnu bheko ch, jo uhamle dinubheko thiyu. ahile m mera pita daudko thaumma raja

chu. ab m prmprbhule bhnnubhe jstaim israelka manishru mathi sasn grne chum. prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko lagi maile mndirko nirman grem. maimle mndirma pvitr sndukka lagi euta thaum bnaem. pvitr sndukbhitr prmprbhule hamra purkhahrusit grnubheko krar-ptr chr. prmprbhule jb krar grnubhyo tb uhamle hamra purkhahrlai misrbat bahir nikalnu bhyo." tb suleman prmprbhuko vedi aghi ubhie. sbai manishru unko aghi ubhieka thie. raja sulemanle aphno hat phimjye ani akastir herer. unle bhneh"prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr, akas athva dhrtima tpaim jsto aru kunai prmesvr chain. tpaimle aphna bhkthrusmg krar grnubheko ch kinbhne tpaim unihrlai prem grnu hunch tpaim aphno vcnlai pura grnuhunch tpaim tpaimko anusrn grne manishruka lagi dyalu ani samco hunuhunch. tpaimle aphna sevk, mera pita daudsmg prtijna grnu bheko thiyu tpaimle aphno prtijna pura grnubhyo tpaimle prtijna aphnai mukhat grnu bheko thiyu. ani aphno visal sktiko blma tpaimle aphno prtijnalai aj sty sabit grnubhyo. ab, he prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr, tpaimle aphna sevk ttha mera pita daudsmg gruko arko prtijna pura grnuhos. tpaimle bhnnubheko thiyu, 'daud, timra chorahrule dhyansmg mera ajna paln grun jsri timile greka thiyau. ydi tinihrule yso gre bhne timra vmsbat ksail smdhainai israelka manishrumathi sasn grne ch.' ani pheri, he, prmprbhu israelka prmesvr, m tpaimlai mera pitasmg greko prtijnalai nirntr rakhn anurodh grdchu. "tr, mera prmesvr! tpaim samccai prthvimathi bas grnu hunch? smpurn akas ani svrgko svrocc sthanle pni tpaimlai rakhn skdain. tb maimle bnaeko ys ghrle tpaimlai ksri rakhn skch? tr krpya mera prrthna ani mero anurodh suni dinuhos. m tpaimko sevk hum ani tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch. mero yo prarthna sunidinu hos. aj tpaimsmg prarthna girihreko chu. vigmta tpaimle bhnnu bheko thiyu, 'mero stkar grinech.' ys karn ys mndirlai rat-din hernuhos. ys mndirma greko prarthna sunidinuho. prmprbhu, m ani tpaimka manishru ys thaumma aune chaum ani tpaimma prarthna grne chaum. krpya prarthnasuni dinuhos! hami jandchaum, tpaim svrgma bsnu hunch. hami hamro prarthna sunidine ani hamilai ksma grn anurodh grdchaum. "ydi euta manisla arko vyktiko viruddh papru gryu bhne, uslai yham vedima lyainch. ydi tyo manis dosi chain bhne, tb usle uslai nirdos chu bhni spth khan lgaunechu. tb svrgma uslai sunnuhos ani uspti nyay grnuhos. ydi manis dosi ch bhne uslai krpa grer dosi dekhaunuhos. ani ydi manis nirdos ch bhne krpya uslai nirdos bheko dekhaunu hos. "khile kamhi tpaimka manishrule tpaimko viruddhma pap kary gre bhne unka struhrule unihrlai prast grchn. tb manishru tpaimtir phrkinch ani tpaimma prarthna grnechn. manishrule ys mndirma nai tpaimko prarthna grnechn. krpya unihrlai svrgbat suni dinuhos. tpaimko manishruko paplai ksma gri dinuhos ani tinihrulai aphno dhrti prier prapt grn dinuhos. tpaimle yo dhrti unka purkhahrlai dinu bheko thiyu. "khile kamhi tinihru tpaimko viruddhma papkary grchn ani tpaimle tinihruko dhrtima pani prn nai bnd gri dinuhunch. tb tini ys thaumtir phrker prarthna grnechn ani tpaimko

naumko stuti grnechn. tpaimle tinihrulai dukkh dinuhunch ani tinihru aphno pap karyka lagi aphsoc grnechn. ysrt krpya svrgma nai tinihruko prarthna suni dinuhos. tb hamro pap ksma grnuhos. manishrlai shi batoma himdne jnan dinuhos. tb, he prmprbhu tinihrulai dieko dhrtima pani parnuhos. "dhrti sahra nai suksha hunsch ani ysma kunai ann umrine chain. athva jnsadharnma mhamari phimjin skch. hun skch, phldai greko sbai annhru kirahrudvara nst hunech. hamra manismathi kehi shrruma tinka struhrudvara akramn hunech. athva hamra dherai manishru bimar hunechn. jb ys mdhye kunai euta ghtna ghtch ani jb euta vykti athva israelihrule tinihruko paphruko ksma magch ani tinihrule ys mndirbat tpaimkham hat uthaumch. tpaimle aphno vassthan svrgbat krpya usko prarthna sunidinu hos. manishruko mnbhitrke ch. tpaimle matr jannuhunch. yskarn prtyek manisist use greka kary anasar vyvhar grnuhos. ysto gri dinu hos jsle grda tpaimka manishru jtijnels bamcne chn tytijnel draune grchn, jbsmm tpaimle hamra jo pita-purkhahrlai dinbheko bhumima tinihrulai bsn dinu hunech. "aru thaumka manishrule tpaimko mhanta r ksmtako visyma sunnechn. tinihru tadha-tadhabat ys mndirma prarthna grn aune chn. svrgko aphnai vassthanbat tinihruko prarthna suni dinuhos. krpya aru thaumka manishrule bhneko kura vicar gridinuhos. tb ti manishru draune chn ani israelka manis srh tpaimko adr grnechn. tb sbai thaumka manishrule jannechn, maimle tpaimko smmanma yo mndir bnaem. "khile-khile tpaim aphna bhktjnlai tinihruka struhruko viruddhma yuddh grne ades dinuhunch. tb tpaimka manishru ys shrtir bdhne chn jun tpaimle cunnubheko thiyu ani maimle tpaimko smmanma ys mndirko nirman greko chu. tinihru tpaimma prarthna grnechn. tys smyma svrgko aphnai vassthanbat tinihruko prarthna suni dinuhos ani tinihrulai shayta grnuhos. "tpaimka manishrule tpaimka viruddhma pap grnechn. m yo jandchu kinbhne prtyek manisla pap grch. tb tinihrusmg tpaim kraodhit hunuhunch r tpaimko krodhdvara. tpaimle tinka struhrulai tinihrumathi vijy hasil graunu hunech. tinihruka struhrule tinihrulai bndi bnaune chn ani tadha njik ktaim arko jggama rakhnechn. tys tadhako thaumma tpaimka manishrule ke bhyo bhni socne chn. aphno pap karyka lagi tinihru ksma-yacna grnechn ani tpaimma prarthna grnechn. tinihru bhinne chn, 'hamile pap greka chaum ani bhul greka chaum.' tinihru ti tadha thaumma kaidi hunechn. tr ydi tinihru kaidima huda smpurn hrdyle tpaim kham aumchn ani tinihru tpaimko bhumilai herdai prarthna grchn jun tpaimle tinihruka pita-purkhalai dinu bheko thiyu. ys shrlai tpaimle cunnu bheko thiyu ani yo mndir trph jun maile tpaimko smman ma bnae. tpaimle tinihrulai tpaimko nivas sthan svrgbat suni dinuhos ani tinihrusit ramro vyvhar grnuhos. tpaimka manishruka sbai pap ksma gridinuhos. ani tpaimko viruddhma greko pap ksmadan dinuhos. tinihruka struhrulai tinihruprti dyalu bnai dinu hos. smjhna rhos, tinihru tpaimkai jati hun. smjhna rhos, tinihrulai tpaimle nai misrbat lyaunu bheko ho. yso grer tinihrulai tpaimle

bleko agobat bcaunu bheko thiyo. “he prmprbhu prmesvr, krpya mero prarthna sunidinu hos ani israelka aphna manishruko prarthna sunidinu hos. tinihruko prarthna kunai pni bela sunidinuho jv tinihru shaytaka lagi tpaimsmg binti grchn. tpaimle tinihrulai prthvika sbai manishrubat aphna vises manishruko rupma cunnubheko ch. prmprbhu tpaimle hamro lagi ysto grnechu bhni vcn dinubheko thiyo. tpaimle aphno sevk mosalai misrbat hamra purkhahrulai lyaunma pryoggrnu bheko thiyo.” sulemanle prmesvrsmg tyo prarthna gre. unle vediko aghi ghumba tekeka thie. sulemanle aphno pakhura svrgtir uthaar prarthna gre. tb sulemanle prarthna sidhyae ani ubhie. tb unle prmesvrsmg thulo svrma israelka manishrubai asis dine binti gre. sulemanle bhneh “prmesvrko stuti gr! uhamle israelka aphna manishrubai santi dine prtijna grnubheko ch. ani uhamle hamilai santi dinubheko ch! prmprbhule aphno sevk mosalai pryog grnu bheko thiyo ani israelka manishrubai dherai ramra-ramra prtijna grnu bheko thiyo. ani prmprbhule aphno prtyek prtijnalai pura grnu bheko ch! m prarthnagrchu, prmesvr smdhai hamismg hunuhenech jstri uham hamra purkhahrusmg hunuhunthyo. m prarthnagrchu, prmprbhule khilepni hamilai chodnuhenechain. m prarthnagrchu hami uhamtir phrknechain ani uhamko anusrn grnechain. tb hami ti sbai ain, nirny r adeshru paln grne chaum jo uhamle hamra purkhahrulai dinubheko thiyo. m asa grchu, hamra prmprbhule smdhai nai yo prarthna smjhna grnuhenech jun maimle cdhaeko chu. m prarthna grchu, prmprbhule aphno sevk raja ani israelka manishruka lagi yi sbai kamhru grnuhenech. m prarthna grchu uhamle yo kam prtyek din grnu hunech. 60 (jb prmprbhule yi karyhru grnu hunech.) tb smsarka sbai manishrule jannechn hamra prmprbhu nai sty prmesvr hunuhenech. 61 sbai manishrule prmprbhu hamra prmesvr prti bhkt r sty hunuprch. timile smdhai nai uhamko vidhi-vidhan r adeshru anusrn r paln grnuprch. timile bhvisyama pni niymit rupma niym paln grnuprch jsto ahile grdaichaum.” 62 tb raja suleman ani israelka sbai manishrule unismgai prmprbhulai bli cdhae. 63 sulemanle 22,000 samdhe ani 1,20,000 bhedahru bli cdhae. yi sbai melbli bhemt bli thie. ys prkar israelka raja ani manishrule prmprbhulai mndir smrpn gre. 64 tys din raja sulemanle mndir aghiko amgn pni smrpn gre. unle hambli, annbli ani psuhruko boso cdhae jun melbli smrpn gre. raja sulemanle yi bli ani bhemtitru amgnma cdhae. unle yso gre kinbhne bhitr prmprbhuko aghi bnaieko kamsako vedima yi sbai cijhru ataumdain thiyo. 65 yskarn ys prkar raja suleman ani israelka sbai manishrule tys smyama cad mnae. smpurn israelihru uttrma hmat pasdekhi misr ndiko simanhrusmm tyham thie. tyham euta thulo manishruko bhid thiyo. tinihru prmprbhuko samune jmma bheka thie. tb tinihru ajhai sat dinsmm tyham bse. tinihrule sbaijmma 14 din cad mnae. 66 arko din sulemanle manishrubai ghr phrkine ades die. tinihru sbaile rajalai dhnyvad die ani sbai khusi mnaumdaie ghr phrkine. tinihru khusi thie kinbhne prmprbhule uhamko sevk daud r israelka sbai manishruka nimti yi sbai ramro karyhru grnu bheko thiyo.

ys prkar sulemanle prmprbhuko mndir ani aphno mhlko nirman kary pura gre. sulemanle ti sbai cijhru bnae jo uni bnaun cahnte. tb prmprbhu sulemanko samu tysri nai pheri prkt hunu bhyo jsri ys aghi gibonma prkt hun bheko thiyo. prmprbhule unlai bhnnubhyoh “maile timro prarthna sunem. maile ti kurahru sunem jun timile mlai grne binti greka thiya. timile yo mndir bnayau. ani maile yslai pvitr sthl bnaem. yskarn mero tyham sda-srvda stkar hunech. maim yskomathi njr rakhnechu ani ysko visyama smdhai vicar rakhne chu. timile mero seva tysri nai gr jsri timra pita daudle greka thie. uni asl r imandari thie r timile maile ajna greka sbai kura maner mera vidhi-vidhanhru paln grnai prch. “ydi timile yi sb kamhru gryau bhne maim timro privarbat ek jnalai smdhai israelko raja bnaumnechu bhni bcn dinchu. maile timra pita daudsmg ystaim prtijna greko thiem. maile unlai bhneko thiem, israelko sasn timro unko sntanhruvat ek jnale claune ch. tr ydi timi athva timra sntanle mero anusrn grn chodema ani niym r ades paln ngre jo maile timilai dieko chu ani ydi timile arkaie devtahruko puja r prarthna grn thalyau bhne, tb m israelai tyo bhumi chodn vadhy graune chu jun maile tinihrulai dieko thiem, ani tyo aru manishruka lagi israel euta udahrn hunech. aru manishru israelmathi hamso grenechn. maile mndirlai pvitr bnaeko chu ani yo tyo thaum ho jham manishrule mero upasna grchn tr ydi timile mero anusrn grdainau bhne m yslai dhvms parnechu. yo mndir dhvms hunechu. prtyek manis jo yslai hernech, ascry kcit hunech. tinihrule sodhne chn, ‘prmprbhule yo mndir r bhumi prti ysto bhyamkr kary kin grnu bhyo?’ aru manishrule jvaph dinechn, ‘ysto kin bhyo bhne tinihrule prmprbhu aphno prmesvrilai tyageka thie. unle aphna purkhahrulai misrbahir lyaeka thie. tr tinihrule aru nai devtahruka anusrn grne nirny lie. tinihru ti devtahruko puja r seva grn thale. yskarnle grda prmprbhule yi sbai namra karyhru tinihruka lagi gridinu bhyo. prmprbhuko mndir ani rajako mhl bnaunlai raja sulemanlai bis vrs lagyo. ani bis vrspechi raja sulemanle sorka raja hiramalai galilma 20 vta shrhru die. sulemanle raja hiramalai yi shrhru die kinbhne hiramle sulemanlai mndir r mhl bnauma sghau puryaeka thie. hiramle sulemanalai sbai dhupi r sllaka rukh ani sun dieka thie jo sulemanle mageka thie. ysrth hiramle sorbat shrhru rhenan yatra suru gre jo sulemanle dieka thie. jb unle ti shrhru dekhe, uni khusi bhenn. usle rajalai bhne, “mera priy bhai, ke yhi shrhru tpaimle dinu bheko?” raja hiramle tys ksetrko naum kabul rakhe ani tyo ksetrlai aj pni kabul bhinnch. hiramle mndir nirmanma kam lgaun raja sulemanlai 120 toda sun pthaeka thie. raja sulemanle dashrubai usko mhl r mndir bnaune kamma vadhy graeka thie. tb usle ti dashrubai aru dherai samanru bnaune kamma lge. unle milo nirman gre. unle yruslemko vripri prkhal pni nirman gre. tb unle hasor, mgidao ani geser shrhru pheri bnae. kunai smy misrka rajale geser shr mathi akrarn greka thie yslai bshm pareka thie. unle knani manishrubai mare jo tyham bsne grdthe. sulemanle phirunki chorismg vivah gre. ys karn phirunle tyo shr sulemanlai vivahko dai-

joko rupma die. sulemanle tyo shr pheri bnae. sulemanle tlo bet-heron pni bnae. raja sulemanle yuhda mrubhumima balat r tamar shr pni bnae. raja sulemanle ti shrhru pni bnae jham ann r cijhru rakhnegre ani unle aphna rth ani ghodahraka lagi thaum bnae. raja sulemanle dherai cijhru bnae jo unle yruslem, lbanon ani any aphudvara sasit thaumhruma caheka thie.' ti thaumhruma jo manishru thie tinihru israeli thienn. ti manishru emori, hitti, priji, hibbi ani ybusi thie. israelihru ti manishrulai srvas parn yogy bhenn. tr sulemanle tinihrulai dasko rupma kam grn vadhy grae. tinihru ajhai pni das nai chn. sulemanle kunai israelilai unko das hun vadhy graenn. israelka manishru sainik, srkari adhiharihru, kptan ani rthka senapti r calk thie. sulemanka yojnahruma 550 pryvekskhru thie. tinihru manishru hrtaktra thie jo kam grdthe. phirunki chori daudko shrbat mhlma pugi jo sulemanle unkaei lagsi bnaeka thie. tb unle millo nirman gre. suleman vrsno tin ptk vedima hombli r melbli cdhaune grdthe. yo tyhi vedi thiyo jslai sulemanle prmprbhuka lagi bnaeka thie. raja suleman prmprbhuko aghi dhup pni jlaumne grdthe. tinle mndirlai ramro avstham rakhe. raja sulemanle esyon geberma pani jhaj pni bnae. yo shr edom ksetrma lal sagrko kinarma elot njik ch. raja hiramisit kehi manishru thie jo smudrko visyama mngge jandthe. ti manishru prayh jhajma yatra grdthe. raja hiramle ti manishrulai sulemanko navik bedama seva grn sulemanka manishru smg kam grn pthae. sulemanka jhajhru opir ge. yi jhajhrule opirbat lgbhg 420 toda sun raja suleman kham lyae.

10

sbaki ranile sulemanko visyama suneki thiin. yskarn tini sahrai apthyara prsnhru lier unko jamc grn ain. tinle sevkhruko sahrat thulo smuh lier yruslem tir yatra grin. thulo smkhyama msala, rtn ani dherai sun bokne umthru pni tinihrusit thie. tinle suleman smg bhett grin ani unlai ti sbai prsnhru sodhin jo unle soceki thiin. sulemanle sbai prsnhruko uttr die. tinko kunai pni prsnko uttr dinka lagi apthyaro thien. sbaki ranile suleman audhi buddhiman chn bhenne bujhin. unle tyo mhl pni dekhin jo rajale bnaeka thie. ranile khana khane tebl r khady-samgri pni dekhin. tinle rajaka adhiharika bsne thaum ani hajar hune ani usko dekhrehk grne nokhrule lgaeka lugahru unle unko bhojn-samgri ttha mndirma grieko bhemt dekhin. ti sbai cijhrule samceai nai unlai ckit parer, 'lamo sas pherne bnai die.' ysrtth ranile rajalai bhnnin, 'maile mero desma tpaimko buddhi ani greko sbai kamhruko visyama dherai kura suneki thiem ani prtyek kura samco ch! maile tbsmm visvas greki thiin jbsmm m aer aphna amkhale hern paeki thiin. m dekhchai chu maile je suneki thiem, tyo bhnda bdhi yham ch. tpaimko smptti r budvi manishrule btaeko bhnda dherai bdhi ch. tpaimle prmprbhu tpaimka prmesvrko prmsa grnu prch kinbhne uham khusi hunubhyo ani tpaimlai israelka raja bnaunu bhyo. uhamle tpaimlai israelka raja bnaunu bhyo taki tpaimle jun shi ho tyhi grnu hunch ani aphna prjahrusit asi vyvhar grnu bhyo. prmprbhu tpaimko prmesvrko stuti hos! uhamle tpaimlai israelko raja

bnaer khusi hunuhunch. prmprbhu prmesvrle is-raellai sda-srveda prem grnuhunch. vhalet tpaimlai raja bnaunu bhyo. yskarn tpaimle tpaimko adhinsit ke shi ho ani sccaille kary grnu hos." tb sibaki ranile rajalai lgbhg 120 toda sun diin. unle tinlai dherai msalahru r rtnhru pni diin. sibaki ranile sulemanlai aru ksaille israelma lyaeiko bhnda bdhi nai msala diin. hiramko jhajle opirbat sun lyaeiko thiyo. ti jhajle dherai nai vises kath r rtnhru pni lyaeika thie. sulemanle mndir r mhlma aghi dlani bnaun kath pryog gre usle gaune bjaunehruka nimti vina r sarangai bnaunma kath pryog gre. ksaille pni ys prkarko kath israelma lyaeiko thien ani ksaille pni tys prkarko kath khilyai dekhkeko thien. tb raja sulemanle sibaki ranilai ti upharhru die jun tinle aphno lagi cunin. tb unle tinlai ysta vstuhru die jo tinle magin. tyspchi, rani r unka sevkhru aphno des phrkie. raja sulemanle prtyek vrs taul 666 todasun prapt grdthe. vyaparik jhajhruma sun lyan choder uni psle r vyaparihru ani arbka raja ttha deska prsashrubat pni sun prapt grdthe. raja sulemanle 200 vta sunko pataka thula dhalhru bnaeka thie. prtyek dhalma lgbhg 600 sekel kuteko sun thiyo. tin syvta sunko pataka sana dhalhru pni bnae. prtyek dhalma lgbhg tin mina sun lageko thiyo. rajale tinihrulai "lbanonko vn" naum bheko mhlma rakheka thie. rajale thulo hattiko damtko simhasn pni bnae. unle tyslai suddh sunle dhake. simhasnma pugne chvta simdhihru thie. simhasnko pchillo bhagko akar golo thiyo. asnko duvaitir bahuhru thie. asnko bgllhruko prtyek simdhima duivta simhhruko murtihru. chhvta simdhihru mdhye pni prtyekma duivta simh thie. prtyekko antma euta simh thiyo. aru rajyma ys prkarko kehi thien. sulemanka sbai pyala r gilashru sunka thie. ani "lbanonko vn" naumk mhlma sbai bhamda-kumdahru suddh sunka bnaieka thie. mhlma kehi pni camdiko bnaieko thien. sulemanlo smyama sun yti jyada thiyo ki manishru camdilai mhtvurn smjhidain thie. rajasit dherai vyaparik jhajhru thie. ti jhajhru hiramka jhajhru sitaim yatra grthyo. prtyek tin vrsma ek plt yi jhajhrule sun, camdi, hattiko damt pucchr nbheko vamdhru r mjuhru lyaune grthyo. suleman dhrtima sbaibhnda mhan, raja thie. uni sbai rajahru bhnda bdhi dhni r buddhiman thie. sbai thaumka manishru raja sulemanlai hern cahnthe. tinihru prmesvrle unlai dieko jnan-buddhi sun cahnthe. prtyek vrs manishru rajalai hern aumthe. ani prtyek manisle uphar lyaune grdthe. tinihru sun r camdile bnaeko bstuhru, lugaphata, htiyar, msala, ghodahru r khccr lyaune grdthe. yskarn sulemansmg dherai-dherai rthhru r ghodahru thie. unsimg 1,400 rth ani 12,000 ghodahru thie. sulemanle ti rthhruka lagi vises shrhru bnae. yskarn rthhru ti shrhruma rakhieko thie. raja sulemanle kehi rthhru yruslemma aphusmg pni rakheka thie. rajale israelai smrddh bnaeka thie. rajale israelai euta dhni des bnae. yruslem shrma camdi, ctan jstaim samny thiyo ani devdarko kath nimti bhumitir ugne prsst anjirko rukh jstaim samany thiyo. sulemanle misr ani kyuebat ghodahru lyaeika thie. unka vyaparihrule tinihrulai kyuema kine ani israelma lyae. misrko euta rthko mol lgbhg 600 sekel camdi thiyo ani euta ghodako mol paune 150 sekel camdi thiyo. sulemanlelai hitti r aramika

11

raja suleman aimaihrulai maya grdthe. israel ras-
trka nbhetapni uni dherai aimaihrulai maya grdthe.
tinihruma phirun ki chori, hitti aimaihrui ani moab,
ammon, edom r sidonka aimaihrui thie. biteko
smya israelka manishrulai prmrpbhule bhnnu
bheko thiyo, "tinihrule arko rastrka manishrusmg
vivah grnu humdain. ydi timile gryau bhne ty-
hamka manishrule unihrukai devtahruko anusrn grn
vadhry grchn." tr suleman ti sbai aimaihruko premma
pre. sulemanka 700 ptnihrui thie. (yi aimaihrui arko
rastrka prmrpbhule chorihrui thie.) unismg 300
dasihru pni thie jo unka lagi ptni jstaim nai thie. unki
ptnihrule unlai prmesvrbat tadha jan badhy gre. jb
suleman budha bhe, unki ptnihrule unlai aru dev-
tahruko anusrn grnu lgae. sulemanle aphno prm-
prbhulai spmurn hrdyle anusrn grenn jsto unka pita
daudle greka thie. sulemanle sidon devta astarotko
puja gre. uni sulemanle ammonihruka ghinlagda de-
vta milkomko puja gre. yskarn sulemanle prmrpb-
huko samu apradh gre. unle aphno prmrpbhuko
anusrn tys prkar grenn jsi unka pita daudle greka
thie. sulemanle kmosko puja grnka lagi euta sth-
lko nirman gre. kmos moabihruko ghrnaspd dev-
murti thiyo. sulemanle tyo puja-sthl yruslem cheuko
phadma bnae. tsyai phadma sulemanle molekka lagi
puja-sthl bnae. molek ammonihruko ghrnaspd dev-
murti thiyo. tb sulemanle aru deska sbai ptnihruka
lagi tsyai nai gre. unki ptnihrui dhup balne grdthe
ani aphna devtahru lai bli cdhaune grdthe. suleman
prmrpbhu israelka prmesvrlai pcchyaun dekhi tad-
himdai ge. ys karn prmrpbhu sulemansmg risaunu
bhyo. prmrpbhu sulemanka samu dui ptk dekha
prnu bheko thiyo. prmrpbhule sulemanlai bhnnu
bheko thiyo, timile aru devtahruko anusrn grnu hum-
dain. tr sulemanle prmrpbhuko ades paln grenn.
yskarn prmrpbhule sulemanlai bhnnubhyo, "timile
msit bheko krar bhittabhung bnaun mn prayau. tim-
ile mero ades paln greka chainau. yskarn m prt-
jna grdchu. m timibat rajy linechu. m yslai timra
sevkhu mdhye ek jnalai dinechu. tr m timra pita
daudko karn jbsmm timi jivit rhnchau, m timro rajy
line chain. m timro chora raja nbhesmm prkhinechu
tb m timibat line chu. taimpni, m timro chora-
bat sbai rajy line chain. m euta vmsmathi sasn grn
dinechu. m yso daudka lagi nai grnechu. tini ramra
sevk thie. ani m yo yruslemka lagi grnechu. maile
mn praeko shr yo nai thiyo. tys smya prmrpb-
hule edomka hddlai sulemanko stru bnaunu bhyo.
hdd edomka rajako priwarka thie. ysto ysi nai bhyo.
phila daudle edomlai prast greka thie. yoab daudko
phaujka senapti thie. yoab edomma mreka man-
ishrulai gadn ge. yoable ajhai jiumdai rheka sbai man-
ishrulai mare. yoab ani sbai israelihrui edomma chh
mhina bse. tys smya tinihrule edomka sbai man-
ishrulai maridie. tr tys smya hdd matr sano keta
thiyo. yskarn hdd mistrit bhagyo. usko pitaka kehi
sevkhu usmgai ge. tinihrule midyan chode ani paran
ge. paranma kehi aru manishru tinihrusmg misie.
tb spmurn dl misr ge. tinihrui misrka raja phirunk-

ham ge ani guhar mage. phirunle hddlai euta ghr ani
kehi jgga die. phirunle unlai smrthn gre ani khanka
lagi khady die. phirunle hddlai sahrat nai mn prae.
usle usko vivahko vyvsta griddie phirunki sali thiin
rani thpneski bhini thiin. yskarn thpneski bhiniko
vivah hddsmg bhyo. tinihruko euta chora jnmiyo
jsko naum gnbtt rakhe. rani thpnesle gnbttai aphna
nanihrui smg phirunko mhlma hurkine anumti diin.
mismra hddle sune, daudko cola uthyo. unle yo pni
sune, phaujka senapti yoabko mrtyu bhyo. yskarn hdd-
le phirunlai bhne, "dyagari mli mero desma aphno
ghr jan dinuhos." tr phirunle bhne, "maimle timilai
cahiekko prtyek vstu yham dieko chu! timi kin timro
desma phrkin cahnnchau?" hddle uttr die, "krpa grr
mlai ghr phrkin dinus." prmesvrl arko ek jna man-
islai pni sulemanka stru bnaunubhyo. uni elyadaka
chora rson thie. rson aphno malikbat bhageka thie.
uni malik sobaka raja dhadejer thie. daudle jb sobako
sainiklai prast greka thie tb rsonle kehi manishru-
lai jmma gre ani euta sano phaujko prmrpbhule
rson dmisk ge ani uhim bse. rson dmiskka raja bhe.
rsonle aramma sasn gre. uni israelilai gharna grdthe,
yskarn suleman jivit rhunjsmm israelko stru bhe.
rson r hddle israelka lagi dherai smsyahrui srsti gre.
nbatka chora yarobam sulemanka sevkhu mdhye
ek jna thie. yarobam epraim kul smuhka thie. uni
sreda shrka thie. yarobamki ama srta naumki vid-
hva thiin. uni rajako virodhma gin. yhi karn ho
ksri yarobam rajako viruddh bagi bhe. sulemanle
milo naumdai thie ani aphna pitako naumma bnieto
daudko shrko prkhal bhitrko khali jgga mrrmt graum-
dai thie. yarobam ekdmai yogyan vykti thie. sule-
manle uslai bheko thaha grnubhyo. ys kran sule-
manle yusuphko kul smuhko krmihruko jimmavala
bnae. ek din yarobam yruslem yatra grirheka thie.
siloka agmvkta ahiyahle unlai batoma bhete. ahiyahle
nyam khasato odheka thie. ti dui jna manis batoma
eklai thie. ahiyahle khasato khole ani cyater bahr
tukra pare. tb ahiyahle yarobamlai bhne, "ys khas-
toko ds tukra timi aphnolagi leu. prmrpbhu is-
raelka prmesvr bhnnuhunchh" m sulemanko rajy-
lai tukraunechu ani tmlai ds kulhru dinechu. ani
m daudko privar lai matr euta vmsmathi sasn grn
dinechu. m tinihrulai ys vmslai matr lin dinechu. m
yo sb mero sevk daud ani yruslemka lagi grnechu.
yrusalem tyo shr ho jslai israelka sbai kulhrubat ro-
jeko thiem. m rajylai sulemanbat linechu kinbhne
usle mero anusrn grn choedecko ch. u sidonki as-
taroko puja grdaich. u moabka devta kmos ani am-
moni devta milkomko puja grdaich. sulemanle samco
r ramro kam grn chodiskecko ch. u mero vidhi-vidhan
r adesko paln grdain. u tys prkar hieden jsi uska
pita daud himedeka thie. yskarn nai sulemanko kul-
bat rajylai linechu. tr m sulemanlai usko rhl jivn
smm sasn grn dinechu. yo m mero sevk daudka lagi
grnechu. maile daudlai mn praem kinbhne unle mero
sbai ades r nymhrui paln gre. tr m usko chorabat rajy-
lai linechu ani yarobam m timilai dsvta kulhrumathi
sasn grne anumti dinechu. m sulemanko choralai
euta vmsmathi matr sasn grne anumti dinechu. m
yso ys karn grchu kinbhne mero sevk daudko sasn
yruslemma merosmm smdhai rhnech. yruslem lai
maimle aphno shr rojeko thiem. tr m timile caheko

prtyek kuramthi timilai sasn grne mauka dinechu. timi smpurn israel mathi sasn grnechau. yi sbai kam m timro lagi grnechu ydi timile mero ades paln gryo sbai mero adeshru manyo bhne, ydi timi daudle gre jstaim mero sbai niym r adeshru paln gryo bhne, m tm sit hunechu ani tero sntanhrulai tm pchi maile daudlai gre jstaim sasn grn anumti dinechu! m israelai tmlai sopne chu. m daudka sntahrulai dnd dinechu kin bhne sulemanle ysto kary gryo. tr m timihru-lai khile pni dnd dine chain.” sulemanle yarobam-lai marne cesta gre. tr yarobam bhager misr ge. tini misrka raja siskkham ge. yarobam tyham sule-manko mrtyu nhunjelsmm bsem. sulemanle aphno sasn kalma dherai mhan ani vivekpurn kam greka thie. yi sbai kam sulemanko itihās naumk pustkma lekhiēka chn. sulemanle sara israelmathi yruslema calis vrsamm sasn gre. sulemanko mrtyu pchi unlai unka purkhahru smgai gadiyo. aphna pita daudko naum bheko daud shrma unlai gadiyo. tb sulemanka chora rhhbām unipchi arko raja bhe.

12

rhhbām rakem geķa hunale rhhbamlai raja bnaunū sbai israelihrū skem geķa thie. nbatka chora yarobam ajhai misrma thie. jb tinle yo sune ajh nbatka choro yarobam misrma nai thie. tini raja sulemanbat bhageka thie r misrma bseka thie. tni r sara israeli smuh rhhbām kham ge ani bhne,raja suleman mrepchi unlai unka purkhahru sit gadiyo. tispchi unka chora rhhbām nyām raja bhe. israelka sbai manishru skem ge. tinihrū rhhbamlai raja bnaun geķa thie. rhhbām pni raja hunka lagi skem ge. manishrule rhhbamlai bhne, “timra pitale hamilai kthor prisrm grn vadhy grae. ab yslai hamro lgi sjilo bnaū. timra pitale hami mathi lgaeko kthor kary rok. tb hami timro seva grnechau. rhhbāmle bhne, “ahilelai jau ani tin din pchi m kham phrker au.” yskarn tinihrū sbai tyham-bat ge. kehi budhapaka manishru thie jsle suleman-lai jiumdo rhda nirny linuma sghaēka thie. ysaikarn raja rhhbāmle ti manishrulai unle ke grnuprch bhni sodhe. unle bhne, “ti manishrulai m ke uttr dinechu ys barema timihru ke socchau?” ti budha-prdhanhrule bhne, “ydi aj tpaimle manishruko iccha pura grid-inubhyo r tinihrulai dya purn uttr dinubhyo bhne tb tpaimsmg imandari hunech ani tpaimko jivn bhri seva grnechn.” tr rhhbāmle yo updes sunenn. unle yuvkhrulai kehi sodhe jo unka mitr thie. rhhbāmle bhne, “manishrule bhne, ‘timra pitale hamilai dieko kam bhnda sjilo kam deu.’ yi manishrulai ke uttr dinu ho ys bare ke bhñchau.” tinihrulai maile ke btaunu prne ho?” rajaka yuva sathihrule bhne, “ti manishru tpaimkham ae ani bhne, ‘timra pitale hamilai kthor kary grn badhy grae. ani tpaimlai tinihruko kam sjilo bnaumn sodhirheka chn.’ timile tinihrulai bhñnu prch, ‘mero kanchi aulo mera pitako kmmr bhnda thulo ch. mero pitale timihrulai kthor kary grn badhy grae. tr m timilai ajhai kthin kam grn lgaune chu! mera pitale timihru mathi kam graun kda ades dieka thie. m timihrulai korra lgaune chu jsma dhatuka dharila tukra hunechn timilai ghaite grnka lagi.” rhhbāmle manishrulai btaēka thie, “m kham tesro dinma au.” yskarn tin dinpchi israelka manishru

rhhbām bhe kham phrker ae. tys smyma raja rhhbāmle tinihrusmg kda kura gre. unle budha-prdhanka sr-sllah sunenn. unle tyhi gre jo unka sathihrule grn bhneka thie. rhhbāmle bhne, “mera pitale timihru-lai kthor kary grn vadhy grae. ys karn m timihrulai ajhai kthor kary dinechu. mera pitale timihru mathi kam graun kda ades dieka thie. m. timihrulai ghaite bnaunka lagi korra lgaune chu jsma dhatuka dhar-ila tukrahru hunechn.” yskarn rajale ti kurahru gress jo manishrule caēka thie. jo sbko pchi prmpbr-huko iccha hunu thiyo. prmpbrhule yo kary nabatka chora yarobamlai dieko unko vcn pura grnka lagi ysto grnubhyo! prmpbrhule uhamka prtijna yarobam-lai dinka nimti agmvkta ahiyahlai pryog grnubhyo. ahiyah siloka thie. israelka sbai manishrule nyām ra-jale unihruko binti sunn asvikar greko bujhe. yskarn nai manishrule rajalai bhneħ “ke hami daudko pri-varko hissa haum? hoinau! ke hami ysaiko bhumibat kehi paumchaum? paumdainaum. yskarn israeli ho, hami aphno ghr jaaum. daudka chorale aphna man-is mathi sasn grun!” yskarn israelka manishru ghr phrkie. tr rhhbāmle ajhai israelihrū mathi sasn grirhe jo yuhdaka shrrhuma bseka thie. adoram naum ek jna manis tyham thie jo srmikhruka jimmedari thie. tb raja rhhbāmle adoramlai manishrusmg kura grn pthae. tr israelka manishrule uslai dhungale usmathi hanirhe. tr raja rhhbām aphno rthma cdhn htarie ani bhager yruslem ge. yskarn israelka manishru daud privarko virodhma vidroh gryo ani tinihrū aj pni daudko privarko virodhma chn. israelka sbai manishrule yarobam phrkier aeko sune. tyskarn tinihrule unlai sbhama bolae ani unlai smpurn is-raelko raja bnae. yhudako euta smuhle matr daudko privarlai anusrn grirhyo. rhhbām yruslem phrkie. unle yhuda ani binyaminko kul smuhhrulai jmma gre. tyo 1,80,000 sainikhruko phauj thiyo. sule-manka chora rhhbām israelka manishruko viruddh ldami grn cahnthe. usle usko rajy phirta lin cahnthe. tr prmpbrhule ek jna agmvktasmg bolnu bhyo. unko naum smayah thiyo. prmesvrle bhñnubhyo, “yuhdaka raja, sulemanka chora rhhbām ani yhuda ttha binyaminka manishrusmg pni kura gr. unihrulai bhn, ‘prmpbrhule bhñnubhunch timihrule aphna dajyu-bhaihruko virodh grnu humdain. timihru md-hye prtyeķle ghr phrkinu prch. maile nai yi ght-nahru hune bnaeko hum.” ys kran rhhbāmko phau-jka sainikhrule prmpbrhuko ades paln gre. tinihrū sbai ghr phrkie. skem epemko phadi prdesma euta shr thiyo. yarobāmle skemlai atynt sudrdh shr bnae ani tyham bsn thale. tispchi uni pnel shr ge ani tys-lai sktisali bnae. yarobāmle aphaim vicar gre, “ydi manishru yruslemma prmpbrhuko mndirma girhe pni tinihrū daudko privardvara sasit hunechn. yhu-daka raja rhhbamlai manishrule pheri anusrn grnechn. tb tinihrule mlai marnechn.” yskarn rajale aphna sllahkarhrulai ke grnu prne ho bhni sodhe ani divita sunko bachahru bnae. raja yarobāmle uska man-ishrulai bhne, “timihrule aradhna grnka lagi yruslem janu prdain. he israeli ho, yi ti devtahrū hun jsle tim-ihrulai misrbat lyae.” raja yarobāmle euta sunko bacha betelma sthapit gre. unle arko sunko bacha dnd shrma sthapit gre. tr yo euta dherai thulo pap thiyo. israelka manishru bachahruko puja grnka lagi betel r dan

shrhruka yatra gre. yarobamle agla thaumhruka mndirhruka pni nirman gre. unle israelka vibhinn kul smhhrubat pujaharihru pni chane. tr usle manishrubat pujaharihru chane ydypni tinihru levihru thienn. ani raja yarobamle athaum mhinako pndhraum dinma euta nyam cad paln grnu suru gre jun cad yhudauta mnaine jstaim thiyo. yo cad yhudahruko nistar cad jstaim nai thiyo. tr yo cad athaum mhinako pndhraum din prdthyo, philo mhinako pndhraum dinma prdainthyo. tys smya raja betel shrko vedima blihru cdhaune grdthe. ani uni aphule bnaeka bachahrulai bli cdhaune grdthe. raja yarobamle betelka agla thaumhruka lagi pujaharihru pni chane jo usle bnaeka thie. yskarn yarobamle israelihruko cad mnaun apnai smy thik gre. yo athaum mhinako pndhraum din thiyo. tys smya uni bedima blihru cdhaune grdthe ani dhup baldthe jo unle bnaeka thie. yo betel shrma thiyo.

13

prmprbhule yhudaka ek jna prmesvrko jnlai agmvktalai betel shrma jane ades dinubhyo. raja yarobam vedima ubhier dhubptti bali rheka thie tb prmesvrko jn tyham puge. prmprbhule tys prmesvrko jnlai vediko virodhma bolne ades dinubhyo. unle bhne, 'vedi, prmprbhule timilai bhnnubheko chh 'daudko privarma yosiya naum bheko euta chora jnminech. yi pujaharihru ahile agla thaumhruka puja grihreka thie tr vedi, yosiya ti pujarihrulai timi mathi rakhnechn ani unle tinihrulai marnechn. ahile ti pujaharihru timi mathi dhubptti balne grchn. tr yosiyaleti timi mathi manisko had jlaunechn. tb timi pheri upyogma aunechainau!' yi ghtnahrunechn, bhner tys prmesvrko jnlai manishrulai prman dekhae. unle bhne, 'prmprbhule mlai btaeko prman yo nai ho. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'yo vedi bhtkine ch ani ysko sbai khrahi bhuimma khsne ch.' 'jb raja yarobamle betelko vediko visya prmesvrko jnbat jankari pae, unle vedibat apno hat htae ani tys manis tir dekhae. unle bhne, 'tyo manislai bndi bnaul.' tr jb rajale yso bhne, usko hat kumje bhialyo. usle usko hat claun sken. vedi pni tukra-tukra bher bhtkiyo. vediko sbai khrahi bhuimma chriyo. tyo prmesvrko jnlai bhneka prman thiyo tyo vcn prmprbhubat bhvisviani bheka thiyo. tb raja yarobamle prmesvrko jnlai bhne, 'krpya prmprbhut paimeka prmesvr smg mero lagi prarthna gr. prmprbhulai mero hat niko parnu bhni.' yskarn tys prmesvrko jnlai prmprbhulai prarthna gryo ani rajako pakhura niko bhyo. yo phile jstaim nai bhyo. tr rajale tys prmesvrka jnlai bhne, 'krpya msmg ghrma aunuho. m smg bhojn grnuho. m tpaimlai uphar dinechu.' tr prmesvrko jnlai rajalai bhne, 'ydi timile mlai timro adha rajy die pni m timisng timro ghr jane chain, m yham kunai cij khane piune chain. m ys thaumma n kunai cij khane chu nta piune nai chu. prmprbhule mlai kunai cij nkhanu athva npiunu bhni ades dinu bheko ch. prmprbhule maile aumda pryoggreko batoma pni n himdnu bhni ades dinubheko thiyo.' yskarn arko batobat unle yatra gre. unle tyhi batobat yatra grenn jun unle betelma aumda himedeka thie. betel shrma ek jna vrddh agmvkta bsdai thie.

unka chorahru ae ani betelma prmesvrko jnlai greko karyko visya unlai btae. tinihrule apna pitalai prmesvrko jnlai raja yarobamlai btaeko kura sunae. budha agmvktale bhne, 'usle phrkida kun batoma yatra gryo?' yskarn chorahrule apna pitalai tyo bato dekhae jsbat yhudabamt aumne prmesvrko jn geko thiyo. budha agmvktale apna chorahrulai gdha mathi kathi ksu bhne yskarn tinihrule gdhamathi kathi kse. tb agmvkta gdhamma cdher himde. budha agmvkta prmesvrka jnko pchi lage. budha agmvktale prmesvrka jnlai euta tarpinko rukhtl bseko pae. budha agmvktale sodhe, 'ke timi nai prmesvrka jn ho jo yhudabat aeke ho?' prmesvrka jnlai btae, 'ho, m nai hum.' tb budha agmvktale bhne, 'krpya ghr au ani msit bhojn gr.' tr prmesvrko jnlai bhne, 'm timi smg jan, skdin. m ys thaumma khane-piune grn skdin. prmprbhule mlai ades dinu bheko ch, 'tys thaumma taimele kehi khane-piune grnu humdain ani t tyhi batobat phrkinu humdain junbat pugeko hunchs.' tb budha agmvktale bhne, 'tr m pni timi jstaim nai agmvkta hum.' tb budha agmvktale euta jhuto kura gre. unle bhne, 'prmprbhuko ek jna svrgdut m kham ayo. tyo svrgdutle timilai mero ghrma lanu ani timilai khane-piune dinubhyo.' yskarn prmesvrko jn budha agmvktako ghr ge ani uni smgai khan-pin gre. jb tinihru khane mejma bseka thie, prmprbhule budha agmvkta smg bolnu bhyo. ani budha agmvktale prmesvrko jnsmg kura gre jo yhudabat aeke thie. unle bhne, 'prmprbhule bhnnubhyo ki timile uhamko ades paln greka chainaul.' prmprbhut timra prmesvrle jo ades timilai dieko thie tyo timile paln greka chainau. prmprbhule timilai kunai pni thaumma kehi pni n khanu bhnnu bheko thiyo. tr timi phirta ayau ani khangpin gryau. yskarn timro srir timro privarko cihanma gadine chain.' prmesvrko jnlai khangpin sidhyae. tb budha agmvktale gdha mathi unka lagi kathi rakhe ani ti manis himede. ghr tir yatra grda batoma euta simhle akramn gryo ani ti prmesvrka jnlai maryo. agmvktako las batoma ldirheko thiyo. gdha r simh lasko cheuma ubhieka thie. kehi aru manishru batoma yatra girirheka thie. tinihrule simhlai lasko cheuma ubhieko dekhe. manishru shrma ae jham budha agmvkta bsne grdthe ani batoma aphule dekheko visya unihrulai bhne. budha agmvktale ti manislai dhoka die ani phrkaer lyae. unle bheko ghtnako visya sbai sune ani bhne, 'yo prmesvrko jn ho jsle prmprbhuko ades paln gren. ysaikarn prmprbhule euta sih uslai marn pthauu bhyo. prmprbhule u mch bhnnu bheko nai u mryo.' tb agmvktale apna chorahrulai bhne, 'mero gdha mathi kathi ks.' yskarn unka chorahrule unko gdha mathi kathi kse. budha agmvkta niske ani batoma las pae. gdha r simh ajhai tysko cheuma ubhieka thie. simhle laslai khaeko thien ani ys gdhalai kehi greko thien. budha agmvktale apno gdhamathi las rakhe. unle las shrma sok mnaun ani gadn lyae. budha agmvktale tyslai apno privarko cihanma gade. usle usko mrtyu mathi rudai vilap gre, 'he mero bhai.' tyspchi budha agmvktale las gade. tb unle apno chorahrulai bhne, 'jb m mrcchu, mlai yhi cihanma gadnu. mera hadhru usko cheuma rhun. prmesvrle unko madhyam dvara je bolnu bheko thiyo samccai nai samco sabit hunech. prmprbhule unlai betel r samriyako

damdako shirma bheka vedihruko virodhma bolnu bhnu bheko thiyu.” raja yarobam bdli bhenn. unle dust kary grn choedenn. unle vibhinn privar smuhbat manishru chane r pujahari bnaune kary jari nai rakhe. ti pujahariru aglo thaumma puja grdthe. pujahari hun cahne kunai pni manisla pujahari hun anumati diinthyo. tyhi pap thiyu jse yarovamko ghr privar srvasn ani nst greko thiyu.

14

tys bela yarobamko chora abiya sahrair birami bheko thiyu. yarobamle aphni ptnilai bhne, “siloma jau. agmvkta ahiyahsmg bhet gr. ahiyah tyo manis ho jse bhneko thiyu, m israelko raja hunechu. aphno lugahru ysri lgau ki manishrule timi meri ptni hau bhner thah npaun. agmvktalai dsvta rotihru, kehi kek r ek ghailo mh deu. tb unko choralai ke hunch bhni sodh agmvkta ahiyahle timilai btaunechn.” yskarn raki ptnile tyhi grin unle je bhneka thie. tini silo gin. tini agmvkta ahiyahko ghr gin. ahiyah dherai budha thie ani amndho bheka thie. tr prmprbhule unlai bhne, “yarobamki ptni aphno chorako visyama sodhn aumdaichin. u sahrair bimar ch.” prmprbhule ahiyahlai btaunubhyo usle ke bhnnu prch bhner? yarobamki ptni ahiyahko ghrma ai. tini bhes bdli grer aeki thiin. ahiyahle unlai dhokama aeke sune. yskarn ahiyahle bhne, “au, yarobamki ptni. kin timi manishrulai aru kehi socn lgaum-dai chau? timro lagi m sit kehi asubh smacarhru chn. phrker jau ani yarobamlai bhn, israelka prmprbhule yhi bhnnu bheko ch prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, ‘yarobam, maile israelka manishruko majhbat timilai mathi uthaem. maimle timilai mera manishruko sask bnaem. daudko privarle israelma sasn grirheko thiyu. tr maimle tinihrubhat rajy liem ani timilai diem. tr timi mera sevk daud jsta chainau. usle sdhaim nai mero adeshru paln gryu. usle mlai smpurn hrdyle anusrn gryu. usle ti kurahru gre jun maimle thik smjhem. tr timra paphru phileka saskhruka bhnda dherai chn. timila timro apnai nimiti ani devtahraka murti bnayau ani ys dvra timihrule mlai ekdmai kraodhit bnayau, timihrule mlai timihruko pith pchi rakheka chau. yskarn, yarobam, m timro privarmathi bipti lyaneu chu. m timro privarka sbai purus manishru, cahe tinihru timra nataka hun athva nokrhru maridinechu. agoma govr ble jhaim m timro privarlai smpurn ruple srvasn grenechu. shirma timro privarko koi pni mrdta tyslai kukurle khaech. timro privarko koi vykti curma mreko khndma uslai cahrule khane chn. yi sbai kurahru prmprbhule bolnu bheko ho.” tb agmvkta ahiyahle yarovamki ptnilai bhne. unle bhne, “ab timi ghr jau. timi shirma prves gre bittikai, timro choro mrnech. smpurn israel usko lagi runechn ani uslai gadine ch. yarobamko privarma timro choro matr ysto manis hunech jsjai cahim gadine ch. ysto kin bhyo bhne u matr yarobamko privarma ysto manis ho jse israelka prmprbhu prmesvrlai prsnn parekoch. prmesvrlle israelma nyam raja rakhnu hunech. tys nyam rajale yarobamko privarlai nst parnech. yo ghtna camdai nai hunech. tb prmprbhule israelai hirkaunu hunech. israelka manishru bhybhit hunechn. tinihru paniko aglo-aglo

ghams jstaim kamnechn. prmprbhule israelihru-lai tyo asl bhumibat nikalnu hunechn jo tinihruka pita-purkchahrulai dinu bheko thiyu. unle tinihru-lai yuphretis ndiko pari titr-bitr paridinuhunech. yo ysto ghtna hunech kinbhne prmprbhu manishrusmg risaunu bheko. kinki tinihrule pvitr khamahru nirmann gre. yarobamle pap gre ani yarobamle israelka manishrulai pap grn lgae. yskarn prmprbhule israelka manishrulai prajit graunu hunch.” yarobamki ptni tirsako shirma phrker gin. tini tinko ghrma psn sath sathai tinka chorako mrtyu bhyo. sbai israelihrule uslai gade ani uska lagi roe. yo ghtna tysri nai bhyo jsri prmprbhule hunch bhnnubheko thiyu. prmprbhule aphno sevk agmvkta ahiyahlai yi kurahru bhnn pryog grnu bheko thiyu. raja yarobamle aru dherai kamhru greka thie. unle yuddhru lede ani jngnmathi sasn grirhe. unle greko sbai kamhru ‘israelka rajahrako itihasko pustkma’ lekhielka chn. yarobamle 22vrs smm rajako rupma sasn gre. tb tini mre ani unlai unka purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. unipchi unka chora nadab nyam raja bhe. tys smyama sulemanka chora rhbam yhudaka raja bhe. tini 41 vrska thie. rhbamle yruslem shirma 17 vrsamm sasn gre. yo tyhi shr ho jsma prmprbhule smmangrn cah-nubheko thiyu. uhamle israelka sbai shrhru mdhye ys shrlai cunnu bheko thiyu. rhbamki ama naum thiin. tini ammoni stri thiin. yhudaka manishrule prmprbhuko viruddh pap gre ani prmprbhulai isyalu bnae. yi manishrule tinihruko pita-purkhahrule bhnda dherai pap gre. manishrule agla thaumhru, dhun-gaka smarkhru ani apvitr stmbhrru bnae. tinihrule ti cijhru prtyek agla phad ani hriyo rukhtl bnae. tys bhumima purus vesyaly bhvnhr pni thie. manishrule rastrma jmmmai ghrnit kmrhru grirheka thie jsko lagi prmprbhule tinihru bhnda aghika manishrulai khednu bheko thiyu. yskarn yhudaka manishrule dherai bhul kamhru gre. tinihrubhnda aghi tys bhumima bsne manishrule tystaim ni nramro kam gre. ani prmesvrlle ti manishrubat bhumi phirta linubhyo ani tyslai israelka manishrulai dinubhyo. rhbamle sasnalko pamcau vrsma misrka raja siskle yruslemko virodhma akrann gre. siskle prmprbhuko mndir r rajako mhlbat dhikuti lge. tinihrule sunka dhalhru pni lge, jo sulemanle bnaeka thie. yskarn rhbamle ti thaumhruma rakhn dherai dhalhru bnae. tr yi dhalhru kamsaka thie, sunka thienn. unle mhlko dhokama rksakalagi rakhielka manishrulai dhalhru die. hrek smy raja prmprbhuko mndirma jamda rkskhru unismg jane grdthe. tinihru dhal bokne-grdthe, jb tinihru kam pura gristhe, rksk kksko bhit-tama dhalhru rakhnegrdrthe. raja rhbamle je kamhru gre tyo sbai ‘yhudaka rajahrako itihasko pustkma’ likhit ch. rhbam r yarobam sdhaim nai eka arkasmg yuddh grirhnthe. rhbamko mrtyu bhyo ani unlai pita-purkhahrulo smgai nai gadiyo. unlai unka pita-purkhahrulo cihanma daudko shirma gadiyo. unki ama ‘nama’ thiin. tini ek jna ammoni thiin. rhbamka chora abiyam unko mrtyu pchi raja bhe.

15

abiyam yhudaka nyam raja bhe. nabatka chora yarobamle israelma sasn grda atharhaum vrsma ysto

bhyo. abiyamle yruslemma tin vrs sasn gre. unki amako naum maka thiyo. tini absalomki chori thiin. unle tystaim sbai papka kamhru gre jsto unka pitale greka thie. abiyam prmprbhu aphno prmesvr prt visvasi thienn. yskarn uni aphno hjurba daud jsto visvasi thienn. daudko khatir prmprbhule uslai euta sntan yruslema dinubhyo. prmprbhule daudka sntanlai yruslemmathi sasn grn dinubhyo ani yslai rkse grne prtijna grnu bhyo. daudle smdhai nai shi kam gre jo prmprbhule cahanu hunthyo. unle smdhai nai prmprbhuko ades paln gre. ek ptk daudle prmprbhuko ades paln grenn jun smyma daudle hitti uriyahko virodhama pap greka thie. rhbam r yarobamko bicma yuddh abiyamko jivn bhri nai clirhyo. abiyamle je kam gre sbai nai 'yhadaka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch.abiyam raja bheko smyma abiyam r yrobambic yuddh bhirhyo. jb abiyamko mrtyu bhyo uslai daudko shрма gadiyo. abiyamko chora asa nyam raja bhe. israelma yarobam raja bheko bisaum vrsma asa yhadaka raja bhe. asale yruslemma 41 vrs sasn gre. unki hjuramako naum "maka" thiyo. ani "maka" absalomki chori thiin. asale aphna pita-purkha daudle gre jstaim prmprbhule je svikrt grnu bheko thiyo tyo kamhru matr gre. tys smyma ysta manishru thie jo aphno srir yaunka lagi becer aru devtahruko seva grdthe. asale ti manishru-lai des chodn vadhy grae. asale ti murtihru pni htae jo unka purkhahrule bnaeka thie. asale usko ama makalai pni raniko pdat htaidie. makale asera deviko puja grn ghrnit khambahru bnaeki thiin. asale ti khambahru dhalidie ani tinihrulai kidron bemsima jlaidie. usle agla thaumko pujasthanhru bhtkaenn tr uni aphno jivnbhri prmprbhu prt spmurn hrdyle visvasi rhe. asa r unka pitale prmesvrlai kehi cijhru die. tinihrule sun, camdi r aru cijhruko uphar die. asale ti sbai cijhru mndirma rakhe. raja asa yhadaka raja bheko smyma uni sdhaim israelka raja basako virodhama ldirheko hunthe. israelka raja basa yhadako viruddhama lde. basale uska manishrulai asako des yhuda jane dekhi rokn cahnthie. yskarn unle rama shrlai sahrail sudrdh bnae. yskarn asale prmprbhuko mndir ani rajako mhlbat sbai camdi r sun nikale. unle sun-camdi aphna sevkhurulai die ani tinihrulai aramka raja benhdd khamptae. benhdd tbrimonka chora thie. tbrimon hejyonka chora thie. dmisk benhddko rajdhani shr thiyo. asale yo smdes pthae, "mera pita r timra pita majh santi smjhauta bheko thiyo. ahile m timisit santi smjhauta grn cahnnchu. m timro lagi sun-camdiko uphar pthairheko chu. israelka raja basasit krpya santi smjhauta bhmg grnuhos jse grda u mero desbat bahir janech ani hami lai alg chod-nech." raja benhddle raja asasmg smjhauta gre. tinle usko senaptihru ani senahru israeli shrhru iyon, dan, abel-betmaka; glil pokhriko vrripika shr r sun nptalika ilakama ldn pthae. basale yi akramnko barema sune. yskarn unle ramalai sudrdh bnaun chodidie. unle tyo shr tyag gre ani tirsatir phrkie. tb raja asale yhadaka jmmal manishrulai ades die. ksailai pni maphi bhen. tinihru rama ge ani sbai dhunga r kathhru boke jsd-vara basa tyo shrlai sudrdh bnaumalai thie. tinihrule ti samanhru binyaminko bhumima geba ani mispa puryae. tb raja asale ti dui shrhrulai ajhai drilo bnae. raja asale greka tyo prtyek kura usko sainik skitiko

visyma ani usle sthapit greka tyo shrhru yhadaka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. jb asa budha bhe, uni kumja bheka thiyo. tini mre ani unlai unka purkha daudko shрма gadiyo. tb asaka chora yhos-apat unipchi nyam raja bhe. asako sasnkalko dosro vrsma yarobamka chora nadab israelka raja bhe. nadable israelma dui vrs sasn gre. nadable prmprbhule je nramro smjhe tyhi gre. unle papka kamhru tysri gre jsri unka pita yarobamle greka thie. yarobamle pni israel manishrulai pap grn lgae. basa ahiahka chora thie. tinihru issakar kus smuhka thie. basale raja nadablai marne yojna bnae. nadabko sasnkalma sm-purn israel gibbton shr ko viruddh ldirheko thiyo. yo euta plistihruko shr thiyo. tys thaumma basale nadablai mare. asa yhadaka raja bheko smy tesro vrsma yo ghtna bhyo. ani asa israelka arka raja bhe. basa jb nyam raja bhe, unle yarobamko privarko prtyek dsylai mare. basale yarobamko privarko ksailai pni jiumdo choedenn. prmprbhule jsri hunuprch bhnnubheko thiyo yo ghtna tysri nai bhyo. prmprbhule silobat aphno sevkhuriyah marpht bhnnubheko thiyo. ysto bhyo kin yarobamle dherai papka kamhru greka thie. ani yarobamle israelka manishrulai dherai pap grn lgae. yarobamle prmprbhu israelka prmesvrlai ris uthae. aru karyhru je jti nadable gre israelka 'rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. basale israelma sasn greko smyma ani yhadaka raja asako virodhama yuddh grirhekathie. asale yhadama sasn greko tesro vrsma ahiahka chora basa israelka raja bhe. basale tirsama 24 vrs sasn gre. tr basale tyhi sb kamhru gre jsalai prmprbhule bhul kamhru thie bhni bhneko thiyo. unle pni ti paphru gre jo yarobamle greko thiyo. yarobamle pni israelihurulai pap grn lgae.

16

tb prmprbhule hnanika chora yehu sit bolnu bhyo. prmprbhu raja basako virodhama boldai hunuhunthyo. "basa, maile timilai dhulobat mathi uthaem ani maile timilai mero israelka manishruko rajkumar bnaem. tr timile yarobamko bato philayau. timile mera israeli manishrulai pap grn lgayau. timihrule aphno papdvare mlai ris uthayau. yskarn nai m timi, basa r timro privarlai nst parnechu. m timi sti tystaim vyvhar grnechu jsto maile nbantka chora yarobamko privar sit greko them. timro privarka manishru shrka batohruma mrnechn. ani kukurhrule tinihruko las khanechn. timro privarka kehi manishru curma mrnechn ani tinihruko laslai crahrule khanechn." basako visyma sbai jankarihru ani unle greko mhan karyhruko vivrn 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustakma lekhiako ch. basa mre ani unlai tirsama gadiyo. unka chora ela unipchi nyam raja bhe. yskarn prmprbhule hnanika choro yehu agmvtalai bolai pthaunubhyo. uhamle uslai basa ani usko privarko viruddhama euta vcn dinubhyo. basale prmprbhuko virodhama dherai asubhkam gre. ysle grda prmprbhulai ris uthyo. basale tyhi kam gre jsto yarobamko privarle phila greka thie. prmprbhu sahrail nai risaunu bheko thiyo. kin bhne basale yarobamko privarlai mareka thie. asa yhadaka raja bheko smy chbbisau vrsma ela raja bhe. ela basaka chora thie. unle tirsama dui vrs sasn gre.

raja elaka adhikarihu mdhye ek jna jimri thie. jimri elaka adhi rthhruko smncal grdthe. tr jimrile elako virodhma sydntr rce. raja ela tirsama thie. tini arsako ghrma mdypan grdai thie ani mdle mateka thie. arsa tirsako rajmhliko bhardar thiyu. jimri ghrbhitr pse ani raja elako htya gre. asa yhudako raja bheko smyama sttaisaum vrsma ysto ghtna bhyo. th jimri elapchi israelka raja bhe. jimri nyam raja bhepchi unle basako privarka sbailai mare. unle basako privarka manishruma ek jnalai pni jumdo chodenn. jimrile basaka sathihulalai pni mare. yskarn jimrile basako smpurn privarlai nst paridie. yo ghtna tysi nai bhyo jsri prmprbhule hunch bhnnu bheko thiyu jiti bela prmprbhule agmvkta yehu marpht, basako virodhma bolnu bheko thiyu. basa r unko chora elako pape grda ysto bhyo. tinihrule papko kam gre ani israeli manishrulai pni pap grn lgae. prmprbhu risaunu bhyo kinbhne tinihrusmg devmurtihru thie. aru kamhru, je elale gre 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiaka chn. asa yhudaka raja bheko sttaisaum vrsma jimri israelka raja bhe. jimrile tirsama sat dinsmm sasn gre. tys smyama israelko senale gibbtomma jo plistihruko thiyu pal lgai rheka thie. sivirma manishrule sune, jimrile rajako virodhma gopy sydntr rceko ch. tinihrule sune, unle rajalai mare. ys karn sbai israelihrule tysi din sivirma omrilai israelko raja bnae. omri senaka senapti thie. yskarn omri r sbai israelihrule gibbtom choede ani tirsamathi akramn gre. jb jimrile shрма akramn grieko dekhe. uni mhlbhitr pse ani ago skae. unle mhl r aphulai jlai. yskarn jimri mre kinbhne unle pap greka thie. jimrile tyo kam gre jslai prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyu. unle tysi nai pap kam gre jsri yarobamle greka thie. ani yarobamle israelihulalai pap grn lgae. jimriko gopy sydntr ani aru karyhru jo jimrile gre, tyo ktha 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiaka chn. israeli manishru dui dlma vibhajit bheka thie. adhi manishrule gintka chora tibniko anusrn gre ani unlai raja bnaun cahe. aru adhi manishrule omriko anusrn gre. tr omrika anusrn krttahr gintko choro tibnika anusrn krttahr bhnda bhyu thie. ys karn tibnilai mariyo ani omri raja bhe. asa yhudako raja bheko smy ektisaum rbsma omri israelka raja bhe. omrile israelma 12 vrs sasn gre. 12 vrshru mdhye chh vrs unle tirs shрма sasn gre. tr omrile samriyako phad kine. unle yslai dui toda camdima semerbat kine. omrile phad mathi euta shr bnae. unle phadko malik semerko naumma shr ko naum samriya rakhe. omrile tyhi kam gre jslai prmprbhule bhul bhnnu bheko thiyu. omri uni bhnda phileka sbai rajahr bhnda dust thie. unle tyhi pap gre jun nbatka chora yarobamle greka thie. yarobamle israeli manishrulai pap grn lgae. yskarn tinihrule israelka prmprbhu prmesvrlai ris uthae. prmprbhu risaunubho kinbhne tinihrule arthhin murtihruko puja gre. omriko visyama aru jankarihu ttha unle greko mhan karyko barema 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. omri mre ani unlai samariyama gadiyo. unka chora abah unipchi nyam raja bhe. asa yhudaka raja bheko smyama athtisaum vrsma omrika chora abah israelka raja bhe. abahle samriyaka shрма bser 22 vrs israelma sasn gre. abahle tyhi kam gre jslai prmprbhule bhul

bhnnubheko thiyu. ani abah aghika rajahr bhnda dust thie. abahka lagi tyhi papko grn pryapt thien jun nabatka chora yarobamle greka thie. yskarn abahle etbalki chori ijebellai pni vivah gre. etbal sidonka raja thie. tb abahle balko seva r puja suru gre. abahle balko puja grnka lagi samriyama euta mndir bnae. tys mndirma unle euta vedi bnae. abahle asera deviko puja grnka lagi euta vises stmbh pni sthapit gre. abahle uni bhnda aghika sbai rajahr bhnda bdhi israelka prmprbhulai ris uthaunekam gre. abahko sasnkalma hielle jo betelka thie yriho shr pheri bsaе. tys smy hielle shрма kam suru grda unko thulo chora abiramko mrtyu bhyo. ani jb hielle shrko phatk bnae, unko sano choro sgub mryo. yo tysi nai bhyo jsri prmprbhule ysto hunch bhni nnko chora yhosudvara bolnu bheko thiyu.

17

eliya tisbi gilad shrko agmvkta thie. eliyale raja ablahai bhne, "m israelka prmprbhu prmesvrko seva grchu. samccai nai prmprbhu jivit rhnu bhe jstaim, m prtija grchu aumdo kehi vrs n ta pani prch n sit nai prch. jb m ades dinchu tb matr pani prnech." tb prmprbhule eliyalai bhnnubhyo, "yo thaum chod ani purvtir lag. keritko samghuro ghati cheu luk. yo ghati yrdn ndiko purvma ch. timi tysi ndiko pani piun skchau. maile kaghrulai tysi thaumma timro lagi khady layaune ades dieko chu." yskarn eliyale tysi gre jsto prmprbhule unlai grnu bhnnubheko thiyu. uni yrdn ndiko purv tir krit kholama bsn ge. kaghrule eliyaka nimti prtyek samjh r vihan masu r roti lyae. eliyale tysi ndibat pani piuthye. pani nprekole grda dherai smy pchi nala sukhkha bhyo. tb prmprbhule eliyalai bhnnubhyo, "sidonma sarpt jau. tyhi bs. tysi thaumma euti aimai ch jsko pti mreko ch. maile uslai timro lagi khady dinu bhni ades dieko chu." yskarn eliya sarpt ge. uni shrko phatkma puge ani tyham ek jna strilai dekhe. usko pti mreko thiyu. aimai agoko nimti daura jmma grdai thii. eliyale uslai bhne, "ke timi mero nimti euta lotama ali kti pani layaun skchau m piun skum?" jb stri pani lin jan lageki thiin, eliyale bhne, "krpya, mero nimti kehi roti pni lyau." strile bhnin, "jivit prmprbhu tpaimko prmesvr smks maile spth grihbhnu m sit roti chain. m sit bhadamma alikti pitho matr ch. ani m sit dhumgroma alikti amdirko tel ch. m ys thaumma agoko nimti kehi dauraka tukra jmma grn aeki hum. m yslai ghr hier janechu ani hamro nimti bhojn pkaune chu. mero chora r m yslai khane chaum ani tyspchi bhokle mrnechaum." eliyale strilai bhne, "phikrai ngr. ghr jau ani timile bhne jstaim grer timro bhojn pkau. tr phila timisng bheko pithobat sano roti bnau. yo roti mero nimti lyau. tyspchi aphno ani choraka lagi pkau. prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnu hunch, 'tyo bhamdoko pitho khile ritto hunechain. dhumgroko tel khile kmi hune chain. prmprbhule vrsa npthaeo dinsmm yo cli rhne ch.'" yskarn stri aphno ghr gin. eliyale unlai je grnu bhneka thie tinle tysi grin. eliya, stri r unko chorako lagi dherai dinko khady thiyu. pithoko bhamdo ani telko dhumgro khile ritto bhen. yo ysto bhyo jsto prmprbhule hunch bhnnubheko thiyu. prmprbhule eliya marpht bolnu bheko thiyu.

kehi smypchi striko chora birami bhyo. u sahrai nai bhyo. antma usle sas phernai chodyo. tb tys strile eliyalai bhñin, "tpaim prmesvrka jñ tpaimsit mero virodhma ke ch? ke tpaim yham maile greko pap kamhruko smjhna graun aunu bheko ho? ke tpaim yham mero chorako mrtyu graun aunu bheko ho?" eliyale unlai bhñe, "timro chora mlai deu." eliyale tini-bat balklai lie ani boker tyslai mathillo tlama lge. unle kothama ochyan mathi uslai sutae jham uni bsne grdthe. tyspchi eliyale prarthna gre, "prmprbhu mera prmesvr! yi vidhvale aphno ghurma bsn dieki chin. ke tpaim uska lagi asubh ghtna grnu hunch t? ke unko choralai mrñ dinu hunch?" tb eliya aphaim balkmathi tin plt psrie. eliyale prarthna gre, "he prmprbhu mero prmesvr. ys balklai pheri jivñ dinu hos!" prmprbhule eliyako prarthnako uttr dinubhyo. balk pheri sas phern thalyo. u jivit bhyo! eliyale balklai boker tilo talama lyae. eliyale balklai tinki hatma sompi-die r bhñe, "her, timro chora jiumdo chi" strile bhñin, "ahile mlai thah bhyo tpaim samccai nai prmesvrbatko manis hunuhunch. prmprbhu tpaim marphat bolnuhumdo rhech mlai thah bhyo!"

18

khderi preko tesro vrs prmprbhule eliyalai bhñnubhyo, "jau r raja ahabsmg bhetm gr. m camccai pani pthauene chu." ys karn eliya ahab smg bhemt grñ ge. tys smya samriyama khady thien. yskarn raja ahable obdylai aphno smks bolae. obdya rajako mhlko dayitvma thie. obdya prmprbhuko samco bhkt thie. ek smy jb ijebel sbai prmprbhuka agmvtahruko htya grhrieki thii, tys bela obdyle 100 agmvtahrulalai lier ge ani tinihrulalai duivta odharma lukae. obdyle 50 jna agmvtahrulalai euta odharma ani aru 50 jnalai arko odharma lukae. tb obdyle tinihruka lagi khady r pani lyae. raja ahable obdylai bhñe, "m sit au. hamile prtyek paniko muhan r ndiko kinar paunechau. hunu skch hamra ghodahur r gdahuru jivit rakhñulai prsst matrma ghas paunu skchau. hoin bhñe, hami tinihrulalai gumaune chau." prtyek manisle desko euta ams chane jham tinihru pani khojn jane chñ. tb dui jna manishrule smpurn des bhrmñ gre. ahab euta disatir ekalai himde. obdya arko disatir ekalai himde. obdya bhrmñ grirheko bela unle eliyalai bhete. obdyle eliyalai cine jb unle unlai dekhe. obdyle eliya aghi tauko nihruae. unle bhñe, "eliya? ke timi samccai malik hau?" eliyale uttr die, "ho m nai hum. jau ani aphno malik rajalai bhn, m yham chu." tb obdyle bhñe, "ydi maile ahablai timi kham chau btaem bhñe unle mlai marnechn. maile timi prtñ kunai bhul greko chain! timi kin mlai marn cahñchau? prmprbhu jstaim timra prmesvr niscit ruple jivit hunuhunch raja hrek thaumma timilai khoji rheka chñ! unle timilai khojn prtyek desma manishru pthae. ydi euta deska saskle bhñe, timi ys desma chainau, tb ahable sasklai timi yham chainau bhñi prtijña grñ lgae. ahile tpaim chanuhunch m tyham jaum ani uslai tpaim yham hunuhunch bhñi btaum. ydi m raja ahablai tpaim yham hunuhunch bhñer btaun gen bhñe, prmprbhuko atmale tpaimlai ani khi puryaunech. raja ahab yham aune chñ ani usle tpaimlai paune chainñ. tb uhamle mlai marne chñ! jb

m balk thie tys beladekhi nai prmprbhuko anusrñ grem. timile thah payau maile ke grem! ijebelle prmprbhuka agmvtahrulalai marñheki thii ani maile 100 agmvtahrulalai odharma lukaem. maile 50 jna agmvtahrulalai euta odharma ani aru 50 agmvtahrulalai arko odharma rakhem. maile tinihruka lagi khady r pani lyae. ahile tpaim chanuhunch m tyham ger tpaim yham hunuhunch bhñi bhñda rajale mlai marnechn! eliyale uttr die, "prmprbhu svrsktimanko naumma niscit rupma rhe jham jsko m seva grchu. m spth khaer bhñdchu ki aj m raja aghi ubhinechu." yskarn obdya raja ahab kham ge. unle eliya khamchñ bhñi unlai btae. raja ahab eliyalai bhñet ge. jb ahable eliyalai dekhe unle bhñe, "ke yo timi nai hau? timi nai yo manis hau jslie israelma smkt srsti greko chi" tb eliyale uttr die, "maile israelma smkt srsti greko hoin. tpaim r tpaimka privarle yo smkt srsti greko hun. tpaimle smkt tys bela srsti grñubhyo jti bela tpaimle prmprbhuko ades palñ grñubhen ani balko anusrñ grñubhyo. ahile, sbai israelihurulalai damdamathi mlai bhñet bhñnuhos. tys thaumma balka 450 jna agmvtahrulalai pñi lyauñnos. ani asty devi aseraka 400 agmvtahrulalai pñi lyauñnos. rani ijebelle ti agmvtahruko smrtñ rgchin." yskarn ahable sbai israelihuru r agmvtahrulalai krmel damdama bolae. eliya ti manishru smks aer. unle bhñe, "timihru kslai anusrñ grñe hau yska nirny khile lineho. ydi prmprbhu nai sty prmesvr hunuhunch bhñe timihru uhamlai nai anusrñ gr. ydi bal nai sty devta ho bhñe tb unailai anusrñ gr!" manishrule kehi bolenn. eliyale bhñe, "m prmprbhuko ek matr agmvtaka hum! yham m eklai chu. tr yham balka 450 jna agmvtahrur chñ. yskarn duivta samdhe lyau. balka agmvtahrule euta samdhe liun. tinihrule tyslai marun r kater tukra-tukra parun. tyspchi tinihrule masu daurmathi rakhun. tr tinihru ago balñ paune chainñ. tyspchi arko samdhelai m tysai grchu. m pñi ago balñ suru grdin. balka agmvtahrule unihruko devtalai prarthna grnechn ani m mera prmprbhulalai prarthna grnechu. jun prmesvrle prarthna suner daura blñ suru grchn, tinai sty prmesvr hunechn." sbai manishrule tyslai ramro vicar bhñer smrtñ gre. tb eliyale balka agmvtahrulalai bhñe, "timihru dherai chau. yskarn phila timihrunai suru gr. euta samdhe chan ani tyar gr. timra devtalai pukar tr ago balñ painechain." yskarn agmvtahrule samdhe lie, jo unihrulalai diieko thiyo. tinihrule tyslai tyar bnae. tinihrule vihan dekhi mdhyansmm prarthna gre. tinihrule prarthna gre, "he bal, krpya hamilai uttr deu!" tr kunai avaj aen. ksailie uttr dien. agmvtahrur vediko vripri nace jslai tinihrule bnaeka thie. tr ago bldai blen. diumsotir eliyale tinihruko khisi gre. eliyale bhñe, "ydi bal samccai nai devta hun bhñe hunch, jodsit prarthna grñuprchñ! hun skch, uni socdai chñ! athva hun skch uni vyst chñ! athva hun skch uni bhrmñ grdaichñ! uni suti rheko hun skch. hun skch tpaimhrule jorsit prarthna grda uni uthñ skchñ!" ani ti agmvtahrule jorsit prarthna gre. tinihrule trvar r bhalale kate. (tinihrule puja grñe ys-taim trika thiyo.) tinihrule aphumathi prhar grirhe jbsmm tinihruko srir rktamme bhñen. mdhydin bityo tr ago bleko thien. agmvtahrur belukiko blidan cd-haune smysmm tinihruko vyakulta karyhru grirhe, tr

kehi pni bhen. balbat kunai uttr aen. kunai avaj thien. ksaila pni suneko thien. tb eliyale manishrulai bhne, "ab mero samu ao." yskarn sbai manishru eliyako vripri thuprie. prmprbhuko vedi bhtkieko thiyo. yskarn eliyale thik pare. eliyale 12 vta dhungahru pae. prtyek dhunga yakubka stnanbatka tyo euta kul smuhko nimti khda thiyo. yakub tyo manis thiyo js-lai prmprbhule israel nau dinubhyoko thiyo. eliyale prmprbhuko vedi sthapit grn yi dhungahru pryog-re. unle vediko vripri euta khadl khne. tyo khadl dui mana pani rakhnka lagi pryapt cauda r ghiro thiyo. tb eliyale vedimathi daura rakhe. unle samdhe-lai tukra-tukra parer kate. unle tukrahru dauramathi rakhe. tb eliyale bhne, "caraitva bhamdahruma pani bhr. pani masuka tukra r daurama khnyau." pheri eliyale bhne, "pheri ysai gr." tb unle bhne, "pheri ystai tesro ptk gr." pani vedibat tl bgyo ani khadlma bhriyo. yo belukipkhko blidanko smy bheko thiyo. tyspchi agmvktka eliya vedi smks ge ani prarthna gre, "he prmp-rbhru, abraham, ishak r israelka prmesvr. m tpaim-lai israelka prmesvr hunuhunch bhni prmanit grne binti grchu. ani prmanit grnuhos m tpaimko sevk hum. manishrulai dekhauunhos, yi sb kam grnka lagi tpaimle mlaim ades dinubheko ho. mero prmprbhu, mero prarthnako uttr dinhos. manishrulai dekhai dinuhos, prmprbhu tpaim nai prmesvr hunuhunch. tb tpaimle manishrulai tpaimtir phrkaer lyaunu sknu hunch." yskarn prmprbhule ago pthaunubhyo. agole blidan, daura, dhunga r vediko vripriko bhumilai jlayo. agole khadldo panilai pni sukkhka bnayo. sbai manishrule ysto bheko dekke. manishru bhu-mima nihurie ani bhnn thale, "prmprbhu nai prmesvr hunu hunch! prmprbhu nai prmesvr hunuhunch!" tb eliyale bhne, "balka sbai agmvktahrulai pkra. ksailai bhagn ndou!" yskarn manishrule sbai agmvktahrul-lai pkraie. tb eliyale tinihrulai kison kholama lge ani tys thaumma tinihrulai mare. tb eliyale raja ah-ablai bhne, "ab, jau khan-pin gr. musladhare pani preko avaj sunchau." yskarn raja ahab khan ge. tys bela eliya krmel damda mathi cdhe. prvtko cucurama puger tini nihurie. unle aphno tauko duivta ghumd-abc rakhe. tb eliyale aphno sevkilai bhne, "smu-drtir her."sevk tys thaumma gyo jhambat u smudr hern skthyo. tb sevk phrkiyo ani bhnyo, "maile kehi dekhin." eliyale uslai pheri janu r hernu bhne. ysto sat ptk bhyo. sataum ptk sevk phrkiyo ani bh-nyo, "maile manisko mutththiko akar jstaim sano badl dekhem. badl smudrbat aumda thiyo." eliyale sevk-lai bhne, "raja ahab kham ja ani unlai aphno rth linu ani ahile ghr janu bhn. ydi uni ahile jamdainn bhne panile unlai roknech." kehi chinpchi akas kalo badlle dhakiyo. hava bhnu thalyo ani musladhare pani prn thalyo. hava aphno rthma cdhe ani yijreltir yatra suru gre. prmprbhuko skti eliyamathi aeko thiyo. eliyale aphno caraitir luga kse jsle grda u dgurn skos. tb eliya raja ahabbhda aghi yijreltir dgure r puge.

19

raja ahable ijebellai sbai thok btae jo eliyale gre. ahable unlai ksri eliyale trvarle sbai agmvktahrulai mareko btae. yskarn ijebelle eliya smks ekjna dut pthain. ijebelle bhnin, "m ksm khanchu bhloi ys be-

lako phile m timilai tysri nai marnechu jsri timile ti agmvktahrulai maryau. ydi maile skinn bhne tb de-vtahrule mlai marnechn." jb eliyale yo sune, uni drae. tys karn uni aphno jivn bcaun bhage. unle aphno sevk smgai lge. tinihru berseba, yhuda ge. eliyale sevkilai bersebama choede. tyspchi eliya dinbhri nai mrubhumima himde. eliya euta pothrako tl bse. unle mrn cahe. eliyale bhne, "prmprbhu, maile dherai grem! mlai mrn dinuhos. m mera purkhahru bhnda ramro chuimn." tb eliya rukkho tl sute ani nidae. euta svrgdut eliya kham ae ani unlai choe. svrgdute bhne, "uth! khau!" eliyale aphno chevaima koilama pkaeko kek r euta dhumgroma pani dekke. eliyale khai-pii grer tb tini pheri sute! tyspchi prmprb-huka svrgdut unikhama pheri ae. svrgdute bhne, "uth! khau! ydi timile khaenau bhne lamo ya-tra grnka lagi timi bliyo humdainau." yskarn eliya uthe. unle khae ani pie. khadye eliyalai calis din r calis rat horeb pugnjel himdnu pryapt bliyo bnayo, prmesvrko prvt horebtir himder ge. tyham eliya euta odharma ge ani ratbhri bse. tb prmprbhu eliya smg bolnu bhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "eliya, timi kin yham chau?" eliyale uttr die, "prmprbhu, srvs-ktiman prmesvr, sdhaim maile skesmm tpaimko seva greko chu. tr israelka manishrule tpaimsit bheko krar toedeka chn tinihrule tpaimka vedihru bhtkae. tinihrule tpaimka agmvktahrulai mare. m matr ysto agmvkta hum jo ahilesmm jiumda chu ani ahile tinihru mlai marne pryas grdaichn." tb prmprbhule eliyalai bhnnubhyo, "jau ani prvt mathi mera samu khda hou. m timro chaivaibat janechu." tb prcnd huri clyo. hurile prvthrulai bhtkayo. prmprbhuko aghi thulthula ctanhru phoryo. tr tyo hurima prmprbhu hunuhunn thiyo. tys huri pchi euta bhuimcalo suru bhyo tr tyo bhuimcaloma pni prmprbhu hunuhunn thiyo. bhuimcalo pchi ago dnkiyo. tr tyo agoma pni prmprbhu hunuhunn thiyo. ago pchi tyham md-huro kanekhusi ae. jb eliyale avaj sune unle usko anuhar usko khostole chope. tb uni ge ani odharko mukhma ubhie. tb dhvnile unlai bhnyo, "eliya, timi kin yham chau?" eliyale bhne, "prmprbhu, he srvskti-man prmesvr, maile skesmm sdhaim tpaimko ramro seva greko chu. tr israeli manishrule tpaimko krarlai paln grenn. tinihrule tpaimko vedi bhtkae. tinihrule tpaimka agmvktahrulai mare. ahile smm bamcne ag-mvktka maim matr hum. ani ahile tinihru mlai marne cesta grdaichn." prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "dmiskko vripri mrubhumismm jane bato bher phrk. dmisk jau ani aramka rajako rupma hjaellai abhisek gr. tb nimsika chora yehulai israelka rajako rupma abhisek gr. tyspchi abel mholako sapatko chora elisalai ab-hisek gr. tini timro thaumma agmvkta hunechn. hjaelle dherai vyktihrulai marnechn. hjaelko tlvar-bat bamcekhrulai yehudvara marnechn. tijo yehu-bat bamcekolai elisa dvara mrnechn. m sit ajhaim pni israelma 7,000 manishru chn jsle ajhaismm balko aghadi nihurieko chainn athva balko murtilai cumb greko chainn." yskarn eliyale tyo thaum choede ani sapatka chora, elisalai khojn ge. elisale hlo jotirheka thie. tyham tinko aghi bahra jodi goruhru thie ani bahraum jodi camhi tinitis thiyo. eliya elisa samu ge. eliyale aphno khausto elisalai die. ttikalai elisale goruhru choede ani eliyako pchi lage. elisale bhne,

“mlai meri amalai r babulai mvaikhan deu ani tinihru-lai vida linu deu. tb m timro anusrn grnechu.” eliyale uttr die, “timi tyso grnu skchau, m timilai rokdin.” tb elisale aphno privarsmg bser vises bhojn gre. elisa ge ani aphna goruhru mare.unle hloko kathko pryog-daurako rupma gre ani masu pkae. tb unle ysai man-ishru majh bamde ani tinihrule masu khae. tyspchi elisale eliyalai anusrn grn thale. elisa eliyaka shayka bne.

20

ben-hdd aramka raja thie. unle aphno sbai senahru jmma gre. unismg 32 jna rajahru thie. tinihrusmg ghoda ani rthhru thie. tinihrule samriya mathi akraamn gre ani tysko virodhma ldaim gre. rajale is-raelka raja ahab kham shрма rajduthru pthae. smdes ysto thiyo, “ben-hdd bhndchn, ‘timile mlai timro camdi r sun dinu prch. timile aphna svasnihru r nanihru pni mlai dinu prch.” israelka rajale uttr die, “mharaj, mera malik m shmt chu ki m ahile timro hum ani msit bheko prtyek vstu timro ho.” tb raj-dut phrker ahab kham ae. tinihrule bhne, “ben-hdd bhndchn, ‘maile timilai phile bhneko thiem. tim-ile timro sbai sn, camdi ttha ptnihru r nanihru mlai dinu prch. bholi m timro ghr r timra adhiharihruko ghr khojinidhi grn manishru pthaumdaichu. timile mera manishrulai sbai bhumuly vstuhru dinu prch ani tinihrule ti vstuhru m sham lyaunechn.” yskarn raja ahable deska sbai prmkh aguvahruko sbha bo-lae. ahable bhne, “her, ben-hdd smkt khojirheka chn. phila unle mlai bhne maile unlai mera ptnihru, mera nanihru, mero camdi r mero sun dinu prch. ti vs-tuhru unlai din m raji bhem. ani ahile uni sbai vs-tuhru lin cahchn.” tr sbai budha-prdhanhru r man-ishrule bhne, “unko ajna nman. uni je bhndchn tyo ngr.” yskarn ahable ek jna rajdut ben hdd smks pthae. ahable bhne, “m tyhi grnechu jo timile phila bhneka thiyau. tr m timro dosro ades paln grne chain.” raja ben-hddka manishrule smdes rajakham puryae. tb dut raja ben-hddbat arko smdes luer phrkie. smdes thiyo, “m samriyalai smpurn ruple nst parnechu. m ksm khanchu, tyham mera prtyek maniska nimti ek muththi dhulo pni rhne chain. mera devtale mlai nst parun ydi maile ysto grn skin bhne!” raja ahable uttr die, “ben-hddlai bhn jun manisle kvc dharn grch, tysle tys manisko jsto grv ngros, jo tyslai kholn man-isle jhaim ghmd grnu humdain.” raja ben-hdd aru saskhru smg aphno palma mdypan grirheka thie. tys bela smdesvahkhru ae ani unlai raja ahabko smdes die. raja ben-hddle aphna manishrulai ahabko shrlai akrmn grn tyr hune ades die. unka manishru tinihru apahim yuddhka nimti tyr bhe. tysai bela ek jna ag-mvкта raja ahabkham ge. agmvktale bhne, “raja ahab, prmprbhule timilai bhnnuhunch, ‘ke timile visal sena dekhakea chau? m, timilai tinihruelai prast parne skti diirhkochu. ti timi janne chau m prmprbhu hum.” ahable bhne, “tinihruelai prast grnka lagi tpaim kslai pryoggn hunech?” agmvktale bhne, “prmprbhu bh-nuhunch, ‘srkari adhiharika sana shaykhru.” tb rajale sodhe, “mukhy senalai kslе niytrn grch?” agmvktale uttr die, “tpaimle.” yskarn ahable srkari adhiharika trun shaykhruelai bhela gre. ti jmma 232 jna tnderi

manishru thie. tb rajale israelka senahrulai ek-sath bolae. jmma smkhyā 7,000 pugyo. raja ben-hdd ani 32 jna rajahru jo unlai sghauthe tinihru a-aphno pal bhitr mdypan grirheka thie. ysai bela raja ahabko akramn suru bhyo. tnderi shaykhrule phila akramn gre. raja ben-hddka manishrule unlai bhne, sainikhru samriyabat bahir niskie. yskarn ben-hddle bhne, “tinihru ldai grn airheka hunechn. athva tinihru santiko kura grn airhekachn. tinihruelai jum-dai pkr.” raja ahabka tnderi adhiharihrule akramnko netrty grirheka thie. israelka senahrule tinihruelai anusrn grirheka thie. tb israelihrule prtyeklai mare jo tinihruko batoma khda thie. yskarn aramka senahru bhagn thale. israelka senahrule tiniko pchi lagne kam gre. raja ben-hdd euta rthko ghodama cdher bhage. raja ahable senalai netrty die ani aramko sainikhru-bat sbai ghodahru ani rthhru kbja gre. yskarn raja ahable arami senalai prast grae. tb agmvкта raja ahab smks ge r bhne, “aramka raja, ben-hdd aumdo bsntma timisit ldaim grn pheri aunech. yskarn tim-ile ahile aphno ghr januprch ani aphno sainiklai bliyo bnaun prch. ani unlai prast grnka lagi sctet yojnahru bnau.” raja ben-hddka adhiharihrule unlai bhne, “is-raelka devtahru ta phadhruka devta hun. hamile prvtiy ksetrma ldaim gryau. yskarn israelka man-ishrule jite. yskarn hami unihru smg tys thaumma ldaim graum. tb hami jitne chaum. timile yhi kam grnu prnech. sainikhruelai ades dine anumti 32 jna rajahruelai ndinu. tinihruko sainikhruelai senaptihrule nai niytrn grun. “ab tini masieko sainik jstaim sainik gthn gr. tys senaka jstaim ghodahru r rthhru bhela gr. tyspchi hamile smm bhumima israelihru smg ldaim grnu prch. tb hami jitne chaum.” ben-hddle tinihruko sllah mane. unle tyhi gre jo tinihrule bhne. yskarn ben-hddle bsntma aramihruelai bhela gre. uni israelihru smg yuddh grn apek ge. israelihru yuddhka lagi tyr bhe. israeli manishru arami sainiksit yuddh grn himde. tinihrule aram sibirko pchadi tr aphno sibir bnae. struko tulnama israelihru bakhraka duivta sana bthanhru jsta dekhinthe tr arameli sainikhrule sbai ilakahru dhakeka thie. prmesvrka jn israelka rajakham ae r bhne “prmprbhule bhnnubheko ch, ‘aramka manishrule tyo socchn, m, prmprbhu hum prvtruka matr prmesvr hum, ani m smm bhumiko pni prmesvr hoin. yskarn m timilai yo visal strulai prast grne skti dinchu. tb timi janne chau, ki m nai prmprbhu hum.” sat dsinmm sainikhru eka-arkako samu sibirma bsirhe. sataum din ldaim suru bhyo. ek dinma israelihrule 1,00,000 aramka sainikhru mare. bamcekahru apek shrtir bhage. shrko prkhal ti sainikhru mdhye 27,000 mathi dhlyo. ben-hdd pni shrtir bhage. uni euta kothama luke. unka sevkhrule unlai bhne, “hamile suneka thiyaum, israelka rajahru dyalu chn. hami khсро luga lgaau ani taukoma dori bamdhaum. tyspchi israelka raja kham jaau. hun skch unile hamilai jumdo bsn dine chn.” tinihrule khсро luga lgaer taukoma dori bamdhe. tinihru is-raelka rajakham ge. tinihrule bhne, “timro sevк, ben-hdd bhndchn, ‘krpya mlai bamcn deu.” ahable bhne, “ke uni ajhai jumda chn? uni mera bhai hun.” ben-hddka manishrule ahabko sbdko smket sunne asa greka thie tyo usle ben-hddulai marne chain. jb raja ahable bhnyo tyo ben-hdd usko bhai thiyo,

slahkarle lgttai bhne, “ho, ben-hdd tpaimka bhai hun.”ahable bhne, “unlai mkham lyau.” yskarn ben-hdd raja ahab smks ae. raja ahable unlai u sitai rthma bsnbhne. ben-hddle unlai bhne, “ahab, m timilai shrhru dinechu jo mera pitale timra pitabat lieka thie. ani timi dmsakma pslhru kholn skne chau jsri mera pitale samriyama greka thie.”ahable uttr die, “ydi timi ysma shmt hunchau bhne m timilai mukt rupma jan dine chu.” yskarn duijna rajahrule santi smjhauta gre. tyszchi raja ahable raja ben-hddlai mukt gre. ek jna agmvktale arka agmvktahrulai bhne, “m mathi prhar gr!” unle bhne prmprbhule yso grn bhni ades dinubheko thiyo. tr arko agmvktale uni mathi prhar grn manenn. yskarn phila agmvktale bhne, “timile prmprbhuko ades paln grenau. yskarn euta simhle timilai marnech jb timi yo thaum chodne chau.” arka agmvkta yo thaum chodeani euta simhle unlai mario. philo agmvkta arko manis smks ge ani bhne, “mmathi prhar gr!”tys manisle uni mathi prhar gryo ani agmvktahrulai ghaite bnayo. yskarn agmvktale aphno anuhar euta lugale chope. ys prkar uni ko hun bhni ksaille pni thah paun sken. agmvkta ge ani batoma rajako prtikasa grn thale. jb raja ae ani agmvktale unlai bolae r bhne, “m yuddhma ldaim grn himde. hamra car jna manishru mdhye ek jnale ek jna struko sainik mkham lyau. manisle bhnyo, ‘ys manislai herirakh. ydi yo manis bhagyio bhne taimle aphno jivn ysko thaumma dinu prch athva taimle ek toda sun dnd tirnu prnech.’ tr m aru nai kamma vyst bhem. ys karn tyo manis bhagyio.”israelka rajale bhne, “timile aphaime bhni skekachau timilai sjay hunu prch.” tb agmvktale aphno anuharbat luga nikalyo. israelka rajale unlai here ani uni ek jna agmvkta hun bhni thah pae. tb agmvktale rajalai bhne, “prmprbhule bhnnu bhekoch, ‘tpaimle tys manislai mukt graanu bhyo jsalai maimle bhnethe tyo mrnu prch. yskarn usko sttama timi mrne chau ani timra sainikhru usko sainikhruko sttama mrnech!” tb raja aphno ghr samriya phrkie. uni cintit r udas thie.

21

raja ahabko mhl samriya shрма thiyo. mhlko chevaambo dakhbari thiyo. nabot naum bheko manis ys bariko malik thiyo. u yjirelbat aeko thiyo. ek din ahable nabotlai bhne, “timro dakhbari mlai deu. m ys-lai sbjiko bgaimka bnaun cahndchu. timro bari mero mhlko cheuma ch. m ysko bdlima ramro dakhbari dinechu. athva, ydi timi cahndchau bhne ysko dam rupiyam dinechu.” nabotle uttr die, “prmprbhule ysto hun rokun m yso grnechu. m mero bhumi tpaimlai dine chain kinbhne yo mero pita-purkhahecho smptti ho.” yskarn ahab ghr phrkie. uni nabotsit risaeka thie ani udas thie. yjirelko manisle bhneko kura unlai mn prenn. (nabotle bhneka thie, “m mero privarko jgga dine chain.”) ahab aphno ochyanma pltieka thie. unle aphno mukh arkotit pare ani kehi nkhane bhe. ahabki ptini ijabel uni smks gin. ijabelle unlai bhnnin, “timi kin udas chau? timile kin kham maneanau?” ahable uttr die, “yjirelbat aeko manis nabotlai maile usko bari dinu bhni binti grem. uslai maile bhne, m uslai bhneko dam dinechu. athva usle cahheko khndma uslai m arko bari dinechu. tr nabo-

tle bari mlai din manen.” ijabelle bhnnin, “tr timi israelka raja hau! ochyanbat uth. kehi khau ani timilai ramro lagne ch. nabotko bari m timilai uplbh graune chu.” tb ijabelle kehi ptrhru lekhn. unle ptrma ahabko naumma shi grin. unle ptrhru bnd grnka lagi ahabko mohr pryoggrin. tyszchi unle aguvahrur vises manishrulai ptr pthain jo nabot bseaki shрма bsne grdthe. ptr ysto lekhiako thiyo. ghosna gr euta ysto hunech jb manishrule kehi khane chainn. tb shrka sbai manishrulai euta sbhama bolau. sbhama nbotalai manishruko aghi ijtko sthan deu. kehi ysta manishru khoj jo nabotko lagi asty bolnechn. ti manishrule bhnnne chn, tinihrule nabotle raja r prmesvrko virodhma boleko suneka chn. tb nabotalai shrdekhi bahir nikal ani uslai dhungale hirkaer mar. yskarn budha-prdhanhru ani mukhy manishrule ijabelle tinko ptrma btae jstaim gre. aguvahrule ghosna gre, ek din ysto hunech jb sbai manishrule kehi khane chainn. tys din tinihrule sbai manishrulai euta sbhama bolae. tinihrule nabotalai manishruko aghi vises sthanma rakhe. tb dui jna beiman manishrule jngnlai bhne, tinihrule nabotalai prmesvr r rajako virodhma boleko suneka thie. yskarn manishrule nabetalai shr bahir lge. tb tinihrule uslai dhungale mare. tinihrule ijabellai euta khbr pthae. khbr thiyoh “nabot dhungale haner mabyo.” jb ijabelle yo sunin, tinte ahablai bhnnin, “yjirelibatka manis nabot jsle tpaimlai usko bhumi becn inkar greka thie u mryo. ab tpaim janu sknunchani ani tpaimle cahheko dakhbari adhikar linu sknunch.” jb ahable bhneko nabot mryo. sunyo u nabotko dakhbrim gyo jn dakhbari yjirelibat paeko thiyo ani tysko malik bniyo. tys smyma prmprbhule eliyasng bolnu bhyo. (eliya tisbika agmvkta thie.) “israelko raja ahab kham jau. uni nabotko dakhbarima hunechn. usle tyahm bariko aphno adhikar liirheko hunech. ahablai bhn, m prmprbhuhus-lai bhndchu, ‘ahab! timile’ nabot naum bheko manislai maryau. ahile timi usko bhumi liirheka chau. yskarn m timilai bhndaichu! tyhi thaumma timi pni mrne chau jham nabot mre. tyhi thaumma kukurhrule jsri nabotko rgt cateka thie, tysri nai timro rgt pni catne chn.” yskarn eliya ahab bhe kham ge. ahable eliyalai dekhe r bhne, “mera stru! timile pheri mlai bhetyau.”eliyale uttr die, “ho, maile pheri tpaimlai bhetaeko chu. tpaimle tpaimko smprn jivn prmprbhuko viruddh paphru grem vitanu bhyo. yskarn prmprbhule timilai bhnnubheko ch, ‘m timilai nst parne chu. m timro privarko purus sdsy sbailai nst grne chu, cahe tinihru tpaimka aphantahru hun athva tpaimka dashru. m timro privarlai nbatko chora yarobamko privar jstaim ani ahiyaka chora basako privar jstaim bnaunechu. m timilai ysto grnechu kinbhne timile mlai ris uthaekachau. timile israelka manishrulai pap grn lgayau. ani ijabelle visyma prmprbhule yso bhnnubheko, ‘kukurhrule yjirelko killako ghera-bhittaner ijabellai khanech. ani prmprbhule ysto pni bhnnubheko ch, ‘timra privarka sdsyhruma kochi sharma mre usko las kukurhrule khanech. ydi kochi khetma mre cra-curungile usko las khanech.” timro privarma kunai pni manis mrda tyslai kukurle khane ch. kochi manis curma mrda tyslai crahrule khanechn. ahable bekame murtihru pujer nramro pap gre. yo ammarihrule grekai vyvhar ho. ysyrth

prmprbhule tinihrubat bhumi lie ani yslai israelka manishrulai die. jb eliyale usko bhasn ses gre, ahable usko khinnat prgt grnka nimti aphno vstrhru cyate. tb unle vises sokko luga lgae. usle upbas gre ani ti vises lugahruma sute. ahab samcaai sahraai khinn ani udas thie. prmprbhule agmvkta yo tisbebat aeaka thie eliyalai bhnnubhyo, "ke timi dekhchau, ahab mero samu kti vinmr bheko ch. kinbhne usle aphaimlai mero aghi nmr bnaeko hunale, usko jivn kalma u mathi kst lyaumdin. usko chora raja nhunjelsmm m prkhine chu. tb ahabko privarma m kst lyanechu."

22

dui vrsko avdhima israel r aram bic santi thiyo. tb, tesro vrsma yhudaka raja yhosapat israelka rajalai bhetn ge. ysai smya israela rajale uska ad-hikarilai sodhe, "aramko rajale hamibat ramot giladma lgeka thie smjhna ch? hamile ramotlai phirta linka lagi kehi kin grenau? yo hamro shr hunuprch." yskarn rajale raja yhosapatlai sodhe, "tpaim hamisit shbhagi hununch ani aramka sainikhruko viruddh ramota yuddh grne chaum?" yhosaptle uttr die, "ho, m timismg milnechu. mera sainikhru ani mera ghodahru timro senama samel hunechn. tr phila hami prmprbhusit sllah graum." yskarn israelka rajale agmvktahruko euta sbha bolae. tys bela prath 400 agmvktahrue thie. rajale agmvktalai sodhe, "ke m ldnu ramot janu prch? athva ke maimle arko maukaka lagi prkhinu prch?" agmvktahrue uttr die, "timile janu prch ani ahile ldamim grnu prch. prmprbhule rajalai jitaunu hunech." tr yhosapatle bhne, "ke yham aru prmesvrka agmvktahrue chn? ydi chn bhne hamile sodhnu prch prmesvr ke bhnnuhunch." israelka rajale uttr die, "ek jna aru agmvkta chn. unko naum mikaya ho, imlahaka chora hun. tr m unlai ghna grdchu. jb usle agmvani boldchn uni mero visyama ramro kura bhndainn, tr khali dubhargyko visyama bhndchn." yhosapatle bhne, "ekjna rajale tysta kurahru bhnnu humdainn." yskarn rajale uska adhikarihrue mdhye ek jnalaim imlahaka choro mikayalai tkalai khojnu bhni ahae. tys smya israelka raja r yhudaka raja yhosapat rajkiy posakma tyaham thie. tinihrue simhasnhruma bsirheka thie. yo samriyako prvesdvarko cheu nyay-asnma thiyo. sbai agmvktahrue tinihruko samu ubhieka thie ani agmvani grirheka thie. agmvktahrue mdhye ekjna sidukiya naum bheka manis thie. tini kenanika chora thie. sidukiyaie kehi phlamka simghru bnae. tb unle ahablai bhne, "prmprbhule bhnnu bhekoch, 'tini yi phlamka simghru aramka senako virodhama ldaim grnma pryoggrne chau. timile tinihrulai prast grne chau ani nst parne chau.'" sbai aru agmvktahrue sidukiyaie bhneko kurasit shmt bhe. agmvktahrue bhne, "giladko ramotma jau r ldamima vijyi hauu. ahile prsthan grnu prch. tinihrule ramotma aramka senako virodhama ldaim grnuprch. timile ldaim jitne chau. prmprbhule rajalai vijyi graunuhunch." ysto bhirheko bela adhikarihrue mikayalai khojn ge. adhikarihrule mikayalai bhetne ani bhne, "aru sbai agmvktahrue bhvisyvani greka chn, rajako jit hunech. timile pni rajako nimti asl kurahruka bhvisyvani grnu prch." tr mikayale uttr die, "hoin, m prmprbhuko jivnko spth khaer bhnd-

chu m tyo kurahru matr bhnnu prmprbhule mlai ajna grnu hunch." tb mikaya raja ahab samu ubhie. rajale sodhe, "mikaya, ke hami ramot giladma ger yuddh grnu athva ngrnu?" mikayale uttr die, "ho, tpaim jhttai janu prch ani ahile tinihrusmg yuddh grnu prch. prmprbhule rajalai vijyi graunnu hunech." tr ahable uttr die, "timi prmprbhuko sktile voli rheka chainau. timi aphnai sbdhrue bhnihrheka chau. yskarn mlai samco bhn! kti ptk maile timilai bhnnu prch r bhn, mlai bhn prmprbhu ke bhnnuhunch!" yskarn mikayale uttr die, "m dekhnn skchu ke hunech. israelka senahrue prvt mathi chrinechn. tinihrue hercah grne nbheko bhedahrue jstaim hunechn. yhi kura prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, 'yi manishruko koki aguva chain. timile ghr janu prch ani ldamim grnu hudain.'" tb israelka rajale yhosapatlai bhne, "sunnuhos, maile tpaimlai bhne ki yi agmvktale khile pni mero visyama ramro kurahru bhndainn. usle mero nimti vipdko visyama matr agmvani grch." tb mikale bhne, "sunnuhos, yi sbai prmprbhuka vcnhrue hun. maile prmprbhulai svrgma simhasnma bsirhnu bheko dekhem. uhamka svrgduthru uhamko vripri ubhirheka thie. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'timihrumdhye ksle raja ahablai phsaune? m cahnnchu u giladko ramotma jaos ani tyham mariyos.' vibhinn svrgduthrue alg alg sujhauru pes gre. tb prmprbhuka atma ae r bhne, 'm unlai phsaune chu.' prmprbhule uttr dinubhyo, 'timile raja ahablai ksri phsaumchau?' svrgduthle uttr die, 'm ahabka sbai agmvktahrulai almlanechu. m agmvktahrulai raja ahab smks jhutho boln laumnechu. sbai agmvktahruko vcnhrue jhutho hunech.' yskarn prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'shi ho, jau raja ahablai phsau. timi sphl hunechau.'" mikayale aphno ktha pura gre. tb unle bhne, "yskarn yham tystaim kurahru bhe. prmprbhule timro sbai agmvktahrulai timro samu jhutho boln lgaunubhyo. prmprbhule aphaim nai nirny linubheko. timro aghi thulo smkt aumne ch." tb kenaniyahka chora sidikiya mikaya kham ge. usle mikayako anuharma hirkae ani bhne, "samcaai visvas grchau prmprbhuka skti m dekhni gyo ani mbat timismg bolnlai janubhyo?" mikaya uttr die, "tyham ek smy aunech jitbela timi euta sano kotha bhitr janechau ani timi aphaim lukne chau. tys smya timile thah paunechau, ki m samcco bolirheko chu." tb israelka rajale mikayalai pkrinu bhni uska adhikarihrue mdhye ek jnalai ades die. rajale bhne, "unlai pkr u gr ani shrka rajpal amon ani rajkumar yoas smks lier jau. tinihrulai bhn mikayalai jelma thunnu. unlai roti r pani matr kahan deu. m ldaimbat nphrkinnel smm unlai tyhim rakh." tb mikayale thulo svrma bhne, "ydi tpaim ldaimbat surksit prkrer aunu bhyo bhne yo prman hunch ki prmprbhule m dvare bolnu bheko hoin. usle yo pni bhne, 'manishru timihru sbaile sun!' tb israelka r yhosapat yhudaka raja ramot giladma ge. israelka rajale yhosapatlai bhne, "hami ldaimka nimti tyari grne chaum. m ysto luga lgaune chu jsle grda m raja jsto dekhinn. tr tpaimle vises luga lgau jsle grda tpaim raja jsto dekhinnuhunch." yskarn israelka rajale raja jsto ndekhine luga lgaer ldaim suru gre. tyham aramko rajasit 32 jna rth senapthihru thie. rajale israelko raja bahek, tinihruko ucpcdko vasta ngrne ksaisit pni yuddh nldne ajna dinu bheko thiyo. yskarn yuddhko smya yi senapthihru raja yhosap-

atlai dekhe. senaptihrule soce, uni nai israelka raja hun. yskarn tinihru unlai marn himde. yhosapat cicyaun thale. senaptihrule dekhe ki u tyo israelko raja hoinn. yskarn tinihrule unlai marenn. tr ek jna sainikle havama van hanyo-usko vanle israelka rajamathi prharbhyo. vanle rajalai sano thaumma lagyo jham usko kvcle chopeko thien. yskarn israelka rajale usko rth sarthilai bhne, “euta vanle mlai cot paryo. rthlai ys ksetrbat bahir hamk. hamile ldaim maidanbat tadha janu prch.” drlagdo ldamim bhirheko thiyo. israelka raja aphno rthma nai rhe. uni rthko ektir dhlki rheka thie. usle aramka senahrulai herirheka thie. unko rgt tlitr bgirheko thiyo ani rthko tlo bhaglai dhakirheko thie. tyhi din beluki tir rajako mrtyu bhyo. rsyast bhe pchi euta avajle bhnyo israelihruka prtyek sainiklai a-aphno shr r bhumima jane ades bhyo. yskarn ys prkar raja ahabko mrtyu bhyo. kehi manishrule unko laslai boker samriya lyae. tinihrule unlai tyhi gde. manishrule ahabko rthlai samriyako pokhrama dhoe. kukurhrule rthbat raja ahabko rgt cate. ani vesyahrule paniko pryog nuhaunma gre. yi ghtnahru tysri nai bhe jsri prmprbhule hunch bhnnu bheko thiyo. sbai kamhru jo raja ahable aphno sasn kalma greka thie ‘israelka rajahruko itihasko, pustkma lekhieko ch. ani tys kitable hattiko damtko visyma btaumdech jsdvara rajale mhlai ajhai sundr bnaeka thie. pustkle tys shrko vrnn grch jsalai rajale bnaeka thie. ahabko mrtyu bhyo ani unlai purkhahru smgai gadiyo. unka chora ahjyah uni pchi raja bhe.yhudaka raja yhosapat ahab israelka raja bheko smyma cautho vrsma yhosapat yhudaka raja bhe. yhosapat asaka chora thie. jb yhosapat 35 vrska thie u raja bheka thie. usle yeruslemma 25 vrs sasn gre. yhosapatki amako naum ajuba thiyo. ajuba silhiki chori thiin. yhosapatle aphna pita asako udahrn anushrn gre. unle sbai adeshru paln gre jo prmprbhule cahanu bheko thiyo. tr yhosapatle agla sthlhru-lai nst grenn. manishrule lgatar ti thamuhrama bli dine ani dhup balne kam grirheka thie. yhosapatle israelka rajasmg santi smjhauta gre. yhosapat sahra vir thie ani dherai yuddhru gre. yi sbai kurahru jo unle gre “yhudaka rajako itihasko” pustkma lekhieko chn. yhosapatle sbai manis r strihrulai pujako sthan chodn vadhy grae jsle yaun sambndhka lagi aphno srir becne grdthe. ti manishru ti puja-sthlma tys smy dekhi seva grdai aeka thie jti bela unka pita asa raja thie. ys smyma edomko bhumima kochi raja thienn. bhumii rajpal dvara sasn grieko thiyo. raja yhosapatle kehi smudri jhaj bnaeka thie. uni ti jhajhru opir smm tyhambat sun lyaunka lagi clau cahnthe. tr khilyai tyham genn esyon geberma aphnai bndrgahma tinihrulai nst griyo. ahabka choro ahjyahle yhosapatlai shayta grn cahanthyo. ahjyahle uska kehi navikhru yhosapatka navikhrulai shayta grn pthae tr yhosapatle ahjyahka navikhrulai grhn grn asvikar gre. yhosapatko mrtyu bhyo ani unlai aphna purkhahruko cheuma gadiyo. unlai aphna purkhahru smg daudko shrma gadiyo. tb unka chora yoram raja bhe. ahjyah ahabka chora thie. tini raja yhosapatle yhudama sasn greko straum vrsma israelka raja bhe. ahjyahle samriyama dui vrs sasn gre. ahjyahle prmprbhuko virodhama pap gre. unle tys-taim kamhru gre jsto unka pita ahab, ama ijabel ani

nbatka chora yarobamle greka thie. yi sbai saskhrule israeli manishrulai paptir bdhi lge. ahjyahle unka pita jstaim balko puja ani seva gre. yskarn ahjyahle prmprbhui israelka prmesvrlai ris uthne bnae. prmprbhui u mathi risaunu bhyo, jsri uham uska pitasit u bhnda phila risaunu bheko thiyo.

ahab mrepchi moab israelko viruddh bagi bhe. ek din ahijah samariyama kathle bareko aphno ghrko mathillo kothabat lde. uni nramro parale ghaite bhe. ahijahle aphna duthrulai bolae r tinihrulai bhnyo. “ekronka devta baljbubka pujaharihrukham jau. unihrulai sodh ydi m aphno cotbat niko hun skchu.” tr prmpbrbhuko svrgdute tishi eliyalai bhne, “raja ahijahle samriyabat kehi svrgduthru pthae. jau ani ti manishrusit bhet gr. tinihrulai bhn, ‘israelma ek prmesvr hunuhunch. skarn timihru kin ekronka devta baljbublai prsn sodhi rheka chau? 4timile ysto greko hunale prmpbrbhule bhnnuhunch ahijahlai timi aphno ochyanbat uthnpaune chainau. timi mrne chau.” tyskarn eliya himde. duthru ahijahkham phrker ae. ahijahle duthrulai bhne, “timi kin yti camdai phrker ayau?” duthrule ahijahlai bhne, “ekjna manis hamismg bhet grn ayo. usle hamilai rajakham phrker janu ani unlai prmpbrbhule bhneko kura bhnnu bhnyo. prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, ‘israelma ek prmesvr hunuhunch. yskarn timile kin ekronka devta, baljbubsmks prsn sodhn duthru pthayau? timile ysto kam greko hunale timi ochyanbat uthne chainau. timi mrne chau.” ahijahle duthrulai bhne, “tyo manis ksto dekhinthyo jsle timilai bhetyo ani timilai yi kurahru bhnyo.” duthrule jvaph diyo, “tyo manis raumyukt thiyo r kmrmra euta chalako peti bamdheko thiyo.” tb ahijahle bhne, “uni tishi eliya hun.” ahijahle ek jna kptan r pcas jna manishru eliyakham pthae. kptan eliyakham ge. tys bela eliya prvtko takuramathi bsaka thie. kptanle eliyalai bhne, “prmesvrko jn, rajale tpaimlai orler, ‘aunu bhni hukum grnu bheko ch.” eliyale pcas jna manishruka kptanlai uttr die, “ydi m prmesvrko jn hum, bhne svrgbat ago aos, ani kptan ani unka pcas jna manishrulai nst paros!” tb svrgbat prmesvrko ago tl ayo ani kptan ttha unka pcas jna manishrulai nst paryo. ahijahle arka kptanlai pcas jna manishrusmgai eliyasmks pthae. kptanle eliyalai bhne, “prmesvrko jn, rajale bhneka chn, ‘camdai tl au!” eliyale kptan r unka pcas jna manishrulai bhne, “ydi m prmesvrko manis hum, bhne svrgbat ago aos r timi r timra manishrulai nst paros.” tb svrgbat ago ayo r kptan ttha unka pcas jna manishrulai nst paryo. ahijahle tesro kptan pcas jna manishrusmg pthae. tesra kptan eliyakham ae. kptan ghumda teker nihurie. kptanle eliyasmks yso bhn binti cdhae, “prmesvrko jn, mero jivn r tpaimka pcas jna sevkhruko jivnlai mulyavan smjhun hos, bhni binti grchu. svrgbat ago ayo ani phila duijna kptanhru ttha unihruka pcas jna manishrulai nst paryo. tr ab dya grnuhos ani hamilai bamcn dinuhos.” prmpbrbhuko svrgdute eliyalai bhne, “kptansmg jau. unisit ndrau.” yskarn eliya kptansmg raja ahijahlai bhetn ge. eliyale ahijahlai bhne, “israelma prmesvr hunuhunch. yskarn kin timile ekronka devta baljbubsit prsnhru sodhnlai duthru pthayau. timile ysto kam greko hunale, timi aphno ochyanbat uthne chainau. timi mrne chau.” prmpbrbhule eliya marphbt bhnnubhe anasar ahijahko mrtyu bhyo. ahijahko chora thien. tyskarn ahijah pki yoram nyam raja bhe. yoramle yhosapatka chora yohoram yhudaka raja bheko dosro vrsma sasn grn suru gre. ahijahle

aru je kamhru gre ti sbai nai ‘israelka rajahruko itihasko’ pustkma lekhiako ch.

jb prmpbrbhule eliyalai amdhivehrima svrgma uthae laijan amtnu bheko thiyo. eliya r elisasmgai gilgal chode. eliyale elisalai bhne, “krpya yhi prkh, kinbhne prmpbrbhule mlai betel janu bhnnu bheko ch.” tr elisale bhne, “prmpbrbhu hunuhunch ani timi jiumdai chau, ysrt h m spth khaer bhncchu, m timilai chodne chain.” yskarn dui jna manishru beteltir ge. betelma agmvktahruko dl elisakham ayo ani unlai bhnyo, “timilai thah ch prmpbrbhule timra maliklai aj lier janu hunech.” elisale bhne, “ho m jandchu yo. ys bare kura ngr.” eliyale elisalai bhne, “krpya yhim prkh, kinbhne prmpbrbhule mlai yrihoma janu bhnnubheko ch.” elisale uttr die, “m spth khaer bhncchu kinbhne prmpbrbhu hunuhunch ani timi jiumdo chau, m timilai chodne chain.” yskarn dui jna manishru yrihoma ge. yrihoko agmvktahruko dl eliya kham ayo ani unihrule uslai bhne, “ke timilai thaha ch ki timro maliklai aj prmpbrbhule timi dekhni tadha lier janu humdaich.” elisale bhne, “ho, m jandchu yo visyma kura ngr.” eliyale elisasmg bhne, “krpya yhim prkh kinki prmpbrbhule mlai yrdn trer janu bhnnubheko ch.” elisale bhne, “prmesvrko saksi dier m prtijna grchu, m tpaimlai chodne chain.” ani dui vykti ge. agmvktahruko dlka pcas jna manishrule tinihruko anusrn gre. eliya r elisa yrdn ndi ma ubhie. pcas jna manishru eliya r elisadekhi tadha ubhie. eliyale aphno khasho khole, tsyslai pyae r tysle panima hirkae. pani debre r dahinetir dui bhagma bamdiyo. tb eliya r elisale sukhkha bhuimmathi himder ndi tre. jb tinihrule ndi tre eliyale elisalai bhne, “prmesvrle mlai timibat lier janu aghi timro lagi m ke grn skchu?” elisale bhne, “m tpaiko uttradhikari hun cahncchu.” eliyale bhne, “timile apthyaro vstu magyau. jb timibat mlai lier jamda ydi timile dekhayau bhne tb ystai hunch. tr timile dekenahanu bhne tysto humdain.” eliya r elisa himdirheka thie ani kura grirheka thie. acank kehi ghodahru r euta rth ayo ani elisabat eliyalai chutyayo. ghoda r rth ago sman thie. tb eliyalai havabtasma svrgma lgiyo. elisale tsyslai dekke ani cicyaee, “mera pital mera pital! israelko rth ani uhamka ghodsainikhru.” elisale eliyalai pheri khile dekhenn. elisale aphno lugalai pkrie ani aphno sok dekhann cyate. eliyako khasho bhuimma jhryo tyskarn elisale tsyslai tipe r yrdn ndiko kinarna ubhie. elisale eliyako khasho liyo r tysle panima hirkae. usle bhnyo, “eliyaka prmesvr prmpbrbhu kham hunuhunch?” jb elisale panimathi prhar gre. tb pani dahine r debretir dui bhagma vibhajn bhyo r elisale ndi tre. jb yrihoka agmvktahruko dlle elisalai dekke, tinihrule bhne, “eliyako atma ahile elisama ch.” tinihrule elisalai hern ae. tinihrule elisa aghi bhuimma nihurie. tinihrule unlai bhne, “her, hami pcas jna asl manis chaum. krpya tinihrulai jan deu ani aphno malik khojn deu. hun skch, prmpbrbhuko atmale eliyalai mathi lgeko ch ani unlai kunai phad athva ghamtima jhareko ch.” tr elisale uttr die, “hoin, eliyalai khojn manishru npthau!” agmvktahruko dlle elisalai tini alml parunjelmm binti grirhe. tb elisale bhne, “thik ch, eliyalai

khøjn manishru pthau." agmvtahruko dle jna manishrulai eliyalai khøjn pthae. tinihrule tin din khøj tr tinihrule eliyalai bhettenn. yskarn manishru yriho ge jham elisa bseka thie. tinihrule unlai eliyalai tinihrule khøjn nskeko btae. elisale tinihrulai btae, "maile timihrulai njanu bhneko thiem." shrka manishrule elisalai bhne, "mhasy, tpai ys shrlai ramro thaumma bnaunuhunech. tr pani ramro chain. tyskarn nai jminle annbali ummardain." elisale bhne, "euta nyam kcaura mkham lyau r tysma nun hal." manishrule elisa kham kcaura lyae. tb elisa tys thaumma ge jham bhuimbat pani bgirheko thiyo. elisale panima nun hale. unle bhne, "prmprbhule bhnnubheko ch, 'm ys panilai suddh bnairheko chu. ab dekhí ys panile ksailai marne chain athva jminlai ann phlne bnaumnech.'" pani suddh bhyo. tyo pani ajhai aj pni ramro ch. yo ystai bhyo jsto elisale bhneka thie. elisa tys shrbat betel ge. elisa shrtr phadma ukalo cdhirheka thie ani kehi ketahru shrbat tl jhrirheka thie. tinihrule elisako hamso udaun suru gre. tinihrule unlai bhne, "mathi cdh, tm talukhuile manche. mathi cdh tm talukhuile manche," elisale pchi here ani unlai dekke. unle prmprbhulai tinihruprti nramro hos bhni binti gre. tb bnbat duivta bhalu niskie ani ketahrumathi akrmn gre. bhaludvara byalis ketahru cyatidie. elisale betel chode ani krmel phadtir himde. ani tyham bat elisa samriyatir phrkie.yoram israelka raja hunchn

3

ahabka chora yoram samriyama israelka raja bhe. yhosapat yhudako raja humda athahraum vrskosmyma unle sasn suru gre. yoramle bahr vrs sasn gre. yoramle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule bhul kary bhnnu bheko thiyo. tr yoram aphna pita r mata jsta thienn kinbhne unle ti khambahru ukhale jslai unle pitale balko puja grnka lagi bnaeka thie. tr unle nbatka chora yrobamko jsto pap grinai rhe. yarobamle israelihrulai pap grn lgae. yoramle yarobamko pap grn rokenn. mesa moabka raja thie. mesasmg dherai bheda thie. mesale ek lakh bheda r ek lakh bhedaka un israelka rajalai die. tr jb abah moabka raja israelka rajako viruddhma bagi bhe. tb raja yoram samriyabat niskie ani israelka manishrulai bhela gre. yoramle yhudaka raja yhosapat kham duthrulai pthae. yoramle bhne, "moabka raja mero viruddhma bagi bheka chn. ke timi moabko viruddhma ldn msgg jane chau?"yhosapatle bhne, "avsy, m timismg janechu. mero manishru timra manishru jstai hunechn. r mero ghodahru timra ghodahru jstai hunechn."yhosapatle yoramlai sodhe, "hami kun batobat jaum?"yoramle jvaph die, "hami edomko mrubhumibat januprch."yskarn israelka raja yhuda r edomka rajahrusmgai ge. tinihrulai yatra grn sat din lagyo, tyham sena r aru psuhruka lagi pryapt pani thien. antma, israelka raja yoramle bhne, "hay, mero vicarma moabilihrubat prast grnka lagi prmprbhule hami tin jna rajahrulai euta thaumma lyaunubhyo." tr yhosapatle bhne, "ke yham prmprbhuka kunai ekjna agmvtachn ydi yham chn bhne hami agmvtalai sodhnu prch je prmprbhu bhnnu hunch hamile tyhi grnu prch."israelka rajaka sevkhrumdhye ek jnale bhne, "sapatka chora elisa

yham chn. elisa eliyaka sevk thie." yhosapatle bhne, "prmprbhuko vani elisasmg ch."yskarn israelka raja yoram, yhosapat ani edomka raja elisalai bhett ge. elisale israelka raja (yoramlai) bhne, "tpaim mbat ke cahnuhunch? aphna mata-pitaka agmvtahrulkham januhos!"israelka rajale elisalai bhne, "hoin, hami tpaismg bhett aeka chaum kinbhne prmprbhule hami tin jna rajahrulai smgai bhela hun bolaunu bheko ch taki moabihrule hamilai prast grn nskos." elisale bhne, "yhudaka raja yhosapatko m smman grchu ani m srsvsktiman prmprbhuko seva grdchu. uni jiumdai chn bhner nai m yhosapatsmg matr bhett yham aem. m timro aghi samco kura bhinchu, ydi yhosapat yham nbhe, m timi prti dhyen thie thiimn. m smpurn rupma timro avhelna grne thiem. tr ab mkham ysto manis lyau jsle vina bjaumch."jb manis vina bjayo, elisama prmprbhuko atma aunubhyo. tb elisale bhne, "prmprbhu bhnnuhunch kn-drama dulo khn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunchh timile hava dekhne chainaum, timile pani preko dekhne chainaum. tr tyo bemsi panile bhrine ch. tb timi r timra gaihru r aru psuhrule piune pani paune chn. prmprbhuka lagi yo grn sjilo ch. uhamle timihrulai moabilihrulai jitaunuhunech. timihrule prtyek drilo shr ani prtyek ramro shrmathi akrmn grne chau. timihrule prtyek ramro rukh katne chau. timihrule sbai paniko srothru bnd grne chau. timihrule prtyek ramro khetlai dhumngale nst parne chau jun timile phyamkne chau." bihanai bihanko bli dine smyma edomtirbat pani bgnthalyo ani bemsi bhrियो. moabka manishrule sune, rajahru tinihruko virodhma ldaim grn aeka chn. yskarn moabma manishrule ti sbai manishrulai jo budho bhe pni kvc dharngn skthe tinihrulai jmma gre. tinihrule tyar bher ldaimka lagi simanama prkhine kam gre. moabka manishru tys bihan sberai uthe. udaumdai greko gham ghamtiko pani mathi cmkirheko thiyo, ani yo moabka manishruko rgt jsto dekhinthyo. moabka manishrule bhne, "rgt her! rajahrule avsy nai ek arkasmg ldaim gre. tinihrule ek alkalai srvas pare holan. hami lashrubat bhumuly vstuhru lin jaaum." moabili manishru israelihruko sibirma ae. tr israelihru bahir niskie ani moabi senamathi akrmn gre. israelihrule moabihrulai lkhete. israelihrule moabismg ldaim grn tinihrulai moabsmm pchaye. israelihrule shrhru asl pare. tinihrule moabma prtyek asl khetma dhunga phyamke. tinihrule panika sbai muhanhru bndgre. r tinihrule sbai asl rukh kater dhalidie. kirheriset matr dhungako prkhalmsg chodiyo. tr ghumyetro hanne manishrule kirherisetlai ghere r tysmathi akrmn gre. moabka rajale thah pae, yuddh jitn unkalagi sahraí nai muskil ch. yskarn unle trvarsmet sat sy manishrulai edomka rajako htya grn ani senalai prast grn pthae. tr tinihrule edomka rajalai prast grn skenn. tb moabka rajale aphno jetho choralai lge. yo tyhi chora thiyo jo unipchi raja hunevala thie. shrko caraitir bhittahrumathi moabka rajale aphno choralai hombliko rupma bli cdhaun tyar bhe. thulo ris israel-mathi pryoy. yskarn israelka manishru moabka rajalai choder aphno destir phrkie.

agmvktahraka smuh mdhye eutaki ptnile elisalai yso bhner binti grin, "tpaimko das mero pti ahle mre. tpailai thahai ch ki unle prmprbhuko ssmam grdthe. tr unle ek jna manisko rn lieka thie. r ahile tyo manisale mero duijna chorahrulai lin r tinihrulai aphno das bnaun airheko ch." elisale jvaph die, "m ksri timro mddt grn skchu? mlai bhn, timisimg ghrma ke ch?" aimaille bhni, "msit ghrma kehi chain. msit euta bhamdoma bhdrksko tel matr ch." tb elisale bhne, "jau r aphna sbai chimekhrubat kcaurahu mager lyau. sbai kcaurahu khali hunuprch. dherai kcaurahu lyau. tस्पचि aphno ghr jau ani dhokahru bnd gr. timi r timra chorahru matr bhitr hunechau. tb sbai ti bhamdahruma tel khnyau. bhamdahru bhr ani tinihrulai beglai thaumma rakh." yskarn aimai elisabat vida lier aphno ghr gi ani dhoka thuni. ghrbhitr u r uska chorahru matr thie. uska chorahrule usko njik bhamdahru lyae ani usle tel bhri. usle dherai bhamdahru bhri. antma usle aphno choralai bhni, "mlai arko bhamda deu." tr sbai bhamdahru bhrieka thie. chorahrumdhye ek jnale amalai bhnyo, "aru bhamda chain." tys bela amnchorama tel skieko thiyoi. tb aimaille prmesvrka jnlai ke bhoya bhni. elisale uslai bhne, "jau, tel bec ani becepchi aphno rn tirne kam gr. timi r timra chorahru rheko rupiyamma gujara grn skchau." ekdin elisa sunaim tir ge. tyham sunaimma ek jna prkhyta aimai bsthii. ys aimaille elisalai roker aphusmg khana khan binti grin. yskarn elisa prtyek ptk tys thaum bher jane grthe tyham bhojn grn bs-the. aimaille aphno lognelai bhni, "her, m bujhn skchu elisa prmesvrka pvtir jn hun. uni sbai smy hamro ghr bher janchn. elisaka lagi chanamathi euta sano kotha bnai dium. tys kothama euta ochyan rakhidium. tyham euta cauki, euta kursi ani euta bttidani rakhidium. tस्पचि jb tini hamro ghrma aumchn, unle aphno lagi yo kotha paune chn." ekdin elisa aimaike ghrma ae. uni tys kothama ge ani tyham visram gre. elisale aphno sevk gehjilal bhne, "ys sunaimeli aimailai bolau." sevkale sunaimeli aimailai bolayo r u elisako samu ubhiyo. elisale aphno sevklaibhne, "ab ys aimailai bhn, 'her timile hamro hercach grne thulo kary greki chau. timro lagi m ke grn skchu? ke timi cahnnchau, hamile timro lagi rajalai bhnnu prch athva senaka kptanlai?" aimaille bhni, "m yham aphna manishruko majh ma bser sukhi chu." elisale gehjilal bhne, "hami uska lagi ke grn skchau?" gehjile uttr die, "mlai thah ch. usko chora chain ani usko logne budho bheko ch." tb elisale bhne, "unlai bolau." yskarn gehjile aimailai bolae. u ai ani dailauma ubhi. elisale aimailai bhne, "arko bsntma ys smy timile aphno choralai amngaleko hune chau." aimaille bhni, "hoin mhasy! prmesvrka jn, msit dhamtne kam ngrnuhos." tb aimai grbhvti bhi. elisale bhne jstai arko bsntma aimairle chora jnmai. balk thulo bhyo. ekdin balk aphno buba ani bali katnehrulai hern khet gyro. balkle aphno bubalai bhnyo, "ah, mero tauko! mero tauko dukhdaich!" bubale aphno sevklaibhnyo, "usko amakham lier jau." sevkale ketalai amakham purayao. balk diumsosm amako kakhma bsyo. tस्पचि u mryo. aimaille balklai elisako ochyanma sutai. usle tys kothako dailo bnd gri ani bahir gi. usle aphno lognelai

bolai ani bhni, "krpya mero nimti ek jna sevk r euta gdha pthai dinu hos. tस्पचि m prmesvrka jnlai bhetn janechu ani phrkine chu." aimaike lognele bhnyo, "timi kin aj prmesvrko jn kham jan cahnnchau? mhinako philo din athva bisram-din t hoin." usle bhni, "cinta ngrnu hos. sbthok thikthak hunech." tb tinle gdhamathi euta kathi rakhie r aphno sevklaibhni, "gdhalai chito doryau. maille nbhnnunjel smm dhilo ngr." aimai prmesvrko jnlai bhetn krmel damdama gi. prmesvrko jn elisale sunemeli aimailai tadhabat aumdaigreko dekke. elisale aphno sevklaibhne, "her, sunaimeli aimai! uslai lin ahile ja! uslai bhn, 'ke bhul bhyo? timi thikthak t chau? ke timro logne thik ch? timro nani thik ch?" gehjile sunaimeli aimailai sbai kurahru sodhyo. usle uttr dii, "sbai thik thak ch." tr sunaimeli aimai prmesvrko jnsmm prvtma cdhi, u nihuri ani elisako crn sprs gri. gehji sunaimeli aimailai tann njik ayo. tr prmesvrko jn elisale gehjilal bhne, "uslai ek lai hun deu! u sahrail dukhki ch ani prmesvrle ys bare kehi bhnnu bhen. prmprbhule yo khbr m dekhi lukaunubhyo." tb sunaimeli aimaille bhni, "mhasy, maille khile chora mageko thiin. maille tpailai bhneko thiem, 'mlai ndhamtnu hos.'" tb elisale gehjilal bhne, "jan tyar hou. mero himdne lauro timisit lier jau ksaisimg kura grn nubhii! ydi kahi manisimg bhet bhyo bhne abhivadn smm ngrnu ydi ksaila abhivadn gre jvaph ndinu. mero himdne lauro naniko anuharmathi rakhidinu." tr naniko amale bhni, "m spth khaer bhnnchu jsto prmprbhu sda rhnu hunch ani tpai hunuhunch, m tpailai choder jane chain." yskarn elisa utthe ani sunaimeli aimaike pchi-pchi himde. gehji elisa r sunaimeli aimai bhnda phile sunaimeliko ghrma pugyo. gehjile naniko anuharmathi lauro rakhidiyo. tr nanile kehi bolen n t kunai smket gre ki usle kunai kuro suneko thiyoi. tb gehji elisalai bhetn phrkigyo. gehjile elisalai bhnyo, "nani bi-umjheko chain." elisa ghrbhitr pse. usko ochyanmathi ek jna balk ldirheko thiyoi. elisa kothbhitr pse ani dailo bnd gre. ahile kothama elisa r balk matr thie. tb elisale prmprbhulai prarthna gre. elisa ochyanmathi cdher balkmathi nihurie. elisale aphno mukh balkko mukhmathi jode. unle usko amkha balkko akhammathi rakhe unle aphno hathru balkko hathru mathi rakhe. elisa balkko srir tato nbhe smm balkmathi pltirhe. tस्पचि elisa alg bhe ani kothako vipri himdirhe. tini pheri ge ani balkmathi tbsmm pltirhe jbsmm usle sat ptk hacchium gren ani aphno amkha kholdain. elisale gehjilal bolae ani bhne, "sunaimeli aimailai bolau!" gehjile sunaimemi aimailai bolae ani u elisasamu ai. elisale bhne, "timro choralai utthau." tb sunaimeli aimai kothbhitr psi ani elisako khut-tama nihurii. tस्पचि usle aphno choralai utthai ani bahir nimti. elisa pheri gilgal ge. desma anikal thiyoi. agmvktahruko dl elisako aghi bsirheka thie. elisale aphno sevklaibhne, "agoma thulo bhamdo rakh ani agmvktahruko dlka lagi kehi siruva bnau." ekjna mannis bahir khetma sag-pat lin ge. usle euta jmgli dakh bhetyo r tsybat kehi laukharu tipyo. usle laukharu aphno jholama hlyo r tinihrulai lyayo. usle jngli laukharulai kat-kut pare r euta bhamdama halyo. tr agmvktahruko dlle ksto kisimko knnd mul ho cinen. tस्पचि tinihrule kehi siruva manishruka lagi kham khnyae. tr jb tinihrule siruva khamu suru gre, tinihrule

elisasamu cicyae, "he prmesvrka jn, bhamdoma vis ch." bhojnko svad bis jsto thiyo, tyskarn tinihrule tyo bhojn khan skenn. tr elisale bhne, "kehi pitho lyau." tinihrule elisaka lagi pitho lyae ani unle tyo bhamdama hale. tb elisale bhne, "manishruka lagi siruva khnyau jsle grda tinihrule khan skun." ani siruvama kunai vis thien. bal salisahbat ek jna manis ae ani prmesvrko jn (elisa)ka lagi philo phslko roti lyae. ys manisle 20 vta jaumka rotihru ani nyam ann aphno borama lyae, tb elisale bhne, "yo bhojn manishrulai deu, tinihrule khan skun." elisako sevkle bhnyo, "ke bhnnu hunch? yham ek sy jna manishru chn. m ti sbai manishrulai yo bhojn din skchu?" tr elisale bhne, "manishrulai bhojn khan deu. prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, 'tinihrule khanchn ani ajhai pni bhojn rhne ch.' tr elisako sevkle agmvktahruko dlko samu bhojn psikiyo. agmvktahruko dlka lagi khana prcur thiyo ani tinihrule khaepchi bhojn rhyo. prmpbrbhule bhnnubhe jstai ghtna bhyo.

5

naman aramka rajako senaka kptan thie. naman aphno rajakalangi dherai mhtypurn thie. kinbhne prmpbrbhule unle aramko vijyika lagi upyog greka thie. naman mhan r sktisali manis thie, tr tini kusth rogle grst thie. arami senale israelma ldaim grnka lagi sainikhruko dherai dlhru pthae. sainikhrule manishrulai tinihruko das bnae. ek ptk tinihrule israelko bhumibab euti sani keti lyae. yo sani keti namanki ptniki sevika bhi. ys ketile namanki ptnilai bhni, "m cahnnu, mera malik namanle agmvkta elisasmg bheth grun jo samriyama bschn. tys agmvktale namanko kustha rog niko parn skchn." naman aphno malik (aramka raja) kham ge. namanle aramka rajalai ti sbai kurahru gre jo israeli ketile bhneki thii. tb aramka rajale bhne, "ahile jau r m israela rajalai euta ptr pthaune chu."yskarn naman israel ge. namanle aphusmg kehi upharhru lge. namanle ds toda camdi, 6,000 sekel sunka tukrahru r ds jor luga lier ge. namanle aramka rajabat israela rajaka lagi ptr lge. ptrma lekhieko chh "ahile, ys ptrle btaumch m aphno sevk namanlai tpaikham pthaumda chu. usko kusth rog niko parnuhos." jb israela rajale ptr pdhe, unle aphulai duhhki r udasi dekhauka lagi aphno luga cyate. israela rajale bhne, "ke m prmesvr hum? hoin! msit jivn mrn niytrnko ksmta chain. ys karn aramka rajale kin kusth ko rogilai mkham niko parn pthae? ys vysima soce ani tinithe thah pae, yo euta chl ho. aramka raja ldaim suru grne cesta grdai chn." prmesvrko jn, elisale sune, israela rajale aphno duhhk r ris dekhauh lugahru, cyate. yskarn elisale aphno khbr rajakhham pthae, "timile aphno luga kin cyatayau? naman mkham aos. tb usle thah paune ch, israelma ekjna agmvkta ch." yskarn naman aphna ghodahru ani rthhrusmgai elisako ghurma ae ani dhokako bahir ubhie. elisale namansmm ek jna dut pthae. dutle bhnyo, "jau ani yrdn ndima sat ptk dhout. tb timro chalako kusth niko hunech ani timi suddh hune chau." naman risae ani phrkie. unle bhne, "maile soceko thiem elisa bahir niskinchn ani mero aghi ubhinchn ani aphno prmpbrbhu prmesvr-lai ahvan grne chn. maile soceko thiem, unle mero

srirmathi aphno hat hllaune chn ani kusth rog niko hunech. dmiskka ndihru abana r pharpr israelka sbai pokhrihruka pni bhnda ramra chn. maile dmiskka ti ndihruma dhune kam kin ngrnu ani niko nhunu?" naman sahraisaeka thie ani tini phrkie. tr namanko sevkhru unkoma ge ani unismg kura gre. unihrule bhne, "malik, ydi agmvktale tpailai kehi mhan kary grnu bhneko khndma, tpaigrnu hunch, hoin r yskarn tpaile unko ajna paln grnu prch ydi uni tpailai kehi srl kam grnu bhndchn. ani unle bhne, 'nuhau ani timi suddh r svch hunechau.'" yskarn namanle tyhi gre jo prmesvrko jnle grnu bhne. naman ndima pse ani yrdn ndima sat ptk dube. ani naman suddh r svch bhe. namanko chala nanikochala jstai nrm bhyo. naman ani unko sbai dl prmesvrko manis kham phrker ae. uni elisasamu ubhie ani bhne, "her, ahile m jandchu israelma bahek aru ktai prmesvr chainn. ab krpya mbat euta uphar svikar grnuhos." tr elisale bhne, "m prmpbrbhuko seva grdchu ani m spth khaer bhnnu, jb prmpbrbhu hunuhunch m kunai uphar svikar grdin." namanle elisalai uphar svikar graun pura cesta gre svikar grnu hunn bhne, "mero nimti yti kam grnuhvs. mera khcchruma israelbat duibhari dhulo bhrr dinuhvs. kinbhne m aru kunai prmesvrilai hombli athva blidan cdaumdin. m prmpbrbhulai matr bli cdaunechu. ani m ahile prarthna grchu, prmpbrbhule ysko lagi mlai ksmadan grnuhune ch agmma mera malik aramka raja asty devtako puja grnka lagi rimmonko mndirma jane chn. yskarn maile rimmonko mndirma nihrinu prch. m ahile prmpbrbhulai ksma grn binti grchu ydi tysto hunch." tb elisale namanlai bhne, "santi smg jau."yskarn usle unlai chode ani kehi tadha puge. tr prmesvrko jn elisako sevk gehjile bhnyo, "her, mera malik elisale arami namanlai unle tysko uphar svikar ngri nai jandieka chn. prmpbrbhu jivit bhe jstai m namanko pchi lagnechu r usbat kehi linechu." yskarn gehji namantir dgure. namanle ksailai aphutir dgureko dekke. uni gehji smg bheth grn rthbat orlie. namanle bhne, "ke sbai thikthak ch?" gehjile bhnyo, "hjur, sbai kura thikthak ch. mera malik elisale mlai pthaeko ch. unle bhne, 'her, diujna yuvkrut mkham ae. tinihru epraimko phadi desbat aeka agmvktahru hun. krpya tinihrulai camdiko ek toda r dui jor pherne lugahru deu." namanle bhne, "krpya dui toda laijau!" namanle gehjilai camdi linka lagi raji grae. namanle duivta thailoma dui toda camdi hale ani duijor pherne luga lie. tb namanle ti cijhru aphna dui sevkhrulai die. sevkhrule ti cijhru gehjissm puraye. jb gehji phadma ayo, usle sevkhrubat ti cijhru lge. gehjile sevkhrulai tadha pthae ani tinihru ge! tb gehjile ti cijhru ghurma lukae. gehji ae ani aphno malik elisa samu ubhie. elisale gehjilai bhne, "gehji tm kham geko this?" gehjile bhne, "m ktta geko thiin." elisale gehjilai bhne, "tyo samco hoin! mero mutu tmsgai thiyo jb tyo naman tm smg bheth grn aphno rthbat orliyo. yo dhn, luga bhdraks, dakh, bheda, gai athva purus ttha maile sevkhru line smg hoin. ab, tm r tero nanihrule namanko rog paune chau. tmlai smdhaika lagi kusth hunech." jb gehjile elisalai chodyo, gehjiko chala hium jsto seto bhyo. gehji kusthko rogi bhyo.

agmvktahruko dle elisalai bhne, “hami tys thaumma bsirheka chaum. tr hamronimti thaum sahrasai sano bhne. yrdn ndima jaum ani kehi kath kataum. hamimdhye prtyekle mudho paune chaum ani hamile tyham bsnka lagi euta thaum bnaune chaum.” elisale uttr die, “ramro jau ani tysai gr.” ek jna manisle bhnyo, “krpya hamismg himdnuhos.” elisale bhne, “m aunechu.” yskarn elisa agmvktahruko dlsmg ge. jb tinihru yrdn ndima puge, tinihrule kehi rukh dhaln thale. tr jb ek jna manis kehi rukhhru kat-dai thiyo, phlamko bncro bimdma khusker panima jhryo. tyo manis krayo, “malik, maile tyo bncro mager lyaeko thiem.” prmesvrko jn elisale bhne, “tyo kham jhryo?” manisle thaum dekhayo jham bncro jhrekho thiyo. tb elisale euta lauro kate ani panima lauro phyamke. laurole grda phlamko bncro tairin thalyo. elisale bhne, “bncro tip.” tb manis lmkryo ani bncro liyo. aramka raja israelko viruddhma ldaim girheka thie. unle aphna sainik adhikarihrusmg sllahko sbha rakhe. unle bhne, “ys thaumma chauni bnaum.” tr prmesvrka jn elisale israelka rajakham euta khbr pthae. elisale bhne, “hosiya rnuhos! tys thaumko njik njaunuhos arami sainikhru tyham tl gairheka chn.” israelka rajale aphno manishrulai tys thaumma khbr pthae ki prmesvrko manisle ys visy cetauni dieka thie. usle ti khbrhru kmtima timplt pthae tyskarn manishru hosiya bhe. aramka raja ys visyama sahrasai dukkhi thie. aramka rajale aphna sainik adhikarihrulai bolae ani tinihrulai bhne, “mlai bhn, israelka rajako ciyo ksl grdai ch?” aramko rajaka adhikarihrumdhye ek jnale bhne, “mero malik r mharaj, hamimdhye kahi pni guptcr chain! israelka agmvkta, elisale israelka rajalai tpaimle bhneko ye pni kurahru bhnc yhamsmm ki tpaille sutne kothama boleka kura pni btadinchn.” aramka rajale bhne, “elisako ptto lgau ani m uslai pkrin manishru pthaune chu.” sevkhrule aramka rajalai bhne, “elisa dotanma chn.” tb aramka rajale ghodahru, rthhru ani dherai sainikhru dotan pthae. tinihru rati puge ani shrilai ghere. elisako sevkhrule tys bihan camdai utheko thiyo. sevkhrule bahir niskryo ani usle dekhryo, shlai caraitir bat ghodahru r rthhru shrit sainikale ghareko thiyo. elisako sevkle elisalai bhnyo, “he, mera malik, hami ke grn skchau?” elisale bhne, “ndra! hamro-lagi ldaim grne sena aramka lagi ldaim grne sena bhnda thulo ch.” tb elisale parthna gre ani bhne, “pmprbhru, m binti grchu tpa, mero sevko amkha kholi dinuhos jsle grda usle dekhni skos.” pmprbhule yuva sevko akham kholi dinubhyo ani sevkle dekhryo, padhad agoko ghoda ani rthhrule gherieko thiyo. tinihru sbai elisako varipri thie. ti agoka ghoda r rthhru elisa cheu ae. elisale pmprbhushmg parthna gre ani bhne, “m parthna grchu tpaimle yi manishrulai amndha bnadinuhos.” tb pmprbhule tysai grnubhyo jsto elisale bhne. pmprbhule arami senahulalai amndho bnadinubhyo. elisale arami senalai bhne, “yo shi bato hoin, yo shi shr hoin. mero anusrn gr. m timihru tys maniskham puryamachu jsalai timihru khoji rheka chau.” tyspchi elisale arami sainikhulalai samriyama puryae. jb tinihru samriyama puge, elisale bhne, “pmprbhru, yi manishruka amkha kholi din-

uhos, yinihrule dekhni skun.” tb pmprbhule tinihruko amkha kholi dinubhyo ani arami sainikale dekhe, tinihru samriya shirma chn. israelka rajale arami senalai dekhe. israelka rajale elisalai bhne, “mera pita, ke m tinihrulalai maridium? ke tinihrulalai maridium?” elisale jvaph die, “ahm, tinihrulalai nmar. timile tinihrulalai trvarhru, dhnushru r vanhrubat pkrinaum. arami sainikhulalai kehi roti r pani deu. tinihrulalai khana-pina deu tb aphno maliksit bhetn ghr phrkini deu. israelka rajale arami sainikhruka lagi thulo bhoj tyar gre. arami sainikhruka ham pan gre. tb israelka rajale tinihrulalai ghr phrkai die. arami sainikhru aphna malikkham ghr phrkie. aramihrule israelko bhumima akrmn grn khile pni senahru pthaen. ysto ghtna bhepchio aramka raja bennhdle aphna sena jmma gre ani samariya shrilai gherin r akrmn grn ge. sainikhrule manishrulalai shrbhitr khady lyaun dienn. tyskarn samriyama drlagdo anikal bho. samriyama ysto anikal bho ki euta gdhako tauko camdiko assi sekelma bikri bho. ek muththi similai camdiko pamc sekelma bikri bho. israelka raja shrko vripri bheko prkhalmathi himdirheka thie. euti aimaille unlai dekker ciyae. aimaille bhni, “mera malik ani raja, mlai sghaunu hos.” israelka rajale bhne, “ydi pmprbhule timilai shayta grnu bhen bhne m ksri shayta grne? msit timilai dine kehi chain. khlobat annko dana aeko chain athva dakhrsko kolbat dakhrs lyaieko chain.” israelka rajale aimailai bhne, “timilai ke kst ch?” aimaille uttr dii, “ys aimaille mlai bhni, ‘mlai tero chora de jsle grda hami tyslai marn skchau ani uslai ajai khan skchau. tyspchi hami bholi hamro khane chaum.’ yskarn hamile mero chora umalyaum ani uslai khayaum. tyspchi arko din maile ys aimailai bhnem, ‘mlai tero chora de jsle grda hami uslai marn skchau ani khar skchau. tr usle aphno chora lukai.’” jb rajale aimailai ke bhne, unle aphulai khinn bheko dekhau aphno luga cyate. jb raja prkhalmathi himdeko smyama manishrule unlai aphulai udas r dukkhi dekhau sok vstr lgaeko dekhe. rajale bhne, “prmesvrle mlai sjay diun ydi ys dinko antsmm sap-atko chora elisako tauko usko jiuma rheko ch bhne.” rajale ek jna dut elisa kham pthae. elisa aphno shirma bsirheka thie r budha-prdhanhru unismgai bserheka thie. dut pugnaghi elisale bhne, “her, ekjna htyarale mero tauko katnko nimti manishru pthaudmai ch. jb dut yham aipugch, dhoka bnd gr. dhokalai pkrer rakh r uslai bhitr psn dekhi rok. m usko pchi aeko usko malik paitalako avaj sundaichu.” jb elisa aphna thulabda sit kura girheka thie, dut unismks ayo. ysto sndes thiyoh “yo snkt pmprbhuhbat aeko ho! m kin pmprbhulalai dherai bersmm prkhinu?”

7

elisale bhne, “pmprbhuko sndes sun! pmprbhru bhnnuhunchh ‘bholi ys smysmmma prsst khady hunech r yo ssto pni hunech. samariya shrko dhokako cheu bjarma ekjna manisle ek sekel camdi dier ek mana ramro pitho athva dui mana jaumko pitho kinn skne ch.” tb rajako cheuma bheka adhikarile prmesvrka jnlai uttr die. adhikarile bhne, “ydi pmprbhule akasma jhyal bnae bhne pni ysto hun skdain.” elisale bhne, “timile ysalai apnai amkhale

dekhne chau. tr timi tys khady mdhye kehi pni khan paune chainau." shrko dhokako cheuma kor lageka car jna manishru thie. tinihrule eka arkalai bhne, "mrtyuko prtiksra grdai hamihru kin yham bsirheka chaum? samriyama khady chain. ydi hami shrma gyaum bhne hami tyham mrne chaum. ydi hami bsyaum bhne pni hami mrne chaum. yskarn arami sibirtir nai jaaum. ydi tinihrule hamilai bsn die bhne hami jiumdo rhne chaum. ydi tinihrule hamilai mare bhne hami mrne chaum." yskarn tys beluki car jna korihr arami sibirtir lage. tinihru sibirko cheuma puge. tyham koki manis thien. prmprrbhule arami senahrulai rth, ghoda r visal senako avaj sunne bnaunu bheko thiyo. ysrrh arami sainikhrule eka arkalai bhne, "israelka rajale hamimathi akrmn grnka lagi hitti r misrka rajahrulai bhadama liekachn." aramihru tys beluki bhage. tinihrule sbai thok chode. tinihrule aphna pal, ghoda r gdahuru chode ani tinihru aphno jivn bcaun bhage. jb ti korihrule chauni suru bheko thaumma puge, tinihru euta palbhitr pse. tinihrule khae ani mdypan gre. tb car jna korihrule camdi, sun r lugahru sibirtir lerge. tinihrule camdi, sun r luga lukae. tb tinihru phrkie ani arko palbhitr pse. tinihrule ys palbat ngd cijhru lier ge. tinihru bahir ge ani ti cijhru lukae. ti korihrule eka arkalai bhne, "hami bhul kam grirheka chaum. aj hamisit subh sucna ch. tr hami cup chaum. ydi hamile suryodysmm prkhine kam gryaum, bhne hamile sjay paune chaum. ab raja ko mhlma bsne manishrukham jaaum ani bhnaum." ysrrh ti korihrue ae ani shrka dvarpalkhrulai bolae. korihrule dvarpalklai bhne, "hami arami sibirma geka thiyaum. tr hamile kunai manis ko boli sunenaum. koki manis thien. ghoda r gdahuru ajhai bamdheka thie ani palhru tlmsh thie. tr manishru sbai giskeka thie." tb shrka dvarpalkhrule rajako mhlka manishru bolaer r sbilai sucna die. ratiko smy thiyo tr raja ochanbat uthe. rajale aphna adhiakarihulai bhne, "arami sainikhru hamisit ke grdaichn, m timihrulai btaunechu. tinihru jandchn hami bhokai chaum. khetma luknko nimti tinihrule sibir chode. tinihru socdaichn. 'jb israelihru shrbahir amuchn, tinihrulai jiumdai pkrine chaum. ani tyspchi hami shrma psne chaum." rajaka ek jna adhiakarile bhne, "shrma ajhai rheka pamcvta ghodahrulai kehi manishrule lier jaun. ghodahr camdai nai tysri mrnechn jsi shrma rheka israelihru mrnechn. ke bhyo thah paumn ti manishrulai pthaa." ysrrh manishrule ghodasmgai duivta rth lie. rajale ti manishrulai arami sainikko khoji-niti grn pthae. rajale tinihrulai bhne, "jai ani her, ke bhyo." manishru arami sainikko pchi yrdn ndismm ge. bato bhri luga r htiharhu thie. aramihrule htarma bhagda ti cijhru phyamkeka thie. dnt samriya phrkiyo ani rajalai btao. tr manishru arami chauni tir dgure r tyhambat mulyvan cijhru lge. prtyekka lagi pryapt cijhru thiyo. yskrn prmprrbhule bhnnubheko jstai ghtna bhyo. ek jna jun sukai manisle ek sekel camdi ek mana ramro pitho athva dui mana jaumko kinn skne thiyo. rajale dvarko hercah grnka lagi sahraai mn prne adhiakarilai roje. tr manishru struko sibirtir khady samagri lin drgun thale. manishrule adhiakarilai hiraer ldae ani tysmathi tek-dai ge ani u mryo. yskarn yi sb ghtnahru tysri nai humdai ge. jsi prmesvrka jnle bhne jb raja elisako

ghrma geka thie. elisale bhneka thie, "ek jna manisle ek sekel camdi ek mana ramro pitho athva dui mana jaumko samriya shrko dvarnjik bjama kinn sknu hunech." tr adhiakarile prmesvrka jnlai uttr dieka thie, "prmprrbhule akasma jhyalhru bnaunubhe pni ysto ghtna hun skdain." ani elisale adhiakarilai bhneka thie, "timi ysto aphna amkhale dekhne chau. tr timile tys khadymdhye kehi khan paune chainau." adhiakarismg thik tysai ghtna bhyo. manishrule uslai shrdrvama huttyaer ldae ani uslai kulcie r u mryo.

8

elisale tys aimaismg kura gre jsko choralai unle purn-jivit greka thie. elisale bhne, "timi r timro privarle arko des janu prch. kin? kinbhne prmprrbhule nirny linubheka ch, yham anikal hunech. yo anikal ys desma sat vrs smm rhne ch." yskarn aimale tysai gri jsto prmesvrka jnle bhne. u aphno privarsmet plistiko desma ger satvrs smm bsi. sat vrs bitepchi aimai plitihruko desbat phrkiamai rajasmg kura grn gi. usle aphno ghr r jgga phirta paum bhni binti grn pugi. raja prmesvrko jnko sevkh gehjismg kura grirheka thie. rajale gehjilai bhne, "krpya mlai elisale greko sbai mhan karyhru btaw." gehjile rajalai elisako barema btaumda mrt manislai jiumdo greko sunaum-dai thiyo. tys smya tyo aimai jsko choralai elisale pheri jiumdo bnaeka thie, rajakhama pugi. u rajalai aphno ghr r jgga phirta paum bhni binti grn cahnthi. gehjile bhnyo, "he mera malik mharaj, yo tyhi aimai ho. ani yo tyhi chora ho jslai elisale pheri jiumdo bnaeka thie." rajale aimailai u ke cahnce bhni sodhe ani aimale bhni.tb rajale ek jna adhiakarilai bolae. rajale bhne, "aimailai usko jminhru sbai dinu. uslai jggama chodeko dindekhahi ahile smm phleko pni ann dinu." elisa dmiskma ge. aramka raja ben-hdd birami thie. ek jna manisle benhddilai bhnyo, "prmesvrko jn yham aeko ch." tb raja benhddile hjaellai bhne, "euta uphar linu ani prmesvrko jnsmg bhetn janu. unlai prmesvrsmsg sodhne binti grnu ke m aphno biramibat mukt bher niko hunechu?" ysrrh hjael elisalai bhetn gyo. hjaelle aphusmgai uphar pni lgyo. usle dmiskbat sbai prkarka ramra cijhru lier gyo. prtyek jib boknka lagi 40 vta umthru thie. hjael elisakhama puggy. hjaelle bhnyo, "tpaiko anuyayi, aramka raja benhddile mlai tpaikhama pthaeka hun. uni sodhchn. ke uni aphno biramibat mukt bher niko hunechu?" tb elisale hjaellai btae, "ja ani ben-hddilai bhne, 'timi bamcne chau.'" tr samco arthama prmprrbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, 'uni mrne chn.'" elisa ektk hern thale. unle hjaellai ektk tbsmm herirhe jbsmm hjaellai asjilo lagdain. tr prmesvrko jn cicyaun thale. hjaelle bhnyo, "mhasy, tpaik kin cicyaunu humdaich?" elisale uttr die, "m cicyaumda chu kin bhne m jandchu taimle israelihulalai nramro grnechs. taimle tinihruko drilo shr jlaunechs. taimle tinihruka yuvkhruko htya grnechs. taimle tinihruka nanihru manrechs. taimle grbhvti aimaihruko grbh tuvaune chs." hjaelle bhnyo, "m sktisali manis hoin. m ti mhan kam grn skdinm." elisale bhne, "prmprrbhule mlai dekhauubheko ch, m nai aramko raja hunechs." tyspchi hjaelle elisabat vida lie ani aphno rajakhama ge. benhddile hjaellai sodhe, "elisale tmlai ke bhne?" hjaelle uttr

diyo, “elisale mlai bhne tpai bamcnu hunech.” tr arko din nai, hjaelle euta baklo luga liyo ani panima dubayo. tyspchi usle ben-hddko anuhar chopyo ani sas thunyo. ben-hddko mrtyu bhyo ani hjael nyam raja bhyo, yoram aphno sasn suru grchn yhosapatka chora yoram yhudaka raja thie. yoramle ahabka chora yoram israelaka raja humda pamcau vrs sasn suru gre. yoram 32 vrska thie jb unle sasn suru gre. unle yruslemma ath vrs sasn gre. tr yoramle israelaka rajahru jstai sasn gre ani prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko karyhru nai gre. yoramle ahabko privarka manishru jstai nai jivn yapn gre. yoramle ystai prkarle jivn yapn gre kinbhne unki ptni ahabki chori thii. tr prmprbhule yhudalai nst parnubhen kinbhne aphna sevk daudlai vn dinubheko thio. prmprbhule daudlai vcn dinubheko thio, unko privarbat koi smdhai nai raja hunech. yoramko smyma edom yhudako sasnat chuttiyo. edomka manishrule aphna lagi raja roje. tr yoram r unka sbai rthhru lier yairma ge. edomi sainikhrule unlai ghere. yoram r unka adhiharihule tinihrumathi rati akrmn gre. tr yoramka sbai sainikhru bhage. ys prkar edomihru yhudako sasnat chuttie ani tinihru ajsmm yhudako sasnat svtntr chn. tysai smyma libni pni yhudako sasn bat svtntr bhyo. yoramle greko sbai kamko visyma yhudaka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekhieko ch. yoramko mrtyu bhyo ani daud shrma aphna purkahrusmgai uslai gadiyo. yoramka chora ahijah nyam raja bhe. ahabka chora yoram israelaka raja bheko 12 aum vrsma yoramka chora ahijah yhudaka raja bhe. ahijah 22 vrska thie jb unle sasn suru gre. unle ek vrs yruslemma sasn gre. unko amako naum atlyah thio. uni israelaka raja omriki chori thiin. ahijahle ti kary gre jslai prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thio. ahijahle ahab privarka manishru jstai dherai bhul kamhru gre. ahijahle tys prkarle nai jivn yapn gre kinbhne unki ptni ahab privarki thiin. yoram ahabko privarbat aeko thio. ahijah yoramsmg aramka raja hjaelko viruddhma yuddh grn ramot gilad ge. aramihrule yoramlai ghaite bnae. raja yoram israelama phrkie yskarn tini cotbat niko hun skos. yoram yijrelko ilakama ge. yoramka chora ahijah yhudaka raja thie. ahijah yoramsmg bheth grn yijrel ge.

9

elisa agmvktale agmvktahruko euta dllai bolae. elisale ys manislai bhne, “tyar hou ani yo sano telko sisi aphno hatma leu. ramot-gilad jau. jb timi tyham pugchau, nimsika nati, yhosapatka chora yehulai bhethne chau. tb bhitr ps ani unlai aphna dajyu bhai majhbat uthau. unlai bhitri kothama lier jau. telko sano sisi nikal ani yehuko taukomathi tel khnyau. r bhn, ‘prmprbhu ystai bhnnuhunch timilai israelko nyam raja hunkolagi abhisek maile greko chu.’ tb dhoka khol ani himd. n phrke.” yskarn yo yuvk, agmvkta, ramot gilad gyo. jb yuvk pugyo usle senako senaptilai bseko dekhio. yuvkle bhnyo, “senapti timro lagi euta sndes ch.” yehule bhne, “hami sbai yham chaum. hami mdhye ksko lagi sndes ch?” yuvkle bhnyo, “senapti, smndes tpaika lagi ho.” yehu ubhie ani ghrbhitr pse. tb yuvk agmvktale yehuko tauko-

mathi tel khnyae. yuvk agmvktale yehulai bhne, “israela prmesvrle bhnnu bheko ch, ‘israel ani prmprbhuka manishruko nyam rajako rupma timilai abhisek grdai chu. timile aphno raja ahabko privaralai nst parnu prch. ys prkar m ijebellai mera sevkhru, agmvktahru ttha prmprbhuka sbai sevkhruko mrty, (jsko htya greko) ko lagi sjay dinechu. ysprkar ahabko sb privar mrnech. m ahabko privarko kunai balk jiumdo rhn dine chain. ysko kunai arth humdain tyo balk das ho attha israelko svtntr manis ho. m ahabko privarhai nbatko chora yarobam va ahijahka chora basako privar jsto bnaune chu. yijrelko ilakama ijebellai kukurle khane chn. ijebellai gadine chain.” tb yuvk agmvktale dhoka khole ani himde. yehu aphno rajaka adhiharihritur phrkie. ekjna adhiharile yehulai sodhe, “sbai kura thikai ch? tyo baulaha manis timi kham kin aech?” yehule sevkshrulai jvaph die, “timilai tyo yham ch baulah manis smdhai kehi kurahruko visyma htarinch?” adhiharihrule bhne, “hoi! hamilai samco kura bhn. usle ke bhnyo?” yehule adhiharihulai yuvk agmvktale bhneko kura btae. yehule bhne, “usle bhnyo, ‘yo kura prmprbhule bhnnubheko ho maile timilai israelko nyam rajako rupma abhisek greko chu.’” tb prtyek adhiharile htar-htar aphno bahiri posak khole ani yehu aghi samdimathi rakhe. tyspchi tinihrule turhi phuke ani ghosna gre, “yehu raja hun.” ysrth yhosapatka chora ani nimsika nati yehule yoramko virodhma vojnahru bnae. tys smyma yoram r israelihru aramka raja hjaelbat ramot giladko rksa grne cesta grirheka thie. raja yoramle aramka raja hjaelko virodhma ldam gre. tr aramihrule raja yoramlai ghaite bnae ani uni ti ghauhru niko parnaka lagi yijrel ge. yskarn yehule adhiharihulai bhne, “ydi timihru shmt chau, m nyam raja hum, tb shrko kunai manislai yijrelma khbr bhnnkalagi tysai himdn ndinu.” yoram yijrelma visram grirheka thie. ys karn yehu aphno rthma cdhe ani yijreltir himde. yhudaka raja ahijah pni yoram smg bheth grn yijrel aeka thie. ek jna rksk yijrelma stmbhmathi ubhieko thio. usle yehuko visal smuhlai aumda greko dekhio. usle bhnyo, “m manishruko visal smuh dekhda ch.” yoramle bhne, “timihrusmg bheth grn ksailai ghodama pthau. tys dutlai ti manishru santiko icchale aeka hun, ki sodh.” yskarn dut ghodamathi cdhyo ani yehusmg bhethn gyo. dutle bhnyo, “raja yoramle sodhekachn, ‘ke timi santiko icchale aeka hau?’” yehule bhne, “timile santiko bare kehi grnu prne chain. au ani mero pchi lag.” rkskle yoramlai bhnyo, “dut jnsruhkhm gyo r ahilesmm phrker aeko chain.” tr yoramle arko dutlai ghodamathi pthae. yo manis yehuko smuhkhm ayo r bhnyo, “raja yoram bhnnuhunch. ‘santi.’” yehule jvaph die, “timile santismg kehi grnu prne chain. au r mero pchi lag.” rkskle yoramlai bhnyo, “dosro dut smutir gyo, r ahilesmm phrker aeko chain. ek jna manis aphno rth baulaha jstai clai rheko ch. u nimsiko nati yehu jstai nai clai rheko ch.” yoramle bhne, “mero rth tyar gr!” yskarn sevkle yoramko rth lyayo. israelaka raja yoram ani yhudaka raja ahijah duvai jnale a-aphno rth lie ani yehusmg bheth grn himde. tinihrule yehusmg yijreli nabotko jggako cheuma bheth gre. yoramle yehulai herer sodhe, “yehu, timi yham santiko bhavnale aeka hau?” yehule jvaph die, “jbsmm timri ama ijebel

vesyavrtti r tmtr-mmtrka grirhncin tbsmm santi hunechain.” yoramle bhagnka lagi ghodahru phrkae. yoramle ahijyahlai bhne, “yo dhokha ho, ahijyah.” tr yehule aphno smpurn skti lgaer dhnu tane r yoramko pithma chode. tir yoramko mutu chedimdaï gyo. yoram aphno rthma lde. yehule aphno rth calk bitkr-lai bhne, “yoramko las mathi lier jau ani yijrelbat nabotko khetma phyamkideu. thah ch hola jb timi r m yoramka pita ahabsmg ghodama cdher jamda prmp-rbhule bhnnu bheko thiyo unisit ysto ghtna hunech. prmpbhule bhnnubheko, ‘hijo maile nabot r unka chorahruko rgt dekhem. yskarn m ahablai ys khetma sjay dinechu.” prmpbhule ysto bhnnubhyo. yskarn yoramka las uthau ani prmpbhule bhne jstai khetma phyamkideu.” yhudaka raja ahijyahle yo dekke ani bhage. unle bgaimcako ghr bher bhagne cesta gre, tr yehu unko pchi lage. yhule bhne, “ahijyahlai pni mar.” ahijyah ghaite bhe jb timi yiblamnjik jur jane batoma aphno rthma thie. ahijyah mgiddo smm puge, r tini tyham mre. ahijyahka sevkhrule unko las rthma lader yruslem lge. tinihrule ahijyahlai daudshurma unka purkharusmgai unko cihanma gade. ahijyah yoram israelko raja bheko egharuma vrsma yhudaka raja bheka thie. yehu yijrel ge ani ijbelle khbr sunin. unle aphno srrmgar grin, ani kpal batin. tyspchi tini jhyalma ubhin r bahir herin. yehule shurma prves gre. ijbelle bhni, “nmskar jimri! u jstai nai timile aphno malikko htia gryau.” yehule mathi jhyalma here. unle bhne, “mtir ko ch? ko?” ydhi atva tin jna npum-skhrule jhyalbat bahir yehulai here. yehule tinihrulai bhne, “ijbellai tl phyamki deu.” tb npumskhrule ije-bellai tl phyamki die. ijbello kehi rgt bhitta r gho-dama lagyo. ghodahru ijbello lasmathi hide. yehu ghrbhitr pse khan pin r mdyapan gre. tb unle bhne, “ab ys srapit aimailai ramro smg gadideu, kinbhne u ek rajkumari ho.” manishru ijbellai gadn ge. tr tinihrule unko las paumn skenn. tinihrule matr unko khprrka, khutta r hatka htkelahru pae. yskarn man-ishru phrkie ani yehulai btae. tb yehule bhne, “prmp-rbhule aphno sevk tsibi eliyahdvare dieko sndes yo thiyo. eliyahle bhneh ‘kukurhule ijbello las yi-jrelko ilakama khane chn. ijbello las yijrelko ilakako khetma ml hunech. manishru ijbello las cinn asm-rth hunechn.”

10

ahabka sttri jna chorahru samriyama thie. yehule ptrhru lekhe ani samriyama yijrelka aguvahru r saskhrukham pthae. unle ptrhru ti manishrukham pni pthae jsle ahabka chorahruko herach greka thie. ptrhruma yehule bhne, “yo ptr paune bittikai timra pitahraka chorahrumdhye visist ani yogy manisko chnaut gr. timismg rthhru r ghodahru chn. ani timi drilo shurma bsirheka chau. timismg htiyar pni ch. chnaut greko choralai pitako simhasma rakh. tb timro pitako privarka lagi ldam gr.” tr yijrelka aguvahru ttha saskhru sahraï draeka thie. tinihru bhnthe, “dui jna raja (yoram r ahijyah) le yhulai rokn skenn. yskarn hami pni unlai rokn ske chainau.” jun man-isele ahable ghro herach gryo; shrka budha-paka ani manishruko dekhrekh gryo jsle ahabka nanihruko herach greka thie, tysle yehulai sndes pthayo, “hami

tpaiko sevkhru haum. hami tpaile bhneko je pni grnechaum. hami kunai manislai raja bnaue chainaum. tpaï je ucit smjhnu hunch, grnuhos.” tb yehule aguvahrulai euta ptr lekhe. yehule bhne, “ydi timihrule mlai shayta grchau r mero hukum manne chau bhne tb ahabka chorahruka tauka chinau. ani bholi ysai smya tinihrulai yijrelma lyau.” ahabka sttri jna chorahru thie. tinihru shrka aguvahrusmg thie jsle tinihrulai hukaune grdthe. jb shrka aguvahrule ptr pae, tinihrule rajaka chorahru jmma gre ani sbai sttri jna ko htia gre. tb aguvahrule rajaka chorahruka tauka dalahruma hale. tinihrule dalahru yijrelma yehukham pthae. dut yehukham ayo ani unlai bhnyo, “tinihrule rajaka chorahruka taukahru lyae.” tb yehule bhne, “taukahru shrko prvesdharma bihansmm dui thupro bnaer rakh.” yehu bihanai bahir niske ani manishruko samu ubhie. unle manishrulai bhne, “tinihru nirdos chau. her, mero malikko vi-rodhma yojnahru maile bnaem. maile uslai marem. tr ahabka yi sbai chorahrulai ksle maryo? timihrule maryau. tinihrulai thah hunu prch prmp-rbhule bhneko prtyek kuro pura hunch. ani prmp-rbhule ahabko privarko visyama yi kura bhnnka lagi eliyalai pryog gre. ahile prmp-rbhule tyhi kam grnubhyo jo uhamle grchu bhnnubheko thiyo.” ys prkar yehule yijrelma sbosas grne ahabko privarka sbai manishruko htia gre. yehule sbai prssidh manishru, prmmithrhu ttha pujahariruko htia gre. ahabka aphnthrumdhye koi jiumdo rhen. yehule yijrel chode ani samariya ge. batoma yehu bheda gothalahru bheko thaumma rokie jham gothalahrule aphna bhedahruko un katne grdthe. yehule yhu-daka raja ahijyahka aphnthrusmg bhet gre. yehule unihrlai bhne, “timi ko hau?” unihrule uttr die, “hami yhudaka raja ahijyahka aphnt haum. hami nanihruka raja ani nanihruka amaki raniko drsn grn tl orlieka chaum.” tb yehule aphna manishru-lai bhne, “yinihrulai jiumdai pkraum.” yehuka manishrule ahijyahka aphnthrulai jiumdai pkrie. 42 jna manishru thie. yehule tinihrulai bet-ekd cheu kupma mare. yehule kunai pni manislai jiumdo chodenn. tyhambat gepchi yehule rekabka chora yhonadab-smg bhet gre. yhonadab yehusmg bhet grn aum-dai thie. yehule yhonadabko svagt gre. unlai bhne, “m timro visvasi mitr bhe jstai ke timi mero visvasi mitr hou?” yhonadable uttr die, “avsy, m timro visvasi mitr hum.” yehule bhne, “ydi timi hau bhne mlai timro hat deu.” tb yehu bahir nihurie ani yhonad-ablai mathi rthma tane. yehule bhne, “msit au! prmp-rbhuprti mero bhavnahru kti prbl chn timi bu-jhn skne chau.” yskarn yhonadab yehuko rthma cdhe. yehu samriya ae ani ahabka sbai aphnthruko htia gre jo ajhsmm samriyama jiumdai thie. yehule tinihru sbaiko htia gre. yehule ti karyhru gre jo prmp-rbhule eliyahlai bhnnubheko thiyo. tyspchi yehule sbai manishrulai jmma gre. yehule tinihrulai bhne, “ah-able balko seva thorai gre. tr yehule balko seva mngge grnech. ahile nai balka sbai pujaharirhu ani agmvk-tahrulai bolau. ani smsgmgai balko puja grne sbai manishrulai bolau. koi pni manishru ys sbhama nchutun. m ballai sahraï thulo bli cdhaumnechu. m kunai pni manislai marne chu jo ys sbhama upsthit humdainn.” tr yehu tinihru smg chl grdai thie. yehu

balka upaskhrulai nst parn cahnthe. yehule bhne, "balko lagi euta pvitr sbhako ayojna gr." ani pujahar-ihrule sbhako ghosna gre. tb yehule sbai bahrai bhumika lagi sndes pthae. sbai balka upaskhru ae. ghrma bsne kohi pni manis thien. balka upaskhru balko mndirma ae. mndir manishrule bhrieko thiyo. yehule bhndarelai bhne, "balka upaskhruka lagi bahrai posak lyau." yskarn tys manisla balka upaskhruka lagi bahrai posak lyayo. tispchi yehu r rekabka chora yhonadab balko mndirbhitr pse. yehule balka upaskhrulai bhne, "caraitir her ani visvst hou, prmpbrbhuka sevkhu kohi chainn. visvst hou, balko puja grne manishru matr chn." balka upaskhru balko mndirmitr blihru r hombli cdhaun pse.tr bahir yehuka 80 jna manishru prkhirheka thie. yehule tinihrulai bhne, "kohi pni manislai bhagne mauka n deu. ydi kohi manishe ek jna manislai bhagne mauka diyo bhne, tys manisla aphno jivndan grnu prnech." yehule bli r hombli cdhaune bittikai unle rkskhru ttha senaptihurulai bhne, "bhitr jau ani balka upaskhrulai mar. ksailai pni mndirbat bahir jumdo niskan ndinu." yskarn senaptihrule patlo trvar pryog gre ani balka upaskhrulai mare. rkskhru ani senaptihrule balka upaskhruka las bahir phyamke. tispchi rkskhru r senaptihru balko mndirko bhitr kothama ge. tinihru balko mndirma bheka smark dhungahru bahir nikale ani mndirlai jlae. tb tinile balka smark dhungahru phorer dhulopitho bnae. tinile balko mndirlai pni phorer dhulopito bnae. tinihrule balko mndirlai aramkotha bnae. manishru ajhai pni tys thaumli saucalyko rupma pryog grchn. ysprkar yehule israelma balko pujalai ant gridie. tr yehu nbatko chora yorabamko pap karybat smpurn ruple tadhin sken jsle israelma pap graeka thie. yehule betel r danma sunka bachahrulai nst parenn. prmpbrbhule yehulai bhnnubhyo, "timile ramro kam greka chau. timile ti karyhru greka chau, jo m bhinchu, ramro kary ho. timile maile bhne anuser nai ahabko privarlai srvas paryau. yskarn timra vmsjhrule car pustasmm israelma sasn grnechn." tr yehu aphno smpurn hrdyle prmpbrhu israelko prmesvrka niym paln grn savdhan bhenn. yehule yorobamko papuru grne dekhni rokenn israelai pap grn lgayo. tys smyma prmpbrbhule israelai tukrayaun suru grnu bheko thiyo. aramka raja hjaelle israelihurulai israelko prtyek simanama prast greka thie. hjaelle yrdn ndiko purvko ksetr giladka ksetr, gad, ruben r mnsseka privar smuhko jggasmet aroer dekhni lie arnon ndiko njik gilad r basan smm smpurn bhumii jite.yehuko mrtyu sbai aru mhan karyhru jo yehule greka thie, israelka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekhiako ch. yehu mre ani unlai unka purkahrusmgai gadiyo. manishrule yehulai samriyama gade. tispchi yehuka chora yoahaj israelka nyam raja bhe. yehule samriyama 28 vrs sasn gre.

11

atlyah ahijyahki ama thiiin. unle dekhin, unko chora myro. tb uni uthin ani sbai rajako privaralai marin. yhosoba raja yoramki chori r ahijyahki bhini thii. yoas rajaka chorahru mdhye ek jna thie. yhosobale yoaslai aphusmg lie gyo jb sbai aru nanihru mrisheka thie. yohosapatle yoas r usko dhailai euta sutne kothama

lukain taki atlyale tinihrulai nbhetaun. ysri yoas marien. tb yoas r yhosoba prmpbrbhuko mndirma luke. yoas tyham ch vrs luke. ani atlyahle yhudha bhumima sasn grin. sataum vrsma prmkh pujahari yhoyadale khbr pthae r krito r rkskhruka senaptihru ae. yhoyadale tinihrulai prmpbrbhuko mndirma lyae. tb yhoyadale tinihrusmg euta smjhauta gre. mndirma yhoyadale tinihrulai spth khan vadhy grae. tb unle tinihrulai rajako chora (yoas) dekhae. tb yhoyadale tinihrulai euta ades pthae. unle bhne timihrule yo kam avsyai grnu prch, "timihrumdhyeko ek tihai yo hpta kamma avsyai rajmhlko rkasa grnlai bsnuprch. timihrumdhye arko ek tihai surdvarma hunechn. r arko ek tihai rkskhru pchiko dvarko pchadi hunechn. ysprkar timihrule ghrko caraitir surksa prdan grnechau. dui dl jo tys hptama visramma chn tinihrule mndirko surksa r raja yho yhosobako rkasa grnuprch. timi avsy nai sb smy rajasmg bsnu u kunai thaum jamda pni. sbai smuhhrule rajalai gherer rakhnu prch. prtyek rkskle aphno hatma aphno htiyar rakhnu prch. ani timile tyo manislai marnu prch jo timro sahraii njik aumch." senaptile sbai adesko paln gre jo yehoyada pujaharile ades greka thie. prtyek senaptile aphna manishru lie. tinihru sbai ae, jo tys hpta kamma thiyo va kamma thien. sbai manishru pujahari yohoyada kham ge. ani pujaharile senaptihurulai bhala r dhal die. ti bhala r dhalhru daudle prmpbrbhuko mndirma rakheka thie. ti rkskhru mndirko dahine kunadekhi debre kunasmm aphna hathruma htiyar liei ubhieka thie. tinihru vedi ani rajako vripri ubhie. jb uni mndirma ge. ti manishrule yoaslai bahir nikale. tinihrule yoaslai rajmukut phirae ani raja r prmpbrhuc hune krar grae. tispchi tinihrule unlai abhisek gre ani nyam raja bnae. tinihrule thppdi bjae ani ghosna gre, "raja dirghayu houn." rani atlyahle rkskhru r manishruko dhvni sunin, yskarn uni prmpbrhuko mndirma manishrusmks gin. atlyahle khamboko cheuma rajalai dekhin jham sadharn manishru ubhine grdthe. unle aguvahru r manishrulai pni dekhin jo rajaka lagi turhi phukdai thie. unle dekhin, sbai manishru audhi khusi thie. unle turhiko dhvni sunin ani aphulai khinn bnaun unle aphno luga cyatin. tb atlyah cicayin, "rajdroh! rajdroh!" yhoyada pujaharile senaptihurulai ades die, tinihru sainikka adhikari hun. yhoyadale undirulai bhne, "atlyahlai mndirko ilakabat bahir laijau. unka sbai anuyaihrulai mar. tr prmpbrbhuko mndirbhitr tinihrulai nmar." yskarn sainikhrule atlyalai pkrie. tinihrule unlai mare jti bale ani ghodsalako dvar humdai mhlma gin. tb yhoyadale prmpbrhu, raja r manishrubic euta krar gre. ys krarma bhniekoch, raja r manishru prmpbrhuka hun. yhoyadale raja r manishrubic pni smjhauta grae. ys smjhautale bhnieko ch manishruka lagi rajale ke grnuprch. ani yo bhnieko ch manishrule rajako ajnako paln grnuprch ani anusrn grnuprch. tb sbai manishru jhutho devta balko mndirma ge. manishrule balko murthihurulai ti jharidie r vedi bhitkaidie. r tinihrule unko vedi todidie. tinihrule tyslai dherai tukra pare. manishrule balka pujari mtalai pni vediko samu mare.ysprkar pujahari yhoyadale manishrulai prmpbrbhuko mndir herchaha grn lgae. pujaharile sbai manishrulai bato dekhae. tinihru prmp-

prbhuko mndirbat rajako mhlma ge. rajaka vises rk-skhru r senapti rajasmgai ge. ani aru sbai manishrule unihruko anusrn gre. tinihru rajako ghrko prvesd-varma puge. tb raja yoas simhasnma bse. sbai manishru prsn thie. shr sthir r sant thiyo. r rani atyalai rajako mhlko njik trvardvara marieko thiyo. yoas sat vrska thie jb tini raja bne.

12

yoasle yehu israelka raja humda sataum vrsma sasn suru gre. yoasle yruslemka vrs sasn gre. yoaski amako naum bersebaki sibya thiyo. yoasle tyhi kary gre jo prmprbhule shi bhnnubheko thiyo. yoasle jivnma prmprbhuko ades palngre. unle ti karyhru gre jo pujahari yhyoadale unlai sikae. tr unle agla thaumhru bhikaenn manishru tb smm pni ti puja sthnhruma blihru dine grdthe ani sugndhi dhup jlaumne grdthe. yoasle pujaharihru lai bhne, “prmprbhuko mndirma dherai dhn ch. manishrule mndirma cijhru dieka chn. manishrule mndirma kr die jb tinihruko gnna griyo. ani manishrule dhn dieka chn karn yhi ch tinihru din cahnthie. puja-harihru timile dhn nikalnu prch ani prmprbhuko mndir mrmt khrc grnuprch. prtyek pujaharile dhn upyog grnuprch. jo usle seva greko manishrubat paumchn. usle tys dhnko pryog prmprbhuko mndir bhktieko mrmt grnma grnuprch.” tr pujaharihrule mrmtko kam grenn. yoas raja bheko aum vrsma pujaharihrule ajhai pni mndirko mrmt grenn. yskarn raja yoasle pujahari yhyoda ani any pujaharihru-lai bolae. yoasle yhyoda r aru pujaharihru lai bhne, “tinihrule mndirko mrmt greka chainau? seva gre vapt manishrubat dhn lin bnd gr. tyo dhn mndirko mrmmta khrc hunu prch.” pujaharihru manishrubat dhn lin bnd grn raji bhe. tr tinihrule mndir mrmt ngre nirny pni lie. yskarn pujahari yhyoadale euta snduk lyae ani tysko mathi euta pval bnae. tyspchi yhyoadale snduklai vediko dksintir rakhe. yo snduk dhokako cheuma thiyo jhambat manishrule prmprbhuko mndirma aune grd thie. kehi pujaharihrule mndirko dvarpthko pale kam grdthe. ti pujahar-ihrule dhn line grdthe jo manishru prmprbhulai cd-haune grdthe ani tinihru tyo dhn sndukma rakhne grdthe. tb manishrule rupiyam sndukma haln thale jb tinihru mndir jane grdthe. jhile rajaka scib ani mha pujahari sndukma thuprai rupiyam dekthie, tini aumthe ani sndukbat rupiyam nikalthe. tinihru rupiyam thailoma rakhthe ani gnti grdthe. tb tinihru prmprbhuko mndirma kam grne krmihrulai bhuktani (jyala) dinegrdthe. tinihru sikrmi r aru dkr-milai bhuktani dinthe. jo prmprbhuko mndirma kam grdthe. tinihrule tyo rupiyam dhumngako kam grne ani dhumngakatnehrulai bhuktani dinma upyog grdthe. ani tini tyo kath, kateko dhumnga ani aru cij mndir mrmmta samagri kinnuma pryog grdthe. manishrule prmprbhuko mndirka lagi rupiyam die. tr pu-jaharihrule tyo rupiyam camdika kcaurahru, dhup-danihru, hatdhune bhamda, turhi athva kunai sun ani camdiko bhamda bnaunma upyog grenn. tyo rupiyam krmihrulai bhuktani grnma upyog griyo ani ti krmihrule prmprbhuko mndir mrmt gre. ksaille ku-nai rupiyam gnti gren r rupiyam ke bhyo bhni kunai

krmihrulai bhnn vadhy graen. kinbhne krmihrulai visvas grn skinthyo. manishrule tys bela rupiyam jb tinihrule dosblihru r papblihru cdhae. tr tyo rupiyam krmihrulai bhuktani grnma pryog grien. tyo rupiyam pujaharihruko hune grdthyo. hjael aramka raja thie. hjael gat shrko viruddh yuddh grnge. hjaelle gatlai prajit gre. tyspchi unle yruslemko viruddh yuddh grne vojna bnae. yhosapat, yhoram r ahijah yhu-daka rajahru bhisheka thie. tinihru yoaska pita-purkhahru thie. tinihrule prmprbhulai dherai cijhru dieka thie. ti cijhru mndirma rakhieka thie. yoasle pni prmprbhulai dherai cijhru dieka thie. yoasle ti sbai cijhru sbai sun lge jo mndir r unko ghrma rakhieko thiyo. tb yoasle sbai ti bhumuly cijhru aramka raja hjaelkham pthae. tb hjaelle yruslem lai akrmn grn roke. bamki rheka kurahru tyo yoasle gre, yhudaka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekchieko ch. yoaska adhiharihrule unko virodhka vojnahru bnae. tinihrule yoaslai sillasmn jane sdmkathi mil-loko ghrma mare. simmatka chora yojabad ani somerka chora yojabad yoaska adhiharihru thie. ti manishrule yoaslai mare.manishrule yoaslai unka purkhahrusmgai daudshrma gade. yoaska chora am-syah unipchi nyam raja bhe.

13

yehuka chora yoahaj samriyama israelka raja bhe. yhudama ahijahka chora yoas raja bheko 23 aum vrs thiyo. yoahajle 17 vrs sasn gre. yoahajle ti kamhru gre js lai prmprbhule glt bhnnubheko thiyo. yoahajle nbatka yrobamle pap kary nai gre jsle grda israelma pap srsti bhyo. yoahaj ti kamhru grn bnd grenn. tb prmprbhuh israelait risaunubhyo. prmprbhule israel-lailamo smy smmko nimti aramka raja chora hjael r hjaelka chora benhdhko adhinna dinubhyo. tb yoahajle prmprbhuisit mddtka lagi binti cdhae. ani pr-mprbhule unko kura sunnubhyo. prmprbhule israelko smkt ani aramka rajale israelimathi greko kst dekhnubheko thiyo. yskarn prmprbhule israelai rkxa grn ekjna manis pthaunubhyo. israelihru aramihrubat mukt bhe. yskarn israelihru a-aphno ghr ge jsto tinihrule phile greka thie. tr israelihrule ajhai pni yarobamko privarle greko pap krm bnd grenn jsle grda israelma pap phimjiyo. israelihrule yarobamle greko pap grinai rakhe. tinihrule aserako khambo-lai samriyama rakhne kam gre. aramka rajale yoahajko senalai prast gre. aramka rajale senaka dherai manishru mare. unle matr 50 vta ghoda sainikhru, 10 vta rthhru ani 10,000 paidl sainikhru chodi die. yoahajka sainikhru dami grda havale udaake bhus jat bhe. sbai mhan kamhru jo yoahajle greka thie is-raelka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekchieko ch. yoahaj mre ani unlai purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. manishrule yoahajlai samriyama gade. yoahajka chora yoas unipchi nyam raja bhe. yoahajka chora yoas samriyama israelka raja bhe. yo yhudaka raja yoasko saintisaum vrs sasn greko smy thiyo. yoasle israelma sohr vrs sasn gre. israelka raja yoasle ti karyhru nai gre js lai prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyo. sbai mhan kamhru jo yoasle greka thie ani unko yhu-daka raja amsyahle greko yuddhko visyama israelka rajahruko itihasko pustk lekchieko ch. yoas mre ani

unlai purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. yarobam nyam raja bhe ani yoasko simhasnma bse. yoaslai israelka rajahrusmgai samriyama gadiyo. elisa birami bhe. pchi elisa tysai biramile grda nai mre. israelka raja yehoas elisalai bhetn ge. yoas elisaka nimti roe. yoasle bhne, "he mera pita, he mera pita, rthruh ani israelka ghodsvahru?" elisale yoaslai bhne, "euta dhnus r kehi vanhru leu."yoasle euta dhnus ani kehi tirhru lie. tb elisale israelka rajalai bhne, "dhnu tannu hos."yoasle dhnu tane tb elisale usko hat rajako hatmathi rakhe. elisale bhne, "purvko jhyal khol." yoasle jhyal khole. tb eliyale bhne, "clauun hos!"yoasle clae. tb elisale bhne, "tyo prmprbhuko jitko van ho! arammathi jitko van ho. timile aramihurulai apekma prajit grnechau ani tinihrulai nst parnechau." elisale bhne, "vanhru leu." yoasle vanhru lie. tb elisale israelka rajalai bhne, "bhumima prhar gr."yoas bhumima tin ptk prhar gre. tyspchi unle bnd gre. prmesvrko jn yoassit risae. unle bhne, "timile pamc ch ptk prhar grnu prne thiyu. tb timi aramlai nst nparunjel jitnskne thiyau. tr ab, timile aramlai tin ptkmatr jitne chau." elisa mre r manishrule unlei gade. ek ptk vsntma moabi sainikhruko euta dl israelai akrmn grn ayo. kehi israelihru ek jna mreko manisilai gaddai thie ani tinihrule sainikhruko tys dllai dekke. israelihrule htar-htar elisako cihanma las phyamke ani bhage. tr mreko manis elisako hddi chune bittikai jiumdo bhyo r aphno khuttama ubhiyo. yoahajle sasn greko smyma aramka raja hjaelle israelmatih smkt srsti gre. tr prmprbhu israelihru prti dyalu hunuhunthyo. prmprbhule dya ani krpa israelihurulai dekhauun bhyo. abraham ishak r yakub-sitko aphno krarko karn prmprbhule israelihurulai ajhsmm nst athva tadha phyamkn cahadainn thie. hjael, armka raja mre r u pchi unka chora ben-hdd raja bhe. mrn aghi hjaelle yoaska pita yoahajbat yud-dhma kehi shr lieka thie. tr ahile yoas yoasle ti shrhru hjaelka chora benhddbat lie. yoasle ben-hddlai tin ptk prast gre ani israelka shrhru phirta lie.

14

yhudaka raja yoaska chora amsyah israelka raja yoahajka chora yoasko sasnkalko dosro vrs raja bhe. jb unle sasn grn suru grda amsyah pcis vrska thie. amsyahle yruslemma unntis vrs sasn gre. amsyahki ama yhoadin yruslemki thiin. amsyahle ti kamhru gre jo prmprbhule shi bhnnubheko thiyu, tr unle aphna purkha daudle jstai sm-purn ruple prmesvrko anusrn grenn. amsyahle ti sbai kamhru gre jo unka pita yoasle greka thie. unle aglo thaumhru nst parenn. manishru ajhai ti puja sthlhruma blihru r dhupbli laune grdthe. jun smyma amsyahle rajylai kda niytnrma rakheka thie, unle adhiharihurulai mare jsle unka pitalai mareka thie. tr usle htyarahruka nanihrulai marenn kinbhne mosako niymhru vyvstha pustkma lekhielka thie. prmprbhule mosako vyvsthamma ysto ades diinubheko thiyu, "mata-pitahurulai unka nanihrule kehi grekoma marnu humdain. ani nanihrulai unka mata-pitahrule kehi grekoma marnu humdain. ek jna manishrulai unle greko bhul kam vapt nai matr marnu prch." amsyahle nunko bemsima 10,000 edomihurulai marer. yuddhma amsyahrule senalai jite ani tys thauko naum

"yoktel" rakhe. tyo thaum ajsmm "yoktel" bhnnch. amsyahle israelka raja yehuka nati, yoahajka chora yoaskham dut pthae. amsyahko sndes thiyu, "au, hami apstma mukhamukh gryau ani yuddh gryau." is-raelka raja yoasle yhudaka raja amsyahlai uttr pthae. yoasle bhne, "Ibanonka euta kamde jhadile Ibanonkai devdaru rukhle khbr pthayo. ysle bhnyo, 'timile aphni chori mero choralai bivah grn deu.' tr Ibanonko euta jmgli jnavr tyham tytai tirbat gyo ani kamde jhadilai kulci diyo. samco ho, timile edomlai jiteka chau. tr edomlai jiteko karnle grda timi ghmdndi bheka chau. tr ghrma nai bs r khusi mnau. aphno lagi smkt srsti ngr. ydi timi ysto grchau, timi ldne chau ani timismgai yhudako ptn hunech." tr amsyahle yoasko cetaini nsune jsto gre. yskarn israelka raja yoas yhudako vetsemesma yhudaka raja amsyahko virodhma yuddh grn himde. israelle yhudalai prast gryu. yhuda ghrtr bhagyo. betsemesma, yoas, israelka rajale ahijyahka nati r yoaska chorale, yhudaka raja amsyahlai bndi bnae. yoasle 400 hatko yruslemko bhitta epraimdvare dekhki kunako dvarsrm bhtkae. tb yoasle prmprbhuko mndir r rajako mhlko bhndarbat sbai sun camdi r sbai bhamda-kumdahru lge. yoasle manishrulai bndiko rupma pni lge. tb yoas smariya phrke. sbai mhan karyhru yoasle gre jsma unle yhudaka raja amsyahko virodhma ksri yuddh gre. 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhielko ch. yoas mre ani unlai purkhahru smgai gadiyo. yoaslai israelka rajahrusmgai samriyama gadiyo. yoaska chora yarobam unipchi nyam raja bhe. yhudaka raja yoaska chora amsyah israelka raja yoahajka chora yoasko mrtyupchi 15 vrs bamce. sbai kurahru jo amsyahle gre 'yhudaka rajahruko itihasma' lekhielko ch. manishrule yeruslemma amsyahko viruddhma sdyntn bnae. amsyah lakistir bhage. tr manishrule amsyahko pchi kehi manishru lakisma pthae r tini-lai tyhim thaumma mare. manishrule amsyahko las ghodahruma lyae. amsyahlai daudko shрма unka pita-purkhahrusmgai gade. tb yhudaka sbai manisrule ajryahlai nyam raja bnae ajryah 16 vrska thie. yskarn raja amsyah mre ani unlai unka purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. tb ajryahle eltlai pheri raja bnae ani ys-lai yhudama phrkaidie. israelka raja yoaska chora yarobamle yhudaka raja yoaska chora amsyahko sasnkalko pndhraum vrsma sasn suru gre. yarobamle 41 vrs sasn gre. yarobamle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyu. yarobamle nbatka chora yarobamko pap kam bnd grenn jsle israelai pap grn lgayo. yarobamle israelko bhumi phirta lie jo lebo hmat dekhki arabako sagsmm phimijeko thiyu. yo tysri nai bhyo jsto israelka prmprbhule uhamko das amittai chora agmvkta yona, gat heperbatkale bhnnubheko thiyu. prmprbhule tyo dekhnu bhyo sbai israeli, das hun va svtnr, smtkma preka thie. is-raellai mddt grn kochi manis thien. prmprbhule is-raelko naum smsarbat htaunechu bhnnubheko thien yskarn prmprbhule yoaska chora yarobamlai israelka manis bcaunma pryog gre. sbai mhan kamhru jo yarobamle gre, 'israelka rajahruko itihasa' pustkma lekhielko ch. ysma yarobamle israelka lagi dmisk r hmat jiter phirta lieko ktha samel ch. yi shrhru yhudaka thie. yarobam mre ani unlai israelka unle aphna purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. yarobamka chora jkryah

15

yhudaka raja amsyahka chora ajryah israelka raja yarobamko sasn kalko sttaisaum vrsma raja bhe. ajryah 16 vrska thie jb unle sasn grn suru gre. unle yruslemma 52 vrs sasn gre. ajryahki amako naum ykolah thiyo, uni yruslemki thiin, ajryahle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule ucit bhnnubheko thiyo, jsto unka pita amsyahle greka thie. ajryahle unka pita amsyahle greko karyhrunai anusrn gre. tr unle agla thaumhru dhvms parenn. manishru ajhai ti pujasthlhruma blidanhru dhupblihu jlaune grdthe. prmprbhule raja ajryahlai kor lageko rogi bnaunubhyo. uni bacunjelmm kori bhe. ajryah beglai ghrma bsne grdthe. rajaka chora yotam rajako mhlko herchah grdthe ani manishru nyay vicar grdthe. sbai kurahru jo ajryahle greka thie, 'yhudaka rajahraka itihasma' lekhiako ch. ajryah mre ani unlai unka purkhahrusmgai daudshurma gadiyo. ajryahka chora yotam unipchi, nyam raja bhe. yarobamka chora jkryahle israelko samriyama ch mhina sasn gre. yo smy yhudaka raja ajryahko sasnalko adtisaum vrs thiyo. jkryahle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyo. unle ti kamhru gre jo purkhahrule greka thie. unle nabatka chora yarobamle greko papko kam bnd grenn jsle israelai pap grn lgayo. yabeska chora slumle jkryahko virodhma sdyntyr gre. slumle ibiliymma jkryahlai mare. sillus unipchi nyam raja bhe. sbai aru kamhru jti jryahle gre 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. ys prkar prmprbhuko bcn samcco bhyo. prmprbhule yehulai bhnnubheko thiyo, usko sntanka car pustahru israelka rajahrhunechn. yabeska chora slum yhudaka raja ujijyahko sasnalko 39 aum vrsma israelka raja bhe. slumle samriyama ek mhina rajy gre. gadika chora mnhem tirsabat samriyama ae. mnhemle yabeska chora slumlai mare. tb unipchi, mnhem nyam raja bhe. slumle greka sbaikamhru, jkryahlai marne usko sdyntyr smet, 'israelka rajahruko itihah bhne' pustkma lekhiako ch. slumko mrtyupchi mnhemle tippuh r ysko vripriko ksetrlai prast gre. manishrule unka lagi shrkadvar kholn manenn yskarn mnhemle tinihrulai prast gre ani shrka sbai grbhvti aimaihruko grbh tuvaaidie. gadika chora mnhem yhudaka raja ajryahko sasn kalko 39 aum vrsma israelka raja bhe. samriyama mnhemle ds vrs sasn gre. mnhemle ti kamhru gre jo prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyo. mnhemle nbatka chora yarobamle gre jsto pap kambnd grenn jsle grda israelma pap bdhyo. assurka raja pul israelko viruddhma yuddh grn ae. mnhemle pullai 1,000 toda camdi die, unle ysto gre jsle grda usko rajy bliyo bnaun pulbat shayta paun. mnhemle sbai dhni r sktisali manishrulai kr din lgaer dhn smgrh gre. mnhemle prtyek manisbat pcas sekel camdi kr lie. tyspchi mnhemle assurka rajalai dhn die. ys prkar assur tyhambat ge ani israelma bsenn. sbai kurahru jo mnhemle gre 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. mnhem mre ani unlai unka purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. mnhemka chora pkhiya unipchi nyam raja bhe. mnhemka chora pkhiyah yhudaka raja ajryahko sasnalko 50

aum vrsma samriyama israelka raja bhe. pkhiyahle dui vrs sasn gre. pkhiyahle ti kamhru gre jo prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyo. pkhiyahle nbatka chora yarobamle gre jsto pap kam bnd grenn jsle grda israelma pap bdhyo. pekhiya rmlayahka chora, pekhiyako sainik senapti thie. pekhlhe pcas jna giladi manishru unisng lge r pkhiyalai argm r erihsmgai samriyama rajmhl bhitr mare. tb pekh nyam raja bhe. sbai kamhru je jti pkhiyahle gre israelka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekhiako ch. rmlayahka chora pekhlhe yhudaka ajryahko sasn kal 52 aum vrsma samriyama israelmathi sasn gre. pekhlhe 20 vrs sasn gre. pekhlhe ti kamhru gre jo prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyo. pekhlhe nbatka chora yarobamle greko papkam bnd grenn jsle israelma pap bdhyo. assurka raja tiglt pileser israelko virodhma yuddh grn ae. israelka raja pekh bheko smy thiyo. tiglt pileser iyyon, abel-betmaka, yanoh, kedese, hasor, gilad, galil ani nptalika sbai ksethrhu vrsma lie. tiglt pileserle ti thaumhrubat manishru bndiko rupma assur lge. elaka chora hosele rmlayahka chora pekhlhe virodhma yojnahru bnae. hosele pekhlai mare. tyspchi hose nyam raja bhe. ysto yhudaka raja ujijyahka chora yotamko sasnalko 20 aum vrsma bhyo. sbai kurahru je jti pekhlhe gre 'israelka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. ujijyahka chora yotam yhudaka raja bhe. rmlayahka chora pekh israelka raja humda dosro vrsma ysto bhyo. yotam 25 vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. yotamle yruslemma 16 vrs sasn gre. yotamki amako naum yrusa thiyo, tini sadokki chori thiin. yotamle aphna pita ujijyah jstai ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule shi bhnnubheko thiyo. tr unle agla thaumhruma bheka balka murti bhtkaenn. manishru ajhai ti agla pujasthlhruma blidandvara dine grd thie ani dhupblihu jlaumne grdthe. yotamle prmprbhuko mndirko mathillo dhoka bnae. sbai kurahru je jti yotamle gre 'yhudaka rajahruko itihasko' pustkma lekhiako ch. tys smyama prmprbhule rmlayahka chora pekh r aramka raja rsinlai yhudako virodhma yuddh grn pthaunubhyo. yotam mre ani unka purkhahrusmgai gadie. yotamlai aphna purkha daudshurma gadiyo. yotamka chora ahaj unipchi nyam raja bhe.

16

yotamka chora ahaj pekh rmlayahka chorako sasnalko 17 aum vrsma yhudaka raja bhe. ahaj 20 vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. ahajle yruslemma 16 vrs sasn gre. ahaj aphna purkha daud jsta thienn ahajle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule glt bhnnubheko thiyo. ahajle israelka rajahrh jstai jivn bitae. unle aphno choralai agoma bli die. unle rasthma ghor papko nkkl gre jslai prmprbhule israelihru aeko bela des chodn lgaunubhyo. ahajle agla thaumhru, phadko sikh r prtyek hriyo rukhtl blidanhru ani dhupblihu jlaumthe. aramka raja rsin ani israelka raja rmlayahka chora pekh yruslemko virodhma yuddh grn ae, rsin ani pekhlhe ahajlai ghere tr jitrn seknn. tys smyama aramka raja rsinle aramka lagi elt phirta lie. rsinle yhudaka sbai manishrulai dhape jo elتما thie. aramihru elتما bsn thale ani tinihru aj pni tyaham bsdaichn. ahajle assurka raja tiglt pileserkham duthru pthae. sndes thiyoh 'm timro sevkh hum.

m timro chora jstai hum au ani aramka raja ttha israelka rajabat mlai bcau. tinihru msit yuddh grn aeka chn.” ahajle prmpbrbhuko mndir ani rajako ghrko bhndarma bheko camdi r sun nikale. tyspchi ahajle assurka rajalai euta uphar pthae. assurka rajale ahajko kura sune. assurka raja dmiskko virodhuma yuddh grn ge. rajale shr dklh gre ani dmiskka manishrulai bndi bnaer kir lge r unle rsinlai pni mare. raja ahaj assurka raja tiglt pilsersmsg bhet grn dmisk ge. ahajle dmisk ma vedi dekke. raja ahajle ys vediko nmuna r dhamca pujahari uriyahkham pthae. tb pujahari uriyahle dmiskbat ahajle pthaeko nmuna jstai euta vadi bnae. pujahari uriyahle ys prkarko vedi raja ahaj dmiskbat phrkinu aghi bnae. jb raja dmiskbat phrkie unle vedi dekke. unle vedima blihru cdhae. vedima unle ahajle hombli ani annbli cdhae. unle aphno arghbli cdhae pni ani tys vedima melbliko rgt chrkine kam ge. ahajle mndirko samu prmpbrhu aghi bheko kamsako vedi htae. yo kamsako vedi ahajko vedi ani prmpbrbhuko mndirko majhma thiyo. ahajle kamsako vedilai aphno vediko uttr tir rakhe. ahajle pujahari uriyahlai euta ades die. unle bhne, “ys deska manishrule bihan hombli, beluki annbli rajako hombli rajako annbli ani sadharn manishruko hombli annblihru pey blihru cdhaumda thulo vedi pryog gr. thulo vedima blihru r aru blihruko rgt chrknu. tr m prmesvrsmsg prsn sodhn kamsako vedi pryog grnechu.” uriyah pujaharile sbai kam gre jsto raja ahajle ades dieka thie. kamsaka patahru bheka gorugadihru r hat dhune bhamdahru pujaharihruka lagi thie. raja ahajle sbai patahru ttha bhamdahru nikale. unle thulo khmdkula pni nikale jsko tl kamsaka goruhru ubhieka thie. unle thulo khmdkulo dhumgako adhrmathi rakhe. krmihrule visram dinko sbhaka lagi mndirbhrit euta chapko thaum bnae. ahajle rajako bahiri prvesdvar pni htae. ahajle yi sbai prmpbrbhuko mndirbat nikale. ahajle ysto kam assurka rajako karnle grda gre. sbai, kurahru je jti ahajle gre ‘yhudaka rajahruko itihasko’ pustkma lekhiako ch. ahaj mre ani unlai daudshurma purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. ahajka chora hijkiyah unipchi nyam raja bhe.

17

elaka chora hosedle samriyama israelmathi sasn suru gre. yo smy yhudaka raja ahajko sasnalko 12 aum vrs thiyo. hosedle nau vrs sasn gre. hosedle ti kamhru gre jsalai prmpbrbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyo. tr hosedle aghi sasn grne israelka rajahru jsto khrab thienn. assurka raja slmneser hosedle virodhuma yuddh grn ae. slmneserle hosedlai prajit gre ani hosedle unko sevk bhe. ys prkar hosedle slmneserlai kr tirn thale. pchi hosedle misrka rajalai mddt magn dut pthae. tys rajako naum ‘so’ thiyo. tys vrs hosedle assurka rajalai prtyek vrs die jstai kr dienn. assurka rajale thahpae, hosedle unko virodhuma sdynt rceka chn. ys karn assurka rajale hosedlai bndi bnae ani jelma thune. assurka rajale israelma dherai thaumhuma akrmn gre. tyspchi tini samriya ae. unle samriyakko virodhuma tin vrs yuddh gre. assurka rajale israelka raja hosedle nvaum vrsko avdhima samriyalai kbjama lie. assurka rajale dherai israelihurulai pkre r bndiko rupma as-

sur lge. unle tinihurulai hlhma gojan, ndiko kinar habor r mahihruka shrhrama chodi die. ysta ght-nahru bhe kinbhne israelihrule prmpbrhu tinihruko prmesvrko viruddhuma pap kam greka thie. jsle tinihurulai misr bhumibat bahir nikaler lyaunu bheko thiyo. prmpbrhule tinihurulai misrka raja phiruneko kbjabat bcaunubheko thiyo. tr israelihrule aru dev-tahruko puja grn thale. tinihru tyhi kurahru grn thale jo aru manishru grdthe. r prmpbrhule ti manishrulai bhumi chodn vadhy grae jf israelihru ae. israelihruka rajahrule pni tinihurulai glt kam grn lgayo. israelihrule luker aphna prmesvrko virodhuma kamhru grn thale. ani ti kamhru jhuta thie. israelihrule sano shrdekhi thulo shrsmm sbai shrhrama agla thaumhru bnae. israelihrule prtyek aglo phadmathi ani prtyek hriyo rukhmuni smark dhumnga aser khambo khda gre. israelihru ti sbai puja sthlhuma dhupbli balne grdthe. tinihrule yi kamhru ti rasthru jstai gre js-lai prmpbrbhule unihruko samune des tyagn vadhy graunubheko thiyo. israelihrule dust kamhru gre jsle prmpbrbhulai ris uthayo. tinihrule devmurtihruko seva gre. ani prmpbrhule israelihurulai bhnnubheko thiyo, “timile ysto kam grnu humdain.” prmpbrhule prtyek agmvkta r dsilai pryog grer israel r yhudalai cetauni dinubheko thiyo. prmpbrhule bhnnubhyo, “timile greko nic kambat tadh bs. mera ades r vidihru paln gr. sbai niymhru paln gr jo maile timra purkhahurulai dieko thiem. maile yo niym timilai dinka lagi mera sevk agmvktahurulai kamma lgaem.” tr manishrule sunenn. tinihru aphna purkhahru jstai dhith thie. tinka purkhahrule aphno prmesvrmathi visvas grenn manishrule prmpbrbhuko niym r purkhahrusmg bheko uhamko krar mann svikarenn. tinihru prmpbrbhuko cetauni sunn tyar bhenn. tinihrule devmurtihruko puja gre jo kamai nlagne thie ani tinihru aphai pni kam nlagne bhe. tinihru aphna vripri bheka rasthruka manishru jstai jivn yapn grn thale. tinihrule tystai khrab kamhru gre. ani prmpbrhule israelka manishrulai cetauni dinubheko thiyo. prmpbrhule tinihurulai tysta khrab kamhru grnru bhnnubheko thiyo. manishrule aphna prmesvrko ades anusrn grn bnd gre. tinihrule duivta sunko bachaka murtihru bnae. tinihrule asera khambo bnae. tinihrule akaska sbai tarahruko puja gre ani balko seva gre. tinihrule aphna chora chorihru agoma bli die. tinihrule bhvisyko jankari praptka lagi tmtr-mmtr jadu-pret, vidyako pryog gre. tinihrule tysto kam grnka lagi aphulai bece jsalai prmpbrbhule namro bhnnubheko thiyo. tinile ysto kam prmpbrbhuko ris jgaunka lagi gre. ys karn prmpbrbhuko israelmathi sahra risaunubhyo ani aphno njr dekhni tadhama rakhnubhyo. yhudaka privar smuhbahek kochi israeli rheko thien. tr yhudaka manishrule aphna prmpbrbhuko ades paln grenn. yhudaka manishrule israelka manishru jstai jivn yapn gre. prmpbrhule israelka sbai manishrulai asvikar grnubhyo. uhamle tinihrumathi dherai smkthru lyaunubhyo ani, antma uhamle tinihurulai bahir phyamki dinubhyo ani aphno njrbat bahir rakhnubhyo. prmpbrhule israelai daudko privarbat chuttyaunubhyo ani israelihrule nabatka chora yorovamalai aphno raja bnae. yorovamle israelihurulai prmpbrbhuko anusrn grn ndier tadh rakhe yorovamle

israelihrlui thulo pap grn lgae. ys prkar israelihrule sbai pap kamhru anusrn gre jo yarobamle gre. tinihrule ti pap kamhru prmprbhule israelai njr-bat pr ngrunjel smm bnd grenn. ani prmprbhule bhnnubhyo ysto hunech. uhamle aphna agmvtahru manishrulai ysto bhnn pthauunubhyo. yskarn israelihrlui aphno desbat bahir assur puryaiyo ani tinihru ajsmm tyhim chn. assurka rajale israelihrlui samriyabat bahir lge. tyspchi assurka rajale babel kuta, abba, hmat r sprvembat manishru lya. unle ti manishrulai samriyama bsn lgae. ti manishrule samriyama adhikar jmae ani vripri shrhuma bsn thale. jb ti manishru samriyama bsn thale. tinihrule prmprbhuko smman grenn. yskarn prmprbhule tinihrumathi akrmn graun simhhru pthauunubhyo. ti simhhrule ti manishrumdhye kehilai mare. kehi manishrule assuka rajalai bhne, “ti manishru jslai timile lgyau ani samriyaka shrhuma bsn lgayau. tys deska devtako niymhru jandainn. yskarn devtale tinihrumathi akrmn graun simhhru pthae. simhhrule ti manishrulai mare kin bhne tinihru tys deska devtako niym jandain thie.” yskarn assurka rajale ysto ades dieh “timile samriyabat kehi pujahari lyaui. ti pujaharihurmudhye ek jnalai pthau jslai bndi bnaer samriya lgeko thie. tyo pujahari jaos ani tyhi bsos. tr tys pujaharile manishrulai tys desko devtako niym pdaun snechn.” yskarn pujaharihurmudhye ek jna jslai assurihrule samriyabat lyaeka thie, uni betelma bsn ae. ys pujaharile manishrulai ksri tinihrule prmprbhuko smman grnuprch btae. tr ti sbai manishrule a-aphno devtahu bnae ani aglo thaumhuma bheka mndirhuma tinihrlui sthapit gre jo samirihrule bnaeka thie. ti manishrulai ystai gre jham-jham tinihru bsthe. babelka manishrule jhuta devta sukkot-bnot bnae. kutka manishrule jhuta devta negel bnae. hmatka manishrule jhuta devta asima bnae. abbaka manishrule jhuta devta nebhr r trtak bnae ani sprveka manishrule aphna jhuta devtahruko smman grnka lagi aphna nanihru agoma jlai. jhuta devtahu adrmelek r anmelek thie. tr ti manishrule prmprbhuko pni aradhna gre. tinihrule manishrubat agla puja sthika lagi pujaharihru roje. ti pujaharihrule ti puja sthlhuma mndirbhitr manishruka lagi bli die. tinihrule prmprbhuko adr gre tr tinihrule aphna devtahruko pni seva gre. ti manishru aphna devtahruko seva tysri nai grdthe jsri tinihru ti desma grdthe jhambat tinihrlui lyaui. ajsmm ti manishru tysri bschn jsri tinihru atitma beska thie. tinihrule prmprbhuko dr manchn nt bhkti nai grchn. tinihrule niymko, nirdesn, vyvstha athva adeshru jun prmprbhule yakubko sntanhrlui dieko thiyo paln grdenn. prmprbhule israelka manishrusmg euta krar grnubhyo. prmprbhule tinihrlui ades dinubhyo, “timihrule aru devtahruko adr ngr. timihrule tinihruko puja grnu humdain, seva grnu humdain athva bli cdhaunu humdain. tr timihrule prmprbhuko anusrn grnu prch. prmprbhui nai prmesvr hunuhunch jsle timilai misrbat bahir lyaunubhyo. prmprbhule timilai bcaunka lagi aphno mhaskiti pryog grnubhyo. timile prmprbhuko aradhna grnuprch ani uhamka lagi bli cdhaunu prch. timile vidihru, niymhru, up-deshru ttha ades paln grnu prch jo uhamle timro nimti lekhnubheko thiyo. timile yi kurahru smdhai

hr smy paln grnu prch. timile aru devtahruko adr gr-nuhumdain. timile tyo krar birsinu humdain jo maile timihrusit greko thiem. timile aru devtahruko adr gr-nuhumdain. timile prmprbhui tinihruko prmesvrko matr dr mannu prch ani adr grnuprch. tb uhamle timilai timra sbai struhubat bcaunu hunech.” tr israelihrule sunenn. tinihru tyhi kamhru grinairhe jsto phila grdthe. ys prkar ahile aru rasthrhu prmprbhuko smman grchn tr tinihru aphna devtaka murtihruko pni seva grdchn. tinka chora chori r nata natinihru tyhi kam grchn jo unka purkhahru grdthe. tinihru ajhai pni ti kamhru grchn.

18

aharjka chora hijkiyah yhudaka raja thie. elaka chora hose israelka raja humda tesro vrsma hijkiyahle sasn grn suru gre. hijkiyah 25 vrska thie jb unle sasn grn suru gre. hijkiyahle yruslemma 29 vrs sasn gre. unki ama jkryahki choriko naum abi thiyo. hijkiyahle ti kamhru gre aphna purkha daud jstai jo prmprbhule shi bhnnubheko thiyo. hijkiyahle alga thaumhru bhtkae. unle smark dhumgahru phore ani astarot khammahru dhale. tys smya israelka manishrule mosadvara bnaieko kamsako sampka lagi dhupbli jlaune grdthe. ys kamsko samplai “nehu-ratan” bhinthyo hijkiyahrule ys kamsako samplai tukra-tukra pare kinbhne manishrule tys sapko puja grirheka thie. hijkiyahle prmprbhui israelka prmesv-mathi visvas grdthe. yhudaka rajahruma uni aghi athva pchi hijkiyah jsto vykti koi bhen. hijkiyah prmprbhuprti sahai nai visvasi thie. unle prmprbhuko anusrn grn chodenn. unle adeshru paln gre jo prmprbhule mosalai dinubheko thiyo. prmprbhui hijkiyahsmg hunuhunthyo. hijkiyah prtyek kamma sphl bhe jo unle gre. hijkiyah assurka rajabat alg bhe. hijkiyahle assurka rajako seva grn bnd gre. hijkiyahle gajasmm ttha ysko vripri plistilihrlui prajit gre. unle sano dekhil thulo sbai plistili shrhru prajit gre. as-surka raja slmneser samriyako virodhna yuddh grn ge. unko sainikle shrilai gherye yo ghtna yhudaka raja hijkiyahko sasn kalko cautho vrsma bhyo. elaka chora hose israelka raja bheko satau vrs pni thiyo. tesro vrsko antma, slmneserle samriya kbja gre. unle samriyalai yhudaka raja hijkiyahko chaitaum vrsma kbja gre. yo israelka raja hose bheko nvaum vrs thiyo. assurka rajale israelihrlui bndi bnaer assur lge. unle tinihrlui habir (gojan ndi) kinarma hlr r madima bsae. ysto ghtna bhyo kinbhne israelihrule prmprbhui aphno prmesvrko anusrn grenn. tinihrule prmprbhuko krarlai manenn. tinihrule ti sbai kurahru mannen jo prmprbhuka sevk mosale ades dieka thie. israelka manishrule prmprbhuko krar nsune jsto gre n t ti kamhru gre krarma unihrlui grn bh-nieko thiyo. hijkiyahko sasn kalko 14aum vrsma as-surka raja snherib yhudaka sbai sktisali shrhruko virodhna yuddh grn ge. snherible ti sbai shrhru jite. tb yhudaka raja hijkiyahle assurka rajalai lak-isma euta sndes pthae. hijkiyahle bhne, “maile bhul greko chu. mlai ekilai chodideu. tr timile mageko je pni tirn tyar hunechu.” tb assurka rajale yhudaka raja hijkiyahlai 300 toda bhnda bdhi camdi ttha 30 toda bhnda bdhi sun tirn bhne. hijkiyahle prmprb-

huko mndir ani rajako khjanama bheko camdi die. tys smyma hijkiyahle prmprbhuko mndirko dhokahuru r caukhthruma lgaieka sun upkae. raja hijkiyahle nai ti dhokahuru r caukhthruma sun jodne kam greka thie. hijkiyahle ti sun assurka rajalai die. assurka rajale apgha atynt mhtvpurn tinjna senapthiru visal senasmg apnai raja hijkiyahkham yruslem pthae. ti manishru lakisbat himde ani yruslem puge. tinihru mathillo pokhriko cheuko kulo njik ubhie. mathillo pokhri dhobiko khet jane batoma thiyu. yi manishruke rajalai bolae. hilkiyahka chora elyakim (elyakim rajako mhlko hercach grdaithe.) sebna (mukhy scib) r asapka chora yoa (abhilekhapal) tinihrusmg bhet grn bahir ae. senapthirumdhye ek jnale unihirulai bhne, "assuka raja, mharajle je bhneka chn, hijkiyahlai bhnh timi kemathi visvas grdchau? timra vcnhru arthhin chn. timi bhnhchau, "yuddhma mlai sghaun timismg pryapt sllah r skti ch." tr timilai ksls visvas grch kinbhne timile mero niymko ullmghn greka chau. timi bhamcieko betko lauroko mddt lindai chau. yo himdne lauro misr ho. ydi koho manis ys lauroko mddt linc bhne yo bhancin r hatumdo ger ghaite bnaumch. misrka raja tystai hun ti manishruka lagi jo unlai visvas grchn. hun skch timi bhne chau, "hami prmprbhu hamra prmesvrmathi visvas grdchau." tr m jandchu hijkiyahle agla thaumhru r vedihru htae jham manishru prmprbhuko aradhna grdthe htae. ani hijkiyahle yhuda r yruslemka manishrulai bhne, "timihrule yham yruslemma vediko aghi matr aradhna grne chau." ab assurka raja, hamra maliksmg smjhauta gr. m vcn dinchu, ydi timile svar grnehru bhetaun skchau bhne m timilai 2,000 ghodahuru dinechu. timi mera malikka adhikarihumdhye tlo strka ek jna adhikarilai prast grn skne chainau. timi rth r ghodaka sainikhruka lagi misrmathi bhr prchau. m prmprbhuko ades bina yruslem-lai nstparn aeke hoin. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubheko chu "ys desko virodhma jau ani ysai nstpar." tb hilkiyahka chora elyakim, sebna r yoale senaptilai bhne, "krpya hamismg arami bhasama kura gr. hami tyo bhasa bujychaum. yhudako bhasama hamismg kura ngr kinbhne prkhalmathi ubhieka manishrule sunne chn." tr senaptile tinihrulai bhne, "mero malikle mlai timi r timra rajasmg boln matr pthaunubheko chain. m aru manishrusmg pni kura grnechu jo prkhalma bsirheka chn. tinihrule tinihruko ml-mutr tinihrusmgai nai khane ani piune chn." tb senapti jorsit hibru bhasama kraer bhne, "mharajadhiraj, assurka rajabat yo sndes sun. raja bhndchn, hijkiyahlai murkh bnaun ndeu. unle timilai mero sktibat bcaun skdainn." hijkiyahle prmprbhuprti tinihru visvas grne bnaun nskos. hijkiyah bhndchn, 'prmprbhule hamilai bcaunu hunech! assurkale raja ys shrlai prast grne chainn!' tr hijkiyahka kura nsun! 'assurka raja ysto bhndchn; 'msit santi sndhi gr ani smsg mil. tb tinihrumdhye prtyekle aphno aiphl, apghai am-njir phl ani apghai kpko pani khan skne chau. timihru ysto tbsmg grn skne chau jbsmm m aer tinihru tadha aphno desma lier jann. yo thaum ann r nyam dakhrs, ghurm r amngur r amdir mhko des ho. tb tinihru bamcne chau, mrdainau. tr hijkiyahka kura nsun. uni tinihruko mn bdli grn cahchn. uni bhndaichn. 'prmprbhule hamilai bcaunu hunech.' ke

arkai rastrka devtahrumdhye ksaille assurka rajabat unko deslai bcaun skyo? sken! hmat r apardka devtahru kham chn? spvaim, hena r ivvaka devtahru kham chn? ke tinihrule mbat samriyalai bcaun ske? skenn ke aru deska devtahru mdhye ksaille aphno des mbat bcaun ske? skenn ke prmprbhule mbat yruslemalai bcaun sknuhunch? skdainn." tr manishru boleka thienn. tinihrule senaptilai ek sbd pni bh-nenn kinbhne raja hijkiyahle tinihrulai ades dieka thie. unle bhne, "unlai kehi nbhn." hilkiyahka chora elyakim (elyakim rajako drbarko adhikari thie) sebna (sebaka mukhy scib) r asapka chora yoa (abhilekhapal) hijkiyahsmks ae. tinihruko luga cyatieko thiyu r tinihru duhkhi bhe bujhinthyu. tinihrule hijkiyahlai sbai kura bhne jo assurka senaptile bhneka thie.

19

raja hijkiyahle ti kurahru sune ani aphu duhkhi r cintit dekhauka lagi unle aphno luga cyate. tyspchitini prmprbhuko mndirbhitr pse. hijkiyahle elyakim (elyakim rajako drbarko adhikari thie) sebna (sebaka mukhy scib) ani pujaharihurmndhye budha pakalai amoska choralai amgvkta ysaiyahkham pthae. tinile phateko luga lgae jsle tinihru duhkhi r udas bheko dekhauthyu. rajabat tinihru yo smacar lger ge, "ajko din hamra nimti kstko din ch, 'tirskar r ninda ko din! balk jmaumda bl nbheki stri jhaim hami bheka chaum. senaptika malik assura rajale unlai jivit prmprbhuko visyma nramra kurahru bhnn pthaeka chn. hun skch, prmesvrle ti sbai kurahru sunnu hunch. prmprbhule strulai sjay dinuhunch yskarn ti manishruka lagi prarthna gri dinuhos jo ajhai jummai rheka chn." raja hijkiyahka adhikarihru ysaiyahkham ge. ysaiyahle tinihrulai bhne, "timro malik hijkiyahlai yo sndes deuh 'prmprbhu bhnnuhunchh assurka rajaka adhikarihrule mero barema greka kurahruka lagi dr mannu prdain. m usma atma smaves graumdaichu. unle apvhag sunne chn. tyspchitini aphno destir phrkie r bhagne chn. ani m unlai unko desma trvarle chinaunechu." senaptile sune assurka raja lakisbat himde. yskarn senaptile apgha rajalai libnako viruddhma ldam grdai greko pae. assurka rajale kuska tirhakako visyma euta kukhbr sune. khbr thiyu, "tirhaka timro virodhma ldam grn aeke ch." yskarn assurka rajale hijkiyahkham pheri rajdut pthae. assurka rajale ti rajduthrulai euta sndes dinu bhni pthae. unle yi kurahru bhneh yhudaka raja hijkiyah yo bhn, prmesvr jsmathi timile bhrosra grchau, "timilai dhoka dinch uslai yo grn ndeu usle bhncn assurka rajale yruslem-lai prajit grne chainn." timile ti sbai ghtnahru suneka chau jo assurka rajale aru sbai deshrusit greka thie. hamile tinihrulai purnth nst gryau ke timi bacne chau? ahm! ti deshruka devtahrule apgha manishrulai bcaenn. mera purkhaRULE tinihru sbailai sespare. tinihrule gojan, haran, reseph r tllsarma betedenka manishrulai khttm gre. hmatka raja kham chn? arpadka raja? rupvaim shrka raja? hena ani ivvaka raja? tinihru sbai nai khtn bhe. hijkiyahle rajduthrubat ptr lie ani tinihrulai pdhe. tb hijkiyahmathi prmprbhuko mndirma ge ani tinle prmprb-

huko samu pthru phimjae. hijkiyahle prmesvrko samunne parthna gre ani bhne, "prmprbhu israelka prmesvr,tyo prmesvr jo krub svrgdutmajh raja jsto bsnuhkeo ch. tpai prmesvr hunuhunch tpai matrai dhrtika sbai rajyhruka prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimle nai svgrhu r prthvi bnanuun bhyo. he prmprbhu, kpya mero kura sunidinu hos. prmprbhu, mero amkha kholi dinu hos ani yo ptr hernu hos r sbdhu snuhos jo snherible jivit prmesvrko apman grnka lagi pthaeaka chn. he prmprbhu, yo sty ho. assurka rajahrule ti sbai rastrhulai khttm pare. tinihrule ti rastrhruka devtahrulai agoma phyamke. tr ti samccaika devtahu thienn. ti kevl kath r dhumngaka murtihru thie. jslai manishrule bnaeka thie. tysai karnle grda assurka rajahrule tinihrulai khttm parn ske. ysyrh ab, he prmprbhu hamra prmesvr, hamilai assurka rajabat bcaunuhos. tb dhrtika sbai rajyhrule janne chn, tpaim prmprbhu matr prmesvr hunuhunch." amoska chora ysaiyahle hijkiyahlai yo sndes pthae. unle bhne, "prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, 'tinihrule m sit assurka raja snheribko visyma parthna gryau. maile tinihruko parthna suneko chu.' 'snheribko visyma prmprbhuko sndes yo ch! siyonki kumari chori socchin timi mhtvpurn chau. ani timro hamso udaumchn. yruslemki chori timro pithyumpchi aphno tauko hllaumchn. tr ksle timro apman gryo r hamso gryo? timile ksko virudhma kura gryau? timi israelko pvirtako virudhma thiyau. timile ghmd sath vyvhar gryau? timile aphna rajduthru pthayau prmprbhu apman grn timile bhnyau, "m smgai dherai mera rthru lii agla phadma aem. m lbanonko bhitrsmm aem. maile lbanonka agla devdar rukhhu asl sllaka rukhhu dhal. m lbanonko aglo bghmaghi gem lhlhaumdo bnma psem. maile kuva khnem r anjan thaumhruko pani piem. mero khuttako paitalale maile misr deska kholahru sukaidiem." tyo timilai bhneka ho tr ke timile sunenau prmesvrle ke bhnnubhyo? "maile dherai aghi yo yojna grem pracinkal dekhi nai maile yo yojna gre. ani ab, maile yo hun dieko chu. maile timilai sudrdh shrhru bhtkaun diem ani tinihrulai ctanko thupro bnaem. shrka manishruma skti thien. manishru draeka ani allml preka thie. tinihru khetka rukhpat r ghams jsta jhrne bhe. tinihru ghrka chanama umrieka ghams jstai nai bhe aglo hunu aghi nai mrne. m jandchu timi khile bschau m jandchu timi khile ldaim grn janchau ani khile timi ghr phrkinchau. ani m jandchu khile timi mmathi risaeko hunchau. pkkai timi m smg risaeka thiyau. maile timra abhimani apmanka kurahru sune. ysyrh m timro nakma blchi thokchu r m timro mukhma mero lgam lgaumchu. tb m timilai caraitir ghumaunechu r timi aeakai bato bher timilai laianechu." "yo nai cinh hunech, jsl sabit grch m timilai shayta grnechu. ys vrs timi ysto ann khane chau jun aphai umrinech. arko vrs, timi ysto ann khanechau jun biubat praktik rupma bahir niskeko hunech. tr tesro vrsma timile apahale ropoko biubat phleko ann claunechau. timile dakhko bari lgaune chau r tysbat dakh khanechau. yhudaka privarbat chuttioka ani chodieka manishru pheri maulaun suru grnechn. kinbhne kehi manishru bamceka hunechn. tinihru yruslembat bahir nisker janechn. jo manishru bamceka hunchn ti sbai siyon

damdabat bahir nisker janechn. prmprbhuko josle yo kam hunecha. "yskarn prmprbhu assurka rajako barema ysto bhnnuhunchhu ys shrma aune chain. u ys shrma euta pni tir claumnechain. u ys shrma aphno dhal lyaune chain. u phohor mato ko thupro bnaune chain ys shrka bhintahrumathi akrmn grnechain. u tyhi bato phrkinech jun bato aumch u ys shrma aune chain. prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch, m ys shrko rkasa grnechu ani yslai bcaumne chu m ysto apnai lagi grnechu ani mera sevk daudka lagi grnechu." tys rati prmprbhuka svrgdut bahir niskie ani assurko sibirka 1,85,000 manishru mare. jb manishru bihan uthe, tinihrule sbai lashru dekke. yskarn assurka raja snherible tyo thaum chode ani ninve phrkie jham tini bsne grdthe. ekdin snherib nisokka mndirma aphno devtako puja grirheka thie. uska chorahru adrmelek r sreserle unlai tvarle kater mare. tyspchi adrmelek r sreser bhager ararat prdesma ge. ani snheribka chora esrhddon unipichi nyam raja bhe.

20

tys smyma hijkiyah birami bhe r mrnasnma thie. amoska chora agmvkta ysaiyale hijkiyahsmg bhet gre. ysaiyahle hijkiyahlai bhne, "prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, 'avesykhru tyar gr kinbhne timi mrnechau. timi bamcne chainau.'" hijkiyahle aphno anuhar bhittatir phrkae. unle prmprbhulai parthn gre ani bhne, "prmprbhu, smrn grnuhos maile aphno hrdyaksath tpamiko seva grem. maile tyhi kam gre jo tpaimle shi bhnnubhiko thiyu." tyspchi hijkiyah jorsit run thale. ysaiyahle majkho amgn nagnn aghi prmprbhuko sndes sune. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "phrk ani mera manishruka aguva hijkiyahlai bhn. unlai bhn, 'prmprbhu timra purkha daudka, prmesvr bhnnuhunch maile timro parthna suneko chu ani maile timro amsu dekkeho chu. ysyrh m timilai niko parnechu. tesro din, timi prmprbhuko mndirma janechau. ani m timro jivnma 15 vrs ayu thpnechu. m timi r ys shrlai assurka rajako sktibat rkasa grnechu. m ys shrko rkasa grnechu. m yo sbai merai lagi grnechu kinbhne mero sevk daudlai vcn dieko thiem." tb ysaiyahle bhne, "nebarako lep bnau ani dukheko thaumma lgau." ys karn tinihrule nebarako lep bnae ani tyslai hijkiyako dukheko thaumma lgae. tb hijkiyah niko bhe. hijkiyahle ysaiyahlai bhne, "prmprbhule mlai niko parnuhunchet tysko smket ke hunech ani maile tesro din mathi prmprbhuko mndirma janu prnech?" ysaiyahle bhne, "timi ke cahnhchau? ke chayam agadi ds paila athva pchadi ds paila jaos? prmprbhubat timro lagi smket yhi ho jsl jo btaumch prmprbhule tyo kam grnuhunch jo uhamle grchu bhnnubheko thiyu." hijkiyahle uttr die, "chayamka lagi tlitr ds pail janu sjilo kam ho. hoin, chayamlai ds paila pchi janu deu." tb ysaiyale prmprbhusit parthna gre r prmprbhule ahajko khudkilo ko chayam ds paila pchi sari dinubhyo. yo ds paila phileko sthanbat sreko thiyu. tys smyma bldanka chora brodk bldan babelka raja thie. unle pthru r euta uphar hijkiyahka lagi pthae. brodk bldanle ysto yskarn gre kinbhne unle suneka thie hijkiyah birami bheka chn. hijkiyahle babelbat aeaka manishruko svagt gre r tinihrulai aphno ghurma bheka sbai bhumuly cijhru dekhae. unle tinihrulai

aphno bhndarma bheko camdi, sun, msala, bhumuly sugndhit tel, htiyarhru r sbai thok dekhaidie. hijkiyahko mhl r smprn rajyma ndekhaeko kunai pni thok rhen. tb agmvyka ysaiah raja hijkiyahsmks ae ani unlai sodhe, “yi manishrule ke bhne? yinihru khambat aeka hun?” hijkiyahle bhne, “tinihru tadhako des babelbat aeka hun.” ysaiahle bhne, “tinihrule timro mhlma ke dekke?” hijkiyahle uttr die, “tinihrule mero mhlma prtyek cij nai dekke. mero bhndar kunai ysto cij chain jslai maile tinihruelai dekhaimin.” tb ysaiahle hijkiyahlai bhne, “prmprbhutab yo sndes sun. smy aumda ch jb timro mhlka sbai cijhru r timra pita-purkhahrule thupareka sbai cijhru babelma lignedn. kehi pni chodine chain. prmprbhutab yo bhnnuhunch. babilhrule timro chorahruelai lignedn. ani timra chorahru babelka rajako mhlma npumskh hunechn.” tb hijkiyahle ysaiahlai bhne, “prmprbhuko yo sndes ramro ch.” hijkiyahle ysto pni bhne, “tyo ramro ho ydi mero jivn kalma samcco santi hunechn.” sbai mhan kamhru jo hijkiyahle gre jsma tlaui kam r shrna pani lyaun kulohru bnaune kam chn sbko visyma ‘yhadaka rajahruko itihask’ pustkma lekhieko ch. hijkiyahko mrtyubhyo ani unlai unka pita-purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. ani hijkiyahko chora mnsse unipchi nyam raja bhe.

21

mnsse bahr vrska thie jb unle sasn suru gre. unle yruslemma 55 vrs sasn gre. unko amako naum hepsiba thiyo. mnssele ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule nramro bhnnubheko thiyo. mnssele aru manishrule gre jstai drlagda kamhru gre. ani prmprbhule ti rasthrulalai aphna des chodnu vadhy graunubhyo jb israelihru ae. mnssele aglathaumhru pheri bnae jslai unka pitale bhtkaeka thie. mnssele balka lagi vedihru pni bnae ani asera khambo nirmam gre jsri israelka rajale greka thie. mnssele akaska tarahruko puja gre ani seva gre. mnssele prmprbhuko mndirma asty devtahruko puja grn vedihru bnae. yo tyhi thaum ho jsko barema prmprbhutab bolnu hunthyo jb uhamle bhnnubhyo, “m mero naum yruslemma rakhnechu.” mnssele prmprbhuko mndirko duivta amgnma akaska tarahruka lagi vedihru bnae. mnssele aphno chorako bli die ani yslai vedimathi jlae. mnssele bhvisy jannkalagi dherai trikahru pryog gre. unle bhut-pret r pisachrusmg smprk rakhne manishru ani tmtr-mmtrgrnehrulalai bhete. mnssele ti kamhru bdhibhnda bdhi gre jslai prmprbhule nramro bhnnubheko thiyo. yslae prmprbhulalai ris uthayo. mnssele astarot deviko murti bnae. unle murtilai mndirma shapit gre. prmprbhule daud d daudka chora sulemanlai ys mndirko visyma bhnnubheko thiyo, “israelka sbai shrhrumdhaye maile yruslemalai cuneko them. m yruslemko mndirma aphno naum sdaka lagi rakhnechu. m israelka manishrulalai khilyai pni bhumi chodn vadhy graune chain jvn maile unka pita-purkhahruelai dieko them. m manishrulalai tinihruko aphno desma bsn dinechu ydi tinihru maile dieko adeshru paln grchn r mero sevk mosale dieko siksa paln grchn.” bhnm tr manishrule prmesvrko kura sunenn. mnssele israeli aun aghi knanma bsne sbai rasthrule greko bhnda bdhi duskrn gre. ani

prmprbhule ti rasthrulalai khtm parnubhyo jb israelka manishru tyo bhumima ae. prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnko lagi aphna sevk agmvyktahrulalai pryog grnubhyoh “yhadaka raja mnssele uni aghika emorihrule bhnda bdhi ghrit r duskrn gre. mnssele devi devtaka murtihrule grda yhudalai pni pap grn lgae. ysrth israelka prmprbhutab bhnnuhunch sun, m yruslem r yhudama dherai smkt lyaunechu jslae ys visyma sunnehu chhk prnech. m samriyako napne sima rekha r ahabko privaralai napne sahal yruslemsmm phijaunechu. euta manisla thaj majhch r yslai ghoptaumch. tytai m yruslemalai gridinechu. tr m mero bamki mnishrulalai chodnechu. m tinihruelai tinihruka strule prajit gryanechu. tinihruka struhule tinihruelai bndi bnaunechu. tinihru sainikihrule yuddhko belama paune bhumuly cijhru jstai hunechn. m ysto grnechu kinbhne mera manishrule maile glti ho bhneko kam gre. tinihrule mlai ris uthaune kam misrbat tinihruka pita-purkhahru niskeko dindekhiki greka chn. ani mnssele dherai nirdos manishrulalai mare. unle yruslemma ek cheudekhiki arko cheusmm rgtle bhre ani ti sbai pap kamhruko atirikt chn jslae yhudalai pap kam grn lgae. mnssele yhudalai ti kamhru grn lgae jslai prmprbhule nramro bhnnu bheko thiyo.” sbai kamhru jo mnssele gre jsma unle greko pap kamhru pni ch jsko visyma ‘yhadaka rajahruko itihask’ pustkma lekhieko ch. mnsseko mrtyu bhyo ani unlai unka purkhahrusmgai gadiyo. mnsselelai unko mhlko bgaimcama gadiyo. yslai, “ujjako bgaimc” bhnnithyo. mnsseka chora amon unipchi nyam raja bhe. amon 22 vrska thie jb unle sasn suru gre. unle yruslemma dui vrs sasn gre. unko amako naum msulemet thiyo jo yotbaka haruski chori thiin. amonle aphna pita mnsse jstai ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule nramro bhnnubheko thiyo. amonle aphna pita jstai jivn yapn gre. amonle ti devmurtihruko puja r seva gre jslai unka pitale greka thie. amonle aphna purkhahruka prmprbhutab, prmesvrilai tyage ani prmprbhule cahe jsto jivn yapn gre. amonka sevkhrule unko virodhama sydntr gre ani unko aphno mhlma nai unko htya gre. sadharn manishrule ti sbai adhikarihruko htya gre jslae raja amonko virodhama sydntr greka thie. tispchi manishrule amonka chora yosiyahlalai unipchi nyam raja bnae. amonle greko aru kamhruko visyma ‘yhadaka rajahruko itihask’ pustkma lekhieko ch. amonlai uj-jaka bgaimcama unko cihanma gadiyo. amonka chora yosiyah nyam raja bhe.

22

yosiyah ath vrska thie jb unle sasn suru gre. unle yruslemma vrs sasn gre. unko amako naum ydida thiyo jo bosktka adayaki chori thiin. yosiyahle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule shi bhnnubheko thiyo. yosiyahle aphna purkha daud jstai prmesvrkoko anusrn gre. yosiyahle prmesvrko vcenko paln gre unle tyhi gre jo prmesvrle cahamnu bheko thiyo. yosiyah raja bheko atharhraum vrsma, unle musallamka chora jati aslyahko chora, sapanlai sciv bnaer r unlai prmprbhuko mndirma pthae. yosiyahle bhne, “prdharn pujahari hilkiyahkham jau. unlai bhn, manishrule prmprbhuko mndirma cdhaeko dhn unle linu prch.

dvarpalkhrule manishrubat tyo dhn sgrh greka thie. pujaharihule tyo dhn prmprbhuko mndir mrmr grn ma krmihulai dier pryog grnu prch. pujaharihule tyo dhn prmprbhuko mndirko kam hercah grne manishrubat dier upyog grnu prch. tyo dhn sikrmi, dkrmi r dhumngakatnehruma pryog grnu prch. ani tyo dhn kath kinnu ani dhumnga katnuma khrc grnu prch jo mndirma thokn cahinch. rupiyam gnti ngrnu jo timi krmihulai dinchau. ti krmihulai visvas grn sknu prch." prdhan pujahari hilkiyahle sciv sapanlai bhne, "sun, prmprbhuko mndirma maile vyvsthako pustk paem." hilkiyahle pustk sapanlai die ani sapanle tyo pdhe." sciv sapan raja yosiyahkham ge ani unlai ke bhyo bhne. sapnle bhne, "tpaika sevkhrule sbai dhn smgrh greka chn jo mndirma thiyoy. tinihrule tyo prmprbhuko mndirko kam hercah grne manishrubat die." tb sciv sapanle rajalai bhne, "ani hilkiyah pujaharile tyo pustk mlai pni die." tb sapanle rajaka lagi pustk pdhe r sunae. jb rajale vyvsthako pustk ka sbdhru sune, unle aphulai udas r asant dekhaun aphna lugahru cyate. tb rajale pujahari hilkiyah sapanka chora ahikam, mikayahka chora akbor, senaka sciv sapan ttha rajako sevk asayahlai die. raja yosiyahle bhne, "jau ani prmesvrlai sodh hamile ke grnu prch? prmprbhulai mero nimti, manishruko nimti ttha smprun yhudako nimti sodh. paieko pustkka sbdhruko visymna sodh. prmprbhu hamisit risaunu bheko ch. kin? kinbhne hamra purkhahrule ys pustkka sbdhru sunenn. tinihrule sbai adoshru paln grenn jo hamrolagi lekhiaka thie." yskarn pujahari hilkiyah, ahikam, akbor, sapan r asayah hulda aimai agmvkta kham ge. hulda hrhsko nati, tikbako chora sallumki ptini thiin. u pujahariko lugaphata hercah grthyoy. hulda yruslemko dosro khndma bsne rghthin. tinihru huldasit kura gre. tb huldale tinihrulai bhniin, "prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunchh tyo manislaibhn jsle timilai mkham pthaeka ch. 'prmprbhu ysto bhnnuhunch m ys thaum r yhamka manishrumathismkt lyaumdaichu. yi smkthru pustkma ullikhit chn jsalai yhudaka rajale pdhe. yhudaka manishrule mlai chode ani aru devtahruka lagi dhubpbi bale. tinihrule mlai ris uthae. tinihrule dherai devmurtihru bnae. tysai karnle grda m ys thaumko virodhma aphno ris dekhaunechu. mero ris ago jsto hunech jsalai thamn skine chain.' "yhudaka raja yosiyahle timilai prmprbhubat slah lni bhni pthae. yosiyahlai yi kura bhnh 'prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle bhnnubheka sbdhru timile sunyau. ys thaum r yham bsne manishruko visyma maile bhneko timile sunyau timro hrdy kmlo thiyoy. timile dukh manyau jb ti kura sunyau maile bhne m ys thaumma drlagdo ghtnahrhunech (yruslem) timile aphno dukh dekhaun aphno luga cyatyau ani timi run thalyau. ysaikarn maile timro kmla sune. prmprbhu ysto bhnnuhunch. 'm timihulalai aphna purkhahrulkham ller janechu. timihru mrnechau ani santismg cihanma jane chau. yskarn timra amkhale sbai smkthru dekhne chainn jo m ys thaum yruslemma lyaumdaichu."tyspchi pujahari hilkiyah, ahikam, akbor, sapan ani asayahle yosndes rajalai bhne.

raja yosiyahle yhuda yruslemka sbai aguvahrulai aunu ani unihrusmg bhet grnu bhni btae. tb raja mathi prmprbhuko mndirma ge. yhudaka sbai manishru ttha yruslemma bsne manishru unismgai ge. pujaharihru, agmvktahru ani sbai manishru tllo thdekhi mathillo thsrmka unismg ge. tb unle krarko pustk pdhe. tyo vyvsthako pustk thiyoy jo mndirma paieko thiyoy. yosiyahle pustk pdhe jsle grda aru sbai manishrule sunn skun. raja khamboko cheuma ubhier ani prmprbhusit krar gre. unle prmprbhulai anusrn grne ani uhamka adeshru, niymhru ttha uhamka vidhihru palngre vcn die. unle yo sb atma r hrdyka sath grne vcn die. unle ys pustkma lekhiaka vcn paln gre vcn die. sbai manishru rajale greko krarlai smrtn greko dekhaun ubhie. tb rajale prdhan pujahari hilkiyah, aru pujaharihru ttha dvarpalkhrulai bal devta, asera devi ttha akaska tarahruko smmanka lagi bnaieka thal r cij hru prmprbhuko mndirbat balnikalne ades die. tyspchi yosiyahle ti kurahrulai yruslembahir kidron kholsako khetma jlae. tb tinihrule khrani betelma lge. yhudaka rajahrule sadharn manishrubat pujahariko rupma seva grnka lagi niyukt gre. yi manishru harunka sntanhruthien. jhutta purohithrule yhudaka prtyek shrhru ani yruslemka yriprika sbai shrhruka agla thaumhruma dhubpbi bale. tinihru bal devta, sury, cndr, nkstrko puja r akaska tara-mndhulalai dhubpbi balne grdthe. tr yosiyahle ti jhutta pujaharihulalai roke. yosiyahle prmprbhuko mndirbat astarot deviko khambo htae. unle astarot khambolai kidron uptykama shr bahir lge ani tyslai tyham jlae. tb unle ddheko bhaglai dhulo bnae ani sadharn manishruko cihanmathi chrkidie. tb raja yosiyahle purusgamihruko ghr bhtkae jo prmprbhuko mndirma thiyoy. aimaihru pni ti ghrhru pryog grdthe ani asty devi astarotko smman grnka lagi palko chano bnaumne grdthe. yosiyahle yhudaka shrhrubat sbai pujaharihulalai nikale. usle ti pujaharihrule dhup jlaune ucc thaumhru gebadekhi bersevasmlai apvitr tulyaidie. yosiyahle yhosuko debreptiko dvar bheko ucc thaum bhtkaidie. (yhosu tys shrko sask thie.) tr pujari jo ucc thaumhruma bli cdhaune grdthe tinihru yruslemma prmprbhuko vedima aenn. tysko sttama tinihrule sdharn manishrusmg akhmire roti khae. topet hin-nomko chorako uptykama euta thaum thiyoy jham manishru aphna nanihru marne grdthe ani asty devta molekko smmanma tinihulalai bli cdaumne grdthe. yosiyahle tyo thaum bhtkae jsle grda manishrule tyo thaum pheri pryog grn nskun. biteko smyma yhudaka rajahrule prmprbhuko mndirko dvarma kehi ghoda ani rthhru rakheka thie. yo natan meleka naum bheka ek jna mhtvpurn adhiarikiko kothako cheuma thiyoy. ghoda ani rthhru sury devtako smmanka lagi thie yosiyahle ghodahrhru htae ani rthhru jlae. biteko smyma yhudaka rajahrule ahajko mhllo chana mathi vedihru bnaeka thie. raja mnssele pni prmprbhuko mndirko duivta amgnhruma vedihru prmprbhu die. yosiyahle ti sbai vedihru bhtkae r bhamcieka tukrahru kidron bemsima pyamkidie. biteko smyma raja sulemanle yruslem njik vidhvmsk phadmathi kehi agla thaumhru bnaeka thie. agla

thaumhru tys phadko dksintir thie. raja sulemanle sidonka manishrule puja grne drlagdo cij astorotko smmanma ti puja sthlhru mdhye euta bnae. raja sulemanle moabka manishrule puja grne drlagdo cij kmosko smmanma pni euta vedi bnae. r raja sulemanle ammonihru manishrule puja grne drlagdo cij milkomko smmanma pni euta aglo thaum bnae. tr raja yosiyahle ti sbai pujaka sthlhru apvitir bnaidie. raja yosiyahle sbai smrti stmbhru ani astarot khambohru bhace. tb unle mareka manishruka hadhru tys thaumma chre. yosiyahle betelma aglo thaum r vedi pni bhtkae. nbatka chora yarobamle yo vedi bnaeka thie. yarobamle israelai pap grn lgaeka thie. yosiyahle aglo thaum bhtkaer jlaidie. yosiyahle dhungharuka vedi tukra-tukra pare. tyspchi unle tysi-lai dhulo pitho pare. r unle asera khambolai jlai. yosiyahle caraitir here r usle phadma cihanhru dekhe. unle manishru pthae r tinihrule cihanhrubat had nikale. tb unle vedimathi had jlai. ysri yosiyahle vedilai apvitir tulyae. yo ghtna prmesvrka jnle bh-neko jstai bhyo. prmesvrka jnle yo kurahru ghosna gre jb yarobam vediko cheuma ubhieka thie. tyspchi yosiyahle caraitir here r usle prmprbhuko manis-ko cihan dekhe. yosiyahle bhne, "maile dekkeko tyo smark ke ho?"tys shrka manishrule unlai bhne, "yo prmesvrka jnko cihan ho jo yhudabat aeka thie. yi prmesvrka manishrule yi kurahruko vysima agm-vani greka thie jo timile betelko vedima greka chau." yosiyahle bhne, "prmesvrko jnlai eklai chodideu. unka hddihru nnikal." ysrrh tinihrule unka hddihru r samriyabat aeka agmvktahraka hddihru-lai chodidie. yosiyahle samriyaka shrhruma bheka agla thaumhruka mndirhru pni sbai bhtkae. israela rajahrule ti mndirhru bnaeka thie. r tysle prmp-rbhulai ris uthayo. yosiyahle betelma puja sthlhru bhtkae jstai ti mndirhru bhtkaeka thie. yosiyahle agla thaumhruka sbai pujaharihru lai mare jo sam-riyama thie. unle ti vedihroma bheka pujaharihru-lai mare. ys prkar pujaka ti sthlhru ses pare. tyspchi uni yruslem phrkie. tb raja yosiyahle sbai manishru-lai ades die. unle bhne, "tinihruko prmprbhu aphna prmesvrka lagi nistar prv mnau. krarko pustkma lekhie jstai gr." manishrule nistar cad ysri mnaeka thienn jun dindekhi nyayadhishrule israelma sasn grn thale. israela kunai raja athva yhudaka kunai pni rajale nistar cad ysri bhby rupma mnaeka thienn. tinihru yosiyah raja humda atharhaum vrsma yo nistar cad prmesvrka lagi mnae. yosiyahle dhami jhamkri, jadugr, grh devta, devmurtihru ani yhudat ttha yruslemma manishrule puja grne sbai drlagdo ci-jhru nas pare. yosiyahle ysto kam hilkiyah pujahar-ile prmprbhuko mndirma paiaiko pustkma lekhieko vidhi paln grnka lagi gre. yosiyah jsta raja phile khile thienn yosiyah aphno smpurn hrdy, aphno sbai atma ttha aphno sbaisktika sath prmprbhu tir phrke. kunai rajale mosako vyvstahru yosiyah jstai anusrn grenn. ani tys smy dekhi yosiyah jsta ku-nai raja bhenn. tr prmprbhu yhudaka manishrusmg risaun chodnu bhen. mnnssele greko sbai kamhruka lagi prmprbhu ajhai tinihrusmg risaunubheko thiyoy. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "maile israela manishru-lai thaum chodn badhy (jod) graem. m yhudasmg pni tystai grnechu. m yhudalai mero drstibat nikali

dinechu m yruslemlai tyagnechu. ho, maile tys shrlai rojem. m yruslemma mndirko barema kura grdai thienn jb maile bhnem, 'mero naum tyham hunech.' tr ys mndirlai m tyagidinechu." sbai aru kamhru jo yosiyahle gre, 'yhudaka rajahruko itihās' pustkma lekhieka chn. yosiyahko sasnkalma misrka raja phirun-nekole assurka rajako viruddhma yuddh grn yuphretis ndima ge. yosiyah nekosmg bheth grn mgiddoya ge. phirunle yosiyah lai dekke r unlai mare. yosiyahka adhikarihrule unko srir rthma rakhe ani unlai mgiddobath yruslem lyaie. tinihrule yosiyah lai unko aphno cihanma gade.tb sadharn manishrule yosiyahka chora yhoahaj lai lge ani rajybhisek gre. tinihrule yhoahaj lai nyam raja bnae. yhoahaj teis vrska thie jb uni raja bhe. unle yruslemma tin mhina sasn gre. unko amako naum hmutl thiyoy, uni lib-naka yirmyahki chori thiin. yhoahaj lai kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule glt bhnnubheko thiyoy. yhoahaj lai nai kamhru gre jo unka purkhahrule greka thie. phirun-nekole yhoahaj lai hmat desko riblama bndi bnae. tys karn yhoahajle yruslemma sasn grn paenn. phirun nekole yhudalai 100 toda camdi ani 10 toda sun dinu vadhy gre. phirun-nekole yosiyahka chora elyakim lai nyam raja bnae. elyakimle aphna pita yosiyahko pd grhn gre. phirun-neko elyakimko naum bdl grer yhoayakim bnae. ani phirun-nekole yhoahaj lai misrbat tadha lge. yhoahaj misrma mre. yhoayakimle phirun lai camdi r sun die. tr yhoayakimle sadharn manishru lai tr tirn lgaie ani tyo dhanko up-yog phirun-nekolai dier gre. ys karn prtyek manisale aphno bhagko camdi r sun tiryoy. ani raja yhoayakimle rupiyam phirun-nekolai die. yhoayakim 25 vrska thie jb uni raja bhe. unle yruslemma 11 vrs sasn gre. unko amako naum jbidia thiyoy, tini rumaka pdayahki chori thiin. yhoayakimle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule bhul bhnnubheko thiyoy. yhoayakimle tyhi kam gre jo unka purkhahrule greka thie.

24

yhoayakimko smyma babelka raja nbukdnesh yhudades ae. yhoayakimle tin vrssmm nbukdneshrko seva gre. tb yhoayakim nbukdneshrko virodhma ge ani unko sasnbat svtntr bhe. prmprbhule babeli, arami, moa-beli ttha ammonihruko dlai yhoayakimko virodhma yuddh grn pthaunubhyo. prmprbhule ti dlhru yhudalai nst parn pthaunubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhe jstai ysto bhyo. prmprbhule aphna sevk agmvktahrut i kurahru bhnn pthaunubhyo. prmprbhule ti kurahru yhudama hunu prch bhni ades dinubhyo. ys prkar uhamle tinihrulai uhamko drstibat bahir gr-nuhunch. uhamle ysto grnubhyo kinbhne sbai pap kamhru mnnssele greka thie. prmprbhule ti kur-nubhyo kinbhne mnnssele dherai nirdos manishru lai mare. mnnssele yruslemlai rktamme bnae. r prmp-rbhu ti pap kamhru ksmā grn tyar thienn. aru kamhru jo yhoayakim gre, "yhudaka rajahruko itihās" pustkma lekhieko ch. yhoayakim mre ani unlai unka purkhahrusmg gadiyoy. yhoayakimka chora yhoayakin unipichi nyam raja bhe. babelka rajale misr-ko ndi dekhi lier yuphretis ndi smm sbai jmin kbja gre. yo jmin phila misrko adhinma thiyoy. yskarn misrka rajale misr bdhi chodn skenn. yhoayakin 18

vrška thie jb unle sasn suru gre. unle yruslemma tin mhina sasn gre. unko amako naum nhusata thiyu, uni yruslemko elnatanki chori thien. yhyoakinle tyhi kam gre jslai prmprbhule nramro bhnnu bheko thiyu. unle tyhi kam gre jo unka pitale greka thie. tys smyma babelka raja nbukdnescrka adhikarihru yruslem ae ani unlai ghere. tb nbukdnescr, babelka rajale shlai ghereko belama ae. yhyoakin yhudaka raja babelka rajasmg bhet grn bahir niskie. yhyo-akinki ama, unka adhikarihru aguvahru ttha vrist adhikarihru pni unismg gre. tb babelka rajale yhyoakin-lai pkrie. ysto nbukdnescrko sasno athaum vrsma bhyo. nbukdnescrle rajaka sbai khjana r prmprbhuko mndirko sbai khjana lge. nbukdnescrle sbai sunka bhamdahru kater tukra-tukra pare jun suleman, is-raelka rajale prmprbhuko mndirma rakheka thie. yo prmprbhule bhnnubhe jstai nai bhyo. nbukdnescrle yruslemka sbai manishrulai pkrie. unle sbai agu-vahru ttha aru pni manishrulai pkrie. unle 10,000 manishrulai lge ani tinihrulai bndi bnae. nbukdnescr-le sbai dks krmi ani karigrhulai lge. sadharn manishruma dridr bahek aru koki rhenn. nbukdnescrle yhyoakinlai bndi bnaer babel lge. nbukdnescrle deska rajaki ama, unki ptnihru, adhikarihru ani aguva manishrulai pni lge. nbukdnescrle tinihrulai yruslembat babel bndihruko rupma lge. tyham 7,000 sainikhru thiyu. nbukdnescrle sbai sainikhru r 1,000 dks kr-mihru lge. yi sbai manishru talim paeka r yuddhka lagi tyar thie. babelka rajale tinihrulai bndihruko rupma babel lge. babelka rajale mntnyahlai nyam raja bnae. mntnyah yhyoakinka kaka thie. unle tinko naum bdli grer sidkiyah bnae. sidkiyah 21 vrska thie jb unle sasn grn thale. unle yruslemma 11 vrs sasn gre. unko amako naum hmutl thiyu jo libnako yirmyahki chori thiin. sidkiyahle ti kamhru gre jslai prmprbhule glt kam bhnnubheko thiyu. sidkiyahle tyhi kam gre jo yhyoakinle greka thie. prmprbhu yruslemma r yhuda matki sahrari risaunubhyo r nai tinihrulai tadha pnchyaunubhyo. sidkiyahle vidroh gre ani babelka ra-jako ajna paln grn asvikar gre.

25

yskarn nbukdnescr babelka raja r unka sbai senahru yruslemko viruddhma yuddh grn ae. yo ghtna sidkiyahko nvaum vrs rajykalko dsaum mhinako dsaim dinma bhyo. nbukdnescrka senale shrko prkhal vripri dherai ghera mcan khda gre. unle shrko caraitir matoko bhitta bnae. nbukdnescrko senahrule sidiyah yhudaka rajako eghahraum vrs nhunjelsmm yruslemko caraitir bse. shirma anikal vikral hum-dai gyo. cautho mhinako nvaum din shirma sadharn manishruka lagi ajhai khady thien. nbukdnescrka senahrule antma shrko bhittalai bhtkae. tys rat raja sidkiyah r unka sbai sainikhru bhage. tinihrule gopy-dvar pryog gre jun dui prkhal bher geko thiyu. yo rajako bgaimca bher geko thiyu. struka sainikhru shrko vripri thie tr sidkiyah r unka manishru mrub-hutiko bato bher bhage. babeli senahrule raja sidkiyahlai pchyae ani yriho cheu unlai pkrie. sidkiya-haka sbai sainikhrule unlai chode ani bhage. ba-belihrule raja sidkiyahlai riblama babelka raja kham lge. babelihrule sidkiyahlai sjay dine niscy gre.

tinihrule sidkiyahka chorahrulai unkai samu mare. tb tinihrule sidkiyahka akhamhru nikale tinihrule unlai sangale bamdhe ani babel purya. nbukdnescr aphu babelko raja bheko unnaisaum vrsko pamcau mhinako sataum din yruslem ae. nbujrdan nbukdnescrko prmukh sainikhruka adhikari thie. nbujrdanle prmprbhuko mndir, rajako mhl r yruslemka sbai ghrhru jlai. unle mukhy manishruka ghrhru pni jlai. tb nbujrdansmgai bheko babeli senahrule yruslemko vripriko prkhahru ldae. nbujrdanle shirma chodieka sbai manishrulai ptre. nbujrdanle babelko raja smks atm smrpn greka sbai manishrulai bndiko rupma lge. nbujrdanle sadharn manishruma atynt dridr lai matr tyham bsn die. unle tinihrulai bsn die jsle grda tinihru dakh r any baliko herach grn skun. babeli sainikhrule prmprbhuko mndirma bheka sbai kamsaka cijhru tukra tukra pare. tinihrule kamsako khambo, kamsako gadi ani visal kamsako khmd-kulo tukrayae. tb tinihrule tyo sbai kamsa babel lge. babelihrule bhamdahru, belcahru, mosodani, dhup-danibhru, cmcihru, ttha sbai kamsaka thalhrul lge jo prmprbhuko mndirma upyog grinthyo. nbujrdanle krahi r thalhru sbai lge. unle sunle bnika sbai cijhru sunka lagi lge. ani unle sbai camdile bnika cijhru camdika lagi lge. yskarn nbujrdanle lgeh 2vta kamsaka khambo. prtyek khambo 18hat aglo thiyu. khambomathika giurhru tin hat phit aglo thie. tinihru kamsako bnaieka thie ani jalo r darimko akrti jsta thie. duvai khambahru ekai prkarko akrttika thie. thulo kamsako khdkumlo, gadihru jslai prmprbhuko mndirka lagi slemanle bnaieka thie. yi cijhruko kamsa jokhda sahrari nai ghrau thiyu. mndirbat nbujrdanle lge mukhy pujahari srayah, arka pujahari spnyah, tin jna manishru jsle prvesdvarko surksa grne grdthe tinihrulai pni lge. ani shrbat nbujrdanle euta adhikarilai lge jo sainikhruko mukhiya thie. pamc jna rajaka slahkar jo ajhai shirma nai thie, ekjna adhyks jsle sadharn manishrulai yuddhko nimti jmma grthe ani 60 jna sadharn manishru jo ajhai shirma thie. tb nbujrdanle yi sbai manishrulai hmatko ilakama riblama babelka rajakham lge. babelka rajale tinihrulai riblama mare. ysi yhudaka manishru apno desbat bndiko rupma lkhetie. nbukdnescr babelka rajale yhuda desma kehi manishru chodeka thie. ek manis thie jsko naum gdlyah thiyu, sapanka chora ahikamka chora thie. nbukdnescrle yhudama manishruka rajypal bnae. senaka senaptihru mntnyahka chora ismael, karehka chora yohanan, ntopatka tnhmetka chora srayah ani makaika chora jaynyah thie. yi senaptihru ttha unka manishrule thah pae, babelka rajale gdlyalai rajypal bnae. ysrtth tinihru gdlyahsmg bhet grn mispa ge. gdlyahle yi adhikarihru ttha unka manishrulai spth die. gdlyahle tinihrulai bhne, "babel ka adhikarihru sit drmannu prdain. yham bs ani babelka rajako seva gr. tb timihruka lagi sbai kuro thik hunech." elisamako nati mntnyahko chora ismael rajprivarka thie. sataum mhinama ismael ani unka dsjna manishrule gdlyahmathi akrmn gre ani mispama gdlyah smgai sbai yhudihru ttha babelihrulai mare. tb senaka adhikarihru ani sbai manishru misr bhage. kmti mhtvpurn dekhdi bndi mhtvpurn bheka prtyek manishru bhage kinbhne tinihru babelihrusit draeka thie. pchi ebil-mrodk babelka raja

bhe. unle yhudaka raja yhoyakinlai bndigrhbat mukt
gridie. yo ghtna yhoyakin pkrau prepchi, sttais din
bahra mhina saimtisau vrsma bheko thiyo. yo ebil-
mrodtko sasno suruko vrsma bheko ghtna ho. ebil-
mrodtk yhoyakinprti dyalu thie. unle babelma unismg
bsne aru rajahru bhnda yhoyakinlai dherai mhtvpurn
pd die. ebil-mrodtkle yhoyakinlai bndiko luga lgaun
bnd gre. ani yhoyakinle jivnko rhl smy prtyek din
ebil-mrodtksmg eutai mejma bser khae. ys prkar raja
ebil mrodtkle yhoyakinlai rhl jivnma prtyek din bhojn
prdan gre.

yo amosko choro ysaiyako drsn ho. jun kurahru yhudra r yruslemma hun aune thie. prmesvrle ti kurahru ysaiyalai dekhauun bhyo. ysaiyale ti drsnhru ujjiyah yotm, ahaj ani hijkiyah yhudaka rajahru bheka smyma dekke. he, akas r prthvi prmprbhuko kuralai dhyan lgaer sun! prmprbhu bhnnu hunch, "maile mera nanihrulai paln-posn grem. maile tinihrulai hurkaem, bdhaem tr tinihru nai mero virodhi bhe. gorule aphno maliklai cinch ani gdha aphno svamile dana dine dumdkham ch jandch. tr israelka manishrule mlai cindainn. merai manishrule mlai bujhdainn." israel rastr nai dos purnch. yo dos manishrule boknu prne ghraugo bhari jsto ch. ti manishru papi privarhrubat jnmieka dust nanihru hun. tinihrule prmprbhulai chade. tinihrule israelka pvitr prmprbhuko apman gre. tinihrule uhamlai tyage r uhamlai videsi jsto vyvhar gre. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "maile tinihrulai kin dnd diirhnu? maile tinihrulai dnd diem tr tinihru bdlienau athva scet bhenau. tinihru ajhai mero virodhma atteri bhirhyau. ahile mn r hrdy duvai nai asvasth ch. timihruka paitaladekhi tuppi smm, srirko prtyek angma cotai cot r pidai-pidahru matr chn. timihruka aphna pidahru dhyanai greka chainau. timihruka ghauhru n t sphra griekachn n t puriekai chn. "timihruko des vidhvms bheko ch. timihruka shrhru agole jliskeka chn. timra struhrule timihruko jgga-jmin lgiskeko ch. timihruko jgga-jmin senahrudvara dhvmst parieko euta des jsto ch. siy-onki chori ahile dakh barihuma chodieko ritto pal jstai bheki che. u kamkra barihuma chadieko ek purano chapro jsto ch. struhrudvara prast bheko shr jsto ch." yo sty ho senahruka prmprbhule hamra nimti kehi manishrulai ajh bamcne anumti dinu prch. hami sodom r gmora shrhru jstai purn rupma dhvmst bheka chainaum. he sodomka saskhru prmprbhuko sndes dhyan dier sun! gmoraka manishru prmesvrka updeshru dhyan dier sun! prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "timihru kin mlai ysta blihru diirbhekahau? msit tinihrule bli cdhaeka bakhrahru, samdhe r bhedako boso cahieko bhnda adhik thiyo. m yinihruma annd lidimn. "jb tinihru msg bhetn ayau, tinihrule mero amgno sbai cijhru kulcadi ayau. tinihrulai tyso grn ksle bhnyo? "vyrthko blihru ab mkham nlyao. jun dhup tinihru mlai cdhauchau, tyo m ghra grchu. aumsi, visramko din r pvitr dinhruma bheko timihruka smaroh m shn sktinm. tinihrule pvitr sbhama girirheka dust kamhru m ghra grchu. mera smpurn hradyatai tinihrule greka masak sbha r mhasbhahru m ghra grchu. ti sbhahru mera nimti atynt bojh bheka chn. ani m ti bharihru boker thaki skekochu. "timihru mlai prarthna grn aphna hathru ucalne chau, tr m tinihru trph hern pni asvikar grnechu. timihru dherai bhnda dherai prarthnahru grnechau, tr m sunnlai asvikar grnechu. kin? kinbhne timihruka hathru rgtle muchieka chn. "aphu svym-lai dhoi-pkhal. aphu svym-lai suddh bnau. aphule girirheko nramra kamhralai rok m tysta nramra kamhru hern camhdin glti kam ngr! ramro kamhru grn sik. aru manishruprti svch bn. ti manishrulai dnd deu jslle duhkh paida grch. ti nanihrulai sath deu jska ama-babuhru chainn. ti aimaihrulai smrthn

gr jska lognehru philyai mriskeka chn." prmprbhu bhnnhunch, "au, ti kurahruma crca graum. timihruka paphru simdur jsta rata chn, tr tinihru pkhaler phyamkn skinch r timihru hium jsta seto hunechau. timihruka paphru chkilo rata chn, tr timihru un jsto seto hun skchau. "maile bhneka kurahruma tinihrule dhyan diyau bhne tinihrule ys thaumbat asl kurahru paunechau. dhyan dienau bhne, timihru mero virodhi hunechau. ani timra struhrule tinihrulai nas grnechn." prmprbhu svymle ti kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "yruslem-lai her! u ysto shr thii jslle mlai bhrosa gri ani mero anusrn gri. ke karn thiyo ek vesya hun badhy bhi ahile mlai pchyaumdin. yruslemko nyay grinech. yruslemka basindahru prmesvrle mn prauun hune batoma himdnu prch. tr ahile tyham htyarahru matr bschn. "timro dharmikta mulyhin bheko ch. timro dakhrasma pani misaeko ch. ab yo rshin bheko ch. timihruka saskhru vidrohi ani corka mitrhru bheka chn. timihruka smpurn adhiharihrule ghus magdchn-tinihrule nramra kamhru grer paisa linchn. timra smpurn adhiharihrule manishrulai thger jyala linchn. ama-babu nbheka tuhura-tuhurihrulai timra adhiharihrule shyog grne pryas grdainn. tinihrule vidhvahruka gunasolai pni dhyanai dimdainn." ti sbai kurahrule grda-malik, senahruka prmprbhu israelka sktisali prmpvitr prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "m tinihrulai dnd dinechu. mero struhru timihru mero lagi ab uprant duhkhka karn hune chainau, camdi tlkaun-lai manishrule khranipryog grdch. tystai prkarle m timihruka smpurn glti karyhru saph gridine chu. m timihrubat smpurn mulyhin kurahru nikali dinechu. nyaykrttahrulai m phile jstai phrkai lyaunechu. timihruka slahkarhru jsto timihrusng dherai phila thie tystai hunechn. tस्पचि tinihrule bhnnechau 'asl r visvasyogy shr.'" siyon prmprbhuko nyaydvara uddhar hunech ani jo uhamkham phrkchn tinihrulai uhamko dharmiktale uddhar grinech. tr smpurn apradhihru r papihru nst hunechn. (prmprbhulai npchyaune manishru ti hun.) bhvisyma manishru jslle phlamtka rukhhrur vises bgaimcahrupunjnai roje unihru ljjit hunechn. ysto ghtna hune nai ch kinbhne timihru phlamtka pathru oilier mreko jstai hau. timihru pani bina sukda geko bgaimca jstai ho. sktisali manishru jnglma sukeka msina daurahru jstai hunechn. ani jun kurahru ti manishrule grnechn tyo ek jhilka jsto hunech jslle ago lgauech. ti sktisali manishru r tinihrule greka karyhru sbai tyhi agoma ddher bhsn hunechn ani ksaille pni tyo ago nibhaun skne chain.

2

amosko choro ysaiyale yhudra r yruslemko visyma yo sndes dekke. antim dinhruma prmprbhuko mndir sbai prvthru bhnda uccma hunech. yo sbai phadhru bhnda-mathi hunech. sbai jathiru tyham oiro lagnechn. dherai manishru tyham janechn. tinihrule bhnnnechn "au! hamimathi prmprbhuko prvt smm jaum, mathi yakubko prmesvrko mndirma. ani prmesvrle hamilai jiune visyma siksa dinu hunech. ani hamile uhamlai pchyaunechau." prmesvrka updeshru-prmprbhuko

ani sndes yruslem antrgt siyon prvtma hunech r sm-
purn smsarbhri nai phailier janech. tyspchi prmesvr
nai sbai jatihrukalagi nyayadhis hunuhunech.
uhamle vivadka kurahru manishrukai lagi ant
grnuhunech. ti manishrule ldaim grne aphna
htrvartat hloko phali bnaunechn. ani tinihruka
aphna claune bhalahrubat gham katne hmsiya
bnaunechn. manishru ek arko viruddhma ldaim
ldn chadne chn. manishrule pberi khilyai pni
yuddhkalagi talim line chainn. yakubko sntanhr,
timihrule prmprbhulai pchyaunu nai prch. m
timilai yo bhncu kinbhne timile aphna sntanhr
chodyau. timra manishru purvka manishru jsto bhul
vicarle bhriekachn. timra manishru plistihrule jstai
bhvisyvani grne cesta grdaichn. timra manishrule
videsi vicar spurn ruple svikar grirheka chn. any
des bhnda timihruko des sun r camdile bhrieko ch.
tyham dherai bhnda dhrai rajkoshru chn. timihruka
des ghodahrule bhrieka chn. tyham angnti rthru
chn. tinihruko des murtihrule bhrieka chn. tyham
tinihrule murtihru bnaer nai pujdchn. manishru
tucch bhnda pni tucch bnie. manishru atynt nic
bhe. prmesvr nihsndeh tpaimle tinihrulai ksmu dinu
hune chain? jau mailo-hiloma luk, gupha-kndra tir
luk! timihru prmprbhubat draunu prnech r uhamko
mhamhim-sktibat luknu prnech! ghmdni manishru
ghmdn grn chod. ti ghmdni manishru lajle apnai
aphno nrbat khsnechn. tysbela, prmprbhui matr
ucc hunuhunech. prmprbusmg ek tysto dinko
yojna ch. tys khas dinma prmprbhule ti ghmdni
r sekhi grne manishrulai dnd dinuhunech. tb ti
ghmdni manishruko mhtv rhne chain. ti ghmdnihr
lbanonka devdaruko agla rukhru jsta hun. tinihr
basanka phlamt jsta hun. tr prmesvrle tinihrulai dnd
dinuhunech. ti ghmdni manishru agla prvthr r ucc
phadhru jsta hun. ti ghmdni manishru algo dhrhra r
drilo prkhalhru jstai hun. tr prmesvrle tinihrulai dnd
dinuhune ch. ti ghmdnihr trsisko visal hjahru jstai
hun. ti hjahru bhumuly samanhrule bhrieko chn.
tthapi prmesvrle ti ghmdni manishrulai dnd dinu
hunech. tb manishru ghmdni hun chodnechn. ti
manishru jo ghmdni chn, tinihruko ghmdn matoma
milnech. tys bela, prmprbhui matr sbai bhnda ucc
hunuhunech. spurn murtihru hraer janechn.
manishru odahrur r prthvika cepacma lukne chn.
manishru prmprbhui r uhamko mhamhim sktibat
draunechn. yo ghtna tytibela ghtne ch jb prmprbhule
prthvilai thrkaun ubhinu hunch. tytibela manishrule
aphna sun r camdika murtihru pyamki dinechn.
ti murtihru manishrule pujn skun bhner unihrule
nai bnaeka thie. manishrule ti murtihru prthvika
pvalhuma pyamkidinechn jham cmerahru r chu-
cunda bschn. tyspchi manishru cttanka-kndratir
luknechn. tinihru prmprbhui r uhamka mhan sktibat
bhybhit bher tyso grnechn. yo tytibela ghtna ghtne
ch jb prmprbhule prthvilai thrthr kmaun uthnu
hunech. timihrule aphulai jogaun any manishruma
bhrosa ngr. tinihru manishru matr hun-jo mrdchn.
yskarn timihrule unihrulai prmprbhui jstai prbhavali
hunchn bhner nthane pni hunch.

maile timihrulai bhndai greko kurahru bujh.
prmesvr, senahruka prmprbhule, yruslem r yhudale
bhr grne sbai thokhru laianu hunech. prmesvrle
sbai bhojn r pani pni laianu hunech. prmesvrle
virhru r mhan sipahihru laianu hunech. prmesvrle
sbai nyaykrttahrur, agmvtahrur, jokhna herne man-
ishru r budha-prdhanhru sbailai nai laianu hunech.
prmesvrle sainya adhiakarihru r srkari adhiakarihru
laianu hunech. prmesvrle kusl karigrhru r klakh
jadugr jsle bhvisy btaune pryas grdch tinihrulai
pni laianu hunch. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “m jvan
yuvahrulai timihruka marg drsk bnaunechu. prtyek
manis arko manisko virodhi hunech. ysrt sbai jn
nai pirolinechn. yuvahrule thula bdahruko adr grne
chainn. sadhrn manishrule mhtypurn manishruko
visvas grne chainn.” tysbela, ekjna manisle apnai
privarko kunai bhailai smatnech. tys manisle aphno
bhailai bhnech, “timismg euta kot ch, ysaila timi
hamro agava hunechau. timi yi sbai vinasko agava
hunechau.” tr tyo bhaile bhnech, “m timilai sath
din sktinm. ghrma msmg prsst bhojn r lugahrur
chain. timi mlai timihruka agava nbna.” ysto ghtna
hunech kinbhne yruslemle thkkar khaeko ch r sathai
glti kam greko ch. yhudako ptn bhyo ani prmesvrilai
pchyaun chode. jun kamhru tinihrule grchn ani
bhncn tinihru prmprbhukai viruddhma hunchn.
prmesvrko mhimamy amkhrule ti sbai kurahru
chrlng dekhnu hunch. manishruka anuhahrule
btaumchn ki tinihru aphno glti karyhruko lagi
dosi chn. ani tinihru aphno papkrmma amhkar
grdchn. tinihru sdokka manishru jstai chn. tinihru
aphna paphru ksaille dekhla bhner prdrsn grdainn.
yo unihruka lagi atynt hanikark hunech. tinihru
aphaile svymma bdhi dukkhru lyaeakachn. dharmi
manishrulai bhn, “tinihruko lagi ramro kurahru
hunechn. tinihrule greko ramro karyko lagi purskar
paumnechn. tr dust manishruka lagi yo ekdm anist
hunech. ekdmai thulo dukh-ksthr unihruma
aiprnech. tinihrule greko jti pni glti krmhruko
lagi dnd paunechn. yuvahrule mera manishrulai
prast grnechn. strihrule mero manishrumathi sasn
grnechn. mera manishru, timra marg drskhrule ti-
ihrulai glti bato doryaunechn. tinihrule sumargbat
timihrulai phrkaunechn. manishruko nyay grnkologi
prmprbhui khda hunuhunch. prmesvrle ti budha-
prdhanhru r aguvahruka viruddhma unihruka
kukrmkologi aphno nyay dinuhunech. prmprbhui
bhnnuhunch, “timihrule dakhbarihru jlayau. timi-
hrule grib manishruka dhn-smptti lutyau jo ahile
smm timihruko ghr-ghrma chmdaich. mera man-
ishrulai ysri dukh kst dinu bhner timihrulai kse
adhiakar diyo? ti grib manishrumathi thicomico grnu
bhner kse adhiakar diyo?” mero malik, senahruka
prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmprbhui bhnnu-
hunch, “siyonka strihru atynt ahmkari bheka chn.
tinihru sir thado parer vripri hidirhnchn, manau
aru bhnda tinihru asl hun. ti strihru amkharu
jhimkaumdei himdirhnchn. tinihru aphna paylhru
jhnaumdei svarg parer vripri namcdai ghumiimd-
chn.” mera malikle ti strihruka taukoma lutai luto
bhridinu hunech. siyonka ti strihruka sbai keshru

jhrnechn. tys bela prmprbhule tinihruko ghmdko sbai thok, sundr kilihr, sury r cndrma jstai dekhine knthhar laijaunu hunech. kundlhr, curahr, ghumtohr, dopttahr, paylhr, ptuka, klli, attrka botlhr ani jntrhr, chap aumthihr r nakka mundri, dami posakhr, topihr salhr r thailihr, ainahr, mmlka posakhr, phetahr, r lama slhr. ti strihrule ab sugndhko sttama durgndh paunechn. ahile tinihrule ptuka bamdhekachn tr tys smya tinihrule dori bamdne chn. ahile tinihruko kes suhaudo parer batekachn tr tys smya kes khaurer uta kes smm taukoma hunechain. ahile tinihrusmg arksk phirn ch tr tys smya tinihrule sok mnaune phirn launechn. ahile tinihruka anuharma sundr cinhhr chn. tr tys smya tyham arka daghr hunechn. ti daghr dameka daghr hunechn. tytibela, timihruka purus jatihru trvarhrudvara marinechn. timihruka virhru yuddhma mrne chn. tyham ruvai r udasinta chaunech. shrko prvesdvarko sbahruma runu prdch. yruslem corhr r dakuhrubat sbai thokhr lutier khali hat bseki stri jstai huneche. usle tys bela bhuimma bser vilap grche.

4

tytibela, satjna strihrule ekjna puruslai smatne chn. tinihrule bhne chn, “hami khanlai aphnai roti bnaune chau. ani lgaunlai aphnai luga bnaune chau. hami yi spurn kurahr aphnai nimti grirheka chau ydi timi hamihrusmg vivah grchau bhne timro naum jann paum. dya grer, hamra apman htai deu.” tys smya, prmprbhuko hamgo (yhuda) sundr r gau-rvurn hunech. ajhai israelma bsobas grne manishru dhrtima upjieka vstuhru dekher rgvit hunechn. tytibela ajh siyon r yruslemma bsirheka manishru sbaile pvitr manishru bhni mannechn. yi naumhru khas sucima drta bheka manishruka nimti hunech; sucima drta bheka manislai sdhaim bsne anumti di-inech. prmprbhule siyonka strihruko rgt dhoi dinuhunech. prmprbhule yruslemat sbai rgt dhoi pkhalidinuhunech. prmesvrle nyayik svbhav pryog gri nispsk nyay grnuhunech. ani uhamko agni svbhavle smpurn kurahr suddh parnu hunech. tb prmprbhule prman grnuhunech ki uham aphna manishrusmgai hunhunch. prmesvrle dinbhri dhuvamle bhrieko badl bnaunu hunech. ani ratbhri blidai greko agoko jvala ujyl bnaunu hunech. yi prmanhru siyon prvtmthi prtyekma ani tinihruko sbai sbahrumathi hunechn. prtyekmahi surksako ghera hunech. 6yo surksako thaum hunech. tys vyvsthale manishru-lai ghamko tapbat jogaune ch. tyo vyvsthale prtyek badhi r rsabat manishrulai lukaune thaum hunech.

5

ab, m mera sathihrukalagi git gaunechu. yo git unihruka dakh bariko visyma ch.mera mitrko atynt smrdh dakhbari thiyo. mera mitrle khet khne ani spha pare. unle tyham ramro angurko bot rope. unle khetko majhma euta mcen ani euta kol nirman gre. tb unle tyham angurko ramro phslko asa gre. tr tyham nramra angurhru matr

phlyo. yskarn prmesvrle bhnnubhyoh “yruslemma bsne manishru ani yhudaka manishru, m ani mero dakhbariko visyma soc. mero dakhbarikolagi m ajh ke grn skthem r? maile sbai kura gre.maile asl dakhho ubjni hunch bhne asa greko thiem tr tyham sbai nramra ubjau bhyo kin tysto bhyo? ab m timihrulai bhnechu, m mero angro bgaimcalai ke grnechu. m sbai barhru ukhelnechu. ani tinihrulai jaunechu. m dhungaka prkhalhr bhtkaune chu ani ti dhungahrumathi himdnechu. m mero dakhbarilai ritto maidan paridnechu. ksaille pni biruvahruko khyal grne chain. ksaille pni khetma kam grne chain. tyham bekamko jhar-kamdahru matr umrnechn. m badllai prthvima pani npar bhner ajna dinechu.” senahruka prmprbhuma bheko dakhbari israel ghranaka smptti ho. ani dakhko hamga-birubalai prmprbhule prem grnuhunch-tyo yhudako manis ho.prmprbhule nyayko asa grnubhyo, tr tyham htyahr matr bhe. prmprbhule dharmik-tako asa grnubhyo, tr tyham nramra vyvhar bheka manishrubat kolahl matr thiyo. timihru ekdmai njik-njikma bschau. khi ksaiiko lagi kehi jgga nrakhi ghrhru bnaumchau. tr prmprbhule timihrulai dnd dinuhunech ani timihrulai eklo parnu hunech. smpurn bhumima timihrumatr rhnechau. senahruka prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo r maile sune, “ab tyham dherai ghrhru chn. tr m prtijna grchu ki ti sbai ghrhru dhvms hunechn. tyham sundr r thula-thula ghrhru holan tr sbai ritta hunechn. tysbela ds bigha jminbat alikti matr dakhrs bnine ch. ani dherai bora biuhrubat alikti matr ann ubjnech.” timihru bihanai uthne chau r piunlai mdy khojne chau. dakhrs pier matekole grda timihru rati aber smm jaga rhnchau. timihru mater smgitmy samgrihru jstai vina, dholk, khaijdi, sarngi, bamsuri r mdy lier utsv mnaumchau. ani prmprbhule grnu bheka kurahr timihru vasta grdainau. prmprbhuka hatle dherai bhnda dherai cijhr bnaunu bhyo tr tinihrule ty-taptti dhyan dienau. yskarn yo timihrukalagi asubh hunech. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “mera manishru pkrau prnechn ani lginechn kin? kinbhne tinihrule mlai ramrri cinenn. ahile israelma bheka ktipy manishru mukhy chn. tinihru aphna vilasi jivnma sukhi chn. tr ti sbai mhan manishrulai bhok pyasle atynt stainechn. tb tinihru mrnechn r patalma janechn siyolle, tinihrule dherai-dherai manishru bhetnech. cihanle aphno thulo mukh ugharer bseko ch. ani sbai manis siyol bhiir janechn. ti manishru nmr hunechn. ti thula manishrule sir jhukaunechn ani bhuimtir hernechn. senahruka prmprbhule nispsk nyay grnu hunech, r manishrule uham kti mhan hunhunch bhner thaha paune chn. pvitr prmesvrle jun shi kurahr chn tyhi kam grnuhunech, r manishrule uhamlai smman grnechn. prmesvrle israelka manishrulai des choder jan vadhy parnuhunech; tyo sthan khali hunech. bhedahru jham iccha lagdch tyhim ger bsne chn. tyska pathahr tyhi thamuma crne chn jun thaumma ekplt dhni manishru thie. ti manishrulai her! tinihrule aphna dos r paphru aphna pchadi tysri tandchn jsi manishrule hategadi r dorihru tandchn. ti manishrule bhndchn, “hami prmprbhulai kamna grdchau ki uhamle cahn bheka kurahr camdai nai grun. tb hami jannechau ke ghtna ghtch. hami

kamna grchau prmprbhuko yojna camdai nai pura
 hunch hola. tb matr hami jandchau uhamko yojna
 ke ho." hay! bhinchau nramro vstuhru ramro hun ani
 ramro vstuhru nramro hun. tinihru socchn amdhyaro
 ujjalo ho ani ujjalo amdhyaro ho. tinihru socchn
 mitho tito ho ani tito mitho ho. tinihru hami ctur
 chau bhni smjhndchn. tinihru aphulai buddhiman
 thandchn. ti manishru dakhrs piunna prsiddh chn.
 tinihru mdy misaunma sipalu chn. ani timihrule tysta
 manishrulai paisa diyau bhne unihrule apradhilai
 kisma dinechn. tr tinihrule asl manishrulai nyay grn
 anumti dimdainn. tinihrumathi nramra ghtnahr
 ghtnevala ch. tinihruka bhavi sntanhru pral r pathru
 agole jle jsto purnruple dhvms hunechn. tinihruka
 bhavi sntanhru jraisit mrnechn r dhulo hunechn.
 tinihruka bhavi sntanhru agole phul jlaer dhvst gre
 jsto nst hunechn au khraani havama uder janechn.
 ti manishrule senahruka prmprbhuko vyvsthalai paln
 grn asvikar grnechn. ti manishrule israelka prmpvit-
 rko susmcarlai ninda gre. ysaille prmprbhu aphna
 manishrusit ekdmai krodhit hunubheko ch. ani prmp-
 rbhule aphna hathru ucaulnu hunech, ani tinihru
 dnd dinu hunech. uham yti krodhit hunu hunech ki
 prvthru smm kamnechn. mreka lashru goretohruma
 phohor mailo jstai hunechn. tb pni prmesvr krodhit
 rhnuhunech. uhamka hathru ajhai manishrulai
 dnd din ucaliekai hunechn. her! prmesvrle prthvika
 sbai jatihurulai cinh diirhnu bheko ch. prmesvrle jh-
 nda uthairhnu bheko ch sathai ti tadha-tadhaka man-
 ishurulai bolaunlai suseli marnu humdaich. struhru
 tadha-tadha thaumbat airhekoch. stru chittai des-
 bhitr psnech. tinihru chitto-chito himdirheka chn.
 tinihru khilyai thakdainn ani dhvms humdainn.
 tinihru nnt mnd hunechn n sutnechn. tinihruko ptuka
 khilyai khukulo hunechain. tinihruko juttako tuna
 khilyai cudimdain. struko kamdhru tikha-tikha chn.
 tinihruko sbai dhnuhru hirkaulnai tyar chn. gho-
 daka khuttahrhu dhungahrhu jitikai kda chn. tinihruka
 rthka ckkahrhu amdhiberi jstai udnechn. stru ci-
 cyaumchn, ani tinihruka cicyaht simhko grjn jstai
 hunech. struhru grjnchn r tinihrusit ladne manishru-
 lai pkrnchn. manishru tinihrubat bamcn smghrs
 grchn. tr tyham tinihruelai bcaumne kahi pni hum-
 dain. yskarn, 'simh' smudrka chalhru jstai grjnech.
 smatieka manishru bhuimtir herne grdchn tb tyham
 andhkar matr hunech. smpurn prkas baklo kalo badl
 jsto hunech.

6

raja ujjiyahko mrtyu bheko bela maile mera malik-
 lai dekhem. uham ekdm ucc ani arscycykit simhas-
 nma virajman hunuhunthy. uhamko lamo vstrle
 mndir bhrieko thiyo. sraph svrgduthru prmprbhuko
 caraitir ubhieka thie. prtyek sraph svrgdutka ch-
 chvta pkhetahrhu thie. ti svrgduthrulu mukh dhakn-
 lai tinihruko dui-duivta pkhetahrhu pryog greka
 thie. arka dui-duivta pkhetahrhu tinihruko khut-
 tahrhu chopnlai pryog greka thie. ani tinihruko
 duivta pkhetahrhu undlai pryog greka thie. prtyek
 svrgdutle eka-arkalai bolairheka thie. tinihrule bh-
 ntho, "pvitr, pvitr, pvitr senahruka prmprbhu atynt
 pvitr hunuhunch. sara prthvi uhamko mhimale

bhrieko ch." svrgduthruka avajhru ekdm crko thiyo.
 tinihruka avajle viprika dailoka smgharhru hllie. tb
 mndir dhuvamle bhrin thalyo. m bhybhit bhem.
 maile bhne, "ahm, hoin! m nas hune rhechu. m
 prmesvrsng bolnlai tytiko pvitr chain. ani m tyst-
 tai adhrmi manishru majh bsdchu. tthapi maile
 senahruka prmprbhu mharajadhirajlai dekhokochu."
 vedima ago thiyo sraph svrgduthrumdhye ekjnale
 agobat tato koila nikaln cimita pryog gre. unle
 tato koila aphno hatma rakher mkham lyae. sraph
 svrgdutle tato koilale mero othhru choe. tb unle
 bhne, "her, ys tato koilale timro othhru choepchi tim-
 ile jo greka thiyo ti sbai hrae. ab timi pap mukt bhya-
 u." tyspchi maile mero prmprbhuko avaj sunem. prmp-
 rbhule bhnnubhyo, "m kslai pthau skchu? hamra
 nimitiko jane?" yskarn maile bhne, "m yham chu. mlai
 pthauunhos!" tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "jau ani
 manishrulai yo btau? 'dhyanpurvk sun, tr nbujh!
 dhyanpurvk her, tr nsik!' manishrulai almlau. man-
 ishurulai tinihrule suneka r dekhaka kurahrhu nbu-
 jhne trikale btau. ydi timile tyso grenau bhne, man-
 ishrule dekhaka r aphna kanle suneka kurahrhu mnma
 bujhn sknechn. ydi tinihrule bujhe bhne mkham
 phrker aun skchn r tinihrule pap maph hunechl!"
 tb maile sodhem, "he mera malik, khile smm maile
 tyso grnu prch?" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "yo tyti bela
 smm grnu jb smm shrhru dhvms humdainn r man-
 ishrule choder jamdainn. yo tyti bela smm grnu
 jtibela smm ghrhuma manishru jivit rhnchn. jb-
 smm yo des dhvms bher khali chodimdain tbsmm
 timile maile bhne jsto grnu." prmprbhule manishru-
 lai tadha jane bnaunu bhyo. bhumima vistr ksethrhu
 khali hunech. ek dsams manishrulai matr tys bhu-
 mima bsne anumti dinech. ti manishru dhvms grnu
 prne bhe tapni prmprbhuma phrknechn. ti manishru
 phlamtka rukh jhaim hunechn. jb rukh kater dhal-
 inch tysko thuto rhnech. yo thuto vises vsmj nai tysko
 thuto ho.

7

yotamako choro ahaj thie. yotam ujjiyhko choro thie.
 rsin aramka raja thie. rmlyahko choro pekhisraelka
 raja thie. ahaj yhudaka raja bheko belama, rsin r
 pekh yruslem viruddh ldaim ldn ge. r tinihru tys
 shrlai prast grn sksm bhenn. daudko privar lai ek
 smacar bhniyo. smacar ysto thiyo, "aramko sainya
 r epraimko sainya apsmas smmilit bhe. duvai sainyhrule
 miler sivir bsale." jb raja ahajle tysto smacar sune, uni
 svym r unka manishru atynt drae. tinihru hava jodle
 lagda vnka rukhhrhu hllie jsto thrthrae. tb prmprbhule
 ysaiyalai bhnnubhyo, "timi ani timro choro sarya-
 sublai ahajkham ger kura grnuprch. tys thaumma
 jau jham mathillo pokhrama pani bgch. tyo sthan
 dhobihruko khet jane batoma prch. "ahajlai bhn,
 'hosiya hou tr sant hau! ndrau. ti dui jna man-
 ishurulai rsin r rmlyahko choralai timilai bhybhit parn
 ndeu. ti duijna bldai greko lauro jstai hun. atitma
 tinihru bldai greko tato thie. tr ahile tinihru dhu-
 vam matr bheka chn. ramlyahko chora rsin r aram
 krodhit bheka chn. tinihrule timro viruddh yojnahrhu
 tyar pareka chn. tinihrule bhne hami janai prch r
 yhudako viruddh ldnu prch. hami yhudalai hamrai

nimti vibhajñ grñe chau. hami tabalko chorolai yhudako nyam raja bñanechaum.” prmpbrbhulo mero malik bhñnubhunch, “tinihruka yojña sphl hune chain. yo hune nai chain. jbsmm rsin dmiskko sask hunechn yo kura hune nai chain. epraim ahile euta rastr ho tr 65 vrsptchi yo rastr rhñe chain. jbsmm samriya epraimko rajdhani ani rmlayako chora ysko sask rhñch tinihruko yojña sphl hune chain. ydi timile yo kura visvas grdainau bhñe tb manishrule timilai visvas grñechainn.” tispchi prmpbrbhule ahajsgm bhñnubhyo. prmpbrbhule bhñnubhyo, “yo kura samcco ho bhñi prman grñlai kunai tysto euta cinh mamg. timile aphno iccha anusarko cinh magn skchau. tyo cinh siyol jstai ghiro, athwa akas jtikai ucaibat aun skch.” tr ahajle bhñe, “m prman grñko nimti kunai cinh pñi magne chain. m prmpbrbhuko priksa gerñechain.” tb ysaiyale bhñe, “he daudka ghrana, dhyānpurv k sun! timile manishruka dhairylai jamcyau ani timro lagi yo tysto prmkh kura hoin. ysaiab ab timile mero prmesvrko dhairy jamc. tr prmesvr, mero malikle, timilai cinh dekhaunu hunechh her knyā stri grbhvti hunech r usle euta choro jñmaunuske chorocho naum immanueltakhinech. immanuelle nauni r mh kñanech, ramro kurahru chann r nramro asvikar grñ u bamnech. tr balk kun ramro r kun nramro janne hun aghi nai epraim r aramko bhumi ritto hunech.” timi ti duijñā rajahrubat ahile draeka chau. tr timi prmpbrbhūst draunu prch. kin? kinbhñe prmpbrbhule kehi smtkto smy timimathi parñuhunech. ti smkthru epraim yhudabat chuttieko smyko smkt jstai timra ani timra bubaka manishrukham aunechn. prmesvrle ke grñu hunech? prmesvrle assurka rajalai timisit ldami graun lyauñu hunech. “tysbela, prmpbrbhule ‘jhimgalai’ (ahile tyo ‘jhimga’ misrdesko njiko khola ho) dakñu hunech. ani prmpbrbhule ‘maurilai’ dakñu hunech. (tyo ‘mauri’ ahile assur deslai bhñinch) yi struhru timro bhūmima aunechn. ti struhrule cttani ksētrhuma, mrubhumika sana sana kholahru njik r piune pani bheko thaumko yta uti sibir bñane chñ. yhudalai dñd dinu prmpbrbhule assurlai pryog grñu hunech. assurlai jhyalama lyae chura jsto clauñu hunech. yo ysto hunech manau prmpbrbhule yhudako taukoko kes r khuttaka raumhru khaurñu hunech yo ysto hunech ki prmpbrbhule yhudako dahri khaurñu hunech. “tysbela, ek manisle euta korli r diuvta bhēmdahru jimudo rakññ skñe matr hunech. tyham tytimatr dudh hunch ki tys manislai ghiu kñanlai matr hunech. prtyek manisle tyo desma dñi r mh kñane ch. tys jminma ahile 1,000 angurka lhrāhru chñ. prtyek angurko lhrako muly 1,000 camdika tukrahru ho. tr ti khēthru jharpathru r kamdhahrule chopinech. tyo jmin jñgl hunech r tysko pryog sikarhruko lagi matr hunech. euta smy thiyo manishrule ekpl prism grthe r tys phadbat khady upjaumthe. tr tysbela manishru tyham jane chainn. tyo jmin jñgli jharpathru r kamdhahrule dhakinech khali gai-goru r bhēdahru matr ti thaumma janechn.”

8

prmpbrbhule mlai bhñnubhyo, “euta thulo kagiko mutha lyau ani yi sbdhrule lekññ euta klm pryog grh ‘mher-sall haj-bj.’ ysko arth hunch, ‘tyham cam-

dai lutmar cori hunech.” maile kehi manishru jmma grem jslai mera visvasyogy saksihru mann skinch. yi manishru yeberkyahka chora uriyah r jkryah puja-hari thie. tinihrule mlai sbdhrule lekññ greko dekhe. tispchi m agmvañinikham gem. uni grbhvti bhēki thiin ani unko euta choro bhyo. tr prmpbrbhule mlai bhñnubhyo, “tys choroko naum mher-sallhaj-bj rakh. kin? kinbhñe tyo balkle mata-pita bhñnu aghi nai prmesvrle sara dhñ-smpti khoser laiñanu hunech sathai tyham dhñadhy manishru jstai dmisk r samriyabat laiñanu hunech ani ti cijhru assurka rajalai sumpinu hunech.” pheri prmpbrbhule mlai bhñnubhyo. “ti manishrule silo pokhima vistarai bgñe panilin manen. ti manishru rsin r rmlayhka chorast khusi chñ. tr m prmpbrbhū assurka rajalai timihruko viruddhma lyaneuch. tinihru yuphretis ndiko badhi jstai bhñank bher aunechn. yo ysto hunech ki ndima badhi aumda kinarhru bhñkaumda aune urleko pani jstai hunech. tyo pani yhudatrph bgñech au yo yhudilai dubaunech.” immanuel, yo timro smpurn des dubaunel phailinech.” sbai timi rastrhru, yuddhko lagi tyar hau! timihru prast hunechau. sun tad-hama bhēka sara deshrul! yuddhka lagi tyar hau. timihru sbai prast hunechau. ldaim grñka nimti timra yojñahru tyar par! timra yojñahru prast hune chñ. timra sañyhrulai hukum gr timra hukumhru bekame hunechn. kin? kinbhñe prmesvr hamismg hunuhunch. aphno prbhavpurn sktidvara prmpbrbhule mlai bhñnubhyo. prmpbrbhule mlai aro manishru jsto nhunu bhñer cetañi dinu bhyo. prmpbrbhule bhñnubhyo, “prtyek manisle bhñirhechn. ki aruhrule uhamka viruddh sdyñtrhru tyar pardaichñ. timile tysta kurahru visvas grñuhumdañ. any manishru drae jsto bhñavh kurahrubat ndrāu! tysta kurahruma timi ndrāu!” senahruka prmpbrbhuko matr timile dr rakñnu prch. uhamlai matr timile adr grñu prch. ydi timile prmpbrbhuko adr gryau bhñe r uhamlai pvitr thanyau bhñe, uhamle timrolagi surksa dinuhunech. tr timile uhamko adr grenau. ysaiile timihrule thes kñanechau. prmesvr cttan srh hunubhyo. uham cttan hunuhunch jsdvara israelka dui prvarhule nramro thes kñae. yruslemka sara manishrulai smatñka lagi prmpbrbhū ek paso hunhunch. dherai manishru ys cttanmathi jhre. ti manishru jhrer tukrie. tinihru pasoma smatie. “krar ptr tyar gr ani ysai mōhr lgau. mero sksa bcaer rakñ. mera celahrule heri rheko belama nai yso gr. hami prmpbrbhulai hamro shyogka lagi prkhinechaum. prmpbrbhū yakubko prvarle grda ljiit hunu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhēte iccha tyagnu bhyo. tr m prmpbrbhulai prkhinechu. uhamle hamilai bcaunu hunech. “m r mera chora-chorihrule shi chap gryau r israelka manishruka lagi prman grhechu. hamilai senahruka prmpbrbhule pthaunu bheko ho! ti prmpbrbhū jo siyon prvtma bsñuhunch.” ktipy manishru bhñchñ, “bhutpret khelaune ani jadugrhrulai ke grñu prñe?” ti bhutpret khelaune r jadugrhrule kanekhushi gri unihrule matr manishru smks gupt kurahru janeko bhñlan. tr m timilai bhñchū ki manishrule prmpbrbhuko ajña magnu nai prch! ti bhutpret khelaune r jadugrhrule mardalai ke grñu prñe bhñer sodhch. kin jivit manishrule mardahrubat kehi magnu prch? timile siksā r krar anusrñ grñai prch. ydi timi ajñahru anusrñ

grdainau bhne timile ujjalo paunechainau. bhul ajnahu ti ajnahu hun jun jaduvalahu ani bhvisyvk-tahrule dinch. tiajnahruko kunai muly chain. timihrule tysta mulyhin ajnahrubak kehi pni labh paune chainau. ydi timihrule tysta bhul ajnahu anusrn gryau bhne ys desma smkst r anikal ai prnech. manishru bhokai hunechn. tyspchi tinihru krodhit hunechn r aphnai raja r devtahruko viruddhma apman grdai kura grnechn. ydi timihrule aphnai desko vripri heryau bhne tinihrule smkst r udaspurn andhkar matr dekhnechau - tysta andhkarmy nairsyle grd. aphno des tyager jan vadhy hunechau. ani jo manishru tysto andhkarmy pasoma prchn tinihru aphulai svtntr parne योग्या smm bndainn.

9

phila manishrule soce jbulun r nptaliko kunai mhtv thien. tr pchi prmesvrle ti tin jggahrulai mhimamy bnaunu hunech. ti tin jggahru hunh smurko bato, yrdn ndiko purvma bheko jgga r galilka gair-yuhidihru. ti manishru andhkarmy smsarma bamceka thie. tr tinihrule "divy jyoti" dekhnechn. tinihru amdhayaroma bseka thie, tr divy jyoti tinihrumathi cmkinech. prmesvr, tpaimkai karne grda ti jatihruko vrddhi hune bhyo. tpaimle manishrulai khusi parnu bhyo. ani manishrule aphna khusihru tpaimlai dekhae. khetma bali katne belako jhaim tyo khusi rmailo hunech. tyo khusi yuddhma jiter a-aphno bhag bamdine belako annd jhaim hunech, kin? kinbhne timihrule ghrum bhar lger gyau. manishruka dhadka ghrum bhari timihrule htaer lgidiyau. manishrulai dnd dine phlamko dnda bhamcer phalidiyau. yo timihrule midyanlai prajy greko bela jstai hunech. yuddhma clne prtyek sainikle lgaeko jutta dhvms grainechn. posakma lageka rgtko prtyek dag metainechn. ti sbai cijhru agoma bhsm hunechn. kunai vises balk jnmnda tysto ghtna hunech. prmesvrle hamilai euta putr dinu hunech. tyhi balkle manishrumathi sasn grne jimmevari linech. uhamka naum "acmmka slhhakar, prakrmi prmesvr, snatnka pita, santika rajkumar khlaunu hunech." uhamko rajyma skti r santi rnech. daud privarko ys raja sda abhivrdhi bhirhnech. ys rajale sda-sdakolagi dharmikta ani nyayka sath des sasn grnu hunech. senahruka prmpbrhusit aphna manishruprti utkt prem ch. ys uttej jsole grda yo sbai uhamdvara grinech. mera malikle yakubka manishruka viruddh ajna dinubhyo. israelko viruddhma dinubheko tyo ajna paln hunech. epraimka manishru, samriyaka aguvahru smmlai, prmesvrle dnd dinuhunech bhne kura thaha ch. ti manishru ahile ekdm ahmkari r ghmdni chn. tinihru bhndchn, "ti itahru jhrn skchn, tr hami pheri nimarn grnechau. ani hami pkka dhungale nimarn grnechau. yo msina rukhhru kater dhaln skinch. tr hami nyam rukhhru ropne chaum." yskarn israelka viruddh ldaim grne manishru prmpbrhule paunu hunech. prmpbrhule rsinka struhru tinihruko viruddh uthaumnu hunech. prmpbrhule purvbat aramihru r pscimbat plistihru lysaunu hunech. ti struhrule aphna sainy sktirubak israelalai prajit parne chn. tr prmpbrhu israelprti risairekai hunuhunech. prmpbrhu manishrulai dnd dinlai tyar hunuhunch.

prmpbrhule manishrulai dnd dinuhunech, tr tinihru pap grn rokine chainn. pap grnai rhnechn. tinihru uham prti phrkine chainn. tinihrule senahruka prmpbrhulai pchyaune chainn. tb prmpbrhule israelko tauko r pucchr kati phalidinu hunech. prmpbrhule mukhy phed r hamgahru kater phalidinu hunech. yham tauko bhnnale budha-prdhanhru evm prmkh aguvahru bujhinch. pucchrko tatpry agmvktahru jo jhut boldchn. jun manishrule aguvai gre tinihrule glti bato doryae. ani tinihrulai pchyaunehru nst hune chn. spurn manishru dustchn. ysaille yuvavrgsmg prmpbrhu prsn hunuhunn. ani tinihruka vidhvahru r tuhura-tuhirihrupti prmpbrhu dya drsaunu hunn. kin? kinbhne sara manishru dust r papi chn. tinihru prmesvrkai viruddh kam grchn. tinihru jhut bolchn ysaille prmesvr ti manishrusmg risaeko rhekai hunuhunch. prmesvr ti manishrulai dnd dinlai ahile pni tyar nai hunuhunch. dustta sano ago jstai ho. prthm, tysle siumdi r kamdhahru jlaumch. arkopt, tysle vnka vistr gham r jhadihru jlaer skhap pardch. ani antimma yo bhyomkr thulo ago hunc r prtyek kura dhuvamma print hunch. senahruka prmpbrhu krodhit hunuhunch, ysaille sara jmin agoma jler bhsm hunech. sara manishru tys agoma jler khrani hunechn. ksaille pni aphno dajyu-bhailai bmaune pryas grn skdinn. manishrule dahineptti smaunechn, tr tysle tinihruko bhok trpt grnechain. tinihrule debreptti bheko kehi kanechn tr trpti chunechainn. tb sbaitir phrker manishrule aphnai srir kanechn. (ysko tatpry, mnse epraimko viruddh ldne ch r epraim mnseko viruddh ldne ch. ani tinihru duvai yhudako viruddh phrkine chn.) prmpbrhu ajh smm israel sgm risaunu bheko ch. prmpbrhu tinihrulai dnd din ajh pni tyar nai hunuhunch.

10

kanun bnaunehrulai her. tinihru kutil kanunhru lekhchn. kanunhrule anyaypurn phaisla dinch. ti kanunka thekedarhru grib jnta prti nispsk chainn. tinihrule ti grib manishruka adhikarhru khoser lge. vidhvahru r tuhura-tuhurihruko smptihru corne anumti manishrulai die. kanun bnaunehru ho! timihrule greka prtyek kurako lekh dinu prnech. tysbela timihru ke grnechau? timihruko vinasko smy sudur desbat airhech. kham bhager shyog magne chau? timihruka rupimya-paisa r dhne timihrulai mddt dine chain. timihrule kaidi srh sir nihuraer rhnuprne ch. timihru mrt manis jsto dhlnechau! tr sath paune chainau! prmesvr ajh pni krodhit nai hunuhunch. uham timihrulai dnd dinlai ajh pni tptr rhnuhunch. prmesvrle bhnu hunch, "m lato jsto assurlai pryog grnechu. krodhma, israelalai dnd dinlai m assurlai pryog grne chu. m ti dust kam grnehruka viruddh ldaim grn assurlai pthaunechu. m ti manishruprti krodhit chn, ani m assurlai tinihru viruddh ldaim ldn ajna grnechu. assurle tinihrulai prajit grnech r tinihruko dhn-smpti khoser laijane ch. assurka nimti israel kulciene maila-hilo bheko thaum hunech. "maile uslai pryog gribheko chu bhner assurle bujhdain. assurle u aphu mero ek kthputli ho bhne bujhdainn. assur any manishrulai

nas grn matr cahneh. assurle any jatihurulai dhvms grne vojna matr grdch. assurle apu svymalai bhndch, 'mera sara aguvahru rajahru jsta hun! klnu shr krk-mis shr jsto ho. ani arpad hmat shr jst ho. sam-riya shr dmisk shr jsto ho. maile ti anist rajyhrulai prajit grem ani ahile tinihrulai aphno niytrnma rakheko chu. ti manishrule pujne murtihru yruslem r samriyaka murtihru bhnda ati uttm khalka chn. maile samriya r tyska murtihurulai prajit grem. ke m yruslem ani tyhamka manishrule bnaeka murtihurulai prajit ngraum?' mero malikle yruslem r siyon prvtka nimti vojna grnu bheko kamhru smapt bhyo. tyspchi prmprbhule assurlai dnd dinu hunech. assurka raja ekdm amhkari chn. usko ahmle uslai nramra kamhru grne prerit gryau. yskarn prmesvrle uslai dnd dinu hune nai ch. assurka rajale bhnhcn, "m matr jnani chu. mero apnai vivek r sktidvara dherai kurahru grem. maile dherai jatihurulai prajit grem. maile tinihruka smpti khosem. ani tinihruka manishrulai das bnaem. m ekdm sktisali manis hum. mera ap-nai hathrule ti manishruka dhn smpttihr lgeko chu jsri ek manisle crako gumdbt andahru laijanch. crale prayh aphno gumd r andahru chodch. ani tyslai rkasa grne kohi pni hudain. tyham kunai pni crale kraum-dai apna pkhetahru athva cum-cum grndai ldaim grn sktain. ysaiikarn manishrule andahru lane gchrn. tystai prkarle prthvima tyesto kunai manis chain jsle mlai manishru laijandekhi rokn skch." manis bhnda bncro ramro hoin jsle bncrole katne kam grch. manis bhnda ani ramro hoin jsle aridvara cirne kam grch. ani manis bhnda lauro dherai sktisali hoin jsle ksailai dnd din yslai pryog grch. senahruka prmprbhule assurka yod-dahruko virodhma drlagdo rog pthauunu hunech. td assurko gaurv nas ani vilin hunech. prtyek vstu khrani nhunnelsmm ago jstai bli rhnech. israelko jyoti tystai ek ago ho. tyhi prmpvittr matr agoka jvala svrup hunuhunch. uham ago jstai hunuhunch jsle phile siumdihru r kamdhahru jlaunch. td ago thulo hunch, thula-thula rukhhru ani thula angurka bothrulai khranima print grch. antma prtyek vstu ys prkarle nas hunch ki tyham ek jna manis rhne chain. assur ys prkarle ddeko muda jstai nst hunech. tyham vnma kehi rukhhru matr chodinech. ti chadieka rukhhru nanihrule pni ti gner lekhn skchn. tys bela, israelma chadier bsaka yakub privarka manishrule, jsle tinihrulai kutdchn tys manisma nai apuhalai asrit pari rakhne chainn. tinihrule samco rupma israelka prm-pvittr arthat prmprbhu prmesvrmathi asry hune kura sikdchn. yakubko privarka chadieka manishrule sktisali prmesvrilai pheri pchayane chn. timra manishru ekdm jyada smkhyama chn. tinihru smudrka baluvahru jsta chn. tr prmprbhuma phrknlai ti mdhye ktipy manishru matr chadinechn tr phile timro des dhvms hunech. ani dhrtima sdgun aunech; yo prvahpurn vhone ndi jsto hunech. mera malik, senahruka prmprbhule ghosna grnu bheko ch ki uhamle niscy nai ys prthvilai dhvms parnuhunech. mero malik, senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "he siyonma bsne mera manishru assurdekhi ndrau! jsri misrle timihurulai phile prhar greka thiyo tysri nai as-surle pni prhar grnech. manauam assurle prhar grnlai kunai dndako pryog grdch. tr kehi smybhitr nai mero krodh sant hunech. assurle timihurulai soce jti dnd

diekoma m sntust hunechu." tyspchi senahruka prm-prbhule assurlai korrale pitnu hunech. phile prm-prbhule oreb cttnama midyanlai prajit grnu bheko thiyo, ystai prkarle prmprbhule assurmathi akrmn grnuhunech. phile prmprbhule misrlai dnd dinu bheko thiyo uhamle smudrmathibdt dnda uthaunu bheko thiyo ani apna manishrulai misrbat doryaer laijanu bheko thiyo. tystai prkarle prmprbhule manishrulai assurbat bcaunu hunch. assurle timihru-mathi juvako bhar layaunech. ti juva timihrule aphno kamdhoma boknu bhari jstai hunechn. tr prmesvrle tyo smsya htaunu hunech ani bhari bokne dnda bhamcnu hunech. senahru ayyatnjik prves grnechn. tinihru migronbat bher janechn. senale aphno bho-jnhru mikmasma rakheka chn. tinihru mabrahma ndi trer janechn. senahru geba shirma bas bsnechn. rama draunechn. saulka gibama bheka manishru bhagnechn. bath-gllim cicayu, krau! e laisa, sun! anatot, mlai jvaph deu! mdmenaka manishru bhag-daichn. gibbonka raithane basindahru lukdaichn. tys din sena nobma rokinechn. ani senahru yruslemka phad, siyon prvt viruddh ldaim grn tyar hunechn. nher! hamro malik, senahruka prmprbhule thulo rukh kater assurlai dhalnu bhyo. prmprbhule apna mhan sktidvara tyso grnubhyo. mhan r mukhy manishru katidai, dhalidai ge-tinihru ab mukhy rhenn. prmprbhule apna bncrole jngl nai phamdi dinubhyo ani lbanon antrgtka thula-thula rukhhru ko ptn bhyo.

11

yssiko thutabat euta sano rukh umrneh. yssiko jrahubat tysko hanga bdhne ch. prmprbhuko atma tys balkma rhnech. tys atmale balklai jnan, bud-dhi, margdsrn r skti prdan grnech. ani tys atmale prmprbhuko barema bujhnu r adr grn sikaumch. tys balkle prmprbhulai adr grem anddit hunech. tys balkle anuhar herer insaph grne chain. suneko kurako adhama unle nyay grnechain. usle grib manishrulai nispks r imandaripurvk nyay grnech. tys thaumka manishrulai ke grne nirny grdch tys bela u nispks rhnech. ydi usle grib manishrulai kutnu pre, phile usle tysko nimti ades dinechn r ti manishru kutinechn. ydi unle manishru mrnai prch bhne nirny limdch, td usle phile ajna dinech r ti manishru marinechn. tys balkle upkar ani nispkstako bl paunech. tinihru usko lagi ek ptuka jsto hunechn jun usle apna kmmhara vipri bamdhnech. tys-bela bvamsohru thumahrusmg cupcap bsne chn. ani baghhru pathahrusmg bsnech. simhhru, bacha r bhaimshirusmg miler bsnechn. euta sano balkle tinihrulai doryaunech. gai r bhaluhru ekaisath bsnechn. tinihruka sbai bccahrusmgai bsnechn ani eka arkama kst paida grne chainn. gai-goruhrule jstai simhhrule pni ghams khanechn. ek sisu smman gomn srp ghr cheuma khelne ch. euta sisule visalu srp bsne prlbhitr hal chiraun sknech. yi sara kurahrule tyham santi chaeko dekhn skinch. kunai manisle pni ek-arkalai aghat puryaune chain. manishru jo mero pvitr prvtmachi chn tinihrule kunai cijhru pni nst grne chainn. kin? kinbhne manishrule samco mnle prmprbhulai cine. smudr panile pripurn bhe jsto tinihru pni uhamko barema bhrupurn hunechn.

tysbela, yssi vmsbat euta vises manis aunech. tyo manis "jhnda" jsto hunech. tys "jhnda" sara jatihur-lai ke dekhaumch r bhnech uhamko vripri tinihru sbai aunu prdch. ti jatihru ke grnu prne bhner un-lai sodhnechn. ani jun thaumma uni hune chn tyo thaum mhimala bhrupurn hunech. tysbela, mero ma-lík prmesvrle tinihruelai bdhaunu hunch r chadieka aphna manishrulai lier januhunech. prmprbhu prmesvrle ysto krm grnu bheko yo dosro plt hunech. (chadieka manishru prmesvrka hun ti deshruma js-tai assur, uttr misr, dksin misr, ptros kus, elam, be-biloniya, hmat ani jun smsar vripri sudurma bhaeka ti deshruma.) prmesvrle yo "jhnda" sbai manishruko-lagi euta cinh svrup uthaunu hunech. israel r yhu-daka manishru jo jbrjsti nikalieka thie, ti manishru prthvivbri tadha smm vripri ytr-ttr chrieka thie. tr tinihruelai prmesvrle ekjut parnu hunech. tysbela, epraime yhudasmg dah grnechain. yhudale kunai struhru chadene chain. ani yhuda epaimko lagi smk-tko karn bnine chain. tr epraime r yhudale plistihru-mathi akrmn grnechn. duvai rasthrhu miler purvka manishru jo dhni chn tinihruelai eksath lyaunechn. epraime r yhudale edom, moab ani ammonika man-ishrumathi sasn grnechn. prmprbhu risaunu hunech; r misrko smudrlai dui bhagma bamdidinuhunech. tystai prkarle, prmprbhule yuphretis nidimathi hat hllaunuhune ch. uhamle nidimathi hirkaunu hunech r tyo s-sana satvta ndihruma bamdinech. sana ndihru ghira hune chainn. manishru aphna jut-tahru nphukali ti ndihru trn snechn. prmesvrka jun manishru chadie tinihruka nimti assur chadne bato niskne ch. yo smy prmesvrle misr bat manishru nikali lanu bheko bela jhaim hunech.

12

tys bela, timihru bhnechauh "he prmprbhu m tpaimko mhima gaumchu! tpaim msit risaunu bheko thiyu. tr ahile tpaimko ris samy bheko ch ani mlai aphno maya dekhaunu bheko ch." prmesvrle mlai bcaunu hunch. m uhammathi bhrosa grd-chu. m draune chain. prmprbhu prmesvr mero bl hunuhunch. uhamle mlai bcaunu hunch. ani m uhamko mhimako gungan grnechu. timihrule ud-dharko inarbat pani leu. tb timihru anndit hunechau. tyspchí timihru bhnechauh, "prmprbhuko prsmsa gr! uhamko naumma aradhna gr! uhamle grnu bheka kamhruko barema sbai manishrulai bhn! r uhamko naum ucc parieko ch bhni ghosna gr." prmprbhuko barema stutika githru gau. kin? kinbhne uhamle mhan karyhru grnu bheko ch! prmesvrko barema sara smsarai bhri susmarac phailau. yi kurahru prtyek manishrule jann paun. he siyonka manishru ho, yi kurahruka barema cicypau! israelka prmpvit prmesvr tinihruka bicma sktisali hunuhunch. tyaile anndit hauu!

13

prmesvrle amosko chora ysaiyalai ysto babelko visyama duhhkhko sndes btaunu bhyoh "tys prvtmathi yi jhnda uthau jham kehi pni ubjindain. man-

ishrulai bolau. timra hathru hllau. tinihruka prmkuch manishrulai prvesdarhrubat chirnu bhn!" prmesvrle bhnnubhyoh "maile ti manishrulai jn smuhbat chutyaem ani m ap hai nai tinihruelai ajna dinechu. m risaeko chu. ti manishrulai dnd dinka lagi maile mera sbbhnda bhela grem. uttm manishru-lai yi khusi manishruko lagi m rgvit chu. "tyham prvthruma thulo hlla ch. dhyan lgaer hlla sun. yo dherai rasthrhuka manishruko hlla jsto ch. senahruka prmprbhule aphna sainikhurulai ek sath bolairhnu bheko ch. prmprbhu r uhamka senahru kunai tadha thaumbat airhekachn. tinihru ksiti j paribat airheka chn. prmprbhule aphno krodh drsaunlai ti senahru-lai htiaj svrup clauu hunech. ti senahrule sm-purn des nai nst prdinechn." prmprbhuko vises din njik airheko ch. ysaille timihru apnailagi roi krai gr. smy airheko ch j b struhrule timihruka dhñ-smptti cornechn. srvsktiman prmesvrle tysto ghtna gh-taunu hunech. manishrule aphno himmt harnechn r manishrulai drle kmjor bnaune ch. prtyek ma-nis draune chn. nani jnmaun otki aimako petko pida srh drle tinihruka petma pida hunech. tinihruka anuhar ago jsto rato hune ch. manishru chkk prnechn kinbhne tysto drle bhrieko herai tinihruka chimek-ihruka anuharhuma smet hunech. her, prmprb-huko vises din airhech! yo din bhyank hunech. prmesvr risaunu hunech ani uhamle des dhvms pari dinuhunech. prtyek papilai tys des chodnu vadhy-tama parnuhunech. akas andhkar hune ch. gham, jun r tara-mndlhru cmkne chainn. prmesvr bhñ-nuhunch, "m ys smsarma nramra kura hune karn srsti grnechu. m dust manishrulai tinihruko papko lagi dnd dinchu. m ghmdiko sekhi jharidinechu. m tinihruprti kunai dya-maya rakhne chainn. tyham kehi manishru matr chodinch. sun jsta nishkot man-is paun tyham durlbh hunech. ani ti alikti rheka manishru khamti sun jhaim bhumuly hunechn. mero krodhma m akas thrak dinechu. ani prthvi aphno thaumbat htnech." tyo tys din hunech, j b senahruka prmprbhu krodhit hunuhunch. tb manishru ghaite mrg jstai bhagnechn. tinihru gothalo nbheko bheda jstai bhagnechn. tinihru bhager aphno des r man-ishrukham janechn. ani ti struhrule j-jslai pkrnechn ti sbailai trvarle marnechn. tinihruka ghrma bheka sbai cij-bijhru corinech. tinihruka ptnihruko iijt lu-tinech. tinihruka nanihruelai kuter marnechn tr man-ishrule herirheka hunechn. prmesvr bhñnuhunch, "m madi sainikhurulai babel viruddh ldn kr lgaunechu. madika sainikhru tinihruka sun r camdile lobhne chainn. akrmn grda sipahihrule babelka jvanhru-lai marnechn. sipahihrule bhrkhr jnmieka nanihru-mathi smet dya r krna dekhaune chainn. sipahihru nanihruprti dyalu hune chainn. "sdom r g mora jstai nai babel pni dhvms parinech. prmesvrle ysto dhvm-satmk ghtna ghtaunu hunech jham kehi rhne chain. sbai rajyhruma babel srsvresth ch. basindahru aphno rajyprti sahrai rgvit hunechn. tr manishru bhvisyama tyham bsn yogyika hune chainn. arbihrule tyham tmbu tamgne chainn. gothalahrule aphna bhojnko lagi tyham bheda lyaune chainn. jnglbat aeka jngli jnavrhru matr tyham bamcirheka hunechn. man-ishru babelma bheka aphna ghrhuma bsnu paune chainn. ghrhuma latokoserothu r thul-thula crahru

bsnechn. lama-lama bhutlahru bheka jngli bakhrahru tys ghrhrama crahru hidnechn. jngli kukurhru ani bvamsohru babelka visal mhlhrama kraune chn. babel khtm hunech. babelko ant njikai aiskyo. tyo vidhvmsko din m prkhne chain."

14

bhvisyama, prmprbhule pheri aphno prem yakub-mathu drsaunu hune ch. prmprbhule pheri ekplt israellai channu hunech. tysbela prmprbhule tinihrulai aphna bhumi phrkai dinuhunech. tb gair-yuhidihru apahai yhudi smuhma smmilit hunechn. duvai smudayhru prsprma miler ek privar arthat yakubko privar tuly hunechn. ti jatihrule ti manishrulai israel phrkai laijane chn. ti purus r strihru israelka nokr-nokrni hunechn. phile ti manishrule jbrjsti israelihrulai kmara-kmarihru bnaeka thie. tr, ysbela ti jatihrumathu israelle adhipty jmae r tinihrulai prajit gre. prmesvrle timihruka apthera kamhru linu hunech r tinihrulai aram dinuhunech. phile timihru kmara-kmarihru thiyau. manis jatihrule timihrulai jbrjsti nskne kamhru grn lgae. tr prmprbhule ti dukhka dinhru ant gridinu bhyo. tys bela, timihru babelka rajako barema ysto git gaun thale chahra-jako arth nai hamimathu rajy grnu thiyu. tr ab usko sasn smapt bhyo. prmprbhule dust saskhruko rajdnda bhamcnu bhekoch. prmprbhule timihruka skti khoser laijanu hunech. babelka raja risaumba manishrulai ekhoro kutirhnu hunthyo. ti dust saskhrule manishrulai lgatr kst diirhe. tr ahile sara desle visram r santi paeka chn. ahile jntahrule utsv mnaun thale. timi ekjna papi raja hau r ahile timi smapt bhekachau. sllaka rukhhurmet anndit chn. lbanonko devdarka rukhhru pni anndit chn. ti rukhhru bhndchn, "rajale hamilai dhale. tr ahile raja apahai dhleka chn pheri khilyai uthnu hune chain." patl uttajiit ch kinbhne timihru airheka chau. timihrukalagi patle sara smsarka aguvahraka mrekahrulai jagaumdchau. patle rajahrulai tinihruko rajgddima bhuyaun lagauch patal tinihruko agmna sbai tyar parirhekoch. sara ti aguvahrule tinihruko khilli udaune chn. tinihrule bhne chn, "ab timi hamihru jstai mrt-srir hau. ab timihru khali hamihru jstai hau." timro rvaph patalma pthaiekokh. vinabat gun-jeko svrle timro ghmdni atma aeko ghosna grdch. ausahruletimro srir khanech. timi ti aumsahruko ochyan hunechau. kirahrule timro srir brkole jstai dhaki dinechn. timi bihanko raja jsto thiyau, tr timi akasbat khysau. phile sara prthvi nai timi smks ntmstk hunthyo. tr ahile timi katier dhlyau. timile sdhami apahale aphulai bhne grdthiyau, "m srvoec prmesvr jsto ucc hunechu. m akasmathi janechu. m mero simhasn prmesvrko tarahrumathu rakhnechu. m pvitr prvt jphonko tapuma bsnechu. m dherai devtahrulai tys prvtmathu bhetnechu. m badhruko bedi smm janechu, m aphu srvoec prmesvr jstai hunechu." tr tysto bhen, timi prmesvrmg akasmathi genau, timilai ghiro khadl mni lyaiyau patalma-mrtyuko thaumma. manishrule tinihrulai dekher tinihruko barema socn thale. tinihrule dekhe ki timihru pni kevl mrt-srir rhechau, ani manishrule bhne, "ke yo tyhi manishru hun jo sara prthvibhri thulo drko karn

thie?" ke yo tyhi manis ho jsl shrhru dhvst paryo r ghna jnglma print gridiyo? ke yo tyhi manis ho jsl yuddhma smatieka manishrulai aphna ghr phrkn dienn?" prthvima prtyek rajale gaurvmy mrtyu prapt gre. prtyek rajako aphnai cihan ch. tr e dust raja timi aphnai cihanbat svym phyamkiyo. timi hagam ho jo rukhbat katier tado phyamkiyo chau. timi yuddhma dhleko mrt manis jsto chau jsmathu any sipahihrule kulcer hiddchn. ahile timi any mrt manis jsto dekhinchau. timi katroma berieka chau. tr aru timi dherai rajahrul mreka chn ani tinihru sbaiako aphno cihanhru chn. ti mreka rajahrusit smmilit hun skne chainau kinbhne timile aphnai des dhvms paryau. timra sntanle timihrule jham dhvms grirhne chain timra sntanhrulai rokinech. unka sntanhrulai marn tyar hau. tinihrulai mar kinbhne tinihruka pita dosi thie. tinka nanihru pheri aphno deslai hrecach grne yogy chainn. ab tinihrule ys smsarma tysta shrhru sthapa grn sktainn. senahraka prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m ti manishruka viruddhma ldai grn upsthit hunechu. tyo naum cleko shr babel dhvms parnechu. m babelka manishrulai nst parnechu. m tinihruka nanihrulai nst grnechu. tinihruka nati r natinihrulai nst paridinechu." prmprbhu svymle tysta kurahr bhnnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m babelai prirvt grne chu. tyo jgga thaumhruka nimti nbher, psuhruka lagi hunech. tyo thaum dldl hunech. m 'tyslai srvnasko kucole bdharer babelalai tadha phyamknech." senahraka prmprbhule tysta kurahr bhnnubhyo. senahraka prmprbhule ek sph linubhyo. r prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "maile socoko jstai ti kurahr ghtnechn bhner m sph grnechu. ti kurahr thik maile yojna gre jstai ghtne ch. m mero desma assurka rajalai nst gridinechu. m tys rajalai mero prvthuma kulcer manishru. tyo rajale mero manishrulai das bnayo, tysle tinihruka ghamtihruma juvahr rakhidiyo. tysto bhari htainech. tysto yojna maile mero manishruka lagi bnaekoch. ani sara jatihrulai dnd dinka lagi m aphna skti pryog grnechu." jb prmprbhule yojna bnaunu hunch, tyo yojna ksailapni rokn sktain. jb prmprbhule aphno sktile manishrulai dnd dnlai utthanu hunech, tyo ksailapni rokn sktain. ahaj raja mreka vrsma ysto dukhko sndes prapt bhyo. he plistihruko des tinihrulai hirkaune raja mryo, tysaile timihru khusi chau. tr timihru samci nai khusi nhou. yo sty ho ki sasno ant bhyo. tr rajako choro aer sasn grnech. ani yo euta srple any thuprai drlagda srphru jmae jstai ho. yo nyam raja ekdm ctur r dr lagdo srp srh hunechn. tr mera grib manishru surksit bher khane chn. tinihruka chora-chorihru surksit hunechn. mera grib manishru aramsit surksako anubhv grn skne chn. tr m timihruka nanihrulai bhokai marnechu. ani bamceka timra manishru rogle mrnechn. timi manishru aphno shrko prvesdvarma runu! shrka manishru vilap gr. plistima timra sbai manishru bhybhit hunechn. timro amt mombtti jstai pgliech. uttrtir her. thyam badlko rupma dhulo ch. assurbat senahr aumdaichn. tys senaka sbai manishru bliya chn. tys senale sndesvahrulai tinihruka desma pthaunech, ti sndes-vahrule tinihruka manishrulai ke bhne chn? tinihrule ghosna grnechn, plisti prajit bhyo, tr prmprbhule siyonlai bliyo bnaunu hune ch. ani

uhamka grib manishru tyham surksit ge.

15

yo moab bare ek duhhkho smacar hoh ekai ratma, senahrule moabko ar shrbat dhn-smptti lutpat pare. eutai ratma, shrilai dhvms pariyo. ekai ratma, sainikhrule kir shrbat dhn-smptti lutpat gre. eutai ratma shrilai dhvms pariyo. rajaka carairhr r di-bonka manishru ucc thaumhuma runlai ge. nbo r medbako lagi moabka manishru dako chodi-chodi roe. manishrule aphna duhhk prkt grnka nimti kpal r dahrihru khaurie. moabka caraitir ghrko dlanhrumathi r gliihuma manishrule kalo lugahru lgaer rumdai kraumdai himde. hesbon r elaleh shrhruma manishru cicyaumdai roirhechn tinihruko avajhru tadha-tadha yhsa shr smm pni sunn skinthyo. yti smm ki sipahihru rtsie. sipahihru drle thrthr kamirhechn. mero hrdy moabko nimti runch. uska manishru surksaka nimti bhage. tinihru soar trph bhage. tinihru egt slusiyah trph bhage. manishru luhitko ukalo batohrumathi rudai cicyaumdai cdhe. horonaima ukmlida tinihru cicyaumdai ge. tr nim-rim khola mrubhumi jsto sukkha ch. sara vnspti mre r hriyo bhne kehi thien. yskarn tinihrule aphna sr-samanhru btule r moab tyager ge. tinihrule ti samanhru boker arbah kholabat sima par gre. moabbhri roeko sunn skinch. ani manishru bir-elim r eglo shрма roirhekachn. dimonko pani rg-tle bhriekoch ani m ajhai dimonma kst lyaumchu. moabama kehi manishru matr bamcn yogy struhruko hatbat bamce. tr m tinihrulai ses parn simhhru pthaunechu.

16

timihrule tys bhumiko rajalai uphar pthaunu prnech. timihrule mrubhumi humda seladekhi siyonko choriko prvtlai euta thuma pthaunu prnech. moabka strihrule arnonko aron ndi par grne pyras grchn. tinihru shaytaka nimti ek thaum dekhi arko thaumma herirhechn. tinihru rukhbat gumd buhimma jhrepchi lappta bheka bcerahru jsta bheka chn. tinihru bhndchn, "hamilai shyog dinuhos! ke grnu prne ho btaunu hos! mdhydinhko ghambat hamilai ojhl pare jstai hamra struhrubat hamilai bcaumnu hos. hamra struhrubat hami bhagirheka chaum. hamilai lukaunu hos! struhruko hatma prn ndinuhos." ti moabbat aeka manishrulai jbr-jsti aphna ghrhru chodn lga. yskarn tinihruka jggama tinihrulai bsn deu. tinihruka struhrubat tinihrulai lukau, lutpat rokine ch stru prajit hunech. manishrulai duhhk kst dinehru jti ys thaumbat janechn. tispchi daudko ghranabat ekjna nyam raja aunechn. uni desbhkt, mayalu r kpalu hunechn. yi rajale nispks nyay grnechn. unle ti kurahru matr grnechn jun ramro r shi hun. hamile suneka chaum ki moabka manishru ekdm amhkari r kpti chn. ti manishru himsk r thula kurahru grnevalahru chn. tr ghmd chim khali khokro sbdmat ho. tyhi ahmkarko karnle moabka sara manishrule duhhk paunechn. moabka sara manishru runechn.

manishru udas hunechn. vigtma tinihrusit bheka kura tinihrule cahchn. tinihrule kirharesetma bnaeko nebhaeko kekhruko iccha grchn. hesbon ani sibmaka dakhka bothruma dakhhru nupjinale manishru udas hunechn. videsi saskhrule dakhka bothru dhalnechn. struka sainikhru yajer shr r mrubhumibhri phailie. ani tinihru smudr pari smm phailie. "dakhka bothru nst bhekole grda m yajer ani sibmako manishrusit runechn. m hesbon r elaleka manishrusmg runechn kinbhne tyham phslhru hunechain. tyham grismrtuko phlhru pni hune chain. ani tyham anndko hlla pni hunechain. ek smy phlle pripurn rhne angurko khethruma kjosiko githru gaine chain. bali bhiyaune smya moj-mija smapt parnechu. angurhru dudh mdma print hun tyar chn. tr ti sbai cijhru kher janechn. ysaikarn, moab prti m atyntai duhhki chu. kir-hrese prti m atyntai duhhki chu. m ti shrhru prti atynt duhhki chu. moabka manishru aphna puja grne thaumma janechn tinihru prarthna grne pryas grnechn. tr tyham ke humdaich tinihrule dekhne chn ani tinihru prarthna grnu atyntai durbh hunechn." prmprbhule moabko barema ysta kurahru dherai plt bhnnu bheko thiyo. ani ahile prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "tin vrsbhitr jyalama kam grnehrule aphno smy gne jham sbai manishruka grv r vstuhru smapt bher janech. tyham kehi manishru matr rhnechn tr dherai manishru hune chainn."aramlai prmesvrko sndes

17

dmiskko visyama yo duhhkho sndes ho. prmprbhule yi kurahru dmiskma ghtnech bhner bhnnu hunchh "dmisk ahile shr ho tr tyo nst hunech. dmiskma khali bhgnavseshru matr rhnech. manishru aroer shrhruma tyager janechn. bhemdaka bthanru ti suny shrhruma svtntr bher ghume-nechn; tyham tinihrulai staune kahi pni hune chain. epraim shrhruko killa dhvms hune ch. dmiskko sasn ant hunech. jun ghtna israelma bheko thiyo tyhi ghtna aramma hunech. ani prmuikh manishru hter janechn."senahruka prmprbhule bhnnubhyo ki ti kurahru ghtnech. tysbela yakubko smptti nas hunech. yakub bimar manis jsto hunech ani u kmjor r dublo hunech. tys smy prhaimko vemsima bali bhityaune smy jstai hunech. krmihrule khetma spreko bali thurpachn. tb tinihruko bothrubat bala tipchn ani ann btulchn. tysbela jaitun pakeko smy jstai hunech. manishru jaitunko botbat jaitunhru matr tipchn. tr kehi jaitunhru matr rukhko tup-pama rhchn. lgbhg car va pamcvta jaitun rukhko hamgahruma rhchn. tystai ghtnahrui ti shrhruma hunech. senahruka prmprbhu ysto bhnnu hunch. tysbela, manishrule prmesvrlai mastir hernechn jsle unihrulai srsti grnubhyo. r tinihruka akham is-raelka prmpvitrtri lagirhnech. manishru apahile rcna greka mhan kurahruma visvas grne chainn. tinihru ti vises bgaimcahru r vedihruma jane chainn jun tinihrule jhuta devi-devtahrukralagi bnae. tysbela sk-tisali shrhru sbai ritto hunechn. ti shr yi prvthru jngl hunechn jsto israelka manishru ty bhumima aunu aghi hune grthyao biteka dinhruma tyhamka manishru bhageka thie. kinbhne tyham israelihru aum-

daithe. pheri bhvisyama pni, tyo des rittio hunech. ysto ghtna hunech, kinbhne timihrule prmesvrlai jslé timihrlulai bcamunu hunch bhulyau. prmesvr nai timihruka surksako thaum hunuhunch bhner timihrule smjhenau. timile tadha-tadhabat ekdm ramra khalka dakhka biruvahru lyayau. timile ti dakhka biruvahru ropn skchau tr tinihru srdainn. timile ek din dakhka biruhru ropne chau r bdhaune cesta grnechau. arko din ti biruvahru bdhn suru grchn. tr phsl uthaune gryau arko din ti biruvahrule phldin thale. tr phsl katne belama, bothrubat phlhru btuln janechau, ani timihrule prtyek kuro mrt dekhnechau. euta rogle sbai biruvahu marnech. dherai dherai manishrulai sun! tinihru smudrma utheka chal jstai cicyaum-dai roirheka chn. ti hllahrluai sun, ti hllahru smudrma chalhru urleko avajhru jsta chn. ani manishru ti chalhru jstai hunechn. prmesvrlé tinihru-lai hkarer bolnu hunech ani tinihru tadha bhagnechn manishru btasle kheddai udai laijane bhus jsta hune chn. manishru hurile ukheler udaune jngli jharhru jstai hunechn huri clinech r jngli jharhru udai lanech. tyo rat manishru bhybhit hunechn. bihan hun aghi kehi chodieko hune chain. yskarn hamra struhule kehi pni paumne chainn ani tyham kehi hunechain.

18

kus dessmg ndihru jodieko jminlai her. tyo thaumma kirahru chn; tinihrule claeko pkhetahru bjaeko avajhru sunn skchau. tys jggama manishrulai malingolebnieka dungahruma pthainch. he phurtila smacar-vahkhru! ti manishrukham jau jo agla r bliya chn! sbai thaumka manishru ti alga ani bliya manishrudekhi draumchn. tinihru bliyo jati hun. tinihrule any jatihrluai prast parchn. ndihrule bhagbhag greka desma tinihru chn. kehi nramro ghtna tinihrumathi ghtnech bhni ti manishrulai hosiyaar grau. smsarka sara manishrule tinihrumathi ghtne ghtna hernechn. prvtmathi spst rupma utheko jhnda jham tinihrule tyo ghtna dekhnechn. ti agla manishrumathi tysto ghtna ghtn geko khbr prthvika sbai manishrule sunnechn. yuddh prarmbh hunu aghi phukeko turhiko avaj jstai spst rupma tinihrule sunnechn. prmrpbhule bhnnubhyo, "mera nimti tyar pareko thaumma m hunechu. m cupcap ti ghtnahru bheko hernechu. sunder grismko dinma, mdhyadinko bela manishru aram girrheka hunchn. yo grmiko phsl katne smy hunech tb tyham kunai vrsa hunechain, khali bihanko sit matr prnech. tystpchi kehi dirlagdo ghtna ghtnech. tyo philyai phulhru phuleko smy hunech. tyo angur pakeko phl hune ani bdhne smy hunech. tr bali pakn aghi nai struhru aunechn ani butahru katnechn. tinihrule angurka lhrhru cudmnechn ani phyamnechn. ti dakhka bot-biruvahru prvrthubat aune cra-curungihru r vn jnavrka nimti chodinech. cra-curungihru tys dakhka bothruma grism kalko dinma bsnechn. ani jado mhinama vnka psuhule ti sbai khanechn. tys smy senahruka prmrpbhulai vises bhét cdhainechn. tyo bhét ti agla ani bliya manishrubat hunech, atyacarihru ti manishrusit bhybhit hunchn jo ndile chutyaeko bhumima bschn. yo bhét prmrpbhuko sthl siyon prvtma lyainechn.

19

misrko barema sok sndes her! prmrpbhu tibr gtima udirhne badlmathi cder aunu humdaich. prmrpbhu misrma prves grnu hunech ani misrka sbai jhuta devtahru drle kamnechn. misr vir thiyo, tr tyo grima pgler janech. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "misrka manishrulai apsma m jhgda grne bnaumchu. dajyu-bhaihru-majh ldaim hunech. chimekihru aphnai chimekihirusit ldaim grnechn. shrhru shrhrukai viruddh ldnechn. rajyhru rajyhru kai viruddh ldnechn. misrka manishru dodharma prnechn. ti manishru aphna jhuta devtahru ani jnani jnlai sodhnechn, ke grnu prnech? tinihrule aphna tamtrikhru r jhamkrihrluai sodhnechn. tr tinihruko updes anupyog hunechn." mero malik senahruka prmrpbhu bhnnuhunch, "m misrlai nisthur malikiko hatma sumpidinechu. ekjna saktisali rajale manishrumathi sasn grnechn. nil ndi suknech. smudhrubat pani suker janech. sara ndihru nramro prkarle gnhaune ch. misrka sara khola-nalahruko pani ghtnech r suker janech. panika sara vnsptihru sdnech. sara udbhid ndika kinarhrusmgai mrnechn r uder janechn. ndiko thulo bhagma bheko udbhidhru smet mmer jane ch. "jalhari ti sbai manishru jslé nil ndibat machahru smaumchn tinihru udas hunechn r rune chn. tinihrule nil ndikai bhrma aphno jivika claeka hun, tr tyo sbai sukkha hunech. sara bateka sunpatko kam grne manishru atynt dukhi hunechn. ti manishrulai luga bnaune udbhidhru ndi sukkehole grda ubjne chain. manishrule pani jogaunlai bamdh bnaunechn tr viphl hunechn, yskarn tinihru dukhi hunechn. "soan shrka manishru murkh chn. phiraunka 'sllahkarhrule' bhul sllah dinechn. ti aguvahrule aphulai jnani thandchn. tinihru bhnnchn tinihru pracin rajahruka stnanhru hun. tr tinihru tyti jnani chainn jti tinihru socchn." he misr! timra jnani manishru kham chn? ti jnani manishrule siknu prch ki senahruka prmrpbhule misrko lagi yo yojna bnaunu bhyo. ke hunech tinihrule timihrluai bhnnun? soanka aguvahru murkh bheka chn. nopka aguvahrule jhuta devtahrumathi bhrosa gre. tyskarn aguvahrule misrlai glt marg tir lge. prmrpbhule aguvahrulai dodhar bnai dinubhyo. tinihru bhdke r misrlai glti margma doryae. je pni aguvahrule gre sbai gltihru nai gre. tinihru mtvala manishru srh dhrm-raumalai bhuimma sithil bher ldirheka chn. tyham aguvahrule grnu prne kehi kura chain. ti aguvahru "udbhidko tauko r pucchhrhru hun." tinihru "tuppahru r kandhru hun." tystbela misrdesvasihru draeki strihru jstai hunechn. tinihru senahruka prmrpbhudekhi draunech. prmrpbhule tinihrluai dnd dnlai uhamko pakhura uthaunu hunech r tinihru draunechn. yhuda desle sara misrka manishruko lagi draune thaum hunech. yhudako naum sunne bittikai misrka manishru rtsinechn. ysto hune nai ch kinbhne senahruka prmrpbhule misrma tysto ghtna ghtos, bhner yojna grnu bheko ho. tys smy misr shr pamcvta hunech jham manishrule knani bhasa bolchn. ti shrhru mdhye eutako naum "vinask shr" hunech. manishrule senahruka prmrpbhulai anusrn grne prtijna grnechn. tys smy misrko bicma prmrpbhuko lagi euta vedi tyar hunech. misrko simanama prmrpbhumathi sreddha

prkt grnlai euta smark bnainech. senahraka prmrpbhule grnu bheko mhan r prbhavpurn karyhruko yo cihn hunech. kunai pni smy manishru prmrpbhudekhi kehi magn cicyai runechn ani prmrpbhule shyogi pthaunu hunech. prmrpbhule manishrulai bcaun r rkasa grnlai ek manis pthaunu hunech. tys manisle tinihrumathi arule greko anyay r dust karybat bcaunech. tysbela, misrka manishrule prmrpbhule samco rupma jannechn. misrka manishrule prmesvrlai prem grnechn. manishrule prmesvrko seva grnechn r dherai blidanhu arpn grnechn. tinihrule prmrpbhusit bhakl grnechn. ani tinihrule ti prtijnahru kaym rakhnechn. prmrpbhule misrka manishrulai dnd dinu hunech. ani tyspchi prmrpbhule tinihrulai ksma grnu hunech. tinihru prmrpbhuptti phrker aunechn. prmrpbhule tinihruka prarthna sunnu hunech r tinihrulai ksma grnuhunech. tys smyama manishru assurbat misr ani misrbat assur janechn. misr r assurka manishrusmgai aradhna grnechn. tys smyama israel, assur r misrle smyukt bhi prthvimathi sasn grnechn. yo tyo desko lagi ek asirvad hunech. senahraka prmrpbhule tys deslai asirvad dinuhunech. uhamle bhnnu hunech, "misr, timihru mera manishru hau. assur, maile timilai bnaem. israel timi mero smptti hau. timihru sbai dhny hau!"

20

srgan assurka raja thie. srgonle tyo shrsit yuddh grnu asdoddkham trtonlai pthae. tartonle tyham ger shr kbjama pare. tys bela, prmrpbhule amoska chora ysaiyadvarya bolnubhyo, "jau, timra kmrmbat udaspurn lugahru kholer phyamk. khuttahrubart jut-tahru khol." ysaiyale prmrpbhuko ajna paln gre. ani ysaiya nivstr r khali khutta vripri himde. tb prmrpbhle bhnnubhyo, "ysaiya tin vrs smm tysri nai nivstr r khali khutta himde. yo misr r kusdesko cihn ho. assurka rajale misr r kus prajit grne ch. assurle kaidihru lier tinihrulai tadha deshru trph dhpaunech. budha manishru r yuvavrglai nivstr r khali khuttama doryaune chn. tinihru smpurn rupma nango hunechn. misrka manishru ljiit hunechn. manishrule kuslai shyog magne chn. manishru bamdhinechn. manishru misrko gaurv dekher chkk prnechn. ti manishru ljiit hunechn." smudrko cheuma bsne manishrule yso bhnnnechn, "hamilai shyog grn ti deshrulai bhrosa gryaum. tinihrule hamilai assurka rajabat chutkr dilauene chn bhne asma hami tinihrukham pugyau, tr tinihrulai her! ti deshru kbjama parie. ys-rth hami ksri jogaun skinch?"

21

mrubhumiko smudrko barema dukhko sndes mrubhumibat kehi airhech, yo negevat bheko hava jstai airhech, yo bhyank desbat airhech. maile kehi bhyank kura dekhokochu jun hune vala ch. maile timro viruddhma utheka desdrohihru dekhokochu. timra smpttihru lutne manishru dekhchu. elam, jau ani tinihruka viruddh yuddh gr, madi shrka vripri timra sainikhru tainat gr m tys shрма nramro karyhru

smapt grn cahnnchu. maile tysta bhyank kurahru dekhem, ani ahile m draem. drle grda mero bhudi dukhch. tyo pida stri jatilai hune nani jnmaune bela bheki prsv pida jsto ch. jun kura maile sunem tysle mlai ekdm bhybhit paryo. jun kura maile dekhem tysle mlai drle thr-thr kmayo. mero mnorn samjh drrlado ratma print bhyo kinbhne trasle mmathi vijy prapt gryo. manishru socdchn ki prtyek kuro thik ch. manishru ratni bhojoko lagi tebl thik par-daichn." sainikhru pni bhndaichn, "rkskhru pthau. adhikarihru uth ani aphno dhal cmkau." mero malikle mlai bhnnubhyo, "jau, ys shrilai surksit rakhn ekjna manis khoj. usle je dekhch vivrn prstut grnau prch. ydi prhrile ghododi sipahihruka hr, gdhahruko r uthruko hr dekhyo, usle ekdm hosiyari sath kan thapnu prdch." tb ekdin tys rkskle yso bhndai bolaune ch, "mera malik, dhrhramathi hunu bhekale m prtyek din nai niyali rihokochu. m prtyek rat ubhier phra di-irhekochu. tr... her! tinihru airhe chn! manishruka lskr r ghododi sipahihruka lskr m dekhchu." tb euta sndesvahlke bhnyo, "babel prajit bhyo. babelko ptn bhyo. uska sara jhuta devtaka murtihru bhuumia bjardai phyamkie ani ti sbai tukra-tukra bhe." "mera manishru tinihrulai maile bhniskeko chu senahraka prmrpbhu, israelka prmesvrbat maile suniskekochu. jamtole ghum pimdhe jstai timihru pni pidhim-nechau." duma bare ek dukhko sndes ksaille mlai edom dekhi dakyo. unle bhne, "he prhri, rat ajh kti bamki ch? khile smm bsnu prne ho!" prhrile jvaph dinch, "bihan humdaich tr pheri rat aune nai ho. ydi timilai kehi sodhnu ch bhne phrker au r sodh." arb bare euta sok sndes ddanka mrubhumika yatri smuhle! arb mrubhumiko rukhhrumajh rat bitae. temaka manishru tinihrule tirkhako kehi yatrihrulai pani ani bhojn diyau. ti manishru jo marinlai tyar thie trvarbat bhagi rheka thie. tinihru dhnubat bhagi rheka thie. jo chodinlai tyar thie, tinihru kthin sath yuddh bhumiabat bhagirheka thie. prmrpbhu, mero malik, ti hune kurahru mlai btaunu bhyo. prmrpbhule bhnnubhyo, "ek vrs bhitrma jyalama kam grne nokrle smy gne jstai kedarko smpurn gaurv janech. tys smyama kedarka kehi dhnurdhari, mhan senahr matr tyham rhnechn." prmrpbhu, israelka prmesvrlai ti kurahru mlai btaunu bhyo.

22

divy drsnko bems bare dukhko sndes tinihrulai ke bhyo? ghrmathi kin lukirhechau? vigtma, yo shr atynt vyst thiyo. yo hlai hllale bhrieko r ati sukhi shr thiyo. tr, ahile sthiti privrtv bhyo. timihruka manishru marie tr trvarhrule hoin. manishru mre tr yuddhma lder hoin. timihruka sara saskhrusmgai bhagdai ge. tr tinihru sbai nai pkrau pre. ani tinihrusit dhnus thienn. sbai saskhrusmgai bhage tr tinihru sbai nai pkrau pre. yskarn m bhnnchu, "mlai nher! mlai cicyaun deul! yruslem dhvms bhi skepchi mlai santvna din aghi nbdh." prmrpbhule ek khas din rojnu bhyo. tys din tyham ko-lahl r astvyest sthiti hunech. drsnko bemsima manishru ekarkalai kulci milci pardai himdnechn. shrka prkhalhru bhtkai jharnechn. bemsima bsne manishru prvtma bsne manishru prti cicyai kraunechn.

elambat aeka ghoddi sipahihrule aphna dhnuru boker yuddhkalagi janechn. kirkamishrule aphna dhalhrula tingting r tungtung avaj grdai kolahl mccaunechn. sainyhru timihruka khas bemsima bhela hunechn. tyo bemi yuddhka rthhrule bhrleko hunechn. shrko mul prvesdharma ghoddi sipahihrule rakhinechn. tys smyama, yhudaka manishrulai ti htayar upyog grne khamco prch jslai tinihrule jmgblhitrko ghrma rakheka thie. karn prmesvrle yhudako surksa htaidinu bhyo. daudko shrka bhittahru rckin thal-nechn ani timihrule crkeka thaumhru dekhnechau. ysakarn timihru ghrhru gnn suru grnechau, ani ti ghrhruka dhungahru upyog grdai timihru bhittahru crkeko thaumma talnechau. timihru purana ndihruko pani jmma grn duivta bhittako majhma thaum bnaune chau ani pani jogaune chau. timihru yi sbai kamhru aphnai surksaka lagi grnechau. tr timihru prmesvrmathi bhrosa grne chainau jslai yi sbai kurahru srsti grnu bhyo. timihru uhamko visyama phikri grne chainau jslai yi sbai cijhru dherai aghi sir-jna grnu bhyo. ysaille, mero malik, senahraka prmp-rbhule manishru run r aphna mrt sathihrumathi dukhi bn bhner bhnnu hunechn. manishrule aphna kpalhru khaurinechn r sokpurn posakhru lgaunechn. tr her! manishru ahile khusi chin. manishru prphul-lit chin. tinihrule gaihru ani bhedahru marirhekachn, bhoj khairhekachn khady r md grhn girirhekachn ani bhairhekachn, "khau ani mdpan gr kinbhne bholi hami mrnechau." senahraka prmp-rbhule ti kurahru mlai bhnnubhyo ani maile aphno kanle sunem, "glti kamhru grekole timi dosi chau. ani m vcn dimd-chu ki timihru aphna dosbat ksma paunu aghi nai mrne chau." yi kurahru mera malik, senahraka prmp-rbhule bhnnubhyo. mera malik senahraka prmp-rbhule mlai ti kurahru bhnnubhyo, "tyo sebna naum bheko sevkham jau. tyo rajmhlko jimmevar sevk ho. uslai sodh, timihru yham ke girirheka chau? ke timro kunai stnan yham gadiyekoch? timihrule kin yham cihan khairheka chau?" timihru ctan kater algo thaumma aphno cihan bnairheka chau. "he vir purus prmp-rbhule timilai srab dinuhunechn. prmp-rbhule timilai dllo parer euta sano golilai jhaim kunai euta thulo desbhitr phyamkidinu hunechn. ani tyham timi mrnechau." prmp-rbhule bhnnubhyo, "timi aphno rthmathi ekdm ghmdni thiyau. tr tadhako desma timro nyam saskham ajh uttm rthhru paunehau. ani timro rthhrule usko rajmhlma tytikio mhtv paune chain. m timro mukhy kam dekhi yhambat jbr-jsti htaunechau. timro mukhy kambat timro nyam saskle timilai lger janechn. tysbela, m mero daslai daknechu. tyo das hilkiyahko choro elyakim ho. m timro posak laijanechu ani uslai laun dinechu. timibat yo lie pchi m uslai rajkai adhikar prdan grnechu. timmora bheko kam m uslai dinechu. tyo sevk yruslemka manishru ani yhuda privarko buba hunechn. "m tys manisako ghamti vripri daudko ghrko samco jhundaunechu. ydi usle dhoka ugharyo bhne tyo khulla nai rhnechn. ksaile pni dhoka bnd grn sknechain. ydi usle dhoka bnd grch bhne tyo ksaile kholn sknechain. m tylaile yti bliyo bnaunechu jsto htaudale kunai kda phlyakma kamti thoker gadinch. tyo sevk aphno bubako ghrma smmanni asma rhnechn. aphno babuko spurn mhimar m mukhy ci-

jhru tysaima jhundainechn. thulahrur sana nanihrupni umathi nai bhr prnechn. sana thalhrur panika thula bothlhrusaimathi jhundyarheko jsto ti manishru hunechn. "tysbela, kamti arthat sebna jun kda kathma bhrkhmrar thoker gadiyo tyo kmjor bher bhamcinechn. tyo kamti bhuimma kshnechn r tysma jhundieka vstuhru sbai nst hunechn. tb maile ysnedesma bhneka sbai kurahru ghtne chn." ti kurahrughtne nai chn kinbhne prmp-rbhule tinihrulai yso bhnnu bheko thiyoy.

23

sorko visyama sok sndes "he trsiska jhajhru ho! sok mnau! timihruko bndrgah dhvms griekoch. jhajhruka bheka manishrulai sucna diiyo jb tinihrukit-timhruko bhumibat aphno lksytir girheka thie. he smudr njikka vasindahru ho! timihru rokinu prchr dukhi hunu prch. sor "sidonka vyapari" thiyoy. tyszhrle vyaparihru smudr pari pthamthyoy r ti manishru dhnibhe. ti yatirihru smudri yatra grdai annhru khojdai becthe. ti manishrule sorbat annhru lyaumchn jun nil ndi cheuma ubjnthoy r tinihrule tylaile any rajyhruma becdai chn. sidon, timi atynt dukhit hunuprnechn. kin? kinbhne ab smudr ani smudrka killa yso bhndch, mera nanihruchainn. msit prsv pidako anubhv chain. maile nanihrulai jnm dieko chain. maile jvan manishru r strihru paleko chain. misrle sorko barema khr sunne ch. yo khrle misrlai ghat grdai dukhi parnechn. he jhajhru! trsisma phrk. he manvhrur, smudrko cheuma bser timihrule vilap grnuprnechn. atitma timihrule sorko shrma annd gryau. tyo shr surudekhi nai bdhirhekoch. tyszshrka manishru vyvsthit hunko lagi dherai tadha yatra grekachn. sor shrle dhaire aguvahrur jnmayo. tyszshrka vyaparihru rajkumarhru jsta chn. manishru jslakin-bec gre unihrulai caraitir svagt r smman bhyo. yskarn kslsorko viruddh sydntr gryoy uham senahraka prmp-rbhuhunuhunch. uhamle tinihrulai mhtv ndine nirny grnu bhyo. he trsiska jhajhru! aphnai desma phrker jau. sano ndi smjher smudr par gr, ab ksaile pni tinihrulai rokne chain. prmp-rbhule smudr trph aphna hathru phailaumnubhyo ani prmp-rbhule sorko viruddh yuddh grnlai rajyhrubhela grnubhyo. prmp-rbhule knanlai sorko surksako thaum dhvms parnlai ajna grnubhyo. prmp-rbhule bhunnuhunch, "he sidonki knyketihru, timihru nst hunechau. timihru ptkkai anndit hune chainau." tr sorka manishru bhndchn, "kittimhrule hamilai sath dinech!" tr timile smudr par grer kittim pugyau bhne, timihrule tyham aram grne thaum smet paune chainau. ysaille sorka manishru bhndchn, "babelka manishrule hamilai sath dinechn!" tr kldihruo deslai her! babel ab des rhen. assurhrule babelmathi akrmn grer yuddhka mcanhru nimarn gre. sipahihrule ti sundr ghrhrubat dherai smptti lger ge. assurle babel-lai jngli janvrhru bsne thaum bnayo. tinihrule babel-lai euta khndhruma print gre. ysaille, dukhi bn, trsisbat - aeka jhajhru timihruka surksako thaum arthat sor dhvms hunechn. manishrule sttri vrs smm soralai bisrnechn. (arthat euta rajako rajykal bhri bisrnechn). sttri vrs pchi sor vesyalyko git jstai hunechn. he purushrule chodeka narihrul! aphno sarangi leu

ani shirma himd. aphno gitka dhun ucit dhmgle bjau. aphno git gau. th timra purushrule smbhvt tinihrulai smjhna grnechn. sttri vrsphi, prmprbhule sorko visyma purnvicar grnuhunch r usko nirny dinuhunch. sorko vyapar pheri kaym hunch. sor prthviko jmmai des va jatihruka lagi euta vesyaly hunch. tr aphule arjn greko paisa sorle rakhne chain. sorle vyaparbat smcy greko paisa prmprbhuko lagi rakhnechn. sorle tyo paisa prmprbhuko seva grne sevkhrulai dinech. yskarn aghaijel smm prmprbhuka sevkhrule khanechn, sundr r ramra lugahru lgaunechn.

24

her! prmprbhule yo thaumlai dhvms grnuhunch. prmprbhule ys thaumlai smpurn prkarle spha parnu hunch. prmprbhule manishrulai jbrjsti ys thaumbat tadha khednu hunch. tysbela, sadhrn manishru r pujaharihru ek sman hunechn. dashru r malikhru ek sman hune chn. dasihru r unihruka maliknihru pni sman hunechn. kinne graham r becne pslehu pni ek sman hunechn. krjdar r sahuakarhru ek sman hunechn. baimkvala r baikbat rn linehru pni sman hunechn. sara manishrulai yo thaum chodnlai vadhy parine ch. jmmai dhn-smptti laijane va khosine ch. ysto ghnta hune nai ch karn prmprbhule ades grnu bhekoch. yo des ritto r ujad hunch. yo smsar ritto r durbl hunch. prthvika mhtvpurn manishru hraumnechn. yo prthvima bsne manishrule bhumi nai asuddh bnaunechn. yo ksri bhyo? manishrule prmesvrko vyvsthaka viruddh glti kamhru gre. manishrule prmesvrko dharmik-vidhanhru paln grenn. manishrule dherai smy aghi nai prmesvrsmsg ek krar greka thie tr tyo tinihrule bhng gre. ys prthvima bsne manishru aphna glti kamhrule grda dosi chn. ysaille ys prthvilai dhvms grnlai prmesvrle nirny grnubhyo. manishru dndit hune chn. kevl thorai manishru matr bamki rhne chn. dakhka bothru mrnechn. nyam dakhrs ramro chain. biteka dinhruma manishru khusi thie. tr ahile ti manishru dukhi chn. manishrule aphno rhs r ullas dekhaun bnd gre. dholkhru, khajidihru r vinahrubart aune smgithru smapt bhe. manishrule dakhrs piirheko belama khusika githru gaumdainn. tinihrule piirheka dakhrsiko svad tito bhyo. “purn astvyst” bhonne naum nai yo shrilai suhaumch. shr dhvms pariyo. manishru ghrbhitr prves grn skdainn dhokahru bnd bhekachn. manishrule bjarma dakhrs ajh khoji rhnechn. tr smpurn rmailopn smapt bhyo. khusi tadha lgiyo. ys shrko lagi vinas matr chodiyo. prvesdvarhru pni nst griyo. phsiko belama, manishrule rukhbat jaitun jhare tr kehi matrama jaitunhru rukhma nai chadie. tystai prkarle ys prthvima kehi jatihru matr chadinechn. chadieka manishru cicyaun thalnechn. tinihruka cicyaht smudrka grjn bhnda pni jodle hunch. tinihru prmesvrko mhantale grda khusi hunechn. ti manishrule bhnechn, “purvma bheka manishru, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! tadha deshruma bsne manishru, prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko prmsa gr!” sm-sarka sbai kunahrubart prmesvrko nimti gaieka stuti git suninechn. ti githru asl prmesvrko stuti git hunechn. tr m bhinchu “mlai pir ch! m dukhma

chu. m je dekhchu, ti bhymkar cijhru hun. desdro-hihru manishruko viruddh utthadainn ani tinihrulai cot puryaumdainn. ys prthvima bamcne manishruko lagi m trasai-tras dekhduchu, maile tinihruko lagi drko khadhlru r pasohru dekhchu. manishrule bhyko barema sunnechn r bhybhit hunechn. ktipy manishru bhagnechn, tr tinihru khadhlruma jakinechn. pasohruma aljhine chn. ti mdhye ktijna khadhlhubart ukliechn, tr tinihru pheri arko pasoma aljhinechn.” svrgma bheka prvesdvarhru badhi jhaim khuline chn ani badhihru prarmbh hunch. prthviko jghru hllnechn. tyham bhukmp aumnechn. ani prthvi phatnechn. smsarma paphru ekdm ghraum bhiskyo. ysaille prthvi tyhi ghraumko karn jhrnechn. prthvi purano ghr jstai rthkinech. md pier mateko manis jsto prthvi ldnechn. prthvi ythavt rhnlai sksm hunechain. tys smy prmprbhule svargiy sainyhru r prthvika rajahraka nyay grnuhunch. dherai manishru ek sath bhela grainechn. ti mdhye kehi khaldoma phyamkinechn. ani kehi kaid hunechn. tr antma dherai smy pchi tinihruko nyay grinech. prmprbhule siyon prvtma raja srh raj grnuhunch. uhamko mhimma budhahpradhanhruka smks hunechn. uhamko mhimako prkas ujjalo ysto hunech ki tyo dekher junlai apthero lagne srmma prne ch ani gham ljjit hunechn.

25

he prmprbhu, tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch. m tpaimlai adr grdchu r tpaimko naumko prmsa grdchu. tpaimle udekkokamhru grnubhyo. dherai phile tpaimle bhnnu bheka vcnhru purnt sty chn. tystai bhyo jsto tpaimle hunch bhnnu bheko thyo. tpaimle shr dhvms parnu bhyo. yo drilo prkhalhrule surksit pareko shr thyo. tr ahile yo kevl dhungahruko thupro bheko ch. vidiesi mhl nst bhyo ab yo khilye pheri bnine chain. sktisali jatihruka manishrule tpaimko smman grnechn, drilo shrhruka sktisali manishrule tpaimsit draunechn. prmprbhu, tpaim grib manishruka nimti surksako thaum hunuhunch. yi manishrulai prajit grn dherai smsyahru srsti bhe tr tpaimle tinihruko rkasa grnubhyo. prmprbhu, badhi r grmbart jogaunuka nimti tpaim mansihruko ghr jstai hunuhunch. ksthru bhymkar huri r brkha jstai hun. pani prkhalho virodhma prcnd bdhch. tr ghrbhitr manishrulai ksti hunechain. struhru cicyaumdchn ani kolalh mccaumchn. strule bhyank cunautihru dinchn. tr prmprbhu tpaimle, tinihrulai roknu hunch. grmiko bela mrubhumima jharpathru oilim-dai bhuimma khdsch. tystai prkarle, tpaimle strulai prajit graumdaighadam tekn badhy graunu hunch baklo badhlhule grism rtuko tapimlai rokch. tystai prkarle, tpaimle bhyank struko kolalh bnd gridinu hunch. tys smy, senahruka prmprbhule tyo prvtma aphna sara manishrulai mhabhog dinuhunch. tys bhojma uttm bhojnuru r md hunechn. masu klilo r ramro hunechn. tr ahile, euta avrn ch jsle sbai rastr ani jatihrulai chopch. tys avrnlai ‘mrtyu’ bhnechn. tr mrtyulai sdako nimti nst gri dinuhunch. ani mero prmprbhu, mero malike prtyekko anuhabat amsu puchi dinuhunch. biteka dinhruma, tinihru sbai udas thie. tr prmesvrle prthvibat tyo udasinta htai dinuhunch. yi sbai kurahru hunech kinbhne pr-

prbhule tyso bhnnubheko thiyo. tysbela, manishrule bhnechn, “uham hamro prmesvr hunuhunch, jslai hamile prkhirheka thiyaum. uham hamilai bcaun aunu hunech. hami hamro prmprbhulai prkhirheka chaum. yskarn jb uhamile hamilai bcaunu hunechn hami anndit r khusi hunechaum.” prmprbhuko skti yo prvtmathi ch. ani moab prast hunech. prmprbhule strulai kulcinu hunech. yo mlko thuproko tl thicieko pral jstai hunech. prmprbhule aphna pakhu-rahru tysri phailaunu hunech jsri paudi khelne manisile phailaumdch. prmprbhule sara kurahru btulu hunch jsbat manishru gaurv anubhv grchn. tinihrule bnaeka sundr kurahru uhamile thuparnu hunech. ani ti cijhru phali dinuhunech. prmprbhule manishruka sbai surksit thamuhru ani agla bhittahru dhvms parnu hunech. prmprbhule tinihrulai bhuimma ldaer dhulo parnu hunech.

26

tysbela manishrule yhudama yo git gaunechn-prmprbhule, hamilai hamro mukti dinu hunech. hamismg bliyo shr ch. hamro shrko drilo prkhal r rkshru chn. prvesdhokahru khol r dharmik manishru bhitr psnechn. ti manishrule prmesvrko niymhru paln grdchn. prmprbhu tpaimle manishrulai samco santi dinubhyo jo tpaimmathi asrit chn jsle tpaimlai visvas grdchn. yskarn, srhai prmprbhuma bhrosa rakh. kin? prmprbhu prmesvrma nai, sda-svrda timihruko surksa ch! tr prmprbhule amhkari shrhru dhvms grnuhunech. ani tyham bsirheka manishrulai dnd dinuhunech. prmprbhule, tyo ucc shrlai bhuimma jhari dinuhunech yo dhuloma khsne ch. tb grib r sadhrn manishru tyo bhgnavesmathi himdne chn. asl manishruko lagi jiune bato imandarita ho. bhdr manishrule ysto bato philyauchmn jun sidha r samco hunch ani tpaimle bato sjilo parnu bhyo jsle grda tinihru aramsit hidn skun. tr prmprbhu, hami tpaimko nyayko bato prkhirheka chaum. hamro pran tpaim r tpaimka naum smjher anndit hunch. mero pran ratma tpaimsmg rhn cahnc. ani mbhitr bheko atma prtyek nyam dineko prat kalma tpaimsmg rhn cahnc. jb tpaimko nyayko bato ys prthvima aumdch, manishrule bamcne ramro r thit bato paune chn. ydi tpaimle tinihrulai kruna drsaunu bhyo bhne dust manishrule ramro kam grn sikne chainn. unihru ramro smsarma bse ta pni dust manishrule anist kamhru matr grdchn. tyo dust manisile khile pni prmprbhuko mhanta dekhne chain. tr prmprbhu, tpaim tinihrulai dnd din tyar hunuhunch, tr tinihru tyslai dekhdainn. tinihrule aphna manishruprti tpaimko ghiro prem dekhn. niscy nai dust manishru ljit hunechn. niscynai tpaimka struhru apnai agoma jlne chn. prmprbhu, tpaimle hamilai santi dinuhunech, kinbhne hami je grchaum ti sbai tpaimle purn grnu bheko. he prmprbhu, tpaim hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. tr vigtma hami any devtahruko pchi lagyaum. hami any malikhruka adhinma bhuyau. tr ab hami cahncchaum ki manishrule khali tpaimko naum matr smman grchau. ti mrt devtahru jivt hunechainn. ti prethru mrtyubat bauri uthnechainn. tpaimle tinihrulai nas grne nirny grnu bheko ch. jsle hamilai socn lgaumd-

chn tyo prtyek kura nas grnu bhyo. tpaimle tys rastrlai sdhaunu bhyo jslai tpaim maya grnu hunthyo. tpaimle usko samdh bdhaunu bhyo. he prmprbhu, tpaimko naum grimapurn ch. he prmprbhu, jb manishru kstma prdchn tinihrule tpaimlai yad grdchn. jb tpaimle unihrulai dnd dinuhunch. manishrule tpaim prti cupcap prarthna grdchn. he prmprbhu, jb hami tpaim smg thienau, hami prsuto vednama rune stri jstai thiyaum. hamilai prcnd vedna thiyo. tr hamile hava matr jnmayaum. hamile smsarka lagi manishru bnaun skenaum. hamile ys dhrtima mukti lyaenaum. tr prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “timra manishru philyai mrisheka chn, tr tinihru pheri bamcnechn. mera manishruka mrt srirhru mrtyubat uthnechn. mrt manishru bhuimma ubhier anndit hunch! sitle tpaimlai ys prkar chopnech jsri nyam vihanko sitma prkaska cmk hunch. nyam smy aeko smket dinch jb prthvile mrtyulai tyag grch.” he mera manis ho, aphna kothabhitr jau. dhokahru bnd gr. kehi ksnko lagi aphna kothahrubhitr luk. prmesvrko krodh sant nbhinjel smm luk. smsarka manishrule greka anist kamhruka nyay grnlai prmprbhule aphno thaum choder aunu hunech. prthvima jo jo marie unihruko rgt prkt grainech. prthvile dherai bersmm mrt-manishru chipaune chain.

27

tys smyama prmprbhule libyatanlai jamc grnu hunech. libyatan euta adhrmi srp jstai ho jsmathi prmprbhule aphno visal trvar claunu hunech. uhamile aphno bliyo ani sktisali trvardvara srp libyatanlai dnd dinu hunech. prmprbhule smudrko thulo rakssai marnuhunech. tysbela, manishrule anndit dakhko botko git gaunechn. “m, prmprbhu, tys bgaimcako dekhrehk grnechu. m thik smyama tysma pani lgaunechu m rati r dinma brabr tyslai phra dinechu, ksail pni tys bgaimcalai nas grne chain. m risaeko hoin. tr tyham yuddh bheko bhe r ksail kamdadar prkhalhru bnae ta pni, m tysmathi himddai tyslai balidinthe. tr ydi kohl manis rksako nimiti mkham aumdch bhne r mbat santi cahnc bhne, tb uslai aun deu, ani mbat santi paos. tys smyama yakub ramro jra bheko bliyo rukh jsto hunech. tb misr bdhn r phuln lageko bot jstai hunech. tyspch i yo dhrti israelka nanihrule phlhrule bot bhrieke jstai hunech.” prmprbhule aphna manishrulai ksri dnd dinu hunech? biteka dinhruma struhule manishru-lai stae. ke tysri nai prmprbhule pni stauu hunch? vigtma, dherai manishru marie. ke prmprbhule pni tysai grnu hunch r sbai manishrulai marnu hunch? prmprbhule israelai tadha pthaer aphno trklai samy parnuhunech. prmprbhu israelait krrs sbdma bolnu hunech. uhamka sbdhrule mrubhuminko tato havale jstai polnech. yakubko dos ksri kisma grine? uska papuru ksri htaine? ti kurahru hune nai ho cttanko vedi dhulo prinech. jhuta devtahrulai murthiru r vedihru pujne nst hunechn. tys smy, mhan shr ritto hunech, tyo mrubhumi jsto hunech. sara manishru giskeka hunechn. tinihru bhagne chn. shr ek khulla cur jsto hunech. gai-vstuhrule tyham khahechn. gai-vstuhrule dakhka hagamhrubat pathru khahechn. dakhhru suknechn ani hagamhru bhamcier jane chn.

strihrule ti hagam daura balne chn.manishrule bujhnlai avsikar grne chn. ysrtth prmesvr, srstikrtale tinihrulai aram dinu hunechain. tinihruka srstikrta tinihru prti krpalu hunu hunechain. tysbela prmpbrbhule aphna manishrulai aruhrubat alg grnuhunech. uhamle yuphretis ndima suru grnu hunech. prmpbrbhule aphna manishrulai yuphretis ndibat misrko ndima jmma grnuhunech.tinihru israelka manishru ek, ek grdai tyham bhela hune chau. mera dherai mnishru assurma hraeka chn. ktipy mera manishru misrbat bhageka chn. tr tyhi bela, mhan turhi phukine ch. ani ti sara manishru yruslemma phrkine ch. ti manishrule tyo pvitr prvtma aer prmpbrbhuko samu ghumda teker jhukne chn.

28

samriyalai her! epraimka mtvalahrule tys shrko ghmdnd grchn. tyo shr vripri bhnyan bheko phadma avsthit ch. samriyaka manishrule tyo shrlai. phulhruko mukut jstai sundr smjhnchn. tr tinihru dakhrs pier mst chn. ani yo "sundr mukut" oilaudai geko viruva bhirhech. her, mero malikko ekjna blyio r sktisali manis ch. tyo manis ys desma asinaka dhika r amdhi behri jhaim aune ch. u tuphan jsto bher yo desbhitr aune ch. u sktisali ndiko pani srh badhi bher yo desma aunech. usle mukut bhuimma phali dinech. epraimka mateka manishru aphno "sundr mukut" ko grv grnechn. tr shr kulcimilci parinech. tyo shr phadma avsthit ch. sundr ghatihrule yslai ghereco ch. ani phulhruko tyo sundr mukut oilimda geko bot jsto ho. yo grismko philo nebhora jsto hunech. jb ekjna manisle nebar dekhch, usle tyslai tipch ani khanch. tys smyma uham aphna chodieka manishruka nimti senahruka prmpbrbhu "sundr mukut" hunuhune ch. "chkk prdo phulhruko mukut" hunuhunech. tb prmpbrbhule manishrulai sasn grnko lagi nyaydishrulai nyayko jnan dinu hunech. prmpbrbhule shrko prvesdvarma ldaimkalagi manishrulai skti dinuhunech. ahile ti aguvahru matekachn. pujaharihru r sbai agmvktahru smpurn ruple dakhmdyma dubekachn ani tinihru bhrmit bher dhrmraumchn. jb tinihru spna dekhdhn agmvktahru mateka hunchn. ninry lidam nyaydishhru mateko hunchn. prmpbrbhule manishrulai path sikaune kosis gririhnu bhekoch. prmpbrbhu aphna updeshrule manishrulai bujhaune kosis grnuhunch. tr manishru bhne balkhai jst chn. tinihru bhne kehi ksn aghibat matr amako dudh khan lage jsta chn. yskarn prmpbrbhu tinihrusmg nanihrusmg bole jstai bolnuhunch,"sau lasau sau lasau,kav lakav kav lakav,jeir sam jeir sam" prmpbrbhule ysto prkarko nyam kura grnuhunch. ani uhamle ti manishru sit boln ani bhasahru clauhu hunch. atitma prmpbrbhu ti manishrusit bolnu bhyo,"yham euta aram grne thaumch. yo santimy jgga ho. thkit manis yham aer bitaun yo santiko jgga ho."tr manishrule prmesvrko kura prti dhynai dienn. ysrtth prmesvr dvara boline sbdhru srlhunu prch, ades yham ch, ades tyham ch."sau lasau sau lasau,kav lakav kav lakav,jeir sam jeir sam"tinihrule tysai gre jsto tinihrule mn prae. tyhi karn tinihru pchaute bhe ani prajit bhe. manishru dhrapma pre ani pkrauma pre. timi aguvahru jo yruslemma chau, timihrule prmpbrbhuko sndes

sunnu prch. timihrule bhinchau, "hamile mrtyusmg smjhauta greka chaum. hamro patalsmg smjhauta ch. ysaile hami dndit hune chainaum. dndle hamilai ghat ngri janech. hami hamro claki ani jhuto pchadi luknechaum." ti kurahrule grda prmpbrbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "m ctan rakhidinechu. euta muldhunga-siyonko bhuimma. yo ekdmai bhumuly dhunga hunech. prtyek kura ys mhtvpurn dhungamathi bnainech. jsle tyo dhungama bhrosa rakhdch u niras hunechain. "manishrule prkhal sidha dekhaunlai vjn shitko saul pryog gre. tystai prkarle ke cahi thik ho dekhaunlai m insaph r sdbhavna claunechu."dust manishru tinihru aphno claki ani jhutoko pchadi lukn khojirhechau. tr tinihru dndit hunechau. tinihru lukne thaumhruma tuphan va badhi jsto dhvms grn airhech. mrtyusmg bheko timro smjhauta metier janech. patalsmg bheko timro smjhautale tilimlai shyog grnechain."koi ekjna manis aer tinihrulai dnd dinech. usle tinihrulai phohrmaila jstai kulcer janech. tyo manis aer tinihrulai lger janech. tinihrulai bhyan dnd hunech. timihrukham dnd bhanai aunech ani rati smn rhirnech. "tyspchii matr timihrule yo ktha bujhnechau ek jna manisle euta ochyanma sutne pryas gryo jun uskolagi ekdmai choto thiyo. ani usmg euta kmbl t thiyo tr tysle purai dhakimda thiyo. ochyan r kmbl bekamko thiyo. ani tystai prkarle timihruka smjhautahru pni bekamko bhyo." prmpbrbhu prajim prvtma jstai yuddh grnu hunech. uham gibonko bemsima bhe jstai krodhit grnu hunech. tb prmpbrbhule ti kurahru grnu hune nai ch, prmpbrbhule kehi adbhut kamhru grnuhunech. tr uhamle aphno kam siddhyaunu nai hunech. uhamka karyhru anautho karyhru hun. ab timihrule ti cijhruko viruddhma ldam grnu nai humdain. ydi gryau bhne, dorihrule tinihrulai vripri kser bamdhnech.maile suneka sbdhru bdline chain. ti sbdhru senahruka prmpbrhubat aeka hun jo sara prthvika sask hunuhunch. ani ti kurahru hune nai chn. maile tinihrulai bh-nirheka sndes atynt dhyan dier sun. ke kisanle sara smy khet jotirhnch? hoin! ke purai smy tysle maty phutaune kam grch? hoin! kisan phila khet tyar grdch r biu chrdch. kisanle biuhru dherai prkarle ropne grdch. kisan mslaka biuhru chrdch. jiraka biuhru matoma chrdch. ghum lhr pardai ropdch. kisan khas jggama jau ropdch, ani ghumka biu khetma chrne grdch. hamra prmesvrle uslai siksa dinu yo pryog grnuhunech. kinbhne prmesvrle uslai disanirdes dinuhunch ani shi bato dekhaunu hunch. ke kisanle ropeka biuhru phutaunlai katamhru pryog grch? ahm! ek kisanle jirako biuhru godnlai carckke gorugadi claunch? hoin! kisan ti annhruko euta phutaunlai ek sano lauro claunech. jb ekjna strile roti pkaumche, usle pithoko s-sana dlahru bnaumche ani aphno hatle thicdche. ann lgatar diidain, kinbhne gadako ckale tinihrulai nst parch ani daune kary ses hunch. 21 ysto path senahruka prmpbrbhubat aumdch. prmpbrbhule anautho slah dinuhunch. prmesvr samcci nai jnani hunuhunch.

prmesvrl bhnnuhunch, “arielma her! ariel. tyo shr, jham daudle chauni bnaeka thie. usko chuttihr, rbs pchi lgatar bhyo. maile ariellai dndit grem. tyo shr khinnta r vilaple pripurn bhyo. tr sdhaim mero ariel bhi. ariel maile timro vripri sainikhru tainath parem r rakhem. maile timro viruddh visal yuddh ahvan grem timi prajit bhyau. ani bhuimma dhlyau. ab, m bhuimbat pretko avaj jsto timro avaj sundchu timro sbdhr mailabat aune sukkha avaj jsto ch.” tyham dhuloka knhru jstai dheraijna videsihru chn. tyham havama udne phulko prag jstai dherai krur manishru chn. acank timikham nai aunechn. senahruka prmprrbhule timihrulai bhuimcalo, bjrpat r drlagdo hohlladvara dnd dinu hunch. bhuvmri, amdhi-beri r ago thie, jele jlaumchn ani nst parch. dherai-dherai jatihr arielko viruddh yuddh grn tyar bhe yo ek bhyank spna jsto thiyo. sainikhrule ariellai gherer dndit gre. tr yo pni sainyhruko lagi spna jstai bhyo. tinihrule mn praeko kehi bhetenn. yo ek jna bhoko manisle bhojinko spna dekhe jstai thiyo. jb tyo manis byumjhinch, u bhokai hunech. yo ekjna tirkhaeko manisle dekheko paniko spna jstai hunech. jb manis byumjhinch, u tirkhaekai hunch. yo siyonko virodhama ldne prtyek rasteko lagi samco ho, ti rasthr stntust thienn. ascryckit r chkk pr. tr dakhrs pier hoin timi ghrmidai ldnechau. prmprrbhule timihruma ghiro nidra lyauidnu bheko ch. prmprrbhule timihruka amkhahru bnd gridinu hunech. (agmvktahru nai timihruko amkhahru bnechn.) prmprrbhule timihruka taukahru chopi dinuhunech (agmvktahru timihruka sir hunechn. yi kuraru ghtne chn m timihrulai bhinchu, tr timihrule mlai bujhne chainau. mera sbdhr tysta sbdhr hun jo pustkma bnd r mohr lgaeko ch. timile tyo pustk tys manislai dinskchau jsl pldhn skch, ani tys manislai tyo pustk pdhn bhn. tr tys manisle bhnechn, “m tyo pustk pdhn sktinm, yo bnd ch r m kholnu sktinm” athva timile tyo pustk tys manislai din skchau jsl pldhn skdain. ani tys manislai pdh bhner bhn. tys manisle bhnechn, “m yo pustk pdhn sktin kinbhne m pdhn jandin.” mero malikle bhnnuhunch, “ti manishrule mlai prem grchu bhnnch. tinihrule mlai mukhbat sbdhr nikaler smman drsamchn. tr tinihruka hrty mbat dherai tadha ch. tinihrule mprti drsaeka adr ani gaurv kehi hoin tinihrule kevl manv vidihru smrn greka matr hun. ysail m tinihrulai lgatar prbhav purn r acmm lagda kamhru grer ckit parirhinchu. tinihruka jnani manishrule aphna vivekhr hraunechn. tinihruma bujhne ksmta humdain.” ti manishru dherai kurahru prmprrbhubat lukaune kosis grdchn. timihrule socdchn ki prmprrbhule bujhnu hunn. tinihrule aphno dust karyhr amdhyaaroma grnechn, tinihrule aphailai bhne chn, “ksaile pni hamilai dekhnn sktain. hami ko haum bhner pni ksail cindain.” timi anyolma prnechau. timi mato r kumalelai brabr ho bhne socchau. timi socchau euta cij jun bnainch tysle aphno srstikrtalai bhnn skch, “timile mlai bnae-nau.” yo aphulai srsti gnelai bhnrirheko bhadam jstai ho, “timi bujhdainaum.” yo sty ho. kehi smy pchi krmel prvt jhaim lbanonle milo mato paunech ani krmel prvtko khethru bakla bn jstai hunechn. bhi-

rale pustkko sbdhr sunnech. andhale andhkarmy kuhirobat dekhnech. prmprrbhule din, dukkhihrulai khusi bnaunu hunech. ti dukhi manishrule israelko prm pvitrtama annd manaunechn. dust r nirdyi manishruko ant bhepch ysto ghtna hunech. jb ti manishrule nramra kamhru grdai annd lutirheko dinhru smapt bhepch ysto ghtna hunech. ti manishrule asl manishruka barema jhuto kura grnechn. tinihrule manishruelai nyayalyma puryaun khojdchn. ti nirdos manishruelai nas parn cahnn. ysail prmprrbhu yakubka privarsit bat marnu hunch. uham uhi prmprrbhu hunuhunch jsl abrahamlai svtntr parnu bhyo. prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “ab yakub ljjit r vyakul hunechain n t tinihruko anuhar phemlo hunech. usle aphno chora-chorihru dekhnech ani usle mlai mero naum pvitr ch bhnechn. ti keta-ketilai maile aphna hathrule bnaem. ani ti keta-ketihrule yakubka prmpvitr ekdmai vises prkarko rhech bhnechn. ti ketaketihrule israelka prmesvrlai manne chn. dherai jna manishrule bujhenn ysail tinihrule glti kamhru gre. ti manishrule bujhenn, tr tinihrule aphno siksa paunechn.”

30

prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, “ti keta-ketihruelai her. tinihrule mero ajna paln grdainn. tinihru yojnahru tyar grchn tr tinihrule mlai shayta magdainn. tinihrule ani jatihrusmg smjhauta grchn, tr mero atmale ti smjhautahru cahmdainn. ti manishrule svym nai papmathi paphru thupardchn. ti keta-ketihru shayta magnalai misrtir jhrdaichn ydi tyso grnu shi thiyo? tr tinihru msmg shayta mamgenn. tinihrule asa grchn ki msmg phirunle tinihrulai beaumch. misrle tinihrulai surksa gros bhne cahnnch. “tr m tinihrulai bhinchu, misrma lukdaima tinihrulai shayta milch bhne chain. misr tinihrulai bcaun skne yogyko chain. tinihruka aguvahru siyonma giske r tinihruka rajduthru hanesma ge. tr tinihru niras hune chn. tinihru ek arka jatimathi bhrpri rheka chn jsl tinihrulai sghaun sktainn. misr kam n damko ch misrle sath dine chain. misrko karnle laj r gilla parnech.” negv ksrtka psuhruko nimti euta sok sndes negv euta bhyank thaum ho. yo thaum simhru, visalu sprhru r udne sprhrule bhriekoch. tr kehi manishru negv bher yatra grchn, tinihru tys thaumma girhekachn jun thaumle tinihrulai sghaun sktain. tinihrule aphno dhn-smpti gdahruko pithymumathi cdhaekachn. tinihrule aphna bhumuly khjanahru umthruko pithyummathi cdhaekachn. ysiko tatpry ho aru rasthrumathi bhrprne manishruelai ysl shyog grdain. tyo misr ekdmai vyrtthko jati ho. misrko shyog vyrtthko ch. ysail maile misrlai bhne, “kehi pni ngri bsne rahab ho.” ab smetko rupma yo lekh, taki sbai manishrule yo dekhnn skun. ani yo euta pustkma lekh. yo likhit rupma antim dinko lagi rakh. yo nikt agmyma saksi bninech. yi manishru tysta chorachorihru jsta hun jsl aphna mata pitalai terdainn. tinihrule prmprrbhuko siksahru mannalai avskar grdaichn. tinihrule agmvktahruelai bhne, “ti hamile grnu prne kamhrumathi drsti nrakh. hamilai sty nbtan. hamilai ramro kurahru bhn jsl hamilai svsthy anubhy hun

skos. hamra lagi asl kurahru matr her.” ti kurahului hern chadideu jun samcpi nai hunech. hamro batobat niski hal ani israelka prmpvitрко barema bhnn chod.” israelka prmpvitр bhnnuhunch, “prmpрrhubat aeka sndes svikar grn timihru manenau. timihru ldaim grn r jhutoko shaytama bamcn cahncchau. timihru ti kurahruko dosi chau. yskarn timihru rckieko aglo prkhal jsto chau. tyo prkhal acank dhlnech r tukra-tukra hunech. timi thulo matakо tukrieiko hamdi jsto chau. ti tukrahru bekameka hunechn. ti tukrahruvdara n t timihru bldai greko ago lyaun skchau n t kuvabat pani osarn skchau.” prmpрrhu mera malik, israelka prmpvitр yhi bhnnuhunch, “ydi timi mkham phrkinchau bhne timi surksit hunechau. ani mmathi greko bhrosale timilai mkham lyaune skti hunech. taki timi santima rhn skchau.”tr timihru tyso grn camhdainau. timihru bhncchau, “hoin, hamilai bhagnkalagi ghodahruc ahinchn.” tyo sty ho timihru ghodahruma cdher bhagnechau. tr timro sutr camdai timro pchi lagnech ani timilai bhetnech. ekjna strule timihrulai dhmki dinch r timihru hjaraum jna bhagnechau. pamcjna struhule dr dekaumda timihru sbai bhagnechau. timihruka senale euta khali cij matr tyham chadi janech tyo phadmathi jhnda gadne euta khmba hunech. prmpрrhuile timihruprti yhi anugрh drsaunu cahnu hunch. prmpрrhuile prtiksa grirhnu bheko ch. prmpрrphu uther timihrulai santvna din cahnu hunch. prmpрrphu prmesvr nispks hunuhunch, ani prtyek manis jsle prmpрrbhuko sath prkhnc uslai asirvad hunech. prmpрrbhuka manishru yruslem r siyon prvtma bsnechn. timihru lgatar rune chainau. prmpрrhuile timihru roeko sunnu hunech ani santvna dinu hunech. prmpрrhuile timro vilap sunnu hunech, ani uhamle timilai shyog grnuhunech. atitma, mero malikle timihrulai dukh r kst dinubhyo. tyo timihrule khaeko roti r pani jsto thiyо. tr prmesvr timihruka guru hunuhunch, ani uham timihrubat lgatar luker bsnu hunechain. timihrule aphna gurulai aphnai amkhale hern paunechau. tb ydi timihrule glti kam grchau bhne va gltibato nai gyau bhne, timihrule ek avaj sunnechau timihruko aphna avaj pchadi, “yo timihruko dahine bato ho. timihru yhi bato januprch.” timihrule sun r camdile murtihrulai dhakidieka chau. ti jhuto devtahrule timihrulai phohri bnai die. tr timihrule ti jhuto devtahrulai aradhna grn rokn skchau. timihrule ti jhuto devtahrulai phohr maila, ksigr jstai tadha phali dinechau. tys smy, prmpрrhuile timihruka nimti vrsa pthai dinuhunech. timihrule bhumima biuhru ropnechau, ani tys bhumile timihruka nimti khadyann upjai dinech. timihrule prsst bali paunechau. aphna paltu psuhruka lagi tys bhumile prsst matrama khadyann dinech. tyham timihruka bhemdaka lagi vistrtr rkhk hunech. timihruka goru r gdhahrule avsyk anasar sbai prkarko dana paunechn. psuhruka nimti dana yti vidhn hunch ki psuhraulai dana dimda pni timihru phruva r belcahru claumchau. prtyek phad r prvtsit pani bhrieiko bhnyjan hunechn. yi kurahru dherai smkhyama manishru marie pchi ani bhumima dhrhrahrudhlepci matr hunechn. tys smya cndrmako prkas suryko prkas bhnda chkilo hunech. ghamko prkas ahileko bhnda sat guna bndhi

chkilo hunech. ek dinko ghamko prkas ek satakо prkas jti hunech. yi kurahru tyti bela hunech jb prmpрrbhule aphno manishruko ghauhruma ptti lgaunu hunech ani niko parnuhunech. her! prmpрrbhuko naum sudur jggabat airhech. uhamko krodh ysto ago jhaim ch jo dhuvamko kalo mamosit misie jstai ch. prmpрrbhuko mukh krodhle bhrieiko ch r uhamko jivro jvala jsto ch. prmpрrbhuko sas euta mhandi sman ch jun tytinjel smm bdhirhnech, jb smm tyo ghamti smm pugdain. prmpрrbhule rasthrumathi nyay grnuhunech. prmpрrbhuko nyay grai rasthrulai vinas calnima cle jhaim hunech. prmpрrbhule tinihrulai aphno mutthima lyaunu hunech. tyo kabu psulai rtyaunu lgaieko lgam jstai hunech. tysle tinihrulai vinas tir doryaunech. tys smy, timihrule khusiko githru gaune chau. tyo smy ti rathru jhaim hunech jb tinihru aphno utsv mnaun suru grchau. tytibela timihru ti manishru jhaim khusi hunechau. jo israelko ctan prmpрrbhuko prvtma jamda bamsuriko dhun suner khusi bheka thie. prmpрrbhule uhamko mhan vani sunn manishrulai vivs parnu hunech. prmpрrbhule aphno risle kstisali pakhura tl jhreko hern manishrulai vivs parnu hunech. tyo pakhura smpurn kurahru jlai dine bhyank ago srh hunech. prmpрrbhuko skti vrsa r asina bsraune bhyank tuphan jsto hunech. prmpрrbhuko avaj sunepchi asun draune ch. prmpрrbhule assurlai rajnddle hirkaunu hunech. prmpрrbhule assurlai hirkaumda tyo khaimjdi r vinahru bjaieko jsto hunech. prmpрrbhuka thula pakhurale assurlai hraunu hunech. dherai phile dekhi nai topetlai tyar parieko ch. yo rajako lagi tyar ch. yo ekdm ghиро r caudavala thiyо. tyham daurako thak r ago ch. ani prmpрrbhuko sas blirheko gndhkko tuphan jstai aumne ch ani yo blinech.

31

misrtir shayta magn girheko manishrulai her. manishrule ghodahrु magirheka chn. ghodahrule tinihrulai baunech bhner socdchn. misrbat aeka rthhru r ghodcdhi sainyahrule tinihrulai rksa grech bhner asa grirhechn. manishrule socdchn ki visal sainik humda uihru surksit hunechn. manishrule israelka prmpvitрlai bhrosa gdrainn. manishru prmpрrphu smg shayta magdainn. tr, uham prmpрrphu hunuhunch jo jnani hunuhunch. ani prmpрrbhule nai uihruka viruddh kst lyaidinu hunch. manishrule prmpрrbhuko ajnalai prvtrn grn sktainn. prmpрrphu uthnu hunech r dust manishruka viruddh ldnu hunech. ani prmpрrphu ti manishruka viruddh ldnu hunech jsle dust manishrulai sghaun shayta grchn. misrka jntahrु kevl manishru matr hun prmesvr hoinn. misrbat aeka ghodahrु kevl psuhru matr hun atma hoinn. prmpрrbhule aphno hat phailaumnu hunech r shayta grnehru prajit hunechn. ani shayta cahane manishru ptn hunechn. ti sbai manishru-smgai nas hunechn. prmpрrbhule mlai bhnnubhyo “jb euta simh athva simhko bccale khanlai psu pkrnc, simh mrt psuko cheuma ubhinch ani grjnc. tysbela ksailе pni thulo simhlai dr dekhaun sktain. simh ydi manishru aer krae pni draumdain. manishru thulo svrma krae pni simh bhagdain.”ystai prkarle, senahruka prmpрrphu siyon prvtma jhrnu

hunech. prmprbhule tys prvtmathi ldaim grnu hunech. crahrū aphna gumdhrumathi udirhe jstai gri senahrūka prmprbhule yruslemlai bcaunu hunch. prmprbhule uslai bcaunu hunch. prmprbhumathibat januhunech r yruslemlai bcaunu hunech. israelka nanihrule prmesvrko viruddh vidroh gre. timihrū prmesvrkham phrker auai prnech. tb matr manishru ti sun r camdile bnieka murtihrū pujn chadnechn. timihrule ti murtihrū bnaer samcci nai pap kmayau. yo samco ho assur tvrarle prajit hune nai ch. tr tyo tvr ar manisko tvr ar hune chain. assur prmprbhuko tvrardekhi bhagi jane ch. tr yuvkhrulai smater nokr bnaine ch. tinihruka surksako thaum dhvms hune ch. tinihruka aguvahrū prajit hunechn r jhnda chader bhagnechn. prmprbhule yi sbai kurahrū bhni sknu bhyo. prmprbhuko agni sthan siyonmathi ch. prmprbhuko siyon r bhitti yruslem ho.

32

yo kura dhyān dier sun jo m bhncu. rāja sdacari hunu prch jsle dya lyaun skch. aguvahrule mansihrulai netrvt dimda nispks nirny linu prch. ydi ysto hunch bhne rāja hava panibat lukne thaum hunuhunech ani sukkha jminma paniko dhara hunuhunech. ys grm thaumma thulo ttanko sitl chamya hunech. manishru rajasmg shayta magnlai tytatir janchn ani manishrule samccai nai uhamka kura sunnechn. manishru jo ahile anyaulma preka chn, pchi tinihrū bujhn skne yogyka hunechn. jun manishrule spst boln skdaiinn tinihrū ab spst r chito bolnechn. murkh manishrulai mhan manishru bh-nine chain. manishrule tinihrulai adr grdaiinn. jsle gupt rupma yojna bnaumchn. murkh manishrule murkh kurahrū nai grchn, ani usko hrdyma dust kamhrū grne yojnahrū humdch. murkh manishrule ti kurahrū nai grn cahcnh jun glti ch. murkh manishrule grib manishrulai bhojn grn didain. murkh manishrule prmprbhuko barema adharmik kurahrū bhndch. murkh manishrule tirkhaeka manishrulai pani pion dimdaiinn. tys murkh manisle paplai htiyar jsto claudmch. usko yojnahrule grib manishrubat sbai thokhrū lutne bato bnaumdch. tyo murkh manisle grib manishruko vysima jhuto kurahrū grdch. ani tysta jhuto kurahrubat grib manishru nispks rupbat nyay paundekehi vncit humdchn. tr asl aguvako yojnahrū ramro kam grnlai nai humdch. ani ti asl kurahrule nai uslai asl aguva bnaudaich. timihrū majh ktipy strihrulai ahile santi ch. timihrule surksit anubhv girirheka chau. tr timihrule ubhier maile bhneka kurahrū sunnu prch. timi stri manishrule ahile surksit anubhv girirheka chau, tr ek vrs pchi timihrū kstma prne chau. kin? kinbhne timihrule aune vrsma dakhhrū btuln skne chainau. tyham btulnlai dakhhrū nai hunchain. strihrū, timihrū ahile sant chau, tr timihrū bhybit hun prla. strihrū ho ahile timihrū sant anubhv girirheka chau tr timihrū cintit hun prnech. timihruko ramro lugahrū kholi deu ani sokko lugahrū lgau. aphna kmmrma vipri ti lugahrū ber. ti sokma lgaune lugahrū aphna dukkhrule bhrieka chatima lgau.dako choder vilap gr, kinbhne timihruka khethru ritta chn. timihruka dakhka bothrule ekplt phl die tr ahile tinihrū

ritta chn. mera maniska jminka lagi damko choder runu. kinbhne tyham kamdha r siumdi matr urnechn. ti shrko nimti sri sbai ghrhruko nimti bilap gr jun ek plt andde bhrupurn thie. manishrule prmkh shr choder janechn. tinihrule rajmhl r rksa dhrhraru chodnechn. manishru ghrhruma bsne chainn. tinihrū odarhuma bsnechn. jmgli gdhahrū r bhedahru shrma bsnechn ani tyham ghamsh khan psuhrū janechn. jb prmprbhulemathibat aphno atma dinu humdain tb smm hunech. ab tys desma dhrm chain. yo mrubhumi sri bheko ch. tr bhvisyama tyo mrubhumi krmel jstai milo jmin hunech. nyay nispks hunech. ani milo khet hriyo jngl sri hunech-tyham dharmiktako hunech. tyo dharmikta santi r surksa sdaka nimti rnechn. tinihrū cupcap suny r santiny thaumma bsne chn. mera manishru ekd-mai surksit ani santipurn thaumma bsnechn. tr yi kurahrū hun aghi nai vn-ptn hunai prch. tyo shr prast hunai prch. tinihrū ktipy manishrule kholakhechechauma biuhrū ropnechn. aphna goru r gdhahrulai svtmtr rupma tyham crn r khan dinechn. timihrū ekdm khusi hunechau.

33

her, timihrū yuddh grchau r manishruka cijbijhrū lut-pit parchau, tr ti manishrule timihrubat kehi pni lut-daiinn. timihrū manishruko viruddh janechau, tr ti manishru timihruka viruddh khilyai ubhine chainn. ysrti timihrule jb corn chodnechau, aru manishrule cori grn thalnechn. jb timihrū manishruko viruddh ubhin chodnechau aru manishru timihruka viruddh ubhin thalnechn. he prmprbhu, 'hamima anugrh grnuhos. hami tpaismo shaytkolagi prkhirheka chaum. prmprbhu, hamilai prtyek bihan skti prdan grnuhos kstma hamro uddhar hunuhos. tpaismo prbhavpurn sorle manishrulai bhybit pardch. ani tinihrū tpaimdekehi bhagnechn. tpaismo mhantale jatihurai bhgaumch." timihrule yuddhma coreka cijbijhrū timihrubat khosinechn. dherai-dherai manishru aunechn r timihruko dhn smpti luter lanechn. yo tysto smy hunech jb slhrū aer timihruka sbai annhrū khanechn. prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch. uham ekdm ucc thaumma bsnuhunch. prmprbhule siyonlai nyay ani dharmiktale bhrupurn par-nuhunech. yruslem timi smpn n chau. tini isvri jnan r buddhile smpn n chau. timihrū muktile smrdh ch. timihrū prmprbhuko adr grchau, ani tysaile timihrū smrdh ch. ysrti timihrū jann skchau timilai ystai bhirhnech. tr dhyān dier sun. vir manishru bahir roirhekachn. ti sndevakhru jsle santi lyaumchn tinihrū dako choder roirhekachn. batohru dhvms bheka chn. kholi pni glihruma hideka chainn. manishrule jun sndhi greka thie tyslai bhng gridiekachn. manishrule gvahihrule dieko prman asvikar grekachn. ksail pni arulai adr grdaiinn. yo bhumu dhvms bheko ch. lbanon srma prer ailayo r saron khadi sukkha r ritto bheko ch. basan r krmelle ekplt sundr pathru ubjaune thiyo tr ahile ti pathru ubjn bnd bheka chn. prmprbhu, bhnnuhunch, "ab m ubhinechu r mero mhanta dekaumch. ab m manishrukalagi mhtvpurn hunechu. timihrule anucit kamhrū gryau. ti kurahrū pral jsta hun. timihrū kehi

kam lagne chainn. mero atma ago jsto hunech ani ysle timilai jlaunech. manishru tytibela smm jlnechn jb smm unihruka hddihru jler seto cuna jsto humdain. manishru camdai kamdhahru r sukhkha ghamshru jstai balinechn. "tadha deshruma hune manishru, maile greka ti kurahru sun. manishru jo mera njikma chau mero sktiko barema bujh." siyonma bheka papihru tsrit chn. ti manishru jsle nramra kamhru grch unihru drle kamdch. tinihrule bhne, "ke hami mdhye kofi ys agobat chirn skcham jsle khrani bnaumch? ys agoko cheuma bsn skchau jsle poldch?" asl, dharmik manishru jsle paisako lagi arulai cot puryaun cahmdainn-tinihru ys agobat chirer pni bamcn skchn. tinihrule ghushru lin svikar grdainn tinihru arulai htya grne yojnahru phrker pni herdainn. ti manishru ucc thaumhruma surksit bsne chn. tinihrule smdhai bhojru r pani paunechn. tinihru ucc ctane killahruma surksit bsnechn. tinihrule aphna amkhahrule rajalai uhamko aphno sundrtama dekhnechau. timihrule mhan des dekhnechau. timihrule phileka dukh r yatnahruko barema socnechau. timihrule socnechau, "kham chn ti any deshrubat aeka manishru? tinihrule boleko bhasa hami bujhn skdainau. aru jggabat aeka ti adhikarihru r kr uthaunehru kham geke chn? jsle hamra strkta smrksn gre ti gupter kham chn? tinihru sbai ge. timihrule pheri tinihruelai dekhne chainaum. siyonma her, hamra dharmik cadhruko shr. yruslemma her-tyo visramko sundr thamu yruslem euta pal lgaieko thaum jstai ho jun khilyai ukheline chain. khambahru jsalai usle smater rakheko ch tyo khilyaimathi tanine chain. uska kilahru khilyai cumdine chain. kin? kinbhne senahruka prmprbhu tyham hunuhunch. tyo jgga khola r phailieko ndihruko thaum ho. tr tyham kunai pni struhruka navhru r sktisali jhahru chainn. timihru jo tys namvhruma kam grirhechau timihru dorihru shit ti kambat bhagn skchau. timihru ekdm drilo khmba bnaun skdainau. timihru palhru kholn skne humdainau. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu nai hamra nyaykrta hunuhunch. prmprbhule hamilai yvvstha gridinu hunch. prmprbhu nai hamra raja hunuhunch. uhamle nai hamilai bcaunu hunch. ysaille prmprbhule hamilai prsst dhn smptti dinu hunch. lngda manishrule pni yuddhma thulo smptti jitnech. tyham bsnehru ksaille pni bhne chain, "m bi-rami chu." tyham bsne manishru ti manishru hun jska paphru kama grieko ch."

34

sara jati jatika manishru ho njikai ao r dhyan dier sun. timihru sbaile ekdm dhyan dier sunnuprch. prthvimathi bheka sbai manishrule yi kurahru sunnuprch. prmprbhu ti sara jatihru r aphna struhru-mathi krodhit hunuhunch. prmprbhule ti sbailai nas grnu hunech. uham nai tinihruka mrtyuko karn hunuhunch. tinihruka mariekahru bahir phyamkine chn. tinihruka lashrubat nramra durgnd-hru aunech, ani rgthru prvtir jhrdai bgnech. akas kitab pdhiske pchi bnd gre jstai hunech. ani tarahru jhrnechn jsri dakhka rukhhu r jaitunka rukhhrubat pathru jhrdch. akasma bheka sara tarahru jhrnechn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "ysto ghtne nai ch jb mero

trvar akasma rgtle ltpt hunch."her! prmprbhuko tr-varle edomlai katnechn prmprbhule ti manishrule apradhi thhraunu bhekoch. ani tinihru mruu nai prch. kin? kinbhne prmprbhulai bheda r bakhra-ko prsst bli liisknu bheko ch. prmprbhule nirny linu bheko ch ki bojra r edomma smharko smy aunu nai prch. yskarn bhedahru, goruhru, bachahru r bhaim-sihru marinechn. jmin tinihruko rgtle bhrine ch. phohr-maila pni tinihruka bosole chopinech. ti ku-rarahru hune nai chn, kinbhne prmprbhule dnd dine smy nirny grisknu bhyo. prmprbhule vrs pni cu-nisknu bhyo. manishrule siyonle greka kamhruko prinam bhognu nai prnech. edomka ndihru alkra jsto tato hunech. edomko dhulo jlirheko gndhk jsto hunech. din-rat ago blinairhnech. ksaille pni tyo ago thamn sktain. edombat dhuvam nirntr niskanech. tyo thaum sda srvdako lagi dhvms hunech. kofi pni tys thaumbat khilyai yatra grn skne chainn. crahrur r psuhruka aphnai thaum hunech. latakosero-hru, ulluhru r kaghru tyham bsne ch. tyo thaumlai "ritto mrubhumi" bhinech. tys thaumka asl nagrikhru r aguvahru sbai gi ske. ani tyham sasn grnlai kehi pni chadieko chain. ti sundr ghrhruma kamdhahru r vn-jharhru umrinech. jngli kukurhru r latkosero-hru ti ghrhruma bsne chn. jngli psuhrule tyham bassthan bnaunechn. thula-thula crahrur tyham umreka ghamshruma bsnechn. jngli biralohru tyham bvamsohrusmg bsne chn. ani jngli bakhrahule aphna sathihruelai bolaunechn. ratka psuhrule tys thaumko herach grdai tyham visram grne thaum paumnech. srphrule tyham aphno bassthan bnaune chn. srphrule kalo thaumhruma andahru parnechn. andahru phuter tyhambat s-sana srphru ghsrim-dai nisknechn. crahrur jsle mreka cijhru khanchn aimaihru aphna sathihrusmg bhetn ae jstai bhela hunechn. prmprbhuko pustkma her! pdh, tyham ke lekheko ch. kehi pni hraeko chain. yto pustkma lekheko ch ki ti psuhru bhela hunechn. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo uhamle tinihruelai tyham ekai sath bhela grnuhunch. yskarn prmesvrko atma tinihrusmg milnech. tinihruelai ke grnu prne prmesvrle nirny grnuhunch. tr prmesvrle tinihruko nimti thaum tyar parnuhunch. prmesvrle dhrka korer tinihru-lai aphno thaum dekhai dinuhunch. ysaille psuhrule aphno thaum bnaune chn. tinihru tyham sdhaimka lagi bsnechn.

35

khderile ddeko bhumima tys smyama paniko khola bgnech. sukhkha jggagahru paniko kuvahru hunechn. jun thaum ek smy psuhruko adhinma thiyo tyham agla-agla jl vrkshtu hunechn. mrub-humi phuleka phulhrule bhripurn hunech ani ysle aphno khusiyali drsaunech. yto ysto prphullit humdch ki mrubhumi khusile nacirhekech. mrub-humi lbanonko bgemca jsto hunech. ysto hune nai ch kinbhne manishrule prmprbhuko mhima dekhnechn. manishrule hamro prmprbhuko sundrta dekhnechn. kmjor pakurahru pheri bliyo par. kmjor godahru drilo par. manishru bhybhit r anyolma preka chn. ti manishruelai bhn, "bliyo hauu, ndaraul!" her, tinihruka prmesvr aunu hunech ani

struhrulai dnd dinuhunch. uham aer timihrulai purskar dinu hunch. prmpbhule timihrulai bcaunu hunch. tb andha manishrule pberi pni dekh sknechn. tinihruka akhamhru kholine chn. tb bhirale pni sunn skne chn. tinihruka kanhru kholine chn. lngda manishru mrg jsto nacne chn. ani boln nskne lata manishrule pni aphna svrle khusiko githru gaunechn. yo tyti bela hunch jb mulko pani mrubhumima rbsin thalne ch. jhrnahru skeko thaumhruma bhnech. bldai greko tato bhumima paniko dharahru hunch. sukha thaumhruma inarhru hunechn. bhuimbat pani bgnech. tyham agla jliy rukhhrum umrinechn jham ek smy psuhrule sasn greka thie. tysbela, tyham euta mulbato bninech r tysi lai "pvitr marg" bhinech. dust manishrulai tyham himdne anumti diine chain. kunai murkh tys batobat himdn paune chain. khali asl manishru tys marg bher himdne chn. tys batoma kunai prkarko khtra hune chain. tyham manishrulai ghat parne kunai simhhrum hune chain. tys batoma kunai prkarko himsk psuhrum hune chain. prmesvrle manishruko lagi tyo bato jogai rakhnu bheko ho. prmesvrle aphna manishrulai svtntr paridinu hunch. ani ti manishru uhamkham phrker aunechn. manishru khusi hune chn jb unihrum siyonbhitr aune chn. manishru sda-srvdako lagi khusi hunechn. tinihruko khusi unihruko sirko mukut hunch. tinihruko rmaht r anndle tinihrulai bhripurn parnech. sok r udasintako dinhru tadha-tadha bhagnechn.

36

hijkiyah raja bheko caudhaum vrsma assurka raja snherib yhudaka mukhy shrhruko viruddh ldai ldn ge. snherib ti shrlai prajit gre. snherible aphna kptansmg vital senahru yruslemma raja hijkiyahkham pthae. kptan r unka senahru lakis chader yruslem tir ge. tinihrum mathillo jhadiko jlmarg njik rokie. (mathillo pokhri dhoobiko khet jane batotrph prch.) yruslembat tin jna purushru kptansmg kura grn ge. tinihrum hun hijkiyahko choro elyakim, asapko choro yoa ani sebna. elyakim rajdrbarka prsask thie. yoa lekhalai thie. ani sebna drbarko sciv thie. kptanle tinihrulai bhne, "hijkiyahlai, 'mharaj, assurka rajale yso bhncn bhntimihrule shaytako lagi kema bhrosa grirhechachau? m timihrulai bhndchuo ydi timihrule skti r yuddhko yojnama bhrosa grdchau, yo vyarth ho. tinihrum khokra sbdhrum bahek kehi hoinn. ab m timihrulai sodhdchuo, timihrukomathi bhrosa grer mero viruddhma vidroh grirheka chau? ke timihru shyogko lagi misrmathi bhr prirhechachau? misr euta bhancieko lauro jsto chn. ydi timihrum shaytako lagi tyta dhlkinchau bhne, tysle kevl timihrulai cot puryaunech r timro hatma dulo paridinech. misrka raja phirunmathi ksaiile pni bhrosa rakhn skdain. r timihrum yso bhnn skchau, "hami aphna prmprbhu prmesvrbat shayta paune bhrosa grirhechachau." tr m jandchuo hijkiyahle ti vedihru r ucc sthanhru dhvms pare jham manishrule prmprbhulai pujdthe. ani hijkiyahle yhudar r yruslemka manishrulai bhne, "timihrule yham yruslemko euta bedima aradhna grnuprch." ydi timihrum ajh ldaim grn cahnnchau bhne mero malik, assurka rajale timihrusmg yo smjhauta

grnechn. ydi timihrule yuddhko lagi ghod-svarhru paun skchau bhne m dui hjar ghodahru dine vcn dinchu. tr tyso humda pni timihrule mero malikka nimn strka adhikarihru smmlai prajit grn skdainau. yskarn kin timihrum lgatar misrka rthhru r ghod-svari senahruma bhr prchau? ahile ke timihrum socdchau ki m prmprbhuko shyog bina yo des dhvms grn aeiko thiem? hoin! prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yo desko viruddh uth, ja r dhvms par." tb elyakim, sebna r yoahle rbsakelai bhne, "dya grer hami prti arami bhasama bolnu bhne. hami tyo bhasa bujhchau. hamisit yhudi bhasama nbolnu hos. ydi timile hamro bhasa pryog gryau bhne shrka prkhalhruma bheka manishrule pni bujhnechn." tr rbsakele bhne, "ke mera malikke timihrum r timihruka malikhrusit matr boln pthaeiko hoin. mero malikle ti manishrusmg pni boln pthae jo prkhalhrumathi bsirheka chn. ti manishrusmg khady r pani smm chain, timihrule jstai tinihrule aphnai disa khanehru r aphnai pisab piunechn." tb rbsakele yhudi bhasama sahro cicyae ani yso bhne, "assurka mharajako yo sndes sun, hijkiyahle timihrulai apno hnnavos. usle apno sktile timihrulai bcaumn skdain. hijkiyahmathi bhrosa ngr jb usle bhndch, 'prmprbhuma bhrosa gr! prmprbhule niscy hamilai bcaumnu hunch. prmprbhule assurka rajalai yo shr prast grn dinuhune chn.' hijkiyahbat ti sbdhrum nsun. assurka mharajako kura sun. assurka rajale bhndch, "hamile euta smjhauta grnuprch. timihrum shrbat mkham aunu prch. tb matr prtyek manisle apno ghr janlai svtntr hunch. prtyek manisle aphna dakhko botbat svtntr ruple dakh khan paunech. ani prtyek manisle svtntr rupma aphno nebharako botbat phl khan paune chn. prtyek manisrule aphna inarbat svtntr rupma pani piun paune ch. jbsmm m aumdin timihrule tyso grn skchau ani timihrum prtyeklai tys bhumima lier jamdin jo timihrukai aphno jstai ch. tys nyam desma timihrule ramro ann r nyam dakhrs, roti ani angurka lhrhru paunechau." hijkiyahlai kst puryaun ndeu. hijkiyah bhndch, "prmprbhule hamilai bcaunu hune ch." tr m timihrulai sodhchu, ke any jatihruka devtahrule tinihruko deslai assurka rajabat bcaun skyo? hoin. hmat r arpadka devtahru kham chn? tinihrum prast bhe. sprbemka devtahru kham chn? tinihrum prast bhe,! ke timihrule sktidvara samriyalai bcae? hoin. ke any devtahrule aru deshruma mbat aphna thaumhru bcae? ahm! ke prmprbhule mbat yruslem bcaun sknuhola t? tr yruslemka manishru ekdm cupcak thie. timihrule ek sbd pni kptanlai bhnen kinbhne raja hijkiyahle tinihrulai hukum dieka thie. unle bhne, uslai kehi pni nbhn." tispchi rajdrbarka vyvsthapk (hijkiyahko choro elyakim), rajkiy sciv sebna ani dhrmsastri asapko choro yoa hijkiyah kham ge. tinihrule sokvykt grn aphna lugahru cyate ani hijkiyahlai prtyek kura bhne jo assurka kptanle bhneka thie.

37

raja hijkiyahle ti kurahru dhyannpurvk sune. tispchi unle aphna lugahru cyate ani apno sok prkt gre. tispchi unle sok vstrhru lgae, ani prmprbhuko mndir ge. hijkiyahle raj-drbaraka vyvsthapk elyakim rajkiy

sciv sebna ani pujaharihruka budha-prdhanhulalai amosko chora agmvyta ysaiyakham pthae. tinihrule ysta lugahru lgaeka thie jsle tinihruko sok r khinnta prkt grdthyo. ti manishrule ysaiyalai bhne, “raja hijkiyahle ades gre ki ajko din dukh r sokko vises din ho. yo atyntai sokmy din hunech. yo ysto dinu hunech jb euta balk jnmnevala ch. tr sktiko abhavma jnm lin sktain. senaptiko malik, assurka rajale uslai jivit prmesvrko barema anist kurahru bhnnlai pthae. hun skch prmprbhhu tpaimka prmesvrle ti kurahru sunnu bhkekoch. sayd prmprbhule struko glti ch bhner prman grnu hunech. yskarn chadieka ti manishruka lagi prarthna gr jo ajh jivit chn.” raja hijkiyahka adhikarihru ysaiyakham ge. ysaiyale tinihrulai bhne, “yo sndes tinihruka malik hijkiyahlai deu. prmprbhhu bhnnuhunch, “kptanhruka kurahru suner timihru ndrau! assur raja bat mero barema aeka ti “ketahrule” jun anist cijhru bhne tyo visvas ngr. her, m asurko viruddh euta atma pthae ch. assurka rajale cetauni svrup usko des kstma prnech. yskarn u aphno desma phrker janech. tsysbela, m uslai usko aphno desko trvarle marnechu.” assurka rajale ek vivrn prapt gre. vivrnma bhnieko thiyu, “tirhakah, kuska raja, timihrusmg ldai grn airhech.” ysrth, assurka rajale lakis tyager libnama ge. kptanle tysto sune, ani u libna shрма ge jham assurka raja yuddh girihika thie. unle hijkiyahkhham duthru pthae. unle bhne, “timile yhudaka raja hijkiyahlai yi kurahru bhnnai prchtinihrule visvas grne isvrdvara murkh nbn. yso nbnh, “prmesvrle assurka rajadvara yruslemlai prast graunu dinu hune chain.” assurka rajahrule any sara deshrulai ke gre bhner sunekachau. tinihrule tinihrulai purn ruple dhvms pari die. ke timihru surksit hunechau hoin! ke ti manishruka devtahrule tinihrulai bcaunu bhyo? hoin! mera purkhahrule tinihru sbailai dhvms paridie. tinihrule gojan, haran, resepa bsne manishru ani tlssarma bsne eden vm-sihrlulai dhvms pare. hmatka raja kham chn? apadka rajakhham chn? sprvemka raja kham chn? hena r ibbaka rajahrui kham chn? tinihru sbailai dhvms pariyo. hijkiyahle duthruka hatbat citthi lie ani pdhe. tsyschi hijkiyah prmprbhuko mndirma ge. hijkiyahle citthi khole r prmprbhuko smks rakhidie. hijkiyahle prmprbhusit prarthna grdai bhne, “he senahruka prmprbhhu, israelka prmesvr, tpaim raja srh krub duthru-mathi bsnu hunch. tpaim, ani tpaim matr, prmesvr hunuhunch jsle prthvima bheka sara rajyhrumathi sasn grnu hunch. tpaimle svgrhru r prthvi bnaunu bhyo. he prmprbhhu, dya grer mero kura dhyan dier sunnu hos. prmprbhhu, aphna akhamhru kholnu hos ys sndesma hernuhos. he jivit prmesvr! snheribat tpaimlai ninda grn pthae sdbhru sunnuhos. he prmprbhhu! yo sty ho, assurka rajahrule jmmaj jatihru nas gre. assurka rajahrule ti jatihruka sbai devtahrui jlai die. tr tinihru vastvik rupma devtahrui thienn. tinihru khali manishrule bnaeka kath r dhun-gahruka murtihru thie. ysaiikarn assurka rajahrule tinihrulai nas grn ske. tr tpaim prmprbhhu hamro prmesvr hunuhunch. ysaille krpa grer hamilai assurka rajabat bcaunu hos. tb sara jatihrule janne chn ki tpaim hamro prmprbhhu hunuhunch, ani tpaim matr prmesvr hunuhunch.” tb amoska choro ysaiyale hijkiyalai yo smacar pthae. ysaiyale bhne, “prmprbhhu,

israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘timihrule tyo smacar jun sndes assurka raja snheribat aeko thiyu. tys barema mlai prarthna gryau.’ “snheribko barema yo prmprbhuko sndes ho ‘siyonki knya-chori socche timi mhtvurn chainau. usle timilai khisi grche. yruslemki chorile tinihrulai hamsoko patr bnaumche. timile kslai apman gryau r hamsoko patr bnayau? timihrule ksko virodhma avaj uthayau? timihru israelka prm pvitro viruddh thiyau. timihrule aphulai uham bhnda mhan socyau. timihrule aphna adhikarihru prmprbhhu, mera maliklai apman grn pthayau. timile bhnyau, ‘m atynt sktisali chu. msmg dherai-dherai rthhru chn. m aphno sktile lbanonlai prast grchu. m lbanonko ucctm prvthuma cdhem. maile lbanonka sbai thulo rukhru kater dhale. m ti ucc prvt r jnglko ghiro bhaghrubhitr thiem. maile inarhru khnem r nyam thaumhrubat pani piem. maile misrka ndihru sukhka pari diem ani tys des-mathi kulcher hidem.’ tyhi t timile bhneko ho. tr timile maile ke bhnem sunenau. ‘maile dherai aghi yojna bnaeko thiem. maile yo pracinkaldekhi nai vojna bnaeko thiem ani ahile maile ysaiyale grame. maile timilai sktisali shrrhu dhlne ani tinihrulai bhgnaveses print grne anumti diem. tys shrrhuma skti thien tinihru bhybhitr r anyolma thie. tinihru khetma bheka ghamr paluvahrui jsta katin lageka thie. tinihru hurkina bhnda aghinai oilai jane gharka chanahruma umrieka ghamshru srh bhe. m timra sara yuddhhruka visyama jandchu. timile khile aram gryau tyo m jandchu, timi khile yuddh trph gyau tyo m jandchu timi khile yuddhbat ghrma phrkiau m jandchu. m yo pni jandchu ki timi msit khile khinn bhyau. ho, timi msit khinn thiyau. maile timro amhkari apmanhru sunem ysaille maile timro nakma amkuse rakhidiem. ani maile timro mukhma lgam lgai diem. tys pchi maile timilai phnkk ghumaem r jhambat aeka thiyau tytai doryaem.” tsyschi prmprbhule hijkiyahlai bhnnubhyo, “m timilai yi sdbhru sty hun bhni dekhane euta ysto smket dine chu. timi biu chrn ayogy thiyau. ysaille yo vrs timi biu nchri umrieko nai khanechau. tr tin vrsma timi apahile ropeko ann khanechau. tinihru ti annhru umarnechau ani timisit khaanlai prcur ann hunech. timi angurka viruva ropnechau ani tysko phl khanechau. “yhudaka kulbat aeka stnanhru jo bhageko thie r jiumdai chadieka thie ti bdhn thal-nechn. ti manishru paluvahrui jsta hun jsle aphna jrahru ghiro prkarle bhuimma gadiaka chn r bhuim-mathi phl phlaumdchn. kehi manishru matr jiumdo rhnechn ani yruslem bahir janechn. kehi bamcekahrui siyon prvtbat aunechn.” ysto senahruka prmprbhuko jos prem kai karn hunech. yskarn prmprbhule assurka rajako barema bhnnuhunch “uni ys shr bhitr aune chainn unle ys shрма kamd hanne chainn. unle aphno dhalhu yo shrko lagi lyane chainn unle yo shrka prkhalhruma dhava bolnlai kunai prkarko gdh bnaune chainn. uni jun bato aeka thie tyhi bato phrker janchn uni ys shrbhitr aune chainn, bhner prmprbhhu bhnnuhunch. m ys shrko surksa grnechu r bcaunechu, yo m merai nimti r mero das daudko lagi grnechu.” tys rat, prmprbhuka dut ger assurhruko chauni ek lakh pcasi hjar manishrulai mare. jb bamceka manishru bihan byumje tinihrule aphna vipri mrt srirhru dekhe. ysaille assurka raja, snherib, nin-

vema ge ani tyham bse. ekdin snherib aphno deva nisrokko mndirma usko puja grirheka thie. tys bela unka duijna chora adremelek r sreserle tinlai trvarle mare. trespchi chorahru aratr tir bhage. ysaile snheribko choro esrhddon assurka nyam raja bhe.

38

tysbela, hijkiyah bimar bhe ani mrtyuko mukh smm puge. amosko choro agmvkta ysaia unlai hern ge.ysaiyale rajalai bhne, "timilai yi kurahru bhnnu prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo 'timi camdai mrnechau. ysaile timile timro sntanhrulai timi mre pchi ke grnu prne btaunu prch. timi niko hune chainau." hijkiyah bhittatir phrkie jun mndir smmukh prdthyo r prarthna grn thale. unle bhne "he prmprbhu! yad grnuhos ki maile tpaimlai aphno samco hrdybat purn ruple seva grekochu. maile ti kurahru gre jun tpaimle asl hun bhnnubhyo." tb hijkiyah dhuru-dhuru roe. ysaiaile yo vcn prmprbhubat prapt gre "hijkiyakham jau ani bhn uslai ki prmprbhu, timro pitapurkha daudka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch, 'maile timro prarthna sunem ani maile timro amsuhru dekhem. m timro ayu pndhrh rbs bdhaidinechu. m timi r timro ys shrlai assurka rajabat bcaune chu. m ys shrko rksa grnechu." 22tr hijkiyahle ysaialai sodhe, "tysto ke smket ch prmprbhubat ta ki m niko hunechu? tysto ke smket ch jsle m prmprbhucho mndir jane smrtthako prman grdch?" yo prmprbhubat smkt ho jsle dekhaumdch ki uhamle bhnnu bheka kurahru nai grnu hunech. "her, ds paila pchi htulai m chamya bnaumdaichu jun ahajko pailahrumathich. jb gham ti sidihuma cmkntthyo tyo chamyale dinko smy btaumthyo." 21tb ysaiaile hijkiyahlai bhne, "timile nebhara pimdher dhulo par ani tyo aphno ghauma lgau, tb timi niko hunechau. yo hijkiyahlat pthaieko citthi ho jun uni aphno bimari avsthabat niko bhe pchi lekheka hun maile svymilai bhnem, "m budho bhi bamcne chu. tr tytibela mero umer patalko prvesd-varhrubat jane bhiskeko hunech. ab maile mero sbai smyhr yham bitaem." yskarn maile bhne, "m prmprbhu yahlaiys smsarma pheri bamcirheko dekhne chain, m prthvima manishru bamcirheko dekhne chain. mero ghr, mero gothalako tmbu, bhtkai rhechn ani mbat tadha sarirhechn. m manishrule luga tanbat tandai silaunlai kate jstai ses bhirhechu. timile mero jivn yti camdai ses paridiyau. sara rat simh grje jstai m sahero roem, tr mera asahru dhulo paridie simhle hddihru cpae jstai. timile mero jivn yti camdai ses paridiyau. m dhukur jstai roem m cra jstai roem mera amkhahru thkit bhe tr maile lgatar svrg tir herirhe. he mero malik! m atynt khinn bhem mlai sath dine vcn dinuhos." ke m bhnn skchu? ke ghtna hunech mero malikle mlai bhnnubhyo. ani mero malikle nai tysto ghtna graunu hunech. ysto vtiptihru mero atmaa thidai thiyo yskarn ab mero jivnbhr vinmr hunechu. he mero malik, mero atma bliyo parnlai yi dukhka dinhru dekhaunuhos. mero atmalai bliyo r svsth bnaunlai sghaunuhos. mlai asl hunlai sghaunu hos. mlai pheri bamcnlai sath dinuhos. her! mera ksthru ge. ab mlai sathi ch. tpaimle mlai asadhy prem grnubhyo. tpaimle mlai cihanma sdn dinu bhen tpaimle mero sara paphru ksma grid-

inu bhyo. tpaimle mero sbai paphru tadha phalidinu bhyo. mrt manishrule tpaimko stuti-gan gaun sktain. patalama bheka manishrule tpaimko gun gaumdainn. mrt manishrule unihurulai nai sghaun tpaimma bhr prdain. tinihru dhrtiko pvalbhitr janchn ani khilyai boln sktainn. manishru jo jumda chn m jstai ke aj ti manishrule tpaimko gun gaunechn. pitale bhnn sknu prdch unka chora chorihurulai ki tpaim visvasogyo hunuhunch." ysaile m bhndchu "prmprbhule mlai bcaunu bheko ch. ysaile hami prmesvrko mndirma aphno jivnbhri git gaunechau ani smngit bnaune chaum."

39

tysbela bldanko choro mrodk bldan babelka raja thie. mrodikle citthi r ek uphar hijkiyahlai pthae. mrodikle tyso gre kinbhne hijkiyah bimar bheko suneka thie. ti kurahrule hijkiyahlai annd purayo. yskarn hijkiyahle manishrulai aphno bhndarbat sara bhumuly vstuhru dekhae. hijkiyale unihurulai sun, camdi bhumuly mslahru r mhmgo muly bheko attrhru dekhae. hijkiyahle tinihurulai yuddhma claeke trvarhru r dhalhru dekhae. hijkiyahle tinihurulai sbai cijhru dekhae. jun unle surksit rakkheka thie. hijkiyahle aphna ghr ani rajyma bheka smpurn cijhru tinihurulai dekhae. trespchi agmvkta ysaia raja hijkiyahkham ge r unlai sodhe, "yi manishrule ke bhne? tinihru khambat aeka hun?" hijkiyahle bhne, "tinihru sudar desbat mlai hern bhni aeka thie. tinihru babelbat aeka hun." ysaile ysaiaile unlai sodhe, "tinihrule timro ghrama ke dekke?" hijkiyahle bhne, "tinihrule mero rajmhlka smpurn cijhru here. maile tinihurulai jmmai smpttihru dekhaem." trespchi ysaiaile hijkiyahlai yso bhne, "senahruka prmprbhubat aeko yi sbdhu dhyan lgaer sun. 'smy airhech aj smm timi r timro purkhaerule bct grr rakheko sara smpttihru babelma boker laijanech. kehi pni chodne chain.' senahruka prmprbhule bhnnubhyo yi kurahru. babelihrule timro aphnai chorahru pni laijanechn. ani timro chorahru babelka rajaka mhlma adikarihru hunechn." hijkiyahle ysaialai bhne, "prmprbhubat aeko yo sndes ramro ho." hijkiyahle yso bhneko karn thiyo, "tyham khas santi r surksa hunech jb m raja hunchu."

40

timihruka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch "mera manishrulai santvna, santvna deu. yruslemsit nmr bher bol. yruslemilai bhn, "timihruko sevako avdhi skieko ch. timihrule aphno papko praycsit griskeka chau." prmprbhule yruslemilai usle greko euta papkolagi duipt dnd dinu bhekoch. sun, koi manis cicyairheko ch! "mrubhumima prmprbhuka lagi euta bato tyar gr. mrubhumima hamro prmesvrko lagi cillo bato bnau. prtyek bemsi purn gr prtyek prvt r phadlai maidan bnau. bango-tedho preka batohru sojho bnau. khsro maidanlai cillo bnau. tb, prmprbhuko mhima prkt grinech. ani smg-smgai sara manishrule prmprbhuko mhima dekhechn. ho, prmprbhu, svymle yi kurahru bhnnu bheko thiyo!" euta avajle bhnyo, "bol." yskarn manisle bhnyo, "maile ke

bhnnu prch?" tyo avajle bhnyo, "tinihru sbai gham's jsta hun. tinihruko dhrm jngli phul jstai ho." prmp-rbhubat ek prvahpurn vayu gham'smathi bhnech ani gham's mrnech r phul jhrnech." ho, jmmai man-ishru gham's jstai hun. gham's mrdch r jngli phulhru jhrdch. tr hamro prmesvrko vcn nirnt'r hirhnhc." siyon, bhnnlai timismg susmacarhu chn. timi algo prvtmathi jau r cicyaum'dai susmacar bh'n. yruslem, bhnnlai timismg susmacar chn. ndrau, kraer bol. yi smucar yhudaka sara shrrhuma bh'n "her, yham tim-ishruka prmesvr hunuhunch." prmprbhu mera malik prakrmsath airhnu bhekoch. uham sbai man-ishrumathi sasn grn bl upyog grnuhunch. prmp-rbhule aphna manishruko ramro krmkolagi purskar lyaanu hunch. gothale bheda doryae jhaim prmprbhule aphna manishrulai doryaanu hunch. prmp-rbhule aphna skti claanu hunch ani aphna bhedahru ekritr parnuhunch. prmp-rbhule sana patho uthaunuhunch ani aphno pakhurama cypnu hunch, tinihruka amahru uhamko pchadi himd-nechn. k'sle aphno hatko htkelama bhrer smudr napyo? k'sle aphno hat pryog g'rer akaslai napyo? k'sle dalo clae prthvika sara knhru napnlai? prvthru r phadhru napnlai k'sle napne yntr clayo? yi sbai napne prmp-rbhumathi thie. k'saile pni prmp-rbhuko atmalai use ke grnu prne, btaenn. k'saile pni uhamle greko kary k'sri grnu prch btaenn. ke prmp-rbhule k'saibat shyog magnu bhyo? ke k'saile prmp-rbhulai nispks hunu sikae? ke k'saile prmp-rbhublai jnan sikayo? ke k'saile prmp-rbhublai smjhko marg dekhayo? hoin! philyaibat prmp-rbhublai ti kurahruko jnan thiyo. her, ys smsarma sara jatihru gagrima rheko ek thopa pani srh chn. ydi prmesvrle tadha tadhaka sbai jatihrulai eksath aphno jokhne trajuma rakhnubhyo bhne, pni tinihru msina dhuloka knhru jstai hunechn. lbanonma bheka jmmai rukhhule pni prmp-rbhuko lagi daura prsst humdain. ani lbnonka jmmai psuhru homblika timiti prsst humdain. prmesvrsmg tulna grda smsarka sara des kehi pni hoinn. prmesvrsmg tulna grda sbai jatihru atynt tucch rhnchn. ke timi prmesvrilai ani kehi thoksmg tulna grn skchau? amh! ke timi prmesvrko prtirup bnaun skchau? amh. tr k'tipy manishrule dhunga r kathbat murtihru grnu bnaumchn ani tinihruilai devtahru bhnnchn. ekjna karig'le murti bnaumdch t'yspchi arko karig'le t'ys-lai sunle dhakidimdch. ani camdiko sikirihule t'ys-lai bamdhidimdch. ani camdiko sikirihule t'yslai bamdhidimdch. ani camdiko sikirihule t'yslai bamdhidimdch. ani t'ysko adharko lagi use nkuhine vises prkarko kath chanch. t'ys pchi usele kathko khas kam grne k'rmi khojdch. ani t'ys karig'le "devta" tyar pardch jun hllier ldne chain. niscy timihru vastviktalai jandchau, hoin r? niscy tim-ihrule suneka chau. niscy k'saile timihruilai dherai philyai bhnisheko ch. niscy timihru jandchau k'sle prthvi bnaeko ho. prmp-rbhu nai samco prmesvr hunuhunch. uham prthviko pridhi bhnda mathi vi-rajman hun hunch, ani uhamsmg tulna grda man-ishru phtyangra brabr matr hun. uhamle lugako tukra bere jsto akaslai bernu bhyo. bsnlai pal tamge jsto uhamle akaslai phimjaunu bhyo. uham saskhruilai mktvhin parnu hunch. uhamle prthvika nyaydhishrulai smpurn ruple ayogy bnaunu hunch.

ti saskhru matoma ropieka biruvahru jsta chn tr tinihrule matoma jrahru halnu adhi nai prmesvrle "biruvahru" mathi phuknu bhyo bhne tinihru sukkha r mrt hunchn ani havale tinihruilai pral jhaim udaaid-inch. prmpvit'r prmesvrle bhnnuhunch "ke k'saismg timihru mero tulna grn skchau? amh. mero brabr k'ohi pni chain. mathi akasma her, ti tarahru k'sle rce? k'sle ti sara 'sainyihru' akasma rce? prtyek tarako naum k'sle jandch? samco prmesvr atynt blvan r skti-sali hunuhunch ysaille kunai pni tara hraumdainn." he yakubka manishru! yo sty ho. israel ysilai timihrule visvas grnai prch. ysaille timi kin bh'nchau "mero jivn saili prmp-rbhule dekh'n sknuhunn. prmesvrle mlai bhetn sknuhunn r dnd din sknuhunn." nisndeh timi jandchau r sunekachau di prmp-rbhu prmesvr atyntai buddhimani hunuhunch. manishrule prtyek kuro siknu sktainn, uhamle jannu hunch. prmp-rbhu thaknu hunn r aramko khamco pni prdain. prmp-rbhule prthvima sudur sthanhru bnaunu bhyo prmp-rbhu sntanka prmesvr hunuhunch. prmp-rbhule durvl manishrulai bliyo parn shyog grnu bhyo. uhamle nai durvl manishrulai sktisalai bnaunu hunch. jvan manishru thakchn r aramko khamco prdch, tnderi ketahru pni dhunmunidai ldchn. tr tinihru j'sle prmp-rbhumathi bhrosa grdch u ajh bliyo hunch ani cilhru jstai akasin. ti manishru durvl nbhi dgurchn. ti manishru thkit nbhi himdchn.

41

prmp-rbhule bhnnuhunch, "tadhama bheka deshru, sant bn r mkham au. jatihru balvan hou. mkham au r bol. hami sath sathai bhetnechaum, ani ko thik ho bhner nirny grnechaum. nimn prsnhruka mlai uttr deu jo manis purvat airheko ch uslai k'sle jgayo? dharmikta usmg himdch. usle aphno trvar claumch r jatihru prast grch. tinihru dhuloko jsta hunchn. usle aphno dhnu claumch r rajahrulai jitch ani tinihru havale pral udae jhaim bhagdchn. usle sainyihruko khedo grdch r khilyai ghaite humdain. u khilyai npugeka thaumhru pugdch. k'sle yi kurahru hune grayo? k'sle yo gryo? k'sle prarmbhdekhi sara man-ishrulai bolayo? m, prmp-rbhule, yi kurahru gre. m, prmp-rbhu nai prthm manis hum, ani jb prthvima sara thokhru smapt hunchn m yham humbucha. tim-ihru sbai sudur thaumhru her, ani drau. timihru sbai sudur thaumhru, prthvimathi drle kmpit hau. yham mkham au r dhyani dier sun." ani tinihru ae. "k'rmihru ekarkama shyog grchn aps sath nibhaumdch. tinihru bliyo hunlai prsprma prerna dinchn. ekjna krmile murti bnaunlai kath katch. t'ys manisle sunaralai pre-rna dimnch. arko ekjna krmile martol piter dhatulai cillo pardch. t'yspchi t'ys krmile lihi claulenai prerit grdch. yo antim krmile bhndch, 'yo kam asl ho, dhatu aune chain.' t'yspchi bhuimma nkhsos bhner t'yslai kamti thoker drilo bnaumdch taki tyo khilyai ndhlos. ani tyo khilyai hllidain." prmp-rbhu bhnnuhunch "timi israel mero das hau, yakub maile timilai rojem. timi abraham privarka hau. ani m abrahamlai prem grdchu. timi tadha desma thiyau, tr m timikham pugem maile timilai tyo tadha thaumbat bolaem. maile bhne, 'timi mero das hau.' timilai rojem. ani maile timi-lai rddh grinn. surta ngr, m timisitai chu. ndrau,

m timrai prmesvr hum. m timilai bliyo bnaunechu. m timilai shayta dinechu, m timilai mero dharmik-tako dahine hatle smalnechu. her, ktipy manishru timismg risieka chn. tr tinihru ljit hunechn. timra struhru hraunechn r vilai janechn. timile ti manishrulai khojnechau jo timro virodhihru thie, tr timile tinihru lai bhetaun skne chainau. ti manishru jo timro viruddh lde tinihru purn rupma bilai janechn. m prmprbhu timro prmesvr hum. maile timro dahine hat smati rhekochu. ani m timilai bhndchu ndrau. m timro sathma hunechu. he bhumly yhuda, ndrau! mera israelka priy manishru, bhybhit n hau m sam-ccai nai timihrulai sghaune chu.” prmprbhu svymle ti kurahru bhnnu bheko thiyu. israelka pvitr prmprbhu jsle timilai bcae uhamle ti kurahru bhnnubhyo “her, m timilai ek jhamtne upkrn bnaunechu. tyo upkrn dherai tikha damthru bheka hunechn, krskhrule yo ann kutn lai claune chn yskarn tinihrule ann dekki khosta algai parnechn. timi prvtrhmathi kulcimdai hidnechau r tinihru lai dhulopitho parnechau. timile phadhrulai chilkhahru jsto parnechau. timile tinihru-lai btas phymaki dinechau, ani tinihru lai udae lai-jane ch r chrpst paridine ch. tb timi prmprbhuma rmaht hunechau. timi israelka pvitr prmprbhusmg grv grnechau.” “grib r din-duki manishrule pani khojnechn, tr tinihrule paune chainn r pni tinihru pyasi chainn. tinihruko jibrahru suvka chn. m tinihruk prarthnako prtyuttr dinechu. m tinihru-lai tysai chodne chain r mrn dine chain. m sukkha phadhruma ndihru bgai dinechu. m jhrnako mul phutaer bemsihruma bgaune chu. m panile bhirpurn parnechu mrubhumilai tlauma priyvtn grnechu. ty-ham sukkha bhumihruma jhrnaka pani hunech. dev-daruhru mrubhumima umrinechn, tyham bbulka rukhhu, rndnka r jaitunka rukhhu r dhupika rukhhu hunechn. manishrule ti kurahru hernechn. ani unihrule bujhne chn ki yi sbai prmprbhukai sk-tile bheka hun. manishrule yi kurahru dekhnechn ani tinihrule bujhn thalnechn ki israelka pvitr prmp-rbhule yi kurahru greka hun.” prmprbhu, yakubka rajale bhnnhunch, “au mlai timihruka vad-vivadhu btau. mlai timihruka prmanhru dekhau, ani hami ti kurahru thik rhechn bhner nirny grnechau. tim-ihruka jhuta devtahrhu aunu prch ani ke bhirhech btaunu prch.” adima ke bhyo? hamilai btau. bhvisy-ma ke hune ho? hamilai btau. hami ekdm dhyan dier sunnechau. tb matr hamihru jannechau ki arko plt ke hune ho. hamilai ti kurahru btau jun ke hune hola hamile jannai prch. ti timihru vastvma dev-tahrhu nai hau bhner hami visvas grne chau. kehi t gr! je pni gr ramro va nramro. tb timi jiumdo nai hau bhner hami dekhnechau. ani hami timi-lai pchyaune chaum. “her, jhuta devtahrhu, timihru vastvma kehi pni hoinau. timihru kehi grn sktainau. kevl murkh manishrule matr timihru lai pujne chn.” “maile uttrbat ekjna manislai mathi uthaueko chu. u purvbat airheko ch jhambat sury udaumch. usle mero aradhna grch. ekjna kumale jsle bhanda bnaumch, hilo matoma hidmch. tystai prkarle tyo manis-ra-jahrulai micer himdch.” ysto hun bhnda aghi hami-lai kslsle bhnyo? hamile unlai prmesvr bhner ghosna grnuprch. ke timihruko eutai murtile yi kurahruko visy bhnyo r? ahm. ti kunai pni murtihrule hamilai

kehi pni bhenn. ti murtihrule euta sbd pni bhenn ani ti jhuta devtahrule timile bhneka sbdhu sunn sk-tainn. siyonka barema ti kurahru bhne m, prmp-rbhhu, nai prthm byakti thiem. maile yo smacar shit yruslemma sndesvahkhr pthaem “her, timra manishru phrker airhechn.” maile ti jhuta devtahruma herem. tinihru kehi bhnnlai kohi pni buddhimani thi-enn. maile tinihru lai prsnhru grem tr tinihrule euta sbd pni bhenn. ti sara devtahrhu vastvma kehi pni hoinn. ti murtihru purnt mhtvhn chn. tinihrule kehi grn sktainn.

42

“mero daslai her! m uslai smhalnechu, uslai matr rojeko hum. ani m usmg ekdm khushi chu. maile mero atma usma halidie. usle jathiruma nispks nyay grnech. uni glihruma kraer bolne chainn, uni ci-cyaunechainn, nt ucc svrma kraune chn. u bhdh hunech. usle paniko cheuma umrne nigalo smm bhamcne chain. usle nibhn lageko kmjor diyolai smm phuki nibhaune chain. usle nispks rupma jamc grer sty kura nikalne ch. usle jbsmm sm-sarma khas insaph lyaune chain tbsmm u kmjor hune chain. nt sithil nai hune ch. ani tadha desma bsne manishrule unmathi visvas rakhnechn. prmprbhu, samco prmesvrle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmp-rbhule akashru bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule akaslai prthvibhri nai phailaunu bhyo. uhamle prthvima any thokhru pni bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule prthvima bheka sara manishrubhitr pran smcar grnuhunch. prmprbhule prtyek manislai atma prdan grnu bhyo jo prthvima himddchn. “m, prmprbhule, timilai mero dharmikta-anusar bolaeko chu. m timro hat smaune chu. ani m timro rksa grnechu. timi tysto cinh hunechau jsle dekaumndch. manishrusmg mero krar bheko. timi sara manishruka nimti prjvlt jy-oti hunechau. timile andhaka amkhahru kholi dine chau, ani tinihrule dekhnn snechn. dherai manishru kaidma chn, timile tinihru lai svtntr parnechau, dherai manishru andhkarma bsdchn timile tinihru-lai tys kdaibat nikalnechau. “m prmprbhu hum, mero naum yhova ho. mero mhima m arulai dine chain. m jhuta devtahrulai prsma laijan dine chain jun mero hunuprneh. suruma nai kehi ghtna hunech bh-ner bhni skeko thie ani ti ghtnahru bhe. ani ab, yi ghtnahru hunu aghi nai kehi kurahru m timihru lai btaunechu jun bhvisyma hunech.” prmprbhuka nimti euta nyam git gao, tadha deshruma bheka sara manishru, smudrma yatra grne sara manishru, saghruma bheka sara psu-pranihru, tadha thaumhruma bheka sara manishru prmprbhuko gun gao! mrubhumi r shrhr, kedarka gaumhru prmprbhuko prsma gr. selama bsne manishru, khusiko git gao. timro prvtko cucura dekki gao. prmprbhulai mhima prdan gr, sbale uhamko prsma gr, jo tadha tadham chn. prmp-rbhhu sktisali sainik jsto bahir nisker janu hunech. uham sahrat uttejt januhunech. uhamle cicyaunu hunech r jodle kraunu hunech ani uhamle struhru-lai prajit grnuhunch. “dherai lamo smy dekki maile kehi pni bheko chain. maile svylai nai nyntntr grem ani kehi pni bhinnm. tr ab m sisulai jnm diirheki stri

jstai kraunechu m tej jbrjsti grer sas phernechu. m phad r prvthruelai ujad paridinechu m tyham umrine sara vnsptihruelai sukaidinechu. m ndihruelai sukkha dhrtima priivrtv grnechu. m panika inarhru pni sukaidinechu. tb tinihrule khilyai njaneka batoma m andha manishruelai doraanechu. m andha manishruelai tysta thaumhruma doryai laijanechu jham tinihru phila thienn. m tinihruka amdhyarolai prkasma bdli dinechu ani m khsro bhumilai cillo paridinechu. maile vcn dieka ti kurahru m grnechu ani m aphno manishruelai tyagne chain. tr ktipy manishrule mlai pchyaun chade. ti manishrusmg murtihru chn jun sunai sunle dhakieko ch. tinihrule ti jhuta murtihruelai, 'tpaim mero devtahrhu hunuhunch' bhnnch. ti manishru aphna jhuta devtahruma bhrosa grchn tr ti manishru niras hunechn. "he bhira manishru ho, timihrule mlai sunnu prch! he andha manishru, timihrule mlai hernu r deknprch. sara smsarma, mero das tyat andha chn. sndesvakh jsai smsarma maile pthaem tyo atynt bhira ch. josmg maile krar gre-prmprbhuko das u atynt andho ch. mro dasle nikai herch tr usle mero ajna paln grdain. usle aphno kanle sunn skch tr usle mero kura sunn asvikar grdch." prmprbhule aphno sevk dharmik bheko cahnuhunch. prmprbhule usko anauthapurn vyvsthabat usko smman rheko hern cahnuhunch. tr manishruma her! any manishrule tinihrulai prast grer tinihruka smptihru lute. sara jvan manishru draeka chn. tinihru jhyalkhanama bnd chn, manishrule tinihruka rupiya paisa lger ge ani tyham unihruelai bcaune koho chain. any manishrule tinihruka paisama dhyann die. "yo phrkai deu" bhne tyham koho pni thienn. ke timihru mdhye ksailai pni prmesvrka vcnhruma dhyann diayau? ahm! tr timihrule uhamko vcnhrulai atynt ghiro prkarle dhyann dinuprch ani ke hune ho bhne kura socnuprch. yakub r israelbat dhn linlai ksele manishruelai lgayo? prmprbhule tinihrulai tyso grne ajna dinu bhyo! hamile prmesvrko viruddhama pap gryaum. ysaiarn prmprbhule manishruelai hamro dhn-smptti laijane anumti dinu bhyo. israelka manishrule prmprbhule cahnu bheko batoma bamcn cahenn. israelka manishrule uhamko vyvstahru sunn rucaenn. yskarn prmprbhule tinihrusit krodhit hunubhyo. prmprbhule tinihruka viruddh sktisali yud-dhru graunu bhyo. israelka manishru jstai uhamle tinihruka vipri ago lgaidinu bhyo. tr ke bhirheko thiyo bhner tinihrule janenn. tinihru jlihraka jstai thie. tr ti bheka ghtnahru barema tinihrule jann cahenn.

43

yakub, timilai prmprbhule bnaunu bhyo. israel, timilai prmprbhule bnaunu bhyo. ani ab prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, "timihru ndrau! maile tinihrulai bcaem. maile timro naum rakhe. timi mero hau. jb timi imathi ksthru prchn, m timro sathma chu. jb timi ndihru trchau timilai cot lagnechain. jb timi agobai himddchau, timi jlne chainau; agoko jvalale timilai lpetne chain. kin? kinbhne m, prmprbhule, tero prmesvr hum. m israelko prmpvitr tero uddhark timihruko uddharko nimti maile misr bhuktan greko thiem. timilai aphno bnaun maile kus r sebalai dieko

thiem. timi mero nimti atynt mukhy chau. yskarn m timro smman grchu. m timilai prem grchu r timrolagi sara manishru evm jatihru prdan grnechu taki timi bamcn sk." "ysaile ndrau! m timihruko sathma chu. m timro nanihrulai bhela grer timikkham lyaidinechu. m tinihrulai purv r pscimbat bhela grnechu. m uttr disalai bhnechu mera manishru mlai deu! m dksin disalai bhnechu; mera manishruelai bndi bnaer nrakh! mera chora-chorihru jo tadha thaumhruma chn, mlai deu. ti sbai manishru deu jo mero hun - mero naum tinihrusit smyukt ch. maile ti manishru aphnolagi srsti grem. tinihrulai srsti grem yskarn tinihru mera hun." prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "jska amkhahru chn tr tinihru andha chn bhne, ti manishru mkham lyau. tr manishru mkham lyau jska kanhru chn tr bhira chn. sbai manishru r jati-jatihru rastr ekaisath bhela hunuprch. hun skch tinihruka jhuta devtahrhu mdhye ekjalne prarmbhma ke bheko thiyo btaun cahnn. tinihrule aphna kuralai prmanit parnlai saksihru pni lyauun prch. saksihrule samco kura bolnu prch. tb tinihru thik rhechn bhne sabit hunechn. prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, "timihru mero saksi hau. maile cuneka das timi hau. maile tinihrulai chanem taki timihrule manishruelai mpti visvst parnlai shyog gr. maile timihruelai chane taki timihrule bujhnu prch ki 'm nai uhi hum' m nai samco prmesvr thien ani m pscat pni koho prmesvr hune chain. m ho m nai prmprbhule hum. mbahek aru koho pni muktidata chain. m ekjna hum jsle tinihrusit bolyo. maile timilai bcaem, maile ti kurahru bhenn. tyo timisit jo thiyo nyam vstu hoim. timi m saksi hau ani mero timro prmesvr hum. prmprbhule aphaile yi kura bhnnubhyo. "m sdhaim nai prmesvr rheko chu. jb m kunai kam grchu, ksailai pni tyo maile greko kura bdlin sktainm. ani ksailai pni manishruelai mero sktibat bcaun sktainm." prmprbhule, israelka prmpvitrle, tinihrulai bcaunu hunechn. ani prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, "timihruka khatir m babelma senahru pthaune chu. dherai manishru pkrau prnechn. ti manishru, kldihru, unihru kai aphna jhajhruma laijanechu. kldihru aphna jhajhrumathi grv grchn. m prmprbhule timihruka prmpvitr hum. maile israel bnaem, m timihruka raja hum." prmprbhule smudrma batohru bnaunu hunechn. uhamle dhnilo panibat pni aphna manishruko lagi bato bnaunu hunechn. ani prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, "manishru j-jisle mero viruddh timihruko rthhru, ghodahru, r senahru shit ldne chn tinihru prajit hunechn. tinihru pheri utthn skne chainn tinihru dhvms hunechn. tinihru mainbnti jsto thamine chn. yskarn jo suruma bheko thiyo tyslai nsmjh. dherai rbs agdi je bhiskeko ch tyslai nsoc. kin? kinbhne m nyam kam grnechu. ab timi nyam paluva jsto umrnechau. nisndeh timi jandchau ki yo sty ho. m samcci nai mrubhumima bato bnaune chu. m samcci nai sukkha jggahruma ndihru bgaunechu. ysle grda jngli psuhru smmle mlai dhnyvad prkt grechn. visal psuhru r crahrule pni m prti dhnyvad prkt grechn. tinihrule mlai smman grechn jb m mrubhumima pani parnechu. m yso grnechu mera manishruelai pani dinlai-jslai maile roje. ti manishruelai maile bnaeko ho. ani ti manishrule mero stuti gan gaunechn. "yakub, timile mero pukara grenau. kin? kinbhne timi israelihru msmg thkit bhekachau.

timihrule mero lagi hombli cdhaunlai aphno bheda lyanaule. timihrule mero smman grenau. timihrule merolagi bli cdhaenau. maile blihru cdhau bhner jbr-jsti grin. maile dhuphru stkaunu bhner kr lgain jb smm timihru thkit bhyau. ysrth mero smmanko-lagi timihrule aphno paisale kehi pni kinenau, tr timihrule mlai aphno papko bhari bokayau. timihrule tytinjel pap gryau jb smm m timihruka nramra kurahrule atynt kmjor bhin. “m, uhi hum, jsle timihruka sara paphru dhoi pkhali diem. maile yi sbai svymilai khusi parnlai grdch. m timihruka paphru smjhne chain. tr timihrule mlai smjhnu prch. hami ekai sath bhela hunuprch ani nirny linuprch jsle grda timihru aphno sthiti prstut grn skchau ani hami ke shi ho nirny linu skchaum. timihruka phile pitapurkha papi thie. ani timihruka vkilhrule mero viruddh kurahru gre. yskarn m pvitr saskhrulai apvitr bnaunechu ani yakublai gali grnechu. nramra ghtnahrui israelma hunechn.”

44

“yakub, timi mero das hau. mero kura hosiylari sath sun, israel maile timilai chaneko chu. m je kura bh-nchu sun. m prmprbhu hum ani maile timilai bnaem. m matr hum jsle timilai bnae jo ahile timi chau. maile timilai tyti beladekhi shyog greko hum jb timi amako grbhma thiyau. mero das, yakub, ndrau. ysurun (israel) maile timilai cuneko hum. “m tirkhaeko manishrulai pani khnyai dinechu. m sukkha bhumihruma khola bgaidinechu. m mero atma timra chora-chorihrumathi khnyai dinechu, yo timro stnanma bgirhne panika dharahru jstai hunech. tinihru sm-sarka manishruka majhma bdhnechn. tinihru khola-lahraka cheuma umrer bdhne rukhhrui jsta hunechn. “ekjnale bhnechn, ‘m prmprbhuko hum.’ arko manis-le ‘yakubko’ naum linech. ajhai arko manisle usko naum btaunech? ‘m prmprbhuko hum’ ani arko manisle ‘israelko’ naum pryog grechn.” prmprbhu israelko raja hunuhunch. senahraka prmprbhule israelai bcaunu hunech. prprbhule bhnnu hunch, “m kevl prmesvr hum. yham aru kohi devtahru chainn. m nai adi hum r m nai ant hum. yham m jstai any kunai prmesvr chain. ydi yham ch bhne, yo prmesvr jstai bolnu prch. yo prmesvr aer m jstai prmesvr ho bhni prman grnu prch. yo prmesvrle tys smydekhiho ghtnahrui btaunu prch jb maile pracin manishru bnaem. tys prmesvrle bhvisyama hune kurako smket pni din sknuprch. timihru ndrau. surta ngr. maile timihrulai ke hunech bhner philyai bh-niskeko chu. timihru mera saksi hau. yham any kunai prmesvr chain. yham any kunai ‘cttan chain,’ m jandchu m matr ek hum.” kehi manishrule murtihru bnaumchn. tr tinihru kamai nlagne chn. ti manishru murtihruka saksihru hun - tr tinihrule dekhnn skdainn. tinihru kehi jandainn. tinihrule je grekachn tyska lagi tinihulalai ljjit binaechn. kslte ti jhuta devtahru bnae? kslte ti vyrtkha murtihru bnae? kari-grhule ti devtahru bnae! ani ti karigrhru kevl manishru nai hun devtahru hoinn. ydi tysta manishru ek-sath aer ti kurahruma chlphi gr, tb tinihru ljjit r tr-sit hune thie. ek karigrle tato agoma phlam ttaunu aphna htiharhu claumdch. yo dhatu pitnlai tys man-

isle martol claumdch, ani tyo dhatubat murti bndch. tys manisle aphna sktisali pakhurahru claumdch. tr jb tyo manis bhoko hunch, usle aphno skti pryog grdch. ydi manisle pani piumdain bhne, usko tirkha metidain. arko karigrle kathmathi rekhahru khic-nka lagi phita r sisaklm claumdch. yo grnale ke dekhnumch bhne usle kath kham katnu prch. tyspchi tys manisle aphno chinohru claumdch r kathbat murti katdch. usle aphno phitale murti napne kam grdch. ys prkarle, karigrle kathlai euta manis jsto dekhine svrup bnaumchn. ani yo manis jsto dekhine murtile kehi grdain, tr tysko ghrma bsdch. manis-le dhupi, devtahru kath r phlamtko rukhhrui katch. tyo manisle rukhhrui umaren, ti rukhhrui apchai um-rnch. ydi kunai euta manisle dhupiko rukh ropdch bhne, vrsale ti rukh umardch. tyspchi tys manisle tyo rukh aphno agoma baldch. manisrule tys rukhlai daurako rupma katdchn. ani usle tyi daura khana pkaun r aphulai nyano bnaunka lagi pryog grdch. manisle kehi daura baler aphno lagi roti bnaumch tr manisle tyhi rukhlai athva tys rukhko kehi ams-bat devta bnaumch ani tys devtalai pujn thaldch. tyo devta manisle bnaeko murti ho tr manis tys murti smks jhukchn. manisle adha jsto kath agoma balch. manisle tyo agoma masu pkauch r aghaunjel khanch. manisle aphulai nyano rakkhna lagi daura baldch. tys manisle bhnnch, “asl! ab m nyano bhem ani m dekhnu skchu, tyo agoko ujjalo khamsmm prdch.” tr sano rukhko tukra tyham chadiyo, yskarn manisle tys tukrabat murti bnaumch ani isvr manch. u tys dev-ta smks jhukch ani puja grdch. manisle devtahrulai prarthna grdai bhdndch, “tpaim mera isvr hunuhunch, mlai bcaunu hos.” ti manishrule jandainn tinihrule ke grirhekachn. tinihrule bujhdainn. tinihruka amkha bnd bhe jstai chn, ysaille tinihrule dekhnn skdainn. tinihruko hrdyle bujhne kosis grdainn. ti manishrule ys visyama soc vitar greka chainn. manishrule buj-dainn yskarn tinihrule aphno barema khilyai soceka chainn, “maile adha daura agoma balem. maile tato koilama roti bnaem ani masu pkaem. tyspchi maile masu kham. ani maile bamceko ti kathhrule ysto bhyank cij bnaem. maile dauraka mudhalai pujirheko chu.” tyo manisle jandainn aphule ke grirhech. u anyolma ch, yskarn usko mnle uslai jhuto batoma lgirhekoch. tys manisle aphulai bcaun sktain. ani usle grirheka glti kam dekhnn sktain. manisle bhnechn, “yo murti jun maile smati rhekochu tyo jhuta devta ho.” “yakub, yi kurahru yad rakh. israel, yad rakh, timi mero sevk hau. maile timilai bnaem! timi mero sevk hau yskarn israel, m timilai khilyai birsine chain. timro paphru thulo badl jsta thie tr maile ti paphru pkhalidiem. timra paphru metier ge, jsi badl patlo havama hraumdch. maile timilai jogae ani bcaem ysaille timi prker mkham ayau.” akashru annid chn kinbhne prmprbhule ti mhan vstuhru bnaunu bhyo. prthvi annid ch, prthvi munika ghiryai smm. prvthru prmprbhulai dhnyvad prktgrdai gaumdnch. jnglma bheka sara rukhhrui annid chn. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule yakublai bcaunu bhyo. prmprbhule mhan kurahru israelko lagi grnu bhyo. prmprbhule timilai bnaunu bhyo jo timi aj chau. prmprbhule tyosto grirhnu bheko bela timi amakai grbh-hitr thiyau. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m, prmprb-

hule, sbai thok bnaeko ho. m svymle akas rakhem. maile prthvilai mero smks phailaem.” jhuta agmvtahrule jhut boldchn, tr prmprbhule tinihruka jhuta kurahru gli hun bhner dekhaunuhunch. prmprbhule murkh manishru bnaunu hunch jsle jadu grdchn. tinihru socdchn ki tinihru jyada jandch. prmprbhule jnani manishru smmlai anyolma paridinuhunch. prmprbhule tinihrulai murkh parnuhunch. prmprbhule aphna dashrulai smacar bhnnlai manishrukham pthaunu bhyo. ani prmprbhule ti smacarhulai sty sabit parnubhyo. prmprbhule duthrulai manishrukham ke kurahru grnuprch bhner btaunlai pthaunu bhyo. ani prmprbhule tinihruko sllah asl ho bhner dekhaunuhunch. prmprbhule yruslem-lai bhnnuhunch, “manishru pheri tyahm bsnechn.” prmprbhule yhudaka shrhulai bhnnuhunch, “timi pheri punnirman hunechau.” prmprbhule ti shrhulai bhnnu hunch ki tinihru dhvms bhe, “m timilai nyam shрма punhsthapit grnechu.” prmprbhule ghira panilai bhnnuhunch, “sukhkha bhi jaos. m timra mul srothru pni sukaidinechu.” prmprbhule koreslai bhnnuhunch, “timi mero bhemda gothala, timile tyhi kura grne chau jo m cahnnchu. timile yruslem-lai bhnechau “timi pun nirman hunechau. timile mndirlai btaunechau, ‘timro jg punnirman hunech.”

45

apahaile abhisek grn bheko rajalai yi nimn kurahru prmprbhule koresko barema bhnnuhunch. “m koresko dahine hat smaunechu. rajahraka skti linlai m uslai shayta grnechu. shrka dhokahru koreslai bnd hunechain, m shrka prvesdvarhu kholi dinechu ani kores shr bhitr janech.” “kores, timra senahrule aghi bdhnechn ani m timro aghadi janechu. m prvthru maidan tuly paridinechu. m shrka kamsaka prvesdvarhu bhtkaidinechu. m phlanka dhokako barhu katidinechu. m timilai tyo dhn dinechu jsle andhkarma bcaunech. m timilai ti gupt sthanma jmma greko dhn dinechu. m yso grne chu taki timihrule m prmprbhu bhner jannechau. m israelko prmesvr hum, ani m timilai timro naumle bolaune chu. m yi kurahru mero das yakubko lagi grchu. m yi kurahru maile cuneko israelko lagi grchu. kores, m timilai naumle bolaunechu. timi m lai jandainau. tr m timilai jandchu tyaile naumle bolaunechu. m prmprbhu hum. m matr prmesvr hum. m baheh aru prmesvr chain. maile timilai blsmgai luga lgaideim. tr ajhai timi m lai bujhdainau. yi kurahru grchu taki sara manishrule m nai prmesvr hum bhner janun. purvdekhi pscim smmka manishrule m prmprbhu hum bhner janun, ani tyahm m baheh aru kunai prmesvr chain. maile ujjalo bnaem ani maile amdhyaro bnaem. maile santi bnaem ani maile ksthru bnaem. m prmesvr hum ani maile yi sbai cijhru bnaem. mathiakas bat prthvima pnta rb-sinch jsi badlbat pani rb-sinch. prthvi kholinch ani mukti utpnn hos! muktiko vikas hunch sath-sathai sdbhavna bdhch. m prmprbhule nai yi sb bnaem. “yi manishrulai her! kse tinihrulai srsti gre tyaibare usit trk grirhekachn. tinihrulai her msmgai tinihru vhs grirheka chn. tinihru matoko phuteko bhamda jsta chn. manisle, bhijeko gilo mato bhamda

bnaun pryog grch ani gilo matole sodhdain, ‘manis, timi ke grirhekachau?’ cijhru jo bnainchn. ti cijhrama tyo skti hudain ki jsle bnao uslai sodhos. manishru pni gilo mato jstai hun. ekjna pitale nanihruko jnm graumch. ani nanihrule sodhn sktinn, ‘tpaimle kin hamilai jivn diirhnu bheko?’ nanihrule aphni amalai sodhn sktinn, ‘tpaimle kin hamilai jnm diirhnu bheko ch?’ prmprbhu prmesvr ekmatr israelko prmpvitr hunuhunch. uhamle israel bnaunu bhyo. ani prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “mera chorahru, tinihrule mlai ‘cinh dinuhos’ bhner bhnyau. timihrule mlai maile greka kamhru dekhaunu hos bhnyau. yskarn her. maile prthvi bnaem ani maile sara manishrulai ysama jivn diem. maile aphnai hathrudvara akashru bnae. ani maile sara taramndllai akasma ades die. maile koreslai skti prdan gre taki usle ramro kam gros. ani maile usko kamhru shij paridie. koresle mero shr punnirman grnech. ani usle mera manishru svtntr parnech. koresle mera manishru mlai becnechain. maile uslai ti kurahru grnlai tysko muly tirnu prnechain. manishru svtntr hunechn ani mero lagi tysko muly kehi pni hoin.” senahruka prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, “misr r kus dhni chn tr israel, timile ti dhnru paunechau. sbaika agla manishru timra hunechn. tinihruko grdn vripi bamdheko sanglositai tinihru timro pchi pchi himdnechn. tinihru timi smks jhuknechn. ani tinihrule timisit prarthna grne chn.” ani tyahm any kohi prmesvr hunechain. israelka, prmesvr timismg hunuhunch. prmesvr, tpaim srsvktiman hunuhunch, manishrule dekhn sktinn. tpaim israelko uddhark hunuhunch. dherai manishrule jhuta devtahr bnaumchn. tr ti manishru niras hunechn. ti sara manishru ljjit hunechn. tr israel prmprbhudvara bcainechn. tyo uddhar kary sda-srvda rhnech. khilyai pni israel ljjit hunechain. prmprbhu nai prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamle akashru r prthvi bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule prthvilai ysko thaumma rakhnu bhyo. prmprbhule ys prthvilai khali grn cahnuhunn, jun uhamle bnaunu bhyo! uhamle prthvi bsnska lagi bnaunu bhyo! “m prmprbhu hum, m bahek aru kohi prmesvr chain. “m guptma boldin m khulla prkarle bolchu. maile mera sbdhru ys smsarko andhkarma lukaimn. maile yakubka manishrulai ys ritto thaumhrama her bhner bhnnim. m prmprbhu hum, ani sty boldchu. maile bhneka kurahru sty chn.” “tyskarn, he manishru ho, timihru bhela hauu. timihru arka rasthrubat umkeka chau. manishru jandainn tinihru ke grirheka chn. jb tinihru kathko murthir bokchn tinihru jandainn ki tinihru ti devtahrulai prarthna grchn jsle tinihrulai shayta grn sktinn. yi manishrulai bhn, mkham au. tinihruka aphna mamla prstut grdai ti kurahru chlphl tinihrulai deu.” kse timihrulai ti kurahru btae jun dherai vrs aghi ghteka thie? kse dherai vrshrudekhi yi kurahru lgatar bhne? m, prmprbhule, matr yi kurahru bhnem. m matr prmesvr hum. tyahm ke m jsto any kohi devta ch? ke tyahm any asl devta ch? ke tyahm any kohi devta ch jsle aphna manishrulai bcaumdech? amh! tyahm any devta chain. tadhma bheka sara manishrule ti jhuta devtahr pchyaun chodnu prch. timihrule mlai pchyaunu prch r bamcne chau. m prmesvr hum.

tyham any devta chain. m prmesvr hum. "mero apnai sktidvara yo prtijna grchu. ani jb prtijna sty ho. jun kura visyma m vcn dimndchu tyo hune nai ch. ani m vcn dimdchu ki prtyek manis mero smks jhuknech. ani prtyek manisle mlai pchyaune prtijna grnech. manishrule bhnnnech, "dharmikta r skti prmprbhubatai matr aune ch." ktipy manishru prmprbhusit kodhit chn. tr prmesvrko saksi aunech r prmprbhule grnu bheko kurahruko visyma btaunu hunech. yskarn ti krodhit manishru ljiit hunechn. asl kam grneka lagi prmprbhule israelka manishrulai sghaunu hunech, ani manishru tinihruka prmesvrsit atynt anndit hunechn.

46

bal devta ani nbo devta, mero smks jhuknechn. ti jhuta devtahru murti matr hun. manishrule ti murtihru psuhruka dhadhrumathi rakhdchn ti murtihru khali boknko bhari matr hun. ti jhuta devtahru jhuknechn tinihru sbai ptn hunechn. ti jhuta devtahru umkin paune chainn. tinihru sbilai kaidihru srh lyainechn. "he yakubka privar, mlai dhyan dier sun. israelbat aeka sara manishru jo ajh jivit chn, dhyan dier sun. maile tinihrulai boki lyaeo hum. tinihru apna amako grbhma humdadekhi nai maile boki lyaeo hum. jb tinihru jnmiyau maile boker lyaeam ani jb tinihru vrddh hunechau m boki nai rhnechu. tinihruka kpalthru setai paki sknech, tyi bela pni m tinihrulai boki nai rhne chu, kinbhne maile tinihrulai bnaeko hum. m lgatar tinihrulai boki rhnechu ani m tinihrulai bcaunechu. "ke tinihru mlai aru kunai cjisit tulna grn skchau? ahm kahi pni mero brabr chain. m jsto kahi chain. ktipy manishru sun r camdiko dhni chn. sun tinihruko thailobat jhrch, ani tinihrule camdi trajuma taulnchn. ti manishrule kathbat jhuta devtahru bnaunlai silpkarhulalai paista dimdchn. tispchi ti manishru ntmstk bher jhuta devta pujdch. ti manishru apna kamdhma ti jhuta devtahru bokchn. jhuto devta arthhin ho. manishrule ysalai boknu prch. manishru bhbhuma murti ubhyaumchn. ani jhuto devta tyhambat himdn sktain. jhuta devta murti matr ho. ysle manishrulalai smktbat rkasa grn skdain. manishru tyssit cicyaumchn tr kunai uttr paumdainn. jhuto devta matr murti ho. ysle manishrulalai tinihruko smsyabat rkasa grn sktain. "timihrule pap grekachau, timihrule ti kurahruko barema pheri vicip grnuprch. ti kurahrulalai smjh r bliyo hau. tyo dherai rbs aghadi ghteko ghtna smjh. smjh m prmesvr hum. tyham any kahi prmesvr chain. ti jhuta devtahru m jsta chainn. "suruma maile jo kurahrhu bhne ti antma hunechn. dherai vrs aghi ghtnahruko barema maile bhneko thiem jo ghtit bheka chainn. jb m kunai yojna grchu tyo avsy nai hunech. m ti kurahrhu apno icchale grchu. ani m manisalai purvbat bolairhechu. tyo manis cil jstai hunech. u dherai tadha desbat aune ch, m ti kurahrhu grne nirny grchu. m timilai bhnihrhechu ki m yo grne chu ani m grne nai chu. maile uslai bnaem r uslai lyanechu. "tinihru ktijnale socchau ki timismg thulo skti ch, mlai dhyan dier sun. tr timile ramro kamhru grenau. m dharmik kamhru grnechu. camdo gri m mero manishru bcaumnechu. m siyonlai uddhar grnechu.

mero ascrypurn israelka nimti lyanechu."

47

"he babelki knya tl au ani bhuimma bs. kldihruki knye chori, bhuimma bs. timi ahile sask hoinau. manishru socne chainn, ki timi ekjna sundri, koml, sukumari hau. ab timile kthin prismr grnuprch. timile dhungako jamto lyaanu prch ani ann pimdher pitho bnaunu prch timro ghumto htau ani timro sundr posakhru khol. timile timro des chodnu prnech. timra phriyahu uthau jbsmm manishrule khuttahru dekhn sktain, ani ndihrupar gr. manishrule timra gupt amghru hernechn ani timro laj hernechn. timile greko sbai dustkrmk bdl m cukaunechu. ani kahi pni timilai sghaun aune chainn. "mera manishru bhnnch, "prmesvrle hamilai bcaunu hunch. uhamko naum ho senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmpvitr hunuhunch." "yskarn babel, tyham bs ani sant hau. kldihruka chorihru andhkar bhitr jau. kin? kinbhne ab timi rajyhruki rani rhne chainau." "m mero manishrusit krodhit thiem, ti manishru mera hun, tr m krodhit thiem, yskarn maile tinihrulai prmkh bnaimm. maile tinihru timilai diem, ani tinihrulai timile dnd diyau. tr timile tinihrumathi krpa rakhenau. timile budha-pakhrulalai pni kthin kam grn lgayau. timile bhnyau, 'm sda-srveda bamnechu. m sdhaim nai rani hunechu.' timile ti manishru prti greko nramro kurahruma tinihrule dhyana diena. timile ke hune hola bhner socda pni socena. yskarn ab, 'vilasi stri' dhyan dier sun! timi surksit anubhv gr r aphailai bhn, 'm matr prmkh manis hum. m jsto prmkh any kahi pni chain. m khilyai pni vidhva hune chain. mmsg smdhai nanihru hunechn.' yi dui kura acank timisit ghtnechn. phile, timile apna nanihru gumaunechau. ani tispchi timile apno logne gumaunechau. ho, yi kurahrhu samcci nai timisit ghtne nai chn. ani timra sbai mntr r mohni sktile timilai bcaumnechain. timile dust krmhru gryau, tr ajh timi surksit anubhv grchau. timile aphule aphulai matr socchau, 'maile greko dust kamhru ksaille pni dekhdain.' timi socchau ki timro vivek r buddhile timilai bcaune ch. timi aphailai socchau 'm matr hum m jsto aru kahi mukhy chain.' "tr ksthru timimathi ailagnech. timi jandainau yo khile ghtne ch? tr vippi airhech. timi ti ksthulalai rokn kehi pni grn sknechainau. tr timi jandainau ki be bhyo bhner timi camdai dhvms hunechau. timile tunamuna r tntr-mntr siknlai timro jivma atynt prismr gryau. yskarn timro tuna-muna r tntr-mntr pryog grn suru gryau. hunschk timro tuna-munale timilai sath dela hunschk. timile ksailai bygrst parn skchau. timismg dherajina sllahkarhru chn, ke timi tinihruka sllahrubati thkit bhyau? tb timra jyotishru pthau taki tarahrhu pdhun. tinihrule timilai mhina khile suru hunch btaun skun. yskarn hun skch tinihrule timilai ksthru khile aun skch bhner btaun skun. "tr ti manishrule aphailai smm bcaun sktain. tinihru pral jsto jlnechn. tinihru yti camdo jlnechn ki ksailai tato parn koila smm rhne chain. tyo prtyek kurama ghtne ch jun timile prismr sath gryau. jo manishrusmg timile jivnbhr kam gryau tinihrule timilai chadnechn. prtyek manis a-apno bato jane nai chn ani tyham

48

prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "he yakubka privar ho mlai dhyan dier sun. timihru aphaile aphulai israel bhnyau. timihru yhudako vmshru haum. timile vcn rakshnlai prmprbhuko naum clayau, timile israelko prmesvrko stuti gan gryau. tr timi dharmik r niskpt thienau jb timile ti kurahru gryau." ho, tinihru pvitr shrka nagrikhru hun. tinihru israelka prmesvrmathi asrit chn. uhamko naum senahruka prmesvr nai ho. "jun kuro ghtne ch maile dherai aghi tyes visyama btaeko thiem. maile ti kurahruko barema bhneko thiem. ani maile tinihruelai acank hune bnaem. maile yi sbai grem kinbhne m jandthem timi ekdm ateri thiyau. timile maile bhneko kunai pni kurama visvas grn manenau. timi ekdmai ateri thiyau phlam jstai nbangine ani kamsa jstai kda. yskarn ke ghtna ghtch hola bhner dherai aghi maile timihruelai bhneko thiem. maile ti kurahru ghtnu bhnda aghi nai tinihruko barema bhneko thiem. maile yo grem taki timile bhnnu npros, 'ti sbai hamile bnaeka devtahrule greka bhner.' maile ysto grem bhni timile bhnnu npros, 'hamra murthihrule yi devtahr hamra hun bhne kura btayo.'" "timile ke bhyo bhner ti ghtnahr dekhiau r sunyau. ysaille timile any manishruelai yi khbrhru bhnnu prnech. ab m timilai nyam smacarhru bare btauechu ti kurahru ajh smm timi jandainau. "yi kurahru ti hoinn jo aghinai ghtisakea thie. yi ti kurahru hun jun ahile bhirhekachn. aj bhnda phile timile ti kurahru janeko thienau ysaiakarn timile bhnn sktainau, 'hamile philyai janeka thiyau bhner.' "tr tyso bher pni, timile mero kurama dhyan dienau. kehi pni sikenau. maile bhneka kunai pni kura timile mandai manenau. m suru dekki nai jandchu ki timi mero viruddh uthnechau. timi jnmekai dindexhi timile mero viruddhma andoln gryau. "tr, m dhairyvan hunechu. m yo aphnailagi grnechu. taipni mlai nrisaeko dekker manishrule mero prmsa grnechn. kinbhne maile timilai nas grin. "her, m timilai suddh parnechu. manishrule suddh camdi bnaunu tato ago pryog grdchn. tr m timilai ksthru dier suddh parnechu. "yo m svymkolagi grnechu. timile mlai tysto vyvhar grnechainau, manau m mukhy hoin, m mero mhima r prmsa kunai jhuta devtahrulai laijan dine hoin. "he yakub, mero kura dhyan dier sun. israel, m timilai mero manishru bhner ahvan grnechu. ysaille mlai dhyan dier sun. m adi hum r m ant hum. "maile prthvilai mero aphnai hatle bnaem. mero dahine hatle akas bnaem ani ydi maile tinihruelai bolaem bhne tinihru ekaisath mero smks aunechn. "timihru sbai yham au r mero kura dhyan dier sun. ke kunai jhuto devtale yi kurahru ghtnechn bhni bhne? ahm." tys manis jslai prmprbhule babel ani kldihruelai sjay din rojnuhunch, usle je mn prch tyhi grch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "maile timihruelai bhne, m uslai bolauechu ani m uslai lyaumechu. m uslai sphl tulyauechu. yham au r mlai dhyan dier sun. m tydam thiem jb babel ek rasth srh bheko thiyao ani adidekhi nai, maile spst ruple bole, yskarn ti manishrule jann skos maile ke bhne."tys pchi ysaiyale bhne, "ahile prmprbhu mero

malikle mlai pthaunu hunch ani uhamko atmale yi kurahru bhnnu hunch. prmprbhu, timro uddhark r israelka prmpvitr bhnnuhunch, "m timro prmprbhu timro prmesvr hum. m timihruelai ti kurahru sikaumchu jun labhdayk ch. m timihruelai ti batohru lanechu jham timihru januprch. ydi timile mero kura maneko bhe timihrukham purn rupma bgirheko pani srh santi aune thiyao. asl kurahru ghrighri aune smudrka chalhru srh timihrukham aune thiyao. ydi timihrule mero kurahru maneko bhe timihrule dherai chora chorihru paune thiyau. tinihru baluvaka knhru jsta hune thie. ydi timile mera ajna paln greko bhe, timihru nas hune nai thienau." timihru lgatar msgng nai hune thiyau." mera manishru babel tyag. mera manishru, kldihruvat bhag. andkko svrle yo sndeshru manishrusmg bhne. yo sndeshru prthviko tadha thaumhruma phailau. manishruelai bhne, "prmprbhule aphna das yakublai bcaunu bhyo. prmprbhule mrubhumibat bher manishruelai doryaunu bhyo, ani tinihru khilyai tirkhaenn. kin? kinbhne aphna manishruka nimti ctanbat bgaer uhamle pani bnaunu bhyo. uhamle ctan phornu bhyo r pani bgaunu bhyo." tr prmprbhule pheri bhnnubhyo, "tyham dust manishrukalagi santi chain."

49

tadhama rheka mera manishru! mera kura dhyan dier sun. prthvima bamcirheka smpur manishru dhyan dier sun. prmprbhule uhamko seva grn mlai ahvan grnubhyo. m jnmnu bhnda aghi nai prmprbhule mero naum kadhnu bhyo jb m amako grbhma nai thiem. prmprbhule mlai uhamka nimti boln pryog grnuhunch. uham mlai dharilo trvar jstai pryog grnuhunch, tr uhamle mlai rkasa pni grnuhunch. uhamle mlai apno htkelama lukaunu hunch. prmprbhule mlai tikho kamd jham upyog grnuhunch, tr uhamle mlai kamdko dhokroma lukaunu hunch. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "israel, timi mero das hau. m timismg acmm lagdo kamhru grnechu." maile bhne, "maile vyrtthai prism grem, maile aphulai thotro parem, tr upyogi kam bhne bhen. maile mera sara sktihru pryog grem tr vastvma maile kehi pni paimn. ysaille, prmprbhule msgng kehi grnlai nirny dinu prch. prmesvrle mero kamko prtiphil dinai prch. prmprbhule mlai amako grbhma sirjna grnu bhyo taki yakub r israelalai uham smks phrkaunka lagi uhamko sevk hun skum. prmprbhule mlai smman grnuhunch. m prmesvrbat aphno bl pauechu" prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo. "timi mero ek mukhy das hau. israelka manishru kaidi chn, tr tinihruelai mkham phrkai lyauechu. yakubka vmshru mkham phrki aunechn. tr, timismg arko kam ch yo tyo bhnda pni ajh mukhy ch. sara jatihruka lagi m timilai jyoti bnauechu. timi prthvima bheka sara manishruelai bcaune mero bato hunechau." prmprbhu, israelka prmpvitr r israelka uddhark bhnnuhunch, "mero das nmr ch usle saskhruko seva grdch, tr manishrule uslai hela grdchn. tr, rajahrule uslai herne chn, ani uslai adr grn ubhinechn. mhan aguvahrule uaghi sir jhukauechn." yo ghtna hune nai ch kinbhne prmprbhu, israelka prmpvitrle, yo cahnuhunch. ani prmprbhulai vis-

vas grn skinch. uhamle nai timilai cunnu bheko ho. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "tyham ek tysto vises smy aunech jb m aphno dya dekhanechu. tys smy m timro prarthnako uttr dinechu. tyham ek vises smy aunech jb m timilai bcaumchu, tys smy m timilai shayta grnechu m timilai rkasa grne chu ani manishru r m bic bheko krar ptrko timi saksi hunechau. des ahile dhvms bhyo tr timile tyo bhumi phirta dinechau ti manishrulai yo tysko malik thiyo. timihrule kaidihurai bhne chau, 'kaidbat timihru bahir au. andhkarma bsne manishrulai timihrule bhnechau, 'andhkarbat nisk.' yatra grirheka belama manishrule khanechn. ritto phadrhuma timihrule khaneкура paunechn. manishru bhoko hune chainn. timihru tirkhaune chainn. tato gham r btasle timihru-lai hani puryaune chain. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle timihrulai santva dinuhunch ani uhamle timihru-lai doryaunu hunch. uhamle timihrulai panika srothruko cheuma laijanu hunch. mera manishruka lagi m bato bnaidinechu. prvthru smtl bnai dinechu, ani bhtkieko batohrumathi uthnechn. her, manishru tadha-tadhabat mkham airhechn uttr ani r pscimbat airhechn. manishru mkham misrdes antrgt asvanbat airhechn." he svrg r prthvi, anndit hou. he prvthru anndle ciciau. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule aphno manishrulai santva dinuhunch. prmprbhu aphna grib manishru prtai asl hunuhunch. tr ahile siyonle bhndch, "prmprbhule mlai tyagnu bhyo, mero malikle mlai bhnulu bhyo." tr m bhnnchu, "ke euti strile aphno nani birsin skche? ahm! ke euti strile aphno grbhat jnmaeko aphno nanilai birsin skche? ydi usle birsin skche bhne pni m timilai birsine chain. her, maile tero naum mero htkelama kхоpeko chu. m sara smy tero barema socdchu. timihruka nanihru timihrukham phrker aunechn. manishrule timihrulai prajit gre tr ti manishrule timihrulai ekalai choder ge." mathi her, timra caraitir her timihruka sara nanihru eksath timihrukham airhech. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "jsto m jivit chu m timihrusmg yo prn grdchu timihruka nanihru timihru kai ghamti vipri bамdhieko ghna jsto hunechn. timra nanihru dulhile lgaune ghamtiko har jsto hunechn. timihru ahile prajit r nst bhekachau. timihruka thaumhru kam nlagne bhekachn. tr kehi chinma nai, timihru aphna thaumma dherai manishru hunechn ani manishru jslle timihrulai nas gre timihru ekdm tadha hunechn. timihru aphna nanihru hraumda dukhi bhumi jstaiyu tr ti nanihrule timihrulai bhnechn yo bhumi ekdm sano ch. hamilai bsn euta thulo thaum dinuhos. tb timihru svymle bhnechau, "ksle mlai yi sara nanihru die? yo ramro ho. m dukhi r ekalai thiem. m prajit bheko thiem r aphna manishrubat tadha bheko thiem. yskarn ksle mlai yi nanihru die? her, m ekalai chadieko thiem. yi sara nanihru khambat ae?" prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "her m aphna hat jatihru prtai hllaune chu. m mero jhnda sara manishrule dekhne gri uthaunechu. tystpchi timihruka nanihru timihrukham lyaunechn. ti manishrule timihruka nanihru kamdhma boker lyaunechn. rajahru timra nanihruka sikschrh hunechn. rajaka chorihrule timihrulai hercah grnechn. ti rajahru r chorihrule timihruko aghi aphna sir jhukaune

chn. timihrule timihruka khuttako mailama cumbn grnechn. tystpchi timihrule jannechau ki m prmprbhu hum. tb timihrulai thaha hunech ki jslle mmathi asa grdch u niras hunechain." jb blvan sipahile yuddhma dhn jtdch, timihrule ubat tyo dhn lin sktainau. jb sktipurn sipahile kaidilai phra dinchn tyo kaidi bhagn sktain. tr prmprbhu, bhnnuhunch, "kaidihru bhagnechn. tadhaka ti blban sipahibat ktijnale ti kaidihru laijane chn. yo ksri hunech? timro yuddh m ldnechu. m timro nanihruko rkasa grnechu. "ti manishrule timihrulai cot puryauchn tr m timihrulai aphnai srirko masu khan vadhy graunechu. timihruka aphnai rgt dakhrs jsto hunch jo unihrule piune chn. tb prtyek manisle jannechn. ki m prmprbhule timihrulai bcaunubhyo. sara manishrule jannechn ki yakubko sktisalai prmprbhule timihrulai bcaunu bhyo."

50

prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "israelka manishru, timihrule bhnyau ki maile timihruki ama yruslemalai tyagidie. tr kanun r tyag-ptr kham ch jslle uslai tyageko prman grch? mera nanihru, ke maile ksaibat paisa rn liem? ke rn cukaunlai maile timilai becem? ahm! timihru beciau kinbhne timihrule papurn kamhru gryau. timro amalai tadha pthaiyu kinbhne timihrule nramra kamhru gryau. m ghurma aem, tyham kohi pni thien. maile ghrihri bolainai rhem. tr ke m timihrulai bcaumn sktin bhner socdchau? timihrulai aphna sara smkthrubat bcaumn msmg skti ch. her, ydi maile smudrlai sukhkha bhi ja bhner ades diem bhne tyo sukhkha hunech. macha pani bina mrne ch, ani timihruka srirhru kumhier janechn. dukhma lgaune kalo bhnda kalo luga jstai m akas andhkar bnaun skchu." prmprbhu mero malik mlai pdhaune jnan dinuhos. yskarn m yi dukhi manishrulai ahile pdhaumnnechn. prtyek bihan uhamle mlai uthamunu hunch ek chatr srh r pdhaunu hunch. prmprbhu mero malikle siksai lin mlai sghaunu hunch, r m uhamko viruddh utheko chain. maile uhamalai pchyaun chadeko chain. mlai kutn ti manishru chadi dinchu. unihrulai mero bari-bat kera ukheln chadi dinchu. pir prne kurahru bhne pni m mero anuharma thuke pni unihrubat anuhar lukaune chain. prmprbhu mero malikle mlai sath dinuhunch, ysaiile timihrule m prtai greka nramra kurahrule mlai asr pardain. m bliyo hunechu. m jandchu ki m niras hune chain. prmprbhu msmg hunuhunch. uhamle mlai nirdos thhraunuhunch. ysaiarn ksaiile pni mlai dosi dekhau skne chain. ydi ksaiile m glti chu bhner mlai prman grn khoch bhne tyo manis mkham aunuprch ani hamima priksa hunech. tr her, prmprbhu mero malikle mlai sath dinuhunch. yskarn ksaiile pni mlai papi bheko dekhauun sktain. ti sara manishru purano lugahru jsta hunechn. mdle timihrulai khanech. ti manishru jslle prmprbhuko smman grchn, jslle aphno sevka kurahru sunchn ani ke hunech thaha npai prmesvrsit janchn, timihrule samccai nai prmprbhuko naumathi visvas grchn r prmesvrmathi bhr prchn. "her, timihru aphno trikale bamcn cahnachau. timihrule aphno hisable ago balchau r ramko slkaumchau. yskarn aphna trikale nai bamcchau. tr, timihru dndit

hunechau. timihru aphaile baleka ago r ramkoma jhrer svymm jlne chau. m tysto ghtna ghtn dinechu.”

51

“timihru ktipy asl jivn jiunlai ekdmai kosis grchau. timihru ysko lagi prmprbhuko shyog magn janchau. mlai dhyan dier sun. timihrule aphna pita abrahamlai herna prch. uni ek ctan hun jsto tukra timihru hou. abraham timihruka pita hun ani timihrule unlai khojnu prch. timihrule saralai her ek nari jsle timihrulai jnm diine. abraham maile bolaumda ekalai thiyo. tस्पचि maile uslai asirvad ani usle euta thulo privar prarimbh gryo. dherai-dherai manishru usbat nai jnmie.” ystai prkarle prmprbhule siy-onlai santvna dinuhunch. prmprbhule uni r unko sntanhr prti dukh anubhv grnuhunch ani uhamle usko lagi ek mhan kary grnuhunch. prmprbhule mrubhumilai privrt grnu hunch. tyo mrubhumi adnko bgaimka jsto hunch. tyo jgga ritto thiyo, tr tyo prmprbhuko bgaimka jsto hunch. manishru tyham ati nai khusi hunechn. manishrule tyham annd prkt grnechn. timihrule dhnyvad r vijyko git gaumnechn. “mera manishru, mlai dhyan dier sun. mero nirnyhru prti jiunu bhne manishrulai dekhaundai jyoti jsta hunechn. m nispks chu bhner camdai nai dekhanechu. m camdai nai timihrulai bcaunechu m aphno skti laer sara jatihurma nyay grnechu sbai sudurka thaumhrule mlai prkhirhekachn. timihrule aphna mddtkolagi mero sktiko prtiksa grdchn. mathi akasma her! tl prthvi vipri her! akas badlhruka dhumva srh algidai janech. prthvi kam nlagne purano luga srh hunch. prthvima bheka manishru mrnechn tr mero uddhar sda-srva rhirhnech. mero sdbhavna khilyai ant hunechain. timihru jsle mero dharmiktalai jandchau tysle mlai dhyan dier sunnu prch. timihru jsle mero updeshr mandchau unihrule maile bhneka kurahru mannu prdch. dust manishrubat ndrau. timihrule timihrulai bhneka nramra kurahrubat ndrau. kinbhne timihru purana lugahr jsta hun. mau kirahrule timihrulai khanechn. timihru un jsto hun kirahrule timihrulai khanechn tr mero sdbhavna sda-srva clirhnech. mero uddhar sda srva lgatar clirhnech.” jag! jag! he prmprbhuko bahu, blvan bn. aphno bl clau jsi timihrule dherai aghi greka thiyau. jsri timihrule pracin kalma greka thiyau. timihrusmg rahablai prajit greko tyo skti ch. timihrule ajingrlai prajit gryau. timihrule grda nai smudrlai sukhkha hune paryau. timihrule ati ghirobat pani sukayau. timihrule smudrko ghiro bhagma bato bnayau. timihrule tyo bato par grer bamcyau. prmprbhule uhamka manishrulai bcaunu hunch. timihru anndit bher siyon phrkinechn. timihru atynt khusi hunechn. timihruka khusiyali timihruko sirko euta mukut srh sda-srva rhne ch. timihrule khusismg gaunechn sbai dukhd avstaharu tadha hter janech. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m matrai hum timihrulai santvna dine. ysaile timihru kin manishrusmg draumchau? timihru manishru matr hun jo bamcchn r mrchn timihru manis jatihru hun timihru ghamis jstai mrdchn.” prmprbhule timihrulai bnaunu bheko ho. uhamko aphno sktile prthvi bnaunu bhyo. ani uhamko aphno sktile

prthvi bhri akas phailaunu bhyo. tr timihrule uhamlai bhulyau r uhamko sktilai pni bhulyau. yskarn timihru krodhit manismg draumchau jsle timihrulai cot puryaumch. ti manishrule timihrulai nas grne yojna bnae tr timihru sbai ge timihru ab kham chn. kaidma preka manishru camdai nai svtntr hunechn. ti manishru jhyalkhanma mrne athva sdne chainn. ti manishrule prsst khanekurahru paunechn. “kinki m, prmprbhu, tero prmesvr hum. m smudrlai uttejti pari uthaunechu r chalhru uthaunechu.” (senahruka prmprbhu uhamko naum ho.) “mero das, m timihrulai ti vcnhru dine chu jun m timihrulai bhnn cahnhu. ani m timihrulai mero hatle cheknechu r m timihrulai bcaunechu. m timihrulai nyam akas ani nyam prthvi bnaunlai claunechu. m timihrulai claunechu israellai yso bhnnlai, timihru mera manishru hau.” jag jag! yruslem, uth! prmprbhu timihrumathi ati krodhit hunu hunthyo. ysaikarn timihru dndit bhayau. yo dnd ek kcaura vis jsto thiyo, timihrule piunu nai prthyo ani timihrule yslai piyau. yruslemsmg dherai manishru thie, tr timihru mdhye kosi pni yruslemko aguva hun sken. tinle uthaeka kunai pni chora chorihrule unlai doryaenn. ksthru dui vrgma yruslemma dekha pre, cori r simit khadynn, thulo anikal r yuddh.timihru dukhma preko bela ksail pni timilai sath dien. ksail pni timihru prti krna dekhane. timihruka manishru kmjor bhe timihru bhuimma lder tyhi pltirhe. ti manishru prtyek kuna kapca r gliihurma ldirhe. timihru pasoma preka psuhru jsta bhe. jb smm timihrule dndit thamn nksne bhyo prmprbhuko krodhvati dndit bhirhyau. jb prmesvrle adhi dnd dinchu bhner bhnnubhyo, timihru sato hraeka jhaim bhe. mlai dhyan deu, dukhi yruslem. timihru dakhrs npieta pni euta md piune manis jstai kmjor chau. timihru tpy, “visko kcaura bat” kmjor chau. timihruka prmesvr r malik, prmprbhu, aphna manishruka lagi ldnu hunch uhamle timihrulai bhnnu hunch, “her, m ys visko kcauralai timihrubat tadha htairhechu. m mero krodh timihrubat tadha lagirhechu. mero krodhko karnle ab uprant timihru dndit hune chainau. m mero krodh timihrumathi pryog grnechu jsle timihrulai cot puryaunech, jsle timihrulai marne pryas grdch. timihrule timihrulai bhne, ‘hamro aghadi ghumba tek ani hami timihrumathi himdnechaum.’ timihrule jbrjsti timihrulai jhukaune kosis grchn. ani timihru timihruka dhadhma himdnechn. timihru timihru himdne ek bato jsto hunechau.”

52

jag! jag! he siyon! apha vstr lgau! aphno skti dharn grer pvitr yruslemma ubh! manishru jo prmesvrko batoma himdn tyar bhenn timihrukham pheri prves grnechain. ti manishru suddh r spha chainn. dhulo tktkau. aphna ascry posakhr lgau! yruslem, siyonko chori, timi kaidi thiyau. tr ahile, aphno sanglahrubat mukt chau jun bndhn timra ghamti vipri bamdhiaka thie. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “timihru paisakolagi becienau. yskarn m timihrulai mukt parn paisako pryog grne chain.” prmprbhu, mero malike bhnnuhunch, “mera manishru phile bsnlai misrtir ge ani tस्पचि timihru dashru bhe. pchi assurle timihrulai

das bnae. ab her ke bhyo. arko jatile mera manishru lger gyo. tyo desle jyala tiren. yi jatile mera manishruma sasn gre r unihru hamse. ti manishrule mero barema sdhaim nramra kurahru grdchn.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “ysto bhyo, yskarn mera manishrule mero barema siknechn. mera manishrule m ko hum bhner jannechn. mera manishrule mero naum jannechn, ani tinihrule m uhi prmesvr hum bhner jannechn jo unihrusit bolirhekochu.” ekjna smacar-vahk su-smacar lier phadmathi aumдай greko dekhnu as-crypurn kura ho. smacar-vahkle siyonma yo ghosna greko sunda khusiyali aumch, “santi ch! hami surksit chaum!” timihruka prmesvr raja hunuhunch!” shrka phradarhru cicyaun thale. tinihru sbai ekarkama anndit chn. kin? kinbhne tinihru prtyekle prmprbhu siyon trph phrkirheko dekhdchn. yruslem, timro bhgnaves bhvnhru pheri khusile bhrinech. tinihru sbai pun anndit hunechau. kin? kinbhne yruslemathi prmprbhu krpalu hunuhunch. prmprbhule aphna manishrulai bcaunuhunech. prmprbhule aphno pvitr bahubl sara jatihrulai dekhaunu hunech. tadhama bheka sara rasthrule prmprbhule ksri aphna manishruko uddharlai dekhnechn. timihru bndi mukt hunuprch. tyo thaum chod. pu-jahrihru, timihrule je cijhru bokchau sbai pujama up-yog hunchn, ysaile aphulai suddh par. kunai cij nchou jun pvitr chain. timihru kaidbat mukt hunechau, tr tinihrule timihrulai chodn htar grdainn. timihru blpurvk khedinechainau. timihru himdnechau ani timihrusmg prmprbhu himdnuhunech. prmprbhu timihruka samune januhunech ani israela prmesvr pchiltir hunuhunech. “her mero daslai. u ekdm sphl hune ch. uni ekdm mukhy hunech. bhvisyama manishrule unko adr r smman grnechn. “tr manishru mero daslai dekher chkk prnechn. uslai ysto prkarle cot puryaieko thiyo ki uslai manis bhner cinnlai pni gahro prthyo. tr ajh manishru chkk prnechn. rajale uslai hernechn, chkk prnechn r mukhbat ek sbd pni niskne chain. ti manishrule mero dasko ktha sunenn. tinihrule ke bhyo dekhe. tinihrule tyo ktha sunenn tr tinihrule bujhe.”

53

hamile ghosna greka kurahru vastvma ksle visvas grch? vastvma ksle prmprbhuko dndlai svikar grdch? u ek sano paluva jsto prmprbhuko agdi hurkiyo. u sukhhaka bhuimma umrirheko euta jra jstai thiyo. usma tysto khas gaurv thien. usma vises kura dekhimdain thiyo. ydi hamihrule uslai heryaum bhne hami tysto kehi khas kura dekhne chainau jse u prti hami akrst nai hune karnai dekhindain. manishrule uslai hamsoko patr bnae ani aphno sathihrule uslai chadidie. u pida nai pidale bhrieko manis thiyo. u ramro prkarle niko hunech bhner jandthe. manishrule uslai hern dienn. hamile uslai dhyana dienaum. tr usle hamra ksthru apnai thanyo. usle hamra yatnahruko bhari uthayo ani hamile socyaum uslai prmesvrle dnd dinubhyo. hamile socyau usle greko dustkrmkogi prmesvrle dnd dinubhyo. tr hamile greko bhul kamhruka lagi uslai pida shn badhy graiyo. uslai hamro doskolagi srp diiyo. hamro rnko nimti uslai sjay diiyo. usko pidale nai

hamilai ksma griyo. hami sbai bheda jstai lksyvihin ghumirhyaum. hami sbai a-aphna bato tir lagyau. prmprbhule hamro doshrum maph grdinu bhyo ani hamile aphna sbai dos uhammathi thuparyaum. uslai cot puryaer dnd diiyo. tr usle khilyai virodh gren. marnlai lgeko bhemda jstai usle kehi pni bhnen. u un katda pni cupcap rhne bhemdamo patho tho bhyo. usle aphnai bcauko lagi khilyai mukh kholen. manishrule jbrjsti grer uslai lge. ani tinihrule uslai nispks prkarle nyay grenn. ksaila pni usko privarko barema kehi bhnn skenn, kinbhne bamcirheka manishruka thaumbat uslai lger gyo. mera manishruka paphruka khatir uslai dnd diiyo. u mryo r uslai dhnihruko ci-hansmgai gadiyo. uslai dust manishrusmg gadiyo. usle kehi nramro kam gren. usle khilyai jhuto bolen tr ysta durghtnahrui umathi bhe. prmprbhule uslai srp dine nirny grnu bhyo. prmprbhule u pidit hunai prch bhner nirny grnuhyo. yskarn dasle svymilai mrnko lagi smrpn gre. tr usle lamo smy smm nyam jivn bamce. usle aphna manishrulai dekhnechn. prmprbhule usbat cahe jstai usle ti kurahru purngrne ch. mnma u kaiyaum kurahrubad pidit hunech tr usle hune asl kurahru dekhnech. usle sikeka kurahrubad u sntust hunech. mero dhrmi dasle dherailai dosi bnaunechain, usle tinihruka dos boki lanech. yskarn maile uslai mero manishru mdhye purskar diem. usle ti sbai cijhru bliya manishrusmg bamdnech. m usaiko lagi yo kura grirhechu kinbhne usle manishruko lagi aphno jivn arpn gryo ani mryo. manishrule bhne u ek apradhi thiyo. tr vastvma ke thiyo bhne usle any sbaika paphru svymle bokyo. ani josmg paphru chn ti manishrukai lagi bolyo.”

54

e bamjhi strihru ho, khusi hou! timihruka nanihru chainn, tr timihru khusi hunuprch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tyo stri jo eklai che, logne bheka strihru bhnda usko dherai nanihru hunechn.” timihruka deralai thulo bnau, timihruka dhokahru phrakilo par. timihruko ghr bdhaun nrok. timra dera thulo r bliyo bnau. kin? kinbhne timihru ekdm bdi halnechau. timra chora-chorihrule dherai jatihrubat manishru paunechn, timra chora-chorihru pheri tyhi shrhruma bsne ch jun dhvms bheka thie. ndrau! timihru niras hunechainau. manishrule timihruko viruddh anist kurahru grne chainn. jb timihru jvan thiyau, timihru ljiit thiyo. tr timihrule ahile tyo laj birsyau. timihrule tyo laj smjhna grdainau. timihrule vykt gryau jtibela timihruka logne mer. kin? kinbhne tera logne tera srstikrtta hunuhunch. uhamko naum senahruka prmprbhu ho! uham israelko sm-rksk hunuhunch. uham israelko ekjna prmpvitr hunuhunch. ani uhamlai sara prthvika prmesvr bh-ninech. timi tysti aimai thiyo jslai lognele tyagiskeko thiyo. prmesvrko visyama timi timro antr atmama ekdmai dukhit thiyau, tr uhamle timilai aphno bnaun bolaunu bhyo. timi tysti aimai hau jse sano umerma vivah greki thi. ani usko lognele prityag greko thiyo. tr prmesvrle timilai aphno bnaun bolaunu bheko thiyo. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “maile tmlai kehi ksnko nimti tyageko thiem. timihrulai pheri bhela grnechu ani dherai dya dsaunechu. m atyntai krodhit bhem

ani timihirudekhi kehi ksnko lagi luke. tr m timihirulai sda srdda krpale santvna dinechu." prmprrbhu tera uddharat bhnnuhunch. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "smjh nuhko smyma maile smsarai jlprlydvvara dndit greko thiem. tr mail nuhsmg vcn rakheko thiem ki m pheri smsarai jlprly dvvara idhvms grne chain. tystai prkarle m timihrusmg krar bamdhduchi ki khilyai pni m timihrusmg risaune chain ani nramra kurahru grne chain." prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, "prvthr hraun skchn, ani damdahru dhulo hunskchn, tr mero dya timihrubat alg hunechain. m timihrusmg santi kaym grnechu ani ysko khilyai ant hunechain." prmprrbhule timihrumathi dya drsaunu hunch. ani uhi prmesvrle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. timi grib shr! struhru tuphan srh timihruka viruddh ai lage. ani ksaile pni santvna dienn. tr m pheri timilai nirman grchu dhungahruka bhittahru sjaer m sundr dhungale timilai bnauechu. m bhumuly dhungahru pyrog grer timro vipriko prkhalhru bnauechu. bhittako mathillo thka dhungahru lalmanihrule bnauechu. muldvar bhumuly cmkne rtnhrule sjauechu. timra viprika bhittahruma bhumuly rtnhru jdnechu. timra nanihrule prmesvrilai pchyauechn. ani uhamle tinihrulai siks dinuhunech. timra nanihrule vastvik rupma santi pauechn. timi dharmiktamathi nirman hunechau. ysaille timi surksit hunechau. kehile pni timilai cot puryaune chain. timi drai rhnu prnechain. mera kunai pni sainyle timro viruddhma ldaim grne chain. ydi kunai sainikle akrmn gryo bhne timile tye sainylai prajit grnechau. her, maile loharlai bnaem. usle ago phukh r phlamlai tato bnaumch. tyspchi usle tato phlam lier jsto cahnnch tystai htihar bnaumdhch. ystai prkarle maile 'nas grnevala' jsle dherai thokhru nst pardch uslai pni maile nai srjna greko hum. manishrule timro viruddh ldaim grn htiharhru bnaumnechn, tr ti htiharhrule timilai prajit grn skdaim. kehi manishrule timro viruddh kurahru grnech, tr tinihru jo timro viruddh kura grchn aphai dosi rheko prmanit grnechn." prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, prmprrbhuko dasle ke pauechn? tinihrule mbat maph pauechn."

55

"he sbai, tirkhaeka manishru, au pani piu! paisa chain bhner surta ngr. au, aghaunjel smm khau r piu! timihirulai paisa cahindain aghaunjel khau r piu. khar r piunuko jyala lgadain. kin? timihru tysto cijhruma paisa brbad grchau jun khas bhoin nai hoin? kin timihru tysta vyrthka kamhru grchai jsle timihirulai ntstuti dimdain? ekdmai dhyan dier mera kura sun ani timihrule ramra bhoin khan pauechau. tinihrule tysto ramra khana khanechau jsle timro atma trpt parnech. maile bhneka kurahruma ekdmai dhyan dier sun. mero kuralai dhyan dier sun timihruka pranhru bamnechn. mkham au r timihrusmg ek krar grnechu jun sda-srdda rhnech. yo krar tysto hunech jun maile daudsmg greko thiem. maile daudlai prem grnechu ani sda u prtii udar rhnechu bhner vcn dieko thiem. ani timihrule tyo krarmathi visvas grn skchau. maile mero skti-prman r sbai jatihrukalagi daudlai bnaem. maile daudlai vcn diem ki u dherai jatihruka sask r senapti

hunech." ti thaumhruma dherai jatihru chn jo timihru jandainau, tr timihru ti jatihirulai daknechau. ti jatihrule timihirulai jandainn tr tinihru dauder dhilo ihrukham aunechn. ysto ghtna hune ch kinbhne prmprrbhu timihruka prmesvrle ghtna cahnuhunch. isaelka prmpvitrle timihirulai adr grnuhunch. ysaille timihrule prmprrbhulai khojnu prch ekdmai dhilo hunu aghi nai. timihrule uhamlai ahile nai bolaihalnu prch uham njik bheko bela. dust manishrule papmy jivn bamcn chadnu prch. tinihrule nramra kurahru socn chadnu prch. tinihru prmprrbhukham pheri ekpltt aunu prch. tb prmprrbhule unihirulai santvna dinuhunech. ti manishru prmprrbhukham aunu prnech kinbhne hamro prmesvrle ksma grnuhunch. prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, "timihruka vicarhru mera vicarhru jsta chainn. timihruka calhru mera calhru jsta chainn. akas prthvi bhnda algo ch. tystai prkarle, mera calhru pni timihruka bhnda phrakila chn ani mera vicarhru pni timihruka vicarhru bhnda agla chn." prmprrbhu svymle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. "pani r himu akasbat rbsnch ani tinihru phrker akas tir jamdain. jb smm tinihrule dhrtilai choer tyslai bhi-jamdain. tb dhrtile biruvama tusa umardch. ti tusahrule kisankolagi ann ubjaumchn ani manishrule ti ann roti bnai khanch. ystai prkarle mera vcnhrule mero mukh chaddai ani ti vcnhrule kehi grnunjel smm phrki umadain. mera vcnhrule ghtnahrughtaune grch jun m cahnnch. maile pthaeaka ti vcnhru aphno kam grn sphl hunch. timi khusi sath bahir janechau ani sant rhnechau. prvt r phadhru prsnn bher nact cahnechn. khetka sbai rukhhrule tali bjauechn. jham pothrahru chn tyha visal slaka rukhhrumruechn. vnmara gharima hina vrksrhru umruechn. ti kurahrule prmprrbhuko khyati bdhaune ch. ti kurahrule prmprrbhuko sktikio prman grdch. yo cinh khilyai nas hune chain."

56

prmprrbhu yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, "sbai manishrusit nyaypurvk vyvhar gr. thik kurahru matr gr. kin? kinbhne mero mukti timihruma hunech. mero dharmikta smsarbhri camdai prkt hunech." tye manis jsle prmprrbhuko visram din bare niymhrumanch usma prmprrbhuko krpa rhnch. ani tye manis jsle kunai pap krm grdain u khusi hunech. kehi manishru jo yhudi hoinn aphai prmprrbhusmg milnechn. tinihrule bhnnu prdain, "prmprrbhule apna manishrusit mlai grhn grechainn." npumksle yso bhnnuprdain, "m sukhkha kathko euta tukra hum." ti npumskhrule tysta kurahru bhnnu prdain kinbhne prmprrbhule bhnnuhunch, "npumsk mdhye kehile visram dinko niym anusrn grchn. karyhru tyhi grchn jo m iccha grchu ani mero krar samco hrdaye anusrn grchn. ysaille m tinihrukolagi smark dhunga mero mndirma rakhidhinechu. tinihruka naum mero shrama smjhna grinech. ho, m ti npumskhrulai kehi cij dinechu jun nanihru bhnda ramro hunch. m tinihrulai naum dinechu jun sdhaim rhnech. tinihru mera manishrubat alg hune chainn." ktiy manishru jo yhudihru hoinn unihru prmprrbhukham aer milnechn. tinihrule tyso grnechn ysaille tinihrule uhamlai seva grn skchn r prmprrbhuko naumlai prem

grnechn. tinihru uhamka dashru hunlai apsmay svym milnechn. tinihrule sbth visram dinlai khas upasnako din bhner rakhechn ani lgatar mero kurarlai ghn prkarle anusn grnechn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m ti manishrulai mero pvitr prvtma lyaunechu. m tinihrulai mero parthnako ghrma khushi parnechu. tinihrule cdhaeka hombli r blidanhrule mlai khushi parnech. kin? kinbhne mero mndir sbai jatihruka nimti prarthnako ghr hunech." prmprbhu mero malikie ti kurahru israelka manishrulai bhnnubhyo jslai aphno des chodn badhy gurai. tr prmprbhule tinihrulai eksath bhela grnuhunech. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m ti manishrulai pheri ek plt bhela grnechu." jnglma bheka jngli janvrhu, aumchn r khanchn. phradahrhu sbai andha chn. ke grirheka chn tinihru svym jandainn. tinihru nbhukne kukurhru jsta chn tysle bhukdainn. tinihru bhuimma sutch. aho! tinihru sutn mn praumchn. tinihru bhoko kukurhru jsta chn. tinihru khilaiy ntust humdainn. gothalahrule jandainn tinihru ke grirhechn. tinihrule aphna bhemdahru mn praumchn jo bhdkeri tadha gekachn. tinihru lobhi chn. tinihru sbai jna aphulai ntust parn cahnn. tinihru bhnechn, "au m kehi md lyaunechu ani hamile kehi nigar pni linu sknechau. bholi hamile ystai grne chau kinbhne hamismg ysto prssti ch."

57

dhirmi manishru giskekachn tr ysma ksail pni dhyan dien. manishru bujdainn ke humdaich. dhirmi manishru bhela bhirhechn. manishru vipdhr airhech bhni bujdainn. tinihrulai thaha smm chain ki bcauko lagi dhirmi manishru bhela griekoch. tr ti manishruma santi aunech ani tinihru apnau ochyanma aram grnechn. kinbhne tinihru prmprbhu caheka batoma ge. "boksihruka chora-chorihru, tinihru yta au. timro pita vybhicarka dosi chn. ani timra amale saririk shvasko nimti aphno srir becche. tinihru papi r jhuto besne nanihru hau. tinihrule msmg thtta gryau. timihrule aphno anuhar mdekhi arkotir phrkayo. timihrule jibro dekhaumda mlai khisi gryau. tinihru vipvlka nanihru hau. tinihru sbai hriyo rukh mni jhuta devtahrhu pujn cahnnchau. timihrule nanihruko htya grchau ani prtyek kholama ani ctanai ctan bheko thaumhruma tinihruko bli cdhaumchau. timihru ndihruma cillo dhungahrhu pujn mn praumchau. tinihru dakhmdy cdhaer tinihrulai pujchau. timihru tinihrulai bli cdhaumchau. tr timihrule dhungahrhu matr paunechau. ke tinihru socchau ti kurahrule mlai khushi parch? ahm! tinihrule mlai khushi pardainn. tinihru prtyek phadi ani aglo thaumma aphno ochyan lgaumchau. timi prtyek phad r algo prvtma janchau r ti thamhruma bli cdhaumchau. tb tinihrule ti vichyaunahrhu bicma janchau r ti devtahrulai prem grer mero viruddh pach grchau. timihrule ti devtahrulai prem grchau, tinihru tinihruka nango srirhru herer khushi hunchau. tinihru msmg thiyau, tr tinihrule mlai tyagyau tinihruka hunko lagi mlai smjhn shyog puryaune kurahrhu tinihrule lukayau. tinihrule ti kurahrhu dhoka r caukthru pchadi lukayau. tyspchi tinihru gyau r ti jhuta dev-

tahrusmg krar bamdhyau. timihrule aphno jhuta devta molk aghi sundr dekhinlai aphna telhru r attrhru pryog gryau. timihrule aphna sndesvahkhru tadha thaumhruma pthayau, tr tinihru mrtyuko sthanma janechau. "timihrule ti kamhru gnelai pura prisrm gryau ani khilaiy thakenau. timihrule atirik bl prapt gryau, kinbhne tinihru niras r thkit bhenau. timihrule mlai smjhna grenau. timihrule mlai herda pni herenau. yskarn tinihru cinta grne ko thiyau? kssmg draeka thiyau? kin jhut bolyau? her, m lamo smydekhi cupcap chu ani tinihrule mlai smman grenau. m tinihruka asl karyhru barema ani smpurn dharmiktaka barema boln skthem, tr ti sbai nirrthk hunchn. jb tinihrulai shaytako khamco pryoti timihrule ti jhuta devtahrulai guhar mgyau jun murthihru tinihrule aphna vipri bhela greka thiyau. tinihrulai tyhi murthihrule sghaos. tr m tinihrulai bhncu btasle tinihru sbailai udai laijanech. btaske ek vegle tinihru-lai udai laijanech. tr tyo manis jo mmathi asrit ch tysle tyo jmin paunech, tyo m vcn dinchu. tys manislo mero pvitr prvt paunech. bato suddh par, bato suddh par! mera manishruka lagi bato suddh par. prmesvr sac hunuhunch r mathi uthnu bheko ch. prmesvr sda srvida jivit hunuhune prmesvrko naum nai pvitr ho. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "m ucc r pvitr thaumma bsdchu, sathai ti dukhi r nmr manishrusmg bsdchu. jo hrdyama nmr humdch tinihrulai m nyam jivn prdan grdchu. jo hrdyama pscatp grchn tinihrulai pni m nyam jivn prdan grdchu." m srvida ldaim grne chain. m smdhai nai krodhit bhi rhnn. ydi m lgatar krodhit bhi rhem bhne maile prdan greka manishruka atmahrhu mero smks mrnechn. ti manishrule pap kam gre ani tysaile mlai krodhit bnae. ysaille maile israel-lai dnd diem, ubat maile mukh phrkaem kinbhne m risaeko thiem. ani israelle mlai tyager gyo, usle jta iccha gryo utai gyo. israel kham gyo, maile dekhem. yskarn maile uslai ksma diem. maile uslai santvna diem ani uslai svasthy parne sbdhru bhne. tyspchi u r uska manishrule udasi anubhv grenn. tinihrulai maile ek nyam vcn sikae 'santi' mera njik sathai tadha rheka manishrulai m santi prdan grnechu m ti manishrulai ksma dinechu." prmprbhu svymle ti kurahrhu bhnnubhyo. tr dust manishru smudrko chal uthaka jsta chn. tinihru sant r cupcap bsn sktainn. tinihru krodhit chn chal uthaka smudr jsta tysle hilo matohru uchituum. mera prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "dust manishrulai tyham santi chain."

58

timi jti skchau tyti cicyau, nroiknm cicyau. turhi bje jstai cicyau. manishruko dustkrmk visma btau. yakubko privarlai tinihruka papru bare btau. tinihru pap grchn r pni tinihru apnai prtyek din mlai pujn aumchn. ani tinihru mero bato apnaun icchuk chn. tinihru dharmik-vidhanma bamceko ani prmesvrka asl ajna anusn greka rastre jsto vyavhar grchn. tinihru msit shi nyay magchn. tinihru nispks nirnyko lagi prmesvrkham janchn. ab ti manishru bhndchn, "tpaimlai smman grn hamile upvas bsyau. tr tpaimle kin hamilai hernuhn? hamile hamro srirhulai tpaimko smman grnu pida diyau. tpaimle kin hamilai hercah grnuhunn?"tr

prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "timihrule vises dinma upvas bser svymalai anndit paryau. ani timihrule aphna dashrulai dnd diyau. timihru bhoko chau, tr bhojnko lagi hoin. timihru manishrulai aphna dust hathrule kutnlai bhoko chau. jb timihrule bhojn khan chodyau tyo mero lagi hoin. timihrule aphna avaj mero stuti gaun upyog grenau. ke timile tyo khas dinhruma bseka upvas r srirlai dieko kst hern m cahntho r? ke m manishru udas bheko hern cah-nchu bhner timihru socdchau? ke timihru socdchau ki m manishru mrt manishru jhaim jhukeka r udasi posakhru lgaeko hrne cahnnchu? manishru khran-imathi bser aphno sok prdrsn greko hern m cah-nchu? tsaiko lagi t timihru tys khas dinhruma upvas bseka thiyau. ke timihru socdchau ki prmprbhule nai tysta caheka hun? "m kun prkarko vises din cahnnchu, bhnnch. ek din manishrulai svtntr parne din. m tysto din cahnnchu taki tyo din timihrule manishruko bojha htadinechau. m tysto din cahnnchu ki tys din timihrule manishrulai smktbat chutkara diladinechau. m tysto din cahnnchu ki jb timihrule unihruka kamdhat bojhrhu htadinechau. m cahnnchu ki timihrule aphna bhojn bhoka manishrusmg bamder khanechau. m cahnnchu ki timihrule ghr nbheka grib manishrulai khojer aphno ghrhruma asry dinechau. jb timihrule nango vstrhin manis dekhiau bhne tyslai aphna lugahrhu dinechau. ti manishrulai shyog grn ncuk, tinihru pni timihru jstai nai hun." ydi timihrule tyso gryau bhne timro jyoti prat kalma cmkine ujjalo jstai hunech. timihruka ghaurhu sbai niko hunechn. timihruka "sdb-havna" timihru kai smks himdnech ani prmprbhuko mhimale tinihrulai pchyaumda pchi pchi aunech! tyspchi timihrule prmprbhulai pukarnechau r prmprbhule timihrulai jvaph dinuhenech. timihru prmprbhulai bolaunechau ani uhamle bhnnuhunch, "m yham chu."timihrule manishrulai ksthru r bojhrhu thpn bnd grnuprch. timihrule manishrulai kt-vcn boln r dos dinu chadnu grn prch. timihrule bhoko manishrusmg dukh anubhv grnuprch r tinihrulai bhojn dinuprch. kstma preka manishrulai timihrule shyog dinuprch. timihruko khamco smadhan paridinu prch. tb timihruka jyoti amdhyaroma cmknech. ani timihrule dukh paunechainau. timihru mdhyindoko ujjalo suryody jysto hunechau. prmprbhule sdaaim timihrulai doryaunu hunech. uhamle sukkha jminhruma pni timihruko atmalai sntust par-nuhunch. prmprbhule timihruka hddiruma skti bhridin hunech. timihru prsst pani bheko bgaimca jsto hunechau. timihru sda-srva rhne paniko srot jstai hunechau. timihruka shrhru dherai vrsdekhi nai dhvms bhiskeko ho. ti shrhru pheri nyam gri bnaunechau. nyam shrhru timihrule tyhi purano jghrurathi nai bnaunechau. timihrulai "bhtkeka prkhalhru nirman grne" bhner bolainech timihru-lai, "batohru r ghrhru bnaunehru bhner bolaunech." tysta kurahrhu hunechn jb timihrule visramkodin prmesvrko nymhru viruddh pap grn bnd grnechau. ani tysto hunech jb timihru ti kura grdainau jsle tim-ilai prsanta dinch. timihrule visram dinlai anndko din grnerchau. timihrule prmprbhuko vises dinlai adr grnechau. timihrule tys vises dinlai aru dinhruma greko kam ngrer smman grnechau. tyspchi tim-

ihrule prmprbhulai dyako lagi binti grn skchau. ani uhamle timihrulai prthvimathi algo thaumhruma la-janu hunech. ani uhamle timihrulai ti sbai cijhru din-uhunch jun timro purkha yakubka thie.prmprbhu aphaile ti kurahrhu bhnnubhyo.

59

her, timihrulai bcaunko nimti prmprbhuko skti nai pryapt ch. uhamle sunnu hunech jb timihrule uhamko sath mamgchau. tr timihruko pable grda timihru r prmesvr majh euta tgaro ch. prmprbhule timra paphru dekhnu hunch ani anuhar arko tir phurkaunu hunch. timihruka hathru maila chn, tinihru rgtma lptiekachn. timihrule aphna mukhbat jhuto bolyau. timihruka jibrahrule dust kurahrhu bh-nchn. ksaille pni aruhruko barema samco kura bhndain. manishrule nyaylyma jhuto mamla dayr grchn ani aphna muddahrhu jitko lagi jhuto trkhru ma bhr prdchn. tinihru prsprma jhuto boldchn. tinihru kstle purn chn ani paplai jnm dinchn. timihrule anist krm jnmauchn jsri visalu srphrule aphna andabat visalu becca nikalchn. ydi timihrule tinihru mdhye euta anda pni khayau bhne mrnechau. ani ydi timihrule euta pni anda phutayau bhne tyham-bat visalu samp bahir nisknech.jhuta manishrule bh-neka kurahrhu makurako jal jstai hunch. makuraka jalhrubat luga bnaun skidain. timihrule svymalai ti jalhrusmg dhakn skdainau.ktipy manishrule adhrm kamhru grchn r aphna hathrule arulai cot puryaum-chn. timihrule aphna khuttahrhu papma drgun claum-nch. kunai pni nirdos manislai marnko lagi tinihru htarinchn. timihrule dustkurahrhu socdchn. updrv ev cori grnu nai tinihruko jivnko bato ho. ti manishrule santiko bato jandainn. ti manishru nispks chainn. tinihru kpti jivn jumchn. ani jo manishru tysto prkarle bamcdchn tinihrule khilyai santi paune chainn. sbai nyay r dharmikta hraer gyo. yham hamra samu andhkar matr ch. ysrt h ujjalokolagi hamile prkhnu prch. hami chkilo prkasko asa grdchaum tr hami sbaima andhkar matr ch. hami amkhahrhu nbheka manishru jsta chaum hami andhahrhu jhaim bhitta chamda himdchau. hami thokindai ldchaum manau yo rat ho hami dinko ujjaloma pni dekhn sk-tainau mdhyidinma hami mrt manis jstai ldchaum. hami sbai atynt udas chaum, dhukurhru r bhaluhrule jhaim hami avajhru nikalchau. manishru khile nispks hunchn bhne smylai hami prkhirheka chaum. tr ajh smm tyham sty bhne nai chain. hami surk-sit hun prkhirheka chaum tr mukti bhne ajhai tadha ch. kin? kinbhne hamile dherai plt gti kurahrhu prmesvrka viruddh gryau. hamra paphrule hami gti bheko dekhau. hami jandchau tysta kamhru grer hami dosi chaum. hamile pap gryau r prmprbhuko virodhma krm gryau. hamile uhambat mukh phrkayamu r uhamlai tyagyau. hamile prmesvrko viruddh papurn kurahrhu gryaum. hamile tysta kubhlo hune kurahrhu mnmnai socyau tysto vojna bnayam. nyay hamibat phrker tadha gyo. sty tadha nai ubhinch. styta bhne kurahrhu glihruma khse. dharmikta bhne kura shрма prves grn nisedh bhyo. sty hraer gyo. ani manishru jsle ramro kam grn pryas gre tinihru lutie. prmprbhule hernu bhyo ani

uhamle dharmikta ktai paun sknu bhen. prmprbhule ti sbai mn praunu bhen. prmprbhule hernu bhyo r ktai pni kunai manis nbhekole uham chkk prnubhyo jssmg ubhier boln skinch. yskarn prmprbhule aphno skti pryog grnu bhyo r sathai aphnai dharmikta clauun bhyo ani manishrulai uddhar grnu bhyo. prmprbhule yuddh tiyar grnubhyo. prmprbhule dharmiktako htiyar bhirn bhyo. muk-tiko topi lgaunu bhyo dndko posak r prbl premko luga lgaunu bhyo. prmprbhu aphna struhurmathi krodhit hunuhunch. ysaila prmprbhule tinihrulai dnd dinuhunech jsko hkdar tinihr chn. prmprbhu aphna struhursmg krodhit hunuhunch. yskarn tadha-tadhama bheka sbai manishrulai uhamle dnd dinuhunech. tb nai pscimka manishru prmprbhusit draumchn ani uhamlai smman grchn. purvka manishru draunechn ani uhamko mhimako adr grnechn. tej bgne ndi prvl havale hutvae jhaim gri prmprbhu jhttai aunu hunech. tb siyonma muktitada aunech. uham yakubko sntanhrukham aunu hunech jsle papgre tr prmprbhu kham phrker ae. prmprbhu bhn-hunuch, “m ti manishrusmg krar grnechu. m vcn dimdchu ki mero atma r vcnhr jun m timihruko mukhma rakhnechu tysle timihrulai khilyai tyagne chain. tinihru timihruka chora chori r nati pnati smm rhnechn. tinihru ahile timihrusmg hunechn r srvida rhnechn.”

60

“mero prkas, yruslem uth! tero prkas airhech prmprbhuko mhima timihrumathi cmkine ch. ab andhkarle prthvi dhakch ani manishru andhkarma prnechn. tr prmprbhu timihrumathi cmknu hunch ani uhamko mhima timihrumathi dekha prnech. timihruka jatihrukham prkas aunech, rajahru timihruko chkilo prkasama aunech. aphno vripi her! dekhayu manishru bhela bher timihru tirai airhech. ti tadhabat airheka timihrukai chorahru hun. ani timihruka chorihru pni unihrusmgai airhechn. yo bhisyma pura hunech. ani tys smy, timihrule aphna manishrulai dekhnechau. ani timihruka anuhar khusile cmkinechn. phila, timihru draunechau, tr pchi, timihru khusile uttejit hunechau. smudhrhu trer aeka sara smpttihru timihru smks rakhinechn jati-jatika smpttihru timihrukham nai aunechn. midyan r epabat aeka umthrule timihruka dhrti par grne chn. sebat aeka umthruka lskre sun r sugndhit vstu lier aunechn. manishrule prmprbhuko stuti gan gaunechn. kedarbat aeka sara bhemda manishrule jmma grnechn ani timihrukham lyaidinechn nbayotka bhedamhrule timro seva grnechn. timihrule ti psuhr mero bedima arpn grnechau. ani m ti sbai grhn grnechu. m mero mhimako mndir phileko bhnda ajh sundr bnaune chu. manishrulai her! badhlru akasma chito udejstai tinihru timihru kham aturindai airhechn manau timihru dhukurhru aphna gumdhruma jan udirhe jstai tinihru aum-daichn. tadhama bheka deshrule mlai prkhirhech. sman bokne jhajhru smudrma jan tyar chn. ti jhajhru tadhama bheka timihruka nanihru lyainlai tyar chn. timihrule prmprbhu timra prmesvrlai jo is-raelka prmpvitr hunuhunch srddha prkt grn sun r

camdi boker lyaunechn. prmprbhule timihruka lagi acmmka kamhru grnuhunech. any deska chora-chorihrule timra prkhalhru pheri nirman gridinechn. timihruka rajahrule timihruka seva grnechn. jb m krodhit hunchu, m timihrulai cot puryaumchu. tr ahile, m timihrulai dya dekhaumn cahnuh ysaila m timihrulai santva diirhechu. timihruka prves-dvarhru sdhaim kholinechn. ti dvarhru din ttha ratma khilyai bnd hune chainn jatihru r rajahrule timihrulai aphna smpti lyaidinech. kunai kunai jati athva rastre timihruko seva grdainn tr tinihru nas hunechn. lbanonka sbai mhtvpurn kurahru timihru-lai diinech. manishrule devdaru dhuppi rukhhu timihrulai lyai dinechn. ti rukhhu mero pvitr sthan sundr bnaunko lagi pryog grnech, yo mero simhasn smks euta cauki jsto hunech. ani m ysai jyada srddha dinechu. vigmta jun manishrule timihrulai cot purvae ti manishru timro smks jhukne chn. vigmta, jo manishrule timihrulai ghrna gre ti manishru timra khuttama niurinechn. ti manishrule timilai ‘prmprbhuka shr’ israelko prm pvitr ‘siyon bhne chn.’” “timihru pheri ekai chadinechainau. timihru pheri hela hunechainau. timihru pheri ritto hunechainau. m timihrulai sda-srdda mhan bnaumnechu. timi sda srdda khusi hunechau. jati jatile timihrule caheka sbai kurahru dinechn. yo aphna amako dudh piune balk jsto hunech. tr timile rajahrubad dhnru paunechau. tb timile ‘m prmprbhu hum’ bhner cinnechau, jsle timilai bcaumch. timile jannechau ki yakubko sktisali prmesvrle timilai uddhar grnu hunch. timima ahile kamsa ch, “m sun lyai dinechu. timismg ahile phlam ch, m timilai camdi lyai dinechu. m timro kathlai kamsa bnai dinechu. m dndlai santima privrtn gridine chu. jb manishrule timilai cot puryaumch tr ahile manishrule timilai ramro vyvhar grnechn. “tyham timro desma pheri khilyai atyacarko khrhrhu aune chainn. manishrule pheri khilyai timro desma akrmn r cori gre chainn. timile aphno bhittahruko naum ‘mukti’ bhner lehnechau. timile aphno prves-dvarko naum ‘stuti’ rakhnechau. “gham ab timro lagi dinbhriko prkas hunechain. cndrmako uyalo pni timro lagi ratbhriko prkas hunechain. kinbhne prmprbhuko prkas nai sda srdda timro prkas hunech. tero prmesvr nai tero mhima hunuhunech. “timro ‘sury’ khilyai astaune chain pheri timro ‘cndrma’ khilyai andhyaro hunechain pheri. kinbhne prmprbhu nai anntko prkas hunuhunech. ani timro sokka din ant hunech. “timra sara manishru dharmik hunechn. ti manishrule prthvi pheri prapt grnechn. maile ti manishru srjna grem. tinihru adbhut biruva hun tyo maile aphnai hatle bnaeko hum. “s-sana privarhru thulo privarma print hunechn. s-sana privar ek drilo jati hunech. jb smy anukul hunch m, prmprbhu camdai aunechu. m ti kurahru ghtit grnechu.”

61

“prmprbhu, mero malikle aphno atma mbhitr halnu bhyo. prmesvrle mlai grib manishrukham sujmar bhnn r pidit manishrulai sukh dinkolaji rojnu bhyo. prmesvrle mlai kaidihulalai svtntr hunechau bhnnu r kaidihulalai svtntr parnu pthaunu bhyo. prmesvrle mlai tyo smy ghosna grn pthaunu bhyo jb prmprb-

hule aphno kruna prkt grnu hunech. prmesvrle mlai tyo smy ghosna grnu pthaun bhyo jb uhamle papihru-lai dnd dinuhunech. prmesvrle dukhi manishrulai santvna din mlai pthaunubhyo. prmesvrle siyonka dukhi manishruka lagi mlai pthaunu bhyo. utsvka lagi m tinihrulai tyar parnechu. m tinihruka tauko-bat khrani pucher mukut lgai dinechu. m timihruko dukhmy jivn htaer khusiko tel prdan grnechu. m timihruko pida htaer utsvko nimti posakhru dine chu. prmesvrle mlai ti manishrulai dharmiktaka vrkshru r 'prmprbhuko abdhut bot naum dinlai pthaunu bhyo.' "tys bela, dhvms bheka purana shrhru pheri nir-man grinechn. ti shrhru phile jstai nyam bninechn. dherai-dherai vrs aghadi bhtkiaeka ti shrhru nyam jstai bninechn. "tb timra struhru timikham aer timro bhedako hercah grnech. struka nanihrule timra khettru r bgaimcama kam gridinech. timihru-lai 'prmprbhuka pujaharihru' r 'hamra prmesvrko sevkhu' bhner bolainechau. timihrule sara prthvika jatihrubat lyaieka dhn-smptti paunechau. ani tim-ihru tyo paer rgvit hunechau. "biteka dinhruma ti manishrule timihrulai ljiit pare r sbai timihruko viruddh nramra kurahru gre. timihru any manishru bhnda bdhta ljiit bhyau. ysaille timihruko desma tim-ihrule aruhru bhnda duiguna bdhi paunechau. tim-ihrule mnaunechau jun anntsmm rhnech. yo khusi kin ysto hunech? kinbhne m prmprbhu hum r nispksta mn prauchu. m cori r aru sbai kurahru-lai ghrna grdchu jun glti hunch. ysaille m man-ishrulai unihruko krmko jyala dinechu. m mera manishrusmg anntko lagi krar grnechu. sara jatiko mera prtyek manisle cinnechn. mera jatika nanihrule prtyek manis cinne chn. kunai pni manisle tinihrulai dekhyo bhne pkkai prmesvrko asirvad prekokh bhner jannechn." "prmprbhule mlai atynt khusi par-nubhyo. m smpurnma prmesvrma khusi mnaum-nechu. prmesvrle uddharko posak mlai lgaidinub-hyo. ti posakhru atyntai sundr chn jun vivahko up-lksyama manishru lgaumchn. prmprbhule dharmik-tako posk mlai lgai dinubhyo tyo posk strihrule vi-vahma lgaune jsto sundr ch. prthvile nai biruva ur-mach. manishrule tysko biu bgaimcama ropdchn, ani bgaimcale tyslai umarch phlaumch. tysri nai prmprb-hule dharmikta umarnu hunch. prmprbhule prtyek jatibat mhima lanuhunch."

62

"m siyonlai prem grchu, ysaille m usmg lgatar kura grne grchu. m yruslemlai prem grchu. ysaille m kura grnu rokin chain. jb smm dharmikta uyallo btti jhaim cmkdain tb smm m kuramarnechu. jb smm mukut uyallo jyoti jstai bldain m bat marnechu. tb smst jatihrule tero dharmikta dekhnechn. sbai rajahrule tero gaurv dekhnechn. tyspchii timile nyam naum paune chau. prmprbhu svymle timi-lai tyo nyam naum dinuhunech. prmprbhule timi-lai dekher atynt rgvit hunu hunech. timi prmprb-huko hatma ek sundr mukut jstai hunechau. timi-lai 'prmesvrle' tyageka manishru pheri khilyai bhnine chain.' timihruka deslai pheri khilyai yso bhnine chain, 'prmesvrle nas grnu bheko des.' timihru dakinechau prmesvrle prem grnu bheka manishru bhni.' tim-

ihruko deslai, 'prmesvrko behula.'bhnine ch. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle timihrulai prem grnuhunch ani timihruko des uhamkai smptti ho. jb kunai jvan manisle euti strilai prem grdch, usle tyhi strilai vi-vah grch. ystai prkarle, timihruka uddhark nai tim-ihruka svami pni hunu hunech. ekjna manche aphni nyam dulhismg ati khusi humdch. ystai prkarle timro prmesvr timismg khusi hunuhunech." "yruslem, m timra prkhalhrumathi rkskhru khtaunechu. ti rk-skhru cup lager bsne chainn. tinihru rat din prarthna grirhnechn." rkskhru timihrule prmprbhu-lai prarthna avsy grnuprch. timihrule uhamlai aphna vcnhruko smjhna graunu prch. khilyai prarthna grn ncuk. jbsmm prmprbhule prthvima yruslem bnaunu hunn btsmm timihrule uhamlai prarthna grnu nai prch. prmprbhule sph grhn grnubhyo. uhamle prman svrup apnai skti claunu bhyo ani prmprb-hule tyo aphno skti tyhi vcnhru kaym rakhn claunu hunech. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m kiriya kham-nchu ki ab khilyai timihruka khadyann timihruka struhulai diine chain. m vcn dimdchu ki timihrule bnaeka dakhrs timra struhule laijane chainn. jun manisle annhru thuparekachn tyaile khanech, ani tys manisle prmprbhuko prsmsa grnech. jun man-isle dakhhru thupardch, ti dakhhrubat usle dakhrs piunech ani ti kurahru mero pvitr desma hunech." mul dhokahrubata au! manishrukologi bato khulla parideu. bato tyar par. batoko sara dhangahru htai deu. manishrukologi cinh svrup dnda uthau. sun, prmprbhu tadha deshruma bsnehrusmg boli rhnu bhekochn "siyonka manishrulai btai her, timihruka muktidata aumda hunhunch. uhamle timihruko lagi purskar lyai rhnu bhekochn uhamle tyo inam aphaismg lier aunu humdaich." uhamka manishrulai ysri dakine ch "pvitr manishru," "prmprbhuka surk-sit manishru." ani yruslemlai bhnine ch "prmesvrle cahnu bheko shr," "prmesvrsmgai bheko shr."

63

edombat ko airhech? u bojrabat aumdc. ani usko posakhruma chkilo rato rmgka daghru chn. usko tejsvi uskai posakhruma ch. u prakrmi svrup mhan ktsismg airhech. usle bhndch, "timihrulai bcaune mshg skti ch. ani m sty bolchu." "kin timro posakhru ckilo rato ch? tinihru tysta man-ishrule lgaune posak hun jo dakhhrumathi himdd-chn r tysko dakhrs bnaumdcn." usle jvaph dinch, "maile apchai angurhru kulcie hidda pidaichu. mlai ksaille pni sdhaen. m risaeko thiem ysaille angurhru-mathi kulcimda hidem. mero lugama angurko rsko chitahr uchieite pryoy. ysaille mera lugahr maila bhyo. "maile manishrulai dnd dine smy rojem. mera nimti mero manishrulai bcaune r rksa grne smy aiskekochn. "maile carai tri herem, tr kunai manis pni sghaune dekhiem. mlai ksaille nsghaeko dekker chkk prem. yskarn maile aphna manishrulai rksa grn apnai skti pryog grem. mro apnai krodhle mlai prerna diyo." m risaeko bela, manishrumathi hi-dem. m pagl bheko bela manishrulai dnd diem. maile tinihruka rgt bhuimma pokhaem." maile prmprb-huka dyapurn krmhru socirhekocho. m prmprbhuko stuti grn socirhekocho. prmprbhule israelka man-

ishrulai dherai ramro cijhru dinu bhyo. prmprbhu hamro nimtai sahray dyalu hunuhunch. prmprbhule hamilai dya dekhauun bhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “tinihru nai mera manishru hun. tinihru mera khas manishru hun.” yskarn prmprbhule ti manishrulai bcaunu bhyo. manishrusmg dherai ksthru thie, tr prmprbhu unihruka viruddh thienn. prmprbhule manishrulai prem grnubhyo. ani unihru prt dukhi hunubhyo. yskarn prmprbhule unihru lai bcaunu bhyo, uhamle tinihru lai bcaunu aphna khas svrgdutlai pthaunu bhyo. uhamle tinihru lai uthaunu bhyo r boknu bhyo; ani tinihru lai sda-srvda hercah grnu bhyo. tr manishru prmprbhuko viruddh uthe. tinihrule pvitr atmalai dukhit bnae. yskarn unihru prmprbhuko stru bhe prmprbhule ti manishru viruddh ldaim grnu bhyo. tr dherai vrs aghi ke bheko thiyu prmprbhu ajhai socnu hunch. uham mosar na manishruko barema socnu hunch. prmprbhu nai ekjna hunuhunch jsle manishrulai smudr bat lyaunu bhyo. prmprbhule aphna bhemdahru doryaun aphno gothala pryog grnu bhyo. tr prmprbhu, jsle aphno atma tinihruka sthapit grnu bhyo, ahile kham hunuhunch? prmprbhule mosalai dahine hatle doryaunu bhyo. mosalai doryaunkolagi prmprbhule aphno adbhut skti pryog grnbhyo. prmprbhule panilai dui bhagma vibhajn grnu bhyo taki manishru smudr bat hidn skai. tysta mhan kurahru grer prmprbhule aphno naum prkhyat parnubhyo. prmprbhule ghiro smudhrubat manishrulai doryaunu bhyo. manishru ndubkin panimathi himde jsri euta ghoda jnglma himdirhech. euta gai khetma himdda sjilai lddain. ystai prkarle smudrma himdda manishru ldenn. prmprbhuko atmale manishrulai visramko thaumma ladaim thiyu. sb smy manishru surksit thie. prmprbhu, tyhi nai bato ho tpaimle manishrulai doryaunu bhyo tpaimle manishrulai doryaunu bhyo ani tpaimko prmsasayog naum mhimit parnubhyo. prmprbhu, rsvgbat tl rhurnuhos. ti kurahru ab ghtirheko dekhnuhunch. tpaimko mhan r pvitr svrgko ghrbat tl hamitir hernuhos. tpaimko prgadn prem hamro lagi kahm ch? tpaimko bhriti atmabat aune prvl skti kham ch? tpaimko dya m prt ch? kin mbat tpaimko aphno krunamy prem lukaunu hunch? hernuhos! tpaim hamra pita hunuhunch! abrahamle hamilai jandainn. yakuble hamilai cindain. he prmprbhu pita hamra pita hunuhunch. tpaim matr hunuhunch jsle hamilai sdhaim bcaunu hunch. he prmprbhu, tpaimle aphaub hamilai kin tadha ghe-tirhnu bheko ch? tpaimko anusrn grn hamilai kin vncit graunu bhyo? hamikham prker aunu hos prmprbhu. hami tpaimka dashru haum. hamikham aer hamilai sath dinuhos hamra sntanhru tpaimkai smptti hun. tpaimka pvitr manishru aphna desma kehi smy smm matr bse. tyspchi hamra struhule tpaimko pvitr mndirma kulcer himde. kehi manishru tpaimdvare sasit bhenn. ti manishru tpaimko naum limdainn. ani hami tysta khalka manishru thiyauun.

64

ydi tpaimle akas cyati prthvima jharnu bhyo bhne prtyek kurahru prirvtit hune thiyu. prvthru tpaim smks pglne thie. prvthru agoko rapma jharpathru

jlirhe jsto jlne thie. prvthru agomathi pani jstai um-line thie. tb tpaimka struhule tpaimko barema jan-nethie. tb sara jatihru tpaimlai dekhda drle kamne thie. jb tpaim aprtyasit kary grnuhunch, prvthru tpaim aghi pglchn. tpaimka manishrule samcci nai tpaimko kura khilyai sunen. tpaimle btaeka kurahruma khilyai dhyan dier sunen. ksail pni tpaim jsto prmesvr dekheka chainn. tpaim bahek tyham tysto prmesvr hunu hunn. ydi manishruma dhairy bhe ani tpaimko shyog prkheko bhe, tinihruka lagi tpaimle mhan kurahru gridinuhne thiyu. tpaim tysta manishrusit hunuhunthyo jo kam grn mn praumthe. ti manishrule tpaimle btaunu bheko bato anusar grdai tpaimlai smjhna grchn. tr atitma hamile tpaimko viruddh pap gryau. ysaikarn tpaim hamisit krodhit hunubhyo. ab hamihru ksri bcain sknechaum? hami sbai pape asuddh bheka chaum. hamra asl kamhru pni suddh chainn. tinihru rgtka daghru bheka lugahr jsta chn. hami oiler jhreka pathru jhaim chaum. hamra paphrule hamilai btasle jhaim udailaijanech. hami tpaimlai pujdainaum. hami tpaimko naumma visvas grdainaum. hami tpaimlai anusrn grn utsahit humdinaum. yskarn tpaim hamidekhi tadha hunu bhekoch. hami tpaim smks ashay chaum, kinbhne hami papai pape bhrupurn chaum. tr prmprbhu, tpaim hamro pita hunuhunch. hami hilo jstai chaum ani tpaim kumale hunuhunch. tpaimkai hatle hamihru lai bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhu, hamisit ab ysri krodhit bhi nrhnu hos. hamra paphrulai smdhai dhyanna nrakhi bhuli dinu hos. dya grer, hamimathi hernuhos hami tpaimka manishru haum. tpaimka pvitr shrhru ritto chn. ti shrhru ujad r nirjn chn. siyon nirjn ch! yruslem dhvms bhiskyu. hamra pita-purkahrhule tpaimlai hamra pvitr mndirma pujthe. hamra mndirhru ekdm acmka thie, tr ahile yo agoma jler gyo. hamra sara bhumuly smpttihru vinas bhe. ke yi sbai kurahrule hamilai tpaimko premdkhi tadha lanech? ke tpaim sdhaim cupcap bsnu hunch? ke tpaim hamilai sdhaim dnd dinuhunch?

65

prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, “maile ti manishrulai shyog gre jo msg sllah grn aenn. jsle mlai bhete unihrule mlai khojn aenn. jsle mero namai lienn. tyo jatilai maile bhne, ‘her, m yham chu, mlai her.’ “m ti manishrulai svikar grn tyar chu jo mero viruddha uthekachn. mkham tinihru aun, bhner m prkhirhechu. tr tinihru lgatar tysri nai bamce jun asl hoin. tinihrule aphna mnle je cahe tyhi gre. ti manishru msit chn ani mlai sdhaim rjs uthaumchn. tinihrule blihru cdhaumchn r aphno vives bgaimcahruma dhuphru jlaumchn. ti manishru ci-hanhru majhma bsdchn. tinihru mrt manishrubat smacar prkhchn. tinihru murdahr bica bsdchn. tinihru sungurko masu khanchn. tinihruko kamta r dhupaurohru sdeka masule grda drlagdo maila chn. “tr ti manishrule arulai bhndchn, ‘mero njik nau! maile tinihru lai suddh nparunjelsmm mlai nchou.’ ti manishru mero nakko dhuvam jstai chn, ani sb smy tinihruko ago bldch.” ‘her, yham ek hisab ch tyo tirnai prch. yo hisable timihru aphna pa-

phruka dosi bheko drsauch. yo hisab ntirunjel smm m cupcak bsne chain ani m dnd dier tinihrulai hisab tinn lgaunechu. “timihruka paphru r tinihruka pita-purkhafruka paphru brabri chn.” prmprrbhule yso bhnnubhyo, “prvthruma dhuphru jlaer ti paphru gre. tinihrule ti phadruma mlai ljiit pare. ani maile tinihrulai prthm dnd diem. tinihrule paunuprne dnd maile diem.” prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “jb angurka jhuppahruma dakhrs rhnch, manishrule tysbat nicorer dakhrs nicalchn. tr tinihru angur nst grdainn. m aphna sevkhruelai tysai nai grnechu. m tinihrulai purai dhvms parne chain. m yakubka sntanhrubat kehi vms rakhnechu. yhudaka manishrule mero prvt paune chau. mero sevkhru tyham bsnechn. m ti manishru channe chu jo tyham bsnech. tb saronka bemsi bhendahrulai crne crn hunech. akorka bemsi aram grne thaum hunech. yi spurn thokhru mera manishruka lagi hun jslle mlai khojdchn. “tr timihrule prmprrbhulai tyagyau, ysaille timihru dndit hunechau. timihrule mero pvitr prvt bhulyau. timihrule bhagylai mann thalyau. timihrule jhuto devtahruko bhagy-devlai mann thalyau. tr m timihruko bhvisyko nirny grdchu. ani timihru trvardvara marinechau, sbai bhner pni nirny grdchu. timihru sbai nai marine chau. kin? kinbhne maile tinihrulai boleam tr timihrule asivkar gryau, jvaph dienu. m timihrusmg bolem ani timihrule sunenau. timihrule tyhi kam gryau jun maile papurn ho bhnem. maile mn npraune kamhru nai timihrule grne nirny gryau.” yskarn prmprrbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “mera dashrule khanechn. tr timihru dust manishru bhne bhoko hunechau. mera dashrule piunechn tr dust manishru tirkhanechn. mera dashru khusi hunechn, tr dust manishru ljiit hunechn. mera dashru anndle khusi hunechn, tr dust manishru dukhle runechn. timihruka atmahru tuteka chn ani timihru dukhi chau. timihruko naum mera dashrukalagi ek nramro sbd hunech.” prmprrbhu mero malikle tinihrulai marnu hunch ani uhamle aphna dashrulai nyam naumle daknu hunch. ahile jo timihrule prthviko naumma asirvad diirheka chn. tinihrule bhvisyama pni prmesvr jsmathi bhrosa grn skinch uhamko naumma asirvad dinechn. manishru jslle prthvima ksm khane grchn, tinihrule styka prmesvrvara tyso grchn. kin? kinbhne vigtka pidahru birsiskeko hunech. mera manishrule pheri ti pidahru khilyai smjhine chainn. “m nyam akas r prthvi bnaunechu. manishrule vigtka kurahru smjhne chainn. tinihrule ti kunai pni kura smjhne chain. mera manishru khusi hunechn. tinihru sda srva anndit hunechn kin? kinbhne m nai bnaunechu, m yruslemlai anndle bhripurn bnaune chu ani m tinihrulai anndit manishru bnaunechu. tb m yruslemsmg anndit hunechu. m mera manishrusmg khusi hunechu. tyham pheri khilyai pni kolahl, r kst hunechain. tyham tys shrma kunai pni ysto nani hune chain jun jnmer kehi din matr bamcdch. tys shrma choto ayu ller bamcne kunai manis hunechain. prtyek balk lamo ayu ller bamcdch ani prtyek manis dherai lamo smysmm bamcnech. sy vrs smm bamcne manisai jvan nai thanine ch. ani jun manis sy vrs smm pni bamcdain uslai srapit bheko thaninch. tys shrma, ydi ksaile ghr

bnaumch bhne, tyo manis tyhim bsnech. ydi ksaile dakhhruka bot bgaimcama ropdch bhne tys manisle tyhi bgaimcabat dakh phlhru khanech. khilyai pni ekjnale ghr bnaune chain ani arko manis tysma bsne chain. khilyai pni ekjnale bgaimca lgaune chain ani arko manisle bgaimcako phlphul khane chain. mera manishru rukhgha bacunjel smm bamcnechn. maile rojeka manishru aphule bnaeka cijhru prsnm bher linechn. strihru mreka nani jmaunka lagi khilye pni pheri kst grne chainn. strihru nani jmaunke belama ke ksto ghnta hola bhner draune chainn. sara mera manishru r unihruka balkhru prmprrbhukai asis preka hunechn. tinihrule bhnnu aghi nai m timihruko khamco ke ch jandchu. ani tinihrule aphno davi rakhn aghi nai m timihruelai shayta grnechu. bvamso r thuma eutai thaumma eksath khanechn. simhhru r goruhrusmgai pral khanechn. mero pvitr prvtma ksaile ksaile dr dekhane ani cot puryaunechain.” prmprrbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo.

66

prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “svrg mero simhasn ho, r prthvi mero paudan ho. ysrrh, ke timihru mera nimti euta ghr bnaun skchau? ahm! timihrule sktainau. ke timihru mero aramkolagi euta jgga bnaunu skchau? ahm! m svymle smpurn cijhru. sbai cijhru yham chn kinbhne tinihru sbai maile bnaeka hun.” prmprrbhule nai ti kurahru bhnnubhyo. “mlai btau, ksto manishrulai m hercach grum? maile grib manishrulai hercach grem maile ekdmai dukhi bheka manishruko hercach grem, maile mero vcn paln grnehrulai hercach grem. ktipy manishrule blidanko naumma samdhehru marchn. tr tinihrule manishrulai pni kutchn. ti manishrule blidanko naumma thumahr mardchn tr tinihrule kukurhruko ghamti bhamedchn. ti manishrule dhanhru pni arpn grdchn. tr tinihrule sath sathai sumgurko rgthru cdaumchn. ti manishru dhuphru jlaumchn tr tinihrule nirrthk murtihru pni pujdchn. ti manishru aphule rojeka batahru himdchn sathai drlagdo murthihru pni mn praumchn. ysaille tinihruka aphnai chlktpt claun bhne nirny grem. mero tatpry r maile tinihrulai dnd diem timihrule asadhy draune cijhru claem. maile ti manishrulai boleam tr tinihrule sunenn. m timihrusit bolem tr tinihrule kanma tel hale. ysaille m tyhi kura tinihrukalagi grnechu. tinihrule tysta kamhru gre jun maile duspurn kam bhnem. tinihrule maile mn npraeka kamhru gre.” timihrule prmprrbhuka ajnahru paln grchau bhne prmprrbhule bhnnu bheka kurahru pni sunnuprch. “timihruka dajyu-bhaihrule tinihrulai ghrra gre, tinihru timihruka virodhi bhe kinbhne tinihrule mlai pchayau. timihruka dajyu-bhaihrule bhne, ‘hami timihrukham phrker aunechau jb prmprrbhu smmanit hunuhunch.’ ti dust manishru dndit hune nai ch. sun! ti shr r mndirbat hollah airhech. tyo prmprrbhule struhulai dnd dinu bhirheko hollah ho. prmprrbhule tinihrule paunu prne dnd nai tinihrulai dinu bhirhech. “ekjna stile prsv vedna anubhv ngri nani jmaumdn. ekjna stile jnmeke choroko mukh hern aghi prsv vednako anubhv greki hunuprch. ystai prkarle ksaile pni ekai dinma nyam smsar bnikeo dekhenn. ku-

nai manisle pni ekai dinma nyam jati prarmbh bheko sunen. tyo desle prthm pida paunai prch nyam sisu jnmaumda jstai. prsv vednako anubhv pchi bhumile usko balklai jnm dinch, ek nyam jati. tysri nai, m ksailai nani njnmai prsv vedna anubhv grne anumti dimdin.”prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, “m vcn dinchu, ydi tilimai prsv vedna anubhv hunch bhne tb m nyam rastr jnmaunlai tilimai rokne chain.” timihruka prmesvrle ysto bhnnubhyo. he yruslem! khusi hau. sara manishru! jsle yruslemlai prem grch, khusi hau. dukhka dinhru yruslem prti ghte, ysaille ktijna timihru dukhi chau. kin? timihrule dya prapt grnechau jsri stnbat dudh aumdech. tys “dudh”le timihrulai sntust prdan grnech. timihrule dudh piunechau, ani timihrule samco rupma yruslemko mhimako annd uthaunechau. prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, “her, m timihrulai santi prdan grnechu. yo santi thulo ndi srh bgnech. prthvima bheka sara jatihruko dhnsmppti bgdai timihrukham aunech. tyo dhn dault badhi jsto aunech. timihru s-sna sisuhru jstai hunechau. timihrule tyo dudh piunechau, m timihrulai uthaunechu, aphna pakhurahuma pkrnech, ani mero godahruma upharnech. m timihrulai euta amale aphno balklai greki jstai santvna dinechu. ani timihru yruslemma hunechau jb m timihrulai santvna diirheko hunechu.” timihrule ti cijhru dekhnechau jsle timihrulai samcai anndit tulyaunech. timihru svtntr hunechau r ghams jsto bdhnechau. prmprbhuka sevkhrule uhamko skti dekhnechn, tr uhamka struhrule uhamko ris matr dekhnechn. her, prmprbhu agosit aumda hunuhunch. prmprbhuko sipahihru amdhi-beheri jhaim aumda chn. prmprbhuko aphna krodhle timihrulai dnd dinuhunech. prmprbhule krodhko ramko jlaer timihrulai dnd dinuhunech. prmprbhule manishruko nyay grnuhunech. tb prmprbhule manishrulai ago r uhamko trvarle nas grnehunech. prmprbhule dherailai nas grnuhunech. ti manishrule aphno vises bgaimcama puja grn aphailai pvitr bnaun aphai dhoi pkhali grem. ti manishrule timihruka vises bgaimcahruma ekaisath anusrn gre. tb timihrule aphna murtihru puje. tr, prmprbhule ti sara manishrulai nas grnuhunech.”ti manishrule sumgurhru musahru r any maila kurahruko masu khanchn. tr, smpurn ti manishru nas hunechn.” prmprbhu svymle ti kurahru bhnnubhyo. “m jandchu, ti manishrusmg nramro vicarhru thie r nramro kamhru gre. yskarn m timihrulai dnd din airhekochu. m sbai rastrhru r manishru btulnechu. sbai manishrusmgai aunechn ani mero skti dekhnechn. maile kehi manishruma cinh lgaem - m timihrulai bcaunechu. m surksit manishru mdhye kehilai trsis rastr ani libiya, ludi (dhnudhariko des) tubl, yaban ani tadha-tadha deshruma pthaunechu. ti manishrule mera siksahru khilyai suneka chainn. ti manishrule mero mhima khilye dekheka chainn. yskarn yi surksit manishrule ti ras-trhulai mero barema btaunechn. ysarth jivit manishrule ti jatihrulai mero visyama btaunechn. timihrulai mero pvitr prvt, yruslemma lyaunechn. timihruka dajyu-bhai r didi-bhini, ghodahruma gdahruma r umthruma r sathai rthhru ani mal gadihruma cdher aumnechn. timra dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru tysta uphar jsta hunechn jsto israelka manishrule prmprbhuko mndirma spha thalhruma lyaumdech.” m

timihru mdhye pujahari r levihru channechu. prmprbhu svymle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo.nyam akashru r nyam prthvi “m nyam prthvi bnaunechu. ani sda-srvda rhne nyam akas r nyam prthvi bnaunechn. ystai prkarle, timihruka naumhru r timihruka nanihru sda-srvda msmg hunechn. sara manishru prtyek aradhnako dinma mkham upasna grn aunechn timihru prtyek visram din r prtyek mhinako prthma din aunechn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “ti manishru mero pvitr shрма hunechn. ani ydi timihru bahir ge bhne timihrule mrt srirhru dekhnechn jsle mero viruddhma pap greka thie. timihruka srirhrama kirahru lagnechn r ti kirahru khilyai mrne chainn. agole ti srirhru jlaunech r tyo ago khilyai nibhne chain.”

yi sndeshru hilkiyahko choro yrmiyaka hun. yrimiya ek pujahari privarka thie jo anatot shrma bsdthe. tyo shr binyamin vmsko adhinma ch. yosiyah yhudaka raja bheko smy dekhi prmprbhu yrimiyyasit bat grn suru grnu bhyo. yosiyahle simhasn arohn greko tehrau vrsma ysto suru bhyo. yosiyahko chora yhoiakim yhudaka raja hudam pni prmprbhuko vcn yrmiyalai ayo. yhudaka raja sidkiyahko rajykalko egha-raumko vrsko pamcaum mhina smm yrmiyakhham prmprbhuko vcn airhyo. yhoiakim yosiyahko choro thie. sidkiyah pni yosiyako choro thie. tys smyma yruslemma bsne manishrulai nivasn graiyo. prmprbhuko yo sndes mkham ayo "maile timilai timro amako grbhma grbhdharn grnubhnda aghibatai cinthem. timi jnmnu aghinai, m timilai jandthem. maile timilai jati-jatihruma vises kam graunu agmvtako lagi roje," tb maile bhne, "tr he senahruka prmprbhu! ksri bolnu m jandin. m euta balk bahek kehi hoin." tr prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "tyso nbhn, 'm khali euta balk hum.' timi caraitir janai prch, jham m timilai pthaumchu. timile sbai kura bhnnai prch jo m timilai bhnnechu. ksaisit ndrau. m timisit ch, ani m timilai uddhar grnechu." yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho. tb prmprbhule aphna hathru tnkaer mero mukhma chunu bhyo. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yrimiya, m mera vcnhru timro mukhma rakhdachu. aj m timilai rasthrur r rajy-rajyhrumathiko karybhar sumpidaichu. tinihrulai ukheln, bhtkaun, nas parne r bhtabhung parne, bnaun r shapit grne timro jim-mama ch." prmprbhuko sndes mkham ayo. yo sndes prmprbhubat nai aeko thiyo "yrimiya, timile ke dekhchaum?" maile prmprbhulai bhnm, "m hade bdamko kathbat bnikeo euta lthi dekhchu." prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "timile thikai dekhiau. mero sndesai m niyali rhech ani m yo grnechu." prmprbhuko sndes mkham pheri ayo. prmprbhuko sndes ysto thiyo "yrimiya, timile ke dekhiau?" maile prmprbhulai bhnm, "maile umlirheko euta bham-dama pani dekhem. tyo bhamda uttr ptti dhlkirheko ch." prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "kehi bhyank ut-trdekhi aune ch. tyo ys desma bsne smpurn manishrumathi ghtnech. m camdai uttr rajyhruka sm-purn manishrulai bolaunechu." prmprbhule ti ku-rahru bhnnubhyo. "ti rajyhruka rajahru aunechn ani yruslemko prvesdvarko cheuma aphna simhasnhru bsanechn. tinihrule yruslem shrka prkhalhrumathi akrmn grnechn. tinihrule yhudaka sbai shrhrumathi akrmn grne chn. ani m mera manishruka viruddh nyayko udghosna grnechu. m yso grne nai chu kinbhne tinihru dust manishru hun. tinihru mero vironthi bheka chn. mera manishrule mlai chade. tinihrule any devtahrulai bli cdhae. tinihrule aphnai hatle bnaeka murtihurulai dndvt gre. yrimiya timi cahim, taiyar hau uth r manishrulai bhn. maile dieko prtyek ades tinihrulai bhn. manishrusit nda-rau ntr m timilai bhybhit parnechu. aj m timilai phlamko khmba jham ani kamsako prkhal jham bhiyo r drdh shr bnaunechu. yhudako rajyama rajahru, netahru, pujaharihru r srvasadharn manis prtyeko samunne timi ubhin sknechau. ti sbai manishru timro viruddhma ldnechn tr tinihrule timilai prajit

graune chainn. kin? kinbhne m timismg chu, ani m timilai baune chu." yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho.

prmesvrko yo sndes mkham ayo, "jau ani yruslemka manishrulai bhn, "yo sndes prmprbhuko ho""jb timihru yuva avsthama thiyau tys bela timihruko m prti visvas ani euti behuliko jham m prtiko maya mlai smjhna ch. timihrule mlai mrubhumi bhri r biu rchn-lai ntotieko jmin bhri pchayau. israelka manishru prmesvrka nimti pvitr uphar thie. tinihru prmesvrle btulu bheko prthm phl thie. ani j-jsele tinihrulai nok-sam puryae unihurulai dosi sabit griyo ani tinihrumathi kst aipryo." yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko thiyo. he yakubka ghranahru ho, prmprbhuko sndesma kan thap. he israelka sbai privar smuhuru ho, prmprbhuko sndes sun. prmprbhule ke bhnnuhunch tyo yo ho "timra pita-purkhaahrule mmathi ke dos pae taki tinihrule mlai chadide? timra pita-purkhaahrule mulyhin murtihru puje ani tinihru svym nai mulyhin bnne. timra pita-purkhaahrule bhnnenn, 'prmprbhule hamilai misr bahir lyaunu bhyo. prmprbhule hamilai amdhyaro r jnglko bato dekhi doryaum-dai lyaunu bhyo. prmprbhule hamilai sukha r ujad bhumima doryaun bhyo. prmprbhule hamilai amngghkar r bhyank jiggama jham kunai manis bsdain r jun thaumma manishru yatra grdainn. tyaham doryaunu bhyo. tinihrule sodhenn, 'prmprbhu kham hunuhunch?'" prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "maile timihru-lai ramro thaumma lyaem, tysto thaum jham dherai asl kurahrule priupurn ch. maile tyso greko karn timihrule tyahm ubjne phl r annhru kham sknechau. tr timihrule mero dhrti khali 'asuddh gryau.' maile timihurulai tyo jmin diem, tr timihrule tyslai nramro jgga bnayau. pujaharihule sodhenn, 'prmprbhu kham hunuhunch?' manishru jsle vyvstha jandchn mlai jann cahenn. israelka manishruka saskhru mero viruddh khda bhe. agmvtahrule jhuta devta balko naumma agmvani gre. tinihrule mhtvhin murtihru-lai dndvt gre." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "yskarn m timihru r timihruka chora-natihru viruddh pheri dosaropn grnechu. smudr trer kittimka tapuhurma jau. ksailai kedarko bhumima pthau. ekdam hosi-yari sath her, her, ksaila tysto prkarko kam khile greko thiyo ki? ke kunai jatile nyam devtahr pujn skum bhner? aphna purana devtahr khiliyai pujn chade? amh. ani tinihruka devtahr vastvik devtahr humdaihoinn. tr mero manishru tinihruka mhi-mamy prmesvrlai pujn chader mhtvhin murtihru-lai pujn thale. "ysta kurahru ghnta akashrulai aghat hos. bhish bhyle thrthriyos." yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko thiyo. "mera manishrule duivta kukrmhru gre. tinihru m dekhi tadie m jivit paniko srot hum ani tinihru aphaile aphna paniko kuvahr khnchn. tinihru any devtahr prti phrkie. tr tinihruka kuvahr phute ani pani thamn skdain. "ke israelka manishru kmaro bhe? ke tinihru tysta manis jsto bhe jo das bher jnmeko thiyo? kin manishrule israelka manishrubat dhn-smptti lanchn? israelka struhru israel-mathi jvan simhuru jham grjnchn. tinihru grjnchn. tinihrule israel bhumilai ujad paridie. tinihrule israelka shrhru jlaidie, ysrtth tyahm kahi bsdain. nop r

thpnnesbat aeka manishrule timro sirko sirsbhag ck-nacur paridie. yo smsya timro apnai dosle ho. prmpbrbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihrulai thik batoma doryairhnu humdai thiyo, tr timihrule uhambat arko ptti phrkiau. yhudaka manishru ys vysima soc ab nil ndibat pani piun kin misr janchau? prat ndiko pani piun kin assur janchau? timihrule nramra kamhru gryau ani ti nramra kurahrule timihrulai kevl dnd matr lyaneuch. smkthru timikham aunech. ani tys smktle timihrulai siksa dinech. ys vysima vicar gr. tb timihrule bujhnechau prmesvrbat ki vimukh humda kti nramro humdorhech. mlai smman ngrnu r mbat ndraunu nai glti ho." yo sndes mero malik senahraka prmesvrbat aeko thiyo. "he yhudaka manishru ho! dherai aghi timihrule juva hta yau. maile timihrulai jun dorile niytnr gerthem tyo timihrule chinayau. timihrule mlah bhnyau, 'm tpaimko seva grdin.' timi prtyek aglo prvtmathi r prtyek hriyo rukhmi sutne vesya jhaim hau. yhuda, maile timilai ek khas dakhko jhyamglai jstai ropeko thiye. timihru sbai nai asl biu jstai thiya. ksri timi bhindai prkarko dakhko jhyamg bhoy jsle nramro phl phlaumdh? timile aphno srir dherai sabunhru dler kharyukt panile nuhae pni, ajh m timra apradhhruko dag dekhnu skch." yo sndes mera malik prmpbrhubat amuch. "he yhudaka manishru ho! timihrule ksri mlai bhnn skchaum, 'm maila chain, maile bal murtihru' pujeko chain. timihruko krmhulai bemsima her. timihrule je greka chaum tyo svikar gr. timihru yta r uta dugurne phurti umthhru jsta chau. timihru nirjn sthanma bsne jngli gdha jstau chaum. kam-vasnako smyma tysle havabat gndh linche. tyo tyti kamatur rhnche ki uslai phrkaunu ksaile sktain. kam-vasnale unmtt bheko smyma uslai khojne prtyek bn-gdhainile sji-lai bhethn skch. khuttahru nango nhunjel ani ghamti nsukunjel daudin chod. tr timihru bhncchau, 'asa chain karn maile ani devtahulai prem greko chu ani m timihrukai anusrn grnechu.' jsri cor pkra prda ljiit hunch tysri nai israelka ghrana ljiit bhe. timihruka rajahru r saskhru, pujaharihru r agmvktahru ljiit hunechn. ti manishrule kathka tukrahrusmg bat marchn ani bhncchn, 'timi mera pita hau.' ti manishru dhungasmg kura grchn ani bhncchn, 'timile mlai jnm diyau.' timihru aphno dhad mptti phrkauchn, tr anuhar camhi hoin. tr jb timihru alpherama prchn, timihru mlai bhncchn, 'au ani hamilai bcau.' ti murtihru aun r timihrulai bcaun. ti murtihru jo timihru aphaile bnaeka chau kham chn? ktai avsyk preko smyma timihrulai bcamuchn ki? yhuda timisit jti shrhru chn tyti nai murtihru pni chn. timihru sbai msit kin vhs grchau? timihru sbaile msit vidroh grchau?" prmesvrbat aeko vcn yhi ho. "maile timihruka nanihulai dnd diem. tr tyo vekar bhyo karn timihrule tyo grhn grenn. jo agmvkthru timihrukham aeka thie timihrulai timihrule tvrarle katyau. smhar grne simhle jhaim timihrule agmvktahulai maryau." ys pustaka manishru, prmpbrbhuko sndes trph dhyan deu. "ke m israeli manishruko lagi mruhbumi jstai bheko thiem? ke m timihruka lagi andhkar r drlagdo bhumi bheko thiem? mera manishru bhncchn, 'hami aphno batoma jan svtntr chaum. hami timikham phrki aune chainau, prmpbrhu.' kin timihrule tysta kurahru bhncchn? trunile aphna gr-ghnahru bhu-

dainn. euta dulhile aphna vstr bhuldain. tr mero manishrule mlai dherai ptti bhuleka chn. he yhudai jhuta devtahruko maya ksri khojnu tyo timi samccai nai jandchau. vastvma khrab strihrule timra trikahru pni sikchn. timile ti grib r nirdos manishrulai timro ghr phordai greka bhethn skenau tapni timro hatma timihruko rgt ch. tr timi ajh bhncchau, 'm nirdos chu. prmesvr msmg krodhit hunuhunn.' yskarn m timro nyay grnechu karn timi bhncchau ki 'maile pap greko chain.' timi lksy sjilai bdlinchau! timi assur ptti phrkiau ani timihrule timilai ljiit bnae. yskarn, timi misrptti phrkiau ani timihrule pni timilai ljiit tulyae. ysrtth yo sty ho ki timile misr pni tyagne chau. ani timi ljiale aphna anuhar lukaunechau. timile bhrosa rakheka deshrulai prmesvrle inkarn grn bheko ch, ys-rth timro jivnma unntiko lagi timihrule timilai shyog grn sktainn.

3

"ydi ekjna manisla aphni ptnisit chutanam grch r tys ptnile arko manissit vivah gri bhne ke tyo philo manis tyhi strisit pheri smbndh rakhn amuch? amh, ydi tys strikham tyo philo purus phrki ae, jmin nai ekdmai dusit hunech. timi dherai premihrusit vesya jhaim vyvhar grirheka chau. ani ab timi mkham phrki aunu cahncchau." yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ho. "mathi phadko cucurahru her, ke tyaham kunai thaum ch jham timra premikahrusmg timile prem rceka chainau? arbi mruhbhumima phirnte jhaim aphno premihruko prtiksia timi batoko kinarma prkheka thiya. timile bhumi "dusit" paryau. kinbhne timile thuprai nramra kamhru gryau. sathai timi mptti abhkt bhyau. timile pap gryau, yskarn pani pren. tyham pani prne smyma kunai pani pren tr ajh timi ljiit hun avsikr grchau. timro anuhar herda euta vesyako anuhama here jsto hunch jo nilji huneche. timi pni aphule je gryau tysko lagi nirlji chau. tr ahile timile mlai pukarirhechau, 'pita' timile bhnyau, 'tpaim mero yuvavstha dekhiko mitr hunuhunch.' timile pni bhnyau, 'prmesvr msit sdhaim krodhit rhnu humdain. prmesvrko ris dherai ber rhne chain.' "yhuda, timile yi t kurahru bhnyau, tr timile ske jti dust kamhru gryau." yosiyah rajale yhudama raj greko smyma prmpbrhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yrmiya, israelle greko pap timile dekhyau? timile dekhyau ki u mptti avisvasi ch. tinle prtyek phadmathi ani hriyo rukh mni vybhicar grirheki thii. maile aphailai bhnm, 'usle yi sb pap krm griske pchi, mkham phrkinch hola.' tr mkham aen. ani israelle greko usko avisvasi bahini yhudale dekhi. israel avisvasi thie ani tinle cal pai ki maile uslai tadhho pthaem. israelle cal pai ki usle vybhicar pap grekile maile usit chutanam grem. tr ysle usko avisvasi bhinilai kunai dr bhen. yhuda pni bahir gi ani vesya jhaim krm grnu lagi. yhudale apu vesya jhaim krm grirheko kunai dhyan nai dien. yskarn usle aphno des 'asuddh' bnae. usle ctan r kathle bnieka murtihru puja grer vybhicari pap gri. israelki avisvasi bhini yhuda mkham mn kholer aen. usle khulla hrdaye ae ki jhaim nihum gri." yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ho. prmpbrhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "visvashin israel avisvasi yhuda jsta khrab chain. yrmiya, uttr disa tir aghi bdh ani yo sndes ghosna gr'he israelka vis-

vashin manishru ho, phrki au.' yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko thiyu. 'tinimathi amkha trn bnd grchu. m krpalu chu.' yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeka ho. m ab uso timisit ris grne chain. timile aphno khrab krm svikarnu prch. timile prmpbrbhu aphna prmesvrko viruddh pradih greka chau. prtyek hriyo rukhmni timile prai devtahr pjiyau. timile mero kura suneka chainaum." yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ho. "he visvashin sntan ho, mkham phrki au." yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ho."m timihruka malik hum. hrek shrbat timihru mdhye ekjna r hrek privarbat diujna channechu ani tinihurulai m siyonma laijanechu. timihruka nimti merai jsto mn bheko saskhru dinechu. tinihrule timihurulai jnan r smjhskti sikaunechn. tys smya desma timihruko smkhyia bdhnech." yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho." "tys smya, prmesvrsit bheko krarko snduk visya crca hune chain, tinihrule ys visya socne chainn. athva smjhne chainn athva umkaune chainn. ani tinihrule arko snduk bnaune chainn. tys smya tinihrule yruslemlai 'prmpbrhuko simhasn' bhni svikarne chn. prmpbrhuko smman dinlai sbai rajahr yruslemka aunechn. tinihrule aphno atteri dust hrdylai ab uso manne chainn. ti dinhruma, yhudaka privahrhu israelka privarma smmilit hunech. tinihru uttrma bheko bhumibat smgai aunechn. tinihru maile tinihruka pita-purkahrulai dieko bhumima aunechn. "m, prmpbrbhule bhnem, 'm timihurulai aphnai nanihurulai jhaim vyvhar grnu cahnu. m timihurulai any jatihru bhnda pni ajh ramro bhumu dinu cahnu." timihrule mlai 'pita' bhnnechau ani sdhaim mero anusrn grnechau. tr timihru aphno lognehrusit avisvasi rheka ptai manishru jstai bhyau. he israelka privar, timihru m prtai avisvasniy bheka chau." yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho. nango damdahruma timihrule roirheko sunn skchau. israelka manishru dyako nimti roirhechn r prarthna grirhechn. tinihru ekdmai dst bhe. tinihrule prmpbrbhu aphna prmesvrlai birseka chn. he visvshin chorahrhu ho, mkham phrki au. timihruko visvashinta m htadinechu. manishrule bhna prch, "hami tpaim kham aumdaichau tpaim prmpbrbhu hamro prmesvr hunuhunch. "damdahrumathi murti pujn euta murkhata thiyu. prvtma hohlla grne dlhru sbai glti thie. nisndeh israelko uddhar prmpbrbhu prmesvrbat aumch. hamihru yuvastha dekhni nai jhuto devtale hamra pita-purkahruko smpti nst paridie. tinihruka bheda, gai-goruka bthanhrhu ani chora chorihru pni lgidie. aphnau lajle hami dubau ani hamilai apmanle chopos. kinbhne hamile prmpbrbhu hamro prmesvrko viruddh pap gryau. hamra pita-purkahrule pap gre ani hamro balykalbat ahile smm hamile hamra prmpbrbhu prmesvrko ajna paln greka chainaum."

4

prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, "he israelka manishru! ydi timihru mkham phrki aunu cahnuchau bhne au. timihruka murtihru mero samnebat htaideu. mdekhi nbralio. 'ydi prmpbrbhu jivit hunuhunch,' bhni spth khanchau r tyslai srlta, imandari ani dharmiktasit paln grchau bhne jati-jatihru prmpbrhuko naumdivara jati-jatihru apai dhny hunechn ani uham

tinihruka prmesvr hum bhni grv grnu hunech." prmpbrbhule yhi kurahrhu yhuda r yruslemlai bhnnubhyo"timra khethru joti! kamdaharu majh biuhru nchr. prmpbrbhu aghi aphnai khtna gr ani hrdyko apvitrta apai htau. he yhuda r yruslemka manishru ho! timihru prirvrit bhenaun bhne mero krodh agni jhaim phailinech. ksaila pni tyo ago niytrn grn skne chain. yo timihruko dustkaryko karn ysto hunech." "yhadaka manishrulai yo sndes deu yruslemka shrk prtyek manisalai bhn, 'rajyaka caraitir turhi phuk.' cicyaum-dai kraumda bhn, 'smgai au. 'surksako lagi hami sbai bliyo shrhru tir bhagyaum.' siyon tir smketko jhnda uthau. nprkh, aphno jivnko lagi bhag! ysaigr kinbhne m uttrtirbat mha vipti r thulo stynas lyaunechu." euta "simh" aphno oadarbat bahir aeko ch. jati-jatihurulai nst grne aeko ch. timra bhumi srvasn parnu tyo aphno thamubat bahir aeko ch. timra shrhr nst parnech ani tyahm kohi pni bas grne chain. yskarn bhanra lgau, sok gr ani virktrk svrma cicyau. kinbhne prmpbrbhu ajhaim hamisit risaunu bheko ch." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "jb ystaghnta ghtch, raja ani uska adhikarihruko hrdy durbh hunech, pujaharihru bhybhith hunchn ani agmvkthru acmmitt hunechn." tb maile bhne, "he prmpbrbhu mero malik! tpaimle samcaiy yhuda r yruslemka manishrulai dhoka dinubhyo. tpaimle bhnnubheko thiyu, 'timihrule santi paunnechau.' tr tinihrukai ghamtiharuma trvarle haniyo!" tys smya yhuda r yruslemka manishrulai smjhainech, "mero manishru viruddh nango damdahrubat tato hava bhne ch tr tinihurulai niphn athva spha parnu hoin. yo hava tyo bhnda pni bliyo hunech ho ani yo mbat aumch. ab, yhudaka manishruka viruddh m mero nyay ghosna grnechu." her! stru badl jhaim aumdaich. usko rth huri jhaim clch, ghodahrhu cilhru bhnda chita chn. hamilai chikkar ch, hami nst bhyau. he yruslemka manishru! aphno hrdybat paphru dhoi pkhal taki timihru bacnechau khilye smm aphno dustryamisit adkirhnechau. danka sndesvahhko avaj sun. epraimbat usle nramro khbr ghosna grch. "jati-jatihurulai khbr gr. yruslembhri manishruma yo khbr phailau. tadhobat ghera halene sainy airheko ch. yi struhule yhuda shrhru viruddh ldaim ghosit grirheka chn. timihrule mero viruddhuma vidroh grekale kheta-lahrule khet surksit pare jhaim struhule yruslemlai gherekachn!" yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho. "timihrule jun prkarle kam gryau ani jun trikale bso-bas gryau tysle yo vipd nimtyayo. yo timro lagi sjay ho. yo tikht ch r timro mutu chunch." hay mero vedna, mero vedna! m mnovythama chu! he mero hrdy! mero mutule mbhithr prhar grirhech. m cup-cap bsn sktinm, kinbhne maile turhile suneko chu ani turhile ani sainylai yuddh trph bolairhech. dhvmspchi dhvms nai aumch. spurn bhumu dhvms bhyo. htat mera palhru pni dhvms bhe. mera prdahru cyatie ani jharie. prmpbrbhu, khile smm maile yuddhko jhndahr hernu nai prch? khile smm maile yuddhko turhishru sunnai prch? prmesvrlai bhnnubhyo, "mera manishru murkh chn. tinihrule mlai cindainn. tinihru ajnani nanihru hun. tinihru bujhdainn. tinihru dustaim grnma sipalu chn, tr tinihru asl kam ksri grnu jandainn." maile prthvima her. yo khali thiyu. ysma kehi pni thien. maile akasma herem

ani ysko prkas dhima bhiskeko thiyo. maile prvthru-lai her ani tinihru kamirheka thie. sara phadhru hlirheka thie. maile her, tr tyham kphi pni thien. akaska sara cra-curungihru udiskeka thie. maile her, ani mlilo bhumi mrubhumi bhyo. tys bhumima bheka sbai shrhru nas bhe. yo prmprbhule nai gr-nubhyo. prmprbhu r uhamko krodhko yo prtiphil ho. prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo "sara des nai nst hunech. tr m purn ruple yo bhumilai dhvms grne chain. tysai karn tyo bhumi runeç ani mathi akas kalo hunech. m bolem ani privrtn hune chain. maile nirny liem ani mero mn bdline chain." prtyek shrle ghodsvari r dhnurdharihruko avaj sunnech ani bhagnech! kehi manishru pothrahruma luknechn, ktipy manishru cttanhrumathi cdhnechn. prtyek shr suny hunech. tyham kphi pni bsne chain. yhuda timi dhvms bhekachau, yskarn ahile timi ke grirheka chau? kin timi timro sb bhnda ramro rato vstr lgairheka chau? kin timi timro sunka grghnahrui lgai rhechau? timi kin aphailai sundr parirhekachau? khali yo smyko brbadi ho. timra premihrule timilai grhna grchn. tinihru timro jyan linu khojdachn. euti strilair prsuti pidako smyko jstai avaj maile suneko chu. philo plt prsuti pidama preki striko avaj jhaim thiyo. tyo siyonki chorile havako lagi kstsvas pher-dai r muddtko lagi hat phailaummai greko avaj thiyo. "hay! m behos hunu lageki chu ani htayarhru mera vripri chn."

5

prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "yruslemka sdkhruma himd. vripri her r ti kurahruko visyma soc. yska sarvynik thamuhru khoj. ydi ysto manis jsle jo imandar ch ani jsle styko khoji grch r timile tysto manis bhettayau bhne m yruslemai maph grnechu. manishru sph khanchn r bhnnch, 'prmesvr jivit hunuhunch.' tr tinihru jhuta sph khanchn." he prmprbhu! m jandchu ki tpaimprti manishru nisthavan bheko cahnu hunch. tpaimle yhudaka manishrulai hirkaunu bhyo tr tinihrule anubhv grenn. tpaimle tinihruelai nst grnubhyo, tr tinihrule tysbat siksa paenn tinihru sahraai hthi thie. tinihrule jivn privrtn grn asivkar gre. tr maile prmprbhulai bhnech, "yinihru grihbhu matr chn. tinihru murkh chn. tinihru prmprbhule dekhaunu bheko bato cindainn arthar tinihru aphno prmesvrko iccha bujhdainn. yskarn m yhudaka agrjhrukham janechu r tinihrusmg kura grnechu karn prmprbhule dekhaunu bheko bato tinihrule cindchn aphno prmprbhuko vyvstha bujhdchn." tr tinihru sbaile prmprbhuko sevab at r hn ek bheka thie. tinihru prmesvrko viruddh uthe. yskarn jnglbai aeka simhle tinihruelai akrmn grnech mrubhumibat aeka bvamsole tinihruelai marnech. euta cituva tinihrukai shrhruma lukkoch. tys cituval shrbat bahira jo aumch tyslai tukra-tukra parnech. tinihruko bhagy ystai hunech karn tinihrule ghrighri pap gre ani dhrai plt prmprbhubat tadha gre. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "yhuda, maile timilai ksma grnu prne euta shi karn bhn. timra chora-chorihrule mlai prityag gre. tinihrule murtihruka ksm khae jo samco devtahrui hoinn. maile tinihrule iccha greko prtyek cij diem.

tr tinihru mera visvasghati bhe. tinihru bhidko sath vesyahrulkham bhela bhe. tinihru posieka khub r ghodahrui kam-vasnale mst bheka jstai chn. taipni tinihrule apnai chimekika ptinhruelai dakdaichn." yi krmhruko lagi ke m sjay ndium?" yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho. "ho! m tysta jatihruelai sjay dinechu. yhudako dakhka bothruko ek kinar lager jau dakhka kat. tr smpurn prkarle nst ngr. tinihruka sbai hamgahrui kati phal. kinbhne ti hamgahrui prmprbhuko smptti hoinn. israelka privarhru ani yhuda smpurnruple m prti avisvasi bhe." yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho. "tr tinihrule prmprbhulai asivkar gre visyma bhne, 'prmprbhule hamilai kehi grnu hune chain. kunai nramro ghtna ghtne chain. hamile yuddh dekhnu prne hami bhokai bsnu prnech.' jhuta agmvtahrui sukhkha hava matr hun. prmesvrko vcn tinihruma chain. tinihrumathi yhi hunech." prmprbhu senahruka prmesvrle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo "ti manishrule bhne m tinihruelai dnd dine chain tinihruelai. yskarn yrimiya, maile timilai dieka vcnhru ago jstai hunechn, ani ti manishru daura jstai hune chn. tyo agole tinihruelai purn ruple bhsn parnech." he israelko ghrana ho! yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho, "m tinihrumathi akrmn graunu euta jati dherai tadhabat lyaumdaichu. yo euta samrthi jati ho. yo euta pracin jati ho. tysko bhasa tinihrule jandainau. tinihrule ke bhnnch tyo tinihru bujhdainau. tinihruka kamd rakhne trks khulla cihan jsto ch. tinihru sbai sktisali yoddahru hun. tinihrule tinihruka sbai annhru r khady jinishru khaidinechn. tinihrule tinihruka sbai chora-chorihru dhvms parnechn. tinihrule tinihruka bhemdako bthan r gaika bthanhru ani dakhka bothru r nebharahru khaidinechn. tinihrule tinihruka pkka shrhru jsma tinihru bhrosa grthyau tlvare dhvms parnechn." yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho, "jb ti smtkta dinhru tinihrumathi aiprnech, m smpurn ruple dhvms parnechain. yhudaka manishrule timilai sodhne chn, 'yrimiya, prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle hamimathi tysto hanikark karyhru kin grne?' timile tinihruelai uttr deu, 'kinbhne tinihrule uhamlai tyageka chau. tinihrule apnai bhumima videsi murtihruka seva gryau yskarn, tyo bhumima jun timro hoin tysma videsihruelai ab seva puryaunechau.'" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "yo sndes yakubka privarhruelai deu. yo sndes yhudaka rajyma phailau yo sndes sun 'timi murkh manishrusmg cet nai chain, tinihruka amkhahrui chn tr tinihru dekhdainau. tinihruka kanhru chn tr tinihru sundainau.'" prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "tinihru kin msit draumdainau? tinihru mero aghi drle kamdainau? amh. tyo m nai hum jsle sagrko lagi simana jhaim tt bnaem. sagrle baluva nnagos bhni maile yo euta sthayi niym bnaem. sagrma chalhru uthar aumchn tr tinihrule nst parn sktainn. chalhru grjnchn tr tt nagn sktainn. yi manishru apthera r vidrohi chn. tinihrule msit vidroh gre ani mlai chodidie. tr tinihrule khilyai bhenn, 'au, hami hamra prmprbhu prmesvrko dr bokau ani uhamko smman grau. uhamle vali uthaune smy nirdharn gridinu hunch. uhamle hamilai srd rtu r vsntko vrsa thit smyma dinuhunch.'" he yhudaka manishru ho! tinihrule khrab kam gryau r yhi karle vrsakal r bali uthaune smy khilyai aumdain. timro

paphrule timilai asl vstuhruko anndmy bhogbat vncit grayo. mera manishru majhma dust manishru chn. jo paso thapchn r crako sikar grnehr jhaim lukchn. tr tinihrule manishrulai nai pasoma parchn. crahrule bhrieko pimjda jstai dust manishruka ghrhr jhuta kurahrule bhrieko hunch. tinihruka mithya krmle tinihrulai dhni r sktisali bnayo. tinihru aphno dustkrmle mota ani thula manishru bnika chn. tinihruko dustyaimle sima naghiskeko. tinihru tuhura-tuhurihruka nimti boldainn. tinihru grihruko pksma nispks nyay grdainn. ke maile ti yhudaka manishrulai tinihruka dustaimka nimti dnd ndinu?" yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho. "ke m ysto jatiko viruddh prtikar khojdai nkhojam? ho." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, drlago r bhyanek euta ghtna ys desma ghtyo. agmvktahrule jhuto agmvani dinchn. pujaharihule aphu khusi sasn grchn ani mera manishrule tyslai tysri nai mn praumchn. jb ant aumch timihrule ke grnechau?"

6

he binyamini ho! aphno surksako lagi bhag. yruslemko shrdekhi bhag. tho skрма yuddhko turhi phuk bethkke-remko shрма cetauniko jhnda uthau. ti kurahru gr kinbhne uttrdisabat mhasrvnas airhech. drlago srvas tinihru kham airhech. siyonki chori! timi hriyo maidan jstai sundri chau. gothalahru yruslema bhedaka bthanhru lier aumchn, tinihrule aphno palhru ysko vipri bnaumchn prtyek gothalole aphna bheda bthanko hercah grchn. "yruslemko viruddh yuddh grn taiyar hau. uth! mdhy-dinma hami shr akrmn grnechaum. tr ati dhilo bhiskeko ch. samjhko chamyahru phailirheka chn. yskarn uth! hami rati shr akrmn grnechau. au, yruslemko pkka mhlhru dhvms paraum." yhi ritle senahraka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch "rukhhru kat r tyhi rukhhrule yruslemko vipri chekne gherahru bnau. atyacar bahek tys sharma kehi chain. yslai sjay bhogaunai parch. euta kuvale aphno pani taja rakhch. tyslai prkarle, yruslemke aphno dustta taja rakhch. sdhaim sharma dmga r dhvmsko visyama sunchu. m sdhaim yruslemma viram cothru dekhchu. cetauni trph dhyan deu, yruslem. ydi timihrule sunenau bhne m timihrupti pithyum phrkaunechu. m timro bhumi ritto mrubhumi jstai paridine chu. kohi pni tyham bsn yogy hunechain." yhi prkarle senahraka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "khetma dakh btule jhaim israelma baki rheka manishru bhela gr. dakhhru tipnele jhaim dakhko bothru pheri niyal." m kosit bolnu? maile kslai cetauni dinu? ksl mero kura sunch? israelka manishrule aphna kanhru thuneka chn. yskarn tinihrule mero cetauni sundainn. prmprbhuko vcn tinihruka nimti srm-purn hunch. tinihru uhamka kura sunnu cahmdainn. yskarn m prmprbhuko krodhle bhrieko chu. m tyslai lier thakiskeko chu. "prmprbhuko krodh glihruma khelirheka nanihrumathi pokhau. jvanhrumathi prmesvrko krodh khnau. logne-svasni ekai sath sbai pkrau prnechn. sbai budha-pakahru pkrau prnechn." tinihruka ghrhru any manishrulai diinech. tinihruka khethru r ptinhru any manishrulai diinech. m ys bhu-mika manishrumathi mero hat uthaunechu." yo sndes

prmesvrbat aeko ho. "israelka sbai manishru lobhi chn. mathillo thdekhi tlo thsmmka israeli manishru ghusko lagi mrimetchn. ani agmvkt dekhillier pujaharihru mm jhuto bolchn. agmvktahru r pujaharihule tinihruka ghauhruma mlpmtti grnu prch. tr tinihrule ti ghauhrulai kotyako jsto matr thane. tinihru bhnnch, 'prtyek kuro thik ch' ani prtyek jggama santi ch, jb ki tyham santi chain.' pujaharihru r agmvktahru aphule greka nramra kurahrule ljjit hunu prne. tr tinihru ekdmai ljjit chainn. tinihru kstri ljjit hunu prne jandainn. yskarn tinihru aruistai dndit hunu prch. jb m manishrulai sjay dinchu tinihru bhumima phyamkinu prch." prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle ti kurahru bhnnubhyo, "dobatoma ubh ani her. sodh purano bato kham ch. sodh kham asl bato ch, ani tyo batoma himd. ydi timile tyso gryau, timi svymle visram paunechau. tr timihrule bhnyau, 'hami asl batoma hidne chainau.' timihrumathi nigah rakhn maile ekjna caukidar ro-jeko chu. maile tinihrulai btaem, 'yuddhko turhiko avaj sun.' tr tinihrule bhne, 'hami sunne chainau.'" ysrth, sara jati-jatihru, sun! tinihruko saksiprman visyama dhyan deu. he prthvika manishru ho! ysma dhyan deu! yhudaka manishruko lagi m dhvms lyairheko chu kinbhne tinihrule nramro krmka nimti yojna bnaeka chn ani tinihrule mero sndeshrulai dhyan dienn ani mera siksahru asvikar gre." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "kin mero lagi sbako desbat sugndhit dhuphru lyayau? kin timihrule sugndhit mero nimti sudur desbat bemt lyayau? timihrule greka blihrule mlai khusi bnaumdain. timro blidanhru mlai stntust pardain." yskarn, t prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch" m yhudaka manishrulai smsyahru dinechu. tinihru dhungahru jsto hunechn jsle manishrulai ptn graunech. babu chorahru tinihrumathi thokine chn mitrhru r chimekihru mrnechn." prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch "her, sena uttrbat airhech. gherai tadhatadha thaumhrubut euta mhan jati prthvima airhech. senahrule tinihrusit dhnu kamd r bhalahru lyaumchn. tinihru niethru chn. tinihruma dya chain. tinihruka ghodahruko avaj jstai ch. he siyonki chori! yi senahru yuddhka eumti tptr chn r timimathi akrmn grnu airhekachn." hamile ti senahruko barema suneka chaum. hamra hathru bhyle durbh bheka chn. prsuti vednama preki strilai jstai hamilai dukh r pidale ghreko ch. khetma njau. sdtir nau kinbhne struhrusit trvarhru chn ani jhim-thim vipd ch. mera manishru ho! dukh prkt grne posak lgau, ani khranimathi ldi-bdi gr. ysto prkarle vilap gr ki mhanum timro bheko eumti matr balk mreko ch, kinbhne vinas atisighr hamimathi aunech. "yr-miya, maile timilai mera manishru majh ksi laune manis bname. tinihrulai priksa grnechau r tinihruko jivn visyama cal paunechau. tinihru sbai vidrohi hun r caraitir asntusti mccairheka chn. tinihru sbai kamsa r phlam jstai chn tinihru vinaskhru hun. khmlatile ago tej parch r asuddhi htaumch tr mera manishrulai kehi grnu skidain karn tinihrubat khrabi htaunu skidain. tinihrulai 'khoto camdi' bhnninech. tinihrulai tyo naum diine ch kinbhne prmesvrle tinihrulai asvikar grnu bhyo."

yo yrmialai prmprbhuko sndes ho yrimiya, prmesvrko mndirko prves dvarma ubh. yo sndes prves dvarma prcar gr'he yhudaka manishru! prmprbhuko vcn sun. prmprbhuko puja grn jo pni yi phatkhrubat aumch; yo vcn sun. senahruka prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle yhi bhnnuhunch. 'timihru aphno jivn saili privrtn gr ani ramra krmhru gr. m timihrulai ys bhumima bsn dinechu. ktipy manishrule jhuto kurahru grchn tyo visvas ngr. tinihru bhchn, "yo prmprbhuko mndir ho, prmprbhuko mndir, prmprbhuko mndir ho," ydi timihrule aphna jivn privrtn grer asl krmhru gryau bhne, m timihrulai ys thaumma bsn dinechu. timihru prsрма imandar hun prch. timihrule vidhvahru evm tuhura-tuhurihrusit thik kurahru grn prch. nirdos manishrulai nmar. any devtahruka anuyayi nbn. kinbhne timihrule timihruka jivn nst paridine chn. ydi timihrule mero ajna-paln gryau bhne, m timihrulai ys thaumma bsn dine chu. m yo bhumidshaim bhri timihruka pita-purkhahtulai dinechu. "her, timihru jhuto kurahrumathi bhrosa girihaka chau jun anrthka chn. ke timi cori grchau, htya ani vybhicar grchau! ke timi jhuto spth linechau? ke ballai pujchau? timihrule njaneka devtahru pujchau? ydi timihrule tysta papghru gryau bhne, mero smks mero ghama jun mero naumle dakinch tyham ubhin skchaum bhner smjhinchau? ke timihru smjhinchau ki mero smks ubhier yso bhnn skchau, "hami surksit chaum," tysta drlagda dustayaim grirhnai?" yo mndir mero naumdvare dakinch. ke yo ghr timihruka lagi dakahru lukne thaum bahek kehi hoin jsto lagch? m timihrulai niyali rhechu," yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko thiyo. "yhudaka manishru silo ab shrama jau. tyo thaumma jau jham maile mero namma prthm ghr bnaem. israelka manishrule pni pap kamhru gre. jau r tyham her, maile ke grem kinbhne timihrule pap kamhru gre. kinbhne timihrule yi sb gryau," prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. "kinbhne maile timihrulai ttikalai bhne, tr timihrule dhyan dienau ani maile bolaem tr jvaph dienau. yskarn yruslemma avsthit mero naumdvare bnieto ghr dhvms parnechu. m tyo ghrlai silo bhtkae jhaaim dhvms paridinechu. ani yruslemma avsthit tyo ghr jun mero naumdvare dakinch tysma timihru bhrosa grchau. maile tyo thaum timihru r timihruka pita-purkhahtulai diem. m timihrulai mero nrbat jbrjsti htaneuch, jsri maile timihruka dajyu-bhaihru, epraimka sbai manishrulai grem." "smman, yrimiya yhudaka manishruka lagi prarthna ngr. timihruko nimti binti athva prarthna ngr. timihruka shaytaka nimti mlai antr binti ngr. m timihruka nimti timro prarthna sunne chain. yhudaka shrhru r yruslemka glilihuma timihrule ke girihaka chn timi dekhn sktainau? chora-chorihrule daura btulchn ani babuhru ago slkauchn. svrgki ranilai mitho roti cdhaumn strihru pitho musirheka chn. aru devtahrulai khusi parn arghbli cdhaun chn mlai ris uthaun timihru yso grchn. tr m tyo hoin jsalai yhudaka manishrule cot puryairheka chn." yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho, "tinihru aphailai cot puryaka chn. timihrule aphailai ljjit tulyairheka chn." yskarn

senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch "m yo thaumma, yhamka manishru, psuhru, khetka vrkshru ani annhru mathi mero ris pokhaune chu. mero ris blirheko ago jstai hunech. tyo ksaille nibhaunu sknechain." senahruka prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch "timihruka blidanhruma timihruka hombli thp ani utsrgma cdaeka masuhru khau. maile timihruka pita-purkhahtulai misrdekhi bahir lyaem. maile timihrulai hombli cdhaunu athva bli cdhaun bhnin nta kehi ajna diin. maile kevl timihrulai ajna diem, 'mero ajna paln gr ani m timihruko prmesvr hunechu ani timihru mero manishru hunechau timihruko hitka nimti mera sbai ajnahru paln gr.' "tr timihruka pita-purkhahtulai mero kurako vasta grenn. timihru hthi thie ani timihruko dust hrdyle je mn prayo tyhi gre. timihru aghi bdhenn vru pchi sre. timihruka pita-purkhahtulai misr chadeko dindekhi aj smm mera sevkhru timihrukham pthae. mera sevkhru agmvtahru thie. maile timihrulai din dinai pthame. tr timihruka pita-purkhahtulai mero kura sundai sunenn. timihru atynt hthi thie ani aphna pitahrule bhnda nic bhnda nic kamhru gre. "yrimiya, timile yhudaka manishrulai ti kurahru bhnechau. tr timihrule timra kurahru sunne nai chainn. timile timihrulai dakne chau, tr timihrule jvaph dine chainn. yskarn timile timihrulai yi kurahru bhnechau yo ysto rajy ho jham manishrule prmprbhu aphno prmesvrko ajna paln grdai. timihrule prmesvrle bhne anusasn grhn grenn. sty sdeko ch, timihruko othbat yo alg grieko ch. "yrimiya, aphno kes kat r tyslai phyakideu. phadko thumkama cdh r sok git gau. kinbhne prmesvrle yo vms jsle uhamlai ris uthayo tyslai asvikar r tyag grnu bheko ch. tysai gr kinbhne yhudaka manishrule pap kamhru girihako maile dekheko chu." yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho "timihrule aphno murtihru sthapit greka chn. ani m ti murtihru ghrna grdchu. timihrule murtihru mero naumdvare dakine ghrma sthapit gre. timihrule mero ghr 'asuddh' pare. yhudaka manishrule bemsima bheko uptykama topetko ucc sthanhru bnae. ti jggahruma manishrule aphna chora chorihrulai mare-timihrule bliko rupma timihrulai jlae. ysto ajna maile khilyai grinm. ysto kurahru mero mnbhitr khilyai pseko thien. ysrtth, m timihrulai cetauni grchu. dinhru airhech," yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho, "jb manishrule ys thaumlai topet athva benhinnonko uptyka bhner dakne chain. hoin, timihrule yslai htyako bemi bhner daknechn. timihrule yo naum dine chn. jb smm tyham euta cihanko lagi matr pni jgga rhnechain tb smm manishrule lashru topetma gadnechn. lashru cra curungi r jmgli psuhruko khady bninech. tyham crahr r janvrhulai dhpaunu kohi pni jivit rhnechain. m yhudaka shrhruma r yruslemka glilihuma annd r khusiyaliko dhvni ant gridinechu. yhuda athva yruslemma rhs r anndko sor ant gridine chu. dulha r dullhiko avaj niskne chain. tyo bhumu ujad hunech."

8

yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko ho "tys bela manishrule yhudaka rajahr r mukhy saskhruko hddihru, agmvtahru r pujaharihruka hddihru r yruslemka

smst manishruka hddihru unihruka cihanhrubat laijanechn. tinihrule sbai hddihru gham, jun r tarahru muni maidanma phimjaunechn. yruslemka manishrule gham, jun ani tarahrulai maya grthe. tinihrule tinihrulai seva r anusrn gre. tinihrule tinihrusit prmr grs ani tinihruko aghi ghumda teker puja gre. pheri ksaille pni hddihru btulne chain ani purne chain. yhi karnle hddihru maidanma phi-jaeo gaiko gobr jstai hunechn. “m yhudaka manishrulai aphno ghrprivar chadn badhy graunechu. ti manishrulai videsma lgrnechn. yhudaka kehi manishru jo ldamima mreenn tinihrule ldamima mreko bhe hunthyo bhne iccha grnechn.” yo prmprbhuko sndes ho. yrmiya, yo yhudaka manishrulai bhn prmpbhuyi kurahru bhnnuhunch “timi jandchau ki jb ekjna manis tl jhrch pheri mathi uthch ydi ekjna manis vignrch bhne, pheri sprinechn. yhudaka manishrule bhul bato smate. tr kin yi manishru nirntr glti batoma girhechn? tinihru apnhai jhuta kurahru visvas grchn. tinihru phrki aun asvikar grchn. maile tinihrulai khub hosiyaarisit hereko chu ani suneko chu. tinihru shi kura boldainn. tinihru aphule greko papma dukhi chainn ani bhndainn, maile ke grem? yuddh bhumima daudirheko ghodahru jstai tinihru apnhai batoma himdirheka chn. akasma udne cracurungihrule pni aphno thik smy jandchn, ani samrs, dhukur, gaumthli kryang-kurungihrule aphno nyam ghrma jane smy jandchn tr mera manishru jandainn prmesvrle unihrubat ke canhu hunch. tinihru bhnchau, ‘hamisng prmesvrko siksahruchn ysrt hami jnani chaum’ yskarn hami jnani chaum!’ tr yo sty hoin. kinbhne sastrihrule aphna klmlai jhuto bnaeka chn. ‘jnani manishrule’ prmprbhuko vcnhru sunn asvikar gre. yskarn tinihru vastvma ‘jnani manishru’ hoinn. ti ‘jnani manishrulai’ jalma phsaieka chn, apman graieka chn r ljjit parieka chn. yskarn, m tinihruka ptnihru aruhrulai dinechu. m tinihruka khethru nyam malikhulalai dinechu. spmurn israelka manishrule ghush linchn. sbai manishru-tllo drjadekhi mathillo drja smmaka eutai vyvharka chn. tinihru agmvktahruadekhi pujaharihruism sbai kpt vyvhar grchn. mero manishruka ghiro ghauhrulai tinihrule kehi jsto manenn. tinihru bhnnchn, ‘yo thikai ch, prtyek kuro nai thikai ch.’ tr vastvma kehi pni thik chain. tinihru aphna nramra kamhrudekhi ljjit hunai prch. tr tinihru ptkkai ljjit chainn. ksri ljjit hunu tinihru jandainn. ysrt jb m tinihrulai sjay dinechu tinihru aru manishrusitai tl jhrchn.” prmpbhuyi yso bhnnuhunch. prmpbhule bhnnubhyo, “m tinihruka annbli laijanechu. jhyana eutai pni angur rhnechain nebharako botma eutai pni phl rhne chain. pathru pni oilinechn r sukkha hunechn. maile dieka prtyek vstu laijanechu. kin hami yham bsirheka chau? au, hami bliya shrhruma jamu. tyham hami mrtyu vrn grum karn prmesvr hamra prmpbhule hamilai sdnu bhni ades dinu bheko. hamile prmpbhuko viruddh pap grekachaum, yskarn prmesvrle hamilai vs misaeko pni piunnu dinubheko ch. hamile vyrrthma santi paune asa gryau.” hamile niko hune asa gryaum tr dr matr hat lagyo. danbat struhruka ghodahruko svamsvam avaj hami sunchau. ghodahruko hinхинаиле spmurn jmin kamch. yo jmin r ysma bheka prtyek vstu nst parn struhru aeka chn. tinihru yo shr ysma bso-

bas grne sbai manishru dhvms parn aeka chn. her, m timilai akrnm graun visalu samphru pthaumdaichu. ti samphrulai niytrnma rakhnna skidain. tinihrule timilai dsnechn.” yo sndes prmpbhuko ho. he prmesvr, sokle mlai dhakch r mero hrty durbl bheko ch. mera manishruko citkar tadhabat sun. tinihru bhnnchn, “ke prmpbhuyi ajhai siyonma hunuhunch? ke siyonka raja ajh tyham hunuhunch?” tr prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “yhadaka manishrule bekarka videsi devatahrulai puje. tinihrule mlai krodhit pare. tinihrule kin tyso gre?” ani manishru bhnnchn, “phsl ktniko smy bitihalyo. grismkal smapt bhyo. ani ajh hami surksit bheka chainaum.” mera manishrule mlai cknacur parekale m cknacur bheko chu. m sokakul chu ani trasle mlai gherch. nisndeh gladmka kehi ausdhi ch. nisndeh gladmka vaidy ch yskarn kin mera manishruko cot niko humdain?

9

ydi mero sir panile bhrieko hunthyo ani ydi mero amkhahru amsuko phohora hunthyo bhne m ti mera manishruka nimti jo marieka chn rat din rune thiem. ydi mrubhumima yatri jhaim rat bitaune thamu mero bhe m mera manishrulai chadidne thiem r tinihru-bat tadho geko hunthe. kinbhne tinihru prmesvrpti avisvasi chn. tinihru sbai uhamka virodhma uthe. “ti manishru aphno jibro dhnu jhaim bngaumchn ani jhuto kurahru mukhbat kamd jhaim nikalchn. tys thamuma sty drdh bhi bdheko hoin. yi manishru euta khrab krm dekhi arkoma aphai srchn. tinihrule mlai cindainn.” prmpbhule yso bhnnubhyo. “aphna chimekihrulai niyal. kunai smbdhila visvas ngr. kin? kinbhne hrek smbdhi kpti ch. hrek chimekile timro pchadi ninda grdch. hrek manis aphno chimekisit jhuta bolch. ksaille pni samco boldain. yhadaka manishrule aphno jibrolai jhuto boln prsiksng graumchn. tinihrule nthakunjel smm pap gre. euta nramro kurale arko nramro kuralai pchyayo. ani jhutole jhutai pchyayo. manishrule mlai cinnu asvikar gre.” prmpbhule ti kurahru bhnnubhyo. senahruka prmpbhuyi bhnnuhunch “m tinihrulai suddh parchu r priksa grchu.meroma any trika chain. mera manishrule pap gre. yhadaka manishruko jibro kamd jstai tikha chn. tinihru mukhle jhuto boldchn. hrek manis aphna chimekihrusmg dyapun bat grchn tr tinihrule aphno chimekihrulai dhrapma parne bhriti yojnahru bnamuchn. maile yhadaka manishrulai dnd inai prch.” yo prmesvrat aeko sndes ho, “ke maile ysprkarko jatilai sjay dinu prdain?” m prvrthulalai cicyaer kraunechu. m ujad bhumika nimti sokmy git gauneko karn ti prvrthru r maidanhrust nst graieka chn r tyhambat kothi pni himddainn. gai-goruhru rameko avajhru ab tyham sunn skindain. cracurungi sbai uder, giske ani psuhru pni giske. “m yruslemalai asuddhko thuproma privrtn grnechu. yo syalhruko ghr hunechn. m yhudaka shrhru vinas grnechu taki tyham kahi bsne chain.” ke tyham yi cijhru bujhne kahi jnani manishru chn? tyham kahi chn j-jslai prmpbhule bhnnu bheko ch r j-jisle sndes vyakhya grnu skch? kin ys bhumi dhvms pariyo ani sukha mrubhumima print griyo, jham kahi pni jamdain? prmpbhule bhnnubhyo,

“kinbhne maile tinihrulai dieko siksa tyage ani mera updeshru sundainn ani maile dekhakea margma hid-dainn. yhudaka manishrule aphnai trikako jivn saili lie. tinihru hthi thie. tinihrule tinihruka pita-purkhaerule jo sikaeka thie tyhi ballai puja gre.” yskarn senahruka prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhn-nuhunch, “m tinihrulai tito bhoin khane r visalu pani piune bnaunechu. m israelka manishrulai any jatihuruma jun n t tinihru n t tinihruko pita-purkhaerule jandthe titr-bitr paridinechu. tinihru smpurn ruple dhvms hnunjelsmm m tinihruko pchi trvar pthaunechu.” yhi nai senahruka prmesvr bhn-nuhunch “ab, yi kurahrubare vicar gr. ti strihrulai bolau jslai antyesti kriyama runlai paisa di-inch. ti manishrulai pthau jo tys kamma nipun chn. ‘tinihrule htar grun r hamra nimti roidiun. tb hamra amkhahru amsule bhrinechn, ani panika muhanhru bahir aunechn.’ “vilapko svrhu siyonbat suniyo ‘hami samci nai dhvmst bhyau. hami ljiit chaum ki hamile aphno bhumti tyagnu nai prch, kinbhne hamro ghrhru bhtkaiyo.” ab, yhudaka strihru, prmprbhubat aeko vcn dhyau dier sun. prmprbhuko mukharbindbat aeko sbdhu sun. prmprbhu bhn-nuhunch, “tinihruka chorihurulai ksri ciccaer rune bhne sikau. hrek strile yo sok-git gaun siknai prch ‘hamra jhyalhrubat mrtyu psko ch. hamra kil-lahruma mrtyu ayo. yslle gliihurma hamra nanihrulai r hamra jvanhrulai shrhrubat lgyo.’ yi kurahruko ghosna gr ‘prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, mtr srirhru bhu-mima gobr jstai chrieko hunech. tinihruka srirhru jsri ksrkhrule khetma bali kater sutai rakhchn jslai uthaune kahi humdainn tystai maidanma ldirheka hunechn.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “jnanile aphna jnan bare sekhi grnu humdain. blvanle aphna skti bare ghmdn grnu humdain. dhniile aphna dhn bare ahm grnu humdain. tr ydi ksaille grv bhne, usle ys visyama grv gros. m prmprbhulai cinchu r jandchu r uham nai prmprbhu hunuhunch jslle prthvima nyay, dya r rdhmiktako vyvhar grnuhunch. kinbhne m yi kurahruma nai annd linchu.” yo prmesvrbat aeko sndes ho. “smy airheko ch jb m ti smpurn manishru jslle khali saririk khtna greka chn unihurulai dnd dinechu. m ti manishruka barema bhnrhechu jo misr des, yhuda, edom, ammon, moabka bsinda hun ani tinihru sbai jo jmgлма bschn. ti sara deshruma bsne manishru vastvma khtna grieko thien ani israelbat aune manishruka khtna tinihruko hrdyama grieko thien.”

10

he israelka manishru, prmprbhuko vcn sun. prmprbhule yhi bhnnuhunch “any jatihrubat aeka manishru jstai nbamc. akaska vises cinhhrusit ndrau. any jatika manishrule akasma je dekhchn tinihru dramchn. tr tinihru tysta kurahruma draunu prdain. any manishruka riti-rivajhu mhtvhin chn. tinihru jmgлма rukh katchn silpikarle aphno bnrole akarma bnamuch. tinihrule camdi r sun lgaer prtimahru sundr bnamuch. tb tinihrule martolhru r kantihru murtihru adaunlai pryog grchn taki ti murtihru tl njhros. murtihru khetma rakheko trsaune putla jstai hun. tinihru boldainn. tinihrulai bokn prch

kinbhne tinihru himdn sktainn. tinihrulai adr ngr! tinihrule noksan athva shayta grnu sktain.” he prmprbhu, tpaim jsto kahi pni chain! tpaim mhan hunuhunch ani tpaimko naum mhan r sktisali ch. he prmesvr prtyekle tpaimlai adr grnai prch. tpaim sbai jatihruka mharaja hunuhunch. tpaim smmanko yogy hunuhunch. any rajyhruma dherai jnani manishru chn tr tpaim sman kahi pni jnani chain. any jatika manishru lthuva r murkh chn. tinihruka siksa kathko mhtvhin murtihrubat aumchn. tinihrule murtihru bnaunu trsisbat camdi ani upj desbat sun lyauchn. murtikar r sunarhrule murtihru bnaumchn r nilo r baimjni lugahru lgaidinch. nipun “silphirule” yi sb “cijhru” bnamuch. tr prmprbhu camhi samco prmesvr hunuhunch. uham matr jivit prmesvr hunuhunch. uham raja hunuhunch jslle sdakal sas clauun hunch. prmesvrko risma prthvi kamch ani videsihrule uhamko krodh shrn sktainn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “yo sndes manishruma ghosit gr ‘yi jhuta devtahrule akas r prthvi bnaenn. prthvi r akas muni tinihru lop hunchn.” prmesvr nai hunuhunch, jslle prthvilai aphno sktile srsti grnubhyo. prmesvrle aphno jnanle smsarlai rcnu bhyo ani uhamle aphno smjh dvra akaslai phailaunubhyo. uhamko vcnko avajle akasma pani grjchn. prthviko antbat uhamle badl aune bnaun hunch. uhamle vrsa sit bijuli lyaunu hunch. uhamle aphno bhndarbat btas lyaunu bhyo. manishru ekdmai murkh chn. murtihrule aphna srstiahurulai murkh bnae. ti murtihru vastvma mithya baheke kehi hoin. tinihruma jivn humdain. ti murtihru mhtvhin hun. tinihru kevl khisika patr hun. nyayko smyma ti murtihru sdnechn. tr yakubka prmprbhu ti murtihru jsta hunuhunch. prmprbhule sbai thok bnaunu bhyo ani prmprbhule israel privar-lai prmprbhule uhamko aphnai manishru bhni rojnu bhyo. prmesvrko naum “senahruka prmprbhu” ho. gherama preka timi manishru, prtyek cij poko par ani janlai tpr hau. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “ys smy m yhudaka manishrulai desbat bahir nikali dinechu. m tinihrumathi smkthru lyaidinechu taki tinihrulai pkrainechn.” dhikkar ch mlai! maile nramro ghitle cot paem. m sahraai ghaite chu ydypi maile svymalai bhne, “yo mero bimar ho jsko lagi m pidit hunai prch.” mero pal bhtkaiyo. sara dorihru cumdaiyo. mera chora-chorihrule mlai tyage. tinihru ge. mero pal phailaun athva palko prda uthaun yham kehi pni chain. gothalahru murkh chn ani prmprbhu khojne pryas gr-dainn. yskarn tinihru sphl bhenn yskarn tinihruka bthanhru titr-bitr bhe ani hrae. sun! euta thulo kolahlla sun. her tyo hilla uttrekhi airhech. yslle yhudaka shrhru nst parnech. yhuda ek ritto mrubhumi jham hunech. yo syalhruka gupha hunech. he prmprbhu! m jandchu ki manisle aphno jivn niytrn gr-dain. euta manisle aphnai paila thiksit rakhn sktain. he prmprbhu! nispsks bher hamilai sudharnuhos. krodhma hamilai sjay ndinuho ntr tpaimle hamilai nas parnu hunech. tpaimko krodh ti jatihrumathi pokhaunu hos jslle tpaimlai cindainn ani ti manishrumathi pokhaunu hos j-jslle tpaimko naum lidainn. ti jatihrule yakubko privarlai dhvms pare. tinihrule is-raellai purnruple dhvms pare. tinihrule israelko des dhvms pare.

yrmiyakham aeko sndes yhi ho. yo sndes prmprbhubat ayo "yrmiya, ys krarko vcnhru sun. yhudaka manishrulai yi kurahru btaw. yi kurahru yruslema bsne manishrulai bhn. yhi t prmprbhu israelka prmesvr, bhnnuhunch 'jsle yo krarlai paln grdain tiyo manismathi nramro kuro pri aunech.' m tyo krar visyma kura grirhechu jun maile tinihruka pita-purkhahrusmg greko thiem. tyo krar maile tysbela greko thiem jb maile tinihrulai misrbat lyaem. misr dherai smkthruko thaum thiyoi. yo phlam glaune bhthi jhaim thiyoi. maile tinihrulai bhne mera ajna paln gr ani maile ades dieko kurahru gr. ydi timihrule tyso gryau bhne, timihru mero manishru hunechau r m timihruko prmesvr hunechu. "tb maile timihruka pita-purkhahrulai mh r dudh bgirhe mllio jmin dinchu bhni greko prtijna sdhaim bcari rakhnechu ani aj timihru tyhi jminma chau." maile uttr diem, "amen, he prmprbhu." prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yrmiya, ys sndes yhudaka shrhru r yruslemko glliglihuma prcar gr. sndes yo ho ys krarka kura sun r paln gr. maile misrko bhumibat bahir lyaekai bela timihruka pita-purkhahrulai cetauni dieko thiem. tyhi din dekhni nai maile tinihrulai ghrihri cetauni diem. maile tinihrulai mero ajna paln gr bhndai cetauni didaim aeko ho. tr tinihru hthi thiem mero kurahrulai kunai mhtv nai dienn. ani timihruko dust mtle je citayo tyhi gre. maile tinihrulai krar-ptma rheka ajnahru pura grn ades diem tr tinihru manenn, yskarn tys krar-ptma bhnieko sbai sjayhru tinihrulai diem." pheri prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yrmiya, m jandchu yhudaka r yruslema bsne manishrule ek gupt yojna bnaeka chn. ti manishrule jun tinihruka pita-purkhahrule greka thie tyhi papru nai dohoryairheka chn. timihruka pita-purkhahrule mero ades anusar hidn asvikar gre. tinihrule aru devtahru puje ani tinihrulai seva gre. israel ani yhudaka sntahrule krar bhng gre jun maile tinihruka pita-purkhahrusmg greko thiem." yskarn, prmprbhu bhnnuhunch "m yhudaka manishrumathi apd lyairehko chu. tinihru umkn paune chainn tinihrule mlai mddtko lagi guharne chn, tr m tinihruko pukarma dhyan dimdin. yhudaka manishru sathai yruslemka manishru jti tinihruka devtahrulai guharnechn js-lai tinihru dhup cdhaumchn. tr ti devtahrule avsyk preko belama tinihrulai mddt puryaun sksm hune chainn. "he yhudaka manishru! timihrusmg jti shrhru chn tyti nai murthihru chn. Jjapurn bal devtao puja grn yruslem shrma jti glihru chn tyti nai vedihru chn. "yrmiya, yhudaka manishruka nimti prarthna ngr. tinihruka nimti vkalt ngr. tinihrule smtkto smy jibela shaytaka nimti prarthna grchn m dhyan dimdin. "usle dherai drlagdo kamhru greko janda jandai kin maile meri prysilai mera ghurma adr grnu? yhuda, ke prtijnahru r psu blihure matr tinihrulai vinasbat bcaunu skch bhne timi socchau?" prmprbhule timilai naum dinubhyo. 'uhamle timilai ramro phl lageko sundr jaitunko vrks bhni bolau nu bhyo.' tr sktisali amdhi girnsitai prmprbhule tys vrkslai agoma jlaunu hunech ani tyska hamgahru jlyech. senahruka prmprbhule timilai ropnu bhyo ani uhamle bhnnubhyo ki dhvms aunech kinbhne israel r yhudaka man-

ishrule ballai sugndhit dhuphru cdhaer anist kamhru gre jun kamle mlai krodhit grayo." prmprbhule mlai dekhau nu bhyo ani maile cal paem. uhamle tinihruka khrab kamhru mlai dekhau nu bhyo. marnlai lyaieko euta nirdos thumajhaim m thiem. tinihru mero viruddh chn bhni m jandinthem. tinihrule mero barema yi kurahru bhne "yo rukh yska phlhrusitai nst paridium. yslai maridium taki manishrule yslai bhulnechn." tr he prmprbhu! tpaim ek nispks nyaykrtta hunuhunch. tpaim manishruka hrdr r icchahru jamc grnu hunch. tpaimle tinihrulai dine sjay mlai jann dinuhos karn maile mero mamla tpaimlai sumpeko chu. yskarn anatotka manishruko visyma jsle yrmiyalai marne sydntr rcirheka thie. ti manishrule yrmiyalai bhne, "prmprbhuko naumma agmvani ngr ntr hami timilai marnechau." tinihruka visyma prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch. senahruka prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m tinihrulai dnd dinechu. jvan manishru yuddhma mrnechn. tinihruka chora-chorihru bhokai mrnechn. anatotbat aeke manishru ksailai pni chadinechain. kahi pni bamcnechain. kinbhne jb m tinihrulai dnd bhogaumchu m tinihrumathi vipd khnadinichu."

12

he prmprbhu! ydi maile tpaimsmg vkalt grem bhne, tpaim smdhai dharmik nai hunuhunch. tapni mlai kehi bhnn dinuhos jun shi dekhimdain. kin dust manishru splh hunchn? kin dust manishru smpn jivn jiumchn? tpaimle tinihrulai ropnu bhyo ani tinihru sktisali bhe. tinihru bdchcn ani phl dinchcn. tpaim tinihruka smmukh hunuhunch tr hrddyekhi bhne tadha. tr he prmprbhu tpaim mero hrdaylai cinnu hunch. tpaimle mlai dekhnu bheko ch ani mero mnlai jamcnu bheko ch. tinihrulai thumahrulai ksaila aghi tane jhaim tannuhos. hrya trigne dinko lagi tinihrulai alg rakhnu hos. khile smm jmin sukhkha rhnch? khile smm ghams oilinch? tyham bsne manishruko dustyale grda sb cra-curungihru ani psuhru lop bhiske. taipni ti dust manishru bhniheka chn, "yrmiyale hamimathi ke ghtch dekhne chain." "yrmiya, ydi timi manishrusmg dugurda thakyau bhne ksri ghodahrusit dgurn skchau? ydi timile santimy thaumma bhrosa gryo bhne drlagdo jiggama timi ke grnechau? yrdn ndiko kinarma bdhdai greko kamde jhadihuma timi ke grne chau? ti manishru timra apnai dajyu-bhaihru hnu. timra apnai privarka sdsyhrule timrai viruddhma sydntr rcirhekachn. tinihru timro viruddhma jorsit kraumchn. tinihrule mitha kurahru gre pni tinihrumathi bhrosa ngr." "maile apno ghr privar tyageko chu, maile apno smptti chadem. m jsalai prem grdchu usailai usko struhrulai sumpem. mera manishru simh jhaim chn. tinihru m ptti phrki rgjie, yskarn m tinihruko stru bheko chu. mera manishru mreka psuhru jstai chn. giddhru tinihruko vipri udchn. au, jngli he psuhru ho. khan bhela hou. gherai gothalahrule mero dakhbarihru nst paridie. ti gothalahru mero khetka viruvamathi jthabhavi himde. ti gothalahrule mero sunder khet bari ritto mrubhumima print gridie. tinihrule mero khet mrubhumi bnaidie. yo sukha r anurbr ch r mero lagi runch.

smputn bhumī nai ujad bhekoch, tr ksaile vasta gr-dain. mrubhumiko phadmathi dhvmskhru aumchn. yo bhumiko ek kunadekhi arko kuna smm prmpbrhuko trvarle smputn nst parnech. kunai jivit vstu surksit rhne chain. manishrule ghum ropne chn tr tinihrule kamdhahruko bali katnechn. tinihru mhneth adhih grchn tr tysbat kehi paumdainn. aphno prisrmko phlma tinihru apai ljiit anubhv grnechn. prmpbrhuko krodhle yi sb cijhru hunech. yskarn prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch “maile mera israeli manishrulai dieko bhumī njik bso-bas grne sntd manishrulai ke grnechu m timilai bhnnnechu. m ti manishrulai tinihruko thamubat ukhelnechu ani tinihrubat yhuda chuttaanechu. jb ti manishrulai des nikala grnu ses hunch, timihrumathi dya rakhechn. m prtyek manislai usko apnai patirk bhumima lyaunechu. ydi ti manishrule mera manishrulai balko naumma spth grn sikae jhaim mero naumma ‘prmpbrhu jivit hunuhunch’ bhnn samco rupma sike bhne m tinihrulai mera manishruko bicma shapit grauchu. ydi kunai rajyle mero ajna paln gren bhne tys jatilai cudnechu r smputn rupn dhvms parnechu.” yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ho.

13

prmpbrbhule mlai je bhnnubhyo tyo yhi ho “yrmiya, jau ani sutiko luga kiner. timro kmrmra vipri bamdh. ysai bhijn ndeu.” yskarn prmpbrhuko ajna anasar maile suti luga lyaem ani kmrmra vipri bamdhe. tyschi dosro plt prmpbrbhuko sndes mkham ayo. sndes ysto thiyo “yrmiya, timile kineka ptuka bamdh r prat ndima jau. ani tyo ptuka ctanhru crkeko thaumma lukau.” yskarn m prat nditrph lagem prmpbrbhule dinubheko ades anasar ptuka lukame. dherai din pchi, prmpbrbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, “ab yrmiya, prat nditrph jau. ptuka lyau jun mail timilai tyaham lukaunu bhneko thie.” yskarn m prat ndima gem ani jham maile ptuka lukaeko thiem tyo thamuma khnem. maile ptuka paem tr tyo mkkier kam nlagne bheko thiyo. tyschi prmpbrbhuko sndes mkham ayo. prmpbrbhule yso bhnnubhyo “tysri nai m yhudako grv r yruslemko mhagr vdhvms parnechu. yi dust manishrule mera vcnhru sunn asvikar grchn. tinihru hthi chn. tinihru any devtahruko anusrn grchn r tinihruko puja grchn. ti manishru ptuka jhaim nst hunechn. ekjna manisale aphno kmrmra ptuka ksser bamdhch. tystai prkarle, m yhudaka r israelaika manishrulai ksser bamdhnechu.” yo sndes prmpbrbhubat ho. “maile tyso greko karn ti manishrulai m ptti khich r aphno naum prsmsa r mhi-maka nimti aphno manishru bnaunu ho tr tinihrule sunen.” “tinihrulai yo sndes bhnn ‘prmpbrbhu israelaika prmsvrlle bhnnu bheko ch hrek dakh-msk dakhrsle bhrnu prch.’ ti manishrule timilai bhnnchn, ‘vastvma hami jandchaum hrek dakh-msk dakhrsle bhrnu prch.’ tb tinihru tinihrulai bhnnnechau, ‘yhi nai t prmpbrbhule bhnnuhunch ys desma bheka sbai asahyhrulai m jdyamh jsto bnaune chu. m ti rajahruko barema bhnihrhechu jo daudko rajgddima bschn. m ti puja-harihr, agmvyktahr r yruslemma bsnehr sbai manishruka barema bhnihrheko chu. tinihrulai ek-arkama cknacur parnechu, babu chorahruma pni apsa ck-

nacur hunechn” prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch “tinihruka nimti m dukhi hune chain ani m tinihrumathi kisma grne chain. yhudaka manishrulai dhvms parnu m roki-ne chain.” sun r dhyan deu. prmpbrbhu timihrusit bolnu bhyo. amhkari nhau. prmsvrlle aphna prmpbrbhulai smman gr. uhamlai prmsa gr ntrta uhamle andhkar lyaunu hunech. tinihru andhkarko phadhruma jhrn agi prmsa gr yhudaka manishru timihrule ujaloko asa grirhechau. tr prmpbrbhule dr-lagdo andhkar lyaunu hunech. usmle ujalolai bdler baklo andhkar bnaunu hunech. yhudaka manishru ydi timihrule prmpbrbhuko kuralai dhyan dienau bhne. m lukchu ani runchu. timro grvle mlai rune bnaumch. m dherai jodle runechu. mero amkha-bat amsu badhi jhaim bgnech? kinbhne prmsvrlle bhemdako bthanhprkau prnech. yi kurahr raja r raj-matalai bhnn, “rajgddibat tl jhr” timihruko gaurvsali mukut timihruko sirbat khseko ch.” negb mrubhu-mima bheko shrhruka prvesdvarhu bnd chn, ani ksaile pni tinihrulai kholn sktainn. yhudaka smputn manishrulai nirvasn griyo. tinihrulai kaidi jstai lgiyo. her! struhru uttrbat airhekachn. prmpbrbhule dinubheko sundr bthanh, timro ti bhedaka bthanhru kham chn? ydi bthanko visyama prmpbrbhule sodhnu bhe timi ke bhnnnechau? timihrule sikaunu prthyo. timihrule aguvai grirheko hunu prne. ke timi sutkeri pidama preki strihru jhaim chainau? ydi timihru svym-lai sodhe, “kin mlai ysto nramro kurahr bhyo?” ti kurahr timihrukai papko karnle timro posakhru cyatiyo ani timihru apmanit bhyau. jsri etia cituvalle aphno chalako thople daghr bdlauunu sktainn tysri nai ekjna kalo vrnk manisale aphno vrn bdlin sktain. ys-rth timi dustkrmihru khilyai privrtt hun r asl grn sktainau. mrubhumiko havale bhns udhae jhaim m tinihrulai titr-bitr paridinechu. mero yojnabhitr gabhieko yo timro bhagy ho. ysto smyok kin ghtyo? kinbhne timihrule mlai tyagau ani jhuto devtahrumathi bhrosa gryau.” yruslem, m timro luga anuhar smm tani dinechu taki prtyekle timro laj dekhos. maile tinihrulai ghinlagda kam greko dekheko chu. maile tinihrulai vesyavrti jhaim phadma r maidanma apni premikahrulai ati anndsit vybhicar kamma mst bheko dekheko chu.”

14

khderiko barema yrmiyakham aeko prmpbrbhuko vcn yhi ho “yhuda sok grch, usko prvesdvarhu kmjor bheko chn. manishru bhuumima lder sok mnaumchn ani yruslemko citkar akasinch. manishruka naykhrule aphna nokhrulai pani linulai pthae. nokhrhu inarma ge tr tinihrule pani paenn. nokhrhu ritto jghru ller phrki ae. yskrn tinihru ljiit ani apmanit bhe. tinihrule lajle aphno anuhar lukae. anavrsti bheko karn kisanhrule khetma hlo jotenn. ysrrh tinihrule lajle aphno mukh chope. mau mrgle smm aphule bhkhr jnmaeko patha-pathihru chodche. tyham gham bhnekole tysle tyso grki ho. jmgli gdahrule syalhrule jhaim phadma ubhier hava lidaimchn. crne rkhhka hriyo nbheko karn tinihruko amkha tirmiraumchn.” “he prmpbrbhu! hamro ardh mele hamilai dekhe tapni aphno naumko gaurvka nimti kehi grnu hos. hami bh-

nchau ki hamile dherai plt tpaimlai tyageka haum ani tpaimko viruddh papgru greka chaum. he prmesvr! tpaim israelko asa hunuhunch. smtkto smyma dherai coti tpaimle israelai bcaunu bheko ch. tr ahile ys thaumna tpaim videsi jhaim dekhinu hunch. tpaimlai rat bitaune yatri jhaim lagch. kin tpaim bhrmma preko manis jhaim dekhinu hunch? tpaimle ksailai pni bcaumnu hatma nrheka sena jhaim hunuhunch. tr he prmprbhu. tpaim hamro sathma hunuhunch. hami tpaimko naumle bolainchaum. hamilai ashay nchodnu hos.” ysrth prmprbhule manishrulai bhnnuhunch. “tinihrule mlai tyagru r tadha jan mn prauchn. mlai tyagru tinihru aphailai rokdainn. yhi karnle prmprbhule tinihrulai svikar grnu bhen. hoin, prmprbhule tinihruko dustkrm smrn grnuhunch r tinihruko pape grda sjay dinu hunech.” tb prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, “yrmiya, yi manishruko lagi mlai parthna ngr. yhudaka manishrule upvas grn sklan ani mlai parthna grlan, tr m tinihruka parthnahru sunne chain. ydi tinihrule hombli r annbli cdhae tapni m ti manishrulai svikar grne chain. m yhudaka manishrulai yuddhle dhvms grne chu. m tinihruka bhojn lgidine chu, ani yhudaka manishru bhoko hunechn. ani m tinihrulai drlagdo roghrule vinas gri dinechu.” tr maile prmprbhulai bhnm, “he prmprbhu mero malik! agmvtahrule tinihrulai bhnnch, ‘tinihrulai struhruko trvarle cot lagne chain. timihru anikal grst hunechainau. prmprbhule tinihrulai ys bhumima santi prdan grnu hunech.” tb prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, “yrmiya! agmvtahrule mero naumna jhuto prcar grirheka chn. maile ti agmvtahrulai pthain. maile tinihrulai n ades diem n t tinihrusit bat nai marem. ti agmvtahrule jhuto drsn, mhtvhin mntr-tntr kurako r tinihruka aphanai bhul vicarhu tinihrulai dirheka chn. yskarn ystai agmvtahruko barema bhnnchu ki tinihrule mero naumna prcar grirheka chn. maile ti agmvtahrulai pthaeko hoin. ti agmvtahrule bhne, ‘kunai strule pni apna trvarhrusit ys rajyma khile akrmn grne chain. ys desma koi pni khilyai bhoko rhne chain.’ ti agmvtahru bhokle mrnechn ani struko trvardvara marine chn. jun manishrusit agmvtahru bole tinihrulai yruslemko gllima phyakinech. ti manishru bhok r trvardvara ses hunechn. tyahm tinihrulai dphn grenhru kehi pni hune chain, tinihruka ptnihru athva tinihruka chorachorihru pni hunechainn. m tinihrulai tinihruka dust krmhruka nimti dnd dinechu. “tinihruma yi vcnhru ghosna gr, ‘mera amkhahru amsule bhrieka chn. m mera manishruko mhadhvms r tinihruko ghiro cothruko lagi lgatar rat-din roirheko chu. ydi m desbhitr gem bhne m trvardvara marieka manishru dekhchu. ydi m shrbhitr psem bhne m biramihru jsko khane kurahru chain tinihrulai dekhchu. pujaharhru r agmvtahru tyhi bhumibat janchn tr tinihrule bujhdainn.” “he prmprbhu, ke tpaimle yhuda rajylai smpurnruple tyagru bhyo? he prmesvr, ke tpaimle siy-onlai ghrna grnuhunch? tpaimle ysto prkarle hamilai ghat grnubhyo ki pheri hami thik hun sktainaum. hami santiko prtiksa grirheka chaum, tr kunai labh bheko chain. hami niko hune smy prkhirheka chau, tr tras matr po aumch. he prmprbhu, hami jandchau ki hami dust manishru haum. hami jandchau ki hamra

pita-purkhahrule adhrm kamhru gre. ho, hamile tpaimko viruddh papgru. he prmprbhu, tpaimko naumko lagi hamilai tirska ngrnuhos. mhimamy simhasnmathi apman nlyauu hos. hamisit rheko tpaimko krar bhmg nparnuhos. videsi murtithrusmg pani parne skti chain. akasle pani vrsane skti pamudain. he prmprbhu, hamra prmesvr! tpaim nai hamro asa hunuhunch. tpaim matr ekjna hunuhunch jsle yi sb krmhru grnuskch.”

15

prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo “yrmiya, ydi yham mosa r smuelle mlai parthna greko bhe pni m ti manishruko lagi dukhi hune thiin. yhudaka manishrulai mdekhi tadha pthau. tinihrulai jau bhn. ti manishrule timilai sodhn skchn, ‘hami kham jane?’ tb tinihrulai bhn yskarn prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, ti mrnu prnehru mrn, trvarle marinu prnehru trvarle nai mariun, anikalma prinu prnehru anikalma nai prun ani kaidi hunu prnehru lai kaid nai grinech. m car prkarko dhvmskhru tinihruka viruddh pthaune chu.” yo prmesvr bat aeko sndes ho. “m tinihrulai marnu trvarhru lieka struhr pthaunechu. tinihrulai ghisiyaun kukurhu pthaunechu. m tinihruka srirhru khaos r nas gros bhner akaska crahrur r janvrhru pthaunechu. yhudaka raja hijkiyahka choro mnsele yruslemma je greko ch. tysko lagi prthvika manishruka nimti yhudaka manishrulai m ek drlagdo udahrn bnai prstut grnechu.” yruslemko shrma kunai manis pni timro lagi dukhi hune chain. kunai manis pni timro nimti dukhi sathai rune chain kunai manis pni timilai ksto chau bhner smm sodhne chain. yruslem, timile mlai tyagyau.” yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ch. “timi jau. yskarn m timilai nst parchu. timilai dya dekaumda dekaumda m thakiskem. m tinihrulai alakra sorne kamtale ys thaumko shrka phatkhruma titr-bitr paridinechu. mera manishru privrtt bhenn ysrth m tinihrulai dhvms parnechu. m tinihruka nanihru laijanechu. dherai strihrule tinihruka lognehru hraune chn. tyahm besi vidhvahru hunechn m smudrka baluvahru bhnda mdhydinko vinas lyaune chu, tyo vinaskle yhudaka jvan manishruka amahrulai akrmn grnech. m yhudaka manishrumathi pida r tras layidine chu, m ysto ghtna atisighr nai ghtaunechu. strule trvarhru shit akrmn grne ch, ani manishrulai marne ch. tinihrule yhudaka bamki rhekahrulai marnech. satjna chorahrui ama thkit huncne ani mrche. uska nimti mdhydinna sury astaumch. uslai apmanit r ljjit parinech. bamki rheka manishru struhruko aghi yuddhma marinechn,” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. he meri ama, mlai tpaimle jnm dinu bheko nimti m dukhi chu. ys desma m tyo manis hum jo dos r ghrnako patr bniesko ch, maile ktaibat rn lieko athva dieko chain. tr prtyek manisle mlai srachn. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “maile smk-stko smyma niscy, timilai bi dieko chu. maile timra nimti smtkto smyma struhrusit mdhysth grekochu.” “yrmiya! uttrbat ksailai pni phlam bhancnu sk-tain n t ksaila kamsa nai tukra-tukra parnu skch. timro desma timile greko pape grda timro bhndarko smptti lutko sman jhaim gri arulai dinechu. he yhudaka manishru! m tinihrulai tinihrukai struhruko

das bnaunechu. timihru tysto bhumima dashru hunechau jun timihru khilyai janeka chainau. mero krodh tato ago jsto ch r timihru tysma jlne chau.” he prmprbhu! mlai smjhna grnuhos r mero hercah grnuhos. mera nimti ti manishru viruddh bdla linuho j-jlse mero khedo grchn. tinihrusit dhry dharn ngrnu hos. jb tpaim unihrusit dhry dharn grhrnu bheko ch bhne mlai nlanu hos. he prmprbhu yad grnu hos maile tpaimka nimti kti laj boknu pryo? tpaimko sndes mkham ayo. he senahruka prmprbhu tpaimko sndesle mlai atynt annd tulayao. tpaimko naumma mlai bolaimda m khusi bheme. jb tinihru hamsirheka ani thtta grirheka thie m khilyai bhidma bsin. m ekalai bsem karn tpaimko daivik hat mmathi thiyao ani tpaimle m bhitr krodh bhrdinu bheko thiyao. kin mlai kst bhirhnch? mero ghau ghro ch jun niko hunlai gahro manirheko ch? mera nimti tpaim sukeko kholsa hunuhunch, euta kholsa jsmathi bhrosa nai chain.” tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “yrmiya, ydi timi phrkaiyu bhne m timilai linechu r timile mero seva grnechau. ydi timile mhtypurn kurahru gryau, ani mhtvhin sbdhru bolenau bhne timi mera prvka hun skchau. yrmiya! yhudaka manishru bdlinu prch ani timikham aumnu prch tr timi tinihrukham janu humdain. m timilai bliyo bnaunechu r ti manishrule timihrulai kamsako prkhal jstai bliyo smjhnechn. yhudaka manishru timisit ldnechn. r tinihrule timilai prast grnu sktann karn m timisit rhnechu, m timilai shayta grnechu r bcaumnechu” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “m timilai dust manishrubat jogane chu. ti manishrule timilai dr dekaumchn. tr m timilai ti manishrubat mukt parer lyaunechu.”

16

prmprbhuko yo sndes mkham ayo “yrmiya, yham timile vivah grn humdain. timismg ys thaumma kunai chora-chori hunu humdain.” prmprbhule ti chora-chorihruko visyma bhnnubhyo jo yhudako bhumima jnmieka chn. ani prmesvrle ti nanihruka ama-babuhruko barema tysto bhnnubhyo “ti manishrule drlagdo mrtyu mrne chn. kahi pni tinihruka lagi rune chain. ksaila pni tinihrulai dphn grne chain. tinihruko srirhru gobrhu jsto bhumima ldirhnechn. ti manishru struhruko tvarle mrnechn, athva bhokle mrnechn. tinihruka mrt srirhru akasma udne crahrur prthvima bsne jnavrhruko lagi bhojn hunech.” ysrth prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “yrmiya, timi tyo ghrma njau jham mrt manisko antyestiko bhoj bhairheko ch. mrtkko lagi vilap grnu ani runu njau karn maile tys manisbat mero santi, asirvad, mero maya ani dya phrkaeko chu,” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “yhudako bhumima thulo ttha sana sbai manishru mrnechn. ksaila pni tinihrulai dphnaune chain, n t tinihruka nimti rune nai chn. ksaila pni tinihruka nimti kes ttha dahri khaurne chainn. sok grnehrulai ksaila bhojn dine chainn. tinihruka babu athva ama mra sandva dinlai ksaila tinihrulai ek pyala dakhrs pni dine chainn. “yrmiya, tysto ghrma njau jham manishru utsv mnai rheka hunchn. tyo ghrma piun, khan r bsn njau. senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr yi kurahru bhnnuhunch ‘ati sidhr nai timile aphno jivnkai nai dekhechau ki m yo thaumma anndko dhvnihrur

dulha-dulhiko avajhrur bnd gridinech.’ “yrmiya, timile yhudaka manishrulai yi kurahru bhn ani manishrule timilai sodhne chn, ‘kin prmprbhule tysta drlagdo kurahru hamilai bhnnu bheko ch? hamile ke bhul greka chau? hamile hamro prmesvrko viruddh ke pap grekachu?’ tb timile ti manishrulai yi kurahru bhnnai prch ‘karn timra pita-purkahrulale mlai tyagekachn.’ prmprbhule ghosna grnu hunch, ‘ani any devtahruko anusrn grj tinihruko seva gre ani arcna gre. tinihrule mlai tyagidie ani mera vyvstahrur mann asvikar gre. timra pita-purkahrulale bhnda timihrule ajh bdhi pap grekachu. timihru atynt hthi chau ani timihrule tysta kurahru matr gryo jun tinihruka mnle sujhav diyo. timihrule mero ajna paln greka chainau. yskarn m timihrulai desbat nikali dinechu. m timihrulai timihru ttha tinihruka pita-purkahrulale pni ndekheko videsma janu badhy graunechu. tys desma timihru rat-din aru devtahrur pujnechau. m timihrulai khilyai shayta grne chain.’ “manishru spth khanchn r bhanchn, ‘prmprbhu jsri bamcnu hunch.’ uhamle misrdesbat israelka manishrulai bahir nikaler lyaunu bhyo.’ tr smy audaich jti bela manishrule yi vcnhru bhnechainn.” yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho. “manishrule spth grhn grnechn, ‘prmprbhu jsri bamcnu hunch. prmprbhu jsls israelka manishrulai bhumiko uttri bhag r any sbai bhaghrubat lyaunu bheko ho, tinihrur tyhambat dhpaieka thie.’ manishru le yi vcnhru bhnechn kinbhne maile tinihruka pita-purkahrulalai dieko jminma m tinihrulai phrkai lyaunechu.” “prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, m dherai jalharihrulalai pthaumnechu.” “tinihrule yhudaka manishrulai smatnechn. tb m dherai sikarihrulalai pthaunechu, jsls tinihrulalai phadmathi prtyek prvt ani crkeko ctanhruma sikar grnechn. timihrule grne prtyek kura m herchu. yhudaka manishrule kunai kura m dekhi lukaun sktann. tinihrule mbat pap lukaun sktann. m yhudaka manishrule greka adhrm kamhruka nimti pun kstipurn grnechu. m tinihrulalai prtyek papko dobr dnd dinechu. m tinihrulalai tyso grnechu kinbhne tinihrule mero bhumi ghrnit murtihrudvara dusit pari die ani tinihrule mero des tinihruka ghrnit murtihrule bhridie.” he prmprbhu, tpaim mero bl r mero smrkns hunuhunch. tpaim smkto belama dauder jane ek surksit thaum hunuhunch. sara prthvika kuna-kunarit jatihru tpaimkham aumchn. tinihrur bhanchn, “hamra pita-purkahrulale jhuta devtahrur thie. tinihrule ti mhtvhin murtihru puje, jun murtihrule tinihrulalai mddt grdain.” ke kunai manisle vastvik devtahrur bnaunuskch? ahm tinihrur vastvik devtahrur hoinn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “ysrth jsls murtihru bnaumchn. tinihrulalai aghibatai m mero skti r bl visyma btaunechu. tb tinihrule jannechn ki mero naum prmprbhu ho.”

17

“yhudaka manishruka paphru tinihruka hradyko patima ani tinihruka vediko singhruma tikho phlamle lekchieko thiyi. tinihruka nanihrule jhuta devtahruka bedihru smjhnechn. tinihrule kathko stmbhhrur smjhnechn jun asirahlai smprit greko thiyi. tinihrule yi kurahru hriyo rukhhrur mni ani phadhrumathi

smjhncn. m mero phad, timihruka smptti ani mulyan vstuhru luteko sman jhaim arulai dinechu. timihrule timihruko smpan desma papko dam svrup m ti cijhru dinechu. timihrule maile dieko bhumu umkaunechau. videsma timihrule struhruko seva grnechau karn timihrule mero krodhlai tato ago jhaim bnayau jun sda srvdaka nimti blirhnech.” pmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo “jun manisla aru manismathi bhrosa grch ani saririk sktimathi visvas grch r pmprbhubat aphno hrdy tadhho laijanch tsyslai dhikkar. ti manishru mrubhumima umrne pothra jhaim hunechn ani unnti tinihrule dekhne chainn. tinihrule asl dekhdainn jb yo aumch. tyo manis dhny ho jsle pmprbhumathi bhrosa grch, jsle uhammathi visvas rakkch. tyo manis paniko chevma ropieko rukh jstai hunech jsle kholsa smm aphno jrahru phailaeko hunch. yskarn tyo vrks grn kalma draudain. yska pathru khderi prda pni hriyai rhnchn ani ysma phl phlnu choddain. “manisko hrdy any kunai cij bhnda kptpurn hunch. tyo khilyai niko nhune hunch. yslai ksaille buijn sk-tain. tr m hum, m ekjna manisko hrdy dekh n nirny linu ani usko krm r yogyta anasar phl dinchu. ekjna manis jsle aphno adhikar bahirbat smptti pamuch tyo anda npari cinna kadne cra jstai ho. usle aphno smptti jivnko adha athva antimma hraumch ani u murkh bninch.” adidekhi hamro mndir pmprbhuko lagi mhimamy simhasn bheko ho. yo ekd-mai mukhy pvitr sthan ho. he pmprbhu! tpaim is-raelko asa hunuhunch, tinihru jsle chodchn, pchi tinihru ljjit hunechn. bhumima jsle tpaimlai chod-nechn. tinihruko naum matoma lekhinechkinbhne tinihrule pmprbhubai jivit jlsrotlai tyage. he pmprbhu, ydi tpaimle mlai niko parnubhyo bhne, m samcci nai niko hunechu ydi tpaimle mlai bcaunu bhyo bhne, m samcci nai bamcne chu. prmesvr, m tpaimko grn gaumchu. tinihrule mlai socchn, “pmprbhubat aeko vcn kham ch? aun deu!” pmprbhu, m tpaimko gothola bninubat bhager gin. maile sokpurn dinko khilyai iccha grin. tpaim jannuhunch tpaimko maile aghi ke bhneko thiem yo tpaimko samu ch. mlai dr ndekhaunu hos. tpaim mero vipttiko dinma srn sthan hunuhunch. mlai khednehrulai laj hos, tr mlai ljjit nparnuhos. tinihrulai dr dekaunu hos tr mlai hoin. tinihrumathi dhvmsko din ayes. tinihrulai dhvms parnu hos. tinihrulai pheri dhvms pni parnu hos. pmprbhule yi kurahru mlai bhnnubhyo “yrmiya, prvesdvarma jau jhambat yhudaka rajahru bhiir janchn ani bahira aumchn tyahm khda bhi bs. tsyschi yruslemko any prves dvarhuma jau. “manishrulai yi vcnhru bhn ‘pmprbhuka vcnhuma kan thap. he yhudaka raja ani yhudaka manishru, ani yruslemka basindahru. prtyek manis jo yo phatkat pschn mero kura sun. pmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnuhunch timihruka jivnka nimti visram dinma kunai bhari nbok. yruslemko prvesdvar bher visram dinma bhari nlyau. visram din apha ghrbat kunai bhari nnikal. tysdin kunai kam ngr. tinihrule tyo din pvitr rakknechau jsto maile timihruka pita-purkhahrulai ades dieko thiem. tr timra pita-purkhahrule ajna paln grenn. tinihrule mma kunai dhyan dienn. timra pita-purkhahrui atynt hthi thie. kunai smsodhn tinihru sundainthe athva

grhn grdainthe.” pmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tr ydi timihrule mero kura suner visramko din shrka mul-dvarhrubat kunai bhari bhiir lyaeno r visram din-lai pvitr mani kunai pni kam grenau bhne, “ydi timile mero ades paln gryau bhne, tb rajahru ani rajkumarhru jo daudka simhasnma bschn yruslemko prvesdvarbat aumnechn. ti rajahru rthhru r ghodahrumathi cdher aunechn. yhudaka manishru r yruslemka basindahruka naykhru ti rajahrusit aumnechn. sda srvda yruslemle ys prvesdvarma manishrulai svagt grnechn. yhudaka shrhrubat manishru yruslem aunechn. yruslem vriprika su-sana gaumhrubat manishru yruslem aunechn. manishru binyamin privarhruko jminbat raphelko phadidesbat ani negebbat aunechn. ti manishrule hombli, melbli, annbli, r dhup r dhnyvadko blihru pmprbhuko mndirma lyaunechn. “tr ydi timihrule mero kura sunenau bhne; ydi timihrule visramko dinma yruslembhiir bharihru lyaiau bhne, timihrule ys din-lai pvitr din maneka humdainau. yskarn m ago silkaunu suru grnechu jun nibhaun skindain. tyo ago yruslemko prvesdvarhru dekhi suru hunech, ani yruslemko rajmhlhru jlaunech.”

18

yrmiyakham aeko yo pmprbhuko sndes ho “kumaleko ghurma jau ani m tyahm timilai mera bcnhru sunaunechu.” yskarn m kumaleko ghrtir gem. kumale ckrma mato lier kam grirheko maile dekhem. usle nrm matobat euta hamdi bnaumdaithyo. tr hamdima kehi bhul rhyo. ysrtth usle tyo vigaryo ani uslai jun mato shi lagyo tsysaibart arko euta hamdi bnayo. tb prmesvrko sndes mkham ayo “israelka ghvana, timihru jandchau ki m, prmesvr timihrusmg pni tystai kam grn skchu. timihru kumaleko hatko mato jstai chaum. ani m kumale jsto hum. ek smyma euta jati athva euta rajyko barema boln sknechu ani bhnechu ki m yslai tannechu r dhvms parnechu. tr tys rajyka manishrule aphna hrdy r jivn saili privrtt grn skchn. tinihrule adhrm kamhru grn chadlan. tb m pni mero mn bdlnu skaula. ani dhvms parne mero prstav nliumla. arko ek smy aun skla jb m euta rajy athva jatiko barema yslai khda r shapit graumchu. tr ysto hun skch ki tyo rajyka manishrule nramra krmhru grn skchn ani mera ajnahru ullmghn grn skchn. tb ramra kamhru jo maile grn vojna grko thiem tys visyma mero mn privrtt grnechu. “yskarn yrmiya, ab yhudaka manishru r yruslemma bsne manishrulai bhn ‘yhi nai prmesvr bhnnuhunch m tinihruko lagi sksthru taiyar parirhechu ani tinihruka viruddh vojnahru bnairhechu. yskarn tinihrule anist kamhru grn vnd gros. prtyek manis privrtt hou r asl kurahru gr.’ tr yhudaka manishrule jvaph dinchn. ‘nirthk ho pryas grnu hami ke cahnnchaum tyhi grnechau. hami atteri ani dust hrdyle je sujhav dinch tyhi grchau.” yskarn pmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “any jatihurulai yo sodh, ‘ke timihru ksaille knya chori israelle ger jhaim dust krmhru griko suneka chau?’ ani israel prmesvrko lagi ati priy ho. israel prmesvrko lagi nvvdhu jitikai ho. timihru jandchau ki lbanon prvtrubart hium khilyai alpidain ani bgirhne ciso pani khilyai suk-

dain. tr mera manishrule mlai birsie. tinihrule any devtahrluai blihru cdhae. tinihru purano pthbat pltie. ahile tinihru ramra sdkhru chader kinaraka pthhru pchyaumchn. tinihruko bhumi jn suny ek nindako vstu hunech. tyhambat jane pthikhru dukhit hunchn ani tinihru aphno tauko hllaumnechn. purvat btasle udaeko cijhru jstai m yhudaka manishrulai chrpst paridinechu. tinihrule mlai muddt grn geko dekhne chainn tr maile tinihrulai chader geko dekhnechn.” tb yrmiyaka struhrule bhne, “yrmiyako viruddh yojnahrui taiyar graum. pujaharile dieko vyvstha athva jnanibat paieko sllah athva agmvtakato sndes nas hunechain. yskarn usko barema jhuta kurahrui prcar graum taki u nas hos. usle bhneko kurahrui prti dhyan ndium.” he prmprbhu dhyan dinuhos ani sunnuhos mera struhrui ke bhndaichn. ke manishrule aslko sttama khrab phrkauun prch? amh smjhna gr, m tpaim smks ubhiem ani tinihruka nimti timima bheko krodh htaumun tpaimsit vkalt grem. tr tinihrule mlai jalma phsaumn pryas grirhekachn. yskarn tinihruka nanihru bhok bhokai mrn. struka trvarhrule tinihru prast hun. tinihruka ptnihru chora-chori bihin houn. yhudaka manishru mrtyu tir dhkelion. tinihruka ptnihru vidhvahru houn. yhudaka manishru mrtyu tir dhkelion. jvanhru yuddh-bhumima mariun. jb htat timi tinihruka viruddh struhrui lyaumchau tinihruko ghrma thulo citkar hos. yi apdhru ailagun kinbhne tinihrule mlai phsaunu khadi khne ani mero khutta smatn paso lukae. he prmprbhu, mlai marne tinihruka yojnahrui tpaim jannuhunch. tinihruka apradhru kama ngrnu hos. tinihruka paphru nmetidino hos. mera struhrulai dhvms grnu hos. jb tpaim krodhit hunuhunch. ti manishrulai dnd dinu hos.

19

prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo “yrmiya, jau ani kumalekobat matoko bhando kin. manishruka kehi prmkhhu r pujaharihru kham laijau. ben hinnonmoko bemsima jau, jun khpte prvesdvarko njikai ch ben maile timilai je bhneko chu tys thaumma ti kurahrui tinihrulai ghosna grnu prch. ani bhn, ‘prmprbhuko vcn sun, he yhudaka rajahrui ani yruslemka manishru ho, senahruka prmprbhu israela prmesvr yso bhnnuhunch, ‘m ys thaumma srvas lyaumdaichu ani yo suner hrek manis ascrykit hunech. m ti kurahrui hun dinechu kinbhne yhudaka manishrule mlai tyageka chn. tinihrule yo thaum videsi murtihrule bhrekachn. yhudaka manishrule any devtahrluai blihru cdhae jslai n tinihruka pita-purkhahru n yhudaka rajahrule cineka chn. ani tinihrule yo thaum nirdos rgtle bhridle. aphno nanihru ballai agoma cdhaunu tinihrule alga thaumhru bnae. maile tinihrulai yso grnu bhnn. maile tinihrulai aphno nanihru blidan grnu bhnn. maile ysto kurahrui socin pni. ahile manishrule ys thaumilai topett r benhinnonko khadi bhnn. tr, m timihrulai yo cetauni dinchu. yo prmprbhuko sndes ho tysto dinhru ahrhech, jb manishrule yslai htyako khadi bhnechn. ys thaumma, m yhudar r yruslemka yojnahrui nst paridinechu. m tinihrulai aphno struhruko trvar aghi prne bnaunechu tinihruko smmukh paridinechu jslai

tinihruko jivn khojirheka chn. m tinihruko lashru jmgli jnavr r cra curungihruko ahar bnaidinchu. m punnruple ys shrlai dhvms paridinechu m tinihrulai bher jane pth-yatirhru ysko vinasma vyakul bher taumko hllaunechn. struhrule shrko caraitir sena lyaune chn. ti senahrule jslai tinihruko jivn khojirhekachn tinihrulai gherama parnechn. m tinihrulai aphnai nanihruko r ek-arkako masu khane bnaumchu.” “tb timisit jo jo gekachn tinihruko upsthitima bhamdo phutau. tys smyia yi vcnhru bhn ‘senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch m yhudako rajy r yruslemko shr, jsri ksaile kumaleko bhamda phutaumch r tyo jodin hunu sktain. mrt srirhru topetma dpnainechn jb smm tyham jgga ses humdain. m ysto ys bhumima r yska basindahrui nimiti grnechu. m ys shrlai topet jhaim parnechu.’ yhi prmprbhuko sndes thiyo. ‘yrualemka ghrhru r yhudako rajaka mhlhru topetko thaumhru jstai “asuddh” parnechu. ysto cijhru kin hunch? kinbhne manishrule ti ghrhruka chana-mathi jhuto devtahrui puje. tinihrule tarahrui puje r tinihruka smmanma hombli smrpit gre. tinihrule aru devtahrluai argbhl cdhae.” tb yrmiya topetbat ge jham prmesvrle uslai prcar grn bhnnu bheko thiyo. yrmiya prmesvrko mndir tir ge ani mndirko cokma ubhie. yrmiyale sbai manishrulai bhne “yo senahruka prmprbhu israela prmesvrle bhnnubheko ho ‘m yruslemma r ysko vriprika gaumhuma dherai prkarka nramra kurahrui ghtaunechu. yo hune ch kinbhne tinihru mero adeshru paln grn ekdmai atteri grchn. m camdai ti kurahrui ghtaune chu.”

20

pshur naum bheko ekjna pujahari thie. uni prmesvrko mndirko mukhy adhikari thie. pshur immerko choro thie. pshurle yrmiyale ti kurahrui prcar greka sune. yskarn usle yrmiya agmvtklai kute ani thimgurama hale. yo binyaminko dhokako mathillo prvesdvarka bheko thiyo. arko din pshurle yrmiyalai thimgurobat mukt gridie. tb yrmiyale pshurilai bhne, “prmesvrle timilai dieko naum pshur hoin. ahile timilai prmprbhule dinubheko naum ho, drle gherieko. yo timro naum ho kinbhne prmesvr bhnnuhunch ‘m timi svymlai atnk bnai dinechu. m camdai timra mithruka nimiti timilai ek atnk bnaidinechu. struhrule aphno trvardvara timra sathihrulai marirheko timihrule dekhnechau m yhudaka manishrulai babelka rajakkham sumpne chu. usle yhudaka manishrulai babelma ani senale aphna trvarhrule yhudaka manishrulai marne chn. shrka smpttihrui, yska napha, sbai bhumuly vstuhru r yhudaka rajahraka smpttihrui tinihrukai struhrulai nai dinechu. struhrui yi sbai smpttihrui babelko rajdhanima lanechn. timi r timro ghrma bsne manishru sbailai tadha lgine ch. timihrulai babel rajyama jan vadhy grainechn. ani timihru videsi rajyama mrnechau ani tyham timihru dphnainechau. timile timra sathihrulai mithya kurahrui prcar grekachau. tr timra sara mithru pni mrnechn r babelma dphn grinechn.” he prmprbhu! tpaimle mlai dhoka dinubhyo, ani m dhokama pre. tpaim bliyo hunuhunch, ysrti tpaimle mlai jitnu bhyo. manishru msit hamdchn ani dinbhri mlai hamsoko patr bnamuchn. jb jb

m bolchu, cicyaumchu, m himsa r vinasko virodhma cicyairhechu. m manishrulai tyo sndes bhñchu jun prmprbhule mlai bhñnubhyo. tr manishrule sdhaim msit khisi grchn r mero hamso udhauchn. khile kamhi m svymlai bhñchu, “m prmprbhu visyama sbai bhulnechu ani m ab uprant prmesvrko naumma bolne chain.” tr jb m tyso bhñchu, prmprbhuko vcnhru mero hddibhitr ago jlrhe jhaim m bhitr blch. ysle mlai thkauch ani m shñ sktin. m mero visyama manishru jhi-tithi kanekhyas greko sunchu, tinihru bhñchn, “caraitir atm ch! yo ghosna graum.” mera sathihru pni mlai bhrmma parn prkhirheka chn. yi manishru bhñchn sayd uslai chhkaunu ani hami jitn skchau. tb u mathi hami bdla linechaum.” tr prmprbhu msgm blyo sipahi jsto hunuhunch. yskarn manishru jo mero pchi lagekachn tinihru ltpinechn ani mlai jitnu skne chainn. tinihru harko smmukh hunu prnech, ljiit hunechn r yo khilyai bhulinechain. he senahraka prmprbhu! tpaimle ke shi jamcnu hunch ani manisko icchahru r hrdayhruko priksa grnuhunch. maile tinihruko virodhma nalis prstut grekocchu. tinihrumathi tpaimko prtikar heraum. prmprbhuko stuti gau. prmprbhuko prmsa gr. kinbhne prmprbhule grib manishrulai dust manishrubat bcaumnu hunch. m jnmeko din srapiit hos. tyo dinlai dhny nman jun din m amasmg them. tyo manis srapiit hos jsle mera babulai m jnmeko khbr sunayo usle bhnyo, “timile euta choro payau.” usle mero babulai atynt khusi bnayo jb usle mero babulai tyo khbr sunayo. tyo manis prmesvrle dhvms grnu bheko shrhru jstai hos. ti shrhrumathi prmprbhuko dya chain. tys manisle bihan kstko avaj sunos, ani mdhy dinma yuddhko ciccaht sunos. kinbhne jb m amako grbhama thiem tys manisle mai maren. ydi tysle mlai tys bela mareko bhe meri ama mero cihan hune thiin. tini sdhaimko lagi grbhvti rhne thiin. yi sb sokhru r smkthru bhogn ani ljiit bher din bitaun meri amako grbbhat m kin jnme?

21

yrmiyakham prmprbhubat aeko yo sndes ho. yo sndes tys bela aeko thiyoy jb sidkiyah yhudaka rajale psur naumka ek manis r spnyah naumka ek pujahari yrmiyakham pthaeka thie. psur mlkiyah naum bheko ek manisko choro thiyoy. spnyah maseyah naumka ek manisko choro thiyoy. psur r spnyahle yrmiyalai sndes lyaeka thie. psur r spnyahle yrmiyalai bhne, “hamra nimti prmprbhulai prarthna grideu. ke hune ch bhner prmprbhulai sodhi deu. hami jann cahñchau. kinbhne babelka raja nbukdnessrle hamilai akrmn grirhechn. hunschk uhamle bitaka dinhruma grnu bhe jstai prmprbhule hamro lagi mhan karyhru gridinu hunech. hunschk prmprbhule hamilai akrmn grn nbukdnessrlai roknu hunech r phrki janech.” tr yrmiyale psur r spnyahlai bhne. unle bhne, “raja sidkiyahlai bhñ yhi nai prmesvr, israelka prmprbhule bhñnuhunch ‘timihrusmg yuddhka htiyarhru chn. timihrule ti htiyarhru aphu svmylai bcaun babelka raja r babelvasihru viruddh clairhechau. tr m ti htiyarhru tinihru kai viruddhma claunechu.” babelka sainy shr vriprika prkhalhru bahir chn. tyo sainy shr vripri ch. m

camdai tyo sainy yruslembhitr lyaunechu. m svym mera sktisali hat r blyoy htiyar lier timihrusit ldnechu. m yruslemka bsinda duvai manis ttha psuhru lai marnechu. tinihru mha rudhile mrnechn.” yspchi, prmprbhuko yo sndes ho, “m yhudaka raja sidkiyah, unka adhikarihru r rudhile nmareka shрма bamceka manishru nbukdnessrlai sumpidinechu. babelka raja ani aruhru jo shрма bamki rhekachn, tinihru sb desan, tvar r anikalle mrnechn. m tinihru lai tinihrukai stru r tinihruko jivn khojnehrulai sumpinechu. tinihrule kunai dya, ksma r shanubhuti nrakhi trvale marnechn.” “yruslemka manishrulai yi kurahru bhñ. prmprbhule bhñnuhunch ‘maile tinihru lai jivnko bato r mrtyuko bato btaekochu. ti jo yruslemka bsdchn tinihru tvar, anikal r rudhile marinch. tr jo yruslembat bahir janchn r akrmn grirheka babelka sainy lai. aphai sumpinch, tinihru bamcechn. maile yruslem shrka manishrulai noksanma parn nirny liem. m shr lai bh lai grdin.” yo prmprbhuko sndes ho “m yruslem shr lai babelka rajakham sumpnechu. usle ys lai agole bhs m parnech.” “yi kurahru yhudaka sahi privarhulai bhñ prmprbhuka vcnhru lai mhtv deu. he daudko ghrama! prmprbhu bhñnuhunch ‘manishrulai nispks nyay gr r aty-acarma prekahrulai atyacarihrubat smrksn gr. ydi timihrule tyso grenau bhne risle m nibhaunu nskine ago jhaim hunechu. yo samco hunech karn timihrule dhaire duskrmhru grekachau.” he yruslem! m timro viruddhma chu. timi maidanma bhñjyan mathiko phadmatlai bschau. timi yruslemka manishru bhñchau, ‘ksaile timihru lai akrmn grn r timihruko sktisali shr jitn sktain.’ tr prmprbhubat aeko vcnhru lai dhyan deu. ‘timile paunu prne dnd paune nai chau. m timihruka jnglma ago lgaun thalne chu. tyo agole timihru vripri bheka sara cijhru jlai dinech.”

22

prmprbhule bhñnubhyo “yrmiya, rajako mhlma jau. yhudaka raja kham jau r tyham yo sndesko prcar gr ‘prmprbhubat aeko yo sndes sun, daudko simhasma bsne he yhudaka raja, timra adhikarihru ani yi dhokahrubat psne manishru. prmprbhu bhñnuhunch nispks r dharmik hau. aty-acarma parekahrulai atyacaribat rk sa gr. videsma jnmeka nagrikhru tuhura-tuhuri athva vidhvahrumathi nramro ngr. nirdos manishrulai nmar. ydi timihrule ajna paln gryau bhne, rajahru jo daudko simhasnmathi bsdchn adhikarihru shit rthhru r ghodahrumathi bsi yi prvesdvarhrubat bsnechn. ydi timihrule ti ajnahru paln grenau bhne, prmprbhu bhñnuhunch m apnai naumma spth linchu m yo rajmhl dhvms parnechu.” ysaila prmprbhu yhudako rajako rajmhlko visyama bhñnuhunch “tm ta mero nimti giladko jngl r lbanonko phad jstai chs. tr m tmlai mrubhumima print gridinch. kohl bso-bas grne nbheko shr jhaim tmlai m ujad bñaidinch. m rajdrbar dhvms grnlai htiyar shit manis pthaune chu. ti dhvmskhule tera devdarak rukhhu katnechn r agoma phyamknechn. “dherai rajyka manishru yhi shr bher janech. timihrule ekarkama sodhnechn, ‘kin prmprbhule tysto drlagdo kura yruslem prt grnubhyo? yruslem tysto mhan shr thiyoy.’ tyo prsnko

uttr yo hunech 'prmesvrle yruslem dhvms parnub-
 hyo kinbhne tinihrule tinihruka prmesvr prmpbr-
 husit rheko krar tyage. tinihrule aru devtaharulai
 puja gre ani tinihruko seva gre." mreko rajako lagi
 runu. usko lagi vilap ngrnu, bru tyo rajako lagi
 runu jsle yo thaum nai chodn badhy bheko ch. usko
 nimti runu kinbhne u khilayi phrki aune chain. u
 aphno svdes pheri dekhne chain. yhi kura sillum
 (yhoahaj) yosiyahko chorako visyma prmpbrhu bh-
 nuhunch. sillum yosiyah rajako mrtyu pchi yhudaka
 raja bhe. "yhoahaj yruslembat niski tadha ge. uni
 yruslem pheri khilayi phrki aumdainn. yhoahaj tyo
 thaumma mrne ch jham misravasile unlai lger ge.
 unle yo des pheri herne chainn." hay tyslai jsle aphno
 manishrulai tinihruko srmo jyala ndii be-imandri-
 le mhl bnayo, ajh tger tla thpyo. usle bhnc, "aphno
 lagi m euta thulo mhl bnaunechu. mero mathillo
 tlama thul-thula kothahru hunechn." usle devdaruka
 pllale jhyalhru bnaumch rato rmng laumch. devdarule
 bnaeko timro visal mhlle timilai mhan raja bnau-
 dain. timra pita khan r piunma sntust thie. unle
 ke thik r nispks thiyu tyhi gre. ysrtth prtyek kuro
 nai tinko ramrai bhyo. tinle grib r asahy manishru-
 lai mddt gre. yskarn prtyek kura tinko lagi ram-
 rai bhyo. 'mlai cinnu nai ysko arth ho.' timro
 amkhahrule timilai ke labhdayk ch tyo matr dekhch.
 timi nirdos manishrulai marn, manishrulai tuhnu
 r cknacur parn matr cinta grchau. ysrtth prmpbr-
 hule yosiyahka choro raja yhyoakimko visyma bh-
 nuhunchu, "yhyoakimko lagi yhudaka manishru rune
 chainn, 'hay mero dajyu! hay meri bhini! m yhyo-
 akimko lagi atyntai dukhit chu.' bhni tinihru ksaile
 pni prsrma kura grne chainn. yhudaka manishru
 yhyoakimko lagi rune chainn. tinihrule unko visyma
 bhne chainn, 'hay mera malik! hay, mera mharaj!
 timro mrtyuma m atyntai dukhi chu.' yruslemka
 manishrule yhyoakimlai gdhalai jstai dphnaunechn.
 tinihrule usko tauko r srir tannechn ani yruslemko
 mul-dhokako bahir phyamknechn. "yhuda, lbanonko
 prvtmathi jau r jodle cicyau. basan ksetrma jodle
 krau. abarimko prvthruma cicyau kinbhne timro
 'premihrulai' dhvms parinech. he yhuda, timile aphai
 surksit vicar gryau. tr maile timilai savdhani rhn
 cetauni diem. tr timile bhnyau, "m dhyan didin." tim-
 ile tyhi jivn saili apnayau jun timro yuvavsthalma
 tyhyo. timro yuvavsthaldekhi nai timile malai mann
 asvikar gryau. he yhuda! timra bheda gothalahrulai
 btasle udai lanech. timra premihru kaidi bnienechn.
 timilai apman grinech r pkkai pni timra dospun
 krmhrule timilai ljjit parnech. he lbanonka basinda
 jo devdaruhruko majhma bas grchn, jb timile vytha
 paunechau timi cicyaunechau. prsv pidama preki
 stri jham vythale timi ldbdi grnechau." "jsto m niscit
 rupma bschu," yo prmpbrhuko sndes ho, "m ysto
 timro lagi grnechu. yhyoakimko choro yhudako
 raja, yhyoakin ydi timi mero dahine hatko chap-authi
 humdo hau t m timihrulai thuter phyamkne thiem.
 yhyoakin, m timilai babelka raja nbukdnesrlai r ba-
 belvasihrulai sumpinechu. yi ti manishru nai hun jsle
 timro pran khojirhekachn r josit timi bhybhit chau.
 m timi r timro amalai arko desma phyamkidine chu
 jham timihru duvai jnmeka thienau. timi r timro
 ama tyo desma mrnechau. tinihru aphno bhumima

phrkine iccha grchn tr tinihrulai anumti diinechain."
 ke konyahksaile aphlko phuteko bhamda jsto ho jslai
 ksaile mn praumdain? kin yhyoakin r usko nanihru
 phyamkie? kin tinihru njaneko desma phyamkie?
 e des, e des! prmpbrhuko sndes dhyan dier sun.
 prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "yhyoakimko barema lekh 'u
 ekjna manis ho jsko kunai nanihru chain. yhyoakin
 aphno jivn kalma sphl hunechain. ani usko eutai pni
 sntan daudko simhasna bsne chain. kunai pni usko
 sntanle yhudama sasn grne chain."

23

"tyo bheda gothalahrulai dhikkar jsle mera
 bhedaharulai dhvms r titr-bitr parch." yo prmpbr-
 hubat aeko sndes ho. ti gothalahru (netahru) mera
 maniska uttrdayihru hun. ani israelka prmesvrle,
 yi kurahru ti gothalahrulai bhnnuhunch "timi
 gothalahrule mero bgallai carai trph bhgai diyau.
 tinihrulai bhagn vadhy paryau. ani timihrule tinihru-
 lai herach grenau. tr maile timihrule herach grem. timile
 greka dust kamhruka nimti m dnd dinechu." yo
 prmpbrhubat aeko sndes ho. "ab maile any deshru
 tir khedieka bgal bhela parchu r tinihrulai crne
 rkhhma layumchu. jb m mera bgallai crne rkhhma
 layumchu tinihru labhdayk bninechn r smkhyu bdhch.
 m mera bgalko lagi nyam gothalahrulai rakhnechu.
 tinihrule mero bgalko herach grnechn. ani mera
 bgal draune athva bhymit hune chain. mero kunai
 pni bgal hraumne chain." yo prmpbrhubat aeko
 sndes ho. prmpbrhu bhnnuhunch, "ab smy airhech
 ki m daudko kulma euta dharmik sakha sthapit
 grnechu. usko jnanle sasn claunech r dhrm r nyay
 grnech. tys smyma, yhudaka manishrulai bcainech,
 ani israelle surksit jivn jiunech. uhamko naum yo
 hunech prmpbrhu hamro dharmika hunuhunch.
 "yskarn ti diinru airhechn," yo sndes prmpbrhubat
 aeko ho, "jb manishrule bhnnenechainn, 'jsri prmpbrhu
 jivit hunuhunch ani yo uham nai hunuhunch jsle
 israelka manishrulai misr bhumibat bahir layaunu
 bhyo.' tr manishrule kehi nyam kura bhne chn.
 tinihrule bhne chn, 'jsri prmesvr jivit hunuhunch,
 prmesvr matr hun jsle israelka manishrulai uttr-
 bhumibat layaunu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai spmurn
 rajyhrubat layaunu bhyo jham uhamle tinihrulai
 pthaunu bheko thiyu.' tyspch israelka manishru
 tinihruka apnai bhumima bsnechn." agmvktahrulai
 sndes antskrnma mero hrty bhamceko ch. mero
 sbai hddihru kamirhekachn. yo prmpbrhuko r
 uhamko pvitr vcenko karnle ho. m mtvala manis
 jstai bhekochu. yhudaka bhumi ysta manishrule
 bhriekoch jo vybhicarihu chn. ysrtth prmpbrhule ys
 bhumilai srup dinubhyo ani rkhh mrubhumima print
 bheko. agmvktahrul dust chn. ti agmvktahrule
 aphna prbhav r skti glti gri pryog grdchn. "agmvkta
 ani pujahari duvai papihru chn. tinihruko dustyai
 maile mero mindirma dekhokochu. yo sndes prmp-
 brhubat aeko ho. "yskarn, tinihruko bato andhkarle
 dhakeko ciplo hunech ani tinihru kalo andhkarma
 jhrnechn. m ti pujaharihu r agmvktahrumatathi
 vipd lyai sjay dinechu." yo prmpbrhubat aeko sndes
 ho. "maile samriyama agmvktahrulai agmvani dier
 nramro kam grirehokochu. bal devtako naumma

timihrule israelka manishrulai pthbhrst grae. maile yhudaka agmvktahru drlagdo kamhru grirheko dekkechochu. tinihrulai vybhicarpurn krmma lipt chn. tinihru jhuto bolchn ani dust manishrulai shyog dinchn. tyhi karnle manishrule dust kam grn rokidainn. tinihru sdomka manishru jsta chn. ab yruslem mero nimti gomora jstai bhekoach." yskarn senahruka prmprbhule ti agmvktahruka barema bhnnuhunch "m ti agmvktahrulai tito bhojn khane r vis haleko pani piune bnaunechu kinbhne yruslemka agmvktahru dekki smpurn des nai dusit pardaichn." senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch "ti agmvktahruka kurama dhyan ndeu ti agmvktahrule timihrulai murkh bnaune kosis grirhekachn. ti agmvktahrule jun drsnhru btairheka chn ti sb tinihruko apnai srstihru hun. tinihrule ti drsnhru prmprbhubat prapt greka hoinn. ktipy manishrule prmesvrbat aeko sndesai upaksa grdchn. an ti agmvktahrule ti manishrulai begla beglai sndes dinchn. tinihrule mlai jsle ninda grchn tinihrulai bhnnchn, 'prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, 'timile santi pumchrau.' tinihrule j-jsko hrdy kthor ch tinihrulai bhnnchn, 'timihrumathai anist hune chain.' tr ti mdhye kunai pni agmvktahru daiviy mhasbhama ubhine hoin. ti mdhye ksaile pni prmprbhuko smdes n dekkeho chn, suneko nai ch. ab prmprbhubat hune dnd tuphan jsto aune ch. prmprbhuko krodh amdhi-tuphan jsto hunech. yo ti dust manishruka taukohrumathi bhumriko jhokka thokinech. aphna mnle citaeko yojnahru siddh nhoujnel prmprbhuko ris thamine chain. aune dinhruma timihrule tyo chlrng bujhnechau. maile ti agmvktahrulai pthaeko hoin. tr tinihru bhager ge. tinihru smg boleko chain. tr tinihrule agmvani die. tr ydi tinihru mero mhasbhama bseka bhe, tinihrule mero yhudaka manishrulai mero sndeshru bhnnne thie. tinihrule ti manishrulai nramro kamhru grn dekki rokn skthe." "m prmesvr hum, jo njik chu," prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m tyo prmesvr hoin jo tadhoma ch." maile dekhnn sktin bhnnne vicarma euta manisile aphailai lukaun skla. tr yo murkhta ho. ke m svrg r prthvi rbhdin r?" prmprbhule yso bhnnubhyo. "tyham tysta agmvktahru chn jsle mero naum jhuta prcar grirhechn. tinihru bhnnchn, 'maile spna dekkeho chu. maile spna dekkeho chu.' maile tinihrule tysto kurahru greko sunem. khile smm yi agmvktahrule jhuto r aphno maya prcar grirhne? ti agmvktahrule mero naum manishrubat bhulaunu pryas grirhekachn jsri aphna pita-purkahrule spnahru bhner bhuleka thie. tinihruka pita-purkahrule bal devatali puje. pral ghum bhnda bhindai hunch. agmvktahrule jskham spna ch tyhi spna visyma bolun. jskham mera vcnhru chn samco gri bhnnun. mero sndes ago jstai ch." yo sndes prmprbhubat aeko ho, "yo martol jsto ch jsle dhunga curcur parer phutaumdch. 'ysrth m jhuta agmvktahruko viruddhma chu." yo sndes prmprbhuko ho "ti agmvktahrule mera sbdhrule aka-arkabat corirheka chn. m jhuto agmvktahruko viruddh chu." yo sndes prmprbhuko ho, "tinihrule apnai sbdhru clauchn r merobat aeko sndes bhner bhana grdchn. m jhuta agmvktahruka viruddh chu jsle jhuto spnahru prcar grchn." yo prmprbhuko sndes ho. "tinihrule mera manishrulai jhuto siksa

didaim kubato tir laijadaichn. n t maile tinihrulai pthae n mero pksma bolnu bhni ades diem. tinihrule kdapi yhudaka manishrulai shyog grn sktainn." yo prmprbhuko sndes ho. "yhudaka manishru athva agmvktahru, athva pujaharihule timilai sodhn skch, 'prmprbhule ke ke bhari bokaunu bhyo?' tr timihrule tinihrulai uttr dinchau r bhnnchau, 'timihru atyntai ghum bojh hau r m tinihrulai phyamknechu.'" yo prmprbhuko sndes ho. "ydi agmvkta athva pujahari athva kunai manisile prmprbhuko bojh visyma kura grch bhne, 'm uska privar r uslai sjay dinechu.'" yo kura timihru ekarkalai bhnnnechau 'prmprbhule ke jvaph dinubhyo?' athva 'uhamle ke bhnnubhyo?' tr timile pheri 'prmprbhuko bojh' bhnnne chainau kinbhne 'bojh' prtyekko apnai sbd bnikeo ho. tr tinihrulai bhnn, tinihrule jivit prmesvr, senahruka prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko vcnn bngyaeko chau. "ydi prmprbhuko sndes timi sikk cahnnchau bhne, agmvktalai sodh, 'prmprbhule timilai ke jvaph dinu bhyo?' athva 'prmprbhule ke bhnnubhyo?' tr timile nbhnn prmprbhubat ke bhari bojh thiyo. ydi timile yo sbd pryog gryau bhne prmprbhule timilai yi sbdhru bhnnu hunech 'timile mero vcnlai prmprbhuko bhari nbhnnu prthyo. maile timilai yo sbd nbhnnu bhnnem.' maile timihru r timra pita-purkahrulai dieko shr r timilai mathi ucaler m dekki pr phyamkne chu. m tinihrumathi sda-srvda rhne laj lyaunechu. aphno beijiiti timihru khilyai bhulne chainaum."

24

prmprbhule uhamko mndir aghadi rakkieko dui dalo nebhara dekhauu bhyo. maile yo drsn yhudaka raja yhoiakimka chora babelka raja nbukdnessrle yruslembat nirvasin graer lge pchi dekkeho ho. yhoiakinn r tinka adhiakarihulai nipun silpkar r dhatukarhustai lgiyo. euta dalobhitr dherai asl nebbharahru thie. ti nebbharahru tysta thie jun smy aghadi nai pakeka thie. tr arka daloma kuheko nebbharahru thie. tinihru khan laykka thienn. prmprbhule mlai sodhnu bhyo, "timile ke dekkchau, yirmiya?" maile jvaph diem, "aru daloma m nebbharahru dekkchu. asl nebbharahru ekdmai asl chn ani arko daloma nramro nebbharahru ekdmai nramra chn jo khane layk chainn." tr prmprbhuko yo sndes mkham ayo "prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch, yhudaka manishrulai aphna desbat kaidi jham lgiyo. tinihruka struhule tinihrulai babelma lge. tinihru asl nebbharahru jsta chn. m tinihrulai dya dekhanechu. m tinihrulai yhudako bhumima phrkai lyaunechu. m tinihrulai vikas graunechu, nst hun dimdin. m tinihrulai cudaumdin tr tinihrulai jgaumchu taki tinihruko vikas hun skos. m tinihrulai m nai prmprbhu hum bhner cinne yogyta dinchu. tinihru mera manishru hunechn ani m tinihruka prmesvr hum, kinbhne tinihru purn-hrdyhrule m trph phrkechn. "tr yhudaka raja sidkiyah kuheko nebhara jstau hunech jun khan layk humdain. sidkiyah, uska adhiakarihu, yruslemma chadieka manishru jo yo desma rhireka chn ani tinihru jo misrma bsirheka chn tinihru kuheko nebbharahru jstai hun. "m tinihrulai jmmai rajyhruma drlagdo r nramro cij bnaunechu. maile tinihrulai jham-jham

chrpst parekochu tyham tinihrulai apman, gilla r srap ka nimti patr bnaumnechu. m trvar, anikal ani rudhi tinihruka nimti pthaunechu. jb smm tinihru nimtnn humdainn tinihru r tinihruka pita-purkhalai maile dieko desma trvar, anikal r desan pthaunechu. tys pchi melai tinihru r tinihruka pita-purkhahrulai dieko jggama tinihru rhne chainn."

25

yo sndes jun yrmiyakham ayo tyo yhudaka sbai manishruko visyama smbdndhit ch. yo yosiyahko putr yhyokam yhudako raj-simhasna bseko cau- tho vrsma bheko ho. yo nbukdnessrle babelko ra- jmutut phirieko prthm vrsma bheko ho. ysaile tyhi agmvkta yrmiyale yhudaka jmmai manishru r yruselma basindahurai bhne yhudaka raja amonka putr yosiyahko rajyalko tehraum vrsdekhi ajko dinssmm arthar teis vrsmsm prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo r maile ghrighri tinihrulai bhnrhekochu. tr tim- ihrule ysai dhyani nai dienau. prmprbhule ghrighri aphna das agmvkta timihrukham pthaunu bhekoch. timihrule tinihruko kura sunenau athva tinihrulai kunai dhyani dienau. ti agmvktahrule bhne, "tim- ihrule aphna jivn saili privrtn gr. kukrmhru grn- dekhi aphulai pr rakh. jivn privrtn gr r ys desma jun prmprbhule timi r tinihruka pita-purkhahrulai sda- ssvdaka nimti dinu bhekoch tyham bso baso gr. any devtahruko pchi nlag. tinihruka seva va puja ngr. ma- nis nirmir murtihru puja ngr. ysle mlai ris uthaunech. ydi timihrule manenau bhne tb m tinihrulai nok- san grnechu." prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, "tr timihrule mero kura manenau. timihruka murtihrule mlai uttaijit paryau ani aphaima noksan lyayau." yskarn senahruka prmesvrle yso bhnnuhunch, "timihrule mero sndeshruma dhyani ndieka hunale, yskarn m uttrka sbai kulhruka mansihurulai r mero das ba- belka raja nbukdnessrlai lyaunechu, r tinihrulai yo des r yska basinda r yska caratirka sbai jatihruko viruddhma lyaunechu. m ti sara deshrulai bilkulai dhvms grnechu. m ti bhumihru sdalai sukha mrub- humi jsto bnai dine chu ani tinihrulai drlargo gali r ek sthayi apmanko patma print grnechu." m ti thaumhru rhs r utsahka khusihurulai ses paridinechu. tyham ab-uprant nu dulha-dulhika khusi r anndka dinhru hune chain. m manishrule pisne jamtoka avaj smm uthaumnechu. m btiko uyjalolai lgidinechu. tyo smprun ksetr nai mrubhumi jsto ujad hunech. yi sbai jatihruka manishrule sttri vrs smm babelka ra- jako seva grnechn. "tr sttri vrs biti ske pchi m babelka rajalai dnd dinechu. m babelka jatihurulai pni dnd dine chu. yo prmesvrko sndes ho "m babelvasihruko bhu- milai pni unihruko paphruko karn dnd dinechu. m tyo bhumi sdako lagi bamjho bnai dinechu. maile tys desko visyama je bhnekochu r yrmiyale virodhma ysko je agmvani grekoch ani pustkma je lkhiyekoch m tyo desko viruddh sbai lyaunechu. babelka manishrule dherai rajyhr r mharajhruko seva grnu prnech. timihrule greko anist kamka nimti tinihrulai sjay di- nech." prmprbh, israelka prmesvrle mlai yi kurahru bhnnubhyo "yrmiya, yo kauroko dakhrs mero hat- bat leu. yo mero krodhko dakhrs ho. m timilai vib- hinn jatihruma pthai rhechu. ti jatihurulai yhi pyalabat

piyau. tinihrule yo piunechn. tyspchi tinihru dhmr- raunechn r pagl manis jsto vyvhar grnechn. tinihruke trvarko karn tyso grchn jun tinihruko viruddh m pthaumdaichu." ysrt h maile prmesvrko hatbat tyo kcaura dakhrs liem. m ti jatihruma gem ani tyo kcaurabat maile dakhrs piyame. maile yo dakhrs yruslem r yhudaka shrhuma khnaidiem. maile yhu- daka rajahr r aguvahrulai tyo kcaurabat dakhrs pi- umn lgame. tinihru aj jsto dekhchn, mrubhumi jhaim ujad, drlargo cij ani khilli r srapko patr bnaun maile tinihrulai pilaem. maile misrka raja phirun, tinka adhikarihru, mhtvpurn naykhru, unka sbai manishru, arbka jmmai basindahru, ujka sbai rajahr, plistihruka sbai rajahr jma asklon, gaja, ekron, as- dodma bamki rheka jmmai ani edom, moab r am- monihruka sbai rajahr pni gabhinch, sbailai prmp- prbhuko risiko dakhrs piunu lgame. maile sor r sidonka sbai rajahr ani smudrka tapuhruka rajahrul- ai yo piun lgame. ddan, tema r bujka ani knpt smm kes katne manishurulai maile yo piun badhy grame. maile arb deska r simantka sara rajahr jo mrubhu- mima bschn, jimri, elam r madaika sara rajahrulai pni yo piun lgame. maile sara uttrka rajahr njik r tad- hama bheka rajyhrulai yo piunu lgame. maile sbai prthvika rajahrulai prmprbhuko krodhko kcaurabat dakhrs piun lgame. tr "siskka"rajale pni any jatihrule pie psat piunechn. "yrmiya! senahruka prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle ke bhnnuhunch, ti jatihurulai bh- nideu yskarn prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, 'piu, mat, vant gr r ld ani nuth kinbhne m tinihruka majhma tr- var pthairhechu.' "ti manishrule timro hatbat kcaura lin asvikar grchn. timihrule ysai piun asvikar grchn. tr timile tinihrulai bhnnuech, 'senahruka prmpr- bhule yi kurahru bhnnuhunch timihrule avsy nai yo kcaurabat piunechau. maile yruslemmathi jsai mero naumle khlainch ani sayd timihrule dnd paumdainau bhner socirheka holau, vipti lyaun thaliskekochu. m prthvima bheka sara manishru prt akrnn grn tr- varlai bolaunechu." yo senahruka prmprbhubat aeko sndes ho. "yrmiya! tinihrulai bhnnch 'prmprbhu umbhobab grjnu hunch. uham aphno pvitr mndirbat grjnu hunch. prmprbhu uhamko bhumika manishru- lai jorsit grjnu hunch. uham dakhrs bnaunele angur kiccaumda greko avaj jhaim ciccyauunu hunch. ti ci- ccyathru prthvika sbai basindahru smm pugch. tyo hllako prthidviti prthviko akhir smm pugch. prthvika manishruka viruddhma prmprbhuko euta abhiyog ch. uhamle manishurulai nyay r dusthrulai trvarle marnu hunech." prmprbh bhnnuhunch. yskarn senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch "her, mha srvas ek desdekhi arko desma phailinech. prthviko sudur kunahrubab ek srvasnask amdhi airhech." prmprbhule marnu bheko manishruko lashru prthviko ek ku- nadekhi arko kunasmm chrier rhnech. mrnehruka nimti sok mnaune kochi humdain. lashru btulidain n t dphn nai grinch. ti lashru khetma gobr jhaim chrpst rhnchn. he gothalahru her, vilap gr! he bthanka naykhru ho, khranima ldibdi gr. kinbhne tinihruka htya hune r ciccaune ani titr-bitr hune smy aeko ch. timihru jhrnechau r dami jg jhaim phutnechau. gothalahrule aphai lukne thamu paune chainn. bthanka malikhrule bhagn sktainn. m gotha- lahruka hau-hau sbdhu r bthanka mlukhruka citkar

sunchu. prmprrbhule tinihruko rkhhk nai dhvms parnu bhyo. santmy rkhhkhu nst grie. prmprrbhuko bhishn krodhle ysto greko ho. prmprrbhu hismk simh odarbat niskeko jstai hunuhunch. prmprrbhuko bldai greko ris r atyacarihruko risle tinihruko des ujad nirjn bniekoch.

26

yoisyahka choro yhudaka raja yhyoyakimko sasnkalko suruma yo vcn prmprrbhubat ayo. prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo "yrmiya, prmprrbhuko mndir cokma timi ubh r yo vcn bhn. mndirma aradhna grn aune yhudaka sbai basindahrulai bhn. maile bhneko prtyek kura unihrulai bhn. mero sndesko kunai bhag pni nchod. yo hunschk, tinihrule sunnechn ani mero sndes paln grnechn r tinihru khrab kam grnubat rokinechn. ydi tinihru prirvtn bhe bhne m mero tinihrulai tinihruko dustkrmk nimiti sjay din jun yojna tyar parekochu tyo bdlnechu. timile tinihrulai bhnnechau, 'yhi nai prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch ydi tinihrule mera kurahru sunenau ani maile timihru aghi rakheko siksahru. mera das agmvktahru jslai maile timihrukham smy smya pthaeke thie tr tinihruka vcnhru anusrn grenau, timihrule tinihruko kurahru sunenau. tb m yo mndirlai silohjstai bnaunechu ani prthvibhriko manishruka nimiti yo shr ek srp jhaim bnaunechu." pujaharihru, agmvktahru ani sara manishrule yrmiyale prmesvrko mndirma bhneko ti sbdhu sune. prmprrbhule dinubheko ades anasar yrmiyale sbai kurahru manishrulai bhni smapt gre. tb pujaharihru, agmvktahru r sara manishrule yrmiyalai smate ani bhne, "timi niscy nai mrnechau. ksri timile prmprrbhuko naumma yti nramro kura grne amt gryau? ksri prmprrbhuko yo mndir silohma dhvms bhe jsto hunech bhne amt ksri gryau? kun amtle timile yruslem nirjn mrubhumi jhaim hunech bhnyau?" prmprrbhuko mndirma sbai manishru yrmiyako viruddh bhela bhe. jb yhudaka saskhrule ti apriy ghtnahruko barema kurahru sune tinihru rajako rajdrvarbat bahir niske. tinihru prmesvrko mndir bhetir ukhie. tyham, tinihrule nyam prvesd-varma aphna thaum lie. tyspchii pujaharihru r agmvktahrule saskhru r sara any manishrulai yso bhne. tinihrule bhne, "yrmiya marinu prch. unle yruslemko barema nramro kurahru bhne. tpaimhrule unle tysto kurahru bhneko sunekachaum." tb yrmiyale yhudaka sbai prsaskhru r manishrusmg bat gre. "prmprrbhule mlai yo mndir r shr bare yi sbai kurahru jo timihrule sunyau, bhnn pthauu bhyo. timihrule aphno mn ani kary bdlai nai prch. timihrule aphno prmprrbhu prmesvrko ajna paln grnu nai prch. ydi timihrule tyso gryau bhne uhamle aphno mnlai bdlai hunech r khrab kamhru jo uhamle timihruka viruddh udghosna grnu bheko ch tyo trenech. mero visyko kura r m timihrukai hatma chu. timihrulai je thik lagch tyhi gr. tr ydi timihrule mlai mariyau bhne, euta kurako lagi niscit hau. ki timihru ek nirdos manisko htyara hunechau. timihrule yo shr r ysma bsne sbai manishrulai dosi bnaumnechau. kinbhne uham prmprrbhu nai hunuhunch jslai mlai ti vcnhru timihrulai bhnn pthauu bhyo jo timihrule sunyau." tyspchii sbai prsaskhru r manishru bole. ti man-

ishrule pujaharihru r agmvktahrulai bhne, "yrmiyalai marnu humdain. jti kurahru yrmiyale hamilai bhne ti sbai prmprrbhu hamra prmesvrbat aeke ho." tb ktipy budha-pakahru uthe r sbai manishrulai bhne. tinihrule bhne, "yjudaka raja hijkiyahko sasnkalma marsetbat mika naum bheka ekjna agmvkta aeke thie. mikale yhudaka sbai manishrulai yi kurahru bhnesenahraka prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch "siyon dhvms hune ch. yo joteko khetjhaim hunech. yruslem dhungako thak hunech. prmprrbhuko mndir bheko damda, jgml r bnmarahruko ritto damda bninech." "yjudaka raja hijkiyahle mikalai maren. yhudaka kunai manisle mikalai maren. hijkiyah prmprrbhudekhi drae ani uhamko dya yacna gre. ani prmprrbhule tinihruko virodhama bhnnu bheko kurahru visyama aphno mn bdlai bhyo. tr hamihrule hamro aphno jivnmathi mhapid lyaua atekachaum." vigmta tyham smayahko choro uriyah naum greka kirityarimbat aeke ekjna manis thie. usle yrmiyale jhaim yo shr r ys bhumi viruddhama prmprrbhuko sndes prcar gre. raja yhyoyakim r unka sainik adhikarihru ani yhudaka prmkhhrule uriyahle greko prcar sune. tinihru krodhit bhe. raja yhyoyakimle uriyahlai marn cahnthie. tr uriyahle tyo kura cal pae. uriyah drae r misr desma bhager ge. tr raja yhyoyakimle elnatn naum bheka ek manis r any manishrulai misrma pthae. elnatn akborko chora thiyo. tinihrule uriyahlai misrbat lyae ani yhyoyakimlai sampie. yhyoyakimle uriyahlai trvarle marnu bhne hukum die. uriyahko mrt sirr sadharn manishru gadne cihanma phyamkidie. ab sapanko choro ahikamle yrmiyalai surksa die. ysrtth tinle tinlai manishruko hatbat bcae.

27

yhudama sidkiyahko sasnkalko cautho vrsmaprmprrbhuko yo vcn yrmiyakham ayo. sidkiyah yosihka choro thie. prmprrbhule bhnnubhyo, "yrmiya, yi phita r dndhrubat euta juva bnau r timro kamdhma lgau. tyspchii edom, moab, ammon, sor r sidomka rajahrulkham yi rajahruka duthru jo yhudaka raja sidkiyahlai bhetn yruslemma aeke chn timihruko madhyam yi smacar pthau. tinihruka malikhrulai yi khrhru puryau bhni tinihrulai bhn tinihrulai bhn, 'senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch timra malikhrulai bhn ki maile prthvima sara psuhru bnaem. yo maile mero mhan skti r blisth pakharule grem. m yo prthvi jslai cahnuh taysilai din skchu. ahile timihruka sbai deshru maile babelka raja nbukdnessrlai dieko chu. uni mera das hun. maile jngli psuhru smmlai pni usko ajna paln grne bnaumchu. sara jatihrule nbukdnessr, unko choro r unko natiko seva grnechn. tyspchii babel prast hune smy aunech. dherai rajyhru r mhan rajahrule babelalai aphno kmaro bnaumnechn. "tr ahile kehi jatihru ysta hunechn ki tinihru babelka raja nbukdnessrlai seva grn asvikar grnechn. ydi kunai jatile aphno ghicroma juva rakhn asvikar gre m tyslai trvar, anikal r drlagdo bimahrhu marplth sjay dinechu," yo prmprrbhubat aeke sndes ho. "jb smm tyo jatilai usko pksbat dhvms pardin tb smm m yso grnechu. ysrtth timihru agmvktahru jokhna hernehru, drsn dekhnehru, jyotisihru r jadugri grnehru jslai tinihrulai bhnnu,

“tinihrule babelka rajako seva grnechainau,” timihru-lai dhyan ndeu. tr ti manishrule timihrulai jhuto agm-vani dinechn ysle grda m timihrulai tinihruka des-bat tadho lkhetnechu r timihru mnechau. “ti jatihru j-jisle babelka rajako sarvbhaumiktalai grhn grnech. ani usko seva grnech, jb smm cahnnn m timihru-lai tinihrukai bhumima vikas hun dinchu,” prm-prbhule ghosna grnuhunch. “maile sidkiyah yhu-daka rajalai bhnech, ‘sidkiyah timile babelka rajako juva timro ghicroma rakhnai prch, ydi timile ba-belka raja r usko manishruka asvikar gryau bhne timi bamcnechau. ydi timile babelka rajalai seva grn raji bhneau bhne timi r timra manishru struko trvar bhok ani bhyank roghrubat mrnechau. ba-belka rajalai seva grn asvikar grne kunai pni jatiko smbndhma prmprbhule yso bhnnubhyo. tr tim-ihrulai jhuto agmvktahrule bhnrheka chn timihru babelka rajalai seva grnechainau.”tinihru timihrusit jhuto bolirhekachn. yskarn timihrule tinihruko kura nsun.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “maile tysta agmvk-tahrulai pthaeko hoin, tr tinihru mero naumma jhuto agmvani kharheka chn. yskarn yhudaka manishru-lai sudur thamuma pthamunechu. timihru sdnechau ani tysri nai ti agmvktahru jsle timihrukham agm-vani khne tinihru pni nstchn.” tb maile ti pujaharihru ani ti prjalai sucna diem, “prmprbhu bhnnuhunch ‘ti jhuta agmvktahruko kura nsun jsle babelbat prm-prbhuko mndirma jmmai smanhru jhttai prkaim-daich.’ tinihrule jhuto bolirheka chn. ti agmvk-tahruka kurama dhyan ndeu. babelka rajalai seva gr ani bamc. yo shr kin dhvms hos? ydi ti manishru agmvkta hun bhne ani prmprbhuko vcn tinihrusmg ch bhne, tinihrule prmprbhulai, rajako mhlma rheka, prmprbhuko mndirma rheka, r yruslemma rheka jun cijhru ahile smm chodiekachn babelma lyaun nskiyos bhni prarthna grun.” senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch ti cijhruko barema jun ajhai yruslemma chadieka chn tyham mndirma visal kamsako stmb-hhru, gudne adharhru r any cijhru chn. babelka raja nbukdnessrle ti sbaihru yruslemma chade. babelka raja nbukdnessrle jb yhyoakimko chora yhudaka raja yhyokin r yhudar r yruslemma jmmai bharadarhru-lai des niskasn gri babelma lgeka thie, tys smy ti smanhru babel lgenn. senahruka, prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr, prmesvrka mndirma chadieka ani rajaka mhl r yruslemma chadieka cijhruko barema bhnnuhunch ti smpurn smanhru pni babel trph lgie. ti sara smanhru babelma lginch r jb smm tinihruko nimti aumdin tb smm ti smanhru tyhi rhnch.” yo sndes prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tb m ti smanhru phrkai lyaumnechu. m ti smanhru yo thaumma phrkai rakhechu.”

28

tyhi sal nai jb sidkiyah yhudaka raja bheko cautho vrsko pamcau mhinama ajjurko choro agmvkta hnnyahle prmprbhuko mndirma sbai pujaharihru r any manishruko upsthitima msit bhne. hnnyah gibbonka basinda thie. hnnyahle bhne, “senahruka prmprbhu israelka manishruka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch ‘babelka rajale yhudaka manishruko kamdhma rakheko juva m bhacnechu. dui vrs bitda nbitdai m babelka raja

nbukdnessrle prmprbhuko mndirbat jti srsamanhru lgeka thie ti sbai phrkai lyaunechu. m yhyoakimka choro yhudaka raja yhyoakinlai ys thaumma phrkai lyaune chu. m ti sara yhudaka manishrulai phrkai lyaunechu jslai nbukdnessrle aphna ghrhru chodn badhy graer babeltir pthaeka thie.’ prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, ‘yskarn m babelka rajako juva bham-cidinechu.” tb agmvkta yrmiyale pujaharihru r any manishru jo prmprbhuko mndirma ubhirheka thie tinihruko smmukh agmvkta hnnyahlai jvaph die. agmvkta yrmiyale hnnyahlai bhne, “amen. m asa grdchu prmprbhule samcci nai tyo grnu hunech prmprbhule timile boлека vcnhru pura grnu hunech. m asa grdchu prmprbhule uhamko mndirbat jmmai samanhru r manishru pni babelbat ys thaumma phrkai lyaunu hunech. “hnnyah tr maile bhneka kurahru sun. maile bhneka kurahru timihru sbai manishrule sun. hnnyah tyham timi r m agmvkta hun bhnda dherai aghi nai agmvktahru thie. tinihrule yuddh, anikal, bhyank rudhi dherai deshru r mhan rajyhruma aunech bhner prcar greka thie. tr ydi ekjna agmvktale santiko agm-vani dinch r usko agmvani sty hunch tb manishrule janne chn ki prmprbhule uslai nai pthauu bheko ho.” yrmiyale aphno kamdhma juva bhiri rheka thie. tb agmvkta hnnyahle yrmiyako kamdhbat juva nikali die. hnnyahle tyo juva bhamicdie, tb hnnyah aru jmaimai manishruko upsthitima jorle krae ani bhne, “tyo yo ho jun prmprbhu bhnnuhunch ‘tysri nai nbukdnessrle babelka rajako juva m sbai jatihruko kamdhbat dui vrs bhitma bhamic dinchu.” tys pchi agmvkta yrmiyale prmprbhuko mndir chode ani bahir ge. jb hnnyahle agmvkta yrmiyako kamdhbat juva nikaler bhamicdie prmprbhuko vcn yrmiyalai ayo. prmprbhule yrmiyalai bhnnubhyo, “jau ani prmprbhule je bhnnuhunch hnnyahlai bhn ‘timile kathko juvahr bhamicidiyau. tr m kathko stama phlamko juvahr bnaunechu.’ senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch ‘m sara jatihruka kamghma phlamko juva lgaidinechu taki tinihrule babelka raja nbukdnessrko seva grun. tinihru raja nbukdnessrka dasasihru pradhan. m uslai jngli janvr mathi pni raj grne ksmta prdan grnechu.” tb agmvkta yrmiyale agmvkta hnnyahlai bhne, “sun hnnyah. prmesvrle timi-lai pthaeko hoin. tr timile yhudaka manishrulai jhuto kurama visvas grnlgayau. yskarn prmprbhu yo bhnnuhunch, ‘camdai m timilai ys prthvibat htai dinechu, hnnyah. timi yhi vrs mrnechau. kinbhne timile manishrulai prmesvrko viruddh bhdokayau.” agmvkta hnnyah tyhi vrsko sataum mhinama mre.

29

agmvkta yrmiyale yruslembat budha-prdhanhru, pu-jaharihru, agmvktahru ani yhudaka sbai manishru jslai nbukdnessrle yruslembat babelma lyaeka thie tinihrulai euta ptr pthae. yo ptr raja yhyokin, ra-jmata, npumskarn ani yhudar r yruslemka saskhru, karigrhru, loharhru jsalai yruslembat lyaeka thie sbailai pthae. yhudaka raja sidkiyahle sapanka choro elasa r hilkikyahka choro grmyahlai babelka raja nbukdnessrkham pthae. yrmiyale ti manishrulai ba-belma ptr laianu bhne. ptrko arnt visy ysto thiyo. senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrle yruslem

dekhi babel smm kaid bheka ti manishrulai yi kurahru bhnnu bheko thiyo "ghrhru bnau r tysma bs. barihru bnau r biruvahru rop r phlhru khau. vivahbari grer chora-chorihru jnmau. aphna chorahruko lagi buharihru roj. tyso grda tinihrule pni chora-chorihru jnmaunechn. tyham snan bdhau, nghtau. shрма pni asl karyhru gr jska nimti maile tinihrulai pthaem. jham timihru bsirhekachau tys shrka nimti prmpbrbhusit prarthna gr. kinbhne ydi tyham santi chae timihru pni santisit bsnu skchau." senahruka prmpbrbu, israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch "timihruka agmvktahru r mmtr-tmtrhru grnehrule timihrulai dhoka ndiun. tinihrule dekheka spnaka kurahruma dhyanai ndeu. tinihrule mero naumma jhuto agmvani khirheka chn. ani tinihrule bhniheka chn. tr maile tinihrulai pthaeko hoin." yo sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ch. prmpbrbu yo bhnnuhunch "babel sttri vrs smm sktisali rhnech. tyspchi m timihrukham aenechu r timihrulai ys thaumma phrkai lyaune mero prtijna pura grnechu. m yso bhncu kinbhne timihruka nimti maile bnaeka yojnahru m jandchu." yo prmpbrhubat aeko sndes ho, "msmg timihruko lagi ramro yojnahru ch. m timihrulai cot puryaune yojna bnaudin. maile timihrulai asa r asl bhvisy dine yojna greko chu. tyspchi tinihrule mlai bolaunechau, mkham au ani mlai prarthna gr. m timihrulai prarthna mero uttr dinechu. tinihrule mlai khojnechau. ani jb timihru aphna tmnn lgaer mlai khojnechau, timihrule mlai paunechau. m timihrulai bhet grn anu mit dinechu." yo prmpbrhubat aeko sndes ho "m timihrulai kaidbat chutai lyaunechu. m timihrulai sbai jati-jatihru r thaum-thaumhrudekhi bhela grnechu jham maile timihrulai pthaeko them." yo prmpbrhubat aeko sndes ho. "ani timihrulai ys thamuma phrkai lyaunechu." timihrule bhneka chau, "tr prmpbrbhule hamilai yham babelma agmvktahru dinu bheko ch." tr timihruka apnthru jo babelma lagieka thienn tinihruko visyama prmpbrbu yi kurahru bhnnuhunch. m ahile tyo raja jo daudko rajsimhasnma bseka chn r ti manishru jo ajh smm yruslem shрма chn tinihruko visyama bhndaichu. senahruka prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, "m trvar, anikal, r bhyank rudhihru ti manishruka viruddh pthaudmaichu jo yruslemma bsirheka chn. tinihrulai khan nskine kuheka nebharahru jsta bnaune chu. m tinihrulai trvar, anikal ani bhyank rudhihrule kheddechu. m tinihrulai prthvika rajdhanihruko samunne drlagdo drsy bnaidinechu, smst jatihru jham m tinihrulai pthamachu tyham srup, dr, ghrna, khisi r nindako patr bnaunechu. yruslemma bsne ti manishrule mero kurahru prt dhyan ndimda maile testo anist kurahru tinihru prt ghtaun lgaeko ho." yo prmesvrat aeko sndes ho. "kinbhne tinihrule mera vc-nhru sunenn jb maile sevk, agmvktahru ghigghi tinihrukham pthaem. tinihrule kunai dhyan nai dienn." mero sndes prmpbrhubat aeko ho. "timihru kaidihru hau. maile timihurulai yruslembat babel janlai vadhy parem. yskarn prmpbrhubat aeko sndeslai dhyan dier sun." senahruka prmpbrbu, israelka prmesvr kolayahko choro ahab r maseyahko choro sidkiyahko barema bhnnuhunch "yi dui jna manishru mero naumma timihrukham jhuto prcar grirheka chn. ysrth duvai agmvktahrulai babelka

raja nbukdnessrlai m sumpne chu ani unle tinihru-lai timihrukai samunne marnechn. smprun yhudi kaidihrule tinihrulai srup dinechn. "prmpbrbhule timihrulai sidkiyah r ahablai jstai vyvhar grun js-lai babelka rajale agoma ddhaeko thiyo." ti du-vajjna agmvktahrule israelma khrab kamhru gre. tinihrule aphna chimekiki ptnihrusmg vybhicar gre ani tinihrule mero naumma jhuto bole. m jandchu tinihrule ke gre. m apnai saksi chu." maile tinihrulai tyso gr bhner ajna dieko chain. nehelambat smayahlai timile bhnnu prch. senahruka prmpbrbu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "smayah, timile aphnai naumma yruslemma rheka sbai manishrulai citthi pthaeka chau timile maseyahko choro spnyahlai citthihru pthayau. timile bamki sbai pujaharihulai pni citthihru pthayau. smayah, timile spnyahlai citthima bhnekachau, 'spnyah, prmesvrle timilai yhoypadako thaumma pujahari bnaeka chau. timile prmpbrbhuko mndirko pridrns grnu prch ani jsle pagl jham krm grch r agmvani dinch tysta kunai pni manislai pkru prch. timile tyslai thimguroma thoknu prch r usko ghicroma sanglole bamdnhu prch. ahile yrmiyale agmvkta jsto vyvhar grirhech. ysrth uslai timi kin nprkne? yrmiyale yso bhndai yo smacar hamilai babelma pthaeka thie, "timihru babelma dherai smy smm bsnechau. yskarn ghrhru bnau r tyhi bs. jmin kmay r tyska ubjni khau. pujahari spnyah pujaharile yrmiyalai ptr pdher sunae. tb prmesvrat yrmiya kham vcn ai pugyo "yrmiya, yo sndes babelma rheka kaidihulai pthau "yskarn nelam privarka smayahko bare prmpbrbu yo bhnnuhunch, smayahle timilai agmvani dieko ch tr maile uslai pthaeko hoin. smayahle timihrulai jhuta kurahruma bhrosa grayo. yskarn prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch "m usko privar r uslai sjay dinechu. m purnruple usko privarlai nst pari dinechu. ani usle asl kurahruma jun m mero manishruka nimti grnechu dekhnu paune chain." yo prmpbrbuko sndes ho "m smayahlai dnd dinechu kinbhne usle manishrulai prmpbrbuko viruddh bhdkaeko ch." asaka vcnhru

30

prmesvrat yo vcn yrmiyakham aeko ho. prmpbrbu israelka prmesvrle bhnnubhyo "yrmiya, maile bhneka sbai kurahru euta pustkma lekh. yso gr kinbhne smy aunech jb m yhuda r israelka mera manishrulai kaidbat chutaunechu ani tinihrulai tys desma lyaunechu jun maile tinihruka pita-purkahrulai dieko them. tb mero manishru yo desma malik bninechn." prmesvrle yo sndes israel ani yhudaka manishruka barema bhnnu bheko ho. uhamile bhnnubhyo "manishru drle roeka hamile sunirheka chau. manishru trseka chn. tyham santi chain. yo prsn sodh, r yslai her ke ekjna purusle nani jnamaunu skch? niscy sktain. tb m kin prtyek m bsirheko logne manislai bhumdimathi hat rakhi nihurir prsv pida-dama preki strilai jham dekhchu. kin hrek manislo anuhar phelo bheko ch? hay! tyo aune smy kti drlagdo hunech! kunai smy pni tysto drlagdo hune chain. yakubko nimti yo ani dukhdo hne hunech, tr yakublai bcainechn. "tys bela," senahruka prmpbrhubat aeko yo sndes ho "m timihruko kamdhat

juvahu nikalidinchu ani bhamcidinechu. timihru-
lai bamdheko bndhn phukaidinechu. videsihrule ab
khilyai tinihrulai das bnauechain. tinihrule prm-
prbhu aphna prmesvrlai ani tinihruka raja daudlai
seva grnechn. m tyo tinihruko raja pthaidinechu.
“yskarn he yakub mero das! ndrau.” yo prmprbhubat
aeko sndes ho. “he israel! ndrau! m timilai ti sudurka
deshrubat jogaer lyaumchu ani timihruka sntanhu-
lai kaidi bnaune deshrubat jogaunechu. yakub
phrknech ani pheri santi paunech r mera manishru-
lai bhy dekhauu stru rhenechain. he israel r yhudka
manishru, m timihrusmg chu.” yo prmesvrbat aeko
sndes ho. “m tinihruko rkasa grnechu. maile timihru-
lai jun deshruma titr-bitr parem ti sb nst parnechu
tr tinihrulai nst pardin. ydypi timihrule tinihruko
anist krmko lagi sjay bhogne prnech tr m timihru-
lai thiksit anusasit parne chu.” prmesvr bhnnuhunch
“timihruko ghau ghoro r jati hunlai nikai crko prch.
timihruka nimti bolidine koho chain. timihruko
ghau niko parn kunai ausdhi pamudainau. tim-
ihruka premihruletinihrulai bhuleka chn ani ahile
timihruko cinta grdainn. m tinihrulai stru srh ghat
puryaunechu. timihruka dherai dustkrmhru r angnti
paphruko karnle m tinihrulai kda dnd dinechu. is-
rael r yhudka timihruka kstdayk ghauka nimti kin
roirheka chau? tysko kunai upcar nai chain. maile
timihruko dherai dust karyhru r angnti paphruko
karnle tinihrulai ysto pareko chu. yskarn ti sbai j-
jsle tinihrulai nst parchn tinihrulai pni nst prinech.
timra struhru sbailai kaid grainch. ti jati-jatihru j-
jsle tinihrulai nst bnaeka chn. tinihru aphai nst
hunechn. ti sbai j-jsle tinihrulai luteka chn arule
tinihrulai lutnechn. ani m timihruka svasthy niko
paridinechu. ani m timihruka ghau niko parne chu.”
yo prmprbhuko sndes ho, “kinbhne any manishrule
tinihrulai ksaile pni siyonko vasta grdain bhndai
bhiskar grieko bhneka chn.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch
“her, yakubka manishruko bhagy purnhal grn m jam-
daichu. derahruprti dyamma dya ngr mero yakubko
palhrumathi dya rhne ch. dhvms bheko thaumma
shr pheri bninech ani rajako mhl thik thaumma nai
bninech. tinihrubat dhnyvadko stutigar r anndko
svr gunjinech. m tinihrulai dherai chora-chorihruka
nimti asirvad dinechu. timihru kmti hunechainn. m
tinihruma gaurv lyaunechu r tinihrulai kaisele tiskar
grnu paune chainn. tinihruka bal-becahure uhileka
jsto smy paunechn. tinihruko smuday mero aghi
sthapit hunech. jsle tinihrumathi atyacar grch m tim-
ihruelai dnd bhogaunechu. tinihru mdhyekai ek ma-
nis tinihruka sask hunech. tyo manis uska man-
ishrubat hunech. m uslai mero njik lyaunechu r u
mero njik aunech. ydi maile uslai nbolae ksele mero
aghi aune shas grch, prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. tim-
ihru mero prja hunechau. ani m timihruka prmesvr
hunechu.” “her! prmprbhuko amdhi! uhamko krodh
bahir janch! yo rgjirheko amdhi ho! tyo dust man-
isko sirma bjrinech. prmprbhuko krodh tbsmm ses
hudain jbsmm uhamle grnu bheko yojna smnpn grnu
hunn. pchika dinhruma tinihrule yo sb bujhnechau.”

prmesvrle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, “tys bela m is-
raelka ghnama prmprbhu hunechu. ani tinihru
mero prja hunechn.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “man-
ishru jo struko trvarbat jogieka chn tinihrule mrub-
humima pni visram paumnechn ani israel tyham
santiko khojima janech.” tadhbat prmprbhu aphna
manishru aghi deka prnu hunch. prmprbhu bh-
nuhunch, “maile tinihrulai tysto premle prem grem
jun srva rhirhnech. ysrtth maile tinihrulai mero vis-
vasyogyta kaym rakheko chu. he kumari israel! m
timilai purnnirman grnechu. timi pun ek rajdhani
hunechau. timihrule pheri aphno khaijdi uthaune
chau ani tinihru any manishrusmg nacnechau.” tim-
ihrule dakhrs kheti pheri samriyako phad vipri
launechau. jsle kheti launechn tinihrule dakkho
phl khanechn. tyham tysto smy hune ch jb cauki-
darle yo sndes jodle bhne ch ‘au, siyon mathi-
tir jamu prmprbhu hamro prmesvrlai pujnko lagi.’
epaimko phadi des smmka caukidahrle tyo sndes
jodle bhnechn.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “anndit hau
ani yakubka nimti gau. israelko rajyhruma mhan-
taka nimti hlla gr. prsmsako git gau ani yso bh-
ndai cicyau ‘he prmprbhu! tpaimka manishru jo is-
raelbat jivit chodieka chn tinihrulai surksa grnu hos.’
her, m tinihrulai uttrbat r tadho-todho deshrubat
lyaunechu ani bhela parnechu. tinihru mdhye ktip
manishru andha r lngdahr chn. ktipy strihru grb-
hvti chn ani tinihru mdhye kti jna prsv pidama chn.
tr dherai dherai manishru phrki aunechn. tinihru
rumdai aunechn. tr m tinihrulai santvna dinechu
r paniko jhrnatir doryai lanechu. m tinihrulai so-
jho bato doryaunechu taki tinihru ldne chainn. m
tinihrulai ysto pth doryaune chu kinbhne israelko
nimti m pita hum, ani epraim mero jetho choro
ho. he jatihru ho, prmprbhubat aeko vcnlai dhyan
lgaer sun yo sndes smudr uta sudur bhumihruma
phijau, ‘prmprbhule israelka manishrulai jtattai titr-
bitr parnu bheko ch tr uhamle unihruelai pheri bhela
grer lyaunu hunech r bheda gothalale aphno bheda
bthanhru surksa gre jhaim surksi grnuhunech.’ prmp-
rbhule yakublai mol tirer ukasnu hunch r yakub
bhnda blyahrubat uddhar parnu hunch. israelka
manishru siyonko takurama aune chn r khusile ci-
cyaune chn. tinihruka anuharhru prmprbhuko udar-
tale cmkinech. asl kurahruka bare jun prmesvrle
tinihrulai dinuhunch. prmesvrle tinihrulai ann, nyam
dakhrs, bhdrakseko tel, thumahr r gai-goruhru dinu
hunech. tinihruko hrady panile bhijeko bari jsto
hunech. israelka manishrulai sksthrule ab pirole
chainn. tb israelka trunihru anndle mgn humdai na-
cnechn. ani jvan r budha manishru tyo nacganma sm-
milit hune chn. m tinihruka udasipnlai rhs r an-
ndama privrttn gridinchu. m israelka manishrulai
sokko sttama annd r santvna dinechu. m pujahar-
ihruelai asl asl kurahrule priprun parnechu. mera
manishru maile dieka upharhule sntust hunechn.”
prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “ra-
mama euta crko ruvai sokko avaj suniyo. rahel
aphna nanihruka lagi runechn rahellai santvna dinu
skidain kinbhne unka nanihru mreka chn.” tr prmp-
rbhu bhnnuhunch “run bnd gr r aphna amkhahru

amsule nbhr. kinbhne timro kam phlvnt hunch. tinihruko apna struko desbat phrkinechn. timihruko asa ch.” yo prmprrbhbat aeko sndes ho. “timihruka nanihruko apnai desma phrkinechn. maile epraimle yso bhndai roeko sunekochu. ‘he prmprrbhbu tpaimle samccai nai mlai dnd dinubhyo ani mero siksa paem. m bacha jstai thie jslai sikaunu skidain. mlai phrkai lyaunu hos ani m tpaimkham phrki aunechu. tpaim mero lagi samccai kai prmprrbhbu prmesvr hunuhunch. prmprrbhbu, “m tpaim dekki bhdkier tadha bhem. tr aphule greka anist kurahrubat maile siksa paem. yskarn maile mero hrđy r jivn bdiem apu yuvavstham humda ajnantavs greko kamhrule grda m ljiit r vyakul bhem.” prmprrbhbu bhnnuhunch, “timihru jandchau ki epraim mero pyaro choro ho, m tyo balklai vises prem grchu ho, maile pray epraimlai ninda grem, tr m ajh usaiko barema socdchu m uslai samccai maya grchu. ani m samccai nai uslai santvna din cahnnchu.” “bato dekaune cinhhru r disa nirdeskhru thik gr. ghtir doryaune batoma cinh lgau. bato niyal. aphule chadeka bate yad gr. he knyie israel, ghr phrk. apna shrhru tir phrker au. he avisvasi chori, khilesmm timi mbat yta uta grirhinchau?” “prmesvrle prthvima euta nyam kuro srjna grnuhunch ek strile logne manisalai surksa dinech.” senahruka prmprrbhbu, israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch “m ti manishrulai phrkai lyaunechu jslai kaidi bnaer tadha lgieka thie. tys bela, yhudako desma bheka manishru ani yska shrhrule pun ekplt yi sdbhru pryog grnechn. ‘he dharmiktako vassathan, he pvtir prvt, prmesvrko asis timihruma rhos.’ manishru yhudama r yska shrhruma ek sath bsnechn, khetival ani jo aphno bhedaka bthanhrusit vripri ghumihiidchn. thakekahurulai m aram r kmjorhulai bl dinechu.” yo sun pche ki m, uther caraitir here. tyo nidra anndny thiyo. “ho dinhru airhech,” yo prmesvrko sndes “jb m israel r yhudaka privarilai unnti sath bhner mddt grnechu. m tinihruka nanihru r psu paranihru bdhaunechu. biteka dinma, maile timihurulai ukhaln, tl jharn cyat-cyat parn dhvms parn r noksan grn niyale. tr ahile tinihrulai nimarn grn r tinihruko r jg basaun m tinihrulai niyal rhechu.” yo prmprrbhbat aeko sndes ho. “ti dinhruma, ti dinhruma manishrule bhne chainnpita-purkhahrule amilo angur khae ani nanihrule amilo svad pae. tr hrek manis aphno dустtako karnle mrnech. tyo manis jslie amilo angurhru khamdch r amilai svad paumdch.” prmprrbhule ti kurahru bhnnubhyo, “tyo smy airhech jb m yhudar r israelka privarhrusmg grer nyam kar sthapit grnechu. yo unihruka pita-purkhahrusmg maile greko krar jsto hunchain. maile tysbela tyo krar greko thiem jb maile tinihrulai tinihruko hat smater misrbat nikali lyaeko thiem. m tinihruka malik thiem tapni tinihrule mero krar bhmg greka thie.” yo sndes prmprrbhuko thiyo. “m bhvisyama yhi krar israelka manishrusit grnechu. m mero siksahru tinihruka vivekma rakhnechu ani tinihruka hrđyama lekhnechu. m tinihruka prmprrbhbu hunch ani tinihru mera manishru hunechn. tinihruka sakha-sntanhru r chimek-ihurulai prmesvrko barema sikaunu prdain kinbhne manis thulo hos athva sano, prtyekle mlai cinch.” yo prmprrbhbat aeko sndes ho. “m tinihruko kukrmhru ksma gridinechu, m tinihruka paphrulai yad grne

chain.” prmprrbhbu bhnnuhunch “uham ekjna jslie dinma sury. ani ratma cndr r tarahru udaune graunu hunch. uhamle smudrali uttejtir r chalhurulai grnje parnu hunch. senahruka prmprrbhbu uhamko naum ho.” prmprrbhule yi kurahru bhnnuhunch “ydi maile mero aphno niyntrn sury, cndr, tara r smudrmathi htaem bhne matr israelka bhavi sntanhrule ek jatima print hun roknechn.” prmprrbhbu bhnnuhunch “m israelka bhavi sntanhrulai khilyai asvikar grnechain. tyo tysbela matr grthn skla ydi manishrule mathi akas napn skyo ani prthvi munika sara rshyhru jann skyo bhne. tysbela matr m israelka sntanhrulai tinihrule greko kukrmhruka nimti asvikar grnechu.” yo sndes prmesvrbat aeko thiyo. yo sndes prmprrbhbat aeko ho, “ti dinhru airhechn jb yruslemko jb prmprrbhuko lagi punhnrnirman grinech. hnanelko dhrhradekhi kunako prvesdvarsmm nai smpurn shr punhnrnirman grinech. jokhine rekha kuna tyahmedkhi sojhai gareb damdasmm janech ani tyahambat ghumer goa naumka thaumsmm janech. smst bemsi jham lashru r khrani phyamkinchn prmprrbhuko lagi pvtir hunech. purvka sbai maidanhru-kidron kholcabat ghode dhokako kunasmm nai prmprrbhuka nimti pvtir hunech. tyo bhumi pheri khilyai ukhaline r bhtkaine chain.”

32

yhudama sidkiyahko sasnkalko dsaum vrsma yo sndes prmprrbhbat yrmiyahkham ayo. sidkiyahko dsaum vrs nbukdnessrko rajykalko atharaum vrs thiyo. tys bela, babelka rajaka sainyale yruslemko shr vripri ghera haler rakheka thie ani yrmiyalai phrriko cokma kaid grieko thiyo jun cok yhudaka rajako mhl thiyo. yhudaka raja sidkiyahle yrmiyalai tys thaumma yso bhndai thuneka thie “prmprrbhule yo shr babelka rajalai dinuhunch ani usle ysilai niyntrnma rakhch bhni timile kin agmvani greko?” yhudaka raja sidkiyah babelka sainyadekhi bamcne chain. tr nisndeh uslai babelka rajakham sumpiinech. ani sidkiyah babelka raja smg amne-samne bolne ch. sidkiyahle uslai apnai amkhale dekhnech. babelka rajale sidkiyahlai babelma laijanech. jham maile karvahi ngrunjel smm u rhench. yhudaka sainyale babelka sainsyt lđaim grnechn tr tinihru sphl humdainn.” yo prmprrbhbat aeko sndes ho. kaidma bheko bela yrmiyale bhnyo, “yo sndes prmprrbhbat mkham ayo. yrmiya, timro kaka sillumko choro hnmel timikhham aumdaich. hnmelle timilai euta prstav dinech ki ‘timile anatot shrko cheuma bheko ksetr kinnu prnech karn hnmel usko ekdm nikt sntan ho. ani hnmelko tyo thamu kinne jimmavari r adhikar timro ho.’ “tb prmprrbhule bhnnu bhe anuser nai ghtna hun goy. mero kakako choro hnmel mkham phrriko cokma ayo. hnmelle mlai bhnyo, ‘yrmiya, binyamin ksetrbhitr anatot shrko cheuma bheko mero jmin kinnuhos. tyo jmin tpaimkai lagi kinnuhos yo kinne ysilai vimukt parne adhikar tpaimko ho. yo tpaimkai lagi kinnu hos.’ysrth maile jane ki yo sndes prmprrbhbat thiyo. “maile mero kakako choro hnmelbat anatotma jmin kinem. maile usko lagi str sekelcamdi ojn grem. maile jminko tmsukma shi grem. ani mohr lgae tmsuk msit rhyo. maile ktipy manishru tyo jmin kinda saksi bsnehru pni paem. maile camdihru mapdnd

anuser ojn grem. tb tmsuk liem duvai vyvhar r srt-thru shit mohr lgaeko ani mohr nlgaeiko tmsukko maile lie prtilipi. ani maile tinihru baruklai diem. baruk neriyahko choro ho. mohr lgaeko tmsukma maile jmin kinda grieko sbai srtthru smaves thiyo. jb mero kakako chora hnmel r any manishru tyahm thie maile baruklai tyo tmsuk diem. ti saksihrule pni tmsukma shi gre. tyahm cokma yhudaka dherai manishru thie ani tinihrule maile baruklai tmsuk dieko dekke. "maile ti sbai manishrukai smks baruklai bhne 'senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch tmsukko duvai prtilipihru mohr lgaeko ani mohr nlgaeiko tinihruelai matoko bhamdama rakh yso gr taki yo jminka tmsukhru lamo smy smm surksit hunech. senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch 'bhvisyma mero manishrule pheri ekplt ghrhrhu khet dakhka khethru r ys barihru kinnechn.'" "neriyahko choro baruklai tyo jminko tmsuk diiske pchi maile prmprbhusmg prarthna grem. "he prmprbhu prmesvr, tpaimle tpaimko mhan-sktidvara ani tpaimko vistrtr svrg r prthvi bnaunu bhyo ani tpaimko lagi kehi asmbhv chain. he prmprbhu, tpaim hjaarum manishruka lagi krpalu hunuhunch tr tpaimle pita-purkhahruko papko bhagi nanihruelai dnd dinubhyo. he mhan evm sktisali prmesvr, tpaimko naum senahruka prmprbhu ho. tpaimko vicar mhan ch ani mhan krmhru grnuhunch. he prmprbhu! tpaimle manishrule je grchn hernu hunch ani tinihruko krm anuser phl dinuhunch. he prmprbhu! tpaimle sktisali r misr bhumima grnubhyo ahile smm israelma r any manishruko bicma ascryckit krmhru grirhnu bheko ch. tpaim aphaile aj prsiddh parnu bhekoch. tpaimle aphno alaukik skti pryog gri misrbat israelka manishru lyaanu bhyo. tpaimle yi kurahru tpaimka sktisali hat vistrtr pakhura ani karyhrudvara ysto grnubhyo. "prmprbhu, tpaimle yo des israelka manishruelai dinubhyo. yo tyhi des ho jun tpaimle dherai aghi tinihruka pita-purkhahruelai sumpine vcn dinu bheko thiyo. yo ati asl des ho. yo dherai kurahru bheko ramro des ho. israelka manishru ys desma ae ani tyslai bnae. tr tinihrule tpaimko ajna paln grenn athva tinihrule tpaimko siksas anuser grenn athva tpaimko ajna paln tinihrule grenn. yskarn tpaimle israelka manishrumathi yi sara smkthru lyaanu bhyo. "ani ahile, babelvasihrule tyo shr kbja grn gherer rakhekachn. tinihrule aphaia trvarhrudvara anikal phailaer ani bhyank roghru phailaer yruslemmathi vijy prapt grnechn. tyo shr ahile babel senahruko akrnmma ch. he prmprbhu! tpaimle ysto hos bhnnu bhekeko ysto bhekoch. "he prmprbhu mero malik yo shr kldihruko bhe ta pni yi sbai ghtnahr ghtiske. tr ahile mlai bhnrhnu bheko ch. tr mlai tpaim bhnrhnu bheko ch, 'yrmiya, jmin camdile kin ani ktipy manishruelai saksicun.' tpaimle yo mlai ysto bhnnuhunch. babelka senale tyo shr adhin parn taiyar bhairheko bela." tyspchii prmprbhuko vcn yrmiyakham ai pugyo "yrmiya, m prmprbhu hum. m sbai jivdharika prmesvr hum. ke mero nimti kunai kura asmbhv chain." prmprbhule tb bhnnubhyo, "m yruslem shr babelka sena r babelka raja nbukdnessrlai sumpirheko chu. ti senale shr aphno adhinma linechn. babel senale yruslem shrmathi akrmn grirhekachn tinihru bhitr psnechn r ago launechn.

tinihrule jlaer nai yo shr bhtkaunechn. shrma ysta manishru chn jo jhuta devta ballai chanamathi balchn ani argh blihru arpn grchn ani mlai ris uthaumchn. babel senale yi ghrhru jlaer khraani parnechn. maile israelka r yhudaka manishruelai niyalekochu. prtyek kura je tinihrule grekachn tyo pap ho. tinihrule balk avsthama humdaidekhi pap kamhru grekachn. israelka manishrule mlai ati ris uthaeka chn. tinihrule mlai ris uthaeka kinbhne tinihrule aphaia hat dvara bnaeko murtihru pujne grchn." yo prmprbhubat aeko sndes ho. "yruslem shr bniesko smydekhi ahilesmm ys shrka manishrule mlai krodhit bnae. yo shrle mlai krodhit paryo ysrt mero drrybat yslai htaunai prch. m yruslemalai dhvms gridinechu kinbhne israel r yhudaka manishrule papmy krmhru greka chn. yruslem r yhudaka manishrule tinihruka rajahrule, saskhrule, tinihruka pujaharihule r agmvktahrule lgaet spurn manishrule mlai krodhit parekachn. "ti manishrule mlai pithum dekhae. maile tinihruelai ghri ghri siksadin kosis grem tr tinihrule cahenn maile tinihruelai sudharne pryas grem, mero kurama dhyana dienn tinihrule mero anusasn grhn grenn. ti manishrule dikklagda murtihru mero mndirma sjae ani tyslai dusit pare. "ben-hinnomko bemsima ti manishrule moleklai aphaia chora-chorihru bli cdhaer jhuta devta ballai pujn ucc sthanko nirman gre. maile tinihruelai khile pni tyosto bhyank karyhru gr bhner ajna grinn yhudaka manishrule ysto pappurn kamhru grchn bhner khilyai pni mero mnma lageko thien. "tinihru bhnrheka chau, 'babelka rajale trvarle anikal r rudhile yruslem aphno adhinma parne ch.' tr prmprbhu israelka prmesvr yo shrko visyma bhnnuhunch 'm tinihruelai tinihruko bhumima phrkai lyanechu. m ti manishrusmg risaeko smya tinihruelai titr-bitr pareko thaumhrubat bhela parnechu. tr m tinihruelai yo thaumma phrkai lyanechu. m ti manishruelai tyastai parnechu. m tinihruko jivnlai sant r surksit bnauechu. tinihru mero manishru hunechn ani m tinihruka prmprbhu hunechu. m tinihruelai smyukt hrdr r pth dinechu taki tinihru r aphaia aphaia balbccako bhlaiko nimti mlai sdhaim smman grnechn. "m tinihrusit ek sthayi krar grnechu. yo krar bmojim m tinihruko sdhaim bhlaai grnechu. tinihrule mlai adr grne bnauechu. yskarn tinihrule mlai khilyai tyagne chainn. tinihruelai bhlaai grnuma m khusi rhanu. m niscy tinihruelai ys desma ropne chu r hurkaune chu. m aphno jmmai hrdr r mnle tyoso grne chu." yskarn prmprbhu bhnnuhunch "maile tinihrumathi thulo viptti lyae. tysri nai maile jo prtijna greko chu tinihruko lagi upkari thokhru lyaumnechu. tinihrule bhnrheka chau ki 'babelka senale yo des prast gryo ani yo ta manis r psuhru bina ek mrubhumi bheko ch.' tr yad gr manishrule ekplt pheri ys thaumma jmin kinnechn. tinihrule paisahru dier khethru kinnechn. tinihrule jminko tmsukma hstaksr grnechn r saksihruko upsthitist mohr lgauechn. manishrule pheri saksihruko upsthitima binyaminko desma yruslem vripika thaumhrama, yhudako shrhruma phadi desma, pscimi bemsihru antrgt, ani negebma jminhru kinne chn. tyosto hune nai ch kinbhne m tinihruelai purnsthapna grnechu." yo prmprbhuko sndes ho.

prmprrbhuko sndes dosro plt yrmiyakhham ayo. yrmiya ajh prhrihruka cokma bnd thiyo. prmprrbhule prthvi bnaunu bhyo ani yslai surksit raknhu bhyo. uhamko naum prmprrbhu ho. prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “yhuda, mlai prarthna gr, ani m jvaph dinechu. m timilai mhtvpurn gupt kurahru bhnechu. yi kurahru timile phile khile suneka chainau. prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr hunuhunch. prmesvrle ti kurahru yruslemka ghrrhu, jun gheramcan r ldaimko prtirodhma dhvms bheko thiyo tys barema r yhudaka jggahru r rajako mhlru barema bhnnuhunch. “ys shrko dustkrmle grda m ab uso ysko rkasa grne chain. yruslemko viruddh yuddh ldn babelka sainy aunech r mero krodhle mareko lashrule yo shr bhnech. “tr m shрма pun arogyta r svsthy lyaunechu. m tinihrluai susvasthma rakhnechu. m santi r surksa lyaunechu. m yhuda r israelbat ltieka smanhruko pun bhali graunechu. m tinihrluai vigtko jstai bnd dinechu. mero virodhma tinihrule greko pap dhoi pkhalnechu. tinihrule mero viruddh greko sbai pap r vidrohru kśma grnechu. jb maile greko bhilai karyhru ys shrka bsindahrule sunchn. tb prthvika jmmai jatihru aghi ys shrle mkham prmsa r mhima lyaunech. jb ti jatihrule maile yo shrvasihruka nimti greko santi r untika kurahru sunchn tinihru bhybhit hunechn ani kamnechn. “yskarn prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch ‘timihru bhnrhekachau, ‘hamro des manis r psuhru binako ujad thaum ho.’ ahile yruslemka glilhu r yhudaka shrhru manishru r psuhru bina dhvms bheko ch. tr camdai yo thaumma anndko mitho, dulha-dulhihruko khusiyali r prmprrbhuma prmsako avajhrule prtidhvnit hunech. ti manishrule bhne chn, ‘senahruka prmprrbhuko prmsa gr. prmesvr bhlo hunuhunch. uham sdhaim krpalu hunuhunch. tinihrule mndirma dhnyvad bli cdhaunechn karn ys thaumbat je je lutieko thiyo m tyo pun bhali graunechu ani aghi jsto thiyo tystai bnaunechu,” prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch. senahruka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “manishru athva psu pranihru nbher ahile yo thaum urathlagdo ch. tr yhudaka sbai shrhruma bheda gothalahrle bheda bthanhru craune r ti bthanhrule thkai marne rkhhru hunechn. phadi desma, pscimi bemsima, negebma, binyaminko shrhruma, ani yruslem r yhudako vipri sbai shrhruma bhedaka bthanhru hunechn ani bheda gothalahru r bhedahru gnti grechn,” prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch. yo prmprrbhubat aeko sndes ho “maile israel r yhudaka manishruko lagi vises prtijna grekochu, smy airhech, m ti vcnhru pura grenechu. tysbela, m daudko privarma euta dharmiktalo ‘sakhā’ utpnn graunechu. usle yo desma nyay lyaunech. ‘yo ‘sakhako’ smya yhudaka manishru surksit hune chn ani tinihru yruslemma mukt rhnechn. yo ‘sakhako’ naum ho prmprrbhu hamra dharmikta hunuhunch.” prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “daudko privarbat ekjna manis sdhaim simhasna bsnech r israelka privarmathi nasn grech. ani pujaharihru jo levi privarhubat hunechn tinihru tyham mero aghi homblihru, ann blihru r aru blihru cdhaun ubhinch.” yo sndes prmprrbhubat yrmiya kham ayo. prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “msmg rat r dinko krar ch. tyo sda-srvda

clirhnech. ydi tinihrule yslai privrtt grn skchau bhne taki din r rat apkho tokieko smya navos. tb tinihrule mera sevk daud r levismg pni mero krar bdlin skchau. daudka sntanhru ab raja hunechain r levika privarbat pujahari hunechain. tr m mero das daudka sntanhrluai r levika privarhrluai jslle mero seva grirheka chn smkhya vrdhdi graunechu. tinihruko sntanko smkhya akasma tarahru r sagrko kinarma baluvako kn jhaim angnti hunech.” yrmiyale yo sndes prmprrbhubat prapt gre “yrmiya, timile sunyau, manishrule ke bhnrhnech.” ti manishrule bhnrheka chn, ‘prmprrbhule yhuda r israelka privarhrluai jslai cunnubheko thiyo ti dilalai tyag grnu bhyo. tinihrule mera manishrluai ghrra grchn ani tinihrluai euta jati bhni bhnnu cahmdainn.” prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “ydi maile rat r dinsmg krar nrakheko bhe ani ydi maile akas r prthviko lagi niymhru taiyar nbnaeko bhe. tb yakubka sntanhru avikar grn skchu. ani mero das daudka sntanhrluai abraham, ishak r yakubko vmshrumatih rajy grndine chain. tr tinihrubat jo khosieko ch tyo pun bhal grenech r tinihrumathi dya grenech.”

34

prmprrbhubat yrmiyakhham sndes ayo. sndes tytibela ayo jb babelka raja nbukdnessr, yruslem r tyska viprika shrhruka viruddh ldaim grirheka thie. nbukdnessrsmg uska sara sena ani aphule nasn greka rajyhruka sena r manishru thie. “prmprrbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch yrmiya yhudaka rajakhham jau ani tinlai bhn ‘sidkiyah, prmprrbhu yso bhnnuhunch m yruslemko yo shr babelka rajalai diirheko chu jslle yslai jlaer khrahi parnech. sidkiyah babelka raja dekhni timi umkne chainau. timilai nisndeh pkrine ch r uslai sumpne ch. timile apnai amkhahrule babelka rajalai dekhnechau amne samne kura grenechu. tb timilai babelma laijanechn. yhudaka raja sidkiyah prmprrbhuko vcn sun. prmprrbhule tinihrluai bhnnuhunch, timi yuddhma marine chainau. timi sansitist mnechau. manishrule timro pita-purkharulalai jstai ti rajahru jo timi bhnda aghi ae timro lagi dhup jlaunechn. tinihrule timra nimti sok mnaunechn r dukhit bher bhnechn. “he! prbu.” maile m kura tpaismg bhnekokochu.” yo sndes prmprrbhubat aeko ho. tb yrmiya agmvktale prmesvrko yi sbai vcn yruslemka sidkiyahalai bhne. babelka rajale yruslem ani yhudako bamki rheka gdhima bheka shrhru lakis r ajekako viruddh lde. yi matr yhudako desma prkhalle bareka thiyo. raja sidkiyahle yruslemka manishrusmg hibru kmarahrluai mukti dinlai krar greka thie. euta sidkiyahle krar grepchi sndes prmprrbhubat yrmiyakhham ayo. prtyek manisle apna hibru-kmarahrluai svtmnttr parnu prne ho. prtyek hibru kmara-kmarihru svtmnttr graunu prne ho. ksaila pni yhuda smudaybat kmaro nbnavos. yskarn yhudaka saskhru r manishrule yo krar svikar gre. prtyek manisle apna kmara-kmarihru svtmnttr bnaunech. prtyek manis raji bhe r sbai kmara-kmarihru svtmnttr gridie. tr tyspchi, manishru jjskham apna kmara-kmarihru thie tinihrule apna mn bdle. yskarn pheri tinihru aphaile svtmnttr pareka manishru lyae ani tinihrluai apkho kmara-kmarilali

bnae. tb prmprrhubat sndes yrmiyakhkam ayo yhi
 nai prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch "tim-
 ihruka pita-purkahrhu misrma kmara-kmarihru thie
 maile unihrluai misrbat nikalem ani kmarapnbat pni
 nikalem r tinihrulai euta krar gre. yo krar anasar
 prtyek aphna apha hibru kmarahrulai prtyek
 saum vrsko armbhma svtmtr dinu prch. prtyek
 hibru kmara-kmari ch vrsko seva pchi svtntr hunu
 prch. tr timihruka pita-purkahrhule mero ku-
 rama dhyan dienn. bhrkhrai timihru aphule greko
 kamka nimti pscatp gryau ani mero njrma ke shi
 ho tyo gryau. jun mndir mero naumle prsiddh ch
 tysma timihrule mero smks euta krar gryau ani hi-
 bru kmara-kmarihrluai svtntr dine ghosna gryau.
 tr pheri, timihrule aphna mn bdiyau. timihrule
 mero naumko beijjt gryau. timihrule mukti dieka
 kmara-kmarihrluai phrkai lyayau r blpurvk tinihr-
 lai kmara-kmari bnayau. "yskarn prmprrbhu bh-
 nnuhunch "timihrule mero kurako paln greanau. tim-
 ihrule aphna mitr ani chimekihrulai svtntr parenau.
 yskarn trvar, anikal r bhyank mhamaridvara marinko
 lagi m timihrluai "mukti" ghosna grchu. m timihruko
 avstha yti drdnak bnauechu ki timihruko avstha
 dekhi smpurn prthvi nai bhybhit hunech. j-jlse tyo
 krar bhmg grechn ani j-jlse mero aghi greka prtij-
 nahru lityaeka chn timihrusit tyhi vyvhar grnechu jsto
 euti bachilai dui phyak parchn r ti dui tukrahruko
 majhma himdchn. ti manishru jo tyo bachako
 duiphyak majhbat himde tinihru yhuda r yruslemka
 saskhru, tyo deska manishru ani npumskhru r puja-
 harihru thie. yskarn ti manishru tinihruka struhrulai
 sumpnechu jslse tinihrulai marn cahnnchn. ti maniska
 lashru cra-curungihruka lagi khady ani psuhruko
 sikar hunech. m yhudaka raja sidkiyahlai r uska
 manishrluai tinihruka struhrukham sumpinechu jslse
 tinihrulai marn cahnnchn. ti senahru yruslem-
 bat giskeka bheta pni m tinihrulai babelka rajako
 senahrulkham sumpinechu. tr m ades dinechu ani ba-
 belka senahru phrki aunechn.' yo prmprrbhuko sndes
 ho. 'ti senahrule yruslem viruddh yuddh grnech. ba-
 belka senahrule yo shr kbja grnechn r ysaii lhai khrani
 bnauechn. m yhudaka shr dhvms parnechu r ysaii
 kohi nbsne nirjn mrubhumima print gridinechu."

35

yosiyahko choro yhoyakim yhudaka raja bheko bela,
 prmprrhubat yo sndes yrmiyaka aham ayo. yo
 prmprrbhuko sndes thiyio "yrmiya, rekabihruka pri-
 varkhkam jau. prmprrbhuko mndirko euta cheuko
 kothama tinihrulai nimtyau. ani tinihrulai dakhrs
 khuvau." ysrt maile yrmiyakochoro yajnyau jo hb-
 sinyahko nati ho r uska dajyu-bhaihru r sbai chorahru
 pni lyaem. maile rekabihruka smpurn privarlai
 pni lyaem. tyspchi maile tinihrulai mndirbhittr
 lyaem. hamihru hanan jo yigdyahko choro hun
 tinko chorahruko kothama gyaum hanan prmprr-
 bhuko ekjna bhkt thiyio. tyo kothako cheuma ad-
 hikarihruko thiyio. yo kotha silumko choro maseyah
 dhoeko kothako cheuma thiyio. maseyah prmprr-
 bhuko mndirko dhoeko thiyio. tb maile rekabi pri-
 varko aghadi ek ghaimto dakhrs r kehi kcaurahrhu
 rakhidiem. ani maile tinihrulai piunu bhnem." tb

rekabi manishrule jvaph die, "hami khile pni dakhrs
 piune chainau kinbhne hamra pita-purkha rekabko
 choro yonadable, hamilai ysto ajna die 'timihru r
 timihruka sntanhrule khilyai dakhrs piunu humdain.
 unle ajh bhneka chn ghrhru nirman nggnu. biu
 nropnu athva dakh nropnu. timihrule yi mdhye ku-
 nai ek pni nggnu. kevl tmbuhruma bsnu. ydi tim-
 ihrule tyso gryau bhne, jo timihru duluvahrhu thiyau
 ys desma dherai kalsmm rhne chau.' rekabka choro
 hamra pita-purkha yonadable dinubheko prtyek ajna
 hamile paln grekachau. hami khile mdpan grdai-
 num. hamra ptihru, chorahrhu r chorihrule khile
 dakhrs piumdaienn. hami bsne ghrhru khile bnaum-
 dainnum. ani hamro apnai dakhbhari r kethru
 chainn. hami khilyai ann ropdainnum. hami tm-
 buhruma bschaum ani hamra pita-purkha yonad-
 able ajna greko prtyek kura paln grchau. tr jb
 babelka raja nbukdnessrle yhudamathi akrmn gre,
 hami yruslem gyaum. hamile ek-arka majh bh-
 nyaum, 'hami yruslemko shrbhittr prves grnai prch
 taki hami babel r aramihruka senahrubut chutkara
 paun skchaum.' yskarn hami yruslemka bsyaum." tb
 prmprrbhuko vcn yrmiyakhkam ayo senahruka prmp-
 rrbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch "yrmiya, jau
 ani yo sndes yhuda r yruslemka manishrluai bh-
 n ke timihrule siks nline ani mero ades paln ngne?"
 prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, "rekabko choro yonadable
 aphna chorahrulai dakhrs nkhanu bhner ades gre
 ani tyo ades paln griyo. aj prynt yonadabka
 sntanhrule aphna pita-purkahrhuka ajna paln gre.
 tinihru dakhrs piumdaienn. tr maile tinihrulai eko-
 horo bhnihrhekochu tr timihrule mero ajnahru paln
 greka chainau. maile mera das agmvktahrhu tim-
 ihrukham ghrihri pthaekochu. agmvktahrhu tim-
 ihrulai bhnekachn, 'tinihru prtyekle khrab kambat
 alg rhnu prch. timihru sbai asl hunai prch. tim-
 ihrule aru devtahruko anusrn r seva grnu hum-
 dain. ydi mero ajna paln gre yo des jun maile tim-
 ihru r timihruka pita-purkahrhulai diekochu yham
 bsnechau.' tr timihrule mero kura sunenau. yon-
 adabka sntanhrule aphna pita-purkahrhule dieka
 ajna paln gre tr yi manishrule mero ajna paln
 greka chainn.' yskarn senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka
 prmesvr bhnnuhunch "maile yhuda r yruslemka
 basindahrulkham sbai smkthru lyaudaichu jun aghi
 maile cetauni dieko them. m ti manishrusmg bolem,
 ani timihrule mero kura sunn asvikar gre. maile
 tinihrulai dake tr timihrule jvaph dienn." tb yrmiyale
 rekabi manishrluai bhne, "senahruka prmprrbhu, is-
 raelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, 'timihrule aphna pita-
 purkahrhuka ajna paln gryau. timihrule yonadabko
 updeshru anusrn gryau. unle jo ades dieka thie tyo
 timihrule paln gryau. yskarn senahruka prmprrbhu,
 israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch yskarn tyham rekabka
 choro yonadabka sntan sdhaim rhnech jslse mero seva
 grch."

36

yosiyahko choro yhoyakim yhudaka raja bheko cau-
 tho vrsma prmprrbhuko yo sndes yrmiyakhkam ayo.
 yo prmprrhubat aeko sndes thiyio "yrmiya, maile tim-
 ilai bhneko jmmal sndeshru beheruvama lekh. maile

timilai israel, yhudar r any sara jatihruka barema bhneko chu. yosiyah raja bhe yta aj smmko ti sara sbdhru jun maile bhnekochu lekhe. hunskeh yhudaka privarle greka durstkmhru viruddh maile grirheko yojna bare yhudaka manishrule sunnechn ani hunskeh tinihru dust kamhru grndekhi rokinechn. ydi tinihrule tyso gre bhne m tinihrule greka apradhru r pap ksma gridinechu.” yskarn yrmiyale neriyahko choro baruklai bolae. barukle yrmiyalai prmprbhule bhnnu bheko sbai kurahru yrmiyako lekhn-adesma beheruvama lekhe. yrmiyale baruklai bhne, “mlai prmprbhuko mndirma jane anumti chain. yskarn m cahncchu ki timi prmprbhuko mndirma upasko din jau ani tinihruka shrhrubat aeka yhudaka manishrulai mero nirdesna timile beheruvama lekheko prmprbhuko sndeshru pdher sunau. hunskeh ki manishrule prmprbhulai shyogko lagi guharnechn ani hrekle dust kamhru grn dekhi joginechn. kinbhne prmprbhule yi manishrumathi mha ris r krodh pokhaumne bhni ghosna grnu bheko ch.” yskarn neriyahko choro barukle agmvkta yrmiyale ahraeka prtyek kura gre. barukle beheruvama lekheka prmprbhuko kura prmprbhuko mndirma pdhe. yosiyahko chora yhyokimko rajykalko pamcau vrsko nvaum mhinama yruslemka ani yhudaka shrbat yruslemka aeka sbai manishrule prmprbhuko naumma upvas bsne ghosna gre. tysbela, barukle prmprbhuko mndirma bhela bheka manishruko upsthitima yrmiyaka vcnhru beheruvabat pdhe. tinle prmprbhuko mndirko nyam prvesdvar cheuma rheko mthillo agmnathiko sapnko choro gmyahko kothabat beheruva pdhe. gmyah ekjna sciv thie. gmyahko choro arthat sapanko nati mikayahle beheruvabat pdhieko prmprbhuko sndeshru sune. jb mikayahle beheruvabat prmprbhuka sndes sune, uni raj mhlko scivko kothama ge. smpurn sahi adhiharihru tyham rajako drbarma bsirheka thie. ti adhiharihru hun sciv elisama, smayahko choro dlayah, akborko choro elnatan, sapanko choro gmyah, hnnyahko choro sidkiyah ani any adhiharihru pni tyham thie. jb barukle manishrulai beheruvabat pdhi sunaeko mikayahle je suneka thie tinle prtyek kuro nai ti adhiharihruelai bhne. tb sbai adhiharihrule ntyahko choro selemyahko nati ani kusiko pnati yhudilai barukkham pthae. yhudile baruklai bhne, “timile jun beheruva manishru smkspdhya tyo lier msit au.” neriyahko choro barukle beheruva lie ani tinihrukham ge. tb ti adhiharihrule baruklai bhne, “bs ani hamro lagi pdh r sunau.”ysrth tinihruelai barukle pdher sunae. ti sahi adhiharihrule beheruvabat sara sndeshru sune. tb tinihru drae, ani eka arkalai prti hera-her gre. tinihrule baruklai bhne, “hamile beheruvama bheka sbai sndeshru raja yhyokimlai bhnnai prch.” tyspchi adhiharihrule baruklai euta prsn gre, “baruk, hamilai bhn, timile beheruvama lekheka sndeshru khambat payau? ke tyo yrmiyale bhneka kurahru lekheka hau?” “hjur”, barukle jvaph die. “yrmiyale bhnyo, ani maile sara sndeshru beheruvama msile lekhem.” tb sahi adhiharihrule baruklai bhne, “timi r ymiya bhagnu prch r luknu prch. tinihru kham lukchau ksailai pni bhnnu.” tb sahi adhiharihrule beheruva sciv, elisamako kothama rakhe. tinihru raja yhyokimkham cokma ge r be-

heruvama bheko sbai kura bhne.” yskarn raja yhyokimle tyo beheruva lyaunu yhudilai pthae. yhudile sciv, elisamako kothabat tyo beheruva lya. tb yhudile tyo beheruva rajalai r tinko njikai ubhieka sevkhrulai pdher sunae. yo nvaum mhina clirheko thiyoi, ani raja hiumdma bsne mhlma bsirhko thie. raja yhyokimko smmukh agenoma ago dndn blirheko thiyoi. yhudile beheruva pdhn suru gre. jb usle tin va car prsth pdhdthe, rajale ti pdhisheka pmkti euta sano churile katthe ani agenoma hali dinthe r jb smm purai beheruva agenoma jler nst bhen tb smm tinle tysai gre. raja yhyokim r unka sevkhrui jse beheruvabat yi vcnhru sune tinihru n t drae n tinihrule aphno luga nai cyate. elanatan, dlayah r gmyahle raja yhyokimlai tyo beheruva njlaunu hos bhner vinti gre. tr rajale tinihruko binti sunenn. raja yhyokimle aphno choro yrhmel, ajrielko choro srayah r abdillo choro selemyahlai sciv baruk r agmvkta yrmiyalai pkrn hukum die. tr prmprbhule tinihruelai lukaunu bheko thiyoi. yrmiyale bhneko ani barukle lekheko sndeshru bheko beheruva rajale jlai ske pchi prmprbhuko sndes yrmiyakham ayo. “prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “yrmiya, arko euta beheruva liyr yhudaka raja yhyokimle jlaeko philo beheruvama jun sndeshru thie sbai lekhe. yhudaka raja yhyokimko smbdhima timile bhnechay, “tyspchi prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “timile beheruva jlayau karn timile soycau, babelko raja niscy aunech r yo des dhvms pari manishru r psuhru katnech bhni sndeshru kin timile lekhyau?” yskarn, prmprbhule yhudaka raja yhyokimako barema bhnnuhunch yhyokimka sntanhru daudko simhasma ab uso bsnechain. jb yhyokim mrdch, ‘usko las bhuimma phyamkinech r dinko grm r rat cisoma tyhim rhnech. m, prmprbhule, yhyokim r uska nanihruelai dnd dinechu. uska adhiharihruelai pni dnd dinechu. karn tinihru dust chn m tinihrumathi drlagdo vipti lyaunechu bhni maile cetauni dieko chu. tyo durbhagy tinihrumathi matr hoin tr yruslem r yhudama bsne smpurn jatilai pni asr grnech. mero cetauni anusar jmmai adhrmkamhru tinihrumathi parnechu tr tinihrule mero kura sunne chainn.” tyspchi yrmiyale arko euta beheruva lie ani tyo neriyahko choro sciv baruklai die. jstai yrmiyale bole, barukle prmprbhuko tyhi sndeshru beheruvama lekhe jun raja yhyokimle agoma jlai dieka thie. ti sndeshru bahek any dherai tystai sbdhru dosro beheruvama thpieka thie.

37

nbukdnssr babelka raja thie. unle yhyokimko choro konyahko sttama sidkiyahlai yhudaka raja niyukt gre. sidkiyah yosiyahko choro thie. tr sidkiyahle prmprbhuko sndes prti dhyana dienn jun sndes prmprbhuka agmvkta yrmiyalai prcar grn bhni dinubheko thiyoi. ani sidkiyahko krmcarihru r yhudaka manishrule prmprbhuko sndesai dhyana dienn. raja sidkiyahle selepyahko choro yhucl naumka manis ani maseyahko choro pujahari spnyahlai agmvkta yrmiyakham yso bhni pthae. yo sndes tinihrule yrmiyakham lya. “hamra nimti prmprbhu hamra prmesvrsit prarthna gridinu hos.” tysbela, yrmiyalai kaidma rakhieko thien, yskarn uni jta cahnc-

the tytai jan skdthe. phirunko sena misrdekhi bahir aeko thiyo. misrka sena tinihrutir aghi bdhirheko sndes suner babelka senahru jo yruslemlai gheka hal-dai thie tyhambat ge. prmprrbhubat agmvkta yrmiyakham sndes ayo "prmprrbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch 'yhucl ani spnyah! yhudaka raja sidkiyahle timilai mkham prsnhru sodhln pthaeka chn. raja sidkiyahlai yso bhn misrka sena jo timilai sghaun airheka thie, phrki janechn. tyspch, babelka sena phrker yta aunechn. tinihrule yruslemma akrnm grnechn. tyspch babelbat aeka senale yruslemlai aphno adhinma pari jlaidinech.' prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch "babelka sena niscy hamibat phrker janechn bhni socer timihru aphailai murkh nbna. tinihru jane chainn." ydi timihrule smprn babeli senalai jiteta pni kehi ghaite senahru tmbuma chadie bhne ti ghaite senahru uthnechn r yruslemlai jlai diechn." jb babelka sena misrka phirunka senasit ldaim grnlai yruslem puge yrmiyale yruslembat binyaminko des trph yatra grn iccha gre. uni tyham aphno smptiko ams linlai girheka thie. tr jb tini yruslemko binyamin prvesdvama puge prhrihruka adhyksle tinlai pkre. tyo adhykslo naum yiriyah ho. yiriyah selemiyahka chora thiyo. selemiyah hnnyahko choro thiyo. adhyks yiriyahle yrmiyalai pkre ani bhne, "yrmiya! timi hamilai choder kldihruko pksma girheka chau." yrmiyale yiriyahlai bhne, "tyo sty hoin. m kldihrukham smmlit hun geko hoin." tr yiriyale tinko kura sunen ani tinlai yruslemko adhi-karihrukham lge. ti sahi adhi-karihru yrmiyasmg ati krodhit thie. tinihrule yrmiyalai kutne ades die. tyspch tinihrule yrmiyalai jonathnko ghrma kaid gre. jonathan ekjna sciv thie. jonathnko ghrlai tinihrule jhyalkhana bnaeka thie. tinihrule yrmiyalai ek thkhanako sano kothama rakhe. yrmiya tyham dherai smy smm bse. tyspch rajale yrmiyalai unko rajako mhlma lyauun pthae. sidkiyahle gupt rupma yrmiyalai sodhe, "ke prmprrbhubat kehi sndes ch?" yrmiyale jvaph die, "jyu ch. tpaimlai babelka rajakhm sumpinechn." tb yrmiyale raja sidkiyahlai sodhe, "maile ke bhul grekochu? tpaim r tpaimka adhi-karihru viruddh athva yruslemka manishrumathi ke apradh grem taki tpaimle mlai jhyalkhanma rakhnu bhyo? timra agmvktahru ahile kham chn? ti agmvktahrule agmvani greka thie ki 'babelka rajale tpaim athva yhudako desmathi akrnm grne chain.' tr ahile mero prbhu, yhudaka raja, dya grer mero kura mannuhos ani mlai sciv jonathnko ghrma npthauun ho, ntr m tyham mrnechu." yskarn raja sidkiyahle yrmiyalai prhrihruko cokma rakhne hukum die. tinihrule unlai shrma jmmai roti nskunjelsmm dinhum euta-euta roti die. yskarn yrmiya prharihruko cokma bse.

38

ktipy sahi adhi-karihrule jstai mttanko choro sptyah, pshurko choro gdlyah, selemiyahko choro yukl ani mlkiyahko choro pshurle yrmiyale sbai manishrulai yso bhndaigreko sune, "ki prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch 'jo yruslemma bse tinihru trvarhrule athva anikalle athva drlagdo rudhile mrnechn tr j-jisle sainy smks atm-smrpn grnech tinihru jivit rhechn usle jivn

yuddh pritosk rupma paunech r mrnechain.' ani yhi ho jo prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch 'yuslemko shrlai nisndeh babelko rajakhm sumpinech. tinihrule yslai kbja grnechn." tb yrmiyale bhneka kurahru sunepchi sahi adhi-karihru raja sidkiyahkhm ge. tinihrule rajalai bhne, "yrmiyalai marnai prch kinbhne usle ysta kurahru grer shrma bheka spahihrulai htot-sahi bnairheko ch. yrmiyahle ysto kura grer prtyek manislai htotsahi bnairheko ch. yrmiyahle hamilai ramro ho bhne camhdain. usle yruslemka manishru nst bheko hern canchn." yskarn raja sidkiyahle ti adhi-karihrulai bhne, "yrmiya timihruko niytrnma ch. m tinihrulai rokn kehi grnu sktin." tyspch ti adhi-karihrule yrmiyalai lge ani rajako choro mlkiyahko paniko inarma phyamkidie. tyo inar prhari cokama thiyo. ti adhi-karihrule dori lgaer yrmiyalai inarko muni jhare. inarma pani thienm, tr hilo thiyo ani tyo hiloma yrmiya bhasie. tr ebedmelek naumka ekjna kusi manis jo rajmhlma npumsk thie tinle sune ki adhi-karihrule yrmiyalai paniko inarma halidie. raja sidkiyah tys smy binyaminko prvesdvama bsirheka thie. tini rajdrvarbat ge. tinle rajalai bhne, mero prbhu mharaj! ti adhi-karihrule yrmiyasit dustkrm grirheka chn. tinihrule yrmiyalai bhokai mros bhni paniko inarma phyamkidie kinbhne shrma roti chain." tb raja sidkiyahle kusvasi ebedmelekai ades die "ebedmelek yhambat tinjina manishru laijau ani mrn aghi nai yrmiyalai inarbat nikal." yskarn ebedmelek aphusmg tinjina manishru lger ge. tr srv prthm ani rajdrbarko bhndar trph ge ani tinle tyhambat purana r cyatioka lugahru lge. tyspch dorima ti thotre lugahru bamdher inarmabhittr yrmiyatir jhari-die. kusvasi ebedmelek yrmiyalai bhne, "yi purana lugahru aphno kakhima cep. jb doridvara timilai mathi tanine ch timro kakhima ysle paidko kam grnech. ani taninda dorihrule timro kakhima cot parnechain." yskarn yrmiyale ebedmelek bhne jstai gre ti manishrule dorihrudvara yrmiyalai taner paniko inarbat bahir nikale. ani yrmiya prharihruko cokma bse. tb raja sidkiyahle yrmiyalai lyauun ksailai pthae. tyo manisle prmprrbhuko mndirko tesro dvama yrmiyalai layao. tb rajale bhne, "yrmiya, m timilai kehi prsnhru sodhnechu. mbat kehi pni nlukau." yrmiyale sidkiyahlai bhne, "ydi maile uttr die bhne tpaimle mlai marnu hunch hola. ani ydi maile tpaimlai prams diem bhne pni sunnu hune chain." tr raja sidkiyahle gupt rupma yrmiyasit ksm khae r bhne, "m prmprrbhu jsle hamilai srsti grnu bhyo ani hamilai jivn dinubhyo, jsto jivit hunuhunch tystai ksm khanchu, m timilai n t marnachu n timilai j-jisle marn khojirheka chn tinihrulai nai sumpinchu." tb yrmiyale raja sidkiyahlai bhne, "senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, 'ydi timile babelka rajako adhi-karihru aghi atma smrpn gryau bhne, timi r timro privar surksit rhechn ani yruslem jler bhsn hunechain. tr ydi timile atma smrpn grn asvikar gryau bhne yruslem bebiliyonka senalai sumpine ch. tinihrule yruslemlai jlaer bhsn parne chn, ani timi pni tinihrubat jogine chainau." tr raja sidkiyahle yrmiyalai bhne, "tr m yhudaka manishrusmg draumchu jsle aghibatai babelka senako pks liiskekachn. m draumchu karn tinihrule mlai yhudaka manishrulai sumpnechn ani tinihrulai msit ati

nimn prkarle vyvhar grne anumti dinchn.” tr yrmiyale jvaph die, “sipahihrule timilai ti yhudaka manishrulai dine chainn. raja sidkiyah, “prmprbhuko ajna paln gr, maile bhneko kurahru man. tb sbai kurahru timra nimti ramrai hunech, ani timro jivn surksit rhnech. tr ydi timile babelka sena smks at-masmrpn grn asvikar gryau bhne, yo jo prmprbhule mlai dekhaunu bheko tyo hunech. sara strihru jo yhudako rajako dbrarma chodieka thie tinihrulai babelko rajaka mukhy adhikarihrukham lyaine ch. ti strihrule bhinne chn, “timra mitr jatihrule timilai dhoka die ani timilai jitekachn. timro khutta hiloma bhassiyi ani timilai tinihrule eklai choder ge.” “timra sbai ptni r chora-chorihru bahir lyaie ani babelka senalai sumpiyo. timi svym pni babel senabat umkn paune chainau. timi babelka rajadvara lginechau ani yruslem jler bhsm hunech.” tb sidkiyahle yrmiyalai bhne, “hamro batcic ksaille thaha npaumn ntr timi mrnechau. ti adhikarihrule maile timi smg greko kura thahapaune chn. tb tinihru timikhham aer sodhnechn, ‘yrmiya, hamilai btau raja sidkiyahle timilai ke bhnyo. ani timile rajalai ke bhnyau sbai nai hamilai bhn. imandari sath sara kura hamilai bhn ntr timilai hami marne chau.’ ydi tinihrule tyso bhne, tinihrulai bhn ‘maile rajalai nmr nivedn greko chu ki mlai jonathnko ghrma npkhaiyos ydi mlai tyham pthauunu bhyo bhne, m mrnechu.” tb ysto bhyo ki ti sahi adhikarihru ae ani yrmiyalai prsn gre. yskarn yrmiyale tinihrulai rajale dieko ajna anasar sbai kurahru bhne. tb ti adhikarihrule yrmiyalai eklai chader ge kinbhne ksaille pni yrmiya r raja majh bheko kurahru cal paeka thienn. yskarn yruslemalai adhinma linedin smmai yrmiya prharihruko cokmanai bse.

39

yruslemalai ksri prast pariyo yham vrnn grieko ch yhudaka raja sidkiyahko sasnkalko nvaum vrsko dsaum mhinama babelka raja nbukdnessrle aphna smpurn sena lier yruslemko viruddh aghi bdhe ani tyslai gherav hale. ani sidkiyah raja bheko egghaaram vrsko cautho mhinako nvau dinma, shrko prkhal bhtkaiyo. babelka rajaka jmmai bhardvarhru bhtir ae ani mdhy prvesdvarma bse. ti tyham aune adhikarihruko naum ys prkar ch, nergl-sreser, smgrnbo, mukhy adhikari rsskim, rb-saris, ucc adhikari nergl-sreser, rbmag r any mukhy adhikarihru pni thie. yhudaka raja sidkiyahle babelka adhikarihrulai dekhe. yskarn uni aphna sipahihru shit rajako bgaimcako phatkat rati bhage ani dui prkhalko bic bher yruslem shrbat bahir ae. tinihru araba tir lge. kldihruka sipahihrule sidkiyah r unka sipahihru-lai kheddaie ge ani tyti bela sipahihru sidkiyah smgai yrihoko maidanma pkrau pre. tinihrule sidkiyahlai babelka raja nbukdnessr jo hmat desko ribla shрма thie tyham purayae. ribla shрма babelka raja nbukdnessrle sidkiyalai ksto vyvhar grnu prne, btae. ribla shрма babelka rajale sidkiyahka choro r sbai mukhy manishrulai tinkai upsthitima mare. tb nbukdnessrle sidkiyahko amdkha nikalidie r uslai babelma lyaun sanglale bamdhe. babelka senale rajako mhl ani yruslemko manishruko ghrhru jlai-die. ani tinihrule yruslemko prkhalhru bhtkaidie.

nbujrdan babelka rajako vises sainikka kptan thie. unle shрма chodieka bamki manishrulai j-jisle sm-rpn greka thie ani any jo rhekahrulai kaidi bnai babelma lyaie. tr kptan nbujrdanle yhudaka grib manishru j-jsko yhuda desma kehi thien tinihrulai chodie. ysrth unle ti manishrulai dakhbhari r khethru die. tr nbukdnessrle yrmiyako barema nbujrdanle kehi ajna die. nbujrdan nbukdnessrka khas rkskhruko kptan thie. ades yhi thiyo “yrmiyalai lajjau r usko hercah gr. uslai noksan npar. usle je magch deu.” ysrth rajaka vises rkskhruka kptan nbujrdanle nbu-sjban, rb-saris, rb-mag, smgrnbo, mukhy adhikari rskim, nerglsrser r sbai mukhy adhikarihru ani babel senaka hakimhrulai yrmiyakhham pthae. tinihrule yrmiyalai prhariko cok bahir nikale. babel senaka hakimhrule yrmiyalai ahikamko choro ani sapanko nati gdlyahko dekhrekham rakhe. gdlyahlai diieko ades anasar yrmiyalai ghr lgyo, ysrth uni aphna manishrusmgai bse. mndirko cokma jb prharihrule yrmiyahlai dekhrekhe grirheka thie. prmprbhubat tin-lai euta sndes ayo. yo sndes ysrprkar thiyo “yrmiya timi kusi manis ebedmelekham jau r yo sndes bhn ‘senahraka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr yso bhn-nuhunch ati camdai m yruslemma mero sndes sty bnaune kam grchu. yo sndes srvas n rnamro kurahrubad sty hunech. timile timrai amkhal prtyek kuro samco bheko dekhnechau. tr m tys din timilai jogaune chu. ebedmelek.’ yo prmprbhuko sndes ho. ‘jun manishrusit timi draumchau m timilai ti manishrusmg sumpne chain. timi tvarle marine chainau. m timro rkasa grchu. timile mmathi bhrosa grekale timile timro jivn yuddh paritosk rupma paunechau.” yo sndes prmprbhuko ho.

40

vises rkskhruka kptan nbujrdanle jb yrmiyalai ramama kaid mukt greka thie tinikhham prmprbhubat euta sndes ayo. tinle yrmiyahlai yruslem r yhudaka manishrulai kaidi bnai babelma lgrihkahrusitai sanglale bamdhieko bhete. jb nbujrdanle yrmiyalai bhete, uni tinismg bat gre. unle bhne, yrmiya, prmprbhru timro prmesvrle ys thaumma vipti aunech bhner ghosna grnubhyo. ani ahile prmprbhule je bhinnu bheko thiyu prtyek kuro grnubhyo. yo srvas ailagyo karn prmprbhuko viruddh yhudaka manishrule pap greka thie. tinihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln grenau. yskarn tinihrulai ysto bhyo. tr ab m timilai mukt gridinechu. m timilai sanglabat mukt parchu. ydi timi iccha grchau bhne m smg babeltir jaum, m timro ramro dekh-rekh grene chu. tr ydi timi msmg aumn cahmdainau bhne nau. her, sara des nai timro smmukh ch ani timi jham jan cah-nchau tyham jau. athva sapanko nati ahikamko choro gdlyakhham jau. babelka rajale gdlyahlai yhudako rajypal niyukt greka chn. jau gdlyakhham timra manishru majh bs athva timro iccha anasar timi jham cah-nchau tyhim jau.”tyspchi nbujrdanle yrmiyalai kehi bhoin r uphar prdan gre ani bida gre. yskarn yrmiya ahikamko choro gdlyakhham mispama ge. yrmiya gdlyahsmg manishru majh bse jo yhudako desma chadieka thie. yruslem dhvms bhe psat kehi sainya, adhikarihru ani tinihruka manishru jo khetma

bsirheka thie, cal pae ki babelka rajale grib, r babelma kaidi bnai nlgieka manishruko klyanarth ahikmeko choro gdlyahlai rajypal niyukt greka chn. yskarn ti sipahihru mispama gdlyahkham ae. ti sipahihru thie ntinyahko choro ismael, karehka dui chorahru yohanan ani jonathn, pnhumetko choro srayah, ntophabasi epekaka chorahru, ani makabasiko choro yajnyah r yinihruka sbaika manishru. ahikamka choro gdlyahle ti sipahihrule surksit anubuh grun bhni tinihrusit spth lieka thie gdlyahle yhi nai bhne “yhi thaumma bs ani babelka rajalai seva gr r yo timihruka nimti bhlo hunech. babelvasihru aghi jo hamikham aumchn timihruko prtinidhitv grn m aphai mispama bsnechu. dakhrs, grismrtuka phl, tel jmma gr ani bhmadama rakh. tihihrule aphno adhinma lieko shrhruma bs.” yhudaka manishru jo moab, ammon r edomka ani any deshruma thie tinihrule cal pae ki babelka rajale bamceka manishru-lai yhudama chodeka chn r sapanko nati ahikamko chora gdlyahlai tys thaumka rajypal niyukt gre. ys-rth yhudaka manishru jo vibhinn thaumma chrier bseka thie yhudama phrke ani mispama gdlyahlai bhete. tihihrule dherai md r grism rtuka phlhru btule. karehka choro yohanan ani yhudaka hakimhru jo khetma thie gdlyahkham mispama ae. yohanan r any manishru ae gdlyahlai bhne, “timilai thah ch ki am-monvmsi raja balisle timilai marn cahnh? usle ntinyahko choro timro htayako lagi ismaellai pthayo.” tr ahikamko choro gdlyahle ti kurahru visvas grenn. tb karehka choro yohananle gupt rupma mispama gdlyahlai bhete ani unlai bhne, “ntinyahko choro ismaellai marn. ksaille pni ys barema kehi pni jandainn. tpaimlai marn uslai svtntrta dinu humdain. ydi ysto bhyo bhen yhudaka manishru jo bhela bhekachn titr-bitr hunechn ani yhudaka snan dhvms hunech.” tr ahikamko choro gdlyahle karehko choro yohanan-lai bhne, “ismaellai nmar. jun kurahru tinihrule ismaelko barema btaeka chau ti sbai asty ho.”

unka manishrule ti 80 jna manishrulai marn thale ani inarma phyamki die. tr ti mdhye dsjna manishrule ismaellai bhne, “hamilai nmar. hamile ktithokhru jminma lukaeka chaum. hamismg ghun, jau tel r mh chn. hami ti thokhru timihrulai dinechau.” yskarn ismael thamie ani tinihrulai maren. ntinyahko choro ismaelle ti mrt srirhru inarbhitr tyo nbhhrinjelmm phyamke. tyo thulo inar raja asale israelka raja basabat aphu surksit rhn bnaeka thie. ismaelle mispa shrka sara manishrulai aphno kbjama pare ani amonni manishruko des par gre. ti manishruma rajako chorihru ani any je manishru tyham chadieka thie. tinihru thie, babelka rajaka vises rkskhru kp-tanle, nbujrdan gdlyahlai ti manishruko herchah grn bhni niyukt greka thie. karehko choro yohanan ani senaka hakimhru jo unismg thie, ismaelle greka dustyaimko barema sune. yskarn tinihrule tinihrusit rheka sara sainy ntinyahko choro ismaelsit ldn lge. tinihrule ismaellai gibon shrko thulo dhner njikai bhete. kaidihru jslai ismaelle lger geke thie unihrule yohanan r tinka sathma bheka senaka sbai hakimhru-lai dekke. tinihru ati khusi bhe. ys-rth ti manishru jslai ismaelle mispatat kaidi bnaer lgeka thie karehko choro yohananankham ge. tr ismael r unka athjna manishru yohananbat bamce ani ammon manishrukham bhage. yskarn karehko choro yohanan ani uska senaka hakimhrule kaidihrulai mukt pare jslai ismaelle gdlyahko htaya gre pchi ti manishrulai mispatat kaidi bnai lgeka thie. tinihruma sipahihru, ptini manishru, nanihru ani npumskhru thie. yohananle tinihrulai gibon shrbat lyae. yohanan r any senaka hakimhru kldihrusmg draeka thie. babelka rajale yhudaka rajypalka rupma ahikamko choro gdlyahlai niyukt greka thie. yskarn tinihrule misr jan yatra suru gre ani betlehem cheu geruth-kimhamma sibir hale.

42

41

sataum mhinama, elisako nati ntinyahko choro ismael, ahikamko choro gdlyahkham usko dsjna manishrusit ai pugyo. ti manishru mispako shrma ae. ismael raj-privarko dsdy thie. uni raja yhudaka hakimhru mdhye ekjna thie. ismael ani uska manishrule gdlyahsmg bhojn gre. jb tinihrule khairheka thie, ismael r uska manishru uthe ani sapanko nati ahikamko choro gdlyahlai tvrare mare. gdlyah ti manis hun jslai rajale babelka rajypal niyukt greka thie. ismaelle yhudavasi manishru ani kldi sipahihru jo gdlyahsmg mispa shrma thie. tinihrulai pni mare. gdlyahko htaya bhe pchi tyhi din. ksaille ys visyama cal paun aghi nai aphai dahri kateka ani lugahru cyateka ani tinihru aphai katiekahru annblihru, ani dhuphru lier prmprbhuko mndirma puja grn 80 jna manishru mispama ae. tinihru sekem, silo r samriyabat aeka thie. ti kunai pni manishrulai gdlyahko htaya bheko tinihrulai thaha thien. ismaelle mispa chade ani ti 80 jna manishru bhethn ge. tini ti 80 jna manishrusmg bhethn jamda roe. tinle ti 80 jna manishru-lai bhete ani ahikamka choro gdlyahlai bhethn msit jaum bhne. tinihru shrma pugeka matr thie, ismael r

tinihru geruth kimhamma bheko bela, yohanan r hosayahko choro yajnyah yirmiya agmvktakham ge. jmmai senaka hakimhru r sanodekhi thula drja smmka manishru yohanan r yajnyahsit ge. ti sbai jnale agmvkta yirmyalai bhne, “hamro nmr binti grhn grnuhos r hamra nimti ttha bamceka yi manishruko lagi prmprbhru tpamimka prmesvrsit prarthna gridinu hos. eklpt hamihru bhusmkhyama thiyau tr ahile tpaim dekhnu hundaich hami kehi matr bamceka chaum. yirmiya, prmprbhru tpaimko prmesvrsit prarthna gridinu hos taki hami kham janu prne ani hamile ke grnu prne ho.” tb agmvkta yirmiyale uttr die, “timihrule ke grnu prne bhneko ho maile bujhem. timihrule bhnem jhaim m prmprbhru timihruka prmesvrsit prarthna gridine chu. prmprbhule bhnnu bheko sbai kurahru m timihrulai bhnechu. kunai thokhru pni m timihrudekhli lukaune chain.” tb ti manishrule yirmyalai bhne, “ydi hamile prmprbhru tpaimka prmesvrle cahnu bhe jstai kamhru grenaum bhne hamra nimti prmprbhru samco r visvasi saksir rhun hunch. hami jandchau prmprbhru timihruka prmesvrle ke grnu prne timihrulai bhnn hamilai pthaun. prmprbhuko ades cahe hamro hitma hos athva nhos hami paln grnechau taki jb hami pr-

prbhu hamra prmesvrko sbai ades paln grchau sb kuro hamro hitma hunech. hami timilai ti sndes linka lagi prmesvr kham pthai rhechaum. tb asl kurahru hami prtí hune ch. ho, hami prmesvrko sara kurahru paln grne nai chaum.” ds dinko antyma, yrmiyakham prmprrhubat sndes ayo. tb yrmiyale karehka choro yohanan r tinka sathma bheka senaka sbai hakimhrui ani sana thula drjaka sbai manishrulai dake. tb yrmiyale tinihrulai bhne, “prmprrbhu israelka prmesvrko sndes yhi ho. tinihrule mlai uhane kham pthayau. maile prmprrbhulai tinihrule je cahnthayau tyhi sodhem. prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch ‘ydi tinihrui samcai ys desma bsthyau bhne, m tinihrulai bliyo bnaumchu. m tinihrulai nst grne chain. m tinihrulai jogaanechu ani tinihrulai ukhalne chain kam tinihruka nimti maile greko nramro kamma m dukhit chu. tinihrui babelka rajast bhybhít chau. tr ab usmg ndrau. m tinihrusit chu ani m tinihrulai ubat bcaune chu. m tinihrulai dya dsaunechu. babelka rajale pni tinihrui prtí dyadrsti rakhnechn ani usle tinihrulai aphno desma aune anumti dinechn.’ ydi tinihrui bhinchau, ‘hami ys desma bsne chau,’ tb tinihrule prmprrbhu tinihruka prmesvrko ajna paln grenau. tinihrule bhnn skchau, ‘hami misrma janechaum jham hami yuddhko smmukhin hunu prdain, misrma hamile yuddhko turhihrui sunnu prdain, hami bhok bhokai bsunprdain.’ ydi tinihrule ti kurahru bhinchau bhne, tb prmprrbhuko sndes dhyán díer sun, he yhudama bamcer rheka manishru! senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘ydi tinihrui misrma jane nirny línchau ani tyham bschau bhne yo tinihrulai hunech. tinihrui trvarsit draumchau, tr tinihrulai tyham trvarle prast grne nai ch. tinihrui bhokko cinta grchau tr, ysle tinihrulai misrma pni pchyaunech ani tinihrui tyham mrnechau. prtyek manis jo misr ger bsne nirny línch, trvar, anikal r bhyank rogabat mrnech. ani kóhi pni manis maile lyaeko tyo bhyank anistbat bamcne chain.” “senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch ‘yruslem basin-dahrumathi maile mero krodh dekhæm. tysi nai jo misr jamdaichn tinihrumathi krodh vrsanechu. tinihrui sráp, sráp, apradh r nindako patr bninechau ani tinihrule yhudá pheri khilyai dekhne chainau.” “yhudama bamceka manishru ho, prmprrbhule tinihrulai bhnnu bheko ch ‘misrma njau.’ tinihrui niscy grinchau ki m tinihrulai cetauni dimdaichu. tinihrule glti grirheka chau jun glti tinihrukai mrtýuko karn bninech. tinihrule mlai prmprrbhu tinihruka prmesvrkham pthayau r bhnyau, ‘hamro lagi prmprrbhu hamra prmesvrsng prarthna grideu ani prmprrbhule bhnnubheko prtyek kura hamilai bhnidinu ani hami tyo mannechau.’ yskarn aj maile tinihrulai prmprrhubat sndes bhneko chu. tr tinihrule maile btaeko kunai kurama pni prmprrbhu tinihruka prmesvrko ajna paln greka chainau. ysrth niscit hau ki tinihrule bujinchau. tinihrui misrma gi bsn cahinchau. tr misrma tinihrumathi yi ghtnahrui hunech. tinihrui trvar, anikal athva bhyank rudhile marnechau.”

yskarn prmprrbhu tinihruka prmesvrbat aeke sndes yrmiyale manishrulai bhni sidhyæ. prmprrbhule manishrulai bhnnu bhni yrmiyalai bhnnu bheko prtyek kuro tinle bhne. hosayahko choro ajryah, karehko choro yohanan, ani sbai abhimani manishru ghmdndi r hthi thie. tinihrule yrmiyalai bhne, “yrmiya timi jhuto chau! prmprrbhu hamihruka prmesvrle hamilai ‘tinihrui misrma bsnu janu bhnnu bhni timilai sujhaú dinu bheko chain.’ yrmiya, hami socchau ki neriyahko choro barukle hamro viruddh timilai anuprerit grirheko ch. usle cahnc ki timile hamilai babelka manishrulai sumpideu. usle timilai tyhi kam graun cahnc taki tinihrule hamilai marn skun. athva usle timibat tyso grn cahnc taki tinihrule hamilai kaidihru bnaun skchn r babel laijanchn.” ysrth, karehko choro yohanan, sena hakimhrui, ani sara manishrule prmprrbhuko ajna ullmghn gre. prmprrbhule tinihrulai yhudama bsn bhni ajna dinu bheko thiyo. prmprrbhuko ajna paln grnuko stta, yohann r sena hakimhrule ti rheka manishrulai misrma lge. biteka dinhruma struhule ti bamceka rhl manishrulai any deshruma lgeka thie tr tinihrui yhudama phrker æ. ahile, yohanan r sbai sany hakimhrule smpurn lognemanishru, strimanishru, nanihrui, rajkumarihrui ani sbai aru manishru jsalai babel rajako vises rksahruka kptan nbujrdanle gdlyahko jimmama chodeka thie tinihrulai misrma lge. yohanane ag-mvka yrmiya ani neriyahko choro baruklai pni lge. ti manishrule prmprrbhulai dhyanaí dienn. yskarn ti sbai manishrulai misr lge. tinihrui thpnes shрма ge. thpnes shрма, yrmiyale prmprrhubat sndes prapt gre “prmprrbhule yrmiyalai bhne, thulthulo dhungahrui hatma lyau r tinihrulai lyau r phirunko thpnes mhlko hilo r imtalema chapeko sdkma gadi deu. yhudaka manishrule herirhmda nai tinihrule tyso gr. tb ti manishrulai yso bhn ki ‘senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvrle bhnnuhunch m babelka raja nbukdnessrlai jo mero das ho yham bolaunechu. ani usko simhasn yham maile dhunga lukaeko thaumma khda graumchu nbukdnessrle aphno raj-chtr ti dhungahrui mathi phailaunech. nbukdnessr yham aunech r misr-mathi akrmn grenech. usle jo mrnu prnech tinihruka lagi mrtýu lyaunech. usle tinihrulai kaid-sthiti lyaunech jo kaidma prnu prnech. ani usle tinihruko lagi trvar lyaunech jo trvarle marinu prnech. nbukdnessrle misrka jhuto devtahruko mndirhruma ago jlaunech. usle ti mndirhrui jlaunech r ti murtihrui laijanech. jsri ekjna gothalale aphno posak spha parch. tysi nai, nbukdnessrle misrlai spha parne ch. tb usle misrlai surksit chadidínechu. nbukdnessrle misrko sury devko mndirma rheko smrti dhungahrui nst grenech jun misrma sury-devtako mndirma ch. usle misrka jm-mai mndirhrui r devtahrulai ago lgaidínechn.”

prmprrbhuko sndes yrmiyakham ayo. yo sndes misrma bsne migdol, thpnes, memphis r mathililo misrma bsne yhudaka manishruka lagi thiyo. senahruka prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch; “maile lyaeka mha-apthru tinihrule yruslem r yhudaka

shrhruma dekheka chau. ti shrhru bhgnavsesma matr chn r tyham kahi manis bsdain. ti thaumhru dhvms grie kinbhne tinihruma bsne manishrule dust kamhru gre. ti manishrule any devtaharulai blidanhru cdhae jslai n tinihru n timihru n timihruka pita-purkhahrule jandthe, ani tinihrulai puja grer tysle mlai ris uthayo. maile ghgrighri timihrukham agmvtahru jo mero dashru hun pthame. agmvtahrule 'ysta bhyank paphru jun m gherna grchu ngrnu bhni tinihrulai agrh gre.' tr tinihrule tinihruka namra karyhruhat phrkn manenn tinihruko agrhma kunai dhyana die. tinihrule any devtaharulai blidanhru chadenn. yhi karn maile mero krodh yhuda r yruslemka manishrumathi dekhaem. maile yhudaka shrhru r yruslemka gllihrluai dnd diem. mero krodhko karnle yruslem r yhudaka shrhru bhgnavsesma print bhyo ani aj ti shrhru jun suny chn." yskarn, senahruka prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch "murtipuja gre kin timihrule svyma yti vidhn noksan lyai rhekachau? timihru kin yhuda dekhi kin purus, stri, balk r sisuhurulai agl grirheka chau. kin timihru apnai nimiti pni bhavi stantnhru rakhdainau? ahile misrma jhuto devta timihrule pujalai mlai ris uthaumdai bsirheka chau. timihru aphaile aphailai dhvms parirheka chau. timihru aphaile aphailai any jati-jatihruko smmukh srp r khisiko patr bnaeka chau. ke timihrule timra pita-purkhahru, yhudaka rajahru, tinihruka ptnihru, timihru apnai ani apna ptnihruko dustami jo tinihrule yhudako desma r yruslemka gllihruma greka thie, bhulyau? ahile smm yhudaka manishrule aphulai vinmr bnaeka chainn. tinihrule kunai prkarko smman m prt dekhaeka chainn. ti manishrule mero siksahru anusrn grenn. tinihrule vyvstha r vidhihru paln grenn jun maile timihru ani tinihruka pita-purkhahruka nimiti bnaeko thiem." yskarn, senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr yso bhnnuhunch "maile timihrumathi bhyank ghtnahru ghtun bhner nirny grem. m yhudaka sara privar lai nst grnechu. yhudama kehi bamcekahru jsle misrma jane r bsne nirny lieka chn tinihru sbai misrma mrnechn. tinihru sana dekhi thula tinihru strka sbai trvar r anikalle mrnechn. tinihru srp, tras, hamso ani apmanko patr hunechn. jo manishru misrma bsn ge ka chn tinihrulai dnd dinechu. m trvarhru, anikal, bhyank haija phailaer tinihrumathi dnd dinechu. m tinihrulai yruslemko shr lai dndit pare jstai grnechu. yhudama jivithru rheka jo misrma phrknchn tinihru mdhye m ksailai pni jivit rakhdin. tinihru mdhye ksaila yhudama phrki bsne iccha gre pni kehi bahek kahi pni bamcne chainn." yhudaka ptni manishru jo misrma bsn phrkeka thie tinihrule any devtaharulai blidanhru cdhaute ani tyo sty tinihruka lognehrule jandthe tr tinihrule apna ptnihrluai tyso grn rokenn. tyham yhudaka ek thulo hudda bhela hunthe. tinihru dksini misrma bsne yhudaka manishru thie. ti any devtaharulai blidanhru cdhaune strihruka ptihrule yrmiyahalai bhne, "prmprhubat aeko sndes jo timile hamilai sunayau tyo hami mandainaum. hamile svrgki ranilai blidanhru cdhauchau bhni prtijna greka chaum r hamile je prtijna greka chaum tyhi grne chaum. hami blidanhru cdhaumchau ani unko pujama hami unlai arghbli

khnauchaum. phile pni hamile ysai greka thiyauam hamra pita-purkhahru, hamra rajahru ttha hamra adhikarihule vigta tysai gre. yhuda shr r yruslemko gllihruma pni hamile tysai gryaum. tys smyma hamile svrgki raniko puja gryau r hamismg prsst bhojnhru thiyu. hami sphl bhyauam hamilai kehi beko thien. tr trespchi hamile svrgki ranilai blidanhru chodyau. unmathi hamile arghbli cdhaun chadyau. jb hamile unlai tysri pujn chadyau prtyek kuroko abhav hun thalyo. hami trvar r anikalle mariyau." tb svasnimanishrule yrmiyalai bhne, "hamihrule je grdai tinihru r jb hamile svrgki ranilai blihru cdhayaum ani arghblihru aprn gryau, hamra ptihrule jandethe. puja grnu bhni jb hamile svrgki raniko nimiti tinko murti beko kekhru bnayau hamra ptihrule jandthe." tb yrmiyale jmmai manishru purushru, strihru r j-jisle tinlai uttr dieka thie tinihrulai bhne. yrmiyale tinihrulai bhne, "timihrule tinihruka pita-purkhahru, rajahru r bhardvarhru ani yhudako shr r yruslemko gllihruko deska manishrule greka arpnhru visyma prmprbhule ramrri jannu hunch. tinihrule greka kukrmhru prmprbhule jun gherna grnuhunch ab shnuhunch. yhi karnle tinihruko desma kahi pni bsdain r aj jsto ch, tyo srpait, ujad r bamijho beko ch. sara ti tust kurahru hun geko karn timihrule jhuta devtahru prt greko blidanhrule grda ho. timihrule prmprbhuko viruddh pap gryau. timihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln grenau. timihrule uhamle dinu beko vidhi r vyvstha anusrn grenau. yskarn aj yo mhasrvas ailagyo." tb yrmiyale ti svasnimanishru shit jmmai purus manishru lai bhne, "yhudaka sara manishru jo ahile misrma chau; prmprbhuko sndes sun senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch 'timihru r tinihruka ptnihrule je grchu bhneka thiyau tyhi gr. 'hami hamra prtijna pura grchau, bhetihru r arghbli svrgki ranilai cdhauchau.' ysrth timihruko kamma aghi bdh ani timihruko prtijna pura gr. timihruko prtijna rakh. tr, prmprbhuko sndes sun, misrma bsirheka yhudaka manishru m prmprbhu bhnnu ki m apno mhan naumma prtijna grchu ki ajdekhi uta misrma bsne yhudaka manishru ksaila pni niscit rupma "prmprbhu hunuhunch." bhni mero naum line chain. "m ti misrma baso-bas grne yhudaka manishrulai niyali rheko chu. m tinihruko rksako lagi hoin tr dhvms parnko lagi niyali rheko chu. misrma bsne yhudaka manishru anikal r trvardara marinechn, jb smm tinihru pura khtm humdaiinn tbsmm lgatar mri nai rhnechn. trvarbat bamcekahru thorai matr yhudama phrknchn ani jo yhudama bamceka chn r misrma bsnjanchn tinihrule bujhnechn ki mero vcn ki tinihruko vcn samco hunech? tb m tinihrulai prman dinechu,' yo prmprbhuko sndes ho, 'm misrma timihrluai dnd dinechu ani timihrule jannechau ki "timihrluai noksan puryaune" mero vcn samco thhrinech." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch 'm je bhnnu tyo hunech. maile yhudaka raja sidkiyah jo usko stru ani jsle slai marn khohirheko thiyu babelko raja nbukdnessrlai diem. "misrko raja phirun hoprolai uska struhru jsle marn khajirheka chn, tinihrulai sumpinechu."

yhudaka raja yosiyahko choro yhyokimko rajyalko cautho vrsma agmvkta yrmiyale baruklai yi kurahru bhne. usle yrmiyako beheruvama ti kurahru lekhe yrmiyale baruklai ye bhne tyo yhi ho. “prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle timilai yso bhnnuhunch, baruk, timile bhneka chau, yo mero lagi ati nramro ho. ‘prmprbhule mero pida shit mlai dukh dinu bheko ch. m atynt thkit chu. mero pidako karne grda m thkit matr hoin gleko pni chu. m aram paun sk-tin.’ yrmiya” baruklai yo bhne, prmprbhule yso bhnnuhunch ‘maile bnaeko sbai kura bhtkaidinechu. ani maile je ropeko chu ukhelnechu. yhudako jttai m tyso grne chu.’ prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, baruk timile aphnai lagi thulo kura khojirheka chau. tr ti cijhru lkhoj kinbhne m snmpurn manishrumathi bhyank kst lyanechu.’ prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. ‘timi dherai thaumma janu prnech. tr timi jham janchau m timilai bamcne mauka dinchu.”

ti vcnhru jo prmprbhubat agmvkta yrmiyakham ae dherai jati-jatihruko visyma ch. yo sndes misr desko visyma ho. yo sndes misrdeska raja phirun nekoka senako barema ch. usko sena yuphretis ndiko kinar krksma bhne shra prajit bheko thiyo. jb babelka raja nbukdnessrle phirun nekoko senalai krksma prajit gre. tysbela yosiyahko choro yhyokam yhudaka raja bheko car vrs pugeko thiyo. yo misrlai prmprbhuko sndes ho “timro thulo r sano dhalhru taiyar par. yuddhko lagi aghi bdh. ghodahru taiyar par sipahihru aphno ghodahrumathi cdhe yuddhbhumima jau. ldamko tophru lgau. bhalahru tikho par jhilm lgau. maile ke dekhem? sipahihru bhybhit chn ani bhagirheka chn. ti vir senahru prast bhirheka chn. pchi nheri tinihru htariet bhagirheka chn. tyham vipri tras ch.’ prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. phurtila dhakkhru pni bhagn sktainn. blyo sipahihru pni umkn sktainn. tinihru sbai thes lager ldne chn. uttrma yuphretis ndiko kinarma ysto ghtnahru hunechn. nil ndi jstai ko airhech? ko tysto tivir ndihru jhaim airhech? yo misr ho jo nil ndi jhaim airhech. yo misr ho jo tyo tivir ndihru jhaim urler airhech. misrle bhndch, ‘m aune chu ani prthvilai dhaknechu. m shrhru r tyham bsne manishrulai nas parnechu.’ he ghod-svari sipahihru, aghibdh! he rth hamknehu, camdo hamk! he vir sipahihru, aghi bdh! kus r putbat aeka sipahihru, jo aphna dhalhru bok. ludbat aeka sipahihru dhuu smal. tr tys smy, hamro malik senahraka prmprbhu, prmesvrle aphno struhrumathi bdla linuhunch. tyo bdla line din hunech. trvarle marnech ani sntust hunech. tinihruko rgtle trvar bhrinech. yo uttr desko yuphretis ndiko kinarma mero malik, senahraka prmprbhu nimti bli hunech. he misr deski knyechori! gilad jau ani ausdhi lyau. ani sbai ausdhihru jo timile lgaumchau tyo vyrttkho hunechn. timi niko hune chainau. timro apman visyma jati-jatihrule sunnechn. timro ruvami sara prthvibhri sunine ch. euta ‘vir sipahi’ arko ‘vir sipahimathi’ plitnech ani duvai ekaicoti ldchn.” yo sndes agmvkta yrmiyakham

prmprbhubat ayo jb nbukdnessr misrmathi akrmn grn aghi bdhirheko thiyo. “yo sndes misr, migdol, memphis r thpnhesma ghosna grer yso bhn, ‘yuddhko lagi taiyar hau kinbhne timro vipri trvarle khamdaich.’ timro goru kin phyamkieko ch? tyo ki ubhin sktain? kinbhne prmprbhule tinihru lai tl ghceti dinuhunech. dherai sipahihru thokkinechn ani ldnechn. tb tinihru prsprma bhnnnechn, ‘uth, hamra aphna manishrkhama jam. hami hamra aty-acarihruko trvar bhnda tadho aphna desma phrkau. hami bhagnai prch kinbhne hamra struhrule hamilai prast gre.’ misrko raja phirunlai ‘crko hlla jsle aphno naumma bolau mauka gumayo.” jasto m jivit chu. raja bhnnch- yo rajako naum ho senahraka prmprbhu aunu hunech. uni yaber prvt ani smudrko kinarko krmel prvt jstai mhan hunech.” he misrki chori! aphna samanhru bamdhdh gr dastvko lagi taiyar haum, kinbhne memphis shr dhvms hunech, jn suny bekame bhumi hunech. misr euti sundri gai jstai ho, tr euta dams uttrbat uskham airhech. misrka bhadak sipahihru posieka goruhru chn jhaim tinihru sbai pith phrkaer bhage. tinihru akrmnkar-ihru smks ek ksn tikn skenn. tinihruko nasko smy airhech. tinihru dndit hunechn. misr sampko jhaim avaj grdai sulkirheko ch kinbhne usko struhru tejl aekachn. strule misrlai bnckrohule rukh kate jhaim akrmn grnech.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tinihrule usko jmgil baklo bhe pni phamdnechn. struka senahru slh jhaim chn ani ksail gnn sktain. misrki chori ljjit hunech. uttr disabat aeka strule uslai prajit grnech.” senahraka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch “m thebesko amonlai dnd dinevala chu. ani m phirun, misr r tyska devtahrulai dnd dinechu. m misrka rajahrulai r phirunmathi bhrosa grnehrulai dnd dinechu. m tinihru lai babelko raja nbukdnessr r usko sevkhruko hatma sumpinechu jsle tinihru lai marn khojirheka chn.” “ys dhvms pchi misrma pheri aghi jhaim manishru bso-bas grnechn.” prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “he yakub, mero das! ndrau. he israel, hototsahi nbn. m timihru r timro nanihru lai ti sudur r timihru lai kaidi bauna thaumbat bcaunechu. yakub phrknech ani santi r surksa paune ch ani ksail pni uslai bhybhit parnechain.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “he yakub, mero das! ndrau. m timismg chu. maile timilai jham pthaecho thie ti jati-jatihru sbai dhvms parnechu. tr m timilai purruple dhvms grne chain. avsykta anasar m timilai sudharnechu r timilai sjay ndii mukt parnechain.”

yo sndes plisti manishruka barema agmvkta yrmiyalai prmprbhubat ayo. yo sndes phirunle gaja shra akrmn grn aghi nai aeko thiyo. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “her, struka sipahihru uttrma bhela bhirhekachn. tinihru kinarma challe hirkaum dai urleko ndi jstai aunechn. tinihrule badhile jhaim sara des shrhru r tyham bsne manishru dhaknechn. tys deska manishrule vilauna grnechn ttha guhar magnechn. tinihrule ghodahru daudeko taphru sunne chn tinihrule rthhru daudaieko tej avajhru sunnechn tinihrule ckkako gudulkieko avaj sunne chn. babuhru aphna nanihru jogaun asmrth hunechn. tinihru ati

nai kmjor hunechn. sor ani sidonlai shayta grn skne tyham rheka prtyek jumdalai tukraunko lagi plis-tilai srvas parne smy aeko ch. plistihru r kptor tapuma rheka manishru sbailai prmprbhule dhvms grnu hunech. gajaka manishrule aphno kes khaurnchn. asklonka manishru cupcap rhnchn. he bemsiama bamcnehru ho! khilesmm timihru svymilai katnechau? he prmprbhuko trvar, timi mukt bhekai chainau. khile smm timi ldaim grirhene chau? aphno chapbhitr phrker jau. rok sant hau. tr ksri prmprbhuko trvar sant kushch? asklon r smudri kinarma akrmn grnu prmprbhule yslai ajna dinu bheko ch."

48

yo sndes moab dessit srmpkit ch. senahruka prmprbhu israelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch"prvt nboko durbhagy samunne ch. yo dhvms hunech. kiryataimko shr ljiit hunech ani kbjama prnech. ti bliya killahru ljiit ttha htotsahi hunechn. moablai pheri prmsa grine chain. hesbonma manishrule moabko prajyko yukti rce. timihrule bhne, 'au, hami miler tys thaumlai nstparaum taki ab uso euta jati nrhos.' he mdmen, timilai pni cupcap parinch. trvarle timro khedo grnech. horonaimbat aeko cicyaht sun. timihru lutpat r vidhvmsle grda cicyai rhekachn. moab nst hune nai ch. uska s-sana balkhru guhar magdai rune chn. moabka manishru rumdai luhitko ukalo bato janchn. horonaim tir jane orhalo batoma dhvmsko pritapma krndn suninch. bhag jau! bhag aphno pran beau, mrubhumiko jmgma hune pothra jhaim bn. timihrule aphno kam r dhnma bhrosa gryau. yskarn timihru kaidma pryau. uska adhiharihru r pujaharihrusitai kmoslai des niskasn griyo. prtyek shr dhvms parinech ani kunai euta shr pni bamki rakhinechain. prmprbhule bhnnu bheko bemsi nst hunech. ani smtl des dhvms parinech. moabma khet bari bhri nun chrideu kinbhne yo niscy nst hunech ani basinda kohi nbher moab suny mrubhumi hunech. srapiht hos tyo manis jsle prmprbhuko kam grn vilmb grirhech. dhikkar ch tys manislai jsle ti manishru marn aphno trvar clamudain. moable anist khilyai dekkeho chain. moab dhugroma rheko r euta bhamdadekhi arko bhamdama nsarieko dakhrs jstai ch. u kaidi bher khile pni bseko chain yskarn u philyai jstai taja nai ch ani usko svadma bdli aeko chain." tb prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "her, smy airhech jb m uslai timro bhamdabat khnyaun ani khali bhamdahru tukra-tukrama print grnaun manishru pthaunechu." tb, moabka manishru kmosle grda ljiit hunechn. jsri israelka manishrule jhuta devta betellai visvas greka thie. tyhi jhuta devtale mddt ngrda timihru ljiit bhe. "timihru ksri bhnn skchau, 'hami bliya sipahihru haum athva hami vir yoddaharu haum.' struhrule moabmathi akrmn grnechn r shrbhitr pser timihru-lai dhvms parnechn. uska khas jvan manishru htaya grer marinechn." yo sndes mharajako ho, uhamko naum senahruka prmprbhu ho. "moabko ant njikai ch. moablai camdai dhvms parinech. moabka vripri bsne manishru timihru sbaila tyo desko lagi vilap grnuprnech. timihru jandchau moab kti prsiddh ch. ys-rth tysko lagi runu 'moabko sktisali ani mhimamy raj-dnd purnruple tukriyo.' timihru dibonma bsirheka

chau. aphno smmanpurn thaumbat jhrer au sukha jminma bs kinbhne vinas airhech ani usle timihruko drilo shrhru bhtkaidinech. he aroerma bsne manishru ho. batoko shaytama ubh r. her purus manishru bhagirheka her stri manishru bhagirhe tinihrulai ke bhyo sodh. moab dhrasayi bheko ch lajle purn bheko ch. vilauna gr ani rou. arnon ndima ger ghosna gr ki moab dhvms bhyo. smtl desmathi nyay hune smy aeko ch. holon, yhsa r mepat shrhruma nyay grine smy aekoch. dibon, nbo bet-diblataim shrhruma nyay grine smy aekoch. kiryataim, betgamul, bet-mon shrhruma nyay grine smy aekoch. kriyot r bojra r cheu, tadhaka ani njikka moab sbai shrhruma nyay grine smy aekoch. moabko simg katiyo ani moabko pakhura bhamcieko ch." prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. "moable smjhaeko thiyo ki u prmprbhu bhnda mhan ho. at moablai pagl hunjelsmm sjay deu. moab lder apnai vantama lptine ch. moab manishruko hamsoko patr hunech. moab timile israelko hamsu udhayau israelalai euta corka smuhle pkde. prtyek plt timihrule israelko barema bolda aphno tauko hllayau ani israelbhnda as chu bhni bhana gryau. moabka manishru ho aphno shrhru chod. jau dhungahruma bs, dhukur jsto hau jsle odharko mukhma aphno gumd bnaumch. "hamile moabko grv sunekachauum, u atyntai sekhival r risah thiyo r usle apnai thulo hum bhne thanthyo." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "moab kti risah ch m jandchu, usle apnai prmsako git gaumch. tr u jhuto amhkar grch u aphule bhneko kurahru grn sktain. ysrrh m moabka manishruko lagi vilap grdchu, m spmurm moabko lagi runchu. m kirhereska manishruka lagi sok grchu. m yajerko manishrusit yajerka lagi sok grchu. he sibnaka dakhka bot, bigma timra dakhka bothru caraitir phailidai smudr pari yajer shrsmm phailieko thiyo. tr vinasle tinihruka phl r dakhhru lgyo. moabko vistr dakhbarihrubat khusi r annd lgiekoch. maila angur nicorda r nikhln bnd gridiem. ysrrh anndko svrle timihrule angur nicordainn. svr ch tr anndko svr hoin. manishru hesbondekhi elale ani jhajsmm kraumdaichn. manishru vilap gri rheka chn. timihruko vilap soar, horonaim, eglth-selisiya shrhrubat suninch. nimrimko pani sukyo. m moablai ucc sthanhruma tinihruko devtharulai sugndhit dhup baln r bli cdhaunu rokchu." prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. "m moab r kirhereska manishruko lagi udas chu. mero hrdy basuriko sok dhun jstai runch kinbhne tinihruko jogad greko dhn-smpti sbai nst bhyo. prtyek manisko kes khaureko ch. prtyekle dahri kateko ch.prtyekko hathru katieko ch. prtyekle aphna kmrmra udasintako dhoti bereko ch. ghrka dhurihruma ttha moab gllihuma mrer gekahruko lagi manishru jta-ttai vilap grirheka chn. smst bhumi nai udasintale chaeko ch kinbhne moablai maila ksailai ncachine matoko bhamdalai jhaim kcanacur pareko chu." prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. "moab titr-bitr bheka chn. manishru vilap grirheka chn. moab lajle vripri ghumch. manishrule moabko khilli udairhe chn u aphno vripri prtyekka nimti drko patr bneko ch." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "her! euta cil akasbat beganher airreko ch. ysle aphno pkhetahrmo moab bhri phailai rhech. shrhru kbja grinech. bliya killahru gherama prnechn. tys smyama moabka sk-

tisali sipahihruko mutu prsv vednama preki striko jsto hunech. moab des dhvms grainechn. kinbhne usle smjnthyo ki u prmpbrbhu bhnda mhan ch." prmpbrbhule yi kurahru bhnnu hunch, "moabka manishru ho! timihruko lagi dr, ghиро khadlhru r pasohru chn. manishru draune chn r bhagne chn, tr tinihru ghиро khadlhruma prnechn. ydi tinihru ksaille tyhambat uklie bhne pasohruma phmsnechn kinbhne m moabmathi dndko vrs lyaunechu." prmpbrbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, "hesbonko chamyama srnarthihru nrheko dekhinch. tinihru rhenn karn hesbonbat ago r sihonbat jvala geko ch. ysle moabko nidhar r ti ahile annd mnaumda! grnehruko sirlai kater nas paridinech. e moab! timilai sok! kmoska manishru nst bheko chn. timra chora-chorihurulai kaidi bnaer lginch. "tr smy aunech, m moabbat lagioko phrkaunechu." yo sndes prmpbrhubat thiyo, yskarn moabmathi ladioko sjay purn bhyo.

49

yo sndes ammonvasihrusit smbndhit ch prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch "ammonvasi ho! ke timihru thanchau ki israelka manishruka nanihru chainn? ke tinihruka abhibhavkhru jmkinko uttradhikarihru chainn? tb kin mlkamle gadko jmin liyo? kin usko manishru uska shrhruma bschn?" prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "ammonko rbbale yuddhko svr sunne smy aunech. rbbale euta nst phad hunech. vriprika sbai gaumhru jlainechn r jsle tinihruelai blpurvk nikaleka thie tinihruelai israelka manishrule bahir nikalnechn." yo sndes prmpbrhubat thiyo. "he hesbonka manishru! vilap gr. kinbhne ai shr dhvms bheko ch. he rbama bsne ammoni strihru sok prkt grne lugahru lgau. vilap gr ani prkhaltir dgur. mlkm aphno pujahari r adhikarihrusit niskasn hunch. timihrule aphno sktima ghmdnd gryau. r timihruko skti ksy bher girheko ch. he avisvasi chori! timile aphno smpttima bhrosa gryau ani thanyau ki ksaille pni timimathi akrmn grnechain." senahruka prmpbrbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch "prtyek pksbat m timihruka nimti bhy lyaunechu. timihru sbailai khedinech ani srnarthihurulai bhela parne kahi hune chain." "tyspchi ammonihrubat je khosieko thiyo ti sbai kaidihurulai phrkaer lyaunechu." yo sndes prmpbrhubat ayo. yo sndes edonsit smbndhit ch. senahruka prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch "ke temanma kehi jnan bamceko chainn? ke manishruko vivekbat prarms nst bher gyo? ke tinihrule aphno vivek hrae? he ddanka manishru ho, bhag, luk! kinbhne m esavlai usko krmko lagi dnd dine chu. jb manishruke angur phl btulchn, tinihrule kehi chadchn. jb rati corhru aumchn tinihruelai jti cahinch tyti matr laijanchn. tr esavbat m prtyek kurahru laijanechu. m yska gupt thaumhruko pni ptto laune chu ani u mbat lukn paune chain. uska nanihru, apht r chimekihru sara dnechn ani esav astivhin hunech. aphna anathurulai chadideu. m tinihruelai surksa dinechu. timihruka vidhvahrule mmathi bhrosa rakhun." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "ktipy manishru dndka patr chainn, tr tinihru pidit bhe. tr edom timi dndko patr hau. ysrti timi niscy dndit hunechau. timi ysbat mukt hune chainau." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "m aphai yo prtijna grchu ki bo-

ja dhvms hunech ani ek khisiko patr hunech. yo bekame r abhisap hunech. broja vriprika jmmai shrhru sda-srvdako nimti nst hunechn." maile prmpbrhubat yo sndes suneko chu. uhamle ti jatihurulai bhnn smacarvakh pthauu hunech "aphna sipahihurulai bhela gr ani edom viruddh aghi bdh. edom, m timilai jati-jatihru mdhye ekdmai nimn parnechu. prtyek manisle timilai ghurna grnechn. edom! timihrule any jati-jatihurulai bhybhit paryau ani svym-lai mhan thaneka chaum. tr timihru aphailai murkh bnayau. timra grvle timilai dhoka diyo. timi phuteko cttanma bschau; ucc phadhruma bschau. tr ydi timile aphna ghr cilko gumd bhnda mathi bnayau bhne pni m timilai tl jharnechu." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "edom sokko drsy bnine ch ani manishru jsle ujad shr dekhchn ascryckit hunchn ani yska ghauhruma khisi grnechn. edom shr, sdom r gmore ani vriprika shrhru jstai prast hunechn ani tyham kahi pni bsne chain." prmpbrbhule yso bhnnubhyo. "yrdn ndi njik baklo jnglbat khile kahim niskne ani jham manishru aphno khetma bheda r gai vstuhru rakhchn m tyham jane simh jstai hum. m edomma janchu. m manishruelai khedo lyaunechu. jsalai m mn praumchu uslai yham niyukt grchu. m jsto ko ch? kse mlai cunauti din skch? kunai gothala mero aghi ubhaini sktain." edom r temanka manishruka nimti prmpbrbhule bnaunu bheko vojna sun. tinihrule thumahrु ghisyarnechn. usle timihruko khet smpurn nst parnech. edomka ptnko avajle prthvi thrkinech. tinihruka vilap lal smudr smmai suninech. akkasine cil umbho begle tl jhri aphno pkheta bojramathi phimjaunech. tys smya, edomka sipahihruko hrđy prsv vednama preki striko jsto hunech. yo sndes dmisk shrsit smpkit ch" hmat r arpadka shrhru bhybhit chn kinbhne tinihrule kulchinko khbr suneka chn. tinihru drle pglie. tinihru sant hun nskne smudr jhaim kstma chn. dmisk shr kmjor bhyo. manishru bhagn cahnnchn. amtke tinihruelai smateko ch. tinihrule sok r prsv vednama preki strile jhaim vedna anubhv girheka chn. manishrule prsiddh shr, 'andko shrlai' kin chodeka chainn. yskarn jvanhru shrko sarvjnik sthlhruma. uska sara sipahihru tyhi smya marinechn." senahruka prmpbrbhule yi kurahru bhnnuhunch. "m dmiskko prkhalhruma ago lgaidinechu. tyo agole benhdhka killahru purn ruple jlaidinech." yo sndes kedar r hasorko privar smuhko visyma ch. babelka raja nbukdnessrle tinihruelai prajit pare. prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch "jau r kedarlai akrmn gr. purv disaka manishruelai dhvms par. tinihruko palhru, bhedaka bgalhru, palka prdahr r tinihruka cijhru lginech. strule tinihruka umthru lger janechn. manishru tinihru prtı cicyaune chn. drlagda kurahru caraitir bhi rheko ch. bhag! chito bhag! he hasorka manishru, lukne thaumhru khoj kinbhne babelko rajale tinihruelai prast parnu euta yukti samdheko." yo sndes prmpbrhubat ho. "euta des ch jsle apu surksit chu bhne smjhnch. timihruko n kunai phatk ch n t bar nai ch. tinihru eklo bschn. yskarn uth ani tinihrumathi jai lag." struhule tinihruka umthru ani gai vstuhru laijanechn. aphno kes kuna milaer citikk pari katne manishruelai m havama titr-bitr parididechu. sbai tirbat m tinihrumathi smkthru lyaidinechu." yo prmpbrbhu sndes

ho. "hasorko des syalhruko bas-sthan bñnech. tyham ekjna manis pñi bsne chain sathai tyhambat kóhi hiddl grñe chain. sdhaika nimiti yo ek suny ujad mrubhumi jstai hunech." sidkiyah yhudaka raja bheko prarmbhik kalma agmvkta yrmiyale prmprbhubat euta sndes prapt gre. yo sndes elamko visyama thiyo. senahruka prmprbhu bhñnühunch, "her, m elamko dñnu bhamcidinechu. dñnu elamko sbbñnda sresth htiyar ho. m akasko carai kunabat elamko viruddh hava lyaunechu. m elamko manishrulai prthviko sbai thaumhruma jham caraidisabat hava bhñch tyham chrpst paridinchu kaidihrulai hrek jatima khedi pthaunechu. m elamlai tinihruka struhru jsle tinihrulai marnu khojirhekachñ tinihrukai aghi cknacur paridinechu. m elammathi drlagdo snkñth lyaunechu. mero ugr ris m tinihrulai dekaunechu." yo prmprbhubat aeko sndes ho. "m tinihrulai khedñ trvar pthamnechu ani tyo trvarle tinihrulai sbailai ses nparñel smñ khednech. m mero simhasñ elamma sthapit grñechu r tyhamka raja ani bhårdvarhulalai dhvms parnechu." yo prmprbhuko sndes ho. "tr pchilla dinma, elambat je lutieko ch tyo punrvhal grñechu." yo prmprbhule bhñnühuyo.

50

yo sndesma prmprbhule agmvkta yrmiyako mukhbat babel r yske des visyama bhñnühunch. "prtyek jatitajalai yo ghosñ gr, jñnda utthau r sndes prcar gr. sm-purn sndes sunau r bhñ, 'babelko rajy kbja grñech. bal devta lajko patr hunech. mrodh devta bhybhñt hunech. babelka murtihru ljiit hunechn. uska devtaka murtihru trasit hunechn.' uttr disabat aer euta jatile babelmathi akrññ grñech. tyo jatile babelalai, jñ-suny mrubhumi tuly parñe ch, kunai manis pñi tyham bsne chain. ðuvai manis jati r psuhru tyhambat bhager janechn." prmprbhu bhñnühunch, "tys-bela israelka manishru ani yhudaka manishru ekai-jut hunechn. tinihru smg-smgai rune chñ. ani smgai, tinihru aphña prmesvrñlai khojñ janechn. ti manishrule siyonma ksri jane, sodñne chñ. tinihru tyhi disatrph jan thalnechn. ti manishrule bhñne chñ, 'au, hamì prmesvrkham smmilit hau. ek tysto krar grau jun sda-srva dhñech. ek tysto krar grau jun khilyai bhuline chain.' mero manishru hraeka bhemda jstai bheka chñ. tinihruka gothalahrule tinihrulai kumargma doryae. tinihruka aguvahrule tinihrulai prvt r phadhruma lkseyhñ ghumi hidñe bñae. ysrtñh tinihrule aphña mul vasthan pñi bñrsie. j-jsle mero manishrulai bhete tinihrulai cot puryae. tinihruka struhrule bhñe, 'hamile gñti kam greka chainau' kinbhñe ti manishrule prmesvrko viruddh pap gre jo tinihruka samco asry (ghr) thiyo. tinihruka pitahrule visvas greka prmprbhu prmesvr hunuhunthyo. babelbat bhag. kldihruka bhumi chadideu. bgalko aghi samdh bheda jstai hou. m updrv mccaunechu r utrbrat dherai jatihru lyaunechu. yi jatihruko smuh babelko viruddh yuddh ldn aghi aunechn. tinihrule babelalai aphño adhinma parnechn. tinihruko kamd sipalu lðakuhru jhaim chñ r eutai kamd pñi vyrtñh jaldain. ti struhrule kldi manishruko sara smptihru laijane chñ. luteko smptile tinihru purn hunechn." prmprbhule ti kurahrù bhñnühuyo. "ba-

bel, timi uttejit r khusi chau. kinbhñe timile mero paitrk smpti lutyau. timi hriyo ghamsmathi korli gai jhaim nacirhekachau. tinihru ghodahrù jhaim hinn lagirheka chaum. tr timihruki ama jsle timilai jñm ðiin tini dherai ljiit hunechn. babel sbai jatitajihru majh ngny hunech. u ðas r sukha mrubhumi hunech. prmprbhule aphño krodh dekaunau hunech. babel purn ruple ujad hunech ani tyham kóhi pñi bsne chain. prtyek yatiri jo babel bher janch tyo acmbit hunech r tysko ghauhrù dekher khisi grñech. babelsit yuddhko lagi taiyar hau. babelmathi kamdhru han, nrok kinbhñe ysle prmprbhu viruddh pap greko ch. sipahihrule babelalai ghere ani vijy dhvñ sunau. babelle atmasm-rpn grekoch. uska prkhalhru r dhrhrahrù dhrasayi graiyo. yo prmprbhubat prtisodh ho. umathi vair-suddhi gr. any jatihrulai usle ke gryo timihru uslai tysai gr. tinihrulai ann ronn ndeu. tinihrulai bali katñ ndeu. ahile struka sipahihru aeka chñ. prtyek manis r tinihru aphño aphño gaumma jaun desma jaun. israel bhemdako bñhan jsto ch jo desbhri nai chrieka thie. israel bhedako bñhan jsto ch jsai simhle khedðai sbai thamuma chrpst grekoch. jsle uslai phila khanesimh assurko raja ho. antim simh jsle uska hddihru todyo tyo babelka raja nbukdness ho." yskarn senahruka prmprbhu, israelka prmesvr bhñnühunch "m babelka raja r usko deslai dñd ðinechu tyhi trikale jsri maile assurka rajalai dñd ðieko thiem. m israelai pheri phrkaer aphña thaumma lyaune chu. tinihrule krmel r basanko rññ bhumima khuvaunechn. tinihrule epraim r giladka damdahruma khaer trpt hunechn." prmprbhu bhñnühunch, "tys bela, tinihrule israelko adhrñ khojne pryas grñechñ tr tinihrule kunai pap paune chain kinbhñe jsai maile bcame tinihruko pap ksma grekocñ." prmprbhu bhñnühunch, "mrataimko deslai akrññ gr. pkodma bsne manishrumathi akrññ gr. tinihrumathi akrññ gr tinihrulai mar ani srvasñ par. maile jun kuro ðiem ti sb gr. sara desbhri nai yuddhko kolahl sunin skch. yo vinasko kolahl ho. tyo des jsle sara prthvñlai nai martolle hirkayo tyo ktieko ch r tukrieko chu. babel jati-jatihru majh pranihññ bhekoch. he babel, maile timilai paso thapem ani timile thaha paun aghi nai pkrau pryau. timi prmesvrko viruddh lðyau, yskarn timi bñdi bhayau. prmprbhule aphño astr-ghr ugharnu bhyo ani krodhko hathtiyar nikalnu bhyo. mero malik, senahruka prmprbhule ti htiyarhru nikalnu bhyo kinbhñe uhamle kldihruka desma aphño kam grñu thiyo. sudurdesbat pñi babelko viruddh au. ann-bñdarhru todi ðeu, annko thupro jhaim babelalai thupar ani babelalai purn dhvms par r ksailai pñi bamcñ ndeu. sara samdhru mar. tinihrulai ksaiham jandeu. tinihrulai dhikkar! tinihruka nimiti dñd paune smy aeoch. manishru babelbat bhagirheka chñ. manishru jo babelbat bamcer aekachñ tinihru bhñdaichñ prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle uhamko r uhamko mñdirko lagi prtisodh linu bhekoch. kamdhru hanne manishrulai bolau, tinihrulai babelmathi kamd hannu bhñ. shr gherabñdi gr bhñ. ksailai pñi nchod. tinihruka kukrma phl ðeu. any jatihrulai jsø greki thii tysai gr, kinbhñe israelka ek matr pvñt prmprbhu viruddh babelle vidroh greko ho. tys smy babelka jvanhrulai

gllihuma marinech r senahru mrnechn.” prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. “babel timi ati amhkari chau ani m timro viruddh chu. hamro malik, senahruka prmprbhule bhnnuhunch, “timro din aekoch m timilai dnd dinechu. ghmdndi babel thokier ldnech ani ksaila pni unlai uthaune chain. m usko shrhruma ago lgaunechu ani usko vripri bheka prtyek kuro nai jlnech.” senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “israel r yhudaka manishrulai struhrule bndi bnai lgiyo. tinihrulai kaid grnehrule tinihrulai pkrer rakheka chn r mukt parn asvikar gre. tr tinihruka uddhark sktisali hunuhunch. uhamko naum senahruka prmprbhu ho. uhamle tinihruko mamlama vkalt hunech r prthvilai aram dinuhunech. tr babelma bsne manishrulai uhamle santi dinu hunechain.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “babelka basindahru, rajaka hakimhru r jnanihruko nimti viruddh trvar ch. he trvar! ag-mvktaharulai hirkau taki tinihru murkh bnun, babelka sipahihurulai mar taki tinihru bhybhit hun. trvar, babelka ghodahru, rthhrulai mar. any deska bhadaka sipahihurulai mar taki tinihru strihru jsto draun. trvar, babelko gaddhnhurmathi jailag taki tinihru lutun. trvar! paniko muhanhru kat taki muhanhru sukun. kinbhne babelma dherai murtihru chn ani tinihru murtika nimti pagl hunchn. babel pheri manishrule bhrine chain. jngli kukurhru, suturmurghru, r any psu-pranihru tyaham bsnechn, tr tyham pheri kahi manis rhne chain. prmesvrle sdom r gmoralai purn ruple dhvms parnu bhyo ani tyska vriprika shrhru pni dhvms paridinu bhyo. ani ti shrhruma ab kahi pni bsne chain. tystai prkarle, kurnai manis babelma bsne chain. ani kahi manis tyham bsn jane chain. her! uttr disabat manishru airheka chn. ek sktisali jati r dherai rajahru prthvi vripribat airheka chn. tinihruka senahrusmg dhnuhru r bhalahru chn. sipahihru nisthur chn. tinihruma dya chain. sainikhru ghodahuma cdher aunechn ani tinihruko avaj smudrko girn jstai ch. tinihru timro viruddhma yuddh grn taiyarbhi pmktima bseka chn. he babelki chori. babelka raja ti senahruka gdgdaht avaj suner drae. unka hathru cln chade. uslai gheryo ani uslai prsv vednama preki strilai jham kst bhyo.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m euta tysto simh hum jo khile kamhi yrdn ndi cheuko ghna jmgibat bahir nisknch. m htat uska manishrulai khedo grnechu. m tysmathi ksailai pni niyukt grnechu. m jsto ko ch? mlai kslle bolaun skch. gothalako ho jo mero aghi ubhin skch?” babelko viruddh prmprbhuko rcnubheko yojna sun. bgalko s-sana thumahu ghisiyaer lgrnech r prmprbhule tinihruko crnbhumai smpurn dhvms parnu hunech. babelko ptn hunech, ani tyo ptnko avajle prthvi thrkaunech. hrek jatihruka manishrule babelko vinasko barema sunne chn.

51

prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m ek sktisali hava babel r ‘leb kamika’ basindahru mathi bhaunechu. m babelma videsihru pthaunechu ani tinihrule nbellai havama titr-bitr parnech r usko jmin dhvms parnech. tinihru srvnasko din prtyek disabat aunechn. babelka sipahihrule dhnu kamdhru claune chainn ti sipahihrule kvc smm lgaune chain. babelka

tnhedehrumathi dya nrakh. usko senahurulai purn rupma dhvms par. babelka sipahihru kldika bhumima marinechn tinihru babelka gllihuma nramro ghtle ghaite hunechn.” israelka ekmatr pvitro aghi tinihruko bhumi dosle bhrieko bhe pni senahruka prmprbhule israel r yhudalai eklai chodnu hunn. babeldekhi bhag. pran bcuu. babelko papko karnle dhvms nhou. yo smy prmprbhule bdla line smy ho. usle greko krm anasar uhamle bdla linuhunech. babel prmesvrko hatma ek sunko kcaura thiyo. babelle sara prthvilai mtauro. sara jati-jatihrule babelko mddhpan gre. yskarn tinihru pagl bhe. tr babel ekkasi ptn hunech ani tukrinech. usko lagi vilap gr ani usko ghauma mlhm lgau. hun skch u niko hunch. hamile babelalai niko parne kosis gryau, tr tyo niko hun sken yskarn hamile tyslai chodau ani hami aphnai desma jau. kinbhne uhamko nyay svrg pugnech ani badlsma pugnech. prmprbhule hamilai vijay hasil graunu bhyo. au, hami siyon jau r prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko karyhruka visyama manishrulai bhnaum. kamdhru tikho par. dhalhru lgau. prmprbhule madihruka rajaharulai uskaunu bheko ch. uhamle tinihrulai uskaunu bhyo kinbhne uhamle babelalai dhvms grn cahnu hunch. prmprbhule babelka manishrulai tyo dnd dinu hunech jsko lagi tinihru योग्या chn. babelka senale yruslemma prmprbhuko mndir bhtkaeka thie. yskarn prmprbhule tinihrulai dnd dinubhyo jun tinihrule paunu nai prne thiyo. babelko prkhalhruka viruddh jhnda mathi uthau. ajh prhrhru lyau. tinihruka thik thik thaumma caukidar rakh. dhraphru thap kinbhne prmprbhule tyhi grnuhunch jun uhamle yojna bnaunu bhekoch. babel, timi dherai pani bheko chevma chau timi smpttile smpnn chau. tr timro ant aeko ch. yo timro dhvms hune bela ho. senahruka prmprbhule yo prtijna aphno naum lier grnubhyo “babel m timilai dherai struhrule priupurn paridinechu. tinihru slhruu jitkai hunechn. tinihrule timro viruddh yuddh jitnechn r tinihru timimathi ubhier vijay gan gaune chn.” prmprbhule aphno mhan skti pryog grnubhyo ani prthvi srsti grnu bhyo. uhamle aphno jnanle prthvilai sthapit grnu bhyo r uhamle aphno sujh buddhile akaslai phailaunu bhyo. jb uham grnuhunch akas pni grjnch uhamle prthviko antbat kuro nisker mathi aune parnuhunch. uhamle vrsasmg bijuli cmkaunu hunch. uhamle aphno bhndarbat btas nikalnuhunch. tr hrek manishru murkh r buddhihin, hrek manis jsle murti bnauch uslai ljjit parinch kinbhne usko murtihru mulyhin hun. tinihruma jivn chain. tinihru mulyahin chn, chliko kam matr. jb tinihrulai sjay diinch tinihru sdnechn. yakubka prmesvr yi murtihru jsta mulyhin hunuhunn. manishrule prmesvr bnaenn. prmesvrle aphna manishru bnaunu bhyo. uhamle aphno uttradhikari jati shit prtyek cij bnaunu bhyo. uhamko naum senahruka prmprbhu ho. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “babel! timi mero dnda mathi, mero yuddhko htivar. maile tys jati jatihurai tukraunu r dhvms parnulai claem. maile timilai ghoda r svarima prhar grn claem. maile timilai rth r sarthihru dhulo parn prhar grem. maile timilai puran r stri mathi prhar grn claem. maile timilai, jvan r vrddh manishrumathi prhar grn claem. maile timilai yuva-yuvti

mathi prhar grn claem. maile timilai gothalo r bhedavthan mathi prhar grn claem. maile timilai kisanhrhu r gaihruhathi prhar grn claem. maile timilai rajypalhrhu r mukhy hakimhrumathi prhar grn claem. tr m babel r sbai kldihrluai tinihrule siyon viruddh greka jmmai anist karyhrhu prhkaidinechu.” prmprbhu ti kurahru bhnnuhunch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “babel! he prvt dhvms ch jsle sara bhumi nai dhvms parch m timro virodhama chu. m timro virodhama mero hat uthaumchu. m timilai bhiralalo cttanbat tl jhari dinechu m timilai ddheko prvt bnaidinechu. aphno mndirko lagi kune dhunga athva ghderi bnaunko lagi manishrule timihrubat dhun-gahru linechainn. kinbhne timi sdhaimka nimti kamma naune bhumi hunechau.” prmprbhule ghosna grnu bhyo. “bhumima yuddhko jhnda uthau. sbai jati-jatihroma yuddhko turhi phuk. jatihrulai babelko viruddh ldaim grnlai taiyar par. arart, minni r asknj rajyhrulai babelko viruddh ldaim grn dak. usko virodhama sena smcaln grn ekjna kptan niyukt gr. smkhyama slhsrh ghodahrhu tyham pthau. usko viruddh ldaim grn jati-jatihru tyar par. madika rajahrulai, rajypalhrhu, sara mukhy hakimhru r tinihru jsle babel viruddh sasn gre ti jmmai deshrulai taiyar par. jb babelai jun suny ujad bhumi bnaun prmprbhuko kam dhrti thr-thraunech ani bednama pre jhaim madinech. babelka sipahihrule ldaim grn bnd gre. tinihru apnai drdh killahruma pse. tinihru thkit bhe. tinihru strj jstai bhe. babelka ghrhru jlihraka chn. ani prvesdvarhru bhtkaieka chn. ek sndesvahhko pchi arko sndesvakh janch ani sm-purn shr kbjama pryio bhne khbr babelka rajakhm puryainch. camcrhru gherama pre; simsarhru ago lgaie; sipahihru bhygrst bhe.” senahruka prmprbhu, israhelhruka prmesvr yso bhnnuhunch “babel dhan kutne dhiki jstai bheki ch. baliko smy manishrule dhan kuter asl r bhus chutyaumchn. ani babelma dhan kutne smy camdai airhech.” siyonka manishrule bhnechn, “babelka raja nbukdnessrle hamilai khayo. hamilai cot puryayo. usle hamilai khali bhamdajstai bnayo. rakkselejham usle hamilai nilyo. hamro ramro bhojnle usle apgne pnt bhyo. tb usle hamilai bahir thukyo. babelle hamimathi drlagdo r nindniy kamhru gryo. ab hami babelmathi tyhi anisthru bheko hern cahnhchau.” yruslemka manishru bhnnch, “hamro rgt babelka manishrumathi pros.” yskarn prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “yhuda! m timihruko mamla linechu r prtisodh grnechu. m babelko smudr sukaidinechu ani jhrnahr sukaidinechu. babel mndirhruka dhrasayiko thupro matr bheko ch ani tyo jngli kukurhru bsne thaum hunech. manishru dhun-gahruko ras hern draunechn. babelko visyama socer manishru taumko hllaune chn. yo koho nbsne sunsan thamu bnech. babelka manishru grnje jvan simh jstai chn. tinihru dmruhrujhai rgjinch. jb tinihru uttejit hunch m tinihrulai ek priti bhoj dinechu. m tinihrulai mtaunechu. tinihru hamsne chn khusi mnaunechn. tinihru khilyai nuthnlai nidaumnechn.” prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “babel bheda-bhedi r bakhrahru jhaim katinlai prkhirhko hunechn. tinihrulai m ksaihanma doryaunechu. ‘sisk’ prast hunech. sara prthviko gaurvko r prmsako patr babel kaid grinech. any jatihruka manishrule babelma

hernechn ani tys desko srvnas dekher tinihru bhygrst hunechn. smudr urler babelmathi uthnech dhakine ch. ysko grnje chalhrole uslai dhaki dinch. babelka shrhru dhvms parinechn. basindahru bina ti shrhru sukhkha mrubhumi r udas hunechn, babel desbat manishru yatra grnechain. m babelko ballai dnd dinechu. usle je-je nileko ch tyslai ulti graumchu. babelma jati-jatihruka manishru ab uso aune chainn. babelko prkhal dhlnech. he mero manishru ho. babelka shrbat bahir nisk, aphno pran bcaun bhag. prmprbhuko bhyank risdekhi bhag. he mera manishru ho, ndrau. udant kurahru phailinech tr ndrau. yo vrsma euta udant kura aunech; ani arko vrsma arko aunech, ys bhumima himsako udnt khbrhru r saskhruko viruddh saskhru ldne udnt kura hunech. nisndeh smy aune ch jb m babelka jhuta devtahrulai sjay dinechu ani babelka sara des lajle pani hunech. babelka glihruma dhaire lashru ldirheka hunechn. tb svrg r prthvi ani tyham bheka sbai babelka barema anndle karaune chn kinbhne dhvmskhru babelsit ldn uttr disabat aunechn.” prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. “babelle israhelbat aeka manishru mare. babelle prthvima bheka prtyek thaumbat aeka manishru mare. yskarn babelko ptn hunai prch. timihrulai tr-varhrubat bcaiechok. ekdm camdo babel chod nprkh. tinihru gherai tadha thaumma chau prmprbhu r yruslemalai smjh. hami yhudaka manishru ljjit graieka chaum. hami apmanit bhekachaum r tiskarle hamra anuharhru dhakinch kinbhne videsihru prmprbhuko mndirko pvitr thaumhruma pse.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “smy airhech, jb m babelka murtihrulai nyay-dnd dinechu. tyo deska caraitir cothruma runechn. svrgsmm babel bdhn skch. usle uska kila-hru bliyo bnaidinech. tr usko viruddh dhvmsk pthaunechu.” prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. “hami babelma manishrule vilap grirheka sunn skchau. babelko desma manishrule dhvms parirheko avaj hami sunchau. prmprbhule babelai dhvms gridinu hunch uhamle tyo shrko kolahlalai bnd gridinu hunech, struhru smudrka chalhru jstai grjer aunechn. prthvibhri manishrule tyo grjn sunnechn. sena aune ch ani babel dhvms parnech. babelka sipahihru titr-bitr hunechn tinihruka dhnuhru bhamcine chn. kinbhne prmprbhu prmesvr hunuhunch jsle pris-odhn mamg grnuhunch. uhamle niscy tinihrulai cukt paridinu hunech. m babelka jnani manishru r mukhy hakimhrulai mtaidinechu m rajypalhru, hakimhru r sipahihrulai pni dakhrsma dubai dinechu. tb tinihru sbai sda-srvdaka nimti sutnechn tinihru khilyai bi-umjhne chainn.” mharajale yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. uhamko naum senahruka prmprbhu ho. senahruka prmprbhu bhnnuhunch “babelko baklo, bliyo prkhal tl jharinech. usko aglo prvesdvarhru jlainech. babelka manishru vyrtthma kthor prism grdchn. jati-jatihruko prisrm khali agoko lagi hunech.” yo sndes agmvkta yrmiyale neriyahko choro maseyahko nati srayahlai die. srayah yhudaka raja sidkiyahsmg babel trph ge. ys bela sidkiyahko sasnalko cautho vrs thiyo. ahile srayah rajbhvnka mukhy prbhari thie. 60 yrmiyale tyo puskma ti sm-purn bhyank kurahru jun babelma ghtnevala thie sbai lekhdieka thie. 61 yrmiyale srayahlai bhne, “jb timi babelma janchau yi vc-nhru jorle pdhnu. 62 tb bhn, ‘he prmprbhu! tpaimle

yo babel dhvms gridinchu bhnnu bheko ch ani yham manishru r psuhru koi pni ysma bso-baso grne chainn'. 63 yo pdhiske pchi, yslai dhungma bamdher yuphretis ndima phyamkideu. 64 tyspchi bhn, 'ysko virodhama m jun srvas lyaunechu jsle grda babel tysri bhasinech tyo kdapi mathi uthn snechainn.' yrmiyaka sndes yham smapt hunchn.

52

sidkiyah yhudaka raja humda uni 12 vrs matrka thie. sidkiyahle yruslemma eghar vrs rajy gre. unki amako naum hmuhl ho tini yrmiyaki chori thiin. hmtulka privar libna shrka thie. yhyokimle gre jstai sidkiyahle prmprbhuko drstima nai anist kary gre. drlagda ghtnahr yruslem r yhudama bhyo kinbhne prmprbhu tinihrusit risaunu bheko thiyu. antma, prmprbhule aphno drstibat yruslem r yhudaka manishrulai phyamkidinu bhyo. sidkiyahle babelko raja viruddh vidroh gre. ysrt h sidkiyahko sasnkalko nvau vrsko dsaum mhinako dsaum din babelka raja nbukdnessr aphna smpurn sena lier yruslem viruddh aghi bdhe. babelka senale yruslem bahir sibir bnaeka thie. tinihrule shrko vripri ghera prkhalhru bnae. shr gherav sidkiyahko rajykalko egharaum vrssmm rhyo. cautho mhinako nvaum dinma shrma mha anikal pry. tys desma manishruka nimti bhojn thien. shrko prkhalma pval bnaeko thiyu. yruslemka sena bhage. tinihrule shr rata-rat tyage. rajako bgaimcako dui prkhalhruko majkho prvesdvarbat tinihru ge. ahile babelihrule shrlai gherekka thie. tinihru arabatir bhage. tr raja sidkiyahlai babelka senale khede. tinihrule yrihoko maidanma tinlai smate. sidkiyahka sbai sipahihru bhage. babelka senale raja sidkiyahlai pkre ani tinihrule uslai hmatko des riblama babelka rajakhama lyae. riblama babelka rajale raja sidkiyah-matki aphno nirny sunae. riblama babelka rajale sidkiyahko chorohru tinko upsthitima maridie. sidkiyahlai unka chorahru upsthitima marieko hern vadhy pariyo. tinihrule yhudaka sara hakimhru-lai pni maridie. tyspchi babelka rajale sidkiyahlai andha bnae. usle sidkiyahlai sanglale bamdhe ani tinlai babelma lger tinko mrtyu smm kaidma rakhe. raja nbukdnessrko rajykalko unnaisaum vrsko pamcau mhinako dsaum dinma babelka rajaka vises rkskhruko kptan nbujrdan yruslemma ae. nbujrdanle prmprbhuko mndirma ago lgaidiyo. unle rajako mhl, sbai sadhnr r mhtypurn ghrhruma ago lgaidiyo. babelka smpurn sena jo tinihruka kptan-sit thie, tinihrule yruslemko vripriko prkhalhru todie. kptan nbujrdanle kehi grib manishru ani shrma bamki rheka manishrulai kaid gre ani babelka raja-sit smrpn bhiskekahrulai babel lge. unle kusl kari-grhulai pni kaid gre lge. tr nbujrdanle ktipy grib manishrulai kheti r dakhbarima kam grnlai chodi die. babelihrule prmprbhuko mndirko kamsako khm-bahru tysko ghederihru, kamsako tyamki tode ani kamsa babelma lge. babelka senale mndirbat bham-dahru, belcahru, sledo katnehru, dhupaurohru, thulo batahru, kcaurahru, ani sara kamsaka bhamdahru jo mndirko kamma clainthyo sbai lge. rajaka kp-tanka vises prhrihule sana-sana dhupdanihru, ab-hisek gre bolhru, bhamdahru samdanhru, cmcahru

jun sun r camdibat bnaieka thie ani argh blihruko lagi pryog grinthyio sbai lge. ti dui khmbahru, euta thulo kamsako khdkumlo, bahrvt kamsako goruhru ani sarnai nskne adharhru jo raja sulemanle prmprbhuko mndirko lagi bnaeka thie. ti sbai kamsale bnaeka ci-jhru taul gri nsknuko thiyu. prtyek kamsaka stmb-hhru 18 hat umcai, 12 hat golai r 4 amgul motale ani bicma khokro bheko thiyu. prtyek stmbhko sirhru kamsale bnieka ani 5 hat agla thie. yo kamsale sjieko jali r kamsale darimdana buttahrule vripri sjieko thiyu. any stmbh pni darimdana jstai buttale sjieka thie. tyska chev-chainma 96 vta darimhru thie. tyham jaliko ghera vripri jmma 100 vta darimhru thie. rajako khas rkskhruko adhikarile srayah r spnyahlai kaidi bnaer lge. srayah mukhy pujahari r spnyah dosro pujahari thie. tys bahek tinjna dhokehrulai pni kaidihru bnaer lge. tinle yruslemma bhetieka rajaka senahruka aphsir ani rajaka satjna slahkarhulai pni lge. tinle adhikarihruka sciv jsle manishruko naum senama lekhamuthe tinlai, tys thaumma bhetieka manishru r shrma bhetieka sathi jna purushrulai pni lge. vises rkskka kptan nbujrdanle tinihrulai ba-belka raja jo riblama thie tinkham puryae. ribla hmat desma chn. rajale tinihru sbailai marne ades die. ysrt tinle tinihrulai mare.ysri yhudaka manishrulai kaidi jstai aphno desbat bahir lgiyo. nbukdnessrle ysri manishrulai kaid bnaer lge ani tinihruko smkhy yhi hohnbukdnessr raja bheko sataum vrsma, 3,023 manishru yhudabat lgiyo. nbukdnessrko rajykalko atharaum vrsma 832 yhudihulai yruslemko bahir lgiyo. nbukdnessrko rajykalko teisaum vrsma prhar-ihruka kptan nbujrdanle 745 yhudihulai nirvasnma lgyo. jmma 4,600 yhudihulai kaidi bnaer lgiyo. yhu-daka raja yhyakinle babelma saitis vrs kaidi jivn bitae. yhyokininko kaidikalko saimtis vrsma babelka raja evil-mrodckle ati dya sath yhyakinlai kaidbat mukt grae. yo tyhi vrs thiyu jb evil-mrodckka raja bheka thie. evil-mrodckle yhyakinsmg prempvk bat gre. ani unle yhyakinlai babelma unismg rheka any rajahrulai bhnda ucc sthanko smman die. yskarn yhyakinle aphna kaidi posak kholer utare. tyspchi usle bhojn pni rajakai teblma khae. prtyek din ba-belka rajale yhyakinlai bhnta din thale. yo yhyo-akinko mrtyu prynt lgarat clirhyo.

m bujiko choro pujahari ijkiel hum. m babelma kaidihrusit kbar ndiko kinarma thiem. svrg khuliyoni ani maile prmesvrko drsn dekhni skem. yo tisaum vrsko cautho mhinako pamcau din thiyo. yo raja yohyakinko des niskasno pamcau vrsko pamcau mhinako pamcau din ijkiele prmprrbhuko vcn prapt gre. tys sthanma prmprrbhuko skti mmathi ayu. maile uttr disabat amdhi-behri aumda greko dekhem. tyo baklo badl thiyo ani badlko carai tir uyalo thiyo r ysbat ago blirheko thiyo. tys agoko bicma tlkieko tato dhatujhaim kehi dekhinthy. badl bhitrbat carvta jivit pranihru jhaim kehi dekha pry, tyo herda manisiko rup jstai dekhinthy. tr hrek praniko carvta anuharhu ani carvta pkhetahru thie. tinihruko khutahru sidha thiyo ani paitala bachako khur jsto thiyo. ani tyo tlkai rakheko kamsa jstai tlkinthy. tinihruko pkheta muni caraitir manisiko hathru thiyo ani ti carai jnako carvta cehrahu ani carvta pmkhetahru thiyo. pmkhetale eka-arkalai chunthy. jb tinihru himdthe, yta-uta phrkdain thie ani tysai disapti himdthe jta herirheko hunthe. hrek praniko carvta mukh thiyo. aghadi pttiko anuhar manisiko jsto thiyo. dahine ptti simkho anuhar jsto thiyo. debrepti goruko jsto anuhar thiyo, ani pchadi pttiko anuhar cilko jsto thiyo. pranihruko pkheta tinihrumathi phailieka thiyo, tinihrule aphno duivta pkhetale aphno cheuko praniko duivta pkhetalai choeko hunthyo ttha duivtalai aphno srir chopnka nimti pryog grieko thiyo. jb ti pranihru himdthe tinihru phrkmdain thie. ti tysai disama himdthe jun disa ptti tinihru prkeka thie. tinihru tyhim janthe jham tinihruelai havale ller janthy. hrek pranilai ysto dekhinthy, ti pranihruko bicko bhag bldai greko koilako ago jstai dekhieko hunthy. yo ago sano-sano ramko jstai ti pranihruko bicma blirheko thiyo. ago chikilo thiyo ani tysbat bijuli nisknthy. ti pranihru bijuli cmke jstai ytadekhi uta beg smgdaundthe. jti bela maile pranihruelai herirheko thiem maile carvta pangrahu dekhem. prtyek pranika nimti euta pangra thiyo. pangrale jminlai choeko thiyo ani sbai pangra ek sman thie. pangra herda phemlo suddhni jsto thiyo, ani tinihruko bnayt pangra bhitr pangra jstai thiyo. tyo pangra kunai disama pni ghumn skthy. tr jb tinihru himdda pranihru ytta utta ghumn skdain thie. tyo pangra aglo drlagdo suirole gherieko thiyo. tysko carai pangrahu amkhai-amkhale gherieka thie. pangra sdhaim pranihrusmg himdthy. ydi prani manithi havama gyo bhne pangra pni smgai janthy. tinihru tyhim janthe jham "havale ller janthyo ani pangra pni tinihrusitai janthyo kinbhne yi pranihruko "hava" pangrahu thiyo. yskarn prani clda pangra pni clthy, ani prani rokie pangra pni rokinthy. ydi pangra havama mathi ge ti pranihru pni janthy, kinbhne hava pangrahruma thiyo. pranihruko sirmathi ascrynk cij thiyo. yo euta ulta btuka jstai thiyo. btuka brph jstai svcch thiyo. yo btukako tl prtyek praniko sidha pkheta thiyo tyo arko pranism pugeko thiyo. prtyek pranile ysko duivta phimjieko pmkhetahru ani arko duivta pkhetahrule ysko srir chopeko thiyo. jb-jb tyo pranihru himdthy, tysko pkhetako dhvni bdo tejsngaumthy. tyo dhvni smudrko grjn jstai

hunthy. tyo srsvsktman prmesvrko cheuma niskne vani sman thiyo. tyo kunai sena smuhko svr jstai thiyo. jb ti pranihru himdn chodthe tyi bela aphno pkheta tl jhrthy. ti pranihrule himdn bnd grthe, aphno pkhetahru tl jhrthe ani tymha pheri drlagdo avaj hunthy. tyo avaj btukabat hunthy jun tinihruko sirmathi thiyo. tyo btukako mathi kehi thiyo jun euta simhasn jsto dekhinthy. yo nilmni jstai nilo thiyo, tyham kochi thiyo jun tyo simhasnmathi bseko manis jstai dekhinthy. maile tysko kmrmmathi here. tyo chikilo kamsa jsto dekhinthy. tysko caraitir agoko jvala niskirheko thiyo. maile tysko kmrmdekhi muntir herem, tyham pni ago jstai niklirheko thiyo jun tysko caraitir ago jstai jgm-gai rheko thiyo. tysko caraitir uyalo prkas badhma indreniko akar jstai thiyo. tyo prmprrbhuko mhima jsto thiyo. jb maile tyo dekhem r m prthvima ldem. maile bhumimma tauko chopto parem ani maile kochi bolirheko jsto svr sunem.

2

tys avajle bhnyo, "he manisiko choro, khda hau r m timisit kura grnechu." jb uhamle msit bat grnubhyo, tb uhamko atma m bhitr psyo r mlai khda grayo. ani maile tys manisilai msit kura greko sunem. uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo, "manisiko choro, m timilai israelko privarsmgkehi bhnnka nimti pthaumdaichu. tinihru bagihruko jati hun. lgatar mero viruddh bagi bhekachn tinihruka pita-purkhahru pni mero viruddhma bagi bheko thie. tinihru r tinihruka pita-purkhahrule mero viruddhma apradhhru gre ani aj smm tinihru tysai grdaichn. m timilai tinihru viruddh kehi bhnnko nimti pthaumdaichu. tr tinihru ekmdai hthi chn. tinihru kthor hradya chn. tr timile tinihrusmg kura grnu prnech. timile bhnnu prch, 'prmprrbhu hamra malike yo kurahru bhnnuhumdaich.' tinihrule timro kura sunnechn va sunnechain kinbhne tinihru bidrohuru hun. tr timile ti kurahru bhnnuprch taki unihrule bujhn skun ki tinihruko majhma ek jna agmvkta chn. "he manisiko choro! tinihru smgndrau. tinihru je bhnnch tysko nimti ndrau. yo samcho ho tinihru timro viruddh hunechn ani timilai cot puryaun cahnnch. tinihru kamda jstai hunechn. timilai ysto lagne ch ki timi bicchihruko bicma bseka chau. tr tinihrule je jti bhnnnechn, tyska nimti ndrau. tinihru vidrohuru hun. timile tinihrusmgvi sbai kurahru bhnnuprch, jun maile timismgbhndchu. timile bhneko tinihrule sunn pni skchn athva sktainn pni, kinbhne tinihru vidrohuru hun. "he manisiko choro! timile ti kurahru sunnu prch, jun kura m timilai bhnnchu. ti bagi manisishru jstai mero viruddh nhou. aphno mukh khol, jun kura m timilai bhnnchu tyo svikar gr ani ti kurahru manisihruelai bhnn. yi sbai vcnhru timen." ani jb maile euta hat aphutir bdhdai greko dekhem. tyo euta muttho parer beherieko lamo pustk jma kehi lekher smateko thiyo. maile tyo beherieko ptr kholem ani tysko cheu ani pchadi ptti kehi kurahru lekheko thiyo. tysma sbai prkarko vilap, sok r dukhka git, kthahru ani cetaunihru thie.

prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! jun timile dekhдай chau, tyo khaу. yo beherieko ptr khaу ani ger israelka privarhulai yi kurahru bhn." yskarn maile mero mukh kholeм ani uhamle tyo beherieko ptr mero mukhma rakhidinu bhyo. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! m timilai yo beherieko ptr dimdaichu. ysai nil! yo beherieko ptr timro srirma bhriyos." yskarn maile tyo beherieko ptr khamе. tyo mero mukhma mh jstai mitho bhyo. tb prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! israelko privarma jau. maile bhneko kurahru tinihrulai bhn. maile timilai ktai videshru pthaeko hoin, jsko bhasa timi bujhdainau. timile arko bhasa siknu prnechain. maile timilai israelko privarkham pthaudaichu. maile timilai vibhinn deshruma pthaeko hoin jhamka manishru ysto bhasahru bolchn jun timile bujhdainaum. ydi timi tinihrukham gi kura grchau tb tinihrule timro kura sunnechn. ahm! maile timilai israelko privarkham pthaudaichu. kinki israelka sara ghrana nai atteri, dhith r kthor mnka chn ani israelka manishrule timro kura sunn iccha grne chainn. tinihrule mero kura sunne chainn. tr m timilai tyti nai hthi bnaunechu jti tinihru chn. unihruko jstai timro hrđy tyti nai kthor hunech. hira, agni cttan bhnda pni kda hunch, tystai prkarle timro hrđy pni unihruko bhnda kthor hunch, timi unihru bhnda pni hthi hunechau, timi unihrusmg draunechainau. timi unihrusmg ndrau jo sdhaim mero viruddhma geка chn." tb prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! timile mero prtyek kura jun m bhndaichu sunnu prch ani ti kurahru yad rakhnu prch. tb sbai timra manishru kham jau, jo kaidma chn. tinihru kham jau ani bhn, 'prmprbhu hamra malikle yi kurahru bhnnuhunch.' vasta ngrnehrulai yi kurahru bhn cahe tinihrule sunch athva sundainn." tb mlai euta havale mathi uthayo. tb maile aphno pchadibat euta avaj sunem. yo avaj megkho grjn jsto thiyo. tysle bhnyo, "prmprbhuko mhima dhny ch jham khim yo janch." ab ti pranihrule tinihruko pmkheta hlyauн suru gre. jb pmkhetahrule ek-arkalai chunthe, ani pangrahru tinihru trph srthe, tinihrule megħ grje jhaim avaj nikalthe. atmale mlai uthaer mathi tadho lgyo. maile tyo sthan chode. m sahrai dukhi them ani mero atma atynt khinn thiyo, tr prmprbhuko skti m bhiir atynt prbl thiyo. m ti kaidihru bhe kham gem jo kbar ndiko telabimbabsai the. m tyham sat din smm tinihruko bicma chkk ani khinn bher bsirhem. sat din pchi prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! m timilai israelko prhri bnaumdaichu. m ti sbai nramro ghtnahrutaunechu jun unihrumathi ghtnech, ani timile israelko ti ghtnahruko barema cetauni dinuprnech. ydi maile, 'yo nramro manis mrnech bhnem.' bhnem timile tyo cetauni pni uslai dinuprch. timile uslai bhnnu prch, aphno jindgi bdli gr ani nramro kam grn chod. ydi timile tyo manislai cetauni dianaum bhne tyo mrnech. kinki tysle pap greko ch. tr m timilai tysko mrtyuko uttrdayi bnaumchu. kin? kinki timi tyskham genau ani tysko jivn bcaenau. "yo pni hun skch timile kunai manislai cetauni diyau, tyslai tysko jivn marg bdli grnka ninti

smjhayau ani nramro kam ngrnu bhnyau. ydi tysle timro kura sunen bhne tyo mrnech. tyo mrnech kinki tysle pap greko ch. tr timile uslai cetauni diyau yskarn timile aphno jivn bcaenau. "yo pni hun skch ki kunai ramro manis ramro bhiirnu chodch. kinbhne maile tysko pchi kehi ysto rakhkeochu jsle tyslai pap grn lgaumch. tysle nramro kam grn suru grch yskarn tyo mrnech. usle greko asl krmhru usko pksma smjhna grinechain. tyo mrnech kinbhne tysle pap gryo r timile uslai cetauni dianaum. m timilai usko mrtyuko uttrdayi smjhechu. "tr ydi timile tyo ramro manislai cetauni diyau ani tyslai pap grn bnd grnu bhnyau ani tysle pap grn bnd gryo bhne tyo manis mrnechain. kin? kinbhne timile uslai cetauni diyaum ani usle sunyo. ys prkarle timile aphno jivn bcaenau." tb prmprbhuko skti mkham ayo. uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo, "uth, ani bemsima jau. m timisit tyham kura grnechu." yskarn m uthem ani bemsima gem. prmprbhuko mhima tyham tysri nai prkt bhyo jsto maile kbar ndiko kinarma dekheko them. yskarn maile mero anuhar bhumitir niheraum. tr euta hava ayo ani ysle mlai mero khuttama ubhyayo prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "ghr jau, ani aphaim ghrbhiir dhoka thuner bs. he manisko choro! manishru dori lier aunechn ani timilai bamdhnechn. tinihrule timilai bahirka aru manis bhesoma jan dinechainn. m timro jibro timro taluma tsmak dinechu. timile bat grn sknechainau. yskarn tinihrule kōhi manislai pni ysto bhettaune chainn jsle tinihrulai siksa din skos ki tinihrule pap girirheka chn. kin? kinki tinihru smdhai mero viruddhma girheka chn. tr jb m timisit kura grchu tysbela timilai m bolne bnaumnechu. tr timile bhnnu prch, 'prmprbhu hamra malikle yi kurahru bhnnu hunch.' ydi ksaiile sunn cahnn bhne usle sunos. ydi hoin bhne, mlai tirskar gros. kinbhne tinihru vidhvmskar-ihru hun.

4

"he manisko choro! euta itamka pata lier. tysma euta nkса bnau. euta shrko arthat yruslemko euta nkса bnau. ani tysto kam gr manaum tys shrlai caraitirbat timro senale ghereko ch. shrko caraitir euta matoko prkhal ysto prkarle bnau jsbat akrmn grn shayta hos. shrko dvar smm pugne gri euta kcca bato bnau, tyslai bhtkaune mudhahru lyau ani shrko caraitir sainikhruko chauni lgau. ani ab euta phlamko krai lyau ani timi apu r shrko bicma rakh. yo euta phlamko prkhal jstai hunech. jsle timi r shrlai alg rakhch. timile ysto prkarle prdrsn gr ki timi tyo shrko viruddhma chau. timile tyo shrlai gher ani tysmathi akrmn gr. kin? kinbhne yo israelko privarka nimti euta udahrn hunech. ysbat yo prdsit hunech ki m yruslemlai nst grnechu. "tyspchi, timro debreptti dhlk. timile israelihruko paphruka timro dnd kary-dvara avsayi dekaunnu prch. tinihruko paphruko nimti dnd jti vrs smm dnd bhognu prne ch tyti din smm tm debreptti kolte prer dhlki rhnu prch. timile ysto prkarle israeli manishruko pap 390 dinsmm shnu prch. ys prkar m timilai btaumdaichu israel ek din ekvrsko brabr lamo smysmm dndit hunech. "tb timi timro dahineptti phrkier calis din smm ldirhne chau. ystai prkarle yhudako papko sjay calis din smm

timile dekhaumnechau. ek din brabr ek vrs hunch. m timilai btaumdaichu ki khile smm yhuda dndit hunech." prmesvrle pheri bhnnubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "ab aphno pakhura ghumaui ani aphno hatlai intamathi rakh. ysto dekhau manau timile yruslem shrmathi akrmn grirhechau. yo dekhauko nimti gr ki timi mero agmvktako rupma manishrusmg bat grirheka chau. her, m timilai dorile bamdhirakhechu. jb smm gherako din smapt humdain timi yta uta phrkn skne chainau." prmesvrle yso pni bhnnubhyo, "timile roti pkaunko nimti kehi sman lyaunu prnech. kehi ghum, jaum, simi, dal kodo, phapr, yo sbailai eutai bhamdama haler pimdh ani pitho bnau. timile yo pitho roti bnaunka nimti pryog grnuprch. timile khali yo roti matr 390 din smm kolte prer khanu prch. timile timro aphnai nimti khane kurahru taulnu prch. prtyek dinko nimti bis sekel. ani timile dinko tokieko smyama matr khanu prch. ani timile dinma ek hinko chaitema bhag matr pani piun skchau. prtidin timile aphno roti pkaunu prch. timile manisko ml balnu prch ani tyo bldai greko mlma roti pkaunu prch. timile yo roti manisko amkhako samne khanu prch." tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ysle yo dekhaumch ki israelka privarle videsma asuddh bhojn khanechn ani maile tinihrulai israel chodnu ani videshruma jani badhyo grem." tyspchi maile ascry bher bhnech, "tr he prmprbhu mero malik! maile asuddh bhojn khile khainm. maile khile jnavrko masu khain jun kunai rogle mreko hos ya kunai jngli jnavrle mareko hos. maile balyakdekhi ahile smm kunai din pni apvitr masu khainm. mero mukhma tysto nramro masu pseko chain" tb prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "thik ch! m timilai roti pkaunko nimti gaiko govr pryog grn dinechu. timile manishruko sukeko disako pryog grn avsyk chain." tb prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, m yruslemma bhojnko lagi ubjni nst pardai chu. maniskham bhojn kmtri rhnech. tinihru aphno bhojnko abhvale sahraki cintit hunechn ani tinihrule piune pani pni naper (jokher) matr piunne chn. kinbhne manishruko nimti pryapt bhojn ani pani humdain. manishru ek arkalai herer draunechn kinki tinihrule aphno papko karn eutale arkolai nst bheko dekhnechn.

5

"he manisko choro! timile aphno upvasko smypchi yo kam grnuprch. timile euta dharilo trvar linu prch. tyo trvarko pryog hjamko chura jstai gr. timile aphno kpal r dahri tysle kat. kpallai trajuma rakher taul. aphno kpallai tin brabr bhagma bamd. aphno kpalko tihaim bhag tys intamathi rakh jsma timile shrko citr bnaeka chau. tyo 'shirma' rakheko kpal jlau. ysle dekhaune grch kehi manishru shr bhitr mrnechn. tys smy trvar upyog gr ani aphno kpalko ek tihaim bhag sano-sano tukra parer kat. tyo kpallai intama bnaeko shrko vrpiri rakh. ysle dekhaumch ki kehi manis shr bahir mrnechn. tyspchi aphno kpalko ek tihai bhag havama udaideu. tyslai havale tadhoo udaer lan deu. ysle tyo dekhaumch ki m aphno trvar nikalnechu ani ktipy manishrulai kheddai tinihrulai tadhoo desma bhgai dinechu. tr tyti bela timi januprch ani tyo kpalko kehi bhag lyaunu prch. tyo kpalthru

lyae, tyslai chop ani tysko rkse gr. ysle dekhaumch ki m aphno manishru mdhye ktilai bcaumnechu. ani ab kehi jyada kpalhru lyaui ani tinihrulai agomathi phyamkideu. ysle tyo dekhaumch ago tyhambat suru hunech ani israelko smpurn privar lai jlai dinech." tyti bela prmprbhu mera malike mlai bhnnubhyo, "tyo imta yruslem ho. maile yruslem shr lai any rastrhruko bicma rakheko chu. ys smy israelko caraitir any deshr chn. yruslemka manishrule mero niymhru r vidhihru prtii virodh gre. tinihru any kunai pni rastr bhnda ekdmai nramro chn. tinihrule mero niymhru tyti jyada virodh gre jti caraitirko any deshrule virodh grenn. tinihrule mero adeshr sunnu asviker gridie. tinihrule mero vidhihru r vidhanhru paln grenn." yskarn prmprbhu mero malike bhnnubhyo, "m timihrumathi bhymkr viptti lyaidinechu. kin? kinbhne timihrule mero niym paln grenau. timihrule mero niymhru timihruko carai tir bsne manishrule bhnda pni jyada bhng gryau. timihrule tyo kam pni gryau jun tinihrule glti bhnechn." yskarn prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "m pni timihruko viruddhma chu, m timihrulai ysto dnd dinechu jslai arko manisle pni dekhni skos. m timihrulai ysto grnechu jun maile aghi khile greko thiinm. ani m tyo bhyank kam pheri khile pni grnechain. kinbhne timihrule dherai drlagda karyhru grekachau. yruslemka manishru bhokle tyti tdpine chn ki ama-babule tinihruko aphnai chora-chorihru khane chn ani chora-chorihrule tinihruko aphnai ama babuhru khane chn. m tinihrulai ysto prkarle dnd dinechu, ani jo jti bamceko hunchn tinihrulai m havama titr-bitr paridinechu." prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "yruslem, m aphno jivnko spth khaer bhndaichu m tmlai dnd dinechu. m prtijna grdaichu ki m tmlai dnd dinechu. kin? kinbhne taimle mero pvitr sthanko viruddhma bhymkr pap gris. taile ghrnit kam grer mero sthan maila bnaidi. m tmlai dnd dinechu. m tmmathi dya grne chain. m tero nimti dukhko anubhv grne chain. tero ek tihaim manis shr bhitr rogle ani bhokai mrnechn. tero ek tihai manis yuddhko smyama shr bahir mrnechn ani ek tihai manishrulai m aphno trvar hatma lier kheddai titr-bitr parinechu. tb matr m tinihru prtii krodhit hun rokinechu. tinihrule nramro karyhru grekoma m aphaile tinihrumathi bdla lin tinihrulai ghtaunechu. tb tinihrule smjhnechn m prmprbhule tinihruko viruddhma utsahit bher kam greko chu." prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "yruslem m tmlai nst grchu. tm dhun-gako thupro bahek aru kehi hune chains. caraitirka manishrule tero hamso udaune chn. prtyek manis jun tero cheubat janch tysle tero hamso udaumch. caraitirka jatihrule tero hamso udaumne chn, tr tsybat tinihrule siksa paumnechn. tinihrule dekhnechn, m krodhit them ani maile timihrulai dnd diem. m ekdmai krodhit them. maile timihrulai cetauni dieko them. m, prmprbhule timihrulai bhneko them m ke grenechu. maile bhneko them ki m timihrumathi bhymkr anikalako smy pthaidinechu. maile timisit bhneko them, 'm ti cijhru pthaumnechu jslie timilai nas grch ani timisit bhneko them m timro bhojnko apurti khosnechu, ani tyo anikalako smy ghri-ghri aunech. maile timisng bhneko them ki m timihrule bheko thaumma anikal ya jngli jnavr pthaum-

nechu, jse timro nanihru marnech. maile timisit bh-neko thiem ki purai shrma rog ani mrtyu phailinech ani m ti sainik struhru timro viruddhma ldnka nimti lyaumdaichu. m prmprbhule yi sbai kurahru ghtnech bhneko thiem ani tinihru ghtnechn."

6

tyspchi prmprbhuko vcn pheri mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, israelko prvthruppti phrk. mero nimti tinihruko viruddh bh. ti prvthrusit yso bh'n'he israelko prvthru! prmprbhu mero malikko trphbat yo sndes sun. prmprbhu mera malik phadhru, prvthru, bemsihru ani kholcahrusmg yso bhnnuhunch! dhyan deu. m (prmesvr) strulai timro viruddhma ldnka nimti lyaumdaichu. m timro ucc sthanhru nst gridinechu. timro vedihru bhtkaer tukra-tukra paridinechu. timro sugndhit dhup cahaune vedihru pni bhtkai dinechu. ani m timro lashru timro apvitr murtihruko aghadi phyamkidinechu. m israelka manishruko lashru tinihruko apvitr murtihruko aghi phyamkidinechu. m tinihruko hddihru tinihruko vedihruko caraitir titr bitr paridinechu. jham-jham tinihruka manishru bschn tyham nramra kurahru lyai dinechu. tinihru shrhruma khali dhun-gako thuproma print hunechn. tinihruko ucc sthan nst hunech. kinki ti puja sthanhruko pryog pheri hun nskos. ti sbai vedihru nst grinech. manishrule pheri ti apvitr murtihru pujne chainn. tyo sugndhi dhupko vedihru s-sana tukra parinech. timihrule je bnayau tyo purn rupma nst parinech. mra manishru mrnechn ani timile thaha paunechau ki prmprbhu m nai hum." prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "tr m timihruka ktipy manishrulai bamcn dinechu. ti kehi smy smm videsma bsnechn. m tinihrolai titr-bitr parnechu ani videsma bsna nimti badhy parnechu. tyspchi ti bamceka manishrulai bdnai bnainech. tinihrolai videsma bsngo nimti badhy parinech. tr ti bamceka manishrule mlai smjhechn. maile tinihruko at-malaikhndit parem. jun pap tinihrule gre tysko nimti tinihru svmye aphaimglai dhrna grne chn. biteko smyma jo mbat vimukh bher tadha geke thie, tinihru aphno nramro murtihruko pchi legeka thie. tinihru tys prkarko strihru jstai thie jo aphno ptilai choder arko purusko pchi lagche. tinihrule bhymr pap greka thie. tr tinihrule bujhnechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum ani tinihrule yo pni thaha paunechn ydi maile kehi grchu bhne thanem bhne tyo grchu. tinihrule bujhnechn yo sbai apthru tinihrumathi ailago ti sbai maile graeko hum." tb prmprbhu mero malikke mlai bhnnubhyo, "tali bjau r khutta thtaer bhn, hay! israelka manishrule greka sbai drlagda kura bhn. tinihrolai cetauni deu ki tinihru rog ani bhokle mrnechn. tinihrolai bhn ki timihru yuddhma marin chau. tadhaka manishru rogbat mrnechn. cheuka manishru trvar dvara marinechn. shrma chadieka manishru bhokle mrnechn. tyspchi m krodhit hun chadnechu. ani tb matr timihrule thaha paune chau ki m prmprbhu hum." timile yo tyti bala smjhne chau jb timi aphno las apvitr murtihruko cheu ani vedihruko caraitir dekhnechau. ti srirhru tinihruka prtyek puja sthanhruka thaumma prtyek phad ttha prtyek hriyo phl nlagne rukh ani tys rukhko muni las hunech. ti

sbai thamuma timihrule aphno bli cdahekachau. tr m aphno hat timihrumathi uthaunnechu ani timi r timra manishru jham bschn m dnd dinechu. m timro des nst paridine chu! yo dibla mrubhumi bhnda pni sunsan hunech. tys pchi tinihrule janne chn m nai prmprbhu hum."

7

tb prmprbhuko sndes mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko chora, ab prmprbhu mero malikko sndes ys prkar ch. yo sndes israel desko nimti hoanty! anty airheko ch. sara des nst hunech. ab timro anty aeko ch. m dekhaumne chu ki m timihru prti kti krodhit chu. m timilai tyo nramro krmka nimti dnd dinechu jun timile greka chau. timile jun drlagdo kam greka chau m timilai tysko dnd tiraumne chu. m timihrolai dya dekhaune chmin m timihru prti tithaumne chainn. m timihrolai tinihruko nramro kamko nimti dnd dine chu. timihrule drlagdo kam greka chau. ab timile bujhnechau m nai prmprbhu hum." prmprbhu mera malikke yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, "ek pchi arko grdai apt aumnech. ant airhech ani yo ekdmai chito aunech. timi israelka manishru, ke timihrule cetauniko dhvni sunirhekochau? struhru aumdaichn. tyo dndko smy camdhai aumdaich. struhruko khailabaila jhn crko humdai prvt-mathi pugdaich. m camdai nai dekhaumnechu ki m kti krodhit chu. m timro viruddh mero sara krodh prkt grnechu. m ti nramro kamko nimti dnd dinechu jun timile grekachau. timilai timile greko drlagdo karyko nimti jyala din lgaunechu. m timihruprti alikti pni dya dekhaune chainn. m timilai chodne chainn. tinihruko nramro kamko nimti timilai dnd dimdaichu. timihrule jun drlagdo kam grekachau, ab timile thaha paune chau m nai prmprbhu hum. "dndko tyo smy ai pugyo. dnd phulhru phuln suru bhe jstai suru hunech; ke timile cetauniko dhvni sundaichau? prmesvrle smket dinu bhekoch. phul phulnu lage jham dnd armbh humdaich. ghmdri raja nbukdnessr tyar ch. tyo himsrk manis dust manishrulai dnd din tyari bhirheko ch. u tinihru mdhyeko ekjna hoin. u tinihruko bhidbat ek jna hoin. u tinihruko snan mdhyeko pni ek hoin. u tinihruko aguvahru mdhyko pni hoin. "dndko smy ai pugeko ch. tyo din ai pugyo. jse ti cijhru kinchn, tinihru khusi nhun. ti jo khinn cijhru becchn tinihru pni khusi nhun. kinbhne drlagda dnd prtyek manis-mathi aumnech. manis jse usko smptti becch yo usle phirta paune chainn. ydypni manis jivit rheta pni usle usko smptti phirta paumne chainn. kinbhne yo drsn spurn smuhka manishruka nimti ho. ys lai phirta lin sktain. prtyek manisle usko papuhuko karn usko jyan smm bcaunu sktain. "tinihrule manishrulai cetauni din turhi bjaune chn. manishru yuddh grnko nimti tyar rhnechn. tr tinihru yuddh grn niskne chainn. kinbhne tinihru sbaisit atyntai krodhit chu. trvar lier struhru shrko bahir chn. rog ani bhok shr bhitr ch. ydi kohi pni struko maidanma gyo bhne struko senale tyslai marnech. ydi u shrma bsyo bhne rog r bhokle uslai nst parnech. "tr kti manishru bamcer niskne chn. ti bamceka manishru bhager phadmathi janechn. tr tinihru sukhi hune chainn.

tinihru aphno pape grda dukhi hunechn. tinihru ci-cyaune chn ani dhukurle jstai dukhle bhrieko avaj nikalnechn. manishru yti thkit r khinn hunechn ki tinihru aphno hat pni uthaumnu skne chainn. tinihruko khutta pani jstai hunech. tinihrule bhangra lgaumne chn ani drle kamne chn. tinihru prtyekko anuharne laj dekhne chau. tinihrule sok dekhauko nimti aphno tauko khauraumne chn. tinihrule tinihruko camdiko murtihru sdkma phyamkidine chn. tinihruko aphno sunko murtihru asuddh cij jstai hunechn. kin? kinki jb prmprbhule krodh prkt grnu bhyo tyti bela murtihrule tinihruelai bcaumn sken. ti murtihru maniska nimti ptnko jal atirikr au thienn. ti murtihrule manishruelai khane kura din skenn. ti murtihrule tinihruko petma ann puryaenn. "ti manishrule tinihruko sundr ghna up-yog grer murti bnae. tinihrule tyo murtimathi ghmdnd gre. tinihrule tinihruko drlagdo murtihru bnae. tinihrule apvitr cijhruko bnae. yskarn m tinihru-lai asuddh cij jstai phyamkidinechu. m tinihru-lai videsihruko hatma chodidinechu. ti videsihrule tinihruko hamso udaunechn. ti videsihrule tinihru mdhye ktilai marnechn ani ktilai bndi bnaumnechn. m aphno anuhar tinihrudekhi phrkaunechu tinihruelai hernechain. ti videsihrule mero mndir bhtkaunechn tinihru tyo pvitr bhvnyo gupt bhagma janchn ani tyslai apvitr bnaumnechn. "kaidihrukan-imi sangli tyar par! kin? kinbhne dherai manishru-lai aru manishru mareko khatir dnd dinech. tyham shrka prtyek thaumhruama atyacar phailine ch. m aru deshruhat dust manishru lyaumnechu. ani ti dust manishrule sbai israelka manishruka ghrhru paumnechn. m sbai ktsisali manishruelai ghmdndi hunubat roknechu. aru deshruka ti manishrule tinihruko puja grne sbai sthanhru linechn. "tinihru manisko drle kamne chau. tinihru santi khojnechau tr tyham paumne chainaum. timile ek pchi ek grdai dukkho ktha sunne chau. timile nramro khbr baher aru kehi sunne chainau. timile agmvyktako khoji grer drsn sodhnechau, tr tinihrule kehi pni paune chainau. pujaharismg tinihruelai dine vyvsthako siksa kehi pni hune chain ani budha-prdhanhruismg timilai dine ramro sllah hunechain. tinihruko raja tinihruko nimti runechn jo mriskeko ch. aguvahrule sok vstr lgaune chn. sadhrn manishru atyntai draumnechn. kin? kinki m tysko bdla lincchu jun tinihrule greka chn. m tinihruelai niscy dnd dinechu. tyti bela tinihrule smjhne chn ki m nai prmprbhu hum."

8

ek din m aphno ghrma bsirheka thiem ani yhu-dako budha-prdhanhru tymha mero cheuma bseka thie. yo desbat nikaliekoi chaitaum vrsko chaitaum mhinako pacaum dinko kura ho. acank prmprbhu mero malikko skti mkham ayo. maile dekhem tyo ago jstai thiyo. euta manisko srir jstai dekhimda thiyo. kmmrmuni tyo ago jstai thiyo. kmmrmathi tyo agole tikaeko pitl jstai chikilo thiyo. tb maile kehi hat jstai dekhine psareko dekhem. tyo hatle mero taukako kpal smater mlai uthayo. tb btasle mlai havama ucalyo ani mlai yruslem lier gyo. prmesvrko drsnma hatle mlai uttr tir phrkeko mndirko bhutri

dhokama purayo. prmprbhulai dah graune murti tyham thiyo. tyham israelka prmesvrko mhima thiyo. maile tysto mhimit drsnko dbarko mhima thiyo. maile tysto mhimit drsnko kbarko kholcama dekhe. prmprbhu msit bolnubhyo. uhamle bh-nubhyo, "he manisko choro. uttr ptti her!" yskarn maile uttr ptti herem. ani tyham mul dhokako vedi dvarko uttrptti tyo murti thiyo, jun prt prmesvrko dah, hunthyo. tb prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "man-isko chora! ke timile dekhayu israelka manishrule kti drlagda kurahru grirheka chn? tinihrule tyo cij yham mero mndirko cheuma bnaekoch. ydi timi msmg ayau bhne tyo bhnda pni ajhai bhymkr cijhru dekhnechau." yskarn m cokko prvesdvarma gem ani maile bhittama euta pval dekhem. prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro. tyo bhittako pval bhitr ps." yskarn m bhittako pval bher gem ani yham maile euta dhoka dekhem. tb prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "bhitr jau, ani ti drlagda dust kamhru her, jun manishrule yham grirheka chn." yskarn m bhitr gem ani herem. maile tyham sbai kisimko ghsrne jntuhru, ghinlagda psuhru r israelko ghranaka sbai murtihruka citrhru bnaeko dekhem, jsko visyama socn pni ghin lagch. ti israelka manishrule pujne dev-murtihru apvitr thie. tyham ti jnavrhruko citr prtyek bhittama caraitir khopekho thiyo. tb maile dhyan diem ki sapanko chora yajnyah ani israelka strijina budha-prdhanhru tys sthanma puja grnehrusit thie. tyham tinihru manishruko thik cheuma thie. ani prtyek aguvahruko hatma a-aphno sugndhit dhupko thal thiyo. bldai greko dhupko dhuvam havama uddai thiyo. tb prmesvrle msit bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro ke timi dekhdaichau israelko budha-prdhanhru amdhyaroma ke grdarhechn? prtyek manismg a-aphno jhuto devtaka nimti euta vises kotha ch. tinihru apasma yso bhner kura grchn, "prmprbhule hamilai dekhnu humdain r prmprbhule yso deslai chodisknu bheko ch." tb prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "ydi timi msmg ayau bhne ti manishrule grdai greko dr-lagdo kamhru timile dekhnechau." tb prmesvrle mlai prmprbhuko mndirko prves dvarma lier janubhyo. yo dvar uttrptti thiyo. tyham maile strihru bser rumdai greko dekhe. tinihru jhuta devta tmmujko visyama sok mnairheka thie. prmesvrle mlai bh-nubhyo, "he manisko choro, ke timile ti bhymkr ku-rahrud dekhirhekaichau? mero sathma au ani timile yo bhymkr cijhru dekhnechau?" tb uhamle mlai prmp-rbhuko mndirko bhutri cokma lier janubhyo. tys thaumma maile pccis jna manishru tl nihurer puja grdai greko dekhem. tyo dlan ani vediko bicma thiyo. tr tinihru glt disatir phrker ubhieka thie. tinihruko dhad pvitrsthan ptti thiyo. tinihru suryko puja grnka nimti tl nihurieka thie! tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "manisko chora, timi yo dekhdaichau? yhudaka manishrule tyo mero mndirlai yti mhtvhin smjhnchn ki tinihrule ysto drlagda kurahru grchn. yo des himsale bhrieko ch. tinihrule mlai nirnt r is uthaune kam grchn. her, tinihrule aphno nakma murkhhrule jhaim kundl pni ghusarchn. m tinihru-mathi aphno krodh prkt grnechu, m tinihrumathi kunai dya rakhne chain. m tinihruko nimti dukh anubhv grne chain. tinihru mlai ucc svrle boluumne chn, tr m sunn asviker gridinechu."

tb prmesvrle shrma dnd dinko nimti uttrdayi prmu khhrulai thulo svrle bolaunubhyo prtyek prmu khko hatma usko aphnom dhvmsk htiyar thiyoy. tb maile ch jna manishru mathillo dhokabat sdkma aumda greko dekhem. tyo dhoka uttrptti thiyoy. prtyek manisla aphailai nas grne htiyar a-aphno hatma lieka thie. ti manishru mdhye ek jnale suti luga lgaeko thiyoy. usle kmmrma msidani bhireko thiyoy. tinihru mndirbhitr ger kamsako vediko cheuma ubhie. tb israelka prmesvrko mhima krub svrgduthru kham gyo jham uham hunuhunthyo. tb mhima mndirko dhokama gyo. jb tyo smgharma ubhiyo tb mhimale jsle sutiko luga lgaer lekheko lekhe sadhanhru lieko thiyoy tys manisla bolayo. tb prmprbhule uslai bhnnubhyo, “yruslem shrbat bher jau. tyo shrma manishru tinihrupti grieko drlagdo cijhruko visyama dukhi chn ani aptma chn, tinihru prtyekko nidharma euta cinh lgai deu.” tb maile prmesvrle aru ch jna manishrusit kura greko sunem, “m cahncchu ki timi prthm manislai anusrn gr. timile ti sbai manishrulai mar jsko nidharma cinh chain. yo kehi nsoc ki budha-manis, yuvk, yuvti, nani athva amahru hun bhner. tinihru majh jsko nidharma cinh chain prtyeklai marn timile timro htiyarhru pryog grnu prch. kunai dya ndekha. tinihruelai nchod yham mero mndirbat suru gr.” yskarn tinihrule mndir bhitrko budha-pakahrubat suru gre. prmesvrle uslai bhnnubhyo, “yo mndirlai apvitr bnaideu. yo cokhru lasle bhrideu!” yskarn tinihru ge ani tinihrule shrma manishru marn thale. jb ti manishrule, manishrulai marn ge, tyti bela m tyim ubhirhem. maile mero sir bhuitir nihuraer krae, “prmprbhu mero malik tpaim yruslemko viruddh krodh prkt grnka nimti tpaimle israelma bamceka sbai manishru mardaihunu hunch?” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “israel ani yhudaka privarle atyntai pap greka chn. ys desma smpurn manishruko htya bhirheko ch ani yo shr apradhle bhrieko ch. kin? kinbhe manishru svmy bhncn, ‘prmprbhule yo des choder janu bhyo. uhamle hamilai yi kamhru grirheko hern sknu hunn.’ ani m dya dekhaumne chain. m tinihruka nimti aphsos anubhv grne chain. tinihru svmye yo bolaeka hun, m yinihruelai matr dnd dimdaichu jsko yinihru patr hun.” tb suti luga lgae r lekhhko lekhe sadhnhru line manis bolyo. usle bhnyo, “maile tyo gre jun tpaimle ajna dinu bheko thiyoy.”

10

tb maile tyo btuka dekhem jun krub svrgdutko sir-mathi thiyoy. btuka nilmni jstai svch nilo thiyoy. tyham btukamathi simhasn jsto kehi cij dekhinthyoy. tb simhasnma bsne manisla mihin suti luga lgaeko manisit bhnnubhyo, “krub svrgdutko muni rheko pangrahruko majhma au. krub svrgdutko bicbat jlirheko koila hatma leu. jldai greko koilahru laijau ani tinihruelai yruslemko shrmathi pyamkideu.” maile herirheko thie manis bhitr gyo. jb tyo manis bhitr psyo krub svrgdut tys smy mndirko dksinptti ubhirheko thiyoy, bhitr cok badlle bhriyo. tb pr-

prbhuko mhima krub svrgdutbat alg bher mndirko dhokama gyo. badl mndirma bhriyo ani prmprbhuko mhimale cok purai bhriyo. tb maile krub svrgdutko jodsit pmkheta phtphtaeko avaj cokma sunem. cokma phtphtaht bdho jodsit thiyoy. svrsk-timan prmesvr bolnu bhe jhaim tyo phtphtahtko avaj jodele suninthyoy. prmesvrle mihin sutiko luga lgaune manisla ajna dinubhyoy. prmesvrle uslai pangrahruko bicma jane ajna dinubhyo ani krub svrgdutko munibat blдай greko koila lyaun lgaunu bhyoy. yskarn u pangrahruko bicma psyo ani pangrahru mdhye euta pangrako cheuma ubhiyo. krub svrgdutle aphno hat psare ani krub svrgdutko ksetrko bicma blдай greko alikti koila lier gyo. usle tyo koila tys manisko hatma rakhidiyo. (krub svrgdutko pmkhetako muni ysto cij thiyoy jun herda manisko hat jstai dekhinthyoy.) tb maile dekhem ki tyham carvta pangrahru thie. prtyek krub svrgdutko cheuma euta pangra thiyoy. ani tyo pangra svch phelo rmgko thiyoy. tyham carvta pangrahru thie ani sbai pangrahru ek smanka thie. tyo ysto dekhinthyoy ki manaum euta pangra arko pangrabhitr thiyoy. jb pangrahru himdthe, tinihru kunai pni disama jan skthe. tr tinihru pchi phrkndaimn thie. tinihru jti bela himdmthe sbai ekai sath himdmthe. tyo tys disama himdthyoy jta tysko mukh phrkeko hunthyoy. pchi nheri tinihru himdthe. tysko smpurn sirma nai amkha thiyoy. tysko pith, hat, tysko pkheta ani pangrama amkha thiyoy. ho carai pangrama amkha thiyoy. ti pangrahrulai, “hururu ghumne pangra” bhneko maile sunem. prtyek krub svrgdutko carvta anuharhru thie. philo anuhar krubko thiyoy. dosro anuhar manisko thiyoy. tesro anuhar simhko thiyoy ani cautho grudko thiyoy. tb mlai thaha bhyo ki ti krub svrgdut tinihru nai thie jun maile kbar ndima drsnma dekheko thime.tb krubhru havamathi ude. tinihrusit pangra pni udyo. pangrale aphno disa tys bela smm bdli gren jti bela smm krub svrgduthrule pkheta kholer havama udenn. ydi krub svrgduthru santismg ubhie pangra pni ubhibsthyoy. kin? kinki tysma pranihruko atmako skti thiyoy. tyspchi prmprbhuko mhima mndirko smgharbat uthyo ani krub svrgduthruko sthanmathi ger rokiyo. tyspchi krub svrgduthrule aphno pkheta kholer havama ude. maile unlai mndir choddai greko dekhem. pangra unkai sathma gyo. tyspchi uni prmprbhuko mndirko purvi dhokama ger bse. israelko prmesvrko mhima havama tinihrumathi thiyoy. tyspchi maile israelko prmesvrko mhimako tl pranihruko kbar ndiko drsnma yad gre ani maile anubhv gre ki tyo prani krub svrgdut thiyoy. prtyek praniko carvta mukh au carvta pmkheta thie. pmkhetako tl ysto cij thiyoy jun cij manisko hat jsto dekhinthyoy. krub svrgdutko tyhi carvta mukh thiyoy jun kbar ndiko drsnma pranihruko muni ani tyo sidhai aghadi tys disa trph herthe jun disa trph tinihru girheka hunthe.

11

tb havale mlai prmprbhuko mndirko purvi dhokama lgyo. tys dhoka purvptti phrkeko thiyoy jtabat sury udyo hunthyoy. maile tys mul dhokako prvesma pc-cis jna manishru dekhem. ajjurko chora yajnyah

tinihrusit thie ani bnayahko chora pltyah duvai jna manishruko aguva tyaham thi. typsychi prmesvr msit bolnu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro. yinihru ti manishru hun jsle shrma nramro yojnahru bnaumchn. tinihrule manishrulai nramro kam grn uskaumchn. tinihru bhchn, 'hamihru pheri cam-dai aphno ghr bnaudainaum? yo shr euta bhama ho r hami masu hau.' timile manishrusmg mero nimti kura grnprch. manisko choro jau r manishrulai agmvani gr." tb prmprbhuka atma mmathi aunu bhyo r mlai bhnnubhyo, "tinihrulai bhn prmprbhule yi sbai kura bhnnu humdaich israelka ghranahru, timihrule thulo yojna bnaumdaichau. tr mlai thaaha ch timihrule ke socirhekachau. timile yo shrko dherai manishru mariyau. timile sddko gliihru marieka manishruko lasle bhridiyau. ab hamra prmprbhru yso bhnnu hunch, 'yi sbai lashru masu ho ani shr bhama ho. tr uni (nbukdnessr) aunechn ani timihrulai yo surksako bhambadat lier janechn. timi trvrsmg bhyhit chau. tr m timro viruddh trvar lier aumdaichu." prmprbhru hamro malikle yi sbai kura bhnnubhyo. yskarn yo ghtne ch. prmesvrle yo pni bhnnubhyo, "m timihrulai yo shrbat bahir nikalnechu ani timihrulai apricithruko hatma sumpidinechu. m timihrulai dnd dinechu! timihru trvardvara marinechau. m timihrulai tyaham israelka dnd dinechu, yskarn timihrule smjhnechau ki tyo m hum jsle timihrulai dnd dimdaichu, m prmprbhru hum. ho, yo sthan pkaumne krahi hunech ani timihru ysma masu hunechau jun bhutinch! m timihrulai yham israelka dnd dinechu! typsychi timihrule jannechau ki m nai prmprbhru hum. tyo mero niym thiyo jun timile todayau. timile mero niymhru paln grenau. timile aphno caraitirko rastarka manishru jstai bsne nirny gryau." maile prmesvrko nimti boln smapt grne sath, bnayahko chora pltyah mre. m prthvima lde. maile prthvima tauko tekem r bhnen, "hay! prmprbhru mera malik ke tpaim israelka sbai bamceka manishrulai smpurn ruple nas grn tyar hunuhunch?" tr typsychi prmprbhuko vcn maile prapt grem. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "manisko choro! timi israelko privarko aphna daju-bhaihulalai smjhna gr jsai aphno des chodnai badhy grieko thiyo. tr m tinihrulai phrkai lyaumnechu. tr yham yruslemka basindahrule bhndaichn, 'tinihru prmprbhuhubt tadho ge. yo bhumii hamilai diiskekoch yo hamro ho." "yskarn manishrusmg bhn prmprbhru hamra malik bhnnu hunch, 'yo samco ho ki maile aphno manishrulai tadho bhumihruma janko nimti badhy grem. maile nai tinihrulai dherai deshruma titr-bitr parem. ti bhumihruma m tinihruko nimti kehi smy mndir hunech. yskarn timile tinihrulai bhnnu prch ki prmprbhru tinihruko malikle tinihrulai pheri phrkaer lyaumnu hunch. maile timihrulai dherai deshruma chridiem. tr m timihrulai ek thamuma jmma grnechu ani ti deshrubat timihrulai phrkaer lyaumnechu. m israelko prdes tinihrulai pheri dinechu. ani jb hamra manishru phrkchnn tysbela tinihrule tyo sbai drlagda kuhieko dev-murthihru jun ahile yham ch nst gridinechn. m tinihrulai ekaisath lyaumnechu ani tinihrulai eutai manis jstai bnaumnechu. m tinihruma nmya atma bhrnechu. m tinihruko dhungako hrdy toder tyo thamuma samco hrdy bhridinechu. tb tinihrule mero vidhihru paln

grnechn. tinihrule mero niymhru paln grnechn, tinihrule tyo kam grnechn jun m grn lgaumchu. tinihru samccai mero prja hunechn ani m tinihruka prmesvr hunechu." typsychi prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "tr ys smy uhamko hrdy drlagda kuhieko murti bhiskeko ch. maile ti manishrulai tinihruko nramro kamko nimti dnd dinuprch jun tinihrule greka chn." mera svami prmprbhru mera malikle yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. tbpchi krub svrgdute aphno pmkheta phtphtayo ani havamathi udyo. pangra tinihrusitai go. israelka prmesvrko mhima tinihrumathi thiyo. prmprbhuko mhimamathi havama uthyo ani usle yruslem chodi diyo. ani kehi ksnko lagi yruslemko purvi phadma ger bsoy. tb vtasle mlai havamathi uthayo ani pheri babel purayo, ti manishrukkam purayo jun manishrulai israel chodnuko nimti badhy graieko thiyo. typsychi drsnma prmesvrko atma havama uthaunubhyo ani mlai chodiyo. maile ti sbai cijhru prmesvrko drsnma dekhem. typsychi maile nirvasit manishrusmg kura grem. maile ti sbai kurahru btaem jun prmprbhule mlai dekhaunu bheko thiyo.

12

typsychi prmprbhuko vcn mlai prapt bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, timi vidrohi manishrusmg bschau. tinihru sdhaim mero viruddhma geke chn. hernko nimti tinihruka amkha chn, je jti maile tinihruko nimti grem. tr tinihrule tyo dekhdainn. sunne kan chn, je jti maile tinihrulai grnu bhnen tinihrule sunenn. kin? kinki ti vidrohihru hun. yskarn, he manisko choro! aphno sman tyar par. ysto vyavhar gr manau timi kunai tadho desma girhekochau. yo ysto prkarle gr ki manishrule hereko herekai chn smbhv ch tinihrule timimathi dhyan dinechn, tr ti manishru ekdmai vidrohi hun. "di-umsoko smyama timi aphno sman ysto prkarle bahir nikal ki manishrule timilai hereko herekai huun. typsychi samjhama ysto dekhavti gr ki timi tadha desma euta bndi jstai jamdaichau. manisko amkhako agadi prkhalma pval bnau ani tyo prkhalmo pvalbat bahir jau. rati aphno sman kamdhma rakh ani tys sthan chodideu. aphno mukh chop, jsdvara timile dekhnn npros ki timi kham gi rhekachau. yo kam timile ysto prkarle gr ki ksail dekhnn nskos. kin? kinki m timilai israelko privarko lagi euta udahrnko rupma pryog grdaichu." ysaikarn maile ajna gre anusar gre. di-umsoko maile aphno sman uthaem ani ysto dekhavti gre manau m kunai tadho des jamdaichu. tyo samjh maile aphno hatko upyog grem ani bhittama pval bnae. rati maile aphno sman kamdhma rakhem ani gem. maile yo sb ysprkarle grem ki sbaille mlai dekhos. bhlot plit bihan maile prmprbhuko vn prapt grem. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, ke israelka ti vidrohihrule timilai sodhe timile ke grdaichau bhner? tinihrulai bhn ki prmprbhru tinihruka malikle yo kura btaunu bhyo. yo dukkho smndes yruslemka budha-prdhanhru ani yruslemma bsne israelka sbai mnishruko visyama ho. tinihrulai bhn, 'm tinihru sbaika lagi udahrn hum. maile je-je grem tyo timihru sbaiiko nimti vastvik hunech." tinihru kaidihru jsto jan badhy hunechn. timihruka aguvahrule aphno samn uskai kamdhma laijanechn. usle

bhittama pval bnai gupt rupma bhager jane chn. usle aphno mukh chopnech taki u kham jadaich aphno amkhale dekhdain. usle bhagne kosis grnech, tr m (prmesvrr) uslai smatihalnechu. u mero jalma phmsnech ani m uslai kldihruko des babelma lier janechu. tr usle yo dekhnn sktaimn tyo tyaham mrnech. m rajaka manishrulai badhy grnechu ki tinihru israelko carai tir videsma bsn. m unko senalai titr-bitr parnechu ani struko sena unko pchi lagnech. tyspchi tinihrule bujhchn ki m nai prmprbhu hum. tinihrule smjhnechn ki maile nai tinihruelai desbat titr-bitr parem. tinihrule smjhne chn ki maile tinihruelai aru deshruma jan badhy parem. "tr m ktipy manishrulai jivit rakhnechu. tinihru rog, anikal r yuddhdvara mrne chainn. m tinihruelai yskarn jivit rakhnechu ki tinihru any manishrusmg tyo ghinlagdo kamko barema bhnn nskun jun tinihrule mero viruddh gre. tyspchi tinihrule thaha paunechn m nai prmprbhu hum." tb pheri prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo r tysle bhnyo, "he manisko choro, timile ysto grnuprch manaum timi bhybhit chau. timi jb khanchau kamnu prch. timile pani piumda cintit ani bhybhit bhe jhaim hunuprch. timile yi sadharn jntasit bhnnuprch. timile bhnnuprch, 'prmprbhu hamro malik yruslemko basindahru ani israelko any bhagka manishrusmg yso bhnnuhunch. manishru, tinihrule khana khamda aphsoma parnuprch. tinihru pani piumda sahrjai bhybhit hunechau. kinki tyham bso-bas grnehruko himsale grda tinihruko desko sbai samanhar nst hunech. tinihruko shрма yti bela dherai manishru bsdaichn tr tyo shr nst bher janch. timro purai des nst bher janech. tyspchi timile bujhnechau ki 'm nai prmprbhu hum.'" tb prmprbhuko vcn mlai prapt bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, israel desko visyama manishrule yo ukhan kin sunaumchnvptti camdhai aumdain, drsn khilyai humdain. "ti manishrusmg bhn ki prmprbhu tinihruka mlikle yo ukhan pdhn bnd gridinu hunch. tinihru israelko barema yo kura khilyai pni bhndainn. ab tinihru yo ukhan sunaumchnvptti cadhai aumch, drsn pura hunech. "yo sty ho ki israelma khilyai pni jhuto drsn humdain. ab ysto jadu grnehr bhisvisyama humdainn, jsle ysto agmvani grch tyo samco humdain. kin? kinbhe m prmprbhu hum. ani m tyhi bhncu, jun mlai bhnn mn lagch! ani tyhi ghtnech ani m ghtna kallai lamo tann dinechain. ti vpttihr cadaim aumdaichn timro aphno jivnkai manai. vidrohi manishru! jb m kehi bhncu tyo pura grenai chadchu." prmprbhu mero malikle yi sbai kura bhnnubhyo. tb prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko chora, israelka manishru socchn je drsn m timilai dinchu tyo bhisvisyama ghtnech. tinihru smjhnechn jun vpttihruko visyama timi kura grchau tyo aj bhnda dherai vrs pchi ghtnech. yskarn timile unihruelai bhnnuprch, 'prmprbhu mero malik bhnnu hunch m ajh jyada dhilo grn sktin, ydi m hunech bhncu, tyo bhernai chadnech.'" prmprbhu mero malikle yi sbai kura bhnnubhyo.

13

tyspchi prmprbhuko vcn mlai prapt bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, timile israelko ag-

mvktahrusit mero visyama kura grnu prch. ti agmvktahrusit mero visyama kura grnu prch. ti agmvktahrule vastvma mero nimti kura grekochaich. ti agmvktahru tyhi bhncu jun unihrule bhnn khojdaichn. yskarn timile usmg kura grnu prch. usmg yo kura bhn, 'prmprbhubat prapt bheko yo vcn sun! prmprbhu mero malik yo vcn dinuhunch. murkh agmvktahru! timihrumathi apt ai lagne ch. tinihru aphno atmako anusrn gri rheka chau. timihrusmg tyo bhneka chainn jun timile samccai drsnhruma dekhchau. "israelihru timihruka agmvktahru tyo sunsan bhtkeko thaumhruma bsne syalhru jstai bhekachn. tinihrule shrko bhtkeko prkhalko njik sainikhru bsn dienau. tinihrule israelko privarko rksako nimti prkhalhru bnaeanu. yskarn prmprbhuko nimti jb tinihruelai dnd dine smy aumch tytibela tinihru yuddhma harnechau. "jhuta agmvktahrule bhne, tinihrule drsn dekhakechn. tinihrule tinihruko tntr mntr grer bhne ki ghtnahr hunchn. tr tinihrule jhuto bole. tinihrule bhne prmprbhule tinihruelai pthaanu bhyo tr tinihrule jhuto bole. jhuto-lai samco bnaumne pryas ajsmn pni grdaichn. "jhuta agmvktahru! jun drsn tinihrule dekhyaau, tyo sty thien. timile aphai jadu gryau ani bhnyau kehi ghtne vala ch tr timile manishrusmg jhuto bhnyau. timi bhncu tyo prmprbhuko ktnh ho, tr maile timihrusmg kurai grin." yskarn prmprbhu mero malik ab samccai kehi bolnuhunch uham bhnnuhunch, "timile jhuto bhnyau. tinihrule drsnma je dekhkeko thiyau, tyo sty hoin. yskarn m ab tinihruko viruddhma chu." prmprbhu mero malikle yo kura bhnnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "m ti agmvktahruelai dnd dinechu jsle asty drsn dekke ani jhuta bole. m tinihruelai aphno manisdekhki alg parnechu. tinihruko nam israelko privarko sucima rhnechain. tinihru pheri israel prdesma khilyai jane chainn. tyspchi timile janne chau ki m prmprbhu ani malik hum. "ti jhuto agmvktahrule ghrihri manishrusmg jhuto bhne. agmvktahrule bhne santi hunch ani tyham kunai santi bhen. manishruko prkhal drdh grneuch ani yud-dhko tyari grnuch. tr bhtkeko prkhalma euta patko trh lep lgairhechn. tinihruelai bhn m asina r pani pthaumnechu. prcnd amdhi-behri clnech ani badhi aunech, ani prkhal dhlnech. prkhale tl dhlnech. manishrule agmvktahruelai sodhnechn, 'tyo cuna lgaeko ke bhyo, jun timile prkhalma lgaeka thiyau?' prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, 'm krodhit chu, m timihruko viruddh amdhi-behri pthaumchu. m krodhit chu ani m ghnghor vrsa pthaumchu. m krodhit chu ani akasbat asina khsaumnechu. ani tinihruelai purn rupma nst parnechu. timi prkhalma cuna lgaumchau. tr m purai prkhal nst paridnechu. m tyslai bhtkai dinechu. prkhal timimathi dhlnech ani timile jannechau m nai prmprbhu hum. ab m prkhalmathi ani manishrumathi mero krodh chadidinechu jsle yslai lep lgae. tb timilai bhnechu, 'ab kunai prkhal rhen r kunai mjdurle ysmathi lep lgaunechain.' "yo sbai israelko jhuto agmvkthruko nimti hunech. ti agmvktahru yruslemka manishrusmg bat grchn. ti agmvktahru bhncu santi hunch tr ktai santi chain." prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! israelma stri agmvadinihru khoj. tyo stri agmvadinihru mero nimti

boldainn. tinle tyhi bhñchn, jun tinihrulai bhñn mn prch. yskarn timile mero lagi usko viruddh bolnu prch. timile yso bhñnu prch. 'prmprbhu mero malik bhñnunch vpt timi strihrumathi ailagnech. timihrule prtyek manisko pakhurahuma jaduko pata silai dinchau. timile manisko sirma bamdhn "pheta" bnaumchau. timihru bhñchau ki ti cijhrama manishruko jivn niytnr grne tntr-mntrko skti ch. ke timi socchau ki timihru aphno atmahru jivit rakhn r mero manishruka atmahrulai marnu skchau. timi nai ekjna hau jsle manishrulai m mhtvhin hum bhni socn lgaumchau. timihru ek muthi jau r rotiko kehi tukrako lagi tinihrulai mero viruddhma hidaumchau. timihru mero manishrusmg jhuto bolchau. timihru jhuto sunn mn praumchn. timihru ti manisalai marchau jsalai jivit rhñch ani timihru tysta manishrulai jivit rakhn cahñchom jsalai marnu jruri ch. yskarn prmprbhu mero malik timihrusit yso bhñnunch 'm ti jaduka butihruko viruddhma chu jo manishrulai phmsaumn timi pryog grchau, tr m tinihrulai svtnr parnechu. m ti butihru tinihruka pakhrabat cudaiddinechu ani timihrulai mukt graiddinech. timihru jalbat mukt grieka pksihru jsai hunechn. m timihruko ghunto cyatiddinechu ani mero manishrulai timro sktibat bcaumnechu. timihru timro jalbat bhagnechn ani timile bujhnechau m nai prmprbhu hum. "stri agmvaadinihru timihru jhuto bolchau. timro jhute ramro manishrulai dukh puryaumch m ti ramro manishrulai dukh din cahmdin. timi nramro manisalai shayta grchau ani tinihrulai utsahit parchau. timi tinihrulai aphno jivn bdl gr bhndainau. timi tinihruko jivn rkasa grdainau. timile ab bhvisyma vyrttko drsnhru dekhne chainau. timile bhvisyma jadu grne chainau. m mero manisalai timihruko sktidexhi bcaumne chu ani timihrule thah paunechau. m nai prmprbhu huni."

14

israelka kehi bdha-prdhanhru mkham ae. timihru msmg bat grn bse. prmprbhu vcn mkham ayo uhamle bhñnubhyo, "he manisko choro! yi manishru timisit bat grn aekachn. timihru cahñchn timile msmg sllah leun. tr ti manishrule aj smm aphna ghinlagdo murtihru rakhekai chn. timihru ti cijhru rakhchn jsle tinihrulai pap graumchn. timihru aj smm tyhi murti puja grihekachn. yskarn, timihru mkham sllah lin kin aumchn? ke maile unihruko prsnhruko uttr dinuprch? ahm! tr m tinihrulai uttr dinchu. timile tinihrulai bhñnu prch, 'prmprbhu mero malik bhñnunch ydi kohl israelihru agmvktakham janch ani mdekhi sllah magh bhne ydi tyo manisle uska murtihru rakhekoch bhne tyo manisko prsnko uttr m aphai dinechu. ydi usle ti cijhru jsle tinihrulai pap krmhru graun ukasch ani ydi usle murtihruko puja grch bhne m usit kura grnechu. kin? kinki m tinihruko hrdy chun cahñchu. m dekhaun cahñchu ki m tinihrulai prem grchu, ydypa tinihrule mlai aphno ghinlagdo murtihruko nimti chodidie.' "yskarn israelka privarsmg yi sb bhñ. tinihrulai bhñ, 'prmprbhu mero malik bhñnunch! mkham phrker au ani aphno ghinlagdo murtihru chodideu. ti sbai drlagda jhuto devtahrubat timi phrk ydi kunai is-

raelihru athva israelma bsne videsihru sllahma nimti mkham ae m uslai uttr dinechu. ydi usle ghinlagdo murtihru rakhe ta pni m uslai uttr dinchu. ydi usle ti cijhru rakhchn jsle uslai pap graumchn. ydi usle tb smm ti murtihruko puja grch. m uslai ysto uttr dinchu. m tys manisko virodhi hunechu. uslai nst gridinchu. tyo aru manishruko nimti udahrn bñnech. manishrule usko hamso udaumnechn. m tinihrulai aphno manishrubat bahir niklnechu. tyspchi timile janne chau m nai prmprbhu hum. ydi agmvkta dherai murkh bhi aphno uttr diyo bhne m uslai dekhai dinchu ki u kti murkh ch, m usko viruddh aphno skti pryog grchu. m uslai nst gridinchu ani aphna manishrulai israelbat bahir nikalnechu. ystai prkarle tyo manis jun ray lin aeko thiyu ani agmvkta jsle uttr diyo duvaile eutai dnd paumnechn. kinki ysprkarle tyo agmvkta mero manishrulai mdekhi tadho lier jan bnd gridinch. ysprkarle mera manishrule aphno papbat apvrit hunu bnd gridinch. tb tinihru mero vises manis hunechn ani m tinihruko prmesvr bñinchu." prmprbhu mero malike yi sbai kurahru bhñnubhyo. tb prmprbhu vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhñnubhyo, "he manisko choro! m aphno tyo rastalai dnd dinchu jsle mlai chodch ani mero viruddh paphru grch. m tinihruko bhojnko apurti bnd gridinchu. m anikal utpnñn gridin skchu ani tys desbat manis ani psuhru bahir gridin skchu. m tys deslai dnd dinchu tyham nuh, daniyl ani ayyub nai kin nbsun, unihru aphno jivn aphno dharmiktadvara bcaumn skchn tr tinihrule spurnñn deslai bcaumn sktainn." prmprbhu mera malike yi sbai kura bhñnubhyo. prmesvrle bhñnubhyo, "athva m tyo purai desma jmgli jnavrhru pthaidinchu ani ti jnavrhrule sbai manishrulai marn skchn. jmgli jnavrhruko karnle tys des bher ksail pni yatra grnsktainn. ydi nuh, daniyl ani ayyub tyham bsthe bhne m ti tinai jnalai bcaune thime. ti tinai jna svmye aphulai bcaumnu skchn. tr m mero tinaijna svmye aphulai bcaumnu skchn. tr m mero jivnko spth khaer bhñchu ki tinihrule aphno bahek aruko jivnsitai aphno chora-chori pni bcaumn skne thienn. tyo nramro des nst grinech." prmprbhu mero malike yi sbai kura bhñnubhyo. prmesvrle bhñnubhyo, "athva tys desko viruddh ldnka nimti m struka sena pthaumñn skchu. ti sainikle tyo des nst parid-inchn. m tys desko sbai manishru ani jnavrhru bahir nikalidinchu. ydi nuh, daniyl ani ayyub tyham bsthe bhne ti tinajna ramro manishrulai bcaumthem. ti tin jnale aphno jivn svmy bcaumn skchn. m mero jivnko spth khaer bhñchu ki aru manishruko jivn tinihrule bcaumn sktaimnn yham smm ki aphno chora-choriko jivn pni bcaumn skne thien. tyo des spurnñn rupma nst grienech." prmprbhu mero malike yi kurahru bhñnubhyo. prmesvrle bhñnubhyo, "athva m tys desko viruddh rudhi (mhamari) pthaumñn skchu. m tinihrumathi aphno krodh brsaun skchu. m sbai manis ani jnavrhru lai tys desbat htaun skchu. ydi nuh, daniyl ani ayyub tyham bsthe bhne pni m ti tinajna ramro manishrulai bcaumthem kinki ti tinajna ramra manishru hun. ti tinajna aphno jivn svmy bcaun skchn. tr m aphno jivnko spth khaer bhñchu aru manishruko jivn tinihrule bcaumn sktaimnn, yham smm taki aphna chora-choriko jivn pni bcaumnu sktainn." prmprbhu mero malike yi

sbai kura bhnnubhyo. tyszchi prmprbhu mero malikle bhnnubhyo, "ysaikarn soc yruslemka nimti yo kti nramro hunch, m tys shrko viruddh yi caraivta dnd pthaidinchu! m struka sena, anikal, mhamari, ani jngli jnavrhru tys shrko viruddh pthaumchu. m tys desko sbai manishru ani jnavrhru lai bahir nikalidinchu. kehi manishru tyo desbat bhagnechn. tinihru aphna chora-chori lier timihrukham shaytako lagi aunechn. tb timihrule thaha paunechau ki yi manishru samccai kti nramra chn. m jun apt yruslemma lyaumnechu tyo nyaysgt ho bhne timilai visvas grainech ani timihrule santvna paunechau. timihrule tinihruko bsne dhmg ani timihrule grne nramro kam dekhnachau. tyszchi timile smjhne chau ki tinihru lai dnd dine ucit karn msgg thiyoy." prmprbhu mero malikle yo kurahru bhnnubhyo.

15

tb prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! ke dakhko botko daura jnglko kunai arko rukhko kathko sano hamgabhnada adhik ramro hunch? ahm. ke timihru dakhko botko daura kunai kamma upyog grn skchau? ahm! ke timihru tysbat kehi cij bnaumnko nimti kath nikaln skchau? amhm! yo ago balnu matr pryog grinch. sukeko daura cheubat blch? bldain, bicko bhag agole jler kalo hunch, tr daura purn rupma jldain. ke timi tyo jleko daurabat kunai cij bnaumn skchau? ydi blnu bhnda phila timile tys daurako kehi cij bnaumn skchau bhne pni niscy nai tyo jliske pchi tysbat kehi bnaumn sktainau! ysaille dakhko botko daurako tukra jnglko ti kunai pni daurako tukrako brabr ch. manishru tyo daurako tukra agoma halchn ani agole tyslai jlaumch. tystai prkarle, m yruslemka manishru lai agoma phyamkchu!" prmprbhu mero malikle yo sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. "m tinihru lai dnd dinechu, ani tinihru agobat umke tapni tysle tinihru lai ajhai jlaunech. ani timihrule m nai prmprbhu hum bhni jannechn. maile tinihru lai dnd diem bhner jannechn. m tys deslai purai nst grnechu kinbhne timihrule mlai dhoka die." yo sbai kura prmprbhu mero malikle bhnnubhyo.

16

tyszchi prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! yruslemka manislai tyo drlagdo nramro kamko lagi jnaideu jun timihrule grekachn. timile bhnnu prch, 'prmprbhu mero malik yruslemka manishru lai yo smdes dinuhunch, aphno itihash her. timi knamma jnmeka thiyau. timro babu ek emori ani ama hitti hun. yruslem jun din utpnn bhyo, timro nabhiko nal katne kahi pni thien. ksaille pni timro sirma nun mlidien, ani timilai spha tulyaun ksaille pni nuhai dien. ksaille timilai luga lgai dienn. yruslem, timi eklai thiyau. ksaille pni timiprti dya dekhaen, n t ksaille timilai herach nai gryo. he! yruslem timi jnmieko din, timro ama-babule timilai khetma rakhidie. jb timi jnniyau timi rgtma lpetieka thiyau. "tyszchi m (prmesvr) tyabat gem. maile tyham timilai rgtma lptieko avsthama bhet-

taem. timi rgtma lptirheko thiyau, tr maile bhne "jivit hou!" ho, timi rgtma lptieko thiyau, ani maile bhne, "jivit hauu!" maile timilai khetma biruva siyare jstai seva grer bdhaem. timi bdhdai gyau. timi jvan stri bnaiyu, timro masak-dhrm armbh bhyo, timro stn bdhyo, timro kpal bdhn thalyo. tr tysbela smm timi vstrhin r nangai thiyau. maile timi prtii drsti ghumaem. maile dekhem timi premko lagi tyar thiyau. yskarn maile timilai luga lgai diem ani timro ngnta chopidiem. maile timisit vivah grne vcn diem. maile timismg vaca bamdhe r sph khaem ani timi meri bhyau." prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. "maile timilai panile nuhai diem. maile timro rgt dhoi diem ani timro sirma tel malis gridiem. maile timilai euta ramro luga ani nrm chalako jutta diem. maile timilai euta mihin mlmlko ani euta resmko luga diem. tb maile timilai kehi gr-ggha diem. maile timro hathruma cura lgai diem ani timro glama mala lgaidiem. maile timilai nakma euta mundri, kanma jhumka ani sirma ramro sirpec lgaidiem. timi sun, camdiko gr-ggha ani resmko lugama butta greko lgaumda sundr dekhiyu. timile ramro khana khayau. timi atyadhik sundri thiyau ani timi rani bnaiyu timro sundrtale grda timi vikhyat bhyau. yo sb yskarn bhyo kinki maile timilai jyada ramri bnae." prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "tr timile aphno saundryatama bhrosa grn armbh gryaum. timile aphno ysko upyog gryaum ani timile mlai dhoka diyau. timile euta vesyale jsto vyvhar gryaum ani timile tyasto prtyeksit gryau jo timro cheuma ayo. timile tinihru sbailai aphno srir arpit gryaum. timile aphno sundr luga liyau ani tyoko upyog aphno pujako sthanma sjau gryaum. timile tys thamuma euta vesyale jsto kam gryau. timile aphulai prtyek manismsg arpit gryau jo tyham ayo! tb maile dieko sundr gr-ggha liyau ani tyo sun-camdi manishruko murtihru bnaumnma pryog gryaum. timile tinihru lai vesyale jhaime pujyau. tyszchi timile sundr luga liyau ani ti murtilai lgai diyau. timile sugndhi dhup ani btti liyau jun maile timilai dieko thiem, athva tyslai ti devmurtihru agadi cdhaya. maile timilai roti, mh ani bhdrakso tel diem. tr timile tyo khana aphno murtilai diyau. timile ti aphno asty devtahrulai prsnn parnka nimti sugndhko rupma bheti cdhaya. timile ti jhuta devtahrusmg vesya jsto vyvhar gryaum." prmprbhu mero malikle yo kura bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "timile merolagi jnmeko sbai chora-chorihru murtihru aghi bli cdhaya. ke timra murtihru isty vesyavrti grnu sano kuro ho? timile mero chorahruko htaya gryau ani tinihru lai ti jhuta devtahrukoma cdhayaum. timile mlai chodyau ani tyo drlagda kam gryau. timile aphno smyko khilaiy pnd yad grenau jb timi balyavsthama thiyau timile yad grenau, jtibela maile timilai bhet-tame tyti bela timi nangai thiyau ani rgtma lptirheko thiyau. "ti sbai nramra cijhru pchi, he yruslem! yo timilai ekdmai nramro hunch" prmprbhu mera malikle yo kurahru bhnnubhyo. "ti sbai kurahru pchi timile tyo asty devtako puja grn ucc sthanhru bnayau. timile prtyek batoko cokma jhuta devtako pujaka nimti ucsthan bnayau. timile prtyek dobatoma aphno ucc sthan bnayau. tim-

ile aphno sundrtalai tucch dekhayau. timile prtyek bato bher himdne manishrulai phmsaunka nimti yso gryaum. timile aphno khutta dekhiiyos bhni phriya-mathi uthayau ani tispchi timile ti manishrusmg vesyahrule jhaim vyvhar grn thalyau. tb timi tyo chimeki misrkham gyaum, jsko ling ekdmait thulo thiyo. timile mlai krodhit paruko lagi tyosmg dherai plt saririk sambndh sthapit gryaum. yskarn maile timilai dnd diem. maile timilai dieko jminko ek bhag liem. maile timilai tinihruko hatma sampidiem jsle timilai gharna grchn. timro byavharle grda plstihruka chorihru pni ljjit bhe. tispchi timile assurhrusit saririk sambndh gryau. tr timilai pryapt bhen. timi khilyai pni stntst bhenau. yskarn timi knan ptti phrkiiyau ani tispchi babel ptti. tb pni timi stntst bhenau. timi sahraai kmjor chau. timile ti sbai manishru r rajyhrulai pap grn lgayau. timile thik euti vesyale jstai kam gryau.” yi kurahru prmprbhu mero malikke bhnnubhyo. “timile prtyek dobatohruma ucc sthanhru bnayau. ani timile batoko hrek gliiko kumana pujako sthan bnayau. ani vesyale jhaim, tsysbat phaida hune can pni grinau. timi vybhicari stri hau. timile aphno ptiko bhnda videsihrusmg saririk smmbndh rakhn jyada ramro manyau. pray vesyahru saririk smmbndhko lagi manislai jyala tirnu badhy grchn. tr timile aphno premihru lobhaun svmy bhete dinchau, ani tinihrulai saririk smmbndhko nimti amntrit grchau. timile aphno caraitir sbailai aphusmg saririk smmbndhko lagi amntrit gryau. timi pray sbai vesyahruko thik viprit chau. pray vesyahru purushrulai jyala tirnko lagi badhy grchn. tr timile purushrulai aphusmg saririk smmbndhko jyala tirne grchau.” he vesyai! prmprbhuko vcn sun. prmprbhu mero malikke yo kura bhnnuhunch “timile timro paisa khrc grayau ani aphno premihru ttha jhuta devtahrulai aphno nango srir hern diyaum ttha timisit saririk smmbndh grndiyau. tinihrule tinihruko nanihru maryau ani tinihruko rgt bgayau. tyo ti jhuta devtahrulai timro bhete thiyo. yskarn, m timro sbai premihrulai ekai thamuma jmma grchu. m ti sbailai lyaumchu josmg timile prem gryau ttha jun manishrulai gharna gryau. m ti sbailai ekai sath lier aumchu ani tinihrulai timro ngnta dekhaumchu. tinihrule timro purai ngnta dekhnechn. tispchi m timilai dnd dinchu. m timilai kunai htyarini ani tys strilai jstai dnd dinchu jsle vybhicari pap greki ch. timi tystai dndit hunechau manau kunai krodhit ttha isyalu ptile aphni ptnilai dnd die jstai. m timilai ti sbai premihrulai prapt grn dinchu. tinihrule timro sbai ucc sthanhru nst paridiechn. tinihrule timro puja sthanhru jlai dinechn. tinihrule timro lugahru cyati dinechn ttha timro sundr gr-ghnahu linechn. tinihrule timilai vstrhin ani nangai chodidiechn jsto timilai maile bhettako belama thiyo. tinihrule aphusmg visal jnsmuh lier aunech, ani timilai marnka nimti dhunga hannechn tispchi timilai tukra-tukra parnechn. ani tinihrule timro ghrhru agole jlai dinechn ani timilai dherai strihruko samune dnd dinechn. m timilai timro vesyavrti dekhi roknechu r timile aru jyala paune chainau. tispchi m krodhit ani dahi hun chodidiechn. m sant hunechu. m pheri krodhit hunechain. yi sbai kurahru kin hunchn? kinki timile tyo yad rakhenau ki timimathi jvani

humda ke gryau. timile tyo sbai nramro paphru gryau ani mlai krodhit bnayau. yskarn ti nramro kamko nimti maile timilai dnd dinu pryau. tr timile ajhai jyada drlagdo yojnahu bnayau.” prmprbhu mero malikke yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “timro visyma kura grne sbaisit arko euta kura pni hola. tinihru bhnnch, ‘jsto ama tystai chori.’ timi aphno amako chori hau. timile aphno pti r nanihrulai dhyan dimdainau. timi thik aphno bhini brabr chau. timi duvai jnale aphno pti r nanihrulai gharna grchau. tinihru thik aphno ama-babu jsto chau. timro ama hitti ani babu emori thie. timro thulo didi samriya thii u timro uttrdisama aphno chorihrusmg bsthi ani timro sano bhini sdom thii. u aphno chorihrusmg (shrhr) timro dksinma bsthi! timile tyo sbai drlagda pap kam gryau jun tinihrule gre. tr timile tyo kam pni gryau jun tinihrule greko bhnda nramro thiyo. m prmprbhu ani malik hum. m sda jivit chu ani aphno jivnko sph khaer bh-nchu ki timro bhini sdom ani usko chorihrule khilyai pni tyti nramro kam grenn jti timro chorihrule gre.” prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “timro bhini sdom ani usko chorihru ghmdit thie. tinihrusit avsyakta bhnda jyada khane kura thiyo ani tinihrusit smy pni jyada thiyo. tinihrule din ani ashay manishrulai shayta grdaintie. sdom ani usko chorihru atyadhik ghmdit bhe r mero aghi drlagda pap grn thale. jb maile ti kamhru greko dekhem, maile dnd diem.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “samriyale timile greko pap bhnda adha matr pap gryu. samriyale bhnda adhik drlagda pap timile gryau! aphno bhinihrule bhnda adhik drlagda pap gryau! sdom ani samriyako tulna grda tinihrulai timi bhnda ramro lagch. yskarn timi ljjit hunuprch. timile timro didi bhinihrulai timi bhnda dharmik dekhine bnayau. timile bhymk paphru grekichau yskarn timi ljjit hunuprch.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “maile sdom ani tysko caraitirko shrhr nst paridiech. maile samriya ani tysko caraitirko shrhr nst parech. yruslem m timilai nst parnechu. tr m ti shrhr pheri bnaumnechu. yruslem m timilai pheri bnaumnechu. m timilai aram dinechu. tsysbela timile drlagda paphru yad grnechau jun timile greka thiyaui ani timi ljjit hunechau. ysto prkarle timi ani timro bhinihru pheri bnaiechn. sdom ani usko caraitirko shrhr, samriya ani tysko caraitirko shrhr ttha timi ani timro caraitirko shrhr pheri bnaiechn.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “bitaka dinhruma timi ghmdit thiyaui ani timro bhini sdomko hamso udauthyau. tr timile tysto pheri grn sktainau. timilai sjay dinu bhnda phila aphno chimekihrudvara hamso udaumn suru grnu bhnda phila timile tyo greki thiyo. edomko chorihru ttha plistile ahile timro hamso udairhekachn. ab timile jun bhymk pap gryau tyska nimti kst uthaumn prch.” prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmprbhu mero malikke yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo, “timile aphno vivahko prtijna bhmg gryau. timile hamro krarko adr grenau. 60 tr mlai tyo krar yad ch jun tys smy grieko thiyo, jun smy timi nani thiyaui. maile timisng krar greko thiem jun sdhaim rhne thiyom. 61 m timro bhinihru timi bhekhama lyaumnechu ani m tinihrulai timro chorihru bnaumnechu. yo hamro krarma thien, tr m yo timra nimti grnechu. tyti bela timi ti drlagda paphru yad grnechau, jun timile gryau ani timi ljjit hunechau. 62 yskarn m timisit mero krar

bamdnechu r timile jannechau ki m nai prmprbhu hum. 63 timile greka ti sbai nramra krmhruko nimti maile ksma diem. ab timile tyo smjhna grne chau ani ljiit hunechau. timile kehi pni bhnn skne chainau.” prmprbhu mero malikle ti sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo.

17

tyspchi prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, israelka ghranalai yo ktha sunau! tinihrulai prsn gr ysko arth ke ho? tinihrulai bhn, yo tyhi ho jun prmprbhu mera malikle bhnnuhunchu” euta visal cil visal pkhetasi lbanon aumdaich. cilko dherai rmghru bheko lamo lamo pyamkhru thie. tyo lbanonma ayo ani devdaru rukhko tuppala lgyo. tyo grudle tyo visal devdaruko (lbanon) rukhko tuppado cudamyo ani knan lier gyo. grudle vyapariko shrma tyo ropyo.” tyspchi grudle kehi biuhru (manishru) knanbat kehi bhag lier gyo. tysle tyo mlilo jminma ropyo. tysle prsst pani bheko cheuma ropyo. biu umriyo tyo tyo dakhko bot bniyo. yo bot ramro thiyo. bot aglo thien. tr yo euta thulo ksetrbhri dhakne gri phailiyo. dakhko kand bdhyo ani lamo bher hamgahru r pathru playo. tyspchi arko thulo pkheta bheko grudle dakhko bot dekyo. grudko lamo pmkheta thiyo. dakhko botle cahnthyo ki yo nyam grudle usko dekh rekh gros. yskarn tysle aphno jrahru tyo grud bhe ptti phailayo. ysko hamgahru grud bheko ptti phailin thalyo. ysko hamgahru tyo khetdekhni tadho smm phailin thalyo, jham yo ropeko thiyo. dakhko botle cahnthyo nyam grudle uslai pani halos. dakhko bot arko mlilo khetma sariyo. yo prsst pani bheko bhumima ropieko thiyo. ysle hamgahru ani phl din skthyo. yo euta sahra ramro dakhko bot hun skthyo.” prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, “ke timi smjnhchau ki bot sphl hunch? ahm! nyam grudle botlai jmindekhni ukhelidinch ani pksile botlai jrasmgai ukhelidinch. tysle sbai dakh khanch. tyspski nyam pathru sukch ani mrch. tyo bot ekdmai kmjor hunch. tyo botlai jrasmg ukhalnka nimti sktisali astr-sstr athva sktisali desko avsykta prdain. ke tyo bot tyham bdhch jham ropeko ch? amhm! grm purviy btas clne ch; ani bot suker mrnech. yo tyhim mrch jham ropeko thiyo.” prmprbhuo vcn mkham ayo uhamle bhnnubhyo, “yo kurako vyakhya israelka manishruko bicma gr, tinihru sdhaim mero viruddhma janchn. tinihrulai yo bhn, philo grud (nbukdnessr) babelko raja ho. u yruslemma ayo ani raja ttha any prmuikhralai lier gyo. usle tinihrulai babel lier ayo. tyspchi nbukdnessrle rajako privarko euta manissmg sndhi gryo. nbukdnessrle tys manisalai sphth grnka nimti vadhy paryo. ys prkar tys nbukdnessrle manisalai rajbhkt rakhne sphth gryo. nbukdnessrle yo manisalai yhudako nyam raja bnayo. tyspchi usle sbai sktisali manisalai yhudabat bahir nikalyo. ys prkar yhuda ek durbl rajy bniyo, jun raja nbukdnessrko viruddh uthn sktanthyo. yhudako nyam rajasmg nbukdnessrle jun smdhi greko thiyo tyo paln grnka nimti tyo manis bndhi bhyo. tr yo nyam rajale kunai n kunai prkarle nbukdnessrko viruddh vidroh grne prtyrn gryo. usle shaytako lagi misrma rajduthru pthayo. nyam rajale dherai ghoda ani sainik mage. ysto dsama ke timi

smjnhchau ki yhudako raja sphl hunch? ke timi smjnhchau ki nyam rajasmg pryapt skti hunch ani usle krar bhng gri dndbat bamcn skch?” prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, “m aphno jivnko sphth khaer vcn dinchu ki yo nmya raja babelma mrnech. nbukdnessrle tyo manisalai yhudako nyam raja bnayo. tr tyo manisale nbukdnessrsmg bheko sphth todayo. yo nyam rajale tyo sndhi todayo. misrko raja yhudako rajako rkasa grnma smrth humdain. usle dherai smkhyama sainik pthauvnn skch, tr misrko mhan sktile yhudako rkasa grn sktain. nbukdnessrko senahrule shrma adhikar grnka nimti kcca bato ani matoko prkhal bnaumchn. dherai smkhyama manishru mrnechn. tr yhudako raja bamcer nikln sktain. kin? kinki usle aphno sndhiko upeska gryo. usle nbukdnessrle dieko sphth bhng gryo.” prmprbhu mero malikle yo prtijna grnubhyo “m aphno jivnko sphth khaer prtijna grchu ki m yhudako rajalai dnd dinchu. kin? kinki usle mero cetaunihruko upeska gryo. usle hamro krar bhng gryo. m aphno jal phailaumchu ani u tysma phmsnech. m uslai babelma lyaumchu ani hamro mamlu tyhim phaisla hunech, kinbhne usle mlai dhoka diyo. m usko senahru nst paridinchu. m usko srsvrest sainikhr nst paridinchu ani bamceka manishrulai havama udaidinchu. tb timile jannechau ki m nai prmprbhu hum ani maile yo kurahru timisit grem.” prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, “m lamo devdar vrksko euta hamga linchu. m brksko tuppako euta sano hamga linchu. ani m svmy tyslai aglo prvtma ropnechu. “m svmye ysai israelko aglo prvtma ropnechu. yo hamga euta sundr devdarko rukhma print hunech. ysko hamga niklnch ani ysle phl dinch ani yska hamgama sbai prkarka crahrule gumd bnaumnechn. “tb arko vrksle thaha paumch ki m aglo rukhlai bhuimma ldai dinchu ani m sano rukhlai bdhaumchu. tyslai lamo bnaumchu m hriyo rukhlai sukai dinchu. m sukeko rukhlai hriyo bnai dinchu m prmprbhu hum. ydi maile grchu bhne pchi tyo niscy grnechu.”

18

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo, “timihrule israelko bhumima bsne manishruko visyama yo ukhan dohryairheka chau. timi bhnhchau; ama-babuhrule amilo angur khae, tr nanihrule amilo svad pae. tr prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, “m aphno jivnko sphth khaer prtijna grchu ki israelka manis ab bhvisyama yo ukhanlai khilyai samco smjhdainn! m sbai mnishrulai eutai vyvhar grchu. yo mhtvpurn humdain ki tyo ama-babu hos athva sntan. jsle pap grchn ti manishru mrnechn! “ydi kahi manis ramro hun cahncb bhne uslai jun nyay r shi ch tyo grn deu. tyo dhrmi manis phadmathi jamdain ani asty devtahrulai cdhaeko khanabat kunai bhag pni bamdhain. tyo israelko nramro devtahruko murtihruko stuti grdain. usle aphno chimekiko ptnismg vybhicarko pap grdain. usle aphno ptnismg usko rjsvlako smyama saririk smbnhd rakhdain. asl manisale manishrubat labh uthaumdain. ydi ksailde udekhi rn lincb bhne usle bndhk rakher rn dinch r rni manisale rn cukta grda bndhki phkai dinch. ramro manisale bhoko manishrulai khana dinch ani nango

manishrulai luga dinch. ydi ksaile rn linu cahyo bhne ramro manisle uslai rn dinch, usle tyo rnko byaj limdain. ramro manis kutil hunu sktain. u prtyek manismsg ramro vyvhar grch, uslai manishrule visvas grchn. u mero vidhihruko paln grch. usle mero nirnyhru smjhnch ani ramro evm visvasniy hun sikh. kinki u ramro manis ho, yskarn u jivit rhnch. “tr tys manislo kunai chora ysto hun skch, jo ti ramro kamhrumdhye kunai pni grdain. tysle cijhru corn skch ttha manishruko htya grn skch. chorele yi nramro kamhrumdhye kunai pni kam grn skch. u phadhruma jan skch ani jhuto devtahurulai cdhaeko bhobjnat hissa bamdn skch. tyo papi chorele aphno chimekoko ptnismg vybhicar krm grn skch. usle grib r ashay manismsg nramro vyvhar grn skch. usle manismsg anucit labh uthaun skch. usle bndhk rakheko bstu rn cukta bhiskda pni nphrkaun skch. tyo papi chorele nramro murtihrusit prarthna grn skch athva arko drlagdo pap pni grn skch. kunai manislai tyo papi chorobat rn line asykta prn skch, tr u tyo manislai rnko byaj tirnu badhy parch. yskarn tyo papi choro jivit rhmdain. usle bhyrnk pap gryu. yskarn tyo marin skch ani aphno mrtiyuko nimti svmy uttrdayi hunch. “smbhvt tyo papi choroko pni euta chora hunuskh. tr yo chorele aphno babudvara grieko pap krmhru dekhn skch ani u aphno babu jstai hun mandain. ramro manisle manishrusit ramro vyvhar grch. tyo manis phadhruma jamdain, jhuto devtahurulai cdhaeko khanama bhag limdain. tysle israelko jhuto murtihru sit prarthna grdain. u aphno chimekiko ptnismg vybhicari pap grdain. tyo ramro chorale manishrubat anucit labh uthaumdain. ydi kunai manisle usbat rn liyo bhne tyo ramro manisle cij bndhk rakch ani tys manislai rn dinch ani jb tyo manisle rn bhuktan grch tytibela tyo ramro manisle bndhk rakheko cij phrkaumch. ramro manisle bhokaekolai bhobjn dinch ani tinihrulai vstr pni dinch jslai tysko avsykta ch. usle gribalai shayta grcha ydi kunai manis rn lin cahnn bhne tyo ramro chorele rn dinch ani usle tysko byaj limdain. ramro chorale mero niymhru paln grch ani mero niymhru anasar clch. tyo ramro chora aphno ama babuko pape mrdain. tyo ramro chora bamcirhnnch. usko babule manishrubat phaida uthaun skch ani tinihrubhat cijhru pni corn skch. usle kehi ramro kam grn sktain. kinbhne tyo babu aphno paphrule grda mrch. tr chorolai usko babuko papko nimti dnd dinu hudain. “timi sodhn skchau, ‘chorale babuko paphruka nimti kin dnddai humdain?’ ysko karn yo ho ki chora ramro ch ani usle ramro kam grekoch! usle ekdmai savdhanismg mero niymhru paln greko ch. yskarn u bamcirhnnch. jun manisle pap grch, tyhi manis marinch. euta choro aphno babuko pape dndit humdain. ani arko babu aphno choroko papko lagi dnd paumdain. euta dhrmi manislo dharmikta kevl usko niji hunch ani nramro greko phl pni uskai matr hunch. “ysto sthitima ydi kunai nramro manisle aphno jivn krm prirvtn grch bhne tyo bamcnech. pap krm chode pchi tyo manis mrdain. tysle dherai savdhanismg mero vidhihru paln grn armbh grne grch. u nyaysil ani ramro hun skch. prmesvrle usle greko sbai paphru yad rakhnu humdain. prmesvrle kevl usko dharmikta matr yad rakhnu hunch, yskarn

tyo manis jivit rhnch.” prmprbhu mero malik bhn-nuhunch, “m nramro manishru mrn din chamdin. m tinihru aphno jivnko dust calbat phrkeko cahnnchu taki tinihru bamcn skun. “ysto pni hun skch ki ramro manis ramro rhn chodn skch. u aphno jivn bdlin skch ani tyo drlagda paphru grn armbh grn skch jun nramra manishrule bhutkalma gre. yskarn tyo ramro manis bdlier nramro bniyo bhne prmesvrle tys manisle greko ramro kamhru yad rakhnuhunn. prmesvrle yhi yad rakhnuhunech ki tyo manis usko viruddh gyo ani usle pap grn thalyo. ysaikarn tyo manis aphno papko karn mrnech.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “timile bhnn skchau ki ‘prmesvr hamro malik nyaypurn hunuhunn.’ tr he israelka privarhru sun! mero marghru anyay smgt chain. timihrukai marghru anyay smgt chn. ydi euta dhrmi manis bdlinch ani papi bninch bhne usle aphule greko nramro kamko karn mrnu prch. ydi kunai papi bdlinch ani ramro ttha nyay-priy bninch bhne usle aphno pran bmcayo! u jivit bamch! tyo manisle dekhyo ki u kti nramro thiyi ani mkham ayo. usle ti nramro paphru grn chodidyo jun usle bhutkalma greko thiyi yskarn u bamcnech. u mrnechain!” israelka manishrule bhne, “prmprbhu hamra malik nyaypurn hunuhunn.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “mera marghru anyayi chainn. yo t timihruka marghru hun jun nyay smgt chainn. kin? kinki israelko privarlai, m prtyek manismsg tyhi prkarle nyay grnechu jsto tyo manisle krm grne ch.” prmprbhu mero malikie yi kurahru bhnnubhyo “yskarn msit au! pap grn chod! ti drlagda cijhrule (murti) timilai pap grnu nlavos. 31ti sbai drlagda cijhru jun timile bnayau, phyamki deu, tinihrule timilai khali pap graumch. aphno hrdy r atma bdligr! israelka manishru, timi aphulai kin mrn din cahnnchau? m timilai marn cahdin. dya gri phrker au ani bamc!” yo sbai kura prmprbhu mero malikie bhnnubhyo.

19

prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, “timile israelko ne-tahruko visyama dukkho git gaunu prch! “ksto simhini timri ama? u simhhru bic euta simhini thii. u jvansimhhruko bic dhiker bsthi ani aphno dmruhrulai hurkaune grthi. ti dmruhrumdhye eutalai tysle hurkai. tyo euta saktisali blyio simh bniyo. tysle sikar grn sikyo. tysle euta manislai maryo ani khayo. jati-jatihrule tysle grejeko sune ani tinihrule tsalai aphno jalma phmsae. tinihrule tysko mukhma blchi lgae ani jvan simhlai misr desma lier ae. ama simhini-lai asa thiyi ki tyo dmru prmuks bhnech. tr ahile tinka sbai asa hrae. yskarn aphno dmruhru mdhye usle arko euta lii. tyslai usle euta simh hune prsiks dii. tyo jvan simhhrusmg sikar grn gyo. tyo jvan simh euta blvan simh bhyo. usle aphno sikar pkrn sikyo. usle euta manis maryo ani tyslai khayto. usle mhlhrama akrn gryu, usle shhrhu nst paryo. tyo desko prtyek manis tyti bela sahra draumthe jitibela tysko grjn sunthe. tyspchi usko caraitir bheka ras-trhrule jal phimjae ani tinihrule tyilai khaldama pare. tinihrule tyslai khorma hale ani bnd gridie. tinihrule tyslai aphno jalma bnd gre ysprkarle tinihrule tys-lai babelko rajakham lier gre. ab tysko grjn timihrule

israelko prvtma sunnechainau. timri ama paniko cheuko dakhko bot jstai thii. tyosmg prsst pani thiyu. yskarn tysle phl lagne hamgahru utpnn gri. tyspchi usle euta thulo hama utpnn gryu, tyo hama tekne lauro jsto thiyu. tyo hama rajako rajdnd jsto thiyu. bot aglo ani aglo humdai gyo. ysko dherai hamgahru thie ani tysle badlhru chun thalyo. tr botlai jraismg ukhelidiyo, ani tyslai jminma phyamki diyo. grm purviy btas cln thalyo ani tysko phlhru sukai diyo, sktisali hamgahru bhamcie ani tyslai agoma phyamki diyo. tr tyo dakhko bot ab mrubhumima ropiyo, yo ekdmai sukkha r pani nbheko thaum thiyu. visal hamgama ago phailiyo, agole tysko hamgahru r phlhru bhm paryo. yskarn, kunai hamgako sktisali lauro rhen. kunai rajako rajdnd thien.'yo mrtyuko barema dukhko git thiyu ani yo mrtyuko barema dukhko gitko rupma gaiyo."

20

ekdin prmprbhulai euta prsn grn israelka budha-prdhanhru mdhye ktijna mkham ae. yo pamcaum mhinako dsaum din ani desbat nikalieko sataum vrs thiyu. budha-prdhanhru mero aghi bseka thie. tyspchi prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo, uhamle bh-nubhyo, "he manisko choro, israelka budha-prdhanhru smg kura gr. tinihrulai bhn, 'prmprbhhu mero malikle, yo kura btaunu hunch ke timihru mero sllah magn aeka hau? ydi timihru aeka hau bhne m tim-ilai yo dimdin. prmprbhhu mera malikle yo kurahru bhnnubhyo.' he manishruko choro! ke tm tinihruko nyay grnechs? ke tm tinihruko nyay grnechs? timile tinihrulai tr dlagda paphruko visyma btaunu prch jun tinihruka pita-purkha rule greka thie. timile tinihrulai bhnnuprch, 'prmprbhhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch jun din maile israelai chane, maile aphno hat yakubko privarke viruddh uthaem ani maile tinihrulai misrma bhakl grem. maile aphno hat uthaem ani bhnen, "m prmprbhhu timihruka prmesvr hum. tysdin maile timilai misrbat bahir lyaumne prtijna greko thiem ani maile timilai tys prdesma lyaem jun maile timilai dimdai thie. tyo euta ramro des thiyu jun dherai ramro cijhrule bhrieke thiyu. yo sbai deshru mdhye jydai ramro thiyu. "maile israelko privarsit tinihruko dlagda murtihru phyamki dinu bh-nem. maile tyo misrko nramro prtimahrusit tinihrulai nramro nhunko lagi bhnen. m prmprbhhu timihruka prmesvr hum." tr tinihru mero viruddh bhe ani mero ek sbd pñ sunenn. tinihrule aphno dlagda murtihru phyamkenn. unihrule aphno nramro murtihru misrma chodenn. yskarn maile tinihrulai misrma nst grne nirny grem arthat aphno krodhko purai skitko anubhv grn khojem. tr maile tinihrulai nst grinn. maile manishrulai phila nai bhniskeko thiem ki m aphno manishrulai mitrbat bahir lier janchu. m aphno ramro nam bdnam grn camhadin. yskarn maile tinihruko samu israelihulai nst grinn. maile israelko privaralai misrbat bahir lyaem. maile tinihrulai mrubhumima lier gem. tyspchi maile tinihrulai aphno niym diem. maile unihrulai sara niymhru btaem. ydi kohi manisle yo niymhru paln gryu bhne u bamcnech. maile prtyek sat dine dinhruko visram visyma tinihrulai btaem. melai tinihrulai mero

pvitr din tinihru ani mero bicko ek vises smket js-tai diem. m prmesvr hum ani maile tinihrulai aphno bises manishru bnamudai chu bhni tinihrulai btai diem. "tr israelko privar mrubhumima mero viruddhma uthyo. tinihrule mero niymhru anusrn grenn. tinihrule mero vidhihru paln grn asvikar gre. manishru jsle yi vidhihru paln grchn tr jivit rnechn. tr tinihrule mero vises visramka dinhru ysto vyvhar gre manaum ysko kehi tatptry nai chain. maile mrubhumima tinihrulai nst grne nirny grem. aphno krodhko purai skitko anubhv tinihrulai graun khojem. tr maile tinihrulai nst grin. any rastrie mlai israelai misrbat bahir lyaumda greko dekhio. m aphno ramro nam smapt grn camhdin. yskarn maile tr rasthruko samne israelai nst grin. maile mrubhumima tr manishrusit euta spth grhn grem. maile spth khaem ki maile tinihrulai tys prdesma lyaumdin. jun m un-lai dimdaichu. tyo dherai cijhrule bhrieke ch. euta ramro prdes thiyu. yo sbai des bhnda jyada sundr thiyu. "maile tyso grem karn israelka manishrule mera niymhru paln grnu inkar gre! tinihrule mero vidhi-vidhanhruko anusrn grenn. tinihrule mero visram dinhuma ysto gre manaum tinihrulai kunai mhtv thien. tinihrule yo sbai kam gre yskarn kinbhne tinihruko hrday tinihruko murtihrulai srmpn greka thie. tr mlai tinihru prt dya jagyo, yskarn maile tinihrulai nst grin. maile tinihruko nanihrusmg kura grem, "maile tinihrulai bhnen, aphno ama-babu jsto nhunu. tinihruko nramro murtihrubat aphulai nramro nbnau. tinihruko niymko anusrn ngr. tinihruko adeshru paln ngr. m prmprbhhu hum. m prmprbhhu timihruka prmesvr hum. mero vidhihru paln gr. mero vidhihru man. tyo kam gr jun m gr bhncchu. yo prrdsit gr ki mero visramko din timro nimti mhtvpurn ch. yad rakh ki tinihru timro r hamro bic vises prtik hos. m prmprbhhu hum ani yo pvitr dinle yo smket grch ki m timihruka prmesvr hum." "tr tr nanihru mero viruddh bhe. tinihrule mera vyvstahru paln grenn. tinihrule mero adeshru manenn. tinihrule tyo kam grenn jun maile bh-nem, tyo ramro niym thiyu. ydi ksail uhamko niym paln grch tyo jivit rhnc. tinihrule mero visramko vises dinhuma ysto kam gre manau tinihrule tysko mhtv rakhdain. yskarn maile tinihrulai mrubhumi purn rupma nst grne niscy grem jsbat tinihrule mero krodhko purai skti anubhv grn skun. tr maile aphilai rokem. any rasthrule mlai israelai misrbat bahir lyaumda greko dekhe. jsbat mero nam apvitr nhos. yskarn maile tr any deshruko samunne israelai nst grin. yskarn maile mrubhumima tinihrulai ajhai euta vcn diem. maile tinihrulai vibhinn rasthruma titr-bitr hune ani dosro anekam deshruma pthaune prtijna grem. "israelka manishrule mero adesko paln grenn. tinihrule mero niymhru paln grn asvikar gre. tinihrule mero visramko vises dinhuma ysto gre manau tinihru tysko mhtv rakhdain. tinihrule aphno pita-purkha rule apvitr murtihruko puja gre. yskarn maile tinihrulai tyo niym die, jun ramro thien. maile tinihrulai tyo ades die jsdvara tinihrule jivn prapt grnu skne thienn. maile tinihrule aphno bhettidvara aphaimlai apvitr bnaum diem. tinihrule aphno prthm sntan smm bli cdhaumna thie. ysto prkarle maile tinihrulai nst grn cahem. tyspchi

tinihrule thaha pae m nai prmprbhu hum.' yskarn he manisko choro! ab israelko privarlai bhn, 'tinihrusmg prmprbhu mero malikle yo kurahru bhnnu hunch israelka manishrule mero viruddh apvitr kurahru bhne ani mero viruddh nramro yojnahru bnae. tr ysto humda humdai pni maile tinihrulai tyo desma lyaem jun maile tinihrulai dinchu bhni prtijna greko thiem. tinihrule ti phadhru ani hriyo vrkshrulai dekhe yskarn tinihrulai tyo sbai stanhurma puja grn ge. tinihrule aphno blidan ani krodh bhetiti sbai stanhurma cdhae. tinihrule aphno tyo blidan cdhae jun mdhur sugndhvala thiyo ani tinihrule aphno pey bheti pni ti sthanma cdhae. maile israelko manishrulai sodhem, tinihru tyo ucc-sthanma kin gi rhechn. ysri aj smm pni tyslai algo thaum bhnnich." prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "israelka manishrule tyo sbai apvitr kamhru gre. yskarn israelka manishrusit kura gr. tinihrulai bhn, 'prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch tinihrule tyo kamhru grer apthailai apvitr bnayau jun timro pita-purkhahrule greka thie. timile euti vesyako jsto kam gryaum. timi ti drlagda dev-tahrusit ulai choder gyau jsko puja timihruka pita-purkhahrule grthe. timile tysri nai upharhru cd-hairhechau. timile aphno nanihrulai agoma (asty dev-tahruko uphar svrup) halirhekachau. timile aphulai aj pni apvitr murtihrudvara apvitr bnairhekachau. ke timi samccai socchau ki m timilai mkham aer aphno sllah magn dinchu? m prmprbhu ani malik hum. m aphno jivnko spth khaer prtijna grchu ki m timro prsnko uttr dimdin ani timilai sllah pni dimdin. timi bhnhchau timi any deshru jstai hune iccha grcho. timi tyo rastrko manishru jstai bsne iccha grchau. tinihru jstai kath ani dungako puja grchau. timile aphno lagi yo socchau tyo kdapi humdain." prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, "aphno jivnko spth khaer prtijna grchu ki m timihrumathi rajale jstai sasn grchu. m aphno sktisali hathru uthaumchu ani timihrulai dnd dinchu. m timihru viruddh aphno krodh prkt grchu! m timihrulai ti any rastrhrubat nikalnechu. jham timihrule aru rastrka manishruko majh chrier bsekachau m timihrulai btulnechu. m mero sktisali hat uthaer yso grnechu ani timihrulai dnd dinechu. m mero krodh timihruka viruddh khnyaunechu. m timilai mrubhumima lier janchu, jham any rastrka manihru bschn. hami amne samne khda hunechau ani hamro mudda nirny grinech. m timisng tystai nyay grnechu jsto maile timro pita-purkhahrusit misrko mrubhumima greko thiem." prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. "m timilai mero tamgmuni chirn lgaunechu ani msit rheko krar mann badhy graumchu. m jo mero viruddhma khda hunch ani jsle mero viruddh pap greko ch tinihru sbailai tadha pthaumnechu. m tinihru sbailai timihruko jnm-bhumibad tadha pthaumnech. tinihru israel bhumima pheri khilyai phrker aumne chainn. tb timile janne chau m nai prmprbhu hum." he israelka privar! ab sun, prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "ydi kunai manisile timihruko apvitr murtihruko puja grne iccha gryo bhne, tyslai jan deu ani puja grn deu. tr pchi tysle nsocnu ki timile mdekhi kunai sllah paumchu. timile mero nam bhvisyama ajhai jyada apvitr parn sknechainau. tys smy hoin, bi timi aphno apvitr murtilai bheti din jari rakhchau." prmprbhu

mero malik bhnnuhunch, "manishru mero pvitr prvt-israelko aglo prvtma mero sevako nimti aunuprch. israelko purai privar aphno bhumima hunechn, tyham tinihruko des hunech. tyo tyhi thamu ho jham timihru mlai sllah magnu aunu skchau ani mlai bheti cdhaunu timihru tys sthanma aumnu prch. timihrule aphno phsko philo bhag tyo sthanma lyaunu prch. timihrule aphno sbai pvitr bheti tyhim lyaunu prch. tb timihruko sugndhit blidanhruma m prsn hunechu. yo sbai tys bela hunech jb m timilai phrkai lyaumnechu. maile timihrulai vibhinn rastrhruma chrpst parem. tr m timihrulai pheri ekai thamuma bhela grchu ani pheri timihrulai aphno vises manishru bnaumnechu ani sbai rastre tyo dekhnechn. tb timile bujhchau m nai prmprbhu hum yo timihrule tys bela thaham pauchau jb m timihrulai israelma lier aumchu. yo tyhi des ho jun maile timihruko pita-purkhahrulai dine vcn dieko thiem. tyo desma timihrule ti asuddh papghru yad grnechau. jsle timihrulai dosi bnayo ani timihru ljiit bhayau. he israelko privar! timihrule dherai dust kamhru gryau. timihrulai tyo apvitr abhyashruko nimti nst grinech. tr aphno namko khatir m timihrulai tyo dnd dinechain jsko patr timihru chau. tyspchi timile thaha paumnechau ki m prmprbhu hum." prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. tb prmprbhuko yo vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo. "he manisko choro! dhyam dier dksinpti her ani yhudako dksin bhag negev her. negevko jnglkoviruddh agmvani gr. negev jngllai bhn, 'prmprbhuko smacar sun. prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnu bhyo dhyam deu, m timro jnglma ago lgaunechu. agole prtyek vrks ani prtyek sukhkha vrkslai nas parnech. tysko dnkeko jvala nibhnechain. dksinbat uttr smm smpurn des agale jlainechn. tyspchi manishrule thah paunechn ki maile arthar prmprbhule ago lgaeko ho. yo ago nibhaumn sktaim." tyspchi maile bh-nem, "he prmprbhu mero malik! ydi maile yo kurahru manishrulai bhne-bhnm unihrule smjhnchn ki maile ktha sunaumbaichu. tinihrule socdaimn ki yo samco hunech."

21

yskarn prmprbhuko vcn pheri mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, yruslemptti dhyam deu ani tysko pvitr stanhruko viruddh kehi bhn. mero nimti israel desko viruddh kehi bhn. israel deslai bhn, 'prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubheko ch m timihruko viruddhma chu! m aphno trvar myanbat bahir nikalchu! timihrubat duvai ramro nramro sbai manishru kater htaunechu. m ramro ani nramro duvai manishru timihrubat kater htaumchu. m aphno trvar myanbat bahir nikalchu ani dksinbat uttr smmka sbai manishruko viruddh upyog grchu. tb sbai manishrule thaha paunechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum ani tinihrule thaha paunechn ki maile nai trvar myanbat bahir nikale. mero trvar pheri myanma psne chain jbsmm yo ses hudain." prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, dukhma preko manisko jsto dukhko avaj nikal. manishruko cheuma krau. tb tinihrule timilai sodhne chn, 'timi kin dukhko avaj nikalirheka chau?' tys bela timile bhnnuprch,

'kinbhne kstdayk smacar aum dai ch. prtyekko hrđy drle pglne ch. sbai hathru kmjor hunechn. hrekko atma kmjor hunech. hrekko ghumda pani jstai hunech.' dhyān deu tyo nramro smacar aum dai ch. yi ghtnahru ghtnechn." prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhcho. prmprbhuo vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, mero nimti yi kurahru gr. yi kurahru bhn, 'prmprbhu mero malik yi kurahru bhnnuhunch' "dhyān deu, euta trvar, euta dharilo trvar ho, ani trvarma san lgaieko ch. trvar jyan linko nimti dharilo bnaieko ch. bijuli jstai cmkaunlai ysma san lgaer tlkaieko ch. "mero chora, timi tyo lauro dekhī tadho bhagyau jsle timilai dnd dinthyo. timile tyo kathko laurobat dndit hun asvikar gryau. yskarn trvarlai tlkaieko ho. ab yo pryog grn skinch. trvar dharilo bnaieko ch ani san lgaieko ch. ab yo marneko hatma diiskeko ch. "he manisko choro! cicyau ani krau. kin? kinki trvarko upyog mera manishru ani israelko sbai saskhruko viruddhma hunch. ti aguvahru mero manishrusitai trvardvara marinechn. yskarn, timile aphno chati pit. kin? kinki yo priksa matr hoin timile kathko laurodvara dnddayi hun asvikar gryau yskarn tysko atirikt timilai dnd dinko nimti m ke pryog grum? ho, trvar nai." prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko chora! tali bjau mero nimti manishrulai yi kurahru bhn, "trvar dui plt avos, tin plt! yo trvar manishru marnuka nimti ho. yo trvar ho, thulo nr-smharka nimti! yo trvarle manishrulai katnech! "he manisko choro! trle pglnech, ani dherai manishru ldnechn, dherai jyada manishru aphno ngr-dvarma mrnechn. trvar bijuli jstai cmknech. yo manishru marnko nimti san lgaer tlkaieko ho. he trvar! dharilo ho! trvar dahineptti kat sidhai cheuma kat debre ptti kat, jau prtyek sthanma jham tero dharle janka nimti chanekoch. tb m tali bjaunechu ani m mero krodh dekhaunu bnda grnechu. m prmprbhule nai bhneko hum." prmprbhuo vcn pheri mkham ayo, "he manisko choro! duivta batoko nksa bnau tyo babelka rajale trvar israaela lyaun chane. duvai batohru eutai bhumima aunu prch. euta smket shrko suruma lgaunu prch. jun bato trvarle pryog grch tyslai dekhaun smket pryog gr. euta batole rbba ammoni shr ani arko yhuda yruslemko blyo shr tir laijanch. ysle spst parch ki babelko rajale tyo batoko vojna bnaumdaich, jsdvara usle tys ksetrma akrmn grn skos. babelko raja tyo bindu smm aipugiskekoch jham duivta bato chutinch. babelko rajale jaduko smketko upyog bhvisy jannuko nimti greko ho. usle kehi ban hllayo, usle privarko murthrusmg prsn gryo, usle mareko jnavrko klejo heryo. "smketle uslai dahinepttiko batobat yruslem pugch bhne btaumdaich! usle aphusmg dhvms grne htihar lyaune vojna bnaeko ch. usle ades dinech ani usko sainikle jyan marn sru grnech. usle yuddh ghosna grch. tys smyama usle shrko caraitir matoko prkhal bnaumnech. usle prkhal smm pugne euta matoko bato bnaumnech. usle shрма akrmn grnka nimti kathko dhrhrhru bnaumnech. israelka manishruko nimti tyo jaduko cinhko kehi arth humdain. tinihrule tyo vcnko paln grchn jun tinihrulai diieko ch. trmprbhule tinihruko pap yad rakhnu hunech. ani israelihru kaidi hunechn." prmprbhu mero ma-

lik bhnnuhunch, "timile timihruko kukrmhru smrnii parekachau. timro paprhru purai prkasma aeko ch. timile mlai timi dosi thiyo bhne yad grn badhy grayau. yskarn strule timilai aphno hatma linech. ani israelka dnd saskhr! timihru marinechau, timro dndko smy ai skyo. ab ant cheuma ch!" prmprbhu mero malik yo smdes dinuhunch, "pheta utha. mukut utha! privrtuko smy aipugyo. mhtvpurn cijhru tl lyainechn ani jo manishru mhtvpurn chainn tinihru mhtvpurn bninechn. m tyo shrhru purnrupma nst parnechu. tr yo tys bela smm humdain jb smm upyukt manis raja humdain. tyspchi m babelko rajalai shrmathi adhikar grndinchu." prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, mero nimti manishrulai bhn, 'prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru amonka manishru ani tinihruko ljjit devtasmg bhnnuhunch' "dhyān deu, euta trvar! euta trvar myanbat bahir ch. trvar tlkaieko ch! trvar marnko nimti tyar ch! bijuli jsto cmkaunka nimti ysai tlkaieko thiyo! timro drsn vyrrh ch. timro jadule timilai shayta grnechain. yo jhutho agmvani ho. ab ti dust manishruko ghamtima trvar rakhinch. tinihru camdai mrnechn. antyko din aipugeko ch. tinihruko papko antim smy aiskekoch. "ab timro trvar (babelai) myanbhiir rakh. babel! m timisit nyay tyhi grchu timi jham bsekachau. athva tyhim des jhambat timi utpnn bheka thiyau. m timro viruddh aphno krodh khnyaumchu. mero krodhle timilai tato havale jstai jlaumnech. m timilai krur manishruko hatma sumpinch. ti manishru manishrulai marnu sipalu chn. timi agoka nimti daura jstai hunechau. timro rgt prthvima bgnech, pheri manisle timilai khilyai yad grne chainn. m prmprbhule yo bhneko hum."

22

prmprbhuo vcn mlai prapt bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! ke timi nyay grchau? ke timi htayahruko shrsit nyay grchau? ke timi tinihrusit tyo drlagdo kurahruko visyama bhinchau jun tinihrule gre? timile bhnnuprch, 'prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch shr htayahrule bhrieko ch. yskarn ysko nimti dndko smy aiskeko ch. tysle aphno nimti apvitr murthihru bnayau ani yi apvitr murthihrule tinihrulai apvitr bnayo. "yruslemka manishru, timihrule dherai manishru maryau. timihrule apvitr murthihru bnayau. timihru dosi chau ani tinihrulai dnd dine smy aiskeko ch. timro ant aiskeko ch. any rastrhule timro hamso udaunechn. ti deshru timimathi hamsnechn. tadha ani njikka manishrule timro hamso udaumne chn. timile aphailai bdnam gryau. timi updrole bhrieka chau. "her! yruslemka prtyek saskle aphaui sktisali bnaekoch jsdvara tinihrule any manishrulai marn skchn. yruslemka manishrule aphno ama babuko smman grdainn. tinihrule shrhruma videsihrulai staumchn tinihrule tuhura-tuhuri ani vidhuvahrulai pni tyo sthanma thgchn. timihrule pvitr cijlai ghra grchau. timihrule mero visramko dinlai ysto manchau manaum tyo dinko kunai mhtv chain. yruslemka manishru aru manishruko visyama jhuto bolchn. yinihrule yi nirdos manishrulai marnka nimti grchn. manishru damdahrumathi murthihulai aprn greka bho-

jhru khan janchn yruslemma manishrule dherai vybhicari paphru grdaichn. “yruslemka manishru aphno pitako ptnismg vybhicar grchn. yruslemka manishru rjsvlko smyma pni strihrusmg asuddh smbhog grchn. ksaile aphno chimekiko ptnisit ysto drlagdo pap grch. ksaile aphno apnthrusmg pni sririk smbdndh rakhchn ani uslai apvitr bnaumchn ani ksaile aphno babuki chori arthat bhinismg saririk smbdndh rakhchn. “yruslemma timihrule, manishru marnko nimti paisa linchau. timihrule rn dinchau ani tyo rnko byaj linchau. tinihru napha linkalagi aphna chimekihrulai dbaumchau. ani timihrule mlai birsekachau. prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “ab her! m tinihrulai dekh tali bjaumnechu. manishrulai dhoka dieko ani htya grekoma timihrulai dnd dinchu. ke tyspchi timi vir bnchau? jti bela m tinihrulai dhnd din aumnechu ke timi pryapt blyo bheka hunchau? ahm m prmprbhu hum. maile yo bhndiem ani m tyti grchu jun maile grchu bhne! m timilai jati jatihruko bicma parnechu. m timihrulai jati-jatihruko bicma titr-bitr parnechu. m sbai asuddhta timibat nikalidinechu. tr yruslem timi apvitr hunchau ani aru deshrule yo ghtna dekhnech. tyspchi timile thaha paune chau m nai prmprbhu hum.” prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, tamva, phlam, jsta, ani sisa camdiko tulnama bekar ch. karigrle camdilai suddh parn agoma halch. camdi glch ani karigrle yslai mailabat alg parch. israel des bekarko maila jsto bheko ch. ysaikarn prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnu hunch, ‘tinihru sbai bekarko maila jsto bhekachau. tyskarn m timihrulai yruslem bhitr bhela graunechu. karigrle camdi, kamsa, phlam, sisa ani jstalai agoma halch. ago ekdmai thulo bnaumngo nimti phukinch. tyspchi yo dhatuhru sbai gln thalch. ystai prkarle m timilai aphno agoma haler pgalchu. tyo mero ago camhi krodh ho. m timilai yo agoma halchu ani m aphno krodhko ago phukchu ani timi pglin thalchau. camdi agoma pglinch ani karigrle camdi halch ani pgalch. ystai prkarle shрма timi pglinchau. tyspchi timile thaha paunechau ki ‘m nai prmprbhu hum ani timile smjhnechau ki m nai timro viruddh aphno krodh nikaldaichu.” prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! yruslem-sit kura gr. uslai bhn, timi bhumii hau jun spha parieko chain. jb m krodhit hunch timimathi pani prnechain. yruslemma agmvtahrule nramro vojna bnairhech u tyo simh jsto bheko ch, jb tysle aphule pkreko jnavr khanch tys smy grjchn. ti agmvtahrule dherai jivnhr nst greka chn. tinihrule yruslemma dherai strihrulai bidhuva bnae. “pujaharihrule mero byavstha bhng greka chn. tinihrule mero pvitr cijhru apvitr bnaeka chn. tinihrule pvitr r apvitr vs-tuhruma bhed rakhdainn ani tinihrule manishrulai spha r maila bicko bhinnnta sikaumdainn. tinihrule mero visramko dinlai smman grn asvikar gre. m tinihruko bicma apmanit bhekochu. “yruslemka budha-prdhanhru aphule pkreka psuhru khamdai greka bvamsahru jstai chn. budha-prdhanhru paydala linko lagi manishrulai akrmn grchn ani marchn. “agmvtahrule manishrulai cetauni didainthe tinihrule

stylai lukaumthe. tinihru tyo karigar jstai hun jsle prkhal drdh bnaumdain kevl duloma lep lgaidinch. tinihruko dhyan kevl jhutomathi hunch. tinihrule aphno jaduko upyog bhvisy jannka nimti grchn. tr tinihru khali jhuto bolchn. tinihru bhnnch, ‘prmprbhu mero malikle yo kura bhnnubhyo.’ tr tinihru khali jhuto bolirhechn prmprbhu tinihrusmg bat grnubhen. “samny jnta eka-arkama labh uthaumchn. tinihru eka-arkalai dhoka dinchn ani cori grchn. tinihru grib ani ashay manishrusmg tyo vyvhar grchn. tinihrule videsihrulai pni dhoka dinchn, manaum tinihruko viruddh kunai niym chain. “des rk-sakolagi prkhal bnaun athva tyhi bhtkeko bhagma ubhin ekjna manis maile tinihruko majhma khojem dhamdoma ubhier prarthna grne manis tr jsle tysto grn skthyo kunai manis pni paun skin. yskarn m aphno krodh prkt grchu, m tinihrulai purn rupma nst grchu! apvitr kamko nimti m tinihrulai dnd dinchu. jun tinihrule gre. yo sb tinihruko dos ho.” prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo.

23

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! samriya r yruslemko vismya yo ktha sun! tyham dui bhini thie! tinihru eutai amaka chorihru thie. tinihru misrma tys bela vesya bhe jb sano bhini ekdmai sano thii. misrma tinihrule philo prem gre ani manishrule aphno hatle tinihruko stnlai chue. thuli didiko nam ohola thiyo ani usko bhiniko nam oholiba thiyo. tinihru mero ptnihru bhe ani hamihruka chora-chorihru bhe. (ohola cahim samriya ho ani oholiba cahim yruslem ho.) “tyspchi ohola pti btrta rhin tr euti vesya jsto hun gi. usle aphno premihru prti matr cakh rakhn thali. usle assurko sainiklai tinihruko vajjni vstr dekhii tinihru ghodahruma cdhne sbai jvan manishrule mn praumthe. tinihru rajpalhru ani adhiharihru thie. ani oholale aphulai ti sbai manishrulai sumpi die. ti sbai asurko senahruma visist chanieka sainikhru thie. ani ti sbaisit mohit bhi! u ti apvitr murtihru apvitr bhi. ysko atirikt usle misrsit aphno prem-vyapar chodi. misrle tyosit tys bela premma phsyo jb u kumari thii. misr usko stn chune philo premi thiyo. misrle tinimathi aphno jhuto prem grthyo. yskarn maile tysko premihrulai tysko kumari avstha bhog grn diem. usle assurhulai cahnthi, yskarn maile uslai tinihrusit chodi diem. tinihrule tyslai blatkar gre. tinihrule tysko nanihru lie ani tinihrulai tr-varle mare. tinihrulai dnd diem ani strihrule ahile smm tysko kura grchn. “usko sano bhini oholibale yi ghtnahru ghteko dekhii. tr oholibale aphno didi bhnda jyada pap gri. u oholibla bhnda ajh khrab vesya bhi. u assurko rajypalhru ani adhiharihrulai cahnthi. usle vajjni sunder vstr ghodsvar sainikhru-lai cahnthi. tinihru sbai mnprdo jvan manishru thie. maile dekhem ti duvai strihru eutai glti gre aphno jivn nst grirheka thie. “oholiba m prti dhokebaj bhi. babelma usle manishruko citr prkhalma ko-rieko dekhii. tyo kldi manishruko rato vstr lgaeko citr thiyo. tinihrule kmrmra peti ani sirma lamo pheta badheka thie. tinihru sbai rthko adhihari jsta dekhinthe. tinihru sbai babelko jmbhumima utpnn

purus jsto jnat hunthyo. oholibale tinihrulai cahn-thi. usle tinihrulai amntrit grnka nimti svrgdut pthai. yskarn babelvasihru tysko ochyanma shvko grn ae r aphno kamvasnale tyslai asuddh pare. tinihrubat bhrst bhe pchi vakk bher tysko mn tinihru dekhithyo. "oholibale tyo dhokebaj ho bhni sbai dekhai usle yti jyada manishrulai aphno nango srvas pryog grn dii ki mlai u prt tysi ghra utpnn bhyo, jsto usko bhini prt bheko thiyu. oholibale ghri-ghri mlai dhoka diirhi ani usle aphno prem-vyapar yad gri jun usle yuvavstham misrma greki thi. usle aphno premiko gdhako jsto ling ani viry cahim ghodako jhaim niskeko smjhna gri. "oholibale, timile aphno ti dinhru yad gryau jb timi yuvti thiyau, jb timro pre-mile timro stn chunthe ani yuvavsthaka stn madeka thie. yskarn oholiba, prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch "timile aphno premihrulai ghra grn thalyau. tr m timro premihrulai bhncu ki tinihrule timilai carai tirbat ghernechn. m ti sbai manishrulai babelma vises gri kldihrulai lyaumnechu. m pkod soa ani koabat manishrulai lyaumnechu ani ti sbailai assur-bat lyaumchu. ystai prkar m sbai saskhru ani adhikar-ihrulai lyaumchu. tinihru sbai yogi, rthruko vises yogytako nimti chanieka ghodsvar thie. tinihruko bhid timroma aune ch. tinihru aphno ghodama ani aphno rthhruma aunechn. tinihru dherai smkhyama hunechn. tinihrusit bhala, tinihruko dhal ani tinihruko sirma surksa kvc hunech. tinihru timro carai tir jmma hunechn. m tinihrulai btaunechu ki tinihrule msgg ke gre ani tinihrule aphno trphbat tinihrulai dnd dinechn. m timihrulai mero irsa skti timihruko viruddh dekhanechu. tinihru atyn-tai krodhit hunechn ani timihrulai cot puryaunechn. tinihrule timro nak ani kan katnechn. tinihrule tim-ihrulai trvarle marnechn. tispchi tinihrule timro nanihru lier janechn ani tinihrule ti nanihru jlai dinechn. tinihrule timro ramro luga gr-ghnahrulinechn. ani m timro misrsit vyvkar karyhru rokidinechu. timihrule pheri khilyai tinihrutir phrker hernechainau. timile pheri khilyai misrlai yad grne chainau." prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "m timilai ti manishruko hatma dimdaichu jslai timile ghra grchau. m timilai ti manishruko hatma dinchu jslai timile ghra grn thaleko thiyau. ani tinihrule dekhameunechn ki tinihrule timilai kti ghra grnech. tinihrule timro prtyek cij lanechn jun timile kmae-kichau. tinihrule timilai khali hat r nango chodid-inechn. manishrule timro pap, vesyapna ani laj timro bhktihin spst dekhne chn. yi cijhru timimathi ailagyo kbhne timi aphaile aphailai vesya jhaim rasthruko pchi ger klmkit bnayau ani timihruka ghinlagda mur-tihrule phohor bnayau. timile aphno didi kai calma himdyau ani tysi nai grirhyau. timihru a-aphaile visko kcaura liyaum ani tyo aphno hatma uthaer rakhyau. timile aphno dnd svmy kmayau." prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "timile aphno didiko bisko kcaura piumnechau. yo visko kcaura lamo-ghiro ch. tyo kcaurama dherai bi ch. manishru timiprti hamsnechn ani hamso udaumnechn. timi mtvala manis jstai ldbdaunechau. timi jyadai asthir hunechau. yo dhvms ani srvas ho. yo tyhi kcaura jstai ho, jun timro didi samriyale pieki thii. timile tyhi kcaurabat vis piunechau. timile tysko an-

tim thopa smm piumnechau. timile kcaura phyamker tyslai tukra-tukra bnaunechau ani timile aphno chati jtha bhavi diptnechau. yo hunech kinki m prmprbhu ani malik hum ani maile yi kurahru bhnem. "ysto prkarle prmprbhu mero malik ysi kurahru bh-nubhyo, 'yrusalem, timile mlai birsiyau. timile mlai phyamki dherai ani pchadi chodidiyau. yskarn timile mlai chodeko ani vesya jhaim bamcekoma timile dnd bhognu prnech. timro dustyamika nimti timile dnd bhognuprch." prmprbhu mero malik mlai bhnnub-hyo, "he manisko choro, ke timi ohola ani oholibako nyay grchau? tb tinihrulai ti bhyamkr kurahru bhn jun tinihrule greka chn. tinihrule vybhicari pap gre. tinihrule htya jsto apradh gre. tinihrule vesya jsto kam gre, tinihrule aphno apvitr murtihruko lagi mlai chodidie. tinihrule tinihruko nanihrulai blidan die jo mera nimti jmaeka thie. tinihrule aphno murtihru-lai bhojn dinka nimti yso gre. tinihrule mero vis-ramko din ani pvitr sthanhuma ysto kam gre man-aum tysko kunai mhtv chain. tinihrule murtiko lagi aphno nanihrulai mare ani mero pvitr sthanma ge ani tyslai apvitr bnae. tinihrule yo mero mndirb-hitr ysto gre. "tinihrule atyntai tadho thamuma manishrulai bolae. yi manishruka nimti timile euta svrgdut pthayau ani tinihru timilai hern ae. timile tinihruko nimti nuhayau, aphno amkha simgaryau ani gr-ghnahruligayau. timi ramro ochyanma bsyau, jsko cheuma teblma rakhieko thiyu. timile mero sug-ndhit dhup ani tel tyhi teblma rakhyau. "yruslemma ysto avaj suniyo jun manishrule bhoj mnairhe jsto lagthyo. tinihru mdhye yruslembat aunehru phile nai mateka thie. tinihru mrubhumibat ae ani strihru-lai cura ani ramro ramro sirvndihru die. tr maile tyo strisit bat grem, jo vybhicar krmle sithil bheki thii. maile uslai bhnem, 'ke tinihrusit lgatar vyb-hicar grirhn skchn, ani usle tyssit vybhicar grirhn skche?" tr u tyosit tysi nai girhyo jsri euta vesya bhekhm u jan skthyo. ho, u ti dust strihru ohola ani oholibakham girhyo. "tr dharmik manishrule tinihruko nyay apradhi bhni grnechn. ti strihru-lai tinihrule apvitr ani vybhicarinihru bhni nyay grnechn. kin? kinki ohola ani oholibale vybhicar pap grekachn ani tinihrule jun strihruko htya grka thie tinihruko rgtle tinihruko hathru klmkit chn." prmprbhu mero malik yso kura bhnnubhyo, "manishru-lai ekai thaumma bhela gr. tispchi tinihrule ohola ani oholibalai sjay dinechn. manishruko tyo smuhle ti dui strihulai dnd dinechn ttha tinihruko hamso udaum-nechn. tb tyo smuhle tinihrulai dhunga hanechn ani tinihrulai marnechn, tb tyo smuhle aphno tr-varle strihulai tukra parnechn ti strihruko nanihru-lai marnechn ani ghr jlai dinechn. ysto prkarle m yo desko dusttalai ant gridinechu, ani sbai strihulai cetauni dinechu ki tinihrule ab ysto ljjit kam ngrun jun timihrule gryau. tinihrule timilai tyo dust kamko nimti dnd dinechn jun timile gryau ani timilai timro aphno murtiko nimti pni dnd diinech. tys bela tim-ile thaha paumnechau ki m nai prmprbhu ani malik hum."

prmprbhu mero malikko vcn mkham ayo. tyo din desbat nikalieko nvaum vrsko dsaum mhinako dsaum din thiyu. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! ajko din r ajaiko dinko nam lekhirakh ‘ajai babelko rajako senale yruslemalai gheryo.’ yo kura tyo ghranalai bhn (israel) jun privar ajna paln grn asivark grirhech. uslai yo kurahru bhn. ‘prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch’ “bhamda agomathi rakh, bhamda rakh ani tysma pani hal. tysma ramro-ramro tukrahru hal, phila ani kumko masuko tukrahru hal. bhamda svottm hddihrule pura bhr. bgalko ramro-ramro psuhru upyog gr, bhadako tl pura ago lgau, ani masuko tukrahru pkau. surualai tys bela smm pkau jb smm hddihru ramrosmg pak-dain! ysrrh prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch ‘yo yruslemko nimti nramro hunch. yo htyarahrule bhrieko shrka nimti nramro hunch. yruslem tyo bhamda jstai ho jsma khiyako dag ch ani tyo khiyako dag jb smm htdain tyo bhamda suddh humdain yskarn masuko prtyek tukra bhamdabat bahir nikal! tyo masu nkhamu. pujaharilai tyo bekamko masubat euta tukra pni chann ndeu! yruslem tyo klmkit dag lageko bhada jstai ho. kin? kinki tysle bgaeko rgt tyham ahile smm ch! usle khulla cttanma rgt hali. usle rgt bhuimma pokhai ani tyslai dhulole chopidii. maile tysko rgt khulla cttanma halem. yskarn yo nchopiyos. maile yso grem jsbat manishru krodhit hos ani usle nirdos manishrulai htyako dnd dios.’ yskarn prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch ‘ht-yarahrule bhrieko yo shrma nramro hunch. m agoko lagi daurako thupro lgai dinchu. bhamdako muni dherai daura lgau. ago bal ramrosmg masu pkau. msla milau ani hddihru bessri pkau jb smm ti hddihru gldainn. tb bhamdalai khali koilama chodideu. ys-lai yti tato hunu deu ki ysko dag pni dnos. tyham-bat apvitrtta purai jaos ani khiya nas hos. yruslemle aphno daglai dhnuko lagi kthor prism grn skch tr tyo ‘khiya’ jamdain. agole (dndle) matr tyo khiya htaumnu skch! timile mero viruddh pap gryau ani papple klmkit bhyau maile timilai nuhai din khojem, ani timilai suddh bnaun cahem. tr dag bahir aen. m timilai pheri nuhai din cahamdin. jb smm mero tato krodh timi prti smapt humdain. m prmprbhu hum. maile bhnm, timile dnd paunechau, ani m yo graumchu. m dnd rokne chain. m timro nimti dukhit hune chain. m timilai apvitr kamhruko nimti dnd dinchu, jo timile gryau.’ prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnubhyo.” tyspchii prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko chora! timi aphno ptnilai jyadai prem grchau tr m uslai timidekhi tadho lanchu. timro ptni acank mrnechn. tr timile usko mrtyumathi sok grne chainau. timi cicyaune chainau. aphailai run ndeu. tr timile aphno sokma suskera hal. aphno mrtk ptnika nimti nrou. timile sdhaim jstai sadharn luga lgau. aphno pheta r jutta lgau. aphno sok prkt grn jugam nchop ani euta manis mrda manishrule khane bhojn nkchau.” tysko arko bihan, m manishrulai bhndai them. tyi samjh meri ptniko mrtyu bhyo. arko bihan maile tyi grem jun prmesvrle mlai ajna dinu bheko thiyu! tyspchii manishrule mlai sodhe, “timile yo kam kin grirhekachau?

ysko arth ke ho?” maile tinihrulai bhne, “prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo, uhamle bhnnubhyo, israelko ghranalai bhnnu, prmprbhu mero malikle bhnnubhyo, ‘her, m mero sthanlai nst grnechu. timihru-lai tysko ghmd ch ani timihrule ysko visyma prsm-sako git gaumchau. timile tyo sthan hern mn praum-nechau. timi samccai tyo thamulai prem grchau. tr m tyo thamu nst parnechu ani timile tyageka nanihru marinechn. tr timile tyi grnechau jun maile aphno mrt ptniko visyma grem. timile aphno sok prkto nimti jugam chopne chainau. timile tyo bhojn khane chainau jun pray kunai manis mrda aru manishrule khanch. timihrule aphno pheta ani jutta lgaumchau. timihrule aphno sok prkt grne chainau. timi rune chainau. tr timi aphno papko karnle nst hunechau, timi cupcap aphno aphsos arumsg grnechau. yskarn ijkil timro nimti euta udahrn ho. timile tyi sb grnechau jun usle gryu. dndko smy aumnech ani timihrule thaha paumnechau ‘m nai prmprbhu hum.’” “he manisko chora! m tyo surksit bhumi yruslem manishrubat linechu. tyo sunder bhumile tinihrulai anndit parirhech. tinihrule tyo sthan hern mn praumchn. tinihrule samccai tyo sthanlai prem grchn. tr tys smy m shr ani tinihruko nanihru tinihrubat linchu. bam-cnehru mdhye ekjnale timi kham nramro smacar lier aunech. tys smy timi tyo manissit bat grn skchau. timi ab ajh adhik cup lager bsn sktainau. yskarn timi usko udahrn bnnechau. tyi bela tinihrule thaha paum-nechn ‘m nai prmprbhu hum.’”

25

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! ammonka manishrulai dhyan deu ani mera nimti tinihruko viruddhma kehi bhn. ammonka manishrusmg bhn ‘prmprbhu mero malikko vcn sun! prmprbhu mero malik bhnnu hunch timihru khusi thiyau jti bela mero pvitr sthan nst bhyo. timihru israel desko viruddh thiyau jb tyo dusit bhyo. timi yhudako privarko viruddh thiyau jb tinihrulai bndi jstai kaidi bnaeka thie. ysaikarn m timihrulai purvbat aeka manishrulai dinchu. tinihrule timihruko bhumi linechn. tinihruka senahrule timihruko desma dera halnechn. unihru timihruko bicma bnechn. unihru timihruko phl khanechn ani timihruka dudh piunechn. “m rbba shrilai umthru crne thamu ani ammonko bhumilai bhedahruko khor bnaidinchu. tysbela timile jannechau m nai prmprbhu hum. prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch kinbhne timihru khusi thiyau ani timihrule aphno hatle tali bjayau ani aphno khutta thtaya, ani tinihrule israelko bhumilai thththa grn ani khilli udaun mja manyau. yskarn m timilai dnd dinchu. m jatihrulai yuddhma lutieko saman jhaim any deslai dinechu. m timihrulai jatihruko bicbat nikalnechu timihru desbat laginechau. timihru tadha desma mrnechau. m timihruko deslai nst parnechu! tyspchii timihrule thaha paumnechau m nai prmprbhu hum.” prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch “moab r seir edome bhnc, ‘yhadako ghrana thik any kunai rasthrhu jsto ch.’ m moabko kamdh katnechu yi shrhu betyasimot, balmon ani kiriyatim jun tys desko mhima hun m linechu. tyspchii m yi

shrhr purvka manishrulai dinchu. tinihrule timihruko bhumi lincn ani m ammonka manishrulai euta rasth hundinchu. tispchi prtyekle birsinech ki ammonka manishru tyhi rastrika thie. ysto prkarle m moablai dnd dinchu. tispchi tinihrule thaha paumnechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum." prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, "edomka manishru yhudako ghranako viruddh khda bher tinihrusmg bdla lin khoje. edomka manishru dosi chn." ysaikarn prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch "m edomlai dnd dinchu. m edomko manishru ani psuhrulai nst parchu. m edomko purai des temandekhi dan smm nst parchu. edomihru yuddhma marinechn. m aphna manishru, israel edomko viruddh upyog grchu. ysto prkarle israelka manishrule mera krodhlai edomko viruddh vyvhar grchn. tispchi edomka manishrule bujhnechn maile tinihrulai dnd diem." prmprbhu mera malike yso bhnnubhyo. prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "plistihrule pni tinihrusit bdla line prytyn gre. tinihru jyadai nirdyi thie. tinihrule ghrna r avhelnavahek aru kehi dekhaumdainn." ysaikarn prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, "m plistihrulai dnd dinchu. ho m kretihrubat tinihrulai nst parchu. m smudrko kinarma bsne ti sbai manishrulai smputn rupma nst parchu. m tinihrulai dnd dinchu. m tinihrusmg bdla lincn. m aphno krodh dvara tinihrulai euta path sikaumchu tispchi tinihrule thaha paumnechn m nai prmprbhu hum."

26

desbat nikalieko egharaum vrsko mhinako philo dinma, prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko chora, tayr yruslemko visyma krau. camdai gr! manishruko rkxa grne shr-dvar dhvms bhyo. shr-dvar mero nimti khulla ch. yruslem dhvms bhyo. yskarn m ysko dherai bhumuly smanhru lin skchu." yskarn prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch "he tayr m timro viruddhma chu! m timro viruddhma ldnka nimti dherai rasthru lyauumnechu. tyo smudr kinarma chal jsto ghri-ghri aumnech." prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "struka sainikhrule tayrko prkhalhru nst parnechn ani tysko khbakhuru ldoi dinechn. m pni tysko jminmathiko bhag khurkinechu. m tayrlai cttanma print grnechu. tayr smudrko kinarma macha marne tham matr hunech. maile yo bhnekochu." prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "tayr yuddhma lutieko saman jhaim any rasthrulai dienech. mul prdesma usko chorihru (sano shr) yuddhma marinechn. tispchi tinihrule thaha paumnechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum." prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "m tayrko viruddhma uttrbat stru lyauumnechu. babelko mhan raja nbukdnessr stru ho. usle euta visal sainik dl lyaunech, tysma ghoda, rth, ghodsvar sainikhru, ani dherai dherai smkhyama aru sainikhru hunechn. ti sainikhru vibhin rastrika hunechn. nbukdnessrle mul-prdesma timro chorihrulai (sano shr) marnech. tysle timro shirma akrmn grnka nimti killa bnaumnech! tysle timro shrko caraitir kcca sd-khru bnaumnech. tysle prkhal smm pugne euta kcca bato bnaumnech. tysle timro prkhalhru bhtkaun kathko mudhahru lier aumnech. timro killahru

bhtkaun usle sktisali htiharhru upyog grnech. tysko ghodahruko smkhyia yti jyada hunech ki tinihrule udaeko dhulole timilai chopnech. jb babelko raja shr dvarbat shirma prves grchn timro prkhalhru ghodsvar sainikhru, mal gadihru ani rthhruko avajle hllinechn. ho, tyo timro shirma aunech kinki tysko prkhale bhtkainech. babelko raja timro shrbat ghodsvar grer nisknech. usko ghodako taphrule timro sbai sdkhru kulcimilci pardai aune ch. tysle timro manishrulai tvarle marnech. timro shrko bliya-bliya khmbahru jminma dhlinech. nbukdnessrko sainikhrule timro smptti lier janechn. tinihrule ti cichru lier janechn jun cijhru timi becn cahn-thyau, tysle timro prkhalhru nst parnech ani timro ramro-ramro ghrhru nst paridenech. tysle timro dhunga r kathle bnieto ghrhru kath-patsitai smudrma phyamkidinech. ys prkarle m timra khusika githruko svr bnd gridinchu. bhvisyma manishrule timro vinako svr sunne chainn. m timilai nango cttanma print gridinechu. timi smudrko kinarma machako jal phailaune sthan jsto matr hunechau. timi pheri kdacit nirman hune chainau. kinbhne m prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnem." prmprbhu mero malike yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmprbhu mero malik tayrsit yso bhnnuhunch, "timro ptnko avajle smudr kinarka bhumihru hllinechn. yo tys bela hunech jb timro cot lageka manishrule kstko svr nikalnechn ani mrchn. tb smudr kinarka deshruka sbai saskhru aphno simhasnat utrer aphno dukh prkt grnechn. tinihrule aphno vises posak phukalchn. tinihrule aphno smudr lugahru kholchn. tispchi tinihrule tinihruko kamne (patko) luga lgaumchn. tinihru jminma bschn ani drle kamchn. tinihru timi yti camdai dhvms bhekoma aghat hunechn. tinihrule timro visyma vilap git gaumnechn." "he tayr! timi prsiddh shr thiyau. smudr paribat manishru timisit bsnae. timi prsiddh thiyau. tr ahile timi kehi chainau. timi smudrma sktisali thiyau ani tystai timisit bsne manishru pni bliya thie. timile mukhy bhumima bsne sbai manishrulai bhybhit paryo. ab jun din timro ptn hunch smudr kinarma bheko des drle kamn thalch. timile smudr kinarko shaytale kti upnives bnayau jb timi rhmdainau tini bhybhit hunchn." prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "he tayr m timilai nst grchu ani timi euta ritto shr hunechau. ti shrhuma jstai tyham kohi pni bsne chain. m timimathi smudr bgaumnechu. thulo smudrle timilai chopnech. m timilai tl tyo ghiro patalma pthaidinchu, jun thamuma mreka manishruchn. ti phile mriskeka manishrusmg timile bhet grnechau. m timihulai ti sbai pracin ani khali shrhru jstai patalma pthaumchu. timihru ti manishrusmg rhnechau jo cihanma janchn ani tys bela timihrusmg kohi pni hunechainn. timi pheri khilyai jivithruko desma bsnechainau! aru manishru tinihrusmg draumchn. timihru nimityann hunechau. manishrule timihruko khoji grnechn, tr timihrulai pheri khilyai bhettaune chainn!" prmprbhu mero malike yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo.

27

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! tayr shrko visyma yo dukhko

git gau. tayrko visyama yso bhn⁴⁴ 'tayr, timi smudrko dvar haum. timi dherai rastrhruka nimti vyapari hau, smudr kinarko shaytale timi dherai deshruma ya-tra grchau.' prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch tayr timi socchau ki timi yti jyada sundr chau. timi socchau ki timi purnt sundr chau. bhumdhy sagr timro shrko caraitir simana bnaumch! timro nirmatahrule timilai purnt sundr bnae. timi tyo jha-jhru jstai chau jun timibat yham aumch. timra nirmatahrule timro sbai kathpathru bnaunka nimti senir prvtbat snauvr vrksko upyog gre. tinihrule timro mstul bnaunko nimti lbanonbat devdar bnko pryog gre. timihrule timro jhaj khiyaune dndihru basanbat lyaieko bjamthka tktahrubab bnae. timro jhajka kothahru bnaun tinihrule saiprsko dhupiko rukhhru pryog gre. tinihrule tyo kothalai hattiko damtle simgare. timro jhajko palka nimti tinihrule misr desma bnieko rmgin suti vstrko pryog gre. timro chaprocko prda nilo ani baimjni rmgko thiyo. tinihru saiprsko smudr kinarma aumthe. sidon ani arvadko nivasihru timro lagi navik bhe. buddhiman manis tayr timro jhajko calk bhyo. gbalka budha-prdhanhru ani buddhiman manishru jhaj muniko tktabat pani nchirne gri tal-tul grnuko nimti jhajma thie. smudrko sara jhaj ani tysko calkhu timismg vyapar vanijy grnkolagi ae.' "phars, lud r putka manishru timro senama thie. tinihru timro ldaku sainikhru thie. tinihrule aphno dhal ani top timro prkhalma jhundaeka thie. tinihrule timro shrko nimti smman ani ys kmae. arvad r helekka manishrule timro shrko caraitirka prkhalmathi rkskko rupma khda thie. gmadka manis timro dhungama thie. tinihrule timro shrko caraitirko prkhalmathi tinihruko dhal lgae. tinihrule timro sundrtalai purnpr die. "trsisi timro srvtotm grahkhu mdhye ek thiyo. usle timisit vyaparkolagi camdi, phlam, tin ani sisa timile beceko cmtkari vstuhruko bdlima diyo. yaban, tubl, mesekka manishrule vyapar gre. tinihrule beceko cijkro stama timilai kamska bhamda dinthe. togrma rastarka manishrule ghoda, yuddhka ghoda ani khccr timile beceka cijhruko stama dinthe. rodska manishru timisit vyapar grthe. timile aphno cijhru dherai thaumma bechthau. manishrule timra cijhruko dam tirn hattiko damt ani kali kath dinthe. edomle timismg vyapar grtho kinki timismg dherai ramra-ramra cijhru thie. edomka manishrule timile beceko cijhruko stama timilai phiroja nilmni, baijuni luga, buttale bhrieka luga, butta bhrieka suti luga, mumga-moti ani rato mlml dinthe. "yhuda ani israelka manishrule timismg vyapar gre. tinihrule timro vyaparko mal-smanko stama ghum, bhdraks, agaute-nebhara, mh, tel r attr die. dmisk euta ramro grahk thiyo. usle timismg bheko dhaire prkarko mulyvan cijhru helbnko dakhrs r seto unko stama vyapar gryo. jun cij timile bechthau ti cijhru becer usle ujalako dakhrs mgaune vyapar grthyo. usle tyo cijhruko nimti phlam, tejpar r ukhu tirthyo. ddanko ramro vyapar thiyo. usle timismg ghodako jinko posakko vyapar grthyo. kedrka sbai aguvahru ani arbka vyaparihrule timilai bheda ani bakhrahrul timismg bikri greko bstuko stama die. sba ani ramahka vyaparihru pni timismg vyapar grthe. tinihrule timile beceko cijko stama srvtotm msala, hrek prkarko rtn ani sun

dinthe. haran, knneh, adn ttha seba, assur r kilmdka vyaparihrule pni timismg vyapar grthe. tinihrule srvtotm lugahru, butta haneko luga, nilo dhagole bnaeko luga rmg-virmgko glaimcahru, ramro bateko dorihru, devdaruko kathle bnieko samanhrul dinthe. timile timi sit yi cijhruko vyapar gryau. timile beceka cijhru trsisiko jhajhruma lginthyo."tayr timi ti vyapari jhaj jstai thiyau, timi smudrma bhumuly smanhrulier aumthiyau. timro navikhrule, timilai visal ani sktisali smudr pari lier gyo, tr sktisali purvi btasle timro jhajlai smudrma nst paridinyo. ani timro sbai smptti smudrma dubnech. timro smptti, timro vyapar, kinne ani becne cijhru, ani timro navikhru, timro manis jo timro jhajko pimdh tal-tul grchn timro mlah, timro shrko sbai sainik ani timro navik sbai smudrma dubnechn. yo tyhi din hunech jun din timi nst hunechau! timile aphno vyaparihrulai dherai tadhio pthayau jb tinihrule timro navikhru cicyaeko sunchn ti bhumihru drle kamnech! jhajihru ani calkhu sbailie timro jhaj chodnechn ani smudrko kinarma ubhinechn. u timro visyama dherai dukhi hunch! u dhuru-dhuru rumnech. usle aphno taukoma dhulo halnech. u khranima ldibdi grnech. usle timra nimti kpal mundn grnech. usle sok vstr lgaumnech! u timra nimti dhuru-dhuru rumnechn, cicyaunech u aphno manis mrdra roe jhaim rumnech. tinihrulilap grer roirheko smyama timro visyama yo sok git gaumnechn ani rumnechn'kohi tayr jsto chain! smudrko bicma tayr nst gridiyo. timro vyaparihru smudr parige! timile dherai manishrulai aphno visal smptti ani vikry vstubat stntust paryau timile jminko rajahrulaismpnn bnayaum! tr ab timi smudr r ghiropanibat vicched bhyo. timile becne sbai cijhru ani timro sbai manishru nst bhiske! smudr kinarma bsne sbai manishru timra nimti sok-grst chn. tinihruko raja bhyamnk rupsmg draumnechn tinihruko anuharma aghat dekhidaimch. anyo desko vyaparihrule timilai khisi grnechn. ghateko ghtnama manishru bhybit hunechn, kinki timro anty aekoch. timi bhvisyama rhnechainaum."

28

prmprbhuo vcn mkham ayo, uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, tayrko rajalai bhn, 'prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunchitimi dherai ghmdidichau. ani timi bhncchau, "m euta devta hum. m smudrko majhma devtahruko asnmathi bschu."tr timi euta manis matr hau, prmesvr hoinau. timi aphaimlai ek devta jitikai smjhnchau. timi socchau ki timi daniyl bhnda buddhiman chau! timi smjhnchau ki timile sara rshyhu janekachau. aphno buddhi r jnanbat timile smptti kmayaum ani timile aphno bhndarma sun-camdi rakhyau. aphno tivv buddhi ani vyaparle grda timile smptti bdhayaum ani tyo smpttile grda timi ghmdid bhyau. yskarn prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch tayr, timile socyau timi devta jstai hau. m videsihru lai timro viruddhma yuddh grn lgaumchu. tinihrul des majhma dherai drlagda chn, tinihrule aphno tvrbar bahir nikalnechn ani ti sundr cijhruko viruddhma claunechn jun timile aphno bud-dhile kmayaum. tinihrule timro gaurvlai dhvms gridinech. tinihrule timilai tl cihanma puryaunechn.

timi tyo vyapari jstai hunechau jo smudrma mryo. tyo manisile timilai marnech. ke ahile smm timi bhnechau, “m devta hum?” tyssmy usle timilai aphno adhikarma linech. tys smy timile smjhnechaum ki timi manis matr haum, prmesvr hoinau. timi prdesihruko hatma bekhtnako manis jham mrnechau. yo hune nai ch kinbhne maile ysto bhnekocho.” prmprbhu mero malikle yi sb bhnnubhyo. prmprbhu mero malikko vcn mlai prapt bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, tayrko rajako visyma dukhpurn git gau. uslai bhn, ‘mero svami prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunchtimi adrsvad manis thiyaum, timi buddhile pripurn thiyaum, timi purnt sundr thiyaum. timi adma thiyaum, prmesvrko bgaimcama timismg prtyek bhumuly rtn thiyo, manik, lalmni, puspraj, pnna, pinmni, hira, phiroja, gomed, aniks ani jspr nilm, hritmni ani nilamni ani herk rtnma sun jdieko thiyo. tinihrulai yo sundrta dieko thiyo jun din timro srja grieko thiyo, tinihru timro lagi tyar grie. prmesvrle timilai bliyo bnaunubheko thiyo. timi cunieka krub svrgdutt thiyaum. timro pkheta mero simhasn smm phailieko thiyo ani maile timilai prmesvrko pvitr prvtma rakhem. timi tyo rtnko bicma himdyau jun ago jstai dnkirheko thiyo. timi asl ani imandar thiyaum jb maile timilai bnaem. tr tispchi timima dund kuro payio. timro vyaparle timikhama dherai smptti layao tr tysle timibhit krurta utpnn grayo ani timile pap gryaum. yskarn maile timismg yasto vyvhar grem, manaum timi apvitr cij hau. maile timilai prmesvrko prvtma phyamki diem. timi vises krub svrgduthru mdhye ek thiyaum timro pkheta mero simhasnma phailieko thiyo, tr maile timilai ago jsto cmkine rtnhru chodn badhy graem. timi aphno sundrtako karn ghmdni bhyaum, timro ghmdle timro buddhi nst paryo, ysaikarn maile timilai tl jminma lyaem ani rajahruko aghi phyamkem taki tinihru timro vinas dekhnn skun. timile dherai nramro kam grayau, timi atyntai kpti vyapari thiyaum. ysprkarle timile pvitr sthanhru apvitr bnayau, ysaikarn maile timibhit ago lyai die, yskarn timilai jlayo ani timi jminma khraani bhyaum. ab prtyekle timro laj dekhnechn. aru desko sbai manishru, timimathi je ghtyo, tysko lagi sok grst thie. timimathi je ghtyo tyo dekker manishru bhybhit bhe. timi ant bhyau.” prmprbhuo vcn mlai prapt bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, sidonmathi dhyau deu, ani tys thamuko viruddhma mero lagi kehi bhn. bhn, ‘prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunchsidon m timro viruddhma chu. timra manishrule mlai smman grn siknechn, m sidonlai dnd dinchu, tispchi manishrule smjhne chn ki m nai prmprbhu hum. tispchi tinihrule smjhnechn ki m pvitr chu. ani mlai tinihrule tyo rupma linechn. m sidonma rog ani mrtyu pthauychu, shrhruko bahir trvarle tyo mrtyu lyaumnech. tispchi usle smjhnech ki m prmprbhu hum.” “atit kalma, israelalai tysko caraitirka deshrule ghrna grthe. ab uslo tinihruko viprieka sbai deshrubat kst dinlai kunai tikha kamd-hahru athva siumdhi rhne chain. tispchi tinihrule jannechn m matr prmprbhu tinihruko malik hum.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, “m israel privar-lai jo any rasthruma titr-bitr bhekachn m tinihrulai bhela parnechu. ani ti rasthrule dekhnechn ki

m pvitr hum. tys smy israelka manishru tyo desma bsnechn jun des mero das yakublai diem. tinihru tyo desma surksit rhechn. tinihrule ghr bnaumnechn ani dakhko bot lgaunechn. m tysko caraitirko rasthrulai dnd dinchu jsle tinihrulai ghrna gre. tispchi israelka manishru surksit rhechn. ani tinihrule smjhnechn ki m nai prmprbhu tinihruko prmesvr hum.”

29

desbat nikalieko dsaum vrsko dsaum mhinako bahraum dinma prmprbhu mera malikko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! misrko raja phirau prti dhyau deu. mera nimti tysko ttha misrko viruddhma kehi bol. bhn, ‘prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunchhe misrko raja phirun! m timro viruddhma chu. timi nil ndiko kinarma sutihrne thulo rakss (ajjng) ho. timile bhnyau, ‘yo mero ndi ho! yhi ndi ho jun maile bnaem.” tr m timro bngarama blchi lgaumnechu. nil ndiko sbai machahru timro ktlahruma tamsid-inchu. timro ktlahruma tamsieka machahrusitai timilai m ndibat bahir nikalidinechu. m timilai sbai machahrusitai mrubhumima phyamkidinechu ani timi jminma khsnechau. tb misrma bsne sbai manishrule jannechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum. m yo kamhru kin grdaichu? kinki israelka manishrule tinihruko bhrosa misrmathi gre tr misrmathi bhrosa grnu camhi patlo ghamsko patma ades lagnu srh ho. israelka manishrule shaytaka nimti misrmathi bhrosa gre. tr tinihru ghrlyammai ldyau ani tinihruko kadhmruma cot purayao. tinihru shaytako lagi timimathi bhr pre. tr timi bhameciyau r tinihruko dhadma cot purayau.” ysaikarn, prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch “m timro viruddhma trvar claumchu! m timro sbai manishru ani psuhrulai nst parchu. misr des suny ani nst hunech. tispchi tinihrule smjhnechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m tyo kam kin grchu? kinki timile bhnyau, ‘yo mero ndi ho. maile nai ndi bnaeko hum.” yskarn m timro viruddhma chu. m nil ndiko kholahruko viruddhma chu. m misrlai purn rupma nst parchu. migdoldekhi asvan smm, jham smm ithopyako simana ch, ujad bhumi hunech. misr des psu ttha manis suny hunech. kunai pni manis athva psu calis vrs smm misr bher yatra grne athva jiune chain. m misrdeslai ujad bhumi bnadinechu ani tinihruko shrhru calis vrs smm dhvms bsnech. m misrbasilai jati-jatihurma titr-bitr paridinchu. tinihrulai m videsma vas bsne bnai dinchu.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, “m misrka basindahrulai ktipy rasthruma titr-bitr parchu. tr calis vrsko antma pheri tinihrulai ekai thamuma jmma grchu. m misrlai kaidbat phrkaer lyaumchu. m misrka manishrulai ptros desma jhambat utpnn bheka thie pheri tyham lyaumchu. tr tinihruko raju mhtvpurn hunechain. yo sbai bhnda kmti mhtv rheko raju hunech. m ysai pheri aru jatihru bhnda mathi uthaumne chain. m ysai yi sano bnadinchu ki tyo rajihrumathi sasn grn sktain. ani israelka privar pheri khile pni misrmathi asrit hune chain. israelihrule aphno pap yad grnechn. tinihrule

yad rakhne chn ki tinihru shaytaka nimti misr ptti phrkie, prmesvr ptti hoin, ani tinihrule smjhechn ki m nai prmprbhu ani malik hum.” desbat nikalieko sttaisaum vrsko philo mhinako philo din prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro babelko raja nbukdessrle usko senahrulai tayrko viruddh kthor yuddh grnu lgayo. tinihrule prtyek sainikko kpal khauridie. graum bhari kamdhma dlimda-dlimda, kamdh pilsiyi. tayrlai jitnuka nimti nbukdessar ani usko senale kthin prytyn gryu tr tyo kthin prytbat kehi pni paun sken.” yskarn prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, “m nbukdessr misrdes dinechu babelko rajalai ani usle misrka manishrulai laijanech. nbukdessrle misrka bhumuly cijhru linechn. yo nbukdessrko senako jyala hunech. maile nbukdessrlai kthin prisrm gremkoma tyslai misrdes purskarko svrup diem. kin? kinki uni r tinka senahrule mero lagi kthin prisrm gre.” prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnubhyo. “tys din israelka privarlai m sktisali bnaumchu ani timra manishrule misrvasihruko hamso udaunechn. tyspchi tinihrule thaha paunechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum.”

30

prmprbhuko vcn mkham pheri ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko chora! mera nimti kehi bhn! bhn, ‘prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunchrumnu ani bhn, ‘hay! tyo drlagda din aumda! ch.” tyo din njikai ch. ho prmprbhuko nyay grne din njikai aumdaich. tyo badl lageko din yo rasthrusmg nyay grne smy hunech. misrko viruddhma euta trvar clainecha kuska manishru drle kamnechn! jb tyham misrko ptn hunch babelka senale misrka manishrulai bndi jstai tada lger janechn. kaidihru jstai parer tada lanechn. misrko jghru bhtkainechn. “dherai manishrule misrsmg santi-smghi gre. tr kus, put, lud, smst arb des, libiya ani israelka sbai manishru nst hunechn. prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch “ho, jsle misrlai shayta grch, tysko ptn hunch. tysko yuddhko ghmd nas hunch. migdoldekhi asvar smmko lagi misrka manishru yuddhma marinechn.” prmprbhu mera malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo! misr ti deshrusit milnech jun nst grieko ch. usko shrhru ti shrhrusit milnechn jo nst pariekathie. m misrma ago lgaumchu ani tysko sbai shaykhru nst hunechn. tyspchi tinihrule thaha pamunechn m nai prmprbhu hum. tys smyma m smacarvahkhru pthaumchu. usle jhajhruma kusko nramro khbr puryaun janch. kus ab aphulai surksit smjhn thalch. tr jb misrlai dnd dinechu tys bela kuska manishru drle kamnechn. tyo smy aumdaich. prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch “m babelko raja nbukdessrko pryog grchu ani m misrka manishrulai nst parchu. nbukdessr ani tyska manishru rasthruma svradhik bhmykr chn. m tinihrulai misrdes nst grnka nimti lier aumchu. tinihrule misrko viruddh aphno trvar uthaunechn. tyo des lasle bhrinech. m nil ndilai suksha jmin bnaidinchu. tyo m suksha jmin nramro manisko hatma dinchu. tb des khali parnka nimti m videsihruko upyog grnechu. m prmprbhule yo kurahru bhndaichu!” prmprbhu mera malik yso

bhnnuhunch “m misrma murtihru nst parnechu! m murtihru nopbat bahir nkalchu. bhvisyaka nimti misr desma kunai pni sask hunechain, ani m misrbat dr htaunechu! m ptrosalai khali gridinchu. m soanma ago lgai dinchu ani m no shrlai dnd dinechu. ani m sin namk misrko killako viruddh aphno krodh vrsaumnechu! m no shrko manishru nst parchu. m misrma ago lgaumchu. sin namk thamu drle pidit hunch, no shрма sainikhru ldnechn. ani nopt shрма prtyek din nyam kstma hunech. on ani pi-besetko yuvkhru yuddhma marinechn ani strihru prkaru prnechn ani tinihrulai lginech. yo thpbhesmako nimti andhkarko din hunech jb m misrko adhikar todi din. tinka ghmdti skti smapt hunech. misr kalo badl dvara dhakine ch. ani misri ketihrulai kaidi bnaer lanechn. ysto prkarle m misrlai dnd dinchu. tyspchi tinihrule thaha paunechn m nai prmprbhu hum.” desbat nikalieko egharaum vrsko prthm mhinako sataum dinma prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, maile misrko raja phiraunko hat bhamcidie. ksaille pni usko hatma ptti lgai dien. usko ghau jati bhen. yskarn usko hat trvar smatne yogy bheko humdain.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, “m misrko raja phiraunko viruddhma chu. m tysko duvai hathru bhamcidinchu sktisali hat ani arko bhamcieko hat. tysko trvarlai tysko hatbat tl jhrne bnaumchu. m misrihrulai rasthruma titr-bitr parchu. m babelko rajako hathru sktisali bnaumchu. m aphno trvar usko hatma dinchu. tr m phiraunko hat bhamcidinchu. tys bela phiraun pidale cicyaune ch, rajako cicyai euta mrn amteko manisko jsto hunech. yskarn m babelko rajako hathru sktisali bnaumchu, tr phiraunko hathru katier jhrnech. tyspchi tinihrule thaha pamunechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum.” m babelko rajako hatma aphno trvar dinchu. tyti bela misr desko viruddhma aphno trvar aghadi bdhaumchu. m misrihrulai rasthruma titr-bitr parchu. tyspchi tinihrule thaha paunechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum.”

31

desbat nikalieko egharaum vrsko tesro mhinako philo din prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, misrko raja phiraun ani tysko manishrulai yso bhn “timi ati nau mhan chau. timilaim kosit tulna grn skinch? asur deslai her tyo lbanonma euta devdar jhaum thiyo. ysro sundr-sundr hagamhrulai her. jnglma chayadar ani ekdmai aglo devdaruko rukh thiyo! ysro tuppole badl chunthyo. paniko mulle tyslai posn gryu. ndiko panile tyslai aglo bnayo! ndihru ys thamuko caraitirbat bgthe. jham rukhhrupropieka thiyo. aru maidanko rukhhrukolagi yhimbat paniko nalahrui janthie. yskarn khetko aru rukhhrubhnda yo nai sbai bhnda aglo rukh thiyo. ani ysle dherai hama-bimgahru phailaeko thiyo. tyham pani prsrt thiyo yskarn rukhle aphno hama-bimgahru bahir phailaeko thiyo. rukhko hama-gahruma akaska sbai pksihrule aphna gumd bnaeka thie! rukhko hama-gahrumuni bhumima sbai jiv jntule bcca jnmauthe. sbai thula-thula rasthrui tyo rukhko chaharima bsthe. yskarn rukh aphno mhanta

ani lamo hamgahruma sundr thiyo. kin? kinki ysko jrahuma ythest pani thiyo. prmesvrka bgem-cako kunai devdaruko rukh pni tysto thien jsto yo rukh thiyo. sllahko rukhle yti jyada hamgahru rakhdain thiyo. devdaruko rukhle pni ysto hamgahru rakhdain thiyo. prmesvrko bgaimcako kunai pni rukh, yti sundr thien jti yo thiyo. maile dherai hamgahrushit yslai sundr bnaem ani prmesvrko bgaim-cako adanka sbai rukhhrule yo rukhko irsya grthyoi!” yskarn, prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch “rukh aglo bhekoch. ysle aphno hamgahru badl smm puryaekoch. yo ghmdndi ch kinki yo aglo ch. yskarn maile ekjna sktisali rajalai yo rukh diem. tyo sakle tys rukhlai dust kamka nimti dnd diyo. maile tyo rukhlai aphno bgaimcabat bahir phyamkem. videsihru bicko sbai bhnda kthor jatile yslai kate. rukhko hamgahru prvtmathi ani smputn bemsihurma jhyro. tys desma bgne ndihrule tysko bhamicieko tukrahru bgaer lgyo. rukh muni sitl bhen, yskarn sbai manishrule tys-lai chodidie. ab tyo bhamicieko rukhma akaska sbai pksi bsnthale ani ysko ldeko hamgama jngli psuhru himdn thale. “ab pheri kunai pni rukh tyo panile ghmdnd grnechain. tyo badl smm pugn cahmdain. asl pani lgaeka kunai pni rukh aglo bdher janechain. kinki sbailai mrtyu niscit bhiskekoch. ti sbai mrtyuko thamu seol namk mrt lokma janechn. tinihru aru manishrusmg janechn jun mrrer tl khal-dama gekachn.” prmprbhu malik bhnnuhunch, “tys dnd jb tyo rukh cihanma gyo, maile manishrulai sok mnaumn laem. maile tyo rukhlai ghiro panima copidiem. maile rukhko ndihru rokidiem ani rukhko-lagi pani bgnu pni rokidiem. maile lbanonlai ysko nimti sok mnaun lgaem. khetko sbai rukh yo thulo rukhko sokle rogi bhe. maile rukhlai dhalidiem ani rukh dhleko avajgi drle rastrhru kame. maile rukhlai mrtyuko sthanma lyae. yo tinihrusmg miln tl khal-dama gyo. atitma edonko sbai rukh arthar lbanonko srvtottm rukhle tyo panu pie. ti sbai rukhhrule tlo srsarma santvna prapt gre. ho, tyo rukh pni thulo rukhsmg mrtyuko cihanma gyo. tinihru ti manishrusmg jmma bhe, yo yuddhma marieka thie. tyo thulo rukhle aru rukhhurulai sktisali bnayoi. tyo rukh rastrma, tyo thulo rukhko chamyama bsthio. “yskarn, tyham adnma dherai thula-thula ani skti-sali rukhhruchn. kun rukhsmg maile timro tulna grnu? timi adnko rukhsmg patal lok janechau. timihru khtna nbheka manishru ani ti mrtyu yuddh bhumima mariekahrusit smmilitt hunechau.”ho, yo phiraun ani usko sbai manishrusmg hunech.” prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnubhyo!

32

desbat nikalieko barhaum vrsko bahraum mhinako philo din prmprbhuo vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! phiraun misrko rajako visyma yo dukhko git gau. unlai bhn”timile soceko thiyau timi sktisali jvan simh hau. deshruma ghmdsmg ghumdai thiyau tr samcakai timi ek ajingr jstai hau. timi paniko prvahlai theldai bnd bnaumchau, ani aphno khuttale pani chyapdai, ndihru mataimato bnayau. timile misrko ndihurulai uttejit paryau.” prmprbhu mera malik yi kurahru bhnnuhunch’maile

dherai manishrulai ekai thamuma jmma parekochu. ab m timimathi aphno jal phijamuchu. tpschi tinihrule timilai tannechn. tpschi timilai sukhkha jminma jharidinchu! m timilai khetma phyamkidinchu. timilai khanka nimti m sbai pmksihru bo-laumchu. m prtyek thamubat jngli psuhru timilai khan ani pet bhrnka nimti bolaumchu. m timro srir-lai prvtmathi titr-bitr parchu. m timro lasle bem-sihru bhridinchu. m timro rgtle phad bhijaunechu ani bhumima sosaumchu. ani khola nalahru pni ty-saile bhrinechn. m timalai lop graidinchu m akaslai chopidinchu ani tarahrulai amdhyaro paridinchu. m surylai badlle dhakidinchu ani cndrma cmkine chain. m sbai cmkine jyotihurulai akasma timimathi kalo bnai dinchu. m timro sbai desma amdhyaro paridinchu.” prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch. “ani jb m timi tukrieka tukrahru any rastrhru r deshruma jun timi cindainau lyanechu, dhaire manishruko hrdyma ckt puraidinechu. m dherai manishrlai timra visyma ckit parnechu. tinihruka raja tys smy timro nimti bhybhit hunechn, kinbhne jb m unko samn-nema aphno trvar claumchu dinko prtyek ksnma jb timi tl janchau raja drle kamnech. prtyek raja aphno jivnko nimti draunech.” kin? kinki prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch “babelko rajako trvar timro viruddhma yuddh grnu aumch. m ti sainikhruko upyog grer timro manishrulai yuddhma marn lgaumnechu. ti sainikhru desma sbai bhnda drlagda deshrubat aeko hunechn. tinihrule misrko tyo cijhrulai nst gridinechn jglo ghmdnd misrle grch. misrka manishrulai nst gridinech. misrka ndihruko kinarma dherai psuhruchn. m ti psuhrul-lai pni nst gridinchu. manishrule bhvisyma aphno khuttale panil maila parnechainn. tyo prkarle m misrko panilai sant bnaidinchu, m tyso ndihurulai mnd gti bgaumnechu, tyo tel jstai bgne ch.” prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnubhyo, “m misr deslai ritto bnaidinchu, tysle prtyek cij hraunech. m misrma bsne sbailai dnd dinchu. tpschi tinihrule thaha paumnechn ki m nai prmprbhu ani malik hum! “yo euta vilapko git ho, jun manishrule misrka nimti gaumchn. arko deshruka chorihrule (shrhu) misrko visyma yo dukhko git gaunechn. tinihrule yo misr ani tysko sbai manishruko visyma dukhko git gaumnechn.” prmprbhu mero malikle yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. desbat nikalieko bahraum vrsmat tyhi mhinako pndhraum dinma prmprbhuo vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro, misrka manishruka nimti rumnu. misr ani ti chorihrul-lai sktisali rastrhrubat cihan smm puryau. tinihru-lai khaldoma laijau jham tinihru ti manishrusit smm-lit hunch jo phile nai khaldoma giskekachn. “misr timi arubhnda asl chainau. tl mrtyuko thamuma jau. jau ani bekhnehrusit sut. “misrlai ti aruhru sbai manishrusmg januprch jun yuddhma marieka thie. strule u ani uska manishrulai tada taner lge. “bliya ani sktisali netahru yuddhma marie. ti khtna nbheka manishru mrtyuko bhumima ge. tinihru misrsit ani ysko shaykhru tys thaumbat bat grnechn. “assur ani tysko sbai sena mrtyuko thamuma chn. assurka ti sbai sainikhru yuddhma mrieka thie. tinihruko cihan aruko cihan vripri chn. tinihruko cihanru atyn-tai ghiro khadl bhitr chn. assurka sbai senahru yud-

dhma marieka thie. ani tinihruko cihanhru usko cihanko caraitir chn. jb tinihru jivit thie tinihrule manishrulai bhybhit parthe. “elam tyham ch ani uska sbai senahru usko cihanko caraitir chn. tinihru sbai yuddhma marieka thie. ti bekhtne manishru prthviko ghro bhagma ge. jb tinihru jivit thie tinihrule manishrulai bhybhit parthe. tr tinihrule tinihruko laj tinihrusitai lie r ghro khadl bhit ge. tinihrule elam r uska sainikhruka nimti ochyan lga die jo yuddhma marie. elamka sbai manishru usko cihanko vripri chn. sbai khtna nbhekahru jo yuddhma marie jb tinihru jivit thie tinihrule manishrulai bhebbhit bnae. tr ahile tinihru jalsit tl ghro khaldabhit ge. tinihru-lai jo phile marieka thie tinihrusitai rakhiyo. “mesek, tubl ani tysko spurn senahru tyham chn. tinihruko cihanhru caraitir chn. yi bekhtnahru sbai yuddhma marieka thie. jb yinihru jivit thie tinihrule manishrulai bhybhit parthe. tr ab tinihru dherai aghi marieka sktisali manishrusit ldirheka chn. tinihru aphno aphno yuddhko htiharhruisat gadietka chn. tinihruko tauko muni tinihruka trvarhru rakhieko chn. tr tinihruko paple tinihruko hddi dhakeko ch. kinbhne jb tinihru jivit thie tinihrule manishrulai atmkit parthe. “misr! timi pni nst hunechau. timi ti bekhtnehrusmg psarine chau. timi ti sainikhrusmg sutnaichau jo yuddhma marieka chn. “edom pni tyhim ch. tysko raja ani aru saskhrut tyham ch. ti sktisali sainikhru pni chn. tinihru ab aruhrusmg psarieka chn, jo yuddhma mreka thie. ti bekhtnehrusit psarieka chn. tinihru ti manishrusmg patalma ge. “uttrka sbai saskhru tyhim chn. tyham sidonko sbai sainikhru chn. tinihruko sktile manishru draumthe. tr tinihru ljit thie. ti khtna nbheka manishrulai aru manishrusmg jo yuddhma marieka thie tyham sutne chn. tinihru aphno laj aphusmg lie tl ghro patalma ge. “phiraunle ti manishrulai dekhnechn, jo mrtyu sthlma pugeka chn ani uska aphna manishrulai santi hunech. ho, phiraun ani uska senahru yuddhma marine chn.” prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnubhyo. “jti bela phiraun jivit thiyo, usle manishrulai bhybhit grayo. tr ab uslai sbai khtna nbhekahrut sutanechn. phiraun ani usko senahru ti sbai aru sainikhrusmg sutne chn, jo yuddhma mriskeka chn.” prmprbhu mero mlikle yso bhnnubhyo.

33

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! aphno manishrulai bhn. tinihru-lai bhn, ‘m struko sainikhru-lai tys desko viruddh yud-dhka nimti lyaun skchu. jb ysto hunch tys bela manishrule euta manishrulai prhriko rupma chann skchn. ydi prhrile struko sainikhru aum-dai greko dekh-yo bhne turhi bjaer manishrulai savdhan graumch. ydi yo manisle cetauni sunch ani tysko dhyana-dien bhne nsuneko jsto gre struhrule uslai marne ch. tyo manis aphno mrtyuka nimti svmy uttrdayi hunech. usle turhi sunyo tr cetauni nsuneko jsto gryo. yskarn usko mrtyuka nimti u svmy dosi hunch. ydi usle cetauni prti dhyana dieko bhe usle aphno jivn bmaune thiyo. “tr hunschch tyo prharile struko sainik aum-dai greko dekher pni turhi bjaen. tys prharile

manishrulai cetauni dien strule tinihru-lai kaidi bnaer laijanch r tinihru bicka ek manis-lai marche. tyo manis marinech kinbhne usle pap grekoch. tr prhari pni tyo manisko mrtyuka nimti jimmevari hunech.” “ab he manisko choro, m timilai israelka ghranako prhari chandaichu. ydi timile mero mukhbat kehi sndes sunyau bhne timile manishrulai cetauni din-uprch. m timilai bhnn skchu, ‘yo papi manis mrnech.’ tys bela timile tyo maniskham ger mera nimti tyo cetauni dinu prch. ydi timile tyo manis-lai cetauni dienaum ani usko jivn bdl grnu bhne-nau bhne tyo manis mrnech kinki tysle pap gryo. tr m timilai tysko mrtyuko jim-mvari bnaumnechu. tr timile tyo dust manis-lai aphno jivn bdl grnko nimti ani pap bnd grn bhner cetauni dieko bhe ani ydi tysle pap bnd grn asvikar greko bhe tyo manis mrnethyo kinki tysle pap gryo. tr timile timro jivn bcayau.” “yskarn he manisko choro! israelka ghranalai mera nimti kehi bhn. tinihru bhnn skchn, ‘hamihrule pap gryau ani ajnahru bhng gryau. hamro pap, hamro shne sktibat bahir ch. hami ti paphruko karnle bamcnko nimti ke grn-skchaum?” “timile tinihru-lai bhnnuprch, ‘prmprbhu mero malik bhnnubhunch m aphno jivnko spth khaer prtijna grchu ki m manishru mrdai greko hern iccha grdin, m camhdin dust manishru mrn. m ti papi manishrulai mkham lyaum-n cahncu. m cahncu ki tinihru aphno jivn bdl grun jsbat jivit rhn skun. yskarn mkham au. nramro kam grn chodideu. he israelka ghrana ho, tinihru kin mrchau?” he manisko choro! timro manishrulai bhn ‘ydi euta asl bhnda asl kamle uslai shatytta grne chain ydi usle pap grnu thalyo bhne. ani dust manisko dusttalle uslai ptn graune chain, ydi usle asl grn thalch bhne. dhirmi manis-le ydi pap grn thale bamcn sktain.” “m dhirmi manis-lai bhnn skchu ki u niscy nai bamcn skch. tr yo pni hun skch, ki tyo dhirmi manis-le socn suru grch ki atitma udvara bheko asl kamhrule uslai rk-sa grch. yskarn usle nramro kam grn suru grn skch. tr m usko atitko dharmiktako yad rakhne chain! amh u tyo papko karn mrnech jun usle suru grekoch. “athva yo pni hun skch maile kunai papi manis-lai bhne ki u mrch. tr usle aphno jivn bdl grn skch. usle pap grn chodn skch ani shi jivn bitaun suru grn skch. u ramro ani asl rhn-skch. usle tyo dhrauti phrkaun skch jun usle rn dimda lieko thiyo. usle coreko cijhruka nimti kstipurti grn skch. usle tyo vidhihru paln grn-sch jsbat jivn prapti hunch. usle nramro kam grn chodch. tb tyo manis niscy nai jivit rhnech. u mrnechain! biteka dinhruma usle greko pap m yad grdin. kin? kinki u ab thiksit bseko chani ucit vyvhar grch. yskarn u jivit rhnech! “tr timra manishru bhnnch, ‘yo ucit hoin! prmprbhu mera malik tysto hun sknu hunn.” “tr tinihru nai hun jo jivit chainn! tinihru nai hun jo bdlinu prch! ydi kunai dhirmi manis-le dharmikta tyager pap grn suru grch bhne, tyo manis mrnech. ani ydi kunai dust manis-le khrab kam grn chodidinch ani nyay ani shi vyvhar grn thalch bhne tyo manis jivit rhnech. tr tinihru ajhai pni bhnnchau prmprbhuko bato ucit chain. israelka manishru m prtyek manis-lai usko jiune trika anasar nyay grnechu.” desbat-nikalieko bahraum vrsko, dsaum mhinako pamcau dinma euta manis yruslembat mkham ayo. tyo tyham bheko yuddhbat bhager aeko thiyo. usle bh-

nyo, “shr (yruslem) lgyo!” ab samjhma kaidi mero aghi aun bhnda phile prmprbhu mera malikko skti mkham ayo. prmesvrle mlai bolne yogye bnaunubhyo. jb tyo manis mkham ayo, prmprbhule mero mukh kholi dinubhyo ani pheri mlai bolndinu bhyo. tys bela prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! israelko dhvms shрма israelihru bsirheka chn. tinihrule bhndaichn, ‘abraham matr euta manis thiyo ani prmesvrle uslai sara bhumidunubhyo. ab hami dherai chau, yskarn niscy nai yo hamro bhumihom. hami yslai linchaum.” “timile bhnnu prch ki prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, “timihru rgt sriko masu khanchau. timihrule aphno murtihrusit shaytako asa grchau. timihrule manis marchau. yskarn m timihrulai yo jmin kin dinchu? timihru aphno trvarma bhr prchau. timihru mdhye prtyekle drlagda pap kam grchau. timihru prtyekle aphno chimetikiko ptnisit vybhicar grchau. yskarn timile bhumipamudainaum.” “timile bhnnuprch ki prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, “m aphno jivnko sph khaer prtjna grchu ki jun manishru tyo dhvst shrhruma bsirhekachn tinihru trvardara katinechn. ydi kunai manis tyo desbat bahir ch bhne, m tislai jngli psuhrulai marn ani khan lgaumnechu. ydi manishru killama athva guphama luke bhne rudhile mrnechn. tyo desle ti sbai cijhru gumauech jsmathi tinihruelai ghmdn thiyo. israelko prvt ujad hunech. tys thamuma kehi pni hunechain. tinihrule atyntai bhmykr paphru grekachn. yskarn m tyo des ujad ani nirjn parchu. tysbela tinihrule thaha paunechn ki m nai prmprbhu huni.” “ab timro visyma, he manisko choro! timro manishru prkhalhruma jhukchn ani aphno dailoma khda bher timro visyma kura grchn. unihru ekrakama bhnnchn, “au r hami ger prmprbhu ke bhnnuhumdaich sunaum.” yskarn unihru timikham tysri nai aumchn jsri mero manishru aumchn. unihru timro cheuma mero manishru jstai bhnnchn. unihrule timro sndes sunchn tr unihrule tyo grdainn jun timile bhnnchau. unihru tyo matr bhnn cahnnchn jun anubhv grda ramro hunch. unihru manishrulai dhoka din cahnnchn ani adhik dhn kmaunn cahnnchn. “timi yinihruko drstima premka githru gaune gayk bhnda adhik chainau. timro svr ramro ch. timi aphno bajhru ramro bjaumchau. unihrule timro vcn sunchn tr tyo anusar grdainn jun timi bhnnchau. tr jun cijhruko visyma timi gaumchau tyo samccai ghtnech ani tys bela manishrule smjhnechn ki unihruko bic samccai ek agmvakta thie.”

34

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! mera nimti israelko gothalhruko viruddh kehi kura bhn. tinihrusit mero nimti bat gr. tinihruelai bhn ki prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnuhunch, “israelko gothalahru, timihrule timihruka matr pet bhrirhekochau. yo timihruka nimti ekdmairamro hunech. timi gothalahruko pet kin bhridimdainau? timi boso khanchau ani aphno luga bnaumnk nimti tysko un upyog grchau. timile moto bheda marchau, tr timile dublo bhedalai khan dimdainau. timihrule kmjori r dublo

bhedahrulai bliyo bnaenau. timile cot lageko bhedalai ptti bamdhidienau. kti bhedahru bhdker tadho ge tr timile tysko khoji grenau ani phrkaer lyaenau. timi tyo hraeko bhedako khojima genau. ahm, timi nisthur ani kthor bhya. “ani ab bhedahru titr-bitr bheka chn, kinki tyham kunai gothala thienn. tyo prtyek jngli psuko nimti bhojn bniyo. yskarn bhedahru titr-bitr bhe. mera sbai bhedahru bato birraer prvthru ani hrek algo phadhrumathi ge. mera bhedahru prthvi bhri bato biraer chrie. kohi pni tysko khoji grne thienn.” yskarn timi gothalahru ho, prmprbhuko vcn sun. prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch. “m aphno jivnko sph khaer timilai prtjna dilaumchu. jngli psuhrule mera bhedahruelai smate. ho, mero bhedahru sbai jngli psuhruko nimti bhojn bnie. kin? kinbhne tinihruko samco gothala thienn. mero gothalale mero bgalko khoji grenn. ti gothalale bhedahruelai mario ani apahi khayoy. tysle mero bhedahruko pet bhridien.” yskarn he gothalahru ho, prmprbhuko vcn sun! prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m ti gothalahruko viruddhma chu. mero bhedahruko lagi tinihruelai uttrdayi thhryaumchu. ab uso m unihruelai gothala hun dimdn. tispchi gothalahrule aphno pet bhrnu pni paumdainn. m tinihruko mukhbat aphno bhedahru bcaunechu. tb mera bhedahru unihruko bhojn bnnechainn.” prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, “m apahi unihruko gothala bnnechu. m aphno bhedahruko khoji grnechu. m tinihruelai khojnechu. ydi kunai gothala aphno bhedasmg tys smya ch, jb usko bheda tadha jan thalyo bhne uslai khojn m janchu. ystai prkarle m aphno bhedahruko khoji grnechu. m aphno bhedalai bcaumnechu m unihruelai tyo thamubat phrkaer lyaumchu jhambat amdhyaro ani dhummioko dinma titr-bitr bheka thie. m tinihruelai ti rasthrubat phrkaer lyaumchu. m tinihruelai deshrubat jmma grchu. m tinihruelai tinihruko aphno desma lyaumchu. israelko prvthruma kholahruko kinarma, sbai thaumhruma jham manishru bschn, m tinihruelai khuvaumchu. m tinihruelai ghams bheko curma lier janchu. tinihru israelko prvtko aglo sthanma janechn. tinihru ghamsma crnechn r sutechn. tinihru israelko prvtmathi bhrpur ghams bheko curma crnechn. ho, m aphno bhedalai khuvaumchu ani tinihruelai visramko thamuma lier janchu.” prmprbhu mera malike yo sbai kurahru bhnnu bheko thiyo. “m hraeko bhedako khoji grnechu. m ti bhedahruelai phrkaer lyaumchu jun titr-bitr bheka chn. m ti bhedahru jslai cot lagekoch mlm ptti lgai dinchu. m kmjor bhedalai bliyo bnaumchu. tr m ti mota ani sktisali gothalahrulai nst paridinchu. m tinihruelai dnd dinchu jsko tinihru bhagidarchn.” prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, “ani timi mero bheda, m prtyek bhedalai nyay grchu. m bheda ani bakhrako bicma nyay grnechu. timihrule ramro jminma umreko ghamsma crn skchau. yskarn timihru tyo ghamslai kin kulcinchau jun arko bhedale khane iccha greko hunch. timile pryapt svch pani piun skchau. yskarn timile rheko pani aphno khuttale kin maila parchau? mero bhedale tyo ghams avsyai khanch jun timro khuttahrule kulciyai ani tyo pani piunch jun timile khuttahrule phohr paryaum?” yskarn prmprbhu mero malike usmg bhnnuhunch “m mota

ani dubla bhedahruko bicma nyay grnechu! timi aphno bgalbat ani aphno kamdhle dhkka dier ani aphno simnle sbai mlior bhedahrulai tys bela smm ghcetirhyau jb smm timile tinihrulai tadha janka nimti badhy parenau. yskarn m aphno bhedahrulai bcaumnechu. tinihru bhvisyama jngli psuhrudvara smatine chainn. m euta bheda ani arko bicma nyay grnechu. tyspchi m tinihrumathi ekjna gothala aphno das daudlai rakhechu. tysle tinihrulai apchai khuvaumch ani tinihruko gothala hunch. tyspchi m prmprbhu ani malik tinihruko prmesvr bhinchu mero das daud tinihru bicma sask hunch. m, prmpbhu yo kura bhnem. "m aphno bhedahrusmg santiko krar bamdhechu. m hanikark psuhrulai desbat bahir nikalchu. tb bhedahr mruhbumima surksit rhnech ani jmgma sutnech. m bhedahrulai ani aphno phadko caraitirko thamuhurulai asirvadd dinchu. m thik smyama vrsa graumchu. tyo asirvadd shit vrsa hunech. khetma umrine brksle aphno phl dinch. bhumile aphno phsl dinch. yskarn bhedahr aphno prdesma surksit rhnech. m tinihrumathi rakheko juva bhacmichinchu. m tinihrulai ti manishruko sktibat bcaumchu jsle tinihrulai das bnaekoch. tyspchi tinihrule thaha paunechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum. unihru psuhru jstai bhvisyama any rastrhrudvara bndi bnainechn. ti psuhrule tinihrulai khanechain. tr tinihru ab bhvisyama surksit rhnech. ksaile unihurulai atmkit parne chain. m unihurulai kunai ysto bhumidinchu jsma euta ramro bgaimca hunch. tb unihru tys desma bhokle pidit hunechainn. tinihru bhvisyama rastrhrubat apmanit hun paumdainn. tyspchi unihrule smjhechn ki m nai tinihruka prmesvr prmprbhu hum. tb unihrule smjhechn ki m tinihrusmg chu. israelka manishrule smjhechn ki ti mera manis hun!" prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnubhyo. "timi mero bheda hau, mero rkhhka bheda, timihru mera manishru hau, ani m timro prmesvr hum." prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnubhyo.

35

prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! seir prvt tir dhyau deu ani mero nimti tysko viruddhma kehi bhn. tyslai bhn, 'prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnubhyo' seir prvt, m timro viruddhma chu. m timilai dnd dinchu m timilai ujad r nirjn bnaidinchu ani timi khali hunechau. m timra shrhr nst gridinchu, ani timi khali hunechau tyspchi timile smjhechnu m nai prmprbhu hum. kin? kinki timi sdhaim mero manishruko viruddh gayau. timile israelko biruddh aphno trvarko pryog tinihruko viktiko akhiri dndko smyama gryau." yskarn prmprbhu mera malik bhnnu hunch, "m aphno jivnko spth khaer m tyo prtijna grchu ki m timilai rktpatgrn sumpidinechu. rgtle pchyaunech. timilai manishru marn ghna lagdain, yskarn, rgt timro pchi lagnech. m seir prvtlai ujad gridinchu. m ti prtyek manislai marchu jo tyo shrbat aumch ani m tyo prtyek manislai marnechu jo tyo shрма jane prytyn grch. m tysko prvtthu lasle dhakidinechu. lasle timro sara phadhr, timro bemsihru ani kholahru dhaknech. m timilai sdhaimko lagi khali gridinchu. timro shrhruma koi pni hunechain. tyspchi

timile smjhnchau ki m nai prmprbhu hum." timile bhnyau, "yi dui rastrhru ani deshru hamra hunechn. hami ysai aphno bnaumchau." tr prmprbhu tyham hunuhunch. prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, "timile mero manishruko isya gryau. timi unihru prti krodhit thiyau ani timile mlai ghna grthyau. yskarn aphno jivnko spth khaer m prtijna grchu ki m timilai tysri nai dndit grchu jsri timile unihurulai cot puryayau. m timilai dnd dinchu m aphno manishruulai smjhin dinchu ki m unihrusmg chu. tyspchi timile pni smjhechainau ki maile timro sbai apmanhr sunem. timile israel prvtko viruddh dherai namro kurahr bhnyau. timile bhnyau, 'israel nst bher gyo! hamihru tyslai khane kura jsto bcaumchau.' timi ghmdit thiyau. thha mero viruddh timile kurahr sunyau. timile dherai plt bhnyau ani jun timile bhnyau, tysko prtyek sbd maile sunem. ho maile timilai sunem." prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "tys smy sara prthvi prsn hunch, jb m timilai nst parchu. timi tyti bela prsn thiyau jti bela israel des nst bheko thio. m timisit tystai vyvhar grchu. seir prvt ani edomko pura des nst gridinechu. tys bela timile smjhechnau ki m prmprbhu hum."

36

"he manisko choro, mero nimti israelko prvtthrusit bhn. israelko prvtthu prmprbhuko vcn sun bhn. tinihrulai bhn ki prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, 'strule timro barema yso bhnyo her ab ti pracin prvtthu hamro hunechn.' "yskarn mero lagi israelko prvtthru lai bhn. bhn ki prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnuhunch, 'strule timilai ujad bnay. unihrule timilai carai tirbat kulciyo. unihrule ysto gre yskarn timi aru rastko adhiharma gayau. tb timro barema manishrule kura ani kanekhusi gre." yskarn, he israelka prvtthu ho! prmprbhu mera malikko vcn sun. prmprbhu mera malik prvtthu, damdahr, dharahr, bemsihr, kholsahr, ujad bheka bhgnavesshr ani chodieko shrhr jun caraitirbat aru rastrhrudvara lutieko ani hamso udaeke ch bhnnch. prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch 'm sbai bamki rheka rastrhr r sbai edomkahruko viruddh mero tivir iccha r anubhv mero pkma bolos tinihrule mero des aphno lagi lie ani tys smyama tinihruko hrty khusi thio. tinihrule mero bhumilai yti sahrro ghna gre ki tinihrule ys-lai lutinu prne jggako rupma here." yskarn, israel desko visyama yso bhn. prvtthu, phadhr, kholahru, ani bemsihrulai yso bhn ki prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, 'm aphno dah ani krodhlai mero aphno nimti boln dinechu. kinbhne yi rastrhrubat timile apmanko pida anubhv grekchau." yskarn, mero svami prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch, "m prtijna grchu ki timro caraitirko rastrhrule apmanko kst bhognechn. "tr israelko prvtthu, timile timro rukhrulai hamgahr phailaunu ani phlhru israelkamero manishruka nimti phlaunu prch. mero manishru camdai aumnechn. m timisit chu. m timilai shayta grnechu. manishrule timro jmin jotnechn. biu umarnechn. timimathi asmkhy manishru hunechn. israelko sara privar ani sbai manishru tyham bsnechn. shrhruma manishru bsnechn. nst bheka nyam sthan jstai bnainechn. m timilai dherai

manishru ani jnavrhru dinechu. tinihru bdhnechn ani tyska bccahru hunechn. m philo jstai manishru timima bsnlai lyaunechu r timrolagi phile bhnda ajh ramro grnechu. tb timile thaha paunechau, m nai prmprbhu hum. ho, m mero manis, israelalai timro jminma dohryaunechu. tinihrule timimathi adhikar grnechn ani timi tinihruka hunechau. timile tinihru-lai pheri khilyai bamjho dekhne chainaum.” prmp-rbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, “he israel deska manishru timihrusit nramro prkarle bolchn. unihru bhnnch, timile aphno manishru nst paryau. tinihru bhnnch ki timile tinihruka nanihru tadha lier gyau. ab bhvisyama timile manishru nst grnechainau. tim-ile bhvisyama nanihru tadho lier janechainau.” prmp-rbhu mera malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “m ti aru rastrhrulai timilai ajh apman grn dinechain. tim-ihru tinihrudvara avhelit hunechau. timihrule tim-ihruko manishrulai ab uso nst grne chainau.” prmp-rbhu mera malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. tyspchi prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! israelko privar aphno desma beska thie. mero lagi tinihru rjsvala bheka strihru js-tai thie. tinihruko dust kamhruko karn asuddh bhe. timihrule jb tyo desma manishruko htya gre, tys jmin-mathi rgt phailae. unihrule aphno murtihrule des maila bnae. yskarn maila tinihruulai dekhame ki m kti krodhit them. maile unihrulai rastrhruma titr-bitr parem ani sbai desma phailaem. maile unihrulai tyhi dnd tys kamko lagi die jun unihrule greka thie. unihru ti rastrhruma ge ani ti destruma unihrule mero bdnam gre. ksri? tyham rastrhrule unihruko visyama kura gre. timihrule bhne, ‘ti prmprbhuka manishru hun tr tinihrule uhamko bhumu chodnu pryoy.’ “israelka manishrule mero pvitr nam sbai tir bdnam gre. maile aphno namka nimti dukh anubhv gre, yskarn israelka ghranalai bhn ki prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, ‘he israelka ghrana ho, timi jham pni gyau mero pvitr namko bdnam gryau. ab m kehi grn girhechu. m yo timro nimti grdinm. is-rael, m yo aphno pvitr namko khatir grnechu. m ti rastrhrulai dekaumchu ki mero mhan nam sam-ccai pvitr ch. tb ti rastrhrule jannechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum.” prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnu bheko thiyoy. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m timilai ti rastrhrubat bahir nikaler ekai thamuma jmma grchu ani timilai timro aphno desma lyaumchu. tyspchi m timihrumathi suddh pani chrkidinechu ani tim-ihrulai suddh parchu. m timihruka sara asuddhihru dhunchu ani ti ghrrnt murtihrubat utpnn asuddhihru dhunchu.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m timihruma euta nyam atma pni bhrchu ani timro socai pni bdli gridinchu. m timro srirbat dhungako hrdy nikaler masuko hrdy dinchu. m timihrubhitr mero atma halidinechu. m timilai bdli grchu jsdvara timi mero vidhihru paln grnechau. timi savdhanisit mero niymhruko paln grnechau. tyspchi timi tyo desma bsne chau jun maile timihruka pita-purkhahrulai dieko them. timihru mero prja hunechau ani m tim-ihru prmesvr hunechu.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m timihruulai bcaumchu ani timihruulai asuddh hunbat pni jogaumchu. m annlai umrnko lagi ajna dinchu. m timihruko viruddh anikal lyaumne chain. m tim-ihruko rukhhruma jyada bhnda jyada phl ani khetma

dherai ann umaridinchu. tyspchi timi aru des jham bhokai bsne laj pheri khilyai anubhv grnechainau. timihrule tyo nramro kam yad grnechau jun tim-ihrule gryau, timihrule yad grnechau tyo kam ramro thien. tyspchi timihru aphno paphru ani jun dr-lagda kam gryau tysko lagi timi svmy aphulai ghrra grnechau.” prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, “m cahnnchu ki timi yo yad rakh maile timihruko bhlaika nimti yo kam greko hoin. m tyo aphno ramro namko nimti grdaichu. israelko privar, timihru aphno bsne dhungma ljjit ani vyakul hunu prne.” prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, “jun din m timihruka sbai pa-phrubat timihruulai suddh parchu. m manishrulai pheri timihruko shrhruma lyaumchu, yo nst bheko shrhru pheri bnainechn. ujad bheko jmin pheri jotinech. yhambat bher jane prtyeklai yo srvnasko thupro dekhaine chain. unihrule bhnnnechn, ‘biteko dinma yo des nst bheko thiyoy. tr ab yo adnko bgaimca jsto bhekoch. tyo srvasn ani ujad thiyoy, tr ab tyo surksit bhyo ani tysma manishru bschn.” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “tb timihruko caraitirko ras-trhrule jannechn ki m nai prmprbhu hum ani m pheri ti sthanhru punhrrnram grnechu. maile bhu-mihruma rukhhru ropem jun cahim ujad thiyoy. m prmprbhu hum. maile yi sbai bhnem ani maile sbai grem.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunchu “m yo pni cahnnchu ki israelko ghranakhm avos ani yi kurahru tinihruka nimti magun. m tinihru-lai asmkhy manishru bnaumchu. tinihru bhedako bgalhru jstai hunchn. yruslemma vises cadhruko avsrma pvitr bnaeko bheda ani bakhrahru bhrine ch. ys-tai prkarle shrhru ani nst bheka bhumihru manisko bhidle bhrinch. tytibela manishrule smjhnechn m prmprbhu hum.”

37

prmprbhuko skti mmathi ayo. prmprbhuko at-male mlai shr bahir lier gyo ani tl euta bemsiko bicma rakhidiyo. bemsu mreko manisko hadhrule bhrieko thiyoy. bemsima asmkhy hadhru thie, prmp-rbhule mlai hadhruko caraitir ghumaunu bhyoy. maile dekhem hadhru sahras sukeka thie. tyspchi prmprbhu mero malikle mlai bhnnubhyo, “he man-isko choro! ke yi hadhru jivit hunusckh?” maile uttr diem, “prmprbhu mero malik! ys prsnko uttr tpaimle matr jannu hunch.” prmprbhu mero malikle mlai bhnnubhyo, “ti hadhru visyama mero lagi kehi bhn. ti hadhrusmg bhn, ‘sukeka hadhru! prmpr-bhuko vcn sun. prmprbhu mero malik timihrusit yo bhnnu hunch, m timihruma sas aumn dinechu ani timi jivit hunechau. m timihrumathi nsa ani mam-spesihru lgaumchu ani m timihruulai masu r chalale chopidinchu. tyspchi m timihruma pran smcar grid-inchu ani timi pheri jivit bher uthnechau. tytibela timihrule smjhne chau m nai prmprbhu timra malik hum.” yskarn maile prmprbhuko lagi tyhi kura greko jsto grn khojem. jti bela maile kehi bhnn amteko them prcnd dhvni sunem! hadhru clnu thale ani hadhru, hadhrusit jodin thale. mero amkha aghadi nsa, mamspesihru, masu ani chalale hadhrulai chopn suru gryoy. tr srirhru hllien, timihruma pran thien. tb prmprbhu mera malikle msmg bhnnubhyo, “mera

lagi havalai agmvani gr. he manisko choro! mera nimti havasit kura gr. havasit bhn ki prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnuhundaich, 'hava sbai disabat au ani ti lashrulai jivn diinech. tinihrubhitr sas bhri dinechu ani tinihrubhu pheri jivit hunechn.'" uhamle jsto btaunu bheko thiyo maile tyhi prkarle havasit kura grem. ani lashruma pran ayo. tinihr jivit bhe ani ubhie. tyham dherai manishru thie, ani tyham euta ekdmai thulo sainik bniyo. tispchi prmprbhu mera malikle mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! yi hadhru israelko purai ghrana jstai hun. israelka manishru bhchn, 'hamro hadhru sukeka chn hamro asa smapt bhyo. hami purn ruple nst griekachau,' yskarn usit mero nimti kura gr. uslai bhn prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnu hunch, 'mero manishru, m tinihruka cihanhrubh khnchu ani tinihrulalai bahir layumchu. tispchi m tinihrulalai israelko bhumima layumchu. mero manishru, m tinihruka cihanhrubh khnchu ani tinihruka cihanhrubat tinihrulalai bahir layumchu. tys bela timi smjhne chau ki m nai prmprbhu hum. m aphno atma tinihruma hali dinechu ani tinihrulalai pheri jivit parchu. tispchi tinihrulalai m tinihruko desma pheri layumchu. tispchi tinihrule thaha paunechau m prmprbhu hum. tinihrule jannechau maile yo kura bhnem ani ysto hune parem.'" prmprbhule yso bhnnu bheko bhyo. prmprbhuko vcn pheri mkham ayo! uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! euta lauro lyau ani tysma yo vcn lek' yo lauro yhuda ani tysko mitr israelko manishruka nimti ho.'" tispchi arko lauro lyau ani tysma, 'epaimko yo lauro, yusuph ani tys mitr israelko manishruka nimti ho.'" tispchi duivtai laurohru euta thamuma jod. timro hatma euta lauro hunech. "timra manishrulalai yo spst parnika nimti bhchnu ki ysko arth ke ho? tinihrulalai bhn ki prmprbhu ani malik bhnnu hunch, 'm yusuphko lauro linchu jun israelko manishruko ho, yo epraim ani usko mitrko hatma ch. tispchi m tyo lauro yhudako laurosit rakhchu ani tyslai eutai lauro bnaumchu. mero hatma tyo euta lauro hunech.'" "tinihruko amkhako aghadi laurohru aphno hatma smat. tinihrule laurohruma tyo namhru lekheka thiyaum. manishrulalai bhn ki prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnuhunch 'm israelka manishrulalai tyo rasthrubat layumchu, jham unihru geika chn. m unihurulai caraitirbat ektrit parchu. m tinihrulalai tinihruko aphno desma layumchu. m tinihrulalai israelko prvthruko desma euta rasth bnaumchu. unihru sbaiko euta raja hunech tyo duivta rasthrubh baine chain. tyo bhvisyama rajyama bamdine chain. tinihru tinihruko murtisit lgatar tinihru aphailai asuddh bnaune chn ani drlagda prtima athva kehi aru apradh. tr m tinihrulalai rksa grnechu ani tinihru sbailai ti bhumihruddeki jmma grnechu jham tinihrule pap greka thie. "mero das daudle tinihrumathi raj grnechn tinihru sbai euta matr gothala hunech. unihru mero niymhruko saharama bsnechn ani mero vidihru paln grnechn. tinihrule mero kam grnechn m je bhchnu tyhim grnechn. tinihru tyo bhumima bsnechn jun maile aphno das yakublai dieko thiem. tinihruka pitapurbhahru tyo tys thamuma bsthe ani mera manishru tyham bsnechn. tyo unihruko nanihru ani tinihruko nata-natinihru sda-srvda tyhim bsnechn

ani mero das daud tinihruko aguva bher sda-srvda tyham bsnech. m tinihrusit ek santi krar bamdihnechu. yo sndhi sdhaim rhirhnech. m tinihrulalai tinihruko des dinechu. m tinihruko smkhya vrddhi grnechu. m mero pvitr sthanlai tinihruko visyama sda-srvda rakhnechu. mero pvitr pal tyham unihruko bic hunch. ho, m tinihruko prmesvr ani unihru mero manishru hunechn. tb aru rasthrule jannechn ki m prmprbhu hum ani tinihrule yo jannechn ki m mero pvitr bhumi sdhaim israela rakhher, m tinihrulalai mera vises manishru bnaumdaichu."

38

prmprbhuko yo vcn mkham ayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro! magoga desma gogtir dhyan deu. tyo mesek ani tubl rasthruko srvadhiik mhtvpurn prmukh ho. gogko viruddhma mero lagi kehi bhn. uslai bhn ki svami prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, 'gog timi mesek ani tubl rasthrko srvadhiik mhtvpurn prmukh haum. tr m timro viruddhma chu. m timilai smatchu ani timro smst senalai phrkai layumchu. timro senako sbai manishrulalai phrkai layumchu. m sbai ghoda ani ghodsvarhulalai phrkai layumchu. m timro mukhma blchi lgaumnechu ani tinihru sbailai phrkai layumchu. sbai sainikle aphno trvarhru ani dhalhru shit aphno sainik posak lgaumnechn. phars, kus ani putko sainik unihrusmg hunechn. ti sbaile tinihruko dhal ttha sirma top dharn grko hunch. tyham gomer usko sbai sainikhrusit hunech. tyham togmako rasth sbai sainik smuhsmg hunech jo uttr disako tado thamubat aumch. tyham tinihrusit dhaires rasthruka manishru hunechn. "tyar hau, timi apuhalai tyar par ani tyo jo senale tinihrusmg ekta tinihrulalai pni graiekoch. timile nigrani rakhnu prch ani tyar rhn prch. lamo smy pchi m timilai smjhnechu. ab antim vrshruma timi tyo prdesma aumnechau jun yuddh pchi punhnrnirman hunch. manishru pheri dherai rasthrubat bhela graieka chn. biteko dinhruma israelko prvth ghri-ghri nst grieko thiyo. tr yi manishru rasthrubat phrkiekachn tinihru sbai surksasath jinechn. tr timi tinihrumathi akrmn grn aumnechau. timi tuptan jstai aumnechau. timi deslai dhakdai gjne badl jstai aumchau. timi ani dherai rasthrulalai timro sainikhruko smuh, yi manishrumathi akrmn grn aumnechn.'" prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch "tys smy timro mnma euta vicar aunech. timile euta nramro yojna bnaun suru grnechau. timile bhinchau, 'm tyo desma akrmn grn jannechu jsko shr bina prkhalko ch. surksit chaum bhni unihru smjhnechn unihruko rksaka nimti caraitir prkhal chain. unihruko dailoma tala chain, unihruko dailo pni chain. m tinihrulalai lutnechu ani sbai bhumuly cijhru tinihrubat linchu. m ti sthanhruko viruddhma ldchu je nst bhiskekoch, tr ab manishru tyham bsn thalekachn. m tinihruko viruddh janechu jo any rasthrubat jmma bheka chn. ab tinihru psu r smptiko malik bheka chn. unihru smsarko kendma bschn.'" "seba, ddan ani trsika sbai vyaparihru ani sbai shrhru jissit tinihru vyapar grchn, timilai sodhnechn, 'ke timi bhumuly cijhrumathi adhiakar jmaunu aeka hau? ke timi aphno sainikhruko smuhsit ti ramro cijhru sun, camdi, gai-vstu ttha smptti lier jan aeka

hau? ke timi ti sbai bhumuly cijhru lin aeka hau?” prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “he manisko chora! mera nimti goglai bhn. uslai bhn ki prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnuhunch, ‘timi hamro manishrulai akrmn grnu aumnechau. jb ki unihru santipurvk ani surksit bsirheka chn. timi tadhro uttrko aphno thamubat aumnechau ani timi bhussmkhyk manishrulai sathma lier aumnechau. ti sbai ghodsvar hunechn. timi euta visal ani sktisali sena hunechau. timi mera manis israelko viruddh yuddh grn aumnechau. timi deslai dhakne rgijne badl hunechau. m pchibat aphno desko viruddh yuddh grnu timilai lyaumchu. tyspchi rasthrule mlai smman grnechn ani jannechn ki m pvitr hum. unihrule dekhnechn ki m timro viruddh ke grchu.” prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, “atitma maile timro visyama je bhneko thiem tys smy manishrule yad grnechn. unihrule yad grnechn maile apna dashru israelko agmvtahruk upyog grem. unihrule yad grnechn israelka agmvtahrule mero nimti atitma kura gre ani bhne ki m timilai unihru viruddh yuddh grn lyaumchu.” prmprbhu mero malik bhnnubhyo, “tys smy gog, israel des viruddh yuddh grnu aumnechn. m aphno krodh prkt grnechu. krodh ani uttejnama m yo prtijna grchu, m prtijna grdaichu ki israelma euta thulo bhuimcalo aumch. tys smy sbai jivit prani drle kamne chn, smudrka machahru, akaska crahru, khetka jmgli psuhru ani ti jminma ghsrne sbai sano-sano pranihru drle kamnechn. prvt jhrnechn ani damdahru bhtkinechn. prtyek prkhal jminma jhrnechn.” prmprbhu mera malik bhnnuhunch, “israelko prvthruma, m gogko viruddh sbai kisimko dr utpnn grchu. tysko sainik yti bhybhit hunchn ki tinihrule eka arkamathi akrmn grnechn ani aphno tvrarle eutale arkalai marnechn. m goglai rog ani mrtyuko dnd dinchu. m gog ani dherai rasthruko sainikmahi asina, ago ani gndhikko vrsa vrsaunechu. tyspchi m dekhaumchu ki m mti kham chn, m prmanit grchu ki m pvitr chu. dherai rasthrule maile yo kura greko dekhnechn ani jannechn ki m ko hum. tb unihrule thaha paune chn ki m prmprbhu hum.”

39

“he manisko choro! gogko viruddh mera nimti kehi bhn. uslai bhn ki prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnuhunch, ‘gog, timi mesek ani tubl deshruko srvadhi mhtvpurn prmkh hau. tr m timro virodhma chu. m timilai smater phrkai lyaumch. m timilai uttrko dadambat lyaumchu. m timilai israelko prvthruko viruddh yuddh grnka nimti lyaumchu. tr m timro dhnulai timro debre hatbat tl khsalidinchu. m timro dahine hatbat timro kamd tl jharidinchu. timi israelko prvtma marinechau. timi timro sainik smuh ani timisit bheko aru sbai rasthru yudhma marinechn. m timilai hrek kisimko pksihru, jun mamshari chn, ttha sbai jmgli psuhruko bhjanko rupma dinchu. timi khulla maidanma marinechau. maile yo bhnidiekochu.” prmprbhu mera malik ti kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m magog ani ti manishrulai jun smudrko kinarna surksit bschn, tinihruko viruddh ago pthaidinechu. tyspchi unihrule thaha paumnechn ki m nai prmp-

prbhu hum. m mero pvitr nam mero israelka manishrulai prkt graumchu. m mero pvitr nam manishru aghi ajh dherai nst parne dinechain. rasthrule thaha paunechn ki m prmprbhu hum. tinihrule jannechn ki m israelma ekmatr pvitr chu. tyo smy aune ch. yo ghtne ch.” prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “yo tyhi din ho, jun dinko visyama m bhndaichu. “tys smy, israelko shrma bsne manishru ti khethruma jannechn. unihrule struko hat-htiyarhru jmma parnechn ani jlaunechn. ti sbai dhalhru, dhnukamdhru ani bhalahru jlaune chn. unihrule hat-htiyarhru daurako rupma sat vrs smm pryog grnechn. tinihru maidanbat daura jmma grdaiinn athva jmgla daurahru katn prnechain, kinki tyo hat-htiyarhru pryog daurako rupma grinechn. ti bhumuly cijhru sainikhrubat khosnechn jun tinihrule corn cahnthe. ti sainikhrubat ramro cijhru linchn jsle tinihrubat ramro cijhru lieka thie.” prmprbhu mera malik bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “tys smy goglai gadn israelma euta thamu channechu. tyo khar smudrko purvma yatirihruko bemsima gadinechn. ysle yatirihruko bato roknechn. kin? kinki gog ani tysko sara senahru tys thamuma gadinechn! manishrule yslai ‘gogko senahruko bemsim bhnechn.’ israelka privarle tinihruko bhumi suddh grnka nimti sat mhina smm gadne chn. deska sadharn manishrule struko sainikhrulai gadnechn. israelka manishru tysdin prsidh hunechn jun din m aphno smman paumchu.” prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “manishrule mjdurhulai ti mreko sainikhru gadnko nimti pura smy smm nokri dinechn. ysto prkarle tinihrule deslai pvitr parnechn. ti mjdurhule sat mhina smm kam grnechn. unihru lashru khojdoi carai tir jannechn. ti mjdurhru carai tir khojdoi ghumnechn. ydi tinihrule kunai hddi dekhe bhne tysko cheuma euta cinh lgairakhechn jb smm khadl khne manis aumdain gogko sainyko bemsima hddi jb smm gadidain tyinjin smm cihr rhechn. tyo mrtk manishruko ngr cihan (hamonah) khlaimechn. ysto prkarle unihrule deslai suddh parnechn.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnubhyo, “he manisko choro! mero lagi pmksihru, ani jngli psuhrusmg kehi bhn. tyslai bhn, ‘yham au. yham au, ek thamuma bhela hau. au yo bli khau jun maile timihruko nimti tyari bnai rheko chu. tyo israelko prvtma euta visal blidan hunech. au, masu khau ani rgt piu. timile sktisali sainikhruko masu kanechau. timihrule smsarko prmkhhruko rgt piunechau. tinihru timihruka nimti bhedahru ani bokahru ani basanka moto sadhehru jstai hun. timi jti cahnechau tyti boso khan skchau ani timile rgt tysbela smm piun skchau jti bela smm timro pet bhridain. timile mero bli kanechau ani piunechau jun maile timra nimti mare. mero teblma timile khanuka nimti atyntai jyada masu paunechau. tyham ghoda ani rth svarhru, sktisali sainik ani aru sbai ldne manis hunechn.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m aru rasthrulai dekhanechn, maile ke grem. unihrule rastrlai smman grn suru grnechn. unihrule mero skti dekhnechn jun maile struko viruddh upyog gre. tb tys din pchi israelka ghranale jannechn ki m nai prmesvr tinihruka prmprbhu hum. ani rasthrule yo thaha paunechn ki israelko privarlai kin

bndi jstai bnaer any jatihurma lgem. tinihrule jan-
nechn mero manis, mero viruddhma uthe. ysaikarn
maile unihrulai tadho lgem. maile tinihruko struhru
tinihrulai hraun diem. yskarn, mera manishru yud-
dhma marie. unihrule pap gre ani aphailai apvitr
bnae. yskarn maile unihrulai tyo kamko nimti dnd
diem, jun unihrule gre. yskarn maile mero anuhar
tinihrubat lukae.” yskarn prmprbhu mero malik yso
bhnnuhunch, “ab m yakubko privarma sudin phrkai
lyaunechu. maile purai israelko privarmathi dya
grekochu. m aphno pvitr namko nimti m josilo
hunechu. manishru aphno laj ani mero viruddhma
sara smy bhuinechn. unihru aphno desma surksit
rhnechn. ksail pni tinihrulai bhybhit parneachin. m
mero manishrulai any deshrubat lyaunechu. tinihru-
lai m struhruko desma bhela parnechu. tyti bela
dherai rastrhrule thaha paunechn ki m kti pvitr
chu. tinihrule smjhnechn ki m prmprbhu tinihruko
prmesvr hum. kin? kinki maile tinihrulai ghrbat
nikale ani aru deshruma bndiko rupma pthaem.
tyspchi maile tinihrulai ekai thamuma bhela parem
ani tinihruko aphno desma pheri lier aem. m israelko
ghranamathi mero atma khnyaunechu ani tyspchi,
m pheri aphna manishrubat tadha janechain.” prmp-
rbhu mera malikle yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo.

40

hamihurulai des nikala grieko pccisaum vrsko
armbhma, dsaum mhinako dsaum dinma, prmprb-
huko skti mkham ayo. yo yruslem pkrau pre pchiko
caudhaum vrsko din thiyo. ek drsnma prmprbhule
mlai tyham lier janu bhyo. drsnma prmesvrle mlai
israel lier janu bhyo. uhamle mlai euta ati algo prvtko
cheuma jharu bhyo. prvtma euta bhvn thiyo, jun
shrko sman dekhinthyo. prmprbhule mlai tyham lier
janu bhyo. tyham euta manis thiyo jo cmkaeko kams
jstai cmkirheko dekhinthyo. tys manisle euta luga
napne phita ani euta napne tamgo aphno hatma lieko
thiyo, ty mul-dhokama ubhieko thiyo. tys manisle
mlai bhnnubhnyo! “he manisko choro, aphno amkha
ani kanko upyog gr. yi cijhruprti dhyan deu ani
mero bhna sun. jun m timilai dekaumchu, tysma
dhyam deu. kin? kinki timilai yham lyaeko ho,
yskarn m timilai yi cijhru dekaumnu skchu. timile
israelko privaralai tyo sbai btaumnu jun timile yham
dekhaichau.” maile euta prkhal dekhem jsle mndir
caraitirbat gherekho thiyo. tyo manisko hatma cijhru
napne euta tamgo thiyo. tyo tamgo ch hatko lamo
thiyo. prtyek hat ek hat r car aumla lmbai thiyo.
yskarn tys manisle prkhalko caudai moto napyo. tyo
ek hat caudaiko thiyo. tys manisle prkhalko ucai
napyo. yo ek tamgo aglo thiyo. tyspchi tyo manis
purvi dvarptti gyo. tyo manis tysko khudkilomathi
cdhyo ani mul-dhokako smghar napyo. tyo ek tamgo
brabr caudako thiyo. rkskko kotha ek tamgo lamo
ani ek tamgo caudai thiyo. kothako bicko prkhalko
motai pamc hat thiyo. mndirtir phrkaeko dlanko
dhokako smdhar ek tamgo lamo thiyo. tb tys manisle
mndirsmgko mul-dhokako prsev kks napyo jun yo
ek tamgo caudako thiyo. yo ath hat lamo thiyo. tb
tys manisle mul-dhokako dlan napyo. tyo ath hat thiyo.
tys manisle mul-dhokako dvarko stmbhhru napyo.

hrek dvar stmbh dui hat caudaiko thiyo. dlanko
dailo bhitrptti thiyo. mul-dhokako prtyek bhittama
tin-tinvta sano-sano kothahru thie. usle prtyek
kotha napyo. ti kothahru r duvaitirka stmbhhru ekai
napka thie. tys manisle mul-dhokako dailoko caudai
napyo. yo ds hat cauda ani tehr hat lamo thiyo.
prtyek kothako cheuma euta prkhal thiyo, kotha
vrgakar thiyo ani prtyek bhittako cauda ch hat thiyo.
tys manisle mul-dhokako euta kothako chanabat
arko kothako chana smm napyo. tyo euta dhokabat
arko dhoka smm pccis hat lamo thiyo. tys manisle
prves dvar pni napyo. yo bis hat caudako thiyo. prves
dvarko caraitir cok thiyo. prves dvarko mul-dhoka
purai bahirptti dekhil mul-dhokako bhitr smm napda
pcas hat thiyo. rksako kothahruko sbai bhagma
bhitr ani cokma s-sana jhyalhruthie. jhyalhruko
cauda bhaghru dvar tir rphkeko thiyo. dhokako
prtyek dvar stmbhm khjurka bothru khopieka
thie. tb tyo manisle mlai bahiri cokma lyayo. pkka
batoko cheuma tisvta kothahru thie. maile kothahru
ani dhunga chapiekobato dekhem. pkka bato
dhokahruko cheubat geko thiyo. pkka bato tyti nai
phrakilo dhokahru jstai thiyo. yo tillo pkka bato
thiyo. tyspchi tyo manisle tlko mul-dhokako cheuko
bhitrpttibat lier cokko prkhal cheuko bhitri ptti
smm napyo. tyo ek sy hat purv ani uttrma thiyo. tb
tys manisle uttr dvarko lmbai ani caudai napyo. tyo
bahir cokko caraitirko bhittama thiyo. ysko hrek
ptti tin-tin vta kotha thiyo. ysko dvar stmbh ani
dlanko nap ekai thiyo, jun phila mul-dhokako thiyo.
mul-dhoka pcas hat lamo ani pccis hat caumda thiyo.
ysko jhyalhru ysko dlan ani ysko khjurko bothrule
singareka citrka naphru tyhi thiyo jun purv pttko
mul-dhokama thiyo. mul-dhoka smm satvta khutk-
ila thie. mul-dhokako dlan bhitr thiyo. bhitr cokma
uttrko mul-dhoka smm pugne euta mul-dhoka thiyo.
yo purvko mul-dhoka brabr thiyo. tys manisle euta
mul-dhokabat arko mul-dhoka smm napyo. yo euta
mul-dhokadekhi arko mul-dhoka smm sy hat thiyo.
tb tyo manisle mlai dksin prkhalitir lier gyo. maile
dksinma euta dhoka dekhem. tys manisle chevaiko
prkhalhru ani dlan napyo. tyo nap tyti nai thiyo jti
aru mul-dhokahruko thiyo. ysko caraitir arko mul-
dhokahruko jstai jhyalhru thie. mul dvarko nap pcas
hat lamo ani pccis hat cauda thiyo. satvta khutkilale
yo mul-dhoka smm puryaumthyo. ysko dlan bhitr
thiyo. hrek ptti ek-ekvta dvarstmbhma khjurko
nksa thiyo. bhitr cokma dksinptti euta mul-dhoka
thiyo. tys manisle dksin pttko euta mul-dhokabat
arko mul-dhoka smm napyo. yo ek sy hatko thiyo.
tyspchi tyo manisle mlai dksin mul-dhokabat bhitr
cokma lier gyo. dksinko mul-dhokako nap tyti
nai thiyo jti aru mul-dhokahruko thiyo. kothaka
cheuko prkhalhru ani dlanko nap brabr thiyo jti aru
mul-dhokahruko thiyo. jhyalhru, mul-dhoka ani
dlanko caraippti thiyo. mul-dhokakohru nap pcas
hat lamo ani pccis hat cauda thiyo. tysko caraitir
tyham euta prves kotha thiyo. dlanhr pccis hat
lamo ani pamc hat caumdako thiyo. prves kotha
bahir pttko amgn tir thie. ysko dvar-stmbhhurmati
khjurka bothruka citr khopieko thiyo. tyham janlai
athvta khudkila thie. tyo manisle mlai purv pttibat
bhitr cokma lyayo. usle mul-dhoka napyo. tys

mul-dhokako nap tyhi thiyo. jun aru mul-dhokako thiyo. purvi dvarko kothahru, dvar-stmbhru ani dlanko nap tyhi thiyo jun aru mul-dhokako thiyo mul-dhoka ani dlanko caraitir jhyalhu thie. purvi mul-dhoka pcas hat lamo ani pcis hat cauda thiyo. tysko prves kotha bahirko amgntir thie. prtyek stmbhama khjurko botko citrhu khopieko thie. ysko simdhima athvta khudkila thie. tyspchi tyo manisla mlai uttri dvama lyayo. usle tyo napyo. tysko nap tyhi thiyo jun aru mul-dhokahruko thiyo arhat, ysko kothahru, dvar-stmbhru ani dlan tystai thie. mul-dhokako caraitir jhyalhu thie. yo pcas hat lamo ani pcis hat caudako thiyo. bahirko agntir dlan thiyo. prtyek bhittamathi khjurko botko citrhu thie ani ysko simdhima athvta khudkila thie. euta kotha thiyo jsko dhoka mul-dhokako prves kksko cheuma thiyo. yo tyham thiyo jham pujaharile hombliko nimti psuhrulai nuhai dinthe. mul-dhokako prves dvarko duvai ptti dui-duivta tebl thiyo. papka nimti hombli, dosbli ani papbli apradhka nimti bhetiko psuhru tyhi teblmathi marinthyo. dlanko bahir jham uttri mul-dhoka kholinch, tyham duivta tebl thiyo ani mul-dhokako prves kksko arko tir duivta tebl thiyo. mul-dhokabhitr carvta tebl thiyo. carvta tebl mul-dhokako bahir thiyo. sbai milaer athvta tebl thiyo. pujarihrule yi teblhruma blika nimti psuhru marthe. homblika nimti katieko dhungako carbat tebl thie. yi teblhru dedh hat lamo, dedh hat cauda ani ek hat algo thiyo. pujaharile hombli ani blidanka nimti jun psuhru marthe, usle marne htiyarhru tyo teblma rakhthe. car aumla cauda bheko bit purai teblma lgaeko thiyo. bhetika nimti masu teblmathi rakhinthyo. bhiri cokko mul-dhokako bahir duivta kothahru thie. euta uttri mul-dhokasmg thiyo. ysko dlan dksinptti thiyo. arko kotha dksin mul-dhoka ptti thiyo. ysko dlan uttrptti thiyo. tys manisla mlai bhnyo, “tyo kotha, jsko dlan dksinptti ch, yo tyham kam grirheka ani mndirko seva grirheka pujaharihruko lagi ho. tr tyo kotha jsko dlan uttrptti ch, tyo tyham kam grirheka pujaharihruka nimti ho jo aphno kamma chn ani vediko seva grnehruka nimti ho. yi sbai pujaharihru sadokka stnanhru hun. sadokko vmsj nai levi kulka ek matr manis ho, jo prmprbhuko seva aphaisit bli lyaer grn skch.” tys manisla cok napyo. cok purn vrgakarko thiyo. tyo ek sy hat lamo ani ek sy hat caudako thiyo. vedi mndirko cheuma thiyo. tyo manisla mlai mndirko dlanma ller gyo ani tysko hrek dvar-stmbh napyo. yham prtyek ptti pamc hat thiyo. mul-dhoka caudh hat caudaiko thiyo. mul-dhoka cheuko prkhal tin hat prtyek ptti thiyo. dlan bis hat lamo ani bahr hat caumdako thiyo. dlan smm ds khudkilahru thie. dvar-stmbhko shaytako lagi duvaitir stmbh thiyo.

41

tyo manisla mlai mndirko bahiri pvitr sthanma lyayo. usle ysko prtyek stmbh napyo. tyo sbaitir ch hat moto thiyo. prves-dvarko ds hat cauda thiyo. tysko bahiri cheu caraitir pamc hat thiyo. tys manisla bahiri pvitr sthan napyo. yo calis hat lamo ani bis hat cauda thiyo. tb tyo manis bhitr gyo ani prtyek dvar-stmbh napyo. prtyek dvar-stmbh dui hat baklo

thiyo. prvesdvarko ch hat cauda thiyo. prvesdvarko prtyek pttiko prkhal sat hat phrakilo thiyo. tyspchi tyo manisla kothako lmbai napyo. tyo bis hat lamo ani bis hat cauda thiyo. tys manisla mlai bhnyo, “yo cahim mhavpitr sthan ho.” tyspchi tyo manisla mndirko prkhal napyo. yo ch hat baklo thiyo. cheuko kotha car hat cauda mndirko carai tir thiyo. cheuko kothama tinva vibhinn tla thiyo. tyo ek arkamathi thiyo. hrek tlahruma tis kotha thiyo. cheuko kotha caraitirko prkhalma adieko thiyo. yskarn mndirko prkhal svmy kothahruma adaeko thien. mndirko caraitirko jodieko kothahru, tlo tla bhnda jyada phrakilo thiyo. ysto hunuko krn tlo tlo bhnda mndirko any prtyek tla sano thiyo. tysaile aghillo kothahruko sth tlo kothahruko bhnda phrakilo thiyo. sb bhnda tlo tlama jane simdhi bicko tlabat geko thiyo. maile yo pni dekhem ki mndirko caraitir jghru bsalieka thie. cheuko kothahruko jg pura ek tango arhat ch hat lamo thiyo. cheuko kothako bahiri prkhal pamc hat baklo thiyo. tyham mndirko cheuko kothahruko bica euta khulla ksetir thiyo. ani pujahariko kothahruko bic khula ksetir bis hat mndirko carai tir thiyo. cheuko kothahruko dailo adhar uthaeko adharma kholinthyo euta dailo uttr ptti phrkeko thiyo ani arko dksinptti phrkeko thiyo. uthaeka adhamathi sbai cheuhru pamc hat cauda thiyo. pscim pttiko bhvanko cokko cheuko mndirko cauda sttri hat thiyo. bhvanko bhitaeko caraitir pamc hat baklo thiyo. tysko lmbaicham nbbe hat thiyo. tyspchi tyo manisla mndir napyo. mndir ek sy hat lamo thiyo. bhvn ani ysko bhitasmgko cok pni ek sy hat lamo thiyo. mndirko purv ani cokhruko cauda sy hat thiyo. tys manisla tyo bhvanko lmbai napyo jsko cok mndirko pchi phrkeko thiyo ttha jsko bhita-hru duvaippti thiyo. yo ek sy hat lamo thie. mhavpitr shanko bhiri kotha ani cokko dlanko kotha kathle dhakieko thiyo. sbai jhyalhu ani thokahru vipri kathle mohorieko thiyo. dhokabat mndirko kathko phlyak bhuimdekhi jhyalhu smm thiyo. bhittako bhag dekhi dhokamathi smm thie. bhiri kothadekhi bahirsmm kathma caukht lgaeko thiyo. mndirkobato koto bhiri kotha ttha bahiri kothama krub svrgdut r khjurko citr khopieko thiyo. duita krub svrgdutko bica euta khjurko bot thiyo. prtyek krub svrgdutko duivta cehera thie. duivta mdhye euta khjurko bot tir herirheko anuhar manishruko thiyo. arko camhi khjurko botlai herirheko anuhar simhko jsto thiyo. mndirko caraitir sbai ystai khopieko thiyo. bicko kothako pvitr shanko sbai bhittama krub svrgduthru ttha khjurko botko citr khopieko thiyo. pvitr shanko dvar-stmbh vrgakar thiyo. mhavpitr shanko aghadi ptti kehi cij thiyo. tyo vedi jsto kathle bnaeko thiyo. yo tin hat algo ani dui hat lamo thiyo. ysko kunahru, tyska adhar ani patahru kathko thie. tys manisla mlai bhnyo, “yo cahim prmprbhuko samunne rakhieko tebl ho.” bahir pvitr sthan ani mhavpitr shanko duipate dvar thiyo. euta dvar duivta sano sano dhokale bniesko thiyo. prtyek dvar samcchai hllicke dvar jstai thiyo. bahiri pvitr shanka dhokama krub svrgduthru ani khjurko botko citr khopeko thiyo. tyo tystai thiyo jsto bhittama khopieko thiyo. bahirko dlanko bahiri bhagma kothako citr thiyo. ani dlanko duvaippti jhyalhruko bhittama dlanko mathillo chtma

ttha mndirko caraitirko kothama khjurko botko citr
thiyo.

42

tb tyo manisle mlai bahiri cokma lier gyo jo uttr-
tir phrkeko thiyo. usle ti kothahruma lier gyo jun
bhvno cokko pariptti thiyo. bhvno 100 hat lamo
ani 50 hat cauda thiyo. manishru ysko uttr pttko
amgnbat prves grthe. bhvn tin tla aglo ani brn-
dahru thie. bhvn ani mndirko bicma bhutri amgn 20
hat lamo thiyo. arkoptti kotha bahir cokko dhung
ochyaeko piditir phrkeka thiyo. tys kothako arko tir
euta lamo bhutri bato thiyo. tyo bhitr pugthyo. yo ds
hat cauda, ek sy hat lamo thiyo. yo bhvno uttr ptti
thiyo. mathiko kotha atyntai samghuro thiyo kinki
brndale bic ani tlo tlako bhnda besithamu ogteko
thiyo. kotha tin tlamathi thiyo. bahiri cokko js-
tai tysko stmbh thien. yskarn mathillo kotha bicko
kotha ani tlo tlako kothahru bhnda jyada pchadi
thiyo. tyaham bahir euta bhitta thiyo. tyo kothahruko
samantrma thiyo. yo bahiri cok smm janthyoy. yo
kothahruko cheu-cheuma thiyo. yo pcas hat bdheko
thiyo. bahri cokptti phrkeko kothahru pcas hat lamo
ani mndir tir phrkeka kothahr ek sy hat lamo thie.
yo kothahruko bicma prvesdvar thiyo. jun bahiri
cokbat purv smm janthyoy. bahiri bhittako armbhma
dksinptti bhvno cokko cheu ani bhvno bhittako
bahir kothahru thie. yi kothahruko cheuma euta
thulo dvar thiyo. tyo uttr kothahruko cheuma thiyo.
dksinko dvarko lmai caudaima tyti nai napko thiyo
jti uttrko thiyo. dksinko nap dvar, rupakrtti ani prves
dvarko drstibat uttrka dvarhruko brabr thiyo. dksini
kothahruko tl euta dvar thiyo yo lamo bhitrbito
smm pugthyo. dksinko kothako pari euta chutyau
prkhal thiyo. tys manisle mlai bhnyo, “cokko pariptti
dksinko kothahru ani uttrko kothahru pvitr kothahru
hun. ti pujaharihule yi kothahruma ati pvitr bhojn
khae. tinihrule mhapvitr bhenti tyaham khae. kinki
yo sthan pvitr ho. mhapvitr bhetithru yi hun annbli,
papbli r dosbli. pujahari pvitr sthanma prves grchn.
tr bahir cokma janu bhnda phila u aphno vstr pvitr
sthanma rakhch. kin? kinki yo vstr pvitr ch. ydi
pujaharile cahyo bhne u tyo mndirko tys thamuma
jan skch jham aruhru bschn. tysaile tinihru tyo
kothama janu prch ani aru luga lgaunuprch.” tyo man-
isle jb mndir bhitrko ksetrko nap lli skeko thiyo, tyti
bela tyo mul-dhokabat mlai bahir lyaoy jun purvpptti
thiyo. usle bahir caraitir naptyo. tys manisle tam-
gole purvpptti naptyo. yo pamc sy hat lamo thiyo.
tysle uttrptti naptyo. tyo pamcsy hat lamo thiyo. usle
dksinptti naptyo. tyo pamc sy hat lamo thiyo. tyo
pscim ptti gyo ani tyaham naptyo. tyo pamc sy hat
lamo thiyo. usle mndirko carai ptti naptyo. tyo bhitta
caraitir geko thiyo. bhitta pamc sy hat lamo ani pamc
sy hat caudako thiyo. ysvle pvitr ksetrlai apvitr ksetr-
bat alg rakheko thiyo.

43

tyo manisle mlai mul-dhoka smm lier gyo jun
mul-dhoka smm purv ptti khulla thiyo. tyaham

purvbat prmprbhu israelko prmesvrko mhima tl
ayo. prmesvrko avaj smudrko grjn brabr ucc thiyo.
prmesvrko mhimabat bhumi ujvl bhyo. drsn tystai
thiyo jb uham shr dhvms parn aumda maile dekheko
thiem. drsn tyhi thiyo jun maile kbar ndiko kinarma
dekheko thiem. maile mero sir bhuimtir nihuraer
lmpsar bhem. prmprbhuko mhima mndirma mul-
dhokabat ayo jun purvma kholieko thiyo. tyspch
atmale mlaimathi uthayo ani bhutri cokma lier gyo.
prmprbhuko mhimale mndir bhriyo. maile mndirb-
hitr koki boldai greko sunem. manis mero cheuma
ubhirheko thiyo. mndirma euta avajle mlai bhnyo,
“he manislo choro! yo thaum mero simhasnko thaum
mero paitalako lagi ho, m ys thamuma israelka man-
ishrusit sda-srva rhnechu. israelka sntanle mero
nam pheri nst grne chainn. rajahru ani tinihruka
manishrule vybharu papthru gter athva tinihruko ra-
jahruko mrt srirhru ys thaumma gader mero nam-
lai bdnam grnechain. tinihrule mero nam aphno
smghar mero smgharsit bnaer ttha aphno dvar-
stmbh mero dvar-stmbhsmg bnaer ljiit parnechainn.
biteka dinhruma euta bhittale matr mlai tinihrubat
alg greko thiyo. yskarn tinihrule jti-jti bela pap
ani ti drlagda kamhru gre tys bela mero nam bd-
nam gre. yskarn m krodhit bhem ani tinihrulai
nst gre. ab tinihrulai vybharu papthru tadho htaun
deu ani aphno rajahruko las mbat tadha lanu deu.
tb m tinihru bic sdaiv rhnchu. “ab he manislo
choro! israelka privarlay ys mndirko visyama bhnn.
tb tinihru aphno papthru prtii ljiit hunechn. tinihrule
mndirko yojnakko barema siknechn. “ydi tinihrule
greko nramro kmrhmura ljiit hunchn bhne mndirko
dhamca visyama bujhaideu. tyo ksri nimarn grinch
ysko prvesdvarhru ksto hunech, niskne dvarhru ani
sbai akrtihru jo tysma hunechn ti sbai tinihrule sikun.
tinihrulai ysko sbai mnuahru ani vidhihruko visyama
sikau ani tinihru lekhideu jsbat ti sbai tinihrule dekhn
skun. tyspch tinihru mndirko sbai mnuahru ani
sbai vidhihru paln grnechn. tb tinihrule ti sbai grn
skchn. mndirko niym ysto ch prvtko takuraka sara
ksetr ati pvitr hunech. yo mndirko niym ho. “vediko
nap hat bhnda lamo nap pryog gter ys prkrko ch
vediko adhar vripri tyaham malai nali thiyo tyo carai
tir ek hat ghiro ani ek hat cauda thiyo. ysko taukoma
caraitir ek bitta algo bit thiyo. yhi prkarle vediko
ucaima, ysto thiyo. tlo kinar smm jgko nap dui hat
thiyo. yo ek hat cauda thiyo. sano kinarbat thulo ki-
nar smm ysko nap car hat thiyo. yo ek hat cauda thiyo.
vedima agoko sthan car hat aglo thiyo. vediko carai
kinar simnko akarko thiyo. vedima agoko sthan bahr
hat lamo ani bahr hat caudako thiyo. yo purai vrgakar
thiyo. kinar pni vrgakar thiyo, caudh hat lamo ani
caudh hat cauda. ysko kinar caraiptti adha hat ghiro
thiyo. vedi smm jane khudkila purv disama thiyo.”
tyspch tyo manisle mlai bhnyo, “he manislo choro!
prmprbhu ani malik yso bhnnuhunch ‘vedika nimti
yi nymhru chn. jun din hombli diinch ysmathi rgt
chrkinu prnech. tys din timi sadokko privarko man-
ishrulai euta nyam bacha papbliko rupma dinechu. yo
manis levi kul smuhko ho. tinihru pujahari hunechn.
tinihrule bheti manishrukham lyaumchn ani ysto
prkarle mero seva grchn.” prmprbhu mero malike
ys bhnnubhyo. “timile bachako alikti rgt linu ani

vediko carai simnhruma, kinarko carai kunama ani pttiko caraitir lgau. ysto prkarle timile vedilai pvitr parchau. timile bachalai papbliko rupma linechau. goru pvitr ksetr bahir, mndirko vises sthanma pelinech. "arko din timihrule euta nishkot boko blidan dinechau. yo papbli hunech. pujaharile vedilai tys-tai prkarle suddh parnech jsto prkarle usle bachalai suddh paryo. jb timihrule vedilai suddh pari skeko hunchau tb timihrule euta nishkot bacha ani euta nishkot bhedako patho blidan cdhaunu avsykta prch. tispchi pujaharile tysma rgt chrkinech. tispchi pujaharile bacha ani thuma prmprbhulai hombliko rupma bli cdhaunech. tb euta boka prti din sat din smm papbliko nimti tyar par. timile euta nyam bhr ani euta bheda tyar parnechau. bhr r bachi nishkot hunuprch. pujaharihrule vediko prayscit sat din smm grer yslai suddh pardai sevakolagi tyar rakhnu prch. ysko smg-smgai sat din vedi tyar parne ani yslai prmesvrlai smprgit grne, pura hunch. atahum din ani ysko aghadi pujaharile timihruka hombli ani melbali vedima cdhaun skch. tispchi m svikar grchu." prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnubhyo.

44

tispchi tys manisle mlai pheri pvitr sthanko bahiri mul-dhoka jham dlanko mukh purvptti thiyo lier gyo. hami mul-dhoka-bahiri thiyanu ani bahiri mul-dhoka bnd thiyo. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "yo mul-dhoka bnd hunch. yo kholine chain. kofi pni ysbat prves grn skne chain. kin? kinki israelko prmprbhu ysbat prves grisknu bhekoch. yskarn yo bnd hunuprch. manishruko sask prmprbhusit bhojn grnechn yo dvarma bsnechn. tini mul-dhokama dlanko dvarbat prves grchn ani tyhi batob-bat bahir janchn." tispchi tyo manisle mlai uttri dvarbat mndirko cheuma lyayo. maile prmprbhuko mhimale prmprbhuko mndir bhrimda greko dekhem. maile aphno sir prthivima rakhda prnam grem. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, "he manisko choro, dherai savdhanisit her. timro amkha ani kanko pryog gr. yi cijhru tir her. m timilai mndirko visyama sbai niym r vidihiru btaumchu. savdhanu purvk mndirko prvesdgar ani pvitr sthanbat sbai nisknedvarhru her. tb ysa israelka ghranalai yo khbr dev unihirulai bhn, prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, 'he israelko ghrana ho, maile timihrule greka bhyimkr kurahru avsykta bhnda jyada shem. timihrule videsihirulai mero mndirma lyayau, tihiruko samcchai khtna bheko thien. tihiruko purnruple mprti smrpit thienn. ysto prkarle timihrule mlai apvitr pareka thie. timile aphno krar bhng gryau, bhyimkr pap kam gryau ani tispchi timile mlai rotiko bheti, boso ani rgt cdhayau. ysri mero mndirlai asuddh paryau. timile mera pvitr cijhruko herach grenau. ahm, timihrule videsihirulai mero pvitr sthanko uttrdayi bnayau." prmprbhu mero malik yso bhnnuhunch, "euta videsi jsko khtna bheko chain, mero mndirma aumnu humdain. ti videsihru pni jo israelko privarhru bic sthayi ruple bseka chn tihiruko pni khtna avsy hunuprch ani m prti purn smrpit hunuprch, tys psat u mero mndirma aunu pni skch. atitma levihrule mlai tys bela chodidie jtibela israhilhu mero viruddhma ge-

thie. israhile mlai aphno murtihru anusrn grnko lagi chodidiyo. levihru aphno papko nimti dndit hunechn. levihru mero pvitr sthanko seva grnka nimti chanieka thie. tihirule mndirko mul-dhokako caukidari gre. tihirule mndirko seva gre. tihirule blihru ttha hombliruko psuhru manishruka nimti mare. tihiruko manishruko shayta grn ani tihiruko sevaka nimti chanieka thie. tr levihru mero viruddh pap grn manishrulai shayta gre. tihirule manishrulai aphno murtihru puja grn lgae. yskarn m tihiruko viruddh prtiya grdaichu, 'tihiruko aphno papka nimti dnddayi hunechn." prmprbhu mera malikle yo kurahru grnubhyo. "yskarn levihrule blihru mkham pujaharihrule jsto lyadainn. tihiruko mero kunai pvitr cijsmg athva mhapvitr vstuko cheuma jam-dainn. tihirule tihiruko laj boknu prch kinbhne tihirule drlagda kamhru grekachn. tr m tihirulai mndir herach grne kam dinechu. tihirule mndirko kam grnechn ani ti sbai kam grnechn jun yham grinch. "sbai pujaharihru levi kul smuhka hun. tr jb israelka manishru mero viruddhma phrke tytibela kevl sadok privarka pujaharihrule matr mero pvitr thamuko herach gre. yskarn sadokko privarle mlai bheti lyaune ch. tihiruko mero aghadi ubhinechn ani aphno bli cdhaeko psuhruko boso ani rgt mlai bheti cdhaunechn." prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnubhyo. "tihiruko mero pvitrsthanma prves grnechn. tihiruko mero teblko cheuma mero seva grn aumnechn. tihirule ti cijhruko herach grnechn jun maile tihirulai diem. jb tihiruko bhiri cokko mul-dhokama prves grnechn tytibela tihirule bhumulya luga lgaunechn. jb tihiruko cokko mul-dhokabhittr mndirko seva grchn, tys bela tihirule uniko luga lgaumchn. tihirule taukoma sutiko pheta lgaunechn ani kmrmma sutiko bhiri luga launuprch. tihirule tysto luga lgaumdainn jsbat psina aumch. tihirule mero seva grda lgaeko luga bahiri cokma manishruko cheuma janu bhnda phila kholich. tispchi tihirule tyo luga pvitr kothahruma rakhchn. tb tihirule arko luga lgaumchn. ysto prkarle tihirule manishrulai tyo pvitr luga chun dimdainn. "ti pujaharihrule aphno sirko kes khauraumne chainn tr tihirule kes lamo hun dinechn. pujaharihrule aphno sirko kes chotyaumnu matr skchn. kunai pni pujaharile tys smy dakhs piun sknechainn jti bela tihiruko bhiri cokma janchn. pujaharihrule vidhva athva tyageki strismg vivah grn humdain. tihirule israhelko vmska knyahrusmg vivah grnu prch, athva tysto vidhuvasmg vivah grn skchn jsko pti pujahari thiyo. "pujaharihrule mera manishrulai pvitr cijhru ani apvitr cijhruko antrko visy siksa dinu prch. tihirule mera manishrulai jun suddh ani asuddh chn, tysko jankari dinuma shayta dinchn. pujaharihru nyaylayma nyayadhis hunchn. tihirule manishrusmg nyay grda mero niymhru anusrn grchn. tihiruko mero vises vyvsthako smyama mero niym vidhi-vidhanhru paln grnechn. tihirule mero vises visramko dinko smman grnechn ani tyslai pvitr rakhnechn. tihiruko manishruko lashruko cheuma janu hudain kinbhne yslai tihirulai asuddh bnaumch. tr ti tys bela aphulai apvitr grn skchn ydi mrne manis babu-ama, chora-chori, daju-bhai athva avivahit didi-bhini hunchn. suddh grie pchi pujaharihrule

sat din smm prtiksa grnuprch. tyspchi yo pvitr sthanma aumn skchn. tr jun din tyo bhitr cokko pvitr sthanma seva grnu janchn usle papbli aphno nimti cdhaunu prch.” prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnubhyo. “levihruko aphno jminko visyama tinihruko pairk smptti m nai hum. israelma levika privarlai kunai pni smptti dinuhumdain. m nai tinihruko adhikari hunechu. tinihrule annbli, papbli r dosbli khanka nimti paunechn. je jti israelka manishrule prmprbhulai dinchn, tyo tinihruko hunech. prtyek tyari phsko prthm bhag pujaharihruka nimti hunech. timile aphno mucheko pithoko prthm bhag pni pujaharihrlai dinu. ysle timihruko ghranama asirvad brsaune ch. pujaharihrule tyo pmksi athva psuhrulai khanu humdain japo svbhavik mrtyu bhekoach athva jmgngli psuhrudvara tukra-tukra parieko ho.

45

“jb timihru pairk smpttikolagi jmin bhag grchau, tys smy jminko ek tukra chutyau tyo prmprbhuko pvitr hissa hunech. tyo jmin 25,000 hat lamo, ani 10,000 hat caudako hos. tyo jmin pvitr hunech. pamc sy hat vrgakar ksetr mndirko nimti hunch. mndirko caraitir pcas hat caudako euta khula ksetr hunech. tys ati pvitr-sthanma timile 25,000 hatlamo ani 10,000 hatacauda napnechau. mndir ys ksetrma hunch. mndirko ksetr mhavpitr sthan hunech. “yo pvitr bhagko bhum mndirko sevk pujaharihruko lagi hunch jham tinihru prmesvrko samune seva grn aumchn. tyo jmin pujaharihruko ghr ani mndirko lagi hunch. dosro ksetr 25,000 hat lamo ani ds hat 10,000 cauda ti levihruka nimti hunch jo mndirma seva grchn. yo jmin pni levihruko bsne shrko nimti hunech. “timile shrlai 5,000 hat cauda ani 25,000 hat lamo ksetr dinu. yo pvitr ksetrko shara hunch. yo israelko purai privarko nimti hunch. pvitr sthanko duvai cheuko ek hissa ani shrko duvaitirbat saskle jmin linech. yo pvitr ksetr ani shrko ksetrko bicma hunch. yo tyhi caudaiko hunch jun caudai privar smuhrko bhumiko hunch. yo lgatar pscim simanabat purvi simana smm janech. yo bhum israelko saskko smptti hunch. ysto prkarle saskle mero manishruko bhavi jivn kstmy bnaun avsyk prdain. tr tyo bhum israelhruko nimti tinihruko privar smuhlai diinch.” prmprbhu mera malikle yso bhnnuhunch, “israelko saskhru dherai bhe. nirdyi hunu, manishrubat sman corn chod. ramro bn ani asl kam gr. hamro manishrublai ghrdekhi bahar anicchama jan vivs npar.” prmprbhu mera malikle bhnnubhyo. “manishrublai thgnu bnd gr. shi bato ani naphruko pryog gr. epa (sukha cijhruko nap) ani bath (drvko nap) ekai sman hunu prch. ek bath ani epa duvai homrko dsams bhag brabr hunuprch. tyo nap homrma adharit hunch. ek sekel bis gerako brabr hunuprch. ek mina sathi sekelko brabr hunuprch. yo bis sekel jmma, pcis sekel jmna pndhr sekel brabr hunuprch. “yo vises bhethi ho, jun timihrule dinu prch epako chaitaum bhag ghunko hrek homr ch busl gmhu lagi epako chaitaum bhag jaumko hrek homr bathko dsaum bhag bhdrakseko tel hrek kor bhdrakseko telko lagi leu. yad rakh ek homr brabr ds bath hunch ani ek kor brabr ds bath hunch! duisy bhedahrubat euta

bhedha israelko asl pani lgaeko rkhhbat lyau. yo bhedha annbli, “hombli ani melbli manishrublai prayscit grnko nimti pryog grinch.” prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch. “desko hrek manisle israelko saskka nimti yo bhethi dinch. tr saskle vises pvitr dinma avsyk cij dinuprch. sasklai hambli, annbli ani arghbliko vyvstha utsvo din aumsihruko cadhru, sbathhruka nimti ani israelko privarko sbai vises utsvka nimti grnuprch. saskle sbai papbli, annbali, hambli, melbli tysle israelko privarlai pvitr parnko nimti up-yog grinchu.” prmprbhu mero malikle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, “philo mhinako philo dinma timihrule euta niskhot bhr linuprch. timile yo bhrko pryog mndirlai suddh parnko nimti grnu prch. pujaharile pap blibath kehi rgt lynch, ysai mndirko dvar-stmbh, vediko carai kunako kinar ani bhitr cokko mul-dhokako stmbhma lgaumch. timile yhi kam mhinako sataum dinma tyo manisko nimti grnechau jse anjanma athva njani pap grekoch. ysto prkar timile mndirko nimti prayscit grnechau. “philo mhinako caudhaum dinma timihrule nistar cad avsyai mnaunu prch. akhmiri rotiko utsv tys smya armhb hunch. tyo utsv sat din smm lgatar clirhnech. tys smy saskle euta goru aphnolagi ttha israelko manishruko nimti bhethi dinch. goru papbliko nimti hunch. utsvko sat dinko avdhima saskle niskhot satvta goru, satvta bhedabli cdhaumch. yo prmprbhuko nimti hambli hunch. saskle utsvko sat din prtyek din euta boka bhethi papbliko nimti cdhaunu prch. saskle prtyek euta gorusmg ani prtyek euta bhedasit ek epa ann bhethi cdhaunu prch. saskhrule ek hintel hr epa annko lagi dinuprch. saskle yhi kary jhupro-vasko cad sat din smm grnuprch. yo utsv sataum mhinako pndhraum dinma armhb hunch. ysma papbli, hambli, annblihuri ani tel bli hunech.”

46

prmprbhu mero malikle yso bhnnuhunch, “bhitr cokko purvi mul-dhoka kamko ch din smm bnd hunch. tr yo sbathko din r aumsiko din kholinech. sask mul-dhokako prves kksbat bhitr aumch ani tys stmbhko cheuma ubhinu prch. tr pujaharihrule saskko hambli ani melbli cdhaumchn. saskle mul-dhokako smgharma aradhna grnuprch. tyspchi u bahir janech. tr mul-dhoka samjh smm bnd humdain. deska manishru pni prmprbhuko smmukh jham mul-dhoka sbathko din ani aumsiko din kholinech, tyhim aradhna grchn. “saskle sbath din hambli cdhaunu prch. usle niskhot chvta thuma ani niskhot euta bheda dinuprch. usle ek epa annbli bhedasmg dinu prch. saskle tyti nai annbli bhedasmg dinskch, jti usle din cahnc. usle ek hin bhdraksako tel hrek epa annsit dinuprch. “aumsiko din usle jvan niskhot euta goru bhethika nimti dinuprch. usle niskhot chvta thuma ani euta bheda, jsma kunai khot chain bhethi dinch. saskle gorusmg ek epa annbli ani samdhe bhedasmg usle jti dherai annbli din cahnc din skch saskle prtyek epa annko nimti ek hin bhdraksako tel dinuprch. sask purvi mul-dhokako dlanbat mndirko ksetrma aunuprch ani usle jti dher annbli dinu cahnc u tyhi bato januprch. “jb sadharn manishru prmprbhuko aghi vises utsvma aumchn, tys bela jun ma-

nis puja grn uttr mul-dhokabat prves grch, u dksin mul-dhokabat janch. jun manis dksin mul-dhokabat prves grch, u uttr mul-dhokabat janch. kofi pni tyhi batobat phrkdain. prtyek sidhai bahir janu prch. jb manishru bhitr janchn sask pni bhitr janch. jti bela tinihru bahir aumchn tb sask pni bahir aumch. utsvhru ani vises baithkho avsrma ek epa annbli prtyek jvan gorusmg cdhaunu prch. ek epa annbli prtyek bhedasmg cdhaunu prch. thumahrusit annbli nimti jstai saskle jti skdo dinuprch. usle ek hin tel prtyek annbliko lagi dinuprch. "jb saskle prmprbhulai sveccha bheti, hombli, melbli, athva sveccha bheti cdhayo bhne usko nimti purvko mul-dhoka khulnech. tb usle usko hombli ani melbli sbathko dinmajstai cdhaumch. u ge pchi mul-dhoka bnd hunch. "timile ek vrsko dos rhit euta thuma dinuprch. yo prtidin prmprbhulai hombli hunch. prtyek bihan timile yo dinu prch. timile prtyek bihan bhedasmg annbli pni cdhaunu prch. timile epako chaithaum bhag pitho ani hinko ek tihai bhag tel tyo pitholai ramro gri bhijaumngo lagi dinuprch. yo prmprbhuko annbli hunech. ysto prkarle usle sdaiv thuma annblisit tel, hom blika nimti prtyek bihan diirhnu prch." prmprbhu mero malik bhnnuhunch, "ydi saskle aphno jminko kunai bhag aphno choralai bhetiko rupma dinch bhne tyo usko hunech. yo usko smptti ho, tr ydi kofi sask aphno jminko kunai bhag aphno daslai bhetiko rupma dinch bhne tyo bheti u svtntr hune tithi smm usko hunch. das svtntr bhe pchi bheti sasklai phirta janch. kevl rajako chorahrule matr usko jmin bhetiko rupma aphusmg rakhn skch. ani saskle manishruko jminko kunai pni bhag limdain ani tinihrulai jmin chodn badhy pni grdain. usle aphno jminko kehi bhag aphno chorahrulai dinu prch. ysto prkarle hamro manis aphno jminbat vmcit hunuko lagi vivs grine chainn." tyo manisle mlai dvarbat mul-dhokako cheuma lier gyo. usle mlai pujaharihruko uttkro pvitr kotha tir lier gyo. maile thaum pscim ptti dherai tadhoo euta sthan dekhem. tys manisle mlai bhnyo, "yhi tyo thaum ho jham pujaharihrule dos-bli ani papbli cdhaumchn. kin? jsbat tinihrulai ti bhetihru bahir cokma lier jane avsykta prdain. ysto prkarle tinihrule ti pvitr cijhru bahir lyaumdainn, jham sadharn manishru hunchn." tyspchi tyo manisle mlai bahir cokma lyaayo. usle mlai cokko carai kunama lier gyo. cokko prtyek kunama euta sano cok thiyo. cokko kunama sana-sana cokhru thie. prtyek sano cok calis hat lamo ani tis hat caudako thiyo. carai kunako nap brabr thiyo. bhitr yi sano cokko caraitir imtako bhitta thiyo. prtyek cokhuma khana pkaune thaumhru bnieto thie. tys manisle mlai bhnyo, "yinihru bhansa-ghrhru hun, jham mndirko seva grnehrule manishruka nimti bli pkaumchn."

47

tyo manisle mndirko dvarma mlai pheri lier gyo. maile mndirko purvi smgharko muntirbat pani aum-dai greko dekhem. pani mndirko dksin simako muntirbat vediko dksinbat bgirheko thiyo. tyo manisle mlai uttr mul-dhokabat bahir lyaayo ani bahiri mul-dhokako purvko caraitir lier gyo. mul-dhokako dksin ptti pani bgirheko thiyo. tyo manis purvptti

hatma napne dori lier bdhyo. usle 1,000 hat napyo. tb usle mlai tys thamubat panima himder jan lgaayo. tyham maile treko pani mero goligamtha smm thiyo. usle ajh 1,000 hat napyo. tb tys thamuma mlai panima himdnu lyaayo. tyham pani ghuda ghuda jti ghiro thiyo. tb usle ajh 1,000 hat napyo. ani mlai panima himdnu lgaayo. tyham pani kmmr-kmmr ghiro thiyo. tys manisle ajh 1,000 hat napyo. tr tyham pani trn nskine ghiro thiyo. pani tyham kholama print bheko thiyo. tyham paudi khelnai prsst pani thiyo. khola yti ghiro thiyo ki tyahmbat trn skimdainthyo. tb tys manisle mlai bhnyo, "he manisko choro! ke timile jun cijhru dekhayau tysprti dhyan diyaum?" tb tyo manisle mlai kholako kinarma phrkai lyaayo. m kholako kinartir phrkine bittaitai maile kholako duvai tir dherai rukhhu dekhem. tys manisle msmg bhnyo, "yo pani purvko araba bemsitrph tl bgdaich pani khara smudr smm pugch. tyo smudrma pani svccn ani taja hunch. yo panima dherai machahru chn ani yo pani jham janch tyham dherai psuhru bas grchn. timi jalharihru lai lgatar en-gdibat en-eglain smm ubhrieko dekh skchau. timi tinihrule aphno machako jal phyamkeko dekhnskchau ani kti prkarko machahru smateko dekhnskchau. khara smudrma tytinai prkarko machahru chn, jti prkarko mha smudrma chn. tr dldl ani khaldaos prves ksetr sano bnaumnu skimdain. tyo nunko lagi chodinch. hrek prkarko phldar vrkshru ndiko duvai kinarma umrinchn. ysko pathru khilyai sukdain pni mrdain pni. yi vrkshruma phl लग्न khilyai pni choddain. vrksle prtyek mhinama phl dinch. kin? kinki rukhhruko lagi pani mndirbat aumch. tyo rukhko phlhru bhojn bninch ani tysko pathru ausdhi bninch." prmprbhu mera malik yso bhnnuhunch, "yo simana israelko bahra kul smuhko jmin bamdnka nimti ho. yusuphle dui bhag paunech. timile jmin brabr bamdnachau. maile yo jmin timihruka pita-purkharulai dine prti-jna dieko them. yskarn m yo jmin timilai dimdaichu. "yham jminko simana yso prkar ch. uttrptti yo simana mha-sagrbat hetlon bher janch jham bato hmat ani sdada smm, beroth, sibraim (jun dmisk ani hmatka simanako bicma ch) ani haser-hattik jun hauranko simanama ch, tytaptti phrkeko ch. yskarn simana smudrbat hsr-enan smm janch jun dmisk ani hmatko uttri simanama ch. yo uttr ptti prch. "purvpttiko simana hsr-enan hauran ani dmiskko bic smm janch ani yrdn ndiko kinarma gilad ani israelko jminko bicma purvi smudr smm sojhai, tamar smm janch. yo purvko simana ho. "dksin ptitiko simana tamarbat lgatar meriba kadesko nkhl sthan smm janch. tyspchi yo misrko kholako shaytale mha sagr smmai janch. yo dksinko simana ho. "pscim ptti, bhumdhy sagr sojhai lebo-hmanko cheuko ksetr smm simana bninch. yo timro pscimi simana hunch. "ysto prkarle yo bhumi timile israelma kul smuhma bamd. timi yo aphno smptti ani aphusmg bsne videsihruko smpttiko rupma, jsko nanihru timihrusmg bschn tinihrulai bamd. tinihru videsi nivasi hunechn, israelihuma svbhavik jnme jstai hunechn. timile kehi jmin israelko kul smuhbat tinihrulai dinechau. tyo kul smuh josmg tinihru bschn, tinihrulai kehi jmin diinech." prmprbhu mero malike yso bhnnubhyo.

“uttri simana purvma hetlonbat mhasagrbat hmat chader ani tb hsr-enan smm lgatar janch. yo dsmik ani hmatko simanahruko bicma ch. kul smuhma yo smuhko jmin yi simanahruko purvbat pscim smm janchn. uttrbat dksin, yo ksetrko kul smuh hun, dan, aser, nptali, mnsse, epraim, ruben r yhuda. “bhumiko arko ksetr vises upyogka nimti hunech. yo bhumi yhudako bhumiko dksinma ch. yo ksetr 25,000 hat uttrbat dksin smm lamo ch ani purvbat pscim smm yo tyti nai cauda hunch jti aru kul smuhko hunch. mndirko bhumi yo vibhagko bicma hunch. timile yo bhumi prmprbhulai smrpn gr-nuprch. yo 25,000 hat lamo ani 20,000 hat cauda hunech. bhumiko yo vises ksetr pujaharihru ani lev-ihruma bamdinech. “pujaharile ys ksetrbat ek bhag paumchn. yo bhumi uttrptti 25,000 hat lamo, pscim ptti 10,000 hat caumda, purv ptti 10,000 hat cauda ani dksin ptti 25,000 hat lamo hunch. bhumiko ys ksetrko bicma prmprbhuko mndir hunch. yo bhumi sadok privarko nimti hunech. yi manishru mero pvitr pujahariko lagi chanieka thie. kin? kinbhne tinihrule tyti bela pni mero seva jari rakhe, jti bela is-raelka aru manishrule mlai chodisheka thie. sadokko privarle mlai levi kul smuhko aru manishrule jstai chodenn. yo bhumiko vises bhu-bhagko vises bhag atyntai pvitr hunech vises ruple yi pujaharihruko hunech. yo levihruko sntanko bhumiko arko bhag ho. “pujaharihruko nimti cheuma levihrule jminko bhag paumnechn. yo 25,000 hat lamo, 10,000 hat cauda hunech. yo bhumiko pura lmbai ani caudai krms 25,000 hat lamo ani 10,000 hat cauda hunech. levihrule yo bhumiko kunai pni bhag n ta becechn nta vyapar grnechn. tinihrule yo bhumiko kunai pni bhag becne adhikar rakhne chainn. tinihrule desko ys bhaglai tukra grn sktainn. kin? kinbhne yo bhumi prmprbhuko ho. yo ati vises ho. yo bhumiko sr-vottm bhag ho. “bhumiko ek ksetr 5,000 hat cauda ani 25,000 hat lamo hunech, jun pujaharihru ani lev-ihrulai diieko bhumibat atirikt hunch. yo bhumi shrka psuhruko crne thamu ani ghr bnaumnko lagi hunch. sadhrn manishrule ysko upyog grn skchn. shr ysko bicma hunch. shrko nap ys prkar ch uttr ptti yo 4,500 hat hunch. purv ptti 4,500 hat hunch. dksin ptti yo 4,500 hat hunch. pscim ptti yo 4,500 hat hunch. shr ghamsai-ghamsko cur hunech. yo cur 250 hat uttr ptti, 250 hat dksin ptti hunch. 250 hat purv ptti ani 250 hat pscim ptti hunch. pvitr ksetrko kinarma jun lmbai rhnch, tyo 10,000 hat purvma ani 10,000 hat pscimma hunch. yo bhumi pvitr ksetrko cheuma hunch. yo bhumima shrko mjdurhruko lagi ann umarinch. shrka mjdurhrule ysma kheta grnechn. mjdurhru israelka sbai kul smuhbat hunechn. “yo jminko vises ksetr vrgakar hunech. yo 25,000 hat lamo ani 25,000 hat cauda hunech. khasgri yo pvitr bhag ani shrko lagi chut-taieko bhag hunech. “yo vises bhumiko ek bhag desko saskko lagi hunch. yo vises bhumiko ksetr vrgakar hunech. yo 25,000 hat lamo ani 25,000 hat cauda ch. ysko ek bhag pujaharihruko lagi, ek bhag levihruko lagi ani ek bhag mndirko lagi hunech. mndir yo bhumi ksetrko bicma ch. ses bhumi saskko hunech.

saskle binyamin ani yhudako bhumiko bicko bhumi paumch. “vises ksetrko dksinma tys kul smuhko bhumi hunch jun yrdn ndiko purvma bschn. prtyek kul smuhle tys bhumiko ek hissa paumch, jun purvi simanabat mha sagr smm geko ch. uttrbat dksin smm yo privar smuh ho binyamin, simon, issakar, jbulun ani gad. “gadko bhumi dksini simana tamarbat mribot-kadesko nkhlstan smm janch. tb mis-rko khola mha sagr smm pugch. ani yo tyo bhumi ho jun tinihrule israelko kul smuhma bamdnechau. tyo prtyek israelka kul smuhle paunechn.” prmprbhu mera malikle ysto bhnnubhyo. “yo shrko mul-dhoka ho. mul-dhokako nam israelko kul smuhko namma hunch.” uttrptti ngr 4,500 hat lamo hunch. tysma tinvt mul-dhokahrh rhnchn. rubenko mul-dhoka, yhudako mul-dhoka ani leviko mul-dhoka. “purv pt-tiko shr 4,500 hat lamo hunch. tysma tinvt mul-dhoka hunchn yusuphko mul-dhoka, binyaminko mul-dhoka ani danko mul-dhoka. “dksin ptti 4,500 hat lamo hunch. tysma tinvt mul-dhoka hunchn simonko mul-dhoka, issakarko mul-dhoka ani jvu-lunko mul-dhoka. “pscimko mul-dhoka 4,500 hat lamo hunch. ysma tinvt mul-dhoka hunchn gadko mul-dhoka, aserko mul-dhoka ani nptaliko mul-dhoka. “caratitr vripri shrko gherako nap 18,000 hat hunech. ab dekhni shrko nam hunech prmprbhu ty-ham hunuhunch.”

prmprbhuko yo vcn beriko chora hosekham ayo. yo vcn ujijyah, yonam, ahaj r hijkiyah yidaka raja bheko smyma prapt bheko thiyo. yo tys smyko kura ho jun smy yoaska choro yarobam israelka raja thie. prmprbhubat hoselai nai yo philo vcn thiyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "jau, ger euti vesyalai ptai bnaui r tysko vesyavrtibat jnmieko sntanlai aphno bnaui kin? kinbhne ys deska manishrule vesyahu jstai kam grchn. tinihru prmprbhudekhi avisvasi bhirheka chn." yskarn hosele diblaimki chori gomerlai vivah gre. gomer grbhvti bhi r hoseka lagi euta chora jnmai. prmprbhule hoselai bhnnubhyo, "usko naum yijrel rakh. kin? kinbhne m camdai nai yijrel glchima bheko htyaku nimti yehuko privaralai sjay dinechu r israelko privarko rajy ant gridinechu. tys smy yijrelko bemsima m israelko dhnu bhacmidinechu." tb pheri gomer grbhvti bhi r euti chori jnmai. prmprbhule hoselai bhnnubhyo, "choriko naum lo-ruham" rakhnu. kin? kinbhne m ab israelko jati prti dya dekhaune chain. n t m tinihruelai ksma nai prdan grnechu. bru, m yhudako sntanlai dya dekhaumnechu. yhudako sntanlai rksa grnechu. tinihruko rksa grn m n dhnu-kamdhrn n trvarhru, n ghodahru n ghodama cdhne sainikhrukai upyog grnechu. m tinihruelai aphno sktile bcaumnechu. gomerle lo-ruhamlai dudh chodaeki matr thii pheri grbhvti bher euta arko chora jnmai. tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ysko naum lo-ammi rakhnu. kin? kinbhne tso mero manis hoin. m timihruko prmesvr hoin." "bhvisyma israeli manishruko smkhyia smudrko baluba jhaim hunech, timihrule baluvalai tauln sktainau athva gnti grn sktainau. 'timihru mero manis hoinau' bhnnu ko sttama, 'tinihruelai yo bhnnine ch, timihru jivit prmesvrko chora-chorihru hau.' tb yhudaka ani israelka manishru ekaisath bhela hunechn. timihrule aphna nimti ekjna sask rojnechn. timihru tys jgga-bat phrkinechn jham tinihru kaid thie. samcai nai yijrelka nimti mhan kary hunech."

"tb timile aphna dajyu-bhaihruelai bhnnechau, 'timihru mero manishru hau.' ani aphna didi bhnihruelai pni bhnnechau 'uhamle mmathi dherai dya grnu bhyo.'" 'timiri amasit trk gr, kinbhne tini meri ptai hoinn ani m tinko logne hoin. tinlai bhn 'vesya jsto hun chad. uslai aphno stnhru premihrulekhi tada rakhnu bhn. ydi ysto kukrm grn chadin bhne m tinlai nango bnaumnechu. m tinilai tini jnmeko ksnko avsthama puryai chodidinechu. m tinka manishrulei khosnechu r tinlai ritto mrubhumii jstai bnaumnechu. m tinlai tirkhale maridinechu. m uska nanihruelai kunai dya dekhaumne chain, karn tinihru sbai vesyavrtibat jnmieka nanihru hun. tinki amale vesyagmn dekhai. aphna kukrma tinihruki amale srm manuprch. tinle bhnnin, 'm mera premihrukham janchu. mera premihrule khana piun dinch. tinihrule mlai uni kpdahru dinch. tinihrule dakhmdh bhdaksko tel dinch.' "yskarn, m timro bato kamdale bnd gridine chu. m prkhal pni khda grnechu tb tinle tinko bato paun skne chain. tini aphna premihruko

pchi lagne chin, tr tinle unihrulai bhettane chainn. tinle unihrulai khoji grne chin tr tinle bhette chainn. tb tinle bhnnechin, 'ab m mero philo lognekkham phrkinechu. jb m usit thiem mero jivn aski thiyo. ahile jivn bhnda asl thiyo.' "tyo tinihruelai thaha chain m nai ani dakhrs r tel dine hum. maile tinlai dherai sun r camdihru diirhem. tr israelihrule maile diekai sun r camdibat balka murtihru bnaumn thale. yskarn m pheri phrker aumchu ann pakne smyma r m sbai lanchu. angur pakne smyma m dakhrs phirta lanchu. m uni r kpas lanchu. maile tinihruelai aphno nangopn dhaknechn bhner ti sb dieko thiem. ab m tinlai nango bnaumnechu. tini srng nango hunchin, r tinka premihrule dekhnechn. mero sktikio aghi ksaila tinlai bcaumn sknechain. m prmesvr, tinko jmmai ann r khusihru khosnechu. m tinko visramka dinhru, purnimaka utsv r parthiv cadhru bnd gridinechu. dakh r nebharaka rukhhr nst gridinechu. tinle bhnnin, 'mero premihrule yi sb dinch.' tr m tinko udyan jnglma print gridinechu. jngli psuhru aer tys jnglma crnechn. "tinle balko devtahruko seva rgchin. ysaile m tinlai sjay dinechu. tinle bal devtako aghi dhup jlaumchin. gr ghna lgaer tinle tikik prdai aphna premihrusmg janda mlai bhulthin. prmprbhule yso bhnnubhyo. "yskarn m tinlai mayalu sbdhru bhnnu chn. m tinlai mrubhumima puryaumchu r dyapurvk kurahru grchu. tyham tinlai dakhbarihru dinechu. m tinlai asako dvar jstai akorko bemsi dinechu. tb mlai tinle tyastai jvaph dinechn jsto misrbat aumda dieka thie." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch." "tys smyma timile mlai 'mero logne bhni' bolaumnechau. tr timi mlai 'mero bal devta' bhnnu chainau. m tinko mukhbat bal naumlai chinnechu. tyspchi manishrule pheri balko naum uccarn grnechainn. "tys smy m israelihruka nimti euta krar grnechu. jnglka psuhrusit, akasma udihimdkne crahrusit r jminma ghsrihidne pranisit. m yuddhka smpurv dhnu trvar r hathtiyar nst gridinechu. kunai htiyar pni yham rhne chain. m dhrtilai surksit parnechu ysrt israelka manishru santisit visram grn skun. ani m (prmesvr) tinilai sdhaimko nimti dulhi bnaumnechu. m tinilai dhrm r nyaypurvk drdh prem r maya grer dulhi bnaumnechu. m tinilai meri visvas yogy dulhi bnaumnechu. tyspchi timi samco arthma prmprbhulai jannechau. ani tys smyma m tinilai uttr dinechu." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m akasai bhnnu ani usle dhrtilai pani dinech. prthvile ann, dakhrs ani tel ubjaunech ani yijrelko avsyktahru pura gridinech. m tinko dhrtima dherai biuhru chrnechu. ani lo-ruhamalai m dya dekhaune chu. ani lo-ammlai m bhnnu, 'timihru mera manishru hau.' ani timihrule mlai bhnnu chn, 'tpaim hamro prmesvr hunuhunch."

tyspchi prmprbhule mlai pheri bhnnubhyo, "gomerka dherai premihru chn. tr timile uslai prem grirhnu prch. kin? kinbhne timro vyvhar prmprbhuko jsto hunu prch. prmprbhule israelka manishrulei maya grnu hunch ani grirhnu hunch. tr tinihru cahim aru devtahruelai puja grirhnechn. ani tinihru dakhko roti kham rucaumchn." ysaikarn maile gomerlai pndhr sikk camdi r nau busljau dier

kiner lyaem. tb maile uslai bhne, “timi mero ghrma dherai din bsnechau. timi vesya jsto hunechainau. timi arko logne manissit bsnechainau. ani m timro pti hunechu.” yhi prkarle, israelka manishru dherai dinsmm raja r neta bina rhnechn. tinihru bina bli r bina smrti-ptthr nai rhnechn. tinihrusit n epod n kuldevta nai rhnechn. tispchi israelka manishru phrkine chn. tb prmprbhu aphna prmesvrko r raja daudko khojima lagnechn. antma tinihru prmprbhu r uhamko uddhartatir aumnechn.

4

he israelka manishru! prmprbhuko sndes sun. prmprbhule ys desma bsne manishrulai aphno trk rakhnuhunch, “ys desma manishrule samco arthma prmesvrai cindainn. prmesvr prt sty r nisthavan ptkkai chainn. manishru jhuto ksm khanchn, asty bolchn, htya r cori grchn. tinihru vybhicari chn r jhim thim sntanhru jnmai himdchn. htya mathi htya gri rhnchn. des mrt manisko lagi vilaua grne manis jsto bhekoch yo des ani yska sbai manishru kmjor bheka chn. vnka jnavhrhu, akaska crahrhu ani smudrka machahrhu smm mriheka chn. ksaille aru manislai dos dinu athva arkako dos dekhaunu prdain. he pujahari! mero timisit ashtmi ch. timihruko ptn diumso hunech. ani rati, timihrusit agmvktahruko ptn hunch. tispchi m timihruki amalai nst grnechu. “mera manishru jnanko kmile nst bhe, tr timihrule sikne iccha pni rakhenau. ysrt m timihrulai mera pujahari bnn dimdin. timihrule timihruka prmesvrko vyvstha nai bhulyau. ysrt m timra kulhulai bhulidinechu. tinihru amhkari bhe. mero viruddhma timihrule pap mathi pap grdai nai rhe. ysaille m timihruko mhimalai lajma privrtn gridinechu. “pujaharihule manishrule pap gre pchi cdhaeka blihru khan cahnnchn. ysaiikarn tinihru manishrule dherai-dherai pap grun bhne cahnnchn. ysaille pujaharihru r sadharn manishruma kehi bhinn-nta chain. m timihrulai timihruko krmka nimti sjay dinechu. tinihrule jun nramro kam greka chn tysko bdla cukaer chodnechu. timihrule khan t khanchn tr tysma timihrulai stntuti humdainn. tinihru smbhog t grchn tr timihruko smtan humdain. yo kin? kinki timihrule yhavalai tyage r vesyahru jstai bhe. “vybhicar, nyam dakhrs r dastvle kunai pni manisko ramro socne skti nst paridinch. her! mera manis daurako tukra kathko murtibad smpti mamgdaichn. tinihru yo socchn ki yhi chdile uttr dinch. ysto kin bhyo? ysto yskarn bhyo ki tinihru vesyahru sman jhuta devtahruko pchi lagi rhnchn. timihrule aphno prmesvrlai tyage ani vesyahru jstai bnue. tinihru phadko takurama bli cdhaumchn. phadko takurama tinihru phlamt r phadi pilplko rukhmuni dhup bli cdhaumchn. ti rukhhru muni sitl chaya hunch. ysaiikarn, timra chorihru vesyahru jstai ti rukhhru muni sutchn ani timra buharihule vybhicar grchn. “m timra chorihrulai dnd dinechain jb tinihru vesya jsto vyvhar grchn athva timra buharihru vybhicar grchn. kinbhne manishru apnai mndirka devdasimg bli cdhaumdchn. yskarn ti murkh manishru nst hunechn. “he israel! taimle ek vesya sman vyvhar gre ta pni yhuda dosi nhun, n t timihru gil-

galma au, n vetavnma au, ‘n prmprbhuko jivnko spth khau.’ israel sahrai atteri ch. ysrt, ke prmprbhule timihrulai khulla rkhkma bheda jhaim khuvaunu prch? hoin! epraim murtihruko sathi bheko ch. tyslai ekalai chodideu. “epraim jmdiyahruko dlma samel bhyo. timihrulai vesyavrti grnu dium. tinihru lajmrdo rksakhulai rucaumchn. tinihru surksako lagi ti devtahrulkham ge r timihrule socne ksmta gumaekachn. tinihruko vlidanle timihrulai ljiit utpnn grayo.”

5

“he pujaharihru! he israelka kulhru! ttha rajaka kul ho! mero kura dhyan dier sun, kinbhne nyayko phaisla timihruko viruddhma ch.” kinbhne timihru mispama paso r taborka jal bhekachau. sittimka khal-dahrhu timihrule khub ghira parekachn. tr m tinihru sbailai dnd dinechu. m epraimlai cindchu au israel mbat lukeko chain. he epraim! taimle vybhicar gris. israel asuddh bhekoch. timihruka kamle timihrulai aphna prmesvr tir phrkn dinechain, kinki vybhicari mn timihruko bicma ch r timihrule prmprbhulai cindainn. israelko ahmkarle aphnai viruddhma sbut dinch. yskarn, epraim r yhuda duvai a-aphno dossit thokinechn. “tinihru aphna ‘bheda-bakhra’ r ‘gai goru’ lier prmprbhulai khojn aumchn, tr timihrule uhamlai paunechainn. uham timihrudekhi htuu bheko ch. timihrule prmprbhuko viruddhma visvasghat grekachn. kinki timihrule btase chora-chorihru jnmaeka chn. ysrt usle tinihru r timihruka jminhru nst parnech. “gibama simn ani ramama turhi phuk. betavnma khtrak ghnti bjau. he binyamin, thrthr hou. dndko dinma epraim ujad hunech. je kuro niscy hunevala ch tyo israelka sara kulhulai maile jnaeko chu. yhudaka saskhru ti manishru jstai hun jo aphno sima rekha bdhauchn. m mero ris timihrumathi pani jhaim khnyaunechu. epraim kstma preko ch, mero nyayma tyo curn bheko ch, kinbhne vyrtthka kura pchi lagn tysle niscy gryo. at m epraimlai nas parne euta kira ani yhudako ghрко nimti ksy jsto hum. jb epraimle aphno rog dekhyo r yhudale aphna cot dekhyo tb epraim assurkham gyo, tysle thulo rajakham manis pthayo. tr tysle timilai niko parn sktain. n t tysle timro cotlai jati parn sknech. kinbhne m epraimka nimti euta simh ani yhudako ghрко nimti euta simhko beca jsto hunechu. m apnai timihrulai tukra-tukra parnechu. m timihrulai uthaer lanechu. ani timihrulai bcaumne kohl hunechain. jb-smm timihrule aphna apradh svikar grer mero upsthitiko khoji grdainn tb smm m phrker aphnai thamuma janechu. aphno kstma timihrule mlai yso bhndai khojnechn.”

6

“au, hami prmprbhutir phrkau kinbhne uhamle hamilai ghayl parnu bhekoch r uhamle nai hamilai niko parnuhunech. uhamle cot parnu bhekoch, r uhamle nai hamilai mlhm ptti bamdhnu hunech. dui dinpchi uhamle hamilai punrjivit parnu hunech ani tesro din uhamle hamilai mathi uthaunu hunech.

hami uhamkai aghi jiumdo hunechaum. au, hami prmpbrhulai cinaum, hami prmpbrhulai cinne prynt grirharu. uhamko agmn prbhat jhaim niscy ch. uham hamikham jminlai bhijaune akhiri vrsa jhaim aunu hunech.” “e epraim, m timilai ke grum? e yhuda m timilai ke grum? kinki tero prem bihanko kuiro jstai r biline sit jstai ch. ysaikarn maile tinihrumathi agmvktadvara bncro claekochu. maile tinihrulai mero mukhko vcnndvara ghat grekochu. mero nyayhru jyoti jhaim prkt hunechn. kinbhne m amr prem cahncchu blidan hoin ani m cahncchu manishrule bldai greko bli lyaunu bhnda prmesvrlai besi janun. tr tinihrule ta admle jstai krar bhng gre. tysaima tinihrule mero viruddhma visvasghat vyvhar dekhae. gilad adhrmihruko shr ho. tyo rg-tle bhrieko ch. jsri damkuhrule manislai dhukibsch n tysrinai pujahrihrole gttha bamdheka chn. tinihrule skem jane batoma htaya grdchn. niscy tinihrule mha-apradh grekachn. israelko kulma maile ghinlagdo kuro dekheko chu, epraimko vesyavrtti tyham ch. israel asuddh bheko ch. e yhuda timra nimti pni ktniko smy tokieko ch. tyo hunech jb m mero prjako sudin prirkaunechu.”

7

“jb m israelai niko parchu, tb epraimko dustta r sam-riyako kukrm udango hunechn, kinbhne tinihrule durrvyvhare gre. corhrole ghr phorchn ani luterahru batoma lutpat grchn. tr m tinihruka sbai dustkam yad rakhdchu bhni tinihru aphna hrdyma vicar grdai. ab tinihruko apnai kalle tinihrulai gherer rakheko ch. ti kamhru merai samne chn. tinihru aphna dust kamle rajalai r malikhrulai jhuta kurale khusi tulyaumchn. tinihru sbai vybhicari hun. tinihru roti pkaunele tato pareka tava jstai chn. tysle pitho mukheko smydekhi tyo roti npakunjel ago claudai milaumda claudai grch. hamra rajako utsvko dinma aguvahru jyadai pier matchn. ani raja gilla grnehrusit milnu hunch. dhuker bsda tinihruko mn culo jstai jldch, kinki culo jstai tinihruka hrdy chl-yuktile jldch. ratbhri tinihruka ris dnkirhnch, bihan tyo jldai greko agojhaim hunch. tinihru sbai culo jhaim tatinchn r aphna saskhrulai bhm parchn. tinihruka sbai rajahru marie. tinihru mdhye ksaille pni mero prarthna grdai.” “epraim camhi any-jatika bicma misinch. epraim ekapti matr pakeko roti jstai ch. prai manishrule tysko blai nas pare, tr tyslai yo yad chain. tyska taukoma phat-phut phuleka kes dekhinlage, tr tyslai tyo thaha chain. israelko ahmkarle apnai viruddhma saksi dinch, tapni tinihru prmpbrhu aphna prmesvr tir phrk-dai n t uhamko khoji grdchn. epraim buddhi nbheko murkh dhukur jstai ch. misrdeslai tinihru pukara grchn, assurma tinihru janchn. jb tinihru janchn, m tinihrumathi aphno jal phijaumnechu, m tinihrulai akaska crahrulai jstai tljharnechu. aru ras-trhrusmg sndhi grekoma m tinihrulai dnd dinechu. tinihrulai dhikkar! kinbhne tinihru mbat trkier ge. tinihrumathi vinas aos. kinbhne tinihru mero viruddhma ge. maile tinihrulai bcaumne thiem, tr tinihru mero viruddhma dhamtchn. tinihru hrdybat mlai bo-laumdainn, tr tinihru aphno ochanma vilap grdchn.

tinihru ann r dakhrska nimti bhela hunchn tr tinihru mdekhi tada bhagchn. ydypi maile tinihrulai siksa diem r tinihruka pakhura bliyo bnaem, tapni tinihru mero viruddhma yukti grdchn. tinihru “devtahruptti phrkncjn jo vastvik devtahru hoinn. “tinihru kathko prtyavrti ksepyastr jstai hun. tinihruka aguvahru tinka krogh purja vcnle grda trvarle marinechn. misrdesma tinihrulai khisi grieko” karn yhi ho.

8

“turhi phuk! prmpbrhuko mndirmathi euta cil udirhekoch. kinbhne tinihrule mero krar bhng gre r mero smjhautako viruddhma apradh gre. tinihrule msit cicyaer bhncn, ‘he hamra prmesvr hami israelihrule tpaimalai cindchau.’ je bhlo ch tyo israelle phalidiekoch. bairile tyslai khednech. tinihrule rajahru niyukt gre, tr mera anumti lienn. tinihrule r-jkumarhru niyukt gre, tr ti manishrulai m cindin. tinihrule sun r camdika murtihru aphna nimti bnae, at tinihrulai dhvms grinech. e samariya, maile timro bacha milkai diem! ‘mero ris tinihruko viruddhma dnkeko ch’ tinihru khilesmm asuddh rhnechn? ekjna israeli karigrla bacha bnayo. tyo prmesvr hoin. niscy nai samriyako bachalai tukra-tukra parinech. tinihru btas chrdchn r tinihrule bhumvri ktai grnechn. tinihruko phsl kehi rhnechain. tysko damthma kehi dana lagnechain. psaihale tapni videsihrole khaihal-nechn. israel nst bhyo. ab tinihru jati-jatihruka bicma bekamko bhamda jstai bheka chn. vn-gdha apnai eklai himdirhe jhaim tinihru assurma ge. epraimle aphno nimti ‘jyalama’ nathahru rakheko ch. any jatihrulai tinihrule ‘jyalama’ rakhe tapni m tinihrulai ab camdai jmma grnechu, raja r bharadarhru-lai abhisek grn kehi smyka nimti tinihru rokinchn. epraimle pap grnlai vediko smkhya bdhayo. ti tysko nimti pap grne vedihru bhe. maile tyska nimti mero vyvsthama lakhaum vidihru lekhem tapni ti kura birana thaninechn. mero bhetiko lagi tinihrule masu cdhaumchn r khanchn, tr prmpbrhule tinihrulai grhn grnuhunn. ab uhamle tinihrulai tinihruko papko nimti dnd dinuhunech. tinihrulai misrma nai phrkaimnech. kinbhne israelle aphna srstikttralai birser mhlhru bnayo au yhudale camhi prkhal bheka shrhruko smkhya bdhayo. tr m tinihruka shrhruka ago lgaidinechu r tysle tyska mhlhru bhm parnech.”

9

he israel, timi aru deska manishrule mnae jstai khusi nmnau. timi khusi n hau kinbhne timile aphna prmesvrlai tyager vesyavrtti grn lageko chau. timile prtyek khlo mavesyavrtti greko chau. kinki tyo khetma ubjeko annle israelai prpyapt bhojn din skdain. israelka nimti dakhrs pni prpyapt chain. israelka manishru prmpbrhuko desma bsne chainn. epraim misrdesma phrkijanech. assurma unihrule ysto khana khane chn jun khana unihrule nkhanu prnethiyo. israelka manishrule prmpbrhulai ardho rupma dakhrs cdhaune chainn. n t unihrule bli nai cdhaumn paunechn. yo blidan unihruko nimti mreka hruka nimti sok gre roti js-

tai hunechn. tyo khanehru sbai asuddh hunechn. prmprbhuko mndirma unihruko tyo roti jan paum-dain. unihrusmg tyti matr roti hunch jsle unihru matr jivit rhn skchn. prmprbhuko pvitr mha-sbhako din ani prmprbhuko cad mnaumda timi ke grn jam-daichau? israelihru purn ruple dhvms hune drle bhagnechn, tr misrdesle tinihrulai btulnech. ani mopka manishrule tinihrulai gadnechn. tinihruko bhumuly camdika vstuhruko vipri jharpap umrnech. tinihruka palhruma kamdha umrnech. agmvkta bhnechn, “he israel yo kurahrluai bujhi rakh, dnd dine smy aeko ch. jun nramro kamhru timile greko chau tysko bhog grne smy aeko ch.” kinki israelihru bhnechn, “agmvkta murkh ch r prmesvrko atma bheko manis camhi baulah srh ch.” agmvkta bhnechn timro nramro kamko lagi timilai dnd diinech. timro dhrnit kamko nimti timilai dnd diinech.” prmesvr r agmvktako prjamathibat epraimko rkhalvi grne ho. kinki usko sbai batoma sikari pazo thapiekoch, ani usko prmesvrko bhvnma tyspti dumsni ch. gibaka dinma jhaim tinihru aphaile aphailai sahaj bhrst parekachn. prmprbhule israelihruko papko smjhna grdai tinihruko papkolagi dnd dinuhunch. ujad jminma ksaille angur pae jhaim mlai israel paunu thiyo. tinihruko pita-purkha maile ysi bhettae jsri philo rtuma ksaille nebharkano philo phl prapt grch. tr tinihru bal porkoma ge r bal devtakham aphulai arpn gre. kunai sdeko ghinlagdo saman jsto bhe. unihrule jun bhyank vstulai prem grthe tystai bhe. israelko vaibhv ktai tysri udijane ch jsri junai pmksi udijanech. tinihruma n t kunai jnm n koho grbhvti n grbhdharn hunech. tr israelile chora-chori paer hurkae tapni eutai balk pni nrhne gri m tinihrulai nihntan tulyaune chu, m unihrluai tyagidine chu ani vivadma phsaumnechu. ekmsy epraimko visyama maile hriyo caurma ropeko kililo khujurko rukh jstau soceko thiem. tr ahile ephraimle chorahrulalai marnko lagi doryaumnech. he prmprbhu! tpaile unihru-laim je cahnuhunch tyo unihrluai dinuhos. unihru-lai euta ysto grbh dinuhos jun tuyos r stn pni ysto dinuhos jsdvara dudh khuvaunu nskos. tinihruko sbai dustta gilgalma ch. tyhi maile tinihrulai dharna grn suru grem. m tinihrulai tinihruko kukrmle grda mero rajmhlbat milikai dinechu. m tinihrulai pheri khilyai pni prem grne chain. tinihruka sbai aguvahru bagi bhe. epraimlai dnd diinech, tinihruko jra suki halyo. tinihruma phl lagnechain unihruko ab dherai sntan hune chainn. ydi tinihrule sntan jn-mae pni m tinihruka priy balkhruko htya gridine chu, jo tinihrubat jnmlinechn. mera prmesvrle tinihru-lai asvikar grnuhunech, kinbhne tinihrule uhamlai sunen. tinihru pheri aru deshruma bralinechn.

10

israel tyo dakh jstai ch jsle prsst matra phl dinch. tr israelle jhuta devthruko nimti vibhinn prkarko vedihru bnairhyo. bhumi jti ramro bniyo tyti nai tinihrule apvitr aphna jhuto devtharko nimti pthrhru lgae. israelko manishruko hrdy jhuto ch. ab tinihrule aphno apradhko dnd bhognai prch. prmprbhule tinihruka smark-dhumngahru nas parnu hunech. uhamle tinihruka vedihru bhtkaunu hunech.

ab israelihrule bhnechn, “n t hamro kunai raja ch n t hami prmprbhulai manchau ani unka rajale hamilai kehi pni grn sknuhunn.” tinihru prtijna grchn. tr tinihru kevl jhuto bolchn. tinihru aphno prtijna pura grdainn. at tinihrule joteka khetma umrieke visalu jhapat jstai vivid bdhch. samriyaka basindahru betavnuma draumdai bachako puja grchn. ysta manisle vastvma vilap grnuprch. ysta pujahar-ihru vastvma vilap grchn, kinki usko ramro murti hraeko hunch. ksaille utthaer lgeko hunch. tys murtilai assurko mhan rajalai upharka nimti lgieko hunch. epraimko ljjit murti uham lgine ch. israel camhi aphnai murtima ljjit hunuprnech. samriyaka rajahrulai nst gridinechu. u panimathi bgne kathko tukra jstai hunech. israelle pap gryo aglo-aglo sthanma murti nirman gryo. avenko aglo sthan nst gridiinech. tysko vedihrumathi kamdha r bn-marahrhu umrnechn r tyhi bela tinihrule prvthru-lai bhnechn, “hamilai dhak!” ani damdahrulalai bhnechn, “hamimathi khs.” he israel, timile gibako smy-dekhi pap grn suru gryau ani tinihru ajhai tyham pap grirheka chn. gibale ahile pni tyhi dustkam r pap grdaich. tinihrulai dnd din ‘m’ aunechu. tinihruko viruddh senahru ek bher aunechn. israelle aphno duivta papko nimti dnd bhognu prnech. epraim euta talim paeko bacha jstai thiyo jo khlako annmathi himdn mn prauch. m tysko kamdharma ramro juva rakhnechu. m epraimlai dorile bamdhnechu ani yhudale hlo jotnech. yakuble svmy dllahru phornech. dhrm rop tb timile sthir mayako bali uthaunechu. khet aphaile jot. yo prmprbhulai khojne smy ho. uham aunu hunech ani timimathi dhrm brsaunu hunech. tr tinihrule dusttako biu ropekachau ani tinihrule anyayako bali uthaekachau. tinihrule jhuto phl khaekachau kinbhne tinihrule aphnai yojna r aphno visal smkhyaka yoddahrumathi bhrosa rakhayau. ysaiakarn tinihruka senahruko bic yuddhka nimti khailabailako svr suninech, ani timro senako killahru nst hunechn. yo tystai hunech jsto betbel ngrma yuddhko smy slmle nst paridieko thiyo. yuddhko smyama aphna nanihrusmgai amahruko pni htya gridieko thiyo. betelma tinihrulai pni ystai hunech kinki timile dherai nai kukrmhru grekachau. tys dinko suruvat humda humdai israelko raja purai nst hunechn.”

11

prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “jb israel balk thiyo maile tyslai pyaro grem. tb maile aphno choralai misrdesbat bolaem. tr jti-jti maile israelihrluai bolaem, tyti-tyti tinihru mbat tadha bhe. tinihrule bal devtharulai bli cdhamirhe. unihrule murtiko agadi dhup jlai. “epraimlai maile himdn sikaem. israel-lai maile amgaloma bokem ani maile nai tinihrulai niko parem. tr yi sbai kura tinihru jandainn. maile tinihrulai premko dori mayako bndhne bamdher doryaem. m tysto vykti thiem jsle unihrluai svtmtr graem, m niurer unihrluai khana khuvaem. “tr israelihrule prmesvr trph jan asvikar gre. tinihru phrkier misr jane chainn, sttama assurka raja nai tinihruka raja hunechn. unihruka shrmathi trvar jhundai diinech. yhi trvardvara unihruka sktisali

manishrulai vdh grinech. unihruko mukhiyahruko kam nst griinch. “mero prjahru phrkne asa grchn unihru mathika prmesvrlai pukarchn tr prbsevrle unihrulai shayta grnu humdain.” “he epraim m timilai ksri chodidium? e israel m timro rksa grn cahm-nchu. m timilai ksri adma jstai tulyaum! m cahmdin ki timilai sbonym jstai bnaum. m aphno mn bdli rhechu, timiprti dyale mn pglirhech. m mero prcnd rislai jitr dinechain. m pheri epraimlai nst parnechain. m t prmesvr hum, m kunai manis hoin. m tinihru majh ek pvitr chu. m aphno ris dekhau-nechain. m simh jstai grjne chu, m grjnchu ani mera smntan msmg aune chn, r mero pchi-pchi himd-nechn. mera sntanhru drle thr-thr kamdai pscimbat aunechn. tinihru cra jstai vegsit misr desbat aunechn. tinihru assurko bhumibat dhukur jstai aunechn ani m tinihrulai ghrma pthaunechu.” prmprbhule yo bhnnu bhlyo. “epraimle mlai jhuto devtahrule chopekoch. israela manishrule mero virodhma sdytmr rce. tr yhuda ahile smm prmesvrsmg ch. yhuda pvitr r samco ch.”

12

epraimle aphno smy nst grch. “israel dinbhri havako pchi pchi bhagihimdch. prjahru jyada bhnda jyada jhuto bolchn, r cori grchn. tinihrule assurhusmg sndhi grchn ani aphno bhdraisko tel misr des lier janchn. prmprbhuhunuch, “mero trk yhudako viruddhma ch. yakublai usle greko krmka nimti dnd dinuprch. uslai usle greko ku-krmka nimti niscy nai dnd dinuprch. jb yakub aphno amako grbhma thiyoi, ani grbhma humdai usle aphno dajjulai chl suru gryoi. yakub ekjna sktisali yuvk thiyoi ani tysai smy usle prmesvrsmg kusti ldio. yakuble prmesvrka svrgdutsit u yuddh gryoi ani vijy bhlyo. u royo ani dyako nimti vinti gryoi. yo ghtna betelma bheko thiyoi, tyham usle prmesvrsmg batcit gryoi. yhova senahraka prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamko naum yhova ho. yskarn aphno prmesvrtir au. uham prtai samco hou. ramro krm gr. prmesvrmathi sdhaim nirbh gr. “yakub ek vyapari ho. u aphno sathihru smetlai thgch. usko trajui jhuto ch. epraim bhnc, m dhni chu. maile samco dhn prapt greko chu. mero apradhko bisyma ksaila pni thha paune chain.” “tr jbdekhi timi misrdesma thiyau m t tyhi smydekhi nai prmprbhuhunuch timro prmesvr hum. m timilai bhet hune palka dinhruma jstai palma rakhnechu. maile agmvktasit kura grekochu r barmar drsn diekochu. maile agmvktalai timihruko aphno path pdhaun dherai trika pni diekochu. tr giladma pheri pni pap ch. anupyogi murtihru dherai chn. gilgalma tinihru goruhru bliko rupma cdhaumchn. tinihruka dherai jsta vedihru jotoke khetma thupareko dhungaka thupahrui jsta chn. “yakub aramko khetma bhager ge. ys jggama israelle ptniko nimti kam greko thiyoi. svasni paunko nimti usle bhedahruko hercach gryoi. tr prmprbhule euta agmvktadvara israellai misr desbat lier aunub-hyoi. prmprbhule ekjna agmvktadvara israellai surk-sit rakhnubhyoi. tr epraimle prmprbhulai dherai ris uthaidiyo. epraim mrtiyu-dnd paune apradhko dosi ch. ysaikarn uslai usko apradhko nimti dnd diinech. usko malikle uslai ljiit panuhunech.”

13

“epraim aphaile israelma aphulai mhan bnayoi. epraim jb bolthyo manishru drle thr-thr kamthe. tr epraimle papkrm gryoi. usle bal devtahruko puja grn thalyoi. ysaikarn mrnech. israelle dherai pap grn thalyoi. tinihrule aphno nimti murtihru bnae. karigrl camdiko sundr murtihru bnaun thale ani aphna murtihrusit kura gre. tinihrule ti murti samu bli cdhaun ani bachahrulai cumbn grn suru gre. at tinihru camdai vilin hunechn. tinihru kuro jstai hunechn vihanko sit jun prch tr camdai nai hraumch. israelihru havale udaumne bhus jstai hun. tinihru cimnibat bahir niske pchi hraune dhuma jstai hun. “misrdesma jb timihru thiyau, tyhi smydekhi m prmprbhuhunuch timihruka prmesvr hum. m bahek timihrule ani kunai prmesvrlai cindainau. tyo m nai hum jsl timihru lai bcayoi. ujad bhumi thha khderi preko desma m timihru lai cinthem. maile nai israelihru lai khan diem. unihrule tyo bhojn khae. aphno pet bhrie pchi unihru trpt bhe. unihru dhmdndi bhe ani mlai unihrule bhulihale. “ysaikarn m tinihruko nimti simh jstai hunechu. batoko kinarma m cituva jstai dhukibsechu. m unihrusmg mau bhalu jhaim jhmtncchu jsl uska chaurahrui khosidiech. m unihrumathi hmla grchu. m unihruko chati ciridinchu. m tyo simh athva any kunai himsrk jnar jstai hunechu jsl aphno sikar luchi-luchi khai rheko hunch.” “he israel, maile timro rksa grem tr timile mero virodh gryau. yskarn m timilai nst grnechu. kham hunuhunch timro raja? uhamle timro sbai shrhruma timilai sghau puryaunu hunechain. kham hunuhunch timra nyaydhis? ‘mlai euta raja ani dherai rajkumarhru dinuhos,’ bhni vinti greko thiyau. m krodhit bhemi ani maile timihru lai euta raja diem. m ajh adhi krodhit bhemi ani maile uslai timihru dekhi chutaem. “ephraimko dos euta bitoma bamdhiyekoch, usko pap abhilekha rakhieko ch. u dndit hunech. uslai prsv vedna hunech. u euta ajnani sisu jstai ho cunauti samna grne thik smyia u aumdain. “ke m unihrulai patalko sktiedekhi beaum? ke m unihrulai mrtiyu dekhi mukt gram? he mrtiyu! tero vidhvmsk prkop kham ch? he cihan tero skti kham ch? mero akhambat ab dya lukekoch. israel aphno dajyu-bhaihruko bic bdhi rheko ch tr purvvi btas aunech. prmprbhuhunuch btas ujad mrubhumibat aunech ani israelko kuvahrui skune chn. tysko paniko mul sukhnech. tyo amdihle israelka sbai bhumuly bstuko bhndar ritto paridne ch. samariyale dnd bhognech kinki usle aphno prmesvrdekhi mukh btareko ch. israelihru lai tlvardvara marine ch, unihruko sntanlai pchardai marinech ani timihruka grbhvti strihruko pet nicorinech.”

14

he israel! timro paple timilai dhrmraune bnaekoch. ysaikarn ab prmprbhuhunuch aphno prmesvr tir phrker au. jun kura timile bhnnuch, tysko visyma somc, ani prmprbhuhunuch tir phrker au, uhamlai bhni, hamra sbai pap-hru tadha gre ge kura ramro ch tyslai grhn gr jun hamile bhnrhekachau. hami hamro mukhle tpaimko stuti gaumchau.” assurle hamilai beaumn sktaimn.

hami ghodhrumathi svar hunechainau. n t hami
aphno hatle bnaeko kuralai 'hamro prmesvr' bhn-
nechau. kin? kinki bina ama babuka smtanhruprti
dya grne kevl tpaim matr hunuhunch." prmprbhu
bhnnuhunch, "unihrule mlai tyage. m unihrulai ysko
nimti ksma dinchu. m unihrulai mukt bhavle prem
grnechu. m ab unihru prti krodhit hunechain. m
israelko nimti sit jhaim bnnechu. israel lili phul
jhaim phulnech. lbanon jhaim tysko jra phailnech.
tyska hamgahru bhdraksko rukh jhaim hunechn. tyo
sundr hunech. tyo tys sugndh jhaim hunech jun
lbanonko rukhko jrabat aumch. israelka manishru
pheri mero smrksnma hunechn. tinihru ann jhaim
bdhnechn. tinihru angurka lhra jhaim phlne r phulne
chn. ani tinihruko sugndh lbanonko dakhrs jstai
hunech." "he epraim maile murtihrusit grnuprne bdhi
kehi chain. m nai ekjna hum jsle timro prarthnahruko
uttr dinchu. m nai ekjna hum jsle mathibat timro rksa
grchu. m sdhaim hriyo rhne slako rukh jstai hum.
tysko phl mbat nai aumch." yi kurahru jnani manisle
bujhnu prch. yo kurahru kunai buddhiman manisle
jannu prch. prmprbhuko bato thik ch. asl manishru
tinihrudvara bacchn. papihru tinihrudvara mrchn.

ptuelko chora yoelle prmpbrbhuko yo vcn prapt gryo. he aguvahru ho yo vcn sun! he yo deska sbai basindahru ho! timihru mero kurama dhyandeu. ke timihruko jivnkalma phila khile ysto bheko thiyoy? hoin! ke timihruka pita-purkhahruko smyna khile ysto ghtna ghteko thiyoy? hoin! timihruka chora-chorihruaiyo kura btan, ani timro chora-chorihrule unihruka chora-chorihrulai btaumne chn. timihruko nati-natinala aphna aune pustalai btaune chn. je kuro katne slhhrule chodeka thie sbai bgale slhhrule khae. ani jekura bgale slhhrule chodeka thie, ti sbai uphrne slhhrule khae. je uphrne slhhrule chodeka thie, ti sbai vinaskari jhusule slhhrule khae. he mtvalahru! jag ani rou! timihru sbai dakhrs pi-nehru hau, jodsit rou. kinbhne timihruko mitho dakhrs ab chain. ab timihrule mitho nyam dakhrs paune chainau. euta thulo ani sktisali jatile mero deslai akrmn greka chn. timihruka damthru simhka jstai chn. timihruka dahrahu simhinika jstai chn. ti manishrule mero dakh barihu nst paridie. dakhko bari oilayo tyspch mryau. ti mnishrule mero ramro nebharka bothru nst paridie. botko bokra smet upkai nbheko nango parer phalidie. knyke keti jhaim vilap gr jsko vivah hunlageko ch. jsle logneko nimti bhanra lgaekiche jsko hunlageko logne vivah hunubhnda phila nai mrieko ch. pujaharihru prmpbrbhuka sevkhu rou. kinbhne ab annbli, r arghbli prmpbrbhulai cdhaine. khet ujad pariekoch. yham smm ki khet pni rumdaich. kin? kinbhne annhru sbai nst bhyo nyam dakhrs sukhkha bhyo ani bhdrakseko tel pni smapt bhyo. he kisanhru! niras hau. he dakhvrika kisanhru ackali vilap gr! ghum r jaumko nimti vilap gr kinki khetko phslhru nst bheko. dakhko bot sukaiyo ani nebharako bot oilaekoch. anar, khjur ani syauka bothru sukaiyo. barika sbai rukhhu sukeka chn. manisko bicma bheko annd ant bhekoch. he pujarihru! bhanga lgaun ani sahra vilap gr. he vedika sevkhu ho! vilap gr. he mera prmesvrka sevkhu! timihru bhanga laer sut. kinki annbli r arghbli timra prmesvrko mndirma hune chain. upvasko smy niscit gr. vises sbhaka nimti manishrulai bolau. sbhama aguvahru r yo deska sbai basindahru lai bhela grau. unihrulai prmpbrhu timihruka prmesvrko bhvnm lyau ani prmpbrbhulai pukar gr. tys dinko lagi yo ekdmai nramro din hunech. kinki prmpbrbhuko ek vises din njikai aumdaich. tys smy ysto srvas hunech ki srvshtiman prmesvrle akrmn girihru bheko jstai hunech. hamro khane bhojn hamro amkhale herda herdai hrayo. hamro prmesvrko bhvnbat annd r rsh hraer gyo. hamile biuhru t ropeka thiyau t jmin-manai suker mryo. hamro bot biruva suker mryo. hamra annko bhndarhu khali bhyo ani nst bher gyo. hamra psuhru bhokle krairhekachn. hamra gai goruka bthan yta-uta chrst bhe. timihrule ghams khan paumdainn. bhedahru pni mrirheka chn. he prmpbrhu! m tpaillai shaytako nimti prarthna grdaichu. kinki hamro hriyo maidanhru agole mrubhumi bnaidiyo. maidanka sbai rukhhu agoko jvalene jlai die. vn psuhru pni tpaimko shayta cahchn. ndihru suki ske, ktai pni paniko naum nisan chain. agole hamro hriyai maidnlai mrubhumi bnai diyo.

siyonma turhi phuk, mero pvitr prvtma cetavnitko dhvni bjau. ti sbai manishrulai jo yo desma bschn drle thrthr kamun? prmpbrbhuko vises din aumdaich. prmpbrbhuko vises din njikai ch. tyo din andhkar udasi din hunech. tyodin dherai amdhyaro r badlle dhakeko hunech. timihru visal r sktisali manishru prvtma andhkar jhaim phailimadi greko dekhne chau. timihru jsta dherai smkhyama manishru phile tyham khilyai pni aeka thienn ani n t bbbisyma ysto hunech. timihrukoaghadhi agole bhsm parch. timihruko pchadi agoko jvala dknch. bhumi manisko samune adnko bgaimca jhaim hunech ani mnisko pchi ujad mrubhumi jstai hunech. tyham kehi pni rhne chain. slhru ghoda jstai dekhinchn ani timihru yuddhko ghoda jstai daudchn. timihru-lai sun! timihruko dhvni yudghko smyna rth phadma cdhda bheko khaila-baila jstai hunch. tyo avj bhus jler niskeko agoko jvala jstai ch. ek hul sktisali manishru yudghka nimti tptr humdako jstai hunech. manishru timihruko aghi drle thr-thr kamchn. timihru ko anuhar drle phemlo hunch. timihru yoddahru jhaim dgurchn. timihru yuddhka manishru jhaim prkhal-mathi cdhchn. prtyek manis sojho aghadi bdhchn. timihru pmkti nbigari himdchn. unihru ek arkamathi thelatel grdainn. prtyek sena aphno batoma himdchn. ydi kunai senalai cot lager lde pni aru senahru aghi bdhi rhchn. timihru kuder shрма psnechn ani camdai prkhal mathi kudnechn. timihru ghrmathi cdhchn ani jhyalbat corhru jstai bhitr pschn. timihruko agadi prthvi hllinch, akas kamch. sury r cndrma pni amdhyaro hunch. ani tara cmkn chodch. prmpbrbhule aphno senahrulai thulo svrle bolaunu hunch. uhamko chauni atynt visal ch. ti jsle prmpbrbhuko ajna paln grchn timihru dherai smkhyama chn. prmpbrbhuko vises din mhan ani dr lagdo hunech. yo kse shn skch r? prmpbrbhuhnnu hunch, “ahile pni timihru smpurn hrdyle upvas bser rumdai r sok grdai m tir phrk. luga hoin, timihru ko hrdy phter” prmpbrbhuhru timihruka prmesvrkham phrker au. uham dyalu ani krunamy hunuhunch. uham camdai risaunu hunn. uham ko prem mhan ch, dnd dine bisyma uhamle jo nirny linu bheko ch tyo uhamle prvirtn grn sknu huch. “kse jandch” hunschk prmpbrbhule aphno mn bdlin sknu hunch. yo pni hunschk uhamle timihru-lai asis dinuhunch. ani pheri timihrule prmpbrbhuhru timihruka prmesvrilai annbli r arghbli cdhaun yogyika hune chau. siyonma turhi phuk, mha-pbitr sbha bolau. upvasko vises smylai bolau. manislai bhela gr. tyo vises sbhakolagi unihrulai bolau. timile budhahprdanhru ani nanihrulai bhela gr. tyo dudhe-balkalai pni lier au, nyam dulha-dulhilai sidhai timihruko kothabat bolau. pujaharihru, prmpbrbhuka sevkhu mndirko dlan vediko bicma rhun. timihrule bhnnu, “he prmpbrbhuhru tpaika manihrulai dya dekhauunhos. tupaikka manislai ljjit hun ndinu hos. timihru-lai rasthruko bicma hamsoko patr nbnaunu hos. tpaimitle any deshrulai hamsadi bhne avsr ndinuhos, timihruka prmesvr kham hunuhunch?” tb prmpbrbhuhru aphno bhumiko nimti atyntai josilo hunch. uham aphna manishrumathi krunamy hunubh-yo. prmpbrbhule aphna manishrulai uttr dinu bhyo.

uhamle bhnnubhyo, “m tinihruka nimti annhru, nyam dakhrs r tel pthaunechu. timihruka ninti prsst hunech. m timihrulai any jatihruko bicma ham-soko patr bnin dine chain. tyham aeka uttrvasihru-laitimihruko desbat htaidinechu. unihrulai bamjho r ujad desma pthaidinechu, tysmdhye adhilai purvko smudrptti pthai dinechu, ani pheri adhilai pscimko smudrtrph pthaidinechu. unihrule ysto ghrnit krm greka chn, unihrusdeko durgndhmathi utnechn. tinihruko nramro gndh umbho janech. tinihrule dherai ghinladka kamhro greka chn. he des ndra! tm khusi bher rmailo gr, kinki prmprbhule thula-thula kam grnu hunech. he jnglka psuhru! ndrau, bnko ujad khrkma hriyali aumnech. rukhhrule phldin thalnechn. nebharkako bothru r dakhko bothrule prsst phl dinech. he siyonka manishru! khusihou. prmprbhu, timihruka prmesvrsng rmau. kinbhne uhamle timihrulai ramro grnuhunech. uhamle timihrulai aghillo r pchillo dubai jhri phila jham pthai dinuhunch. ab khlahru ghumble bhripur hunechn. ani dakh-kundhru nyam dakhrs r telle bhrinechn. “m prmprbhule mero sktisali sena timihruko birud-dhma pthaeko thiem. ti katne slhru, ti bgale sl-hhru ani uphrne slhhrule timra sbai annhru khaidie. tr m prmprbhu ti sbai noksan bheko pheri bhrpur gridinechu. timihru pheri bhrbhray hunechau. pheri timihrusmg prsst khanekura hunech. tim-ihru sntust hunechau r timihrule prmprbhu tim-ihruka prmesvrko prmsako git gaunechau. uhamle timra nimti ascryckit kam grnu bhekoch. ab mero manishru khilyai ljjit hunechainn. ani timile thaha-paunechau m israelko bicma chu. ani pheri timile jn-echau m prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum r m va-hek arko kunai prmesvr chain. mera prjahru pheri khilyai ljjit hunechainn.” “tyspchi m timihru sbai mathi mero atma khnyaumnechu. timihruka chora-chorihrule agmvani grnechn. timihruka budha man-ishru svpn-drsi hunechn. timihruka jvanle drsn dekhnechn. tys smy m aphna atma mera das r dasihrumathi khnyaunechu. prthvi ani akasma m adbhut cinh dekaunechu. tyham rgt, ago r dhu-va-mko khmbahru hunechn. sury amdhyaroma bdl-nech. cndrmako rmg rgtma bdlnech. ani prmprb-huko mhan r drlagdo din aunech. ani hrek manis jsle prmprbhuko naum pukrch uslai bcainech. kinki prmprbhule bhnnu bhe anasar tyham bamcekahru siyon damda r yruslemma hunechn. yo thik prm-prbhule bhnnu bhe jstai hunech. bamcekruko bicma tinihru hunechn jsalai prmesvrle bolauunu hunech.

3

“ho, ti dinhruma ani tys smyma m yhuda r yruslem-lai kaidbat mukt parnechu ani desbat nirvasithru-lai phrkaer lyaunechu. m sbai jatilai bhela grnechu. yo sbai jatilai yhosapatko bemsima bhela parchu, ani tyham nai m unihrulai nyay grnechu. tinhrulenai mero manishrulai titr-bitr preka thie. any jatihruko bicma bsn badhy tulyaeko thie. ysaikarn m tinihru-lai dnd dinechu. tinihrule mero bhumilai bhag-bhag grekachn. tinihrulemero manishruko nimti cittha hale. tinihrule euta ketalai vesyagmnko lagi bikri-gre ani euti ketilai dakhrsro nimti bece ani md pie.

“he sor r sidon, plistika smurn bhumih. mlai timihru ko vasta chain? ke timihru maile greko kunai krmko nimti sjay diirhechau! hunskchtim-ihrule yo socirheka holau ki timihrule mlai dnd dii rhekachau, tr camdai m nai timihrulai dnd dinechu. timihrule mero sun r camdi coryau. merobhru-muly rtnhru corer timihrule timro aphno mndirma rakhyau. “timihrule yhuda r yruslemka basindahru-lai yunanihruko hatma becidiyau. ta ki tinihru aphno bhumibat tadha lginechn. timihrule mera manishru-lai tinihruka desbat tadha pthayau. tr m tinihru-lai phrkaer lyaun lageko chu ani timihrule je gryau tyska nimti m timilai dnd dinechu. m timihruka chora-chorihrulai yhudakai hatma becidinechu. ani unihrule pheri tinihurulai euta tadha desma bsne sbahruko hatma becidinechn.” yo kura prmprbhule bhnnubhekoch. jati-jatihrulai yo btai deu, yuddhko-lagi tyaribs! surbihrulai bolau, smurn yoddhahru-lai bhelag. unihrulai jgau! tinihruko hloko phalihru piter tibar bnau. hmsiyahrubati timihruka bhala bnau. tyo kmjor manisle bhnnun, “m euta yoddha hum!” he sbai deska jatihru! chito gr! tyham bhela hou. he prmprbhu tpaim pni aphno sktisali birhru lier aunu hos. he desbasihru! uth! yhosapatko bemsima au! m tyhim bser sbai jatihruko nyay grnechu. timi hm-siya lier au! kinki phsl katne smy bhiskeko ch. au! dakhhru kulc, kinki dakhko ghda bhriskeko ch. ghda bhrinch ani ubrer bahir aumch. kinki unihrule jyadai dustta dekhaekachn. nirny grine bemsima manislo dhuirco ch, kinki phaisla grne bemsima prm-prbhuko vises din njikai aekoch. sury, cndrma amd-hyaro hunechn. tarahru cmkne chainn. prmprbhu prnesvr siyonbat grjnu hunech. uham yruslem-bat grjnu hunech. akas r prthvi thrthr kampne ch, tr prmprbhu uhamka manishruka nimtisrnsathan hunuhunech. euta surksit sthan israelka basindaka nimti hunuhunech. “tys smy timihrule jannechau ki m nai prmprbhu timihruko prmesvr hum. m siyonma bschu, jun camhim mero pbitr prvt ho. yruslem pvitr bnnech r tyhambat kunai bidesihru khilyai jannechainn.” “tysdin mitho dakhrs phadhruma cuhinech. damdahrubat dudhko ndi bgnech. yhu-daka sbai kholsahruma pani bgn thalnech. prm-prbhuko mndirbat euta mulphuter sittimko bemsil-lai bhijaumne ch. misrdes mbrubhumijhaim hunech ani edom pni ujad bhumi hunech. kinki tinihru yhu-daka mnishru prt nisthur thie. tinihrule tinihrukai desko nirdosmanisko htia greka chn. yhudaka man-ishru sda-srvda rhnechn ani yruslem pustaum-pusta smm manislo bassthn hunech. tinihrule mero man-ishruko htia gre. yskarn m unihrulai sjay dinechu.” kinki prmprbhu prmesvr siyonma bas grnuhunch.

amosko vcn! amos tko desko ekjna bheda gothalo thie. yhudaka raja ujjiyah r yoasaka chora israelka raja yarobabelko palamabhuimcaloko dui rbs aghi israelko visyama amosle drsn paeka thie. amosle bhne, “pmprbhu siyonma simh jstai grjnu hunech. pmprbhucho thulo grjn yruslembat hunech. ys smyma gothalahruko hriyo maidan sukech. yhamsmm ki krmelko takura smet oilinech. tinihrule dherai apradhru greko karn, “m niscynai dmisklai dnd dinechu. kin? kinbhne tinihrule gilad ka manishrulai phlamko damdele dhuloparekoch. yskarn m hjaelko ghrma ago lgai dinechu ani tyo agole bndhddka prkhalhru bhsn parnech. “m dmiskka bliya dhokahr pni bhamcidinechu. r avenko simhasnma bsne manislai pni nst paridinechu. ani beth-edenma rajnd line rajalaipni nst paridinchu. aramka manishru prajit hunechn. ani unihurulai bndibnaer kir desma lginech.” yo sbai pmprbhule bhnnu bheko ho. pmprbhu bhnnuhunch,”m gajaka basindahrulai unihrule greko apradh ko viruddh niscy nai sjay dinechu. kin? kinbhne unihrule smpurn deskobasindahrulai kaid grer dashru bnaer edomko hatma sumpi die. yskarn m gaja desko prkhalhurma ago lgaidinechu. yo agole gaja deska sbaikillahrul jlai dinech. m asdodbat raj simhasnma bsne manislai nst gridinechu. m asklonbat rajnd line rajalai pni dhvms paridinechu, mekron ka manishrulai sjae dinechu. ahile smm bamceka plistihru mrnechn.” pmprbhu prmesvrle yo sbai kura bhnnuhunch. pmprbhule yi sbai kura bhnnuhunch, “m yo sorka mnishrulai tinihrule greko apradhka nimti niscy nai sjay dinechu. kin? kinbhne tinihrule deskasmpurn manishrulai kaid gri edom ko das bnaer pthai die. tinihrule tinihruko daju-bhaihrusmg greko smjhautako smjhna pni grenn. tys agolesorko killahr pni dhvms parnech. pmprbhu bhnnu hunch, “m edomka manishrulai tinihrule greko apradhko nimti niscy nai sjae dinechu. kin? kinki edomle aphno daju-bhaiisraelai pchadibat tvrarle ropekoch. edomle alikti pni dya dekhaen. edom risai nai rhyo ani kehi pni shanubhuti dekhaenn. u jngli jnavhrusrh lgatar israelai cyatirhyo. yskarn m temanma ago lgaidinechu. tyo agole bojrako killahr pni dhvms parnech. pmprbhu bhnnu hunch, “m ammonka manishrulai tinihrule greka apradhka nimti niscy nai dnd dinechu. kin? kinki tinihrule giladma aphnolagiadhik jmin prapt grn grbhvti mhillahrulai mare. yskarn, ab m rbbako prkhal ma ago lgai dinechu. yo agole rbbako aglo prkhal nst parnech.kst tinihru mathi amdhi beri jstai tinihruko desma aiprnech. tys smy timihru ko raja kaidma prnech, raja r bhardahrul eka sath bndi bnainechn.”pmprbhule yi sbai kura bhnnubhyo.

pmprbhule yi kura bhnnuhunch, “m moabka manislai tinihrule greko apradhko nimti niscy nai dnd dinechu. kin? kinbhne moabko rajaleedomko rajako hddi jlaer cuna bnayo. yskarn abm moabma ago lgaidinechu, ani tyo agole kriyotka

prkhalhru bhsn parnechu. r tyhamkhaila-baila, cicyai r turhiko avaj aumnech ani moab mrnech. yskarn m moabka rajalai usko sbai aguvahrusitai marnechu.” pmprbhu ysobhnnuhunch. pmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m yhudalai unihrule greko bibhinn apradhko nimti niscy nai dnd dinechu. kin? kinbhne tinihrule pmprbhucho ajna mannavikar gre. tinihru aphna babuhrule maneka jhuto devtahrulai maner pth-bhrst bhekachn. ysaikarn m yhudama ago lgaidinechu ani tyo agoleyruslemko killahrulai khranima print grenech.” pmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m israelai tinihrule greka vibhinn apradhhruka nimti dnd dinechu. kin? kinki tinihrule dharmi r grib manislai ekjodijuttako mulyma bece. tinihrule ti grib manishrulai kulcie ani pidit manisiko kura sunenn. tinihrule grib manisbat unihruko luga bndhk lie ani ti lugahrutinihrule murti aradhna grda lgae. tinihrule manishrulai jrivana tirn badhy grae r tys paisabat tinihrule dakhrs kine r tinihruka dev-mndirmapie. tr maile emorihurulai tinihruko agadi dhvms gridiem. maile tysko phlhru mathidekhi r tyska jra tlai smm dhvms gridime. “maile timihurulai misrdekhi bahir nikaler lyaem r mrubhumika ujad sthanhurma calis rbs smm doryaem. maile timihurulai emorihruko bhumidiem. maile timihruka ktipty nanihurulai agmbktahrul bnaem. ani maile ktipty yuvkhrulai najirihru banaem. he israelihru ho! ke yokura sty hoin?pmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “tr tinihrule najirihurulai dakhrs khuvayau. timihrule agmbktahrulai agmvani grn rok lgayau. her, m timihurulai annle thelagadi ladie jhaimdbaunechu. kunai pni manis bamcne chain, yham smm ki begsit dgurnelai pni chadine chain. dhnu-kamd claune pni yuddhma bamcn yogy hune chain. vegsit dgurne pni umkn skne chain. ghodsvarle pni aphno pranbcaun yogyahun sktain. pmprbhule nyay grne dinma sbbhnda sahsi pni yudghvat nangai bhagnech.”

he israelihruho! yo smcar jo pmprbhule misrbat uhamle lyaunu bheka timra privar r timihruko viruddh bhnnu bhekoch. “vibhinn dherai privarkamanishrule prthvi bhrinech. tr ti mdhye kevl timihurulai maile cinekochu r bises dhyan diekochu tr timihru mero viruddhma khda bhyau. yskarn, mtimihruka sbai paphruka nimti timihurulai dnd dinechu.” dui jnako apsma shmt nbhe smm smg-smgai hidn sktann. ke budho simh jnglma aphno sikar paunaghi grjinch? ke jvan simh sikar nsmatikn gupha bhitr grjinch? jbsmm timile jalma caro haldainau crapkrnu skdainau. ani jb jal mathiuthch ysle crahru pkrnech. ke yuddhko turhiko dhvni suner manishru draumdainn? ani ydi shрма ksthru aumch bhnetyo pmprbhudvara pthaieko ho. mera svami pmprbhule sbai kura grn sknu hunch. tr kehgirnu aghadi uhamle aphno sevk agmvktalai yojna dekhauunhunch. ydi kunai simh rgiyo bhne manis avsy nai draumch bhne ydi pmprbhu bolnu hunch bhne, uhamko sucna ghosna grn ksle uhamlai rokn skch? asdod r misrka killahurma yo vcn ghosna gr, “samriyaka phadhruma au. tyham timile golmal paumnechau. kin? kinbhne tyham apradh griekoch. tinihru ekarkama shitrkale

bamcn janndainn. tinihrule tinihruko killama dkaitei r luteka malhru thuparchn. yskarn prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tyo desma ekjna stru aunech, tyo strule tinihruko surksa kulcinch. usle tinihruko cij lier janech jun aphnokillama lukaer rakheka chau.” jsi gothalole simkho mukhbat thuma beaumda usko dui kothutta r euta can matr bcaun skla, tysi nai vilasipurn sophama r resmi ochyanhrumasutne samriyama bsne israeli manishru mdhye koi matr surksit rhne chn. mera svami srsvsktiman prmprbhu prmesvr yo kura bhnnu hunch, “yakub ko ghrnaka manishrulai yo kura hruko cetavni deu. prmprbhule nyay dinedinmam israelai uska paphruko lagi dnd dinechu. m betelka vadi dhvms gridinechu r smst vevdi bhumimaksne bnaumchu. m rgmima bsne nivas shankasathai sitkalin nivas sthan pni nst paridinechu. ani hat-tiko damtle bnaeka ghrhru pni nst gridinechu, dherai ghrhru nst grine ch.” prmprbhu bhnnu hunch.

4

he samriyako damdama bsne gairuho, mero vcn sun. timile grib manislai duhhk diyau r dridhrulai kulciyau. tinihrule aphna ptihrulai bhinchau, “hamihulalai nyam dakhrs piunko nimti lyau.” prmprbhu mero svmile yo prtijna grnu bhyo, uhamle aphno pvtirta ko sph khanubhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “her ysto din ailagnech tinihrule timihulalaiamkusele smater r bamkierhalelai blchile aljhaer lanechn. timihru sbai devalka dulobat bahir janechau, timihru sbai hrmonko ksetrpiti phyamkinechau,” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “betelko pvtir shanmajau ani pap gr.gilgalma jau ani ajh pap gr. dinaiprch bhne tinihrule hrek bihan bheti camdai cdhau. tin din cadko lagi tinihruko phlsko ek dsams cdhau. dhnyvadko bheti khmihraleko roti cdhau ani svichha bheti ko ghosna gr, kinbhne he israel ho timihru yso grn mnpraumchau.” “mnai hum jsle timihulalai bhok r anikal lyaidiem. maile timihulalai kunai khanekura diin. timihruka sbai shrhruma ann thien tr timihru phrkienau,” prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch. maile brsa rokidime ani yo phsl paknu bhnda tin mhina aghi thyo. maile euta shr ma pani prndie tr arko ma diimn. tyspchi maile euta khetmapani prne graem tr arko khet sukyo. yskarn dui ya tin shrka manishru paniko nimti arko shr tir dulihimde tr tyham prtyek manislo nimitprsst pani thien. tr pni timihru shaytako nimti mkham aenau.” prmprbhule yi kurahru bhnnubhyo. “maile timro phslhru jyadai grmi r kirahrudvara maridiem. jmmmai bsaiya r dakh ka bothru maridiem. slhle nebharako bot r bhdrakseko bothru sbai nstparidiyo. tr pni timihru shaetako nimti mkham aenau.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “maile timihruka biruddhma mhamari phailaidiem jsto misr desma phailieko thiem. maile timihruka yuvahulalai tlvare kater marem. maile timihruka ghodahrulgem. maile tinihruko ghrma mrtiyuko durgndh phailai diem, tr pni timihru mkham shaytako nimti aenau.” prmprbhu yi kurahru bhnnuhunch. “maile jsi sdom r gmoralai nst prekothiem. tysrinai timihulalai nst parem. timihru agobat nikleko dhuvamsit bldaigneko daura jstai chau. tr pntimihru mkham shaytako nimti aenau.”

prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. “yskarn, israel! m timihrulai dnd dinjamdaichu. isrel, timihru prmesvrko dnd samna grn tyar hunaiprch. “prmesvr nai ekjna hunuhunch jsle phad r btas srjna grnhunch. uhamle manishrulai aphno bicar bhnnuhunch. uhamnai ek hunuhunch jsle bihanlaiamdhyaaroma privrtgnuhunch. ani prthvika phadhrumathi cdhnu hunch. uhamko naum yhova ho prmprbhu bhnnuhunch.”

5

he isrel, yi sok githru sun jun maile tinihruko barema gaumchu. israelki knya samriya pherikhilayi nuthne gri ldekichin. uni aphno bhumima ksaike nuthaunegri pritykt chin. mera svami prmprbhu yo bhnnuhunch, “shrbat ek hijar manishru ger ek symatr phrker ae. shrbat ek sy manishru ger r kevl dsina matrisrael rasthma phirta ae. prmprbhu israelka manis-sit yso bhnnuhunch, “mero khoji grdai au ani bamcnechau tr betellai nkhoj, gilgal ma njau, simanapar ngr. ani berseba njau. gilgalka manishrulai kaidma lginech. ani betellai nst paridinech. prmprbhukham au r timihru bamcnechau. ydi timihru prmprbhukham genau bhne uhamle israel rasthma agole jham jhmtu hunch. israel rasthma agole dhvstparinech r prmesvrko ghr smet koi surksit hunch. he manis ho! timihru kin nyaylai tik-tatama r dhrmlai ghrnasrh vyvhar grchau? uham jsle krtika r mrgsira bnaunu bhyo, uhamnai hunuhunch jsle bihan lai ghiro andhkarma r dinlai ratma privrtgnuhunch. uhamle smudrkpanilai bolaunu hunch r prthvima khnyaunu hunch. yhova uhamko naum ho. uhamle bliya senahru r killahrulai dhvms par-nuhunch.” timi manishru, agmvktalai ghrnagrchau jo timihruka anyaylai llkarch r manishrusit sty bolch. atycar r luttvara timahrule grivhulalai kulcekachau. tinihrule tinihruko khana lutekachau. kumdieka dhungaka ghrhru bnaun tyo becekachau. tr timihruyi ramra ghrhruma bsnechaunau, timile ramra-ramra dakhka bothru lgaekachau tr timile tysbat bneko dakhrs piun paune chainau. mlai thahach timihruka dherai drlagda paphru r thulo apradh bisyma mlai thaha ch. tinihrule dhrmihruko birodh (khedo) gryau r grihrulalai atycar grnghus liyau. tys smya buddhimanhru cup lagne chn. kin? kinbhne yo smy khrab ch. nramro hoin ramro grne lks bnau taki timihru bamcnechau. tr prmprbhu prmesvr srsvsktiman timihrusmg hunuhunch jsi tinihrule timihrusit uhamhunuhunch bhneka chau. khrabilai ghrnagr ani bhilailai prem gr. nyaylyma nyayma phrkari lyau, tb smbhv ch ki srsvsktiman prmprbhu prmesvrle yusupkho kulma bamcekamanishrulai ramro grnuhunch. tyskarn prmprbhu prmesvr srsvsktiman bhnnuhunch, “sbai sarvjnik sthanma roirheka chn r sbai glihruma manishrule prmesvrilai pukarirhekahunechn. tinihrule kisanhru-lai runu r vilap grnu bolaunechn. tinihrule sok-grnehulalai jyalama lyaumnechn. manishru dakhka sbai khetruma runechn. kin? kinki timihruko dharmik mndlibat janechu r timihulalai dnd dinechu” prmprbhu yso bhnnu hunch. aha, prmprbhuko bises dinlai prkhirheka timihru aphaimlai her. timihru kin prmprbhuko nyayko din cahenchau? yo euta ghiro

din hunevala chujyalo hoin. timihru bhaluko sn-mukh nhunlai bhagda kunai simhko aghi pugeko manisjsto hunechau, athva timihru ekjna manis janch r aram grnu bhittamaadeslageko bela sample dseko manisjhaim hunechau. yskarn prmprbhuko bises din amdhyaro hunech ujyalo hain, yo sokko smyma rhs r ullaas hunechain. "m timihruko dinlai ghrnagrchu. m tyo svikar grdin. m timihruko dharmik sbhako annd linechain. timihurse hombli r annbli cdhaeta pni m svikarne chain. timihrule ann khuvaer bliyo pareko jnavrko santibli pni m svikar grnechain. timihruka hllai-hllako githru mbat tadhairakh, m timihruko vinabat aeko dhun sunne chain. tr nyay bgos pani srh r bgos dhrm khile pni ses nhune khola jhaim. he israel! ke timihrule jb timihru calis rbs smm mrubhumima thiyau mlai bhethi cdhayau? timihrule mur-tihruka raja sikkutlai timihruka raja ani tara devta kiyunlai devta jhaim maneka chau. yo timihrule aph-nai nimti bnayau. yskarn m timihrulai dmisks bhnda pr nirvasit parnechu." prmesvr srsvsktiman uhamko naum ho.

6

hay! timihru aphailai her, jo siyonma aramko jivn mnairhekahru ani samriya prvt mathi bcauko anubhv girirhekahru. timi 'mhtvpurn manis'jskham 'isrelka rajprivar' sllahko lagi janchn, timihruka nimti anisth hunech. klnch, hmat ani plisti shr r gat shr her, ke is-rael yi shrhru bhnda ramroch? hoin! ke yi shrhruka simana israelka simana bhnda thulachn?hoin. hay! timihru aphailai her, timihru jsle khrab din jmma grchau ani himsako din njik lyaumchn. hay! her timihru aphailai her, jo aramdaai plngma sutchau ni sophama aphai tnknchau. yinihru nai hun jo bthanvat thumahru khanchn r gaikobthanbat bacho khnchn. timihru gribka dyniy avsthako vasta grdainau. timihru alchigri vina bjaumchau, timihru daud jstai aph-nai nimti vadyhruko akar bnaumchaujsma aphna githru bjaumchau. timihru sundr-sundr kcaurama dakhrs piumchau. timihru uccstriy telle aphu malis grchau. ani timilai ysko nimti cinta chain ki yusuph koprivar nst gridaich bhne. yskarn timihru niska-sit hunechn. ho, timihru bnd bnai lginehruma prthm hunechn. timihru mnrmeta philo hunechn. timihruka bhojhru r mojmijakoanthunechn. prmprbhu mero malike uhamle aphno naum srsvsktiman prmesvr bh-ner yo prtijna grnubhyo, "m yo kuralai ghra grchu, jsma yakuble ghmd grch. m usko attalika hrulai ghra grchu. yskarn strulai shr r ysma bheko prt-teku kura lin dinechu." ysto hunech ydi dsdna man-ishru ghrbhitr chn bhne, timihru sbai mrnechn. jb unka manishru usko las jlaun lin aumchn, timihrule usko hddibahek kehi paumdainn. tb usle ti ghrbhitr luknelai sodhch, "timsit any lashru chn?" tihrule jvaph dinechn, "chain!" tys smy tys aphtlebhnechn, "cup lag, yham hamile prmprbhuko naum linu hum-dain." her, prmprbhu prmesvrle ajna dinuhunch ki visal mhl tukra-tukra parinuprch r sano ghrhru ajh sano-sano tukra parer bhtkaunu prch. ke godoharu ctanmathi drguch? ahm. ke kunai manisle smu-drmathi goru jotch? ahm, tr pni timihrule prtyek cij ulta pulta gridinchau. timile tramro ani nyaylai

visma print gridinchau r dhrmlai titepati jstai tito bnai dinchau. timihru lo-debarko prajyma khusi hunchau. timi bhanchau, "hamile krnemlai aphno sk-tile jiteka haum. "israel her! m timro birodhama euta rajy khda grnechu. ani timihrule timihrulai hmatko prsvsdevardekhi arabko kholo smm atykar grnechn."srsvsktiman prmprbhu prmesvrle yo kura bhnnubheko ho.

7

prmprbhule mlai yo drsn dekaunu bhyo. ys drsnma rajako ams ann bhitr lgie pchi nyam ann ubjmdai grekoma uhamle slhru bnaumdaai greko mailedekhem. slh le desko sara ghamshru khay. ttypchi maile bhne, "mera svami prmprbhu, m bintigrchu, hamilai ksma grnuhos! yakub bamcn skdain. tyo atyntaisano ch." ttypchi prmprbhule ysko visyma aphno bicar bdlnu bhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "ysto hunechain." mera svami prmprbhule mlai uhamko bhyanc nyay, preko pani pokhie jstai dekaunuyo. agole bisal smudr jlayo agole jmin nst paridiyo. tbmaile bhne, "he prmprbhu prmesvr m tpaim sit binti grdchu yakub bamcn-skdain, tyo ekdai sano ch." ttypchi ysko bisyma prmprbhule bicar bdlnu bhyo. prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "ysto hunechain." tb prmprbhule mlai yo drsn dekaunubhyoh ys drsnma uham sahulle cinh lgaer bnaeko prkhal njik hunuhunthyo. ani uhamle aphna hatma sahummatirhnu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule mlai sodhnubhyo, "amos tm ke dekhdaichs?" maile bhne, "m euta sahal dekhdaichu." ttypchi mera malike mlai bhnnu bhyo,"her, m mera israelko manis biruddh sahal pryog grnechu. m timihruko 'dustyami' pheri khilyai bevasta grne chain. ishakko agla thaumhru nst grinech.israelko pvitr sthanhru ujad hunech. m khda hunechu r yrobamko privar-lai tlvar lier akrmn grnechu." betlko pujhari amsya-hale israelka raja yarobamkham yo khbr pthayoh amosle timihruko biruddh sydntr rcdai. usle is-raelka manishrulaitimro biruddh yuddh grncha nimti kosis grirheko ch. usle yti jyada grdaich ki usko sb-dle purai desma khpinsknu bhekoch. amosle bh-nyo,"yrobamlai tvrarle katinech r israelka manishrulai timihruko desbat nirvasit grinech." amsyale amoslai bhnyo, "he bhbisvykta yhuda trph dksin trph dugur ani tyham agmvani dier aphno bhojn kmay. tr yham betelma jyadaupdes ndeu. yo yarobamko pvitr sthan ho. yo israelko mndir ho. tb amosle amsyahalai jvaph diyo, "m pesagt agmvkta hoin r m rajako ag-mvkta hoin. m euta gothalo hum ani anjir r neb-haraka rukhhurumgne manis hum. prmprbhule mlai bheda-bakhrhru craumdaai grda thaumbat bo-launu bhyo ani bhnnu bhyo, 'ja mera manishru is-raellai agmvani gr.' ysaikarn prmprbhukovcn sun, timihru mlai bhndchau, 'israelko biruddh agmvan-ingr. israelko kulko biruddh updes ndeu.' prmprbhule yso bhnnuhunch, "timro ptai yoshma ekjna vesyahuneche. ani timro chorahru r chorihru apvitr bhumima tvrarle marinchn. timro bhumi, napne dorile bhag grinech ani timi aphaam bhumiapvitr parnechau. israel niscynai aphno bhumibat bndiko rupma lginech."

prmprbhule mlai yo dekhauu bhyo. maile grism rtuma pakeko phlko dala dekhem. prmprbhule mlai sodhnu bhyo, “amos timile ke dekhdaichau?” maile bhne, grism rtuma pakeko phlko euta dalo dekhem.”tb prmprbhule msmg bhnnu bhyo, “mera manishru isrelko ant ayo. m tinihruko paplai ajh ndekhe jhaim grn sktinm. antim smyma prmprbhukobhvna; sokpurn githru gainch, mera prmprbhu malik bhnnuhunch, “lashru prtyek thaumma hunechn r nikhtama lashru lginechn.” sun! manisla ashay manislai thicomico grchn. timihrule ys desko gribhru nst parn cahnhchau. he vyaparihru ho! timihru bhndchau, “aumsi khile bitch ta ki hami ghum becn skchaum. khile sabath bitla r hamile becn suru grne? tb hamile khoto trajupryog grer thgn skchau r hamra grahkhulalai dhoka din skchau. timile aphailai bhnhchau, “hamile griblai camdile kinchaum ani dridrlai ek jodi juttale kinchaum. hami sdeko ghum pni beccham.” prmprbhule ‘yakub grv namk aphno nam pryog grnu bhyo r spth linubhyo, “m usko krm kdapi bhulne chain.” kinbhne yi karyhruko karn smpurn bhumi kamnech. ys desma bsne prttek manis mrtyu bheko manishruko nimti iuhnechn. misrko nil ndi jstaismpurn bhumi uthnech r tl jhrnech. bhumi yta uta phyamkinech.” prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “m surylai mdhyidnma astaune bnaidinechu ani prthviko dinko uyjalolai amdhyaro bnaidinechu. m tinihruko cadko dinhrulai sok mnaune dinhruma r khusiko sbai githrulalai dukhko gitma privrtt gridinechu. m tinihrulalai vstrhru soklgaeka bnaunechu r tauko khauraunechu. m timihrule jnmaeko eutai matr choro mrdra sk gre jstai pridinchu ani yo tikt din hunech.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “her, tyo din njikai aumdaich jb m desma anikal lyaumnechu. manishru roti r paniko nimti bhokaunechainn. tr manishruprmprbhuko vcnko nimti bhokaunechn. tinihru prmprbhuko vcn sunnu desma mrty sagr dekhi mhasagr smm yta-uta janechn ani desko uttr bhag dekhi purv smm, manishru prmesvrkovnecho nimti yta-uta grnech tr tinihru paune chainn. tys smy sundr yuvk r yuvtihru tirkhale murcha prnechn. tinihrule samriyaka murtihrudvara spth khanchn, tinihrule bhnnchn, ‘danko murtihrudvara athva bersebako murtihrudvara.’ tr yi manishru ldnechn r khilyaipni uthne chainn.”

maile prmprbhulai vediko cheuma ubhieko dekhem. uhale bhnnubhyo, “smghar hlinjel r manislo tauko cur hunjel khmbamathi thokau. ti bamcekahurulaitrvarle mar. bhagnehru marinechn. kunaimanis pni mero risbat umknechain. ydypi tinihrule ptal bhittr khne ta pni tinihru bhekham mero hat pugnech ani ydi tinihru svrgma cdhe pni m tinihrulalai tyhambat tl jharnechu. ydypi tinihru kmel prvtto takurama luke pni m tinihrulalai bhetnechu. m tinihrulalai mero cheuma lyaunechu. ydi tinihru smudrko phedma luke tapni msrplai ajna grnechu r tysle tinihrulalai dsnech. ydypi tinihru tinihruko struko kbjama ge pni m trvarlai ajna grnechu ani tysle tinihrulalai marnech.

maile tinihrulalai noksan grne nai niscy gremramro grne hoin.” mero malik srsvsktitan prmprbhule bhumilai chunuhunch ani tyo bhumi pglnech. tb tys bhumima bheka sbai manishru mrtkhruka nimti runechn. tyoprdes misrko nil ndi jstai mathi urlnech ani tl jhrdch. prmprbhule aphno sthan akasmathi bnaumnu bhyo. uhamle aphno akas prthvimathi rakhnu bhyo. uhamle smudrko panilai bolaumnu hunch. ani desmathikhnyaunu hunch. uhamko naum prmprbhu ho. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “he israeli, timihru mera nimti kus jstai hau. maile israelalai misrbat nikaler lyaem. maile plistihrulalai krtorbat lyaem. aniaramihrulalai korbat.” he prmprbhu mera malikko! amkhahru pappurn rajymathi chn. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “m israelalai prthvibat smpurn ruple dhvms parnechu. tr m yakubkoghralai dhvms grnechain.” her! vekarka manishrulalai alg graunu israelka manishrulalai calnima amta cale jhaim hllaunu m ajna dinechu. mera manishru mdhyeka papihru trvarle marinchn. tinihrule bhndachn, ‘hamima nramro aunechain.’ athva hamilai jitne chainn.” “tysdin m daudko dhleko pallai uthaunechu, m crkekahrur nst bheka bhvnhru mrrmt grnechu. m tysilai phileko jstai punh nrirman grnechu. taki edomma bamki rheka manishru r rasthrur jo mero naumle (yhova) khlainchn tinihru linlai prmprbhu jsl ye sb grne ghosna grnu hunch.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tyo smy airhech jb prtyek prkarko bhojn jyadahunch. ab manishrule aphno phsl katiskeka humdainn, hlo jotne smyailach, manishru ahile dakhrs nikalno lagi bska hunchn, pheri dakhko ropne smy aihalach. phadbat dakhrsko dhara bgne ch ani tyo phadbatjhrnechn. mero manis israelihrulalai kaidbat phrkaer lyaunechu. tinihrule tyo nst bheko shr pheri bnaumnechn ani tinihru ti shrma bsnechn. unihrule dakhbarihru launechn ani tinihrule ubjau greko dakhrs piunechn, unihrule bgaimcahru ropnechn ani tysbat phleko phlhru khanechn. unihru-lai unihrukai jminma bsaumchu ani unihru pheri tyo desbat nikaline chainn. jun maile unihrulalai diem.” prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle yi kurahru bhnnubhyo.

yo obdiyako drsn ho. prmprrbhu mera malikle edomko visyama yso bhnnuhunchhamile prmprrbhu prmesvrbat euta vivrn sunyau. deshruma euta raj-dut pthaieko thiyo. unle bhne, “au, edomko biruddh yuddh grau.” “edom, m timilai sb bhnda sano des bnai dinechu. manishrule timilai ghra grnechn. timro aphno ghmdle timilai dhoka diekoch. timi aglo phdhruko gupamahru bsnechau. timro ghr phako aglaima ch r timi aphno mnma bhnechau ki ‘mlai ksaila pni tl jminma khsaln sktaimn.” prmesvr prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “ydyi timile cil jstai mathi udyau, ani aphno gumd tarahruko bicma bnayau bhne pni, m timilai tyhambat tl lyaumnechu.” timi samccai nai srvas hunechau! her ydi kunai cor timi kham ae, jb rati daku ae, tinihru aphno nimti ythest hune matr luter janech. ydi timro dakhko barima dakh corn ae dakh tipi skepchis usle pni aphno pchadi kehi nkehi choder janch. tr he esav! timibat timro sbai kuro khosinech. manishrule lukaeko sbai bhndar khojer nikalnechn, ani sbai bhetu nechn. timra mitr rasthrule timilai akrmn grchn r simanabat timilai tanch. tinihru timra mitrhru hun bhni manieka chn. tr tinihrule timilai dhoka dinchn r timilai prajy grchn. ti jsle timro roti timisiti miler khanchn tinihrule timro viruddh pdyntir grirheka chn. r timilai tyo thahasmm pni humdain.” prmprrbhu bhnnuhunch, “tys din edomko buddhimani manishrule nst parnechu ani esavko phadbat smjhdar manishrule nst parnechu. tys smy teman, timro sktisali manishrule draumne chn. ani esav phadko prtyek manis nst hunechn. timi lajle purine chau ani timi sdhaimko nimti nst hunechau. kinki aphno bhay yakub prti timi atyntai nirdyi bhyau. tys smy timi shayta bina arko ptti hunechau. apricitle yakubko bhndar lier gyo. videsihru israel shrko dailobat psyo, ti videsile cittha rakher niscy gre ki tinihrule yruslemko kun camhi bhag line. tyssmy timi camhi arko tir ubhirheko thiyau. timi aphno bhaiko vipttima, tyo prti hamsyau. timile yso grnuhumdain thiyo. timi tyssmy khusi thiyau. jb manishrule yhudalai nst pare. timile tyso grnu humdain thiyo. unihruko viptiko smyama, timile tinihruko khilli udayau. timile tyso grnu humdain thiyo. timi mero shrko dailobat bhitir pser ani unihruko smsyama hamsyau. timile tyso grnu humdain thiyo. usko tysto viptti unihruko dhno bhndar liyau timile tysto grnu humdain thiyo. timi dobatohruma usko jivn bcaumne cesta grdai bhguvalai rokn ubhinu humdain thiyo, timile usko bamcekahrulei duhkhko dinma usko hatma sumpinu humdain thiyo. sbai deshruma camdai nai prmprrbhu aumnu hune din aumdaich. timile any manishrusmg nramro kam grekachau. tyhi nramro kam timile bhognu prne ch. sbai nramro krmhruko phl thaploma prnech. kinki jsri timile pvitr phadma dakhirs pier khusi mnayau, tysri nai sbai any jatihrule nirntir mero dnd piunnechn ani unihru sbai lop bher janechn. tr siyon phadma kehi jivithru hunechn. r siyon pvitr hunech. yakubko desle sbai cijhru pheri paumnech jun tysko thiyo. yakubko kul bldai greko ago jstai hunech. yusuphko ghr agoko jvala jstai hunech. tr esavko des camhi amgar js-

tai hunech. yhudaka manishrule edomko manishrule nst parnechn. esavko rasthma kochi pni bamnechain.” kinbhne prmprrbhu prmesvrle yso bhnnu bhekoch. tb ngevka manishrule esavko phadhr adhikar grnechn r bemsikahrule plistikio bhumihruma adhikar grnechn. yhudaka manishrule epraim r samriyako bhumihruma adhikar grnechn r binyaminle giladlai adhikar grnech. isrelihruka nirvasithrule knanihruko bhumis sparad smm aphno bnaunechn. yhudaka manishrulei yruslem chodnu r sparadma bsn vivs parieko thiyo. tr unihrule negv shrlai adhikar grnechn. vijiyhru siyon prvtma hunechn. ti manishrule esav prvtka basindahrumathi sasn grnechn r rajy prmprrbhuko hunech.

prmprbhu amittaiko chora yonasmg bolnubhyo. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “ninve euta thulo shr ho, tyhamka manishrule dust krmhru grierheko bisyma maile sunekochu. yskarn, timi tyo shrma jau, ani tyhamka manishrulai ti nramra kamhru chodideu bhni bhn.” yonale prmesvr ko kura manenn. ysaikarn yona prmprbhubat tadha ktai bhagne pryas gre. tyaile uni yapo tir ge. yona euta jhajma cdhe jun rtsistir jamdai thiyo. yonale aphno ytrako nimti paisa diyo ani jhajbhittr ger bsyo. yonako iccha thiyo ki uni tyo jhajma aru manishrusitai rtsis jane ani prmprbhubat ktai tadha bhagne. tr prmprbhule smudrma bhyank tuphan uthaunu bhyo, smudrma prcnd amdhi uther jhajlai tysle nas grla jsto bhyo. manishru cahnthi ki tyo jhaj beaunko nimti tyslai hluka bnaum, tyaile jhajko sbai samanhu uthaer smudrma phyamkn thale. mllahru dherai draeka thie, prtyek manishrule a-aphno devtahurulai parthna grn thale. yona jhajko bhriti bhagma ger sutirheka thie. tyaile jhajka kptanhru tinikham aer bhne, “e sutuva, timi ke grdaichau? uther timra prmesvrilai pukar, sayd prmesvle hamro parthna sunnu hunch r hami nst hunchainaum.” ani tinihru aps ma bhnnlage, “ksko karnle grda yo apd hamimathi aiprn lageko hola tyo ciththa haler heraum.” yso bhner tinihrule ciththahaler here, ciththa yonako naumma pryio. manishrule yonalai bhne, “timro karnle grda ysto thulo apd hamimathi ayo! yskarn hamile ke gryaum? timro kam keho? timi khambat aeka hau? timro des kun ho? ani timi kun jatika hau?” ani yonale manishrulai bhne, “m hibru hum. svrgka prmprbhu prmesvrko ardhna grdchu. uham prmesvr hunuhunch jsle smudr ani prthvi srsti grnubhyo.” yonale manishrusmg bhne, manishrule yo kura thaha pae ki tini prmprbhubat tadha bhagdaichn. tb tinihru atyntai drae. ani manishrule yonalai sodhe, “timile aphno prmesvrko biruddhma kin nramro kam gryau?” uta amdhi tuphan r smudrko chal jhn-jhn bdhdai thiyo. tyaikarn yonalai manishrule bhne, “hamile aphno surksako nimti ke grnu prch? smudralai santgrn ko nimti hamile timismg ke grnu prch?” yonale manishrulai bhne, “m jandchu mero karnle nai smudrma tuphan aeko ho, yskarn timihrule mlai smudrma phyamkideu ani tuphan sant bhihalch.” tr manishrule yonalai smudrma phyamkn camhdain thie. unihrule jhajlai kinarama lyaun khubai kosis gre tr tyo hun sken. amdhi tuphan r smudrko chal ajh bdhdai gyo. yskarn, manihrule prmprbhulai pukare, “binti ch, he prmprbhu binti ch, ys manis ko jyanko stta hami nst hun npros, r hami nirdosmathi htyako dos nlagos, kinki he prmprbhu! tpaimlai jsto iccha lageko thiyo, so grnu bheko ch.” tb tinihrule yonalai ucaler smudrma phalidie r smudr sant bhyo. tb ti manishrule prmprbhuko atyntai dr mann thale r prmprbhuko nimti bhaki gre ani blidan cdhae. ani yonalai niln prmprbhule euta thulo machalai khtaunu bhyo, r tin din r tin rat yona tys machako petbhitr rhe.

yonale machako petbhitrbat prmprbhu aphna prmesvrilai parthna gre. unle bhne, “mero kstko karnle maile prmprbhulai parthna grem ani uhamle mlai uttr dinubhyo. mrtyuko smsardekhi m kraem, r tpaimle mero binti sunnubhyo. “tpaimle mlai ghiro bhitr, smudrko mutumai phalidinubheko thiyo, r mero caraitir chalhru thie. tpaimka bhymr chalhrule mlai dubayo. tb maile bhnem, “m t tpaimko drstibat nikalieko chu, taipni m pheri tpaimko pbitr mndirtir hernechu. “panile mlai mero pran smmai gheryo, ghiro sgr mero caraitir thiyo, mero tauko bhri smudrka jhyauhru beherieka thie. m t smudrko phed smmai pugem. prthvile mlai sdaka nimti thunidiyo. taipni he prmprbhu! mera prmesvr, tpaimle khadibat uthaer mlai jivn dinubhyo. “mero pranle sbai asa gumayo. tb maile prmprbhuko smjhna grem. prmprbhu maile tpaimlai parthna grem ani tpaimle mero parthna tpaimko pvitr mndirbat sunnu bhyo. “j-jisle byarthka murtihrutir mn lgaumchn tinihrule grnu prne samco bhktilai tyagd chn. tr m dhnyvadko stuti shit tpaimma blidan cdhaune chu, maile jekurako bhaki greko chu so pura grnechu. “uddhar prmprbhubatai hunch.” tb prmprbhule machalai ajna grnubhyo, r tye yonalai kinarama ugeliديو.

tyspchi prmprbhule yonalai pheri bhnnubhyo, “timi ninveko thulo shrma jau ani m je kura timilai btaumchu so tyaham prcar gr.” ysaile yona uthe ani prmprbhuko ajna paln grdai ninvema ge. ninve sahrail thulo shr thiyo, tyo par grn tin din lagthyo. yona shrko mdhy bhagma ge ani manishrulai prcargrn suru gre. yonale bhne, “calis din pchi ninve shr nas hunech.” prmesvrbat tysto smdes aepchi ninveka manishrule prmesvrmathi visvas gre. ani tinihru upvas bse r tinihrule greka paphruka nimti socn thale. manishrule dukkh vykt grnka nimti bises prkarko vstrhru dhrn gre. shrko sbai sana-thulahrule ysai grn thale. ninveka rajale yo smcar sune ani unle pni aphno nramro krmka nimti sok mnae. ysko nimti rajale aphno simhasn tyage. unle aphno raj vstr tyage r aphno dukkh vykt grn sok vstr lgae. tyspchi raja dhuloma bse. tyspchi rajale euta vcn lekhn lgae r shrma ghosna greh raja ani thulo sskhru ko ades yo thiyohkehi smyko nimti kunai pni manis athva psu gai-goru athva bhda-bkhra, ksaila kehi khane kura nkhanu. kunai pni sjiv prnile ninve ma kehi pni khane piunechain. tr prtyek manis r psuhrule pni vises prkarko vstr dharn grun jsbat yo dekhioys ki tinihru sbai dukkhi chn. manisle prmesvrilai thulo svrle bolaunechn. ani prtyek manisle aphno jivn saili bdli grnu prnech, ani usle nramro krm chodnu prnech. tyspchi hunsckh, prmesvrle aphno mn privrttn grnu hunech. ani jun yojna grnu bhyo tyo ngrn pni sknu hunch. prmesvr krodhit hun rokinu hola r hamihru dhvms nhaumla. manishrule jun kura grekathie tyo prmesvrle dekhnu bhyo. ksri tinihru aphna kukrmbat phrkier ae. tyaile prmesvrle aphno iccha bdlinubhyo, ani tinihrumathi jun aptti

lyun socnu bheko thiyo so grnu bhen. prmesvrle manislai dnd dinu bhen.

4

yonalai yo sahrail mnpren karn prmesvrle shr bcaumnu bhyo. tysaile yonalai sahrail ris uthyo. unle prmprbhulai arop grdai bhne, “mlai thaha thiyo tpaimle yo papi shrlai bcaunu hunech. m t aphno desma thiem, tpaimle nai yham bolaer lyaunu bhyo. tysai smy mlai thaha thiyo, tpaimle yo papi shrlai bcaunu hunech. maile tsaibela rtsis tir bhager jane kosis greko thiem. mlai thaha thiyo tpaim ek dyalu prmesvr hunuhunch bhner. mlai thaha thiyo tpaim krunamy hunuhunch bhner ani manislai dnd din cahnu hunn. mlai thaha thiyo ki tpaim dyapurn hunuhunch. mlai jnan thiyo ydi yinihrule pap grn chode bhne tpaimle yinihruko vinasko yojna bdli grnu hunch. yskarn he prmprbhu, m tpaimlai yhi magchu ki tpaimle mlai marnuhos. mero nimti bamcnu bhnda mrnu ramro ch.” tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “maile ti manishrulail nst ngrda timi risaunu shi ho r?” yi sbai kurahrule yona ajhaipni risai rheka thie. yskarn uni shr bahir ge. yona ysto shrma ge jun shr purvi prdesko njikma thiyo. yonale tyham aphno nimti chapro bnae. pheri tysko chayamma bser ysto kura socn thale ki ab shrma ke ghtne ho. prmprbhu prmesvrle euta laukako bot umarnu bhyo ani tyslai chito-chito thulo prnubhyo ani yona mathi chayam dinubhyo bhyo jsle yonalai sitl sthan bnayo. yonale ysvat atyntai aram pae. yo botko karn yona atyntai prsnn bhe. arko din bihanai botko ek bhag khanko nimti prmesvrle euta kira pthaunu bhyo, kirale tyo bot khayai ani tyo bot oilai halyo. sury udaepchi prmesvrle purviy hava clai dinubhyo r gham tntlapur sit yonako taukoma pryoi r tinihru hairan bhe. mrine rhech bhner prmesvrsit binti grn thale, “mero nimti bamcnu bhnda t mrnu nai ucit ch.” ani prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “ke laukako botko nimti risaunu ucit ho?” yonale uttr die, “ho mero nimti risaununai ucit ho, mlai ysto ris utheko ch ki m mrihalaum.” tb prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “her, tyo botko nimti taimle kehi pni grins. taile ropeko pni hains. tyo ekai ratma umriyo r ekai ratma oilaihalyo ani tyo botko nimti shanbhuti anubhv grchs. ydi tm tyo botko nimti vyakul hun skchs bhne ke yti thulo shr ninve, jsma dherai manishru ani vstuhruchn. tys shrma 1,20,000 bhnda bdhta manishruchn, tinihrule jandainn ki tinihrule bhul grirheka chn.”

prmprrbhuko yo vcn mikakham ayo. yo raja yatam ahaj r hijkiyahka smyma bheko thiyoy. yi manishru yhudaka rajahru thie. mika moreset bat aeka thie. mikale yo drsn samriyar yruslemko bisyma dekke. he jati-jatika manishru ho! timihru sbailen sun, he prthvi r tysma bsne manishru sun. mero malik, prmprrbhu uhamko pvitr mndirbat aumda hunuhunch. mero malik timihruko biruddhama ekjna saksi bhi aumnun hunech. her, prmprrbhu aphno vas sthanbat bahir jamdai hunuhunch. uham prthviko aglo thaumma janko nimti ubhier t aumda hunuhunch. prmprrbhu prmesvrko crnmuni prvt pglar janech, jsri agoma main pglach, jsri phadbat pani bger jhrch. yo kin bheko? ysto bhyo kinbhne yakuble pap greko thiyoy. kinbhne isrelka kul smuhle pap greka thie. yakubko pap ke ho? yo samriya ho. yhudako aglo sthan kunho? yo yruslem ho. yskarn m samriyalai khali maidanma bhgnavsesko thuproma print gridinechu. tyo ysto sthan hunech jham dakh ropinech. m samriyaka dhungahrulai bemsima phalidinechu r tyska jghru sthma puryaidinechu. m tyska murtihru sbai tukra-tukra paridinechu. sbai dhn je tyle kmaeko ch bhsn paridinechu r m timihruko jhuta devtharuko murtihru sbai dhvms gridinechu, jbk yi murtihru vesyabrti marpht bnika thie. ti murtihru pheri vesyahrulai nai tirn pryog hunechn. m camdai binasko bisyma sokakul hunechu r m vilap grnechu. m khali khutta r nangai himdnechu. m syal jstai sahro kraumnechu r sturmurga jhaim vilap grnechu. samriyako ghau niko hunechain. tysko pap yhuda smm phailnech. yo mera manishruko shrko prvesdvar smm janech, kinki yo t yruslem smm apugeko ch. yo kura gatma nbhn. tyska nimti rumdai nrou, vilap grdai bet-laprama dhuloma ldi-bdi gr. he saphirka vasindahru ho, timihru aphno batoma nango r ljjit bher jau. ti manishru jo sananko vasindahru hun timihru bahir aune chainn. beteselmam manishruko ruvasile timibat shaeta linechn. marotka vasindahrule kehi ramro kura hos bhni vyakultapurvk prkhirhekachn. kin? kinbhne kst prmprrbhubat yruslemko muldhokama aekoch. he lakiska vasindahru ho! timihrule vegvan ghodahru rthma bamdh. siyonko pap rthhrubat nai suru bheko thiyoy. jsko marpht timihrule israelle gre jstai pap gre. yskarn morset gatma timro bidako saugat timile dinu prnech. akjibaka ghrhrule israella rajalai dhoka dinechn. he moresaka vasindahru! timihruko biruddh m ek jna manis pthaunechu jsl timihrubat sbai cijhru khosnech. isrelko mhima adullam smm aunech. yskarn timile aphno kes kat, cindehou. kin? kinki timi aphno chora-chori jslai timi maya grchau timihruka nimti rumne chau ani timro sok drsaunko nimti euta giddh jhaim cinde hou. kin? kinki timro nanihrulai kaidi jhaim lginch.

manishrumathi ysto biptti aiprnech, jo pappurn yojnahru bnaumchn. ysta manishru ochyanma suti-suti sydntr rcdchn, ani bihan uyallo hune bittikai aphno sydntrma himdn thaldchn. kin? tyso grne samrth

timihrusmg ch. timihrule jminko cahna grchn bhne timihrulai linchn. timihrule ghrhru line iccha grchn bhne ysai linchn. timihrule kunai pni manislai dhoka dinchn r usko ghr lanchn. timihrule euta manislai dhoka dinchn r usko sbai cijhru linechn. yskarn prmprrbhu yi kurahru bhnnuhunch, "her m timihrumathi vptti lyane yojna bnaumdaichu. timi aphno surksa grn skdainau. timile aphaimle aphaimlai yo kstma shayta grn skdainau. kin? kinbhne nramro smy aumdaich. tys smy manishru timimathi hamnechn. timro bisyma bilapko git timihrule gaumnechn. ani bhnechn, 'hami nst bhyaum, prmprrbhule hamra manishruko jmin khoser aru manishrulai dinubhyo. ho uhamle mero jmin hamro struhulai bamdidinu bhyo. jb tyo bhumu prmprrbhuka manishruko sbhama ciththahaler bamdinchn prtindihiko rupma seva grne timro koho hunechain.'" manishru bhnnch, "timile hamilai upds ndeu, unihrule ysto grnu humdain thiyoy, hamimathi kunai pni nramra kurahru aiprne chainn." yakubka manishrule bhnnch, "ke prmprrbhu risaunu bheko ch? ke uhamko krmhru yi hun? ke dharmik jivn jnuehruko lagi uhamle asl cijhru grnuhun r? tr ahile mero aphnai manishru mero stru bheka chn, jsl aphu surksit chaum bhni smjhnchn. timihru unihruko khasho corchau jsto ki timihru yuddh bndihru hun. mero maniska strihrulai timihrule ghrbat nikaler janko nimti bivs bnayau, jun ghrhru ramro r aramdayi thie timile unihruko sa-sana nanihrulai mero asis dekki bncit grayau. uth, ani yhambat bhag! tyo visram grne thaum hain. kinbhne yo thaum pvitr chain, yo nst bher gyo, yo drlagdo vinas ho. yo smbhv hunch ki ekjna jhuta-agmvkta aumch ani jhuto bolch. usle bhnn skch, "ysto euta smy aunech jb tyahm prsrt md hunech." ys prkarka agmvkta timihru cahnnch. ho, he yakub m niscynai timihru sbailai bhela grnechu. m israella bamceka sbailai bhela prnechu. m timihrulai gothka bheda bakhrahru r rkhaka bicma bthan jhaim ekai thaumma bhelaparnechu. pheri tyo sthan dherai manishruko bhidle khackhc r hlla- khilla hunech. timihru mdhye ekjna aunech, jsl prkhal bhktaer jan sknech. usle prkhal bhktaer manisko aghi bato bnaune ch r manisko aghi bato tyar parnech. timihru moks prapt grer tyo shr choder janechn. tb raja timihrusmg janechn. prmprrbhu manishrusmg hunuhunech.

pheri maile bhne, "he yakubka aguvahgru, ab sun. israello saskhru timahrule nyay ke ho so jannu prch. timihrule mlai ghra grer khrabai prem grchau. timile manisko chala kadhdchau. timihrule timihruka hddihrubat masu nikaldchau. timihrule mera manishrulai dhvms parirheka chau. timihrule unihruko chala smm kadhi rheko chau. timihruko hddi bhamcer ani timihrulai bhamdama pkaine masuko tukra jstai bnaumda timihruko chala kadhi rhekachau. timihrule prmprrbhuko parthna grirhekachau tr prmprrbhu jvaph dinuhunn. prmprrbhule aphno mukh timihrukekhi lukairhnu bheko. kin? kinki timihrule nramro krm greka chau." prmprrbhu jhuta agmvktahruko visyma bhnnuhunch jsl mera man-

ishrulai pap grn lgae . 'ydi manishrule yi jhuto ag-mvktahurulai khan die bhne, 'timihurulai santi hos' bhndchn, ydi ti manishrule khan dienn bhne tinihruko viruddh senahru bhdkaumchn. yskarn yo timro nimti rat jhaim hunech, timile kunai drsn dekhnd paunechainau. bhvisyko grvma he lukeko ch, timile btaun skdainau. yskarn timihurulai amdhyro jstai lagnech. agmvktahurumathi sury astaunech. ani unihurulai din pni rat jstai hunech. drsn dekhnelai ljjit parinech. ekjna manis jo agmvkta ho uslai jhmelama parinch. tinihrule tinihruko aphno anuhar chopchn. kin? kinbhne prmesvrbat tyham uttr aunechain." tr prmprbhuko atmale mlai skti, nyay, ani samrthy dinubheko ch. m yakublai usko apradh btaumnechu. ho, m israellai tysko papko bisyma bhnechu." he yakubka aguvahru, israelka saskhru, timihru mero kura sun. timihru nyaylai ghra grdchau. ydi kunai vstu batoma ch bhne, timihrule tyslai bango paridinchau. timihrule siyonko nirman grda manisko htya gryau. timihrule yruslemalai papko muldhoka bnaumchau. yruslemka nyaydhishrule ghus lier nyay grchn. yruslemka pujarihrule jyanlier byavstha sikaumchn. manishrule agmvktahurulai paisa dinuprdthyo, ani matr unihrule kunai dnd paumdainthie. unihrule socthe, prmprbhule unihurulai bmcaumchn ani bhnech, "prmprbhule hamilai sath dinuhunch, ysaikarn hamimathi kunai biptti auun skdain." he aguvahru! timihruko karnle siynko vinas bhyo. ysaikarn yo khet jhaim jotinech. yruslem dhungako thupro bninech ani mndirko damda jngle dhakieko phad jstai sunsan hunech.

4

ab pchillo dinma prmprbhuko mndir, damda camhi phadhruma svocc bnaine ch, ani tyo phadhru bhnda ucc parine ch ani aru jatihru tysma oirier aunechn. dherai manishru tyhamaer bhnechn, "au hami prmprbhuko phad, yakubko prmesvrko mndirma jaum, r uhamle hamilai aphno marg sikaumnu hunech. hamihru uhamko margma himdnechaum." kinbhne vyvstha siyonbat r prmprbhuko vcn yruslembat niskne chn. uhamle desma bibhinn manishruka bic insaph grnu hunech r tdha sskt samrthi jatihruko jhgdako phaisla grnu hunech. tinihrule aphna trvarhru piter hloko phali r bhalahru camhi hmsiya bnaunechn. jati-jatihrule ek-arkako bihruddhma trvar claune chainn, n t tinihrule khilay ldaim grn siknechn. tr prtyek manishru tinihruko a-aphno dakhko bot r nebharako bot muni bsnechn. ksaile tinihrulai dr dekhaune chain. kinbhne srsvktiman prmprbhu prmesvrko mukhle nai yi kurahru bhnnu bhkekoch. sbai jatika manishru camhi a-aphno devtako naumma himdnechn. tr hami camhi sda-srvdai prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko naumma himdnechaum. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "Ingdahrulai m tysdin jmmagrnechu ani dhaiekahurulai r tinihru jslai maile dnd dieko thiem, m bhela grnechu. 'Ingdahrulai' euta beceko bhag r phyamkiekahurulai euta samrthi jati tulyaunechu." tinihurmathi siyonma prmprbhule ab dekhni sda-srvdai rajy grnuhunch. ani timi, he ederka dhrhru, siyonki choriko damda. phileko sask timihru kham aumnechn r yruslemko

choriko adhirajy kaymhunech."kin isrelihru babel avsyai januprdch? ab timi kin cicyai-cicyai runchyau ke? timi mathi rajy grne kunai raja chainn? ke timro sllahkar nst bhyo r prsvvednama preki strilai jstai timilai pidale staekoch? he siyonki chori, sutkeri vednama preki aimako pidama rou. kinki ab timi shrbat bhir janechyau r maidanma bsnechu r mathi babelma janechyau r tyham timi surksit rhnechyau. prmprbhule timra struko hatbat timro uddhar grnuhunech. ani ab dherai jatihru bhela bher, timro biruddh bhnechn, "tyo asuddh hos r siyonlai hamro amkhale niyaler hern paiyos." tr tinihrule prmprbhuko bicarlai jandainn. n t tinihru uhamko yuktilai bujhdchn. kinbhne uhamle khlama bitahru jmmagre jhaim tinihrulai jmma grnu bhkekoch. "he siyon chori, uth ani daim gr kinbhne m timra simnhurulai phlamko r timro khurhurulai pittlko bnaunechu. timile dherai jatihurulai cur-cur parnechau r tinihruko dhn-smptti sara prthvika prmprbhuma arpn grnechu."

5

ab timi prkhalle gheriyau! hami gherama pryau. tinihrule isrelko nyaykrtalai phlamko laurole galama hirkaumnechn. tr he betlehem eprat, timi jo yhudaka hjaraumka bicma sano chau, tr timibat euta "israelko sask" mero nimti aumnech. uhamko suruvat pracin kaldekhnai ch, dherai aghi dekhni. yskarn jb smm jnmeko kstma prnele jnmaundain tb smm uhamle siyonlai tyagi dinuhunech. tb tinka bceka dajyu-bhaihru camhi israelihrukham phrkier aunechn. ani u khda hunch aphno bhedako bthanlai prmprbhuko sktile ani uska prmprbhu prmesvrko mhimale khuvamumch. tinihru surksit hunechn kinbhne u prthviko arko ant smm mhan rhnech. yhim santi hunech jb assuri hamro desma aumch r tyle hamro desma khutta tekch tb hami tysko biruddhma sat gothala r ath aguvahru khda grnechaum. ani tinihrule assumrathi trvarle r nimrodsko bhumimathi nango trvarle sasn grnechn. ab assurihru hamro des bhitr pschn r hamro simanama paila tekchn tb uhamle hamihurulai assurihruko hatbat bcaumnuhunech. ani yakubka bamki rhekahru camhi dherai manishruka bicma prmprbhubat aeko sit r ghamsmathi prne jhri jhaim hunechn, jsle n t kunai manislai n maniska kullai prkhnech. ani yakubka bamki rhekahru camhi dherai jntako bicma jnglka psuhruka bicma simh r jiv-jntuhruko bic simhko bcca jstai hunechn jo tinka bicma kulmdai r tinihrulai tukra pardai janechn, r bcaumne koki pni hunechain. tpaimka bahuli tpaimka birodhihru-mathi rhos, r tpaimka sbai struhru dhvms hunechn." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "tysdin m timra ghodahru khosnechu r m timra rthhru nst gridinechu. m timro desko sbai shrhru ujad paridinechu. m timro sbai gdihru bhtkai dinechu. pheri timile jadu claune prytyn grnechaum, pheri timi ti manishruko bhvisy btaumne pryas grnechainau. m timra jhuta devtako, murtihru nst gridinechu. ti jhuta devtako murtihruko dhungako murti, smrti, stmbbhru sbai ukheler phyamkidinechu jslai timihru svymle, aphno hatle bnaeka thiyau, timihru tysko puja grne paunechainau. m asera devika pujako khmbahru

nst gridinechu. ani m sbai timro jhuto devtahu nst gridinechu. tyham kehi jatihru chn jsle mero kura sundainn. m tinihrusit krodhit hunechu r m tinihrusit bdla linechu.”

6

prmprbhule je bhndai hunuhunch tsyslai dhyandeu, “uth ani phadko samunne khda hau. ani phri uhamlai aphno kthako pks sunau. phadhrulai aphno ktha sunau. prmprbhu aphna manishrulai arop grnu hunch. phadhru aphna prmprbhuko arop sun, at rhne prthvika jghru ho, prmprbhuko arop sun, uhamle prmanit grnuhunch ki israel desi ch.” prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “he mera manishru! ke maile kunai din timihrulai nramro grem? maile ksri timro jivn kthin bnaidime? mlai bhn! maile timihrulai ke grem? m timilai bhndaichu, maile timilai je grem, maile timilai misrdesbat nikaler lyaem! maile timilai timro dastvko jivnbat mukt grem. maile timro aguvako nimti, mosa, harun ani mryimlai pthaem. he mera manishru, moabko raja balakko dust vojnalai yad gr. ti kura yad gr jo aborko chora bilamle balaklai bhneko thiyo. ti kura smrn gr jo sittimat gilgal smm ghteko thiyo. tb matr bujhnechau, prmprbhuma uddhar ch.” jb m prmprbhuko cheuma janchu ani prman grchu, tb prmesvrko cheuma aphusmg ke lier jaum? ke prmprbhuko cheuma ek vrsko bacho hombli cdhaumn lier jau? ke prmprbhu ek hjar bheda r telka ds hjar ndisit prsnn hunuhunch? ke m aphno apradhko nimti aphno jetho chora jo aphno srirko amg ho, to arpn grum? he manis! prmprbhule timihrulai ke asl ch tyo bhnnu bhekoch. prmprbhule timihrulai uham ke cahanu hunch tyo btaunu bheko ch. manishrusmg timi samco bn, arusmg premgr, timro prmesvrko aghi nmr bher bs. prmprbhuko avajle yruslem shrlai balaumdaich uham bhnnuhunch, “jnani manisle prmprbhuko naumlai smman grch. yskarn timi jatihru r timihru jo yham jmma bhekharu ho dhyn deu. ke ajhai pni dusthrule coreko dhn smptti lukaer rakheko ch? ke dusthrule ajhai pni manishrulai tokrihrule dhoka dii rhekoch jun tokrihru sano ch. ke maile ti dust manishrulai bevasta grne? jsle ajhai pni kpt traju r chlko dhkle manishrulai thgirheka chn? tys shrka dhni manishru nirdyi kam grchn. tys shrka manishru ajhai pni jhuto boldchn. ho! ti manishru tinihruko jhuto kura grchn. yskarn maile timihrulai dnd din suru grem. m timihrulai timihruko papko karn nst gridinechu. timihrule bhojn grnechau tr timro pet bhrine chain. ani pheri timi bhoko hunechau. timile manishrulai bcaune kosis grchau tr timile jslai bcaumchau m tsyslai tvarle katidinechu. timihru aphno biu chrchau, tr timihru bali katne chainau. timile kolma jaitun peler tel nikalchau tr timile aphno sirma ghsn pni tel prsst matrama paudainau. timi dakh peler dakhrs t nikalchau tr pion pryapt humdain. ysto kin hunch? kinki timihru omriko kanunhru paln grchau. timihru ti nramra kurahru bhnnchau jun kurahru ahab ka ghranama grchn. timihru uninhruko siksa anusar clchau. yskarn m timihrulai nst prnechu. timro shrka manishru hamsoko patr hunechn. timihru any rayjhruko ghrnako patr bninechau.”

7

m vykul chu. kin? kinki m grism rtuko tyo phl js-tai jstai bhekochu jo tipiskieko ch. m tyo dakh js-tai bheko chu jo tipiskieko ch. ab tyham euta pni dakh rhekochain. phile phleko nebharanai chain jun mlai mn prthyo, tyo euta pni rheko chain. ysko arth hunch; ti sbai ramra manishru giskekachn, eutai pni dhirmi manishru yo bhumima rhenn. hrek manishru ek- arkalai marnko nimti dhuki bschn. hrek manis aphno bhailai jalma phsaumn sdynt rreibschn. manishruko duvai hathru nramro kam grn tyar chn. sskhru kam grnlai ghus magchn. nyaykr-tale paisa lier nyaylyma phaisla bdli grchn. “mukhy aguvahru” samco r nispsk nirny limdainn. tinihru aphulai jsto mnprch, tystai kam grchn. timihruka agmvktale bhneka thie, “ysto din aunech, timihruka prhrihruko din aumdaich. ab timihrulai sjay dinechn. timi anyolma prnechau. timi aphno chimekimathi bhrosa ngr. timi aphno sathilai visvas ngr. aphno ptnisit pni khuler kura ngr. manisko apnai ghr bhitr stru hunch. chorale babuko adr grdainn. chori apnai amako biruddhma janeche. buhari apnai sasuko biruddhma janeche. m shaytako nimti prmprbhulai hernechu. m prmesvrko prtiska grnechu uhamle mlai bcaumnu bhekoch. mera prmesvrle mero kura sunnuhunch. m ldekechu. tr he, mero stru! mero hamso nudau. m pheri khda hunechu. ydypi aj amdhyaroma bsekochu, prmprbhule mma jyoti lyaunuhunch. maile prmprbhuko viruddh pap gremko thiem. yskarn, uham msit risaumnu bheko thiyo. tr nyaylyma uhamle mero nimti mudda ldi insaph grnuhunch. uhamle tyhi kam grnuhunch jun kam mero nimti ucitch. pheri uhamle mlai bahir ujjaloma lyaunuhunch. ani m uhamko ud-dhar hernechu. pheri mero struhule yo dekker ljiit hunechn. mero struhule mlai sodheko thiyo, “tera prmprbhu prmesvr khamchn?” tys smy, m usmathi hamsnechu. manishrule uslai hilo mailole kulceko jstai kulcne chn. tyo smy aunech jun din timra prkhal pheri nirman hunech, tys smy timro des visal hunech. timra manishru timro bhumima phrker aunechn. tinihru assur r misrdesdekhi aunechn. timra manishru misr r yuphretis ndiko arko bhumi-bat aunechn, smudrdekhi lier smudrsmmka r prvt-dekhi prvtsmmka manishru aunechn. prthvi ti manishru jo ys prthvika nivasi thie tinihruko krmhru jun tinihrule grthe ti karnle brbad bheko thiyo. yskarn aphno rajndle timi sasn gr. timi ti vtanhurulai sasn gr jun timro aphno ho. manisko vtan krmelko phadma eklai bsthe. yo bthan basanna ch ani giladma ch jsri tyo phila bseko thiyo. jb maile timilai misrbat nikaler lyaeko thiem, maile dherai acmmko kamhru greko thiem. tystai acmmka kamhru m timilai dekhaumnechu. ti acmmka kamhru any jatihrule dekhne chn, ani ljiit hunechn. ti jatihrule dekhnechn, tinihruko skti mero cheuma kehi pni hoin. uninhru chkk prnechn ani aphno mukh hatle chopnechn ani kan bnd grnechn r kehi pni sunne chainn. tinihrule jminma ghsrne sample jhaim dhulo catnechn, r tinihru drle kannechn. tinihru prmprbhu hamra prmesvrkham ghsrne kira jhaim tinihruka killahrubat aumnechn. tinihru tinihrusit draum-

nechn. tpaim jsto prmesvr aru chainn. tpaimle pa-
pihrulai ksmā gridinuhunch. tpaimle aphno bam-
ceka manishruka pap ksmā gridinuhunch. tpaile
aphne rislai rakhirakhnu hunn kinki tpaim sdhaim
dya grn rucaunu hunch. he prmprbhu! hamra pa-
phru tadha phyamki dinuhos, pheri hamilai sukh cain
dinuhos, hamra paphru tpaimle tadha ghiro smu-
drma phyamki dinuhunch. tpaim yakubrti samco
hunuhunch, abrahm prtī dyalu hunuhunch. tpaimle
ysto spth dherai agadi hamro pita-purkhahrusmg gr-
nubheko thiyo.

ninve shrko bisyma yo duhkho vcn ho. yo pustk
 nhumko drsnko pustk ho. nhum elkisika chora
 thie. prmprbhu irslu r bdla line prmesvr hunuhunch.
 prmprbhule dosihurai dnd dinuhunch. prmprb-
 hule uhamko birodhilai dnd dinuhunch r ekdmai
 krodhit hunuhunch. prmprbhule uhamka struhru-
 lai dnd dinuhunch r unihrusmg ekdmai krodhit
 hunuhunch. prmprbhu dhairsil hunuhunch, tr
 uham atyntai sktisali pni hunuhunch ani uhamle
 dosilai dnd dinuhunch. uhamle tinihrulai bhagn din-
 uhudain. her, prmprbhu dust jnhurai dnd din aum-
 dai hunuhunch. uhamle aphno skti dekhauko nimti
 bhuvmri r amdihiru lyaunu humnech. manishru
 yo prthvima matomathi himdchn tr prmprbhu badl-
 mathi himdnuhunch. prmpurbhu smudhrusit krks
 sbdma bolnu hunch ani tyo smudr sukdech. sbai
 ndihru sukechn. basnr krmelko hriyai sukhkhale
 marnech. lbanenko phulhru oilinechn. prmprb-
 huko agmn hunech ani phadhru drle kamnechn, ami
 phadhru pglr bgnechn. prmprbhuko agmn hunech r
 prthvi drle kamnech. yo smsar ani ysma rhne sbai
 drle kamnechn. prmprbhuko bhyank risiko aghi koi
 pni ubhin sktain. ksaille pni prmprbhuko bhyank
 ris shn sktain. uhamko krodh ago jhaim hunch.
 jb uham aunuhunch tb ctanhr pni tukra-tukra
 hunch. prmprbhu asl hunuhunch! uham kstko
 smyma surksit sthan hunuhunch. uhammathi bhrosa
 grnehruko uhamle hercah grnu hunch. tr uhamle
 aphno struhrulai purai dhvms parnu hunch. uhamle
 struhrulai badhiko panile bgae jstai bgaumn hunch.
 amdhyaroko bicma pni uhamle aphno struhrulai
 lkhetnu hunch. ke timile prmprbhuko biruddhma
 sdynt rcdaiachau? prmprbhule timilai smapt parid-
 inu hunech ani aru dherai kst paida grn sksm hune
 chainau. bhamda bhitr adkier jlrheko kamdahru jstai
 timihru dhvms hunechau. sukeko blne ghamshru
 jstai timi jhtai dhvms hunechau. he assur! euta
 manis timihrubat aekoch. tyle prmprbhuko birud-
 dhma sdynt rcekoach ani khrab silah diekoch. prmp-
 rbhule yhudasmg bhnnu hunch, "assurka manishru
 atyntai sktisali chn. tinihruka sainikhru angnti chn,
 tr tinihru katinechn ani phyamkine chn. prtteklai
 ses grinech. he mera manishru! maile timihrulai
 dherai ksthru diem, tr ab m timihurulai aru besi kst
 paida grnechain. m ab timihurulai assurko sktibat
 mukt grnechu. m ab timihruko grdnbat timo juva
 phukali dinechu. tyslai m cknacur parnechu. jun
 sanglale timihru bamdhiaka chau tyslai tukrayaum-
 nechu. he assurko raja! timro smbdnha prmp-
 rbhule yo ajna dinubhekoach, timro naum rakhn-
 lai timro kunai sntan rhnechain. timro khopeko ani
 dhatule bnaeko murti jun timro devtako mndirma
 rakhieko chn, m ti sbai dhvms parnechu. m timra
 nimti cihan bnaumdaichu kinki timro antim ksn
 aumdaich. her yhuda! phadmathibat tyham koi
 aumdaich. her, ksaille susmar ller aumdaich. her, tyle
 bhndaich, 'tyham santi ch' yhuda timi aphno bises
 bhøj mnau. yhuda timi aphno bhakl pura gr. pheri
 dusttle timimathi akrmn grnechainn. ti sbai dusthru
 dhvms parinechn.

he ninve, timro biruddhma yuddh grne struhru aum-
 daichn. yskarn timile aphno shr sktisali bhumihru
 surksit rakh. batoma rksagr r yuddhka nimti tyar
 hou. ldamika nimti ttptr hou. kibhne prmprbhule is-
 raelko mhima jstai yakubko mhima phrkaer lyaum-
 dai hunuhunch. strule tinihrulai dhvms parekoch
 ani tinihruko dakhbari nst parekoch. ti sainikhruko
 dhalhru ratachn. tinihruko posak rato cmkilo ch.
 tinihruko rthhru ldamiko pmktima rakhiekachn ani
 agoko jvala jhaim cmkirhekachn. tinihruka bhalahru
 thado rakhiekachn. tinihruka rthhru batoma atyn-
 tai begsit daudnchn. tinihru khulla maidanma ytauta
 grirhnchn. tinihru blirheko ramko jstai, thaum-
 thaumbat bijuli cmkirhe jstai dekhinchn. strule
 aphno srvoctm senahrulai bolairheka chn. tr jb
 tinihru batoma kdm milae aghi bdhchn tb tinihru
 dhrmraumchn. tinihru bhittait aturimtai aghi bd-
 hchn ani tinihruko rkasa dhal bhitta bhkaune yn-
 trmathi rakhchn. tr badhika phatkhru khullachn.
 struhru badhi jhaim bhitr psirhekachn ani rajako mhl
 dhvms parimdaich. her, struhrule ranilai lamdaichn
 ani tinka nokrnihru chati pitdai dhukur jhaim vil-
 lap grdaichn. ninve paniko tlaui jstai jsko pani
 bger girhekoch. manishru cicyaumtai bhndaichn,
 "prkh! prkh! bhager njau." tr n t koi rokie n t
 ksaille tysko vasta nai gre. he, sainikhru j-jlse ninveko
 nst grirheka chau timihrule camdi laijau. timihrule
 sun laijau. yham sun r camdika dherai vstuhru chn.
 yham dherai bhumuly vstuhruchn. ab ninve rittiyo.
 prtyek cij coriyo. shrko binasbhyo. manishruko sahs
 hrayo tinihruko hrde drle glekoch. tinihruko ghum-
 dahru kamdaichn, tinihruko srir kamch, tinihruko
 anuhar drle phemlo bhekachn. simhhruko gupha
 ab khoi? jham simh ani simhini bsdthie. unihruko
 dmmruhru nirbhy sath rhnthe. jun simhhrule aphna
 dmmruhru r simhinihruko nimti kti sikar mareko
 thiyo, ani aphno gupha bhreko thiyo. tysle aphno
 odharma sikar grer lyaeka psuhrule r cithoreka ma-
 suhrule bhrpr parthyo. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhn-
 nuhunch, "ninve m timro biruddhma chu. m timro
 rthhru jlai dinechu. m timro jvan simhhrulai tr-
 varle maridinechu. timale ksailai pni prthvima sikar
 grnechainau. manishrule khilyai pni timro barema
 nramro smcarhru sunne chainn.

yo htyarahruko shrilai ekdmai nramro hunech! ninve
 shr ekdmai jhutle bhrieko ch. yo any deshrubat
 lyaeko samanhrule bhriekoch. timihrule korraiko avaj,
 pangrahruko avaj, ghodahraka daud ani rthhru dgur-
 dai greko avajhru sundaichau. ghod-svarle akrmn
 grirhekachn r tinihruka trvarhru cmkirhekachn,
 tinihruko bhalahru cmkirhekoch. tyham lasko
 thupro ch, angnti lashru chrieka chn, manishru ti
 lashruma thes lager lrbraekachn. yi sbai ninveko
 karnle bheko ho. ninve vesya jstai che jo khilyai
 pni trptihumdin. tyslai ajhai dherai-dherai cahinch.
 usle ajhai dherai desma aphulai becyo ani tysle us-
 lai aphno das bnaumn tuna-muna gryo. srsvskti-
 man prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "he ninve m timro

biruddhma chu. m timro posak timro anuhar-
mathi uthaumnechu. sbai rastrhrulai m timro ngnta
dekhaidinechu. ti rastrhrule timro laj hernechn.
m timimathi ghrna lagda cijhru phyamkidinechu.
m timilai ghrnit byvhar grnechu. manisle timilai
dekhnechn, ani timilai dekher hamsne chn. prtyek
jsle timilai dekhnechn ti chkk prnechn. tinihrule
bhnechn, 'ninve dhvms bhyo! uska nimti ko rum-
nch?' m jandchu ki ninvelai santvna dine m kohi
pni bhethnechain. ninve, ke timi nil ndiko kinarma
avsthit amon shr bhnda ajh asl chau? hoin, amonko
caraitir panithiyo ani amonle yo pani svmymlai unka
struhrubab bcaunko nimti pryog grdthyo. usle yo
pni surksit prkhalko rupma pryog gryo. kus r mis-
rle amonlai dherai skti die. tyslai put ani libiyako
pni smrthn prapt thiyo. tr amon praji bhyo. tinka
manishru kaidibnaer arko desma lgiyo. gllihruko
kunama struka sainikhrule uska sana-sana nanihru-
lai pcharer tukra-tukra paryo. kun manisle uska
kun mhtvpurn manislai kmara bnaun skch, tyo hrne
ciththa hale. amonka sbai mhtvpurn manishrulai
unihrule sanglale bamdhe. yskarn ninve, euta mateko
manis jstai ldne chau. timi lukne cesta grnechau.
strubat tadha surksit sthan khojdai himdne chau. tr
ninve, timro sbai bliyo thaumhru nebhharako rukhhru
jstai hunech. nyam nebhharako phl paknech, kunai
euta manis aer bot hllai dinch r sbai nebhara tyo
manisko mukhma khsch. tysle sbai khanch r sbai
skinch. ninve timro sbai manishru, strihru jstai chn
ani tinihrulai lan struka sainikhru tyar chn. timro
bhumika phatkhrum timro struhruka nimti khullachn
ani tinihru bhitr psdaichn. timro phatkka kathka
barhru jlaer dhvms parekachn. timi pani jmmagr,
aphno shrbhitr jmma rakh. kinki struka senale tim-
ihruka shrhru ghernechn. tinihrule shr bhitr ksailai
pni khana athva pani lyaumn dinechainn. aphno
surksa bliyo bnau. ani dherai imta bnaunko nimti
mato jmma gr. imta bnaunko lagi msla misau ani
samco thik par. timi yi sbai kamhru grn skchau tr
pheri agole timilai purn ruple dhvms parnech. ani tr-
varle timilai marnech. timro kehi bhumi ysto dekha
prnech manau kehi slhru aekachn r ysko hr cij khai-
dieka chn. ninve timi lgatar bdhdai gyau timi phtyan-
grako hul jhaim bhyau. timi slhko hul jhaim thiyau.
timro byapariko (jo bibhinn thaumma ger samanhrum
kinchn tinihruko) smkhyia bdheko. tinihru akaska
tarahrui jstai dhorai bhekachn. tinihru slhko hul js-
tai bhekachn jsle prtyek vstu smapt nhunjel smm
khanchn ani tys pchi janchn. ani timro rajyaka ad-
hikarihru, slhru jstaichn. yi ti slhru jstaichn jo jado
dinma cttanmathi bschn tr sury udaepchi cttanma
grmi hun thalch ani ti uder kta janch ksailai pni thah
humdain. timro adhikarihru pni ystai chn. he as-
surka raja, timro gothalahru nidairheka chn. ti skti-
sali manishru aram grirhekachn ani timro manishru
prvtma ghumirhekachn. tinihrulai phrkaer lyaune
kohi chain. ninve, timi nramro prkarle ghayl bheka
chau, ani tysto kunai cij chain jsle timro ghauhru
niko parch. j-jsle timro binasko smcar sunchn tinihru
sbaile tali bjaumchn. unihru sbai prsnh hunchn. kin?
kinbhne unihru sbaile yo pida anubhv grekachn jun
tinihrule unihrulai sdhaim duhkh dine grthyau.

yo yhi vcn ho jun hbkkuk agmvtkalai diieko thiyo. he prmprrbhu, m nirnr tpaimsmg shayta magi rhekochu. tpaimle mero nimti khile sunnuhunch? m yo updroko karn tpaimsmg pukara grirhechu, tr tpaimle ys bisyma kehi pni grnu bhen? manishrule samanhru lutchan ani aru manishrulai cot puryaumchn. manishru ldam ani jghda grirhekachn. kin tpaimle mlai ysto bhyank kurahru dekhaunu humdaich. vyavsthaka kanunhru byrth bhiskekoch ani manishrule nyay grdainn. dusthrule dhrmihru-lai ldaimma jitihrhechn. yskarn, nyay nispks chain. nyayle jitdain. prmprrbhule uttr dinubhyo, “any jatihrulai her, tinihrulai dekher chhkkprnechau! m timro jivn kalma ysto grnechu tysle timilai chhk prnech. timile ysai henu prch ani visvas grnuprch. ydi timilai ys bisyma btae ta pni timile bisvas grne chainau. m babelka manishrulai sktisali bnaumnechu. tinihru nic ani ekdmai sktisali ldakuhru chn. tinihru prthvika sbai thaumhruma chrinechn. ani aghi bdhirhnechn. tinihrule tyo ghrhru ani shrhurma dkhil grnechn jun tinihruka hoinn. kldi manishrule any jatihrulai bhybhit parnechn. kldi manishru aphu je socdchn tyhi grnechn, ani jham jan iccha lagch tyhim janechn. tinihruka ghodahrh cituvahrh bhnda pni chito daudne hunchn. ani sury astaepchi niskeka bvamsahrh bhnda pni dr lagda hunchn. unihruka ghodsvar sainik sudur sthanbat aumchn. tinihrule tinihruko struhumathi ysto akrmn grchn jsto ki akasbat cil sikarmathi haninch. tinihru sbai ldam grn utsch chn. tinihruka sainy mrubhumiko huri jstai chito aghi bdhchn. babelka senahrule dherai kaidihurulai, jo baluvako kn jstai gni nskne smkhyama tadha laijane chn. “tinihruka sainikhrule any deska rajahruko hamso udaunechn. any deska rajahrh unihruka nimti tmasa bnnechn. tinihruko sainikhrh aglo killa bheko shrma ger hamsnechn kinki ti sainikhrule matoko dl-dl preko bato bnaer tinihrulai sjilai hraumnechn. pheri unihru arko sthanma yjadhka nimti philo sthan choder aumnechn jsri amdhi aumch ani aghadi bdher janch, kldi manishru aphno sktiko puja grchn.” hbkkule pheri bhne, “he prmprrbhu, tpaim amrt hunuhunch, prmprrbhu tpaim mero prm-pvitr prmesvr hunuhunch jo khilyai mrnu humdain. he prmprrbhu! tpaimle babelka manishrulai nyay graun srsti grnubhyo. he hamro ctan! tpaile aru rasthrulai sjay din tinihrulai niyukt grnubhyo. tpaimka amkhale dunt kura hern sktainn. tpaimle ti manishrule pap grirheko hern sknu hunn. yskarn tpaile ti papihruko bijy ksri henu hunch? dust manishrule dhrmi manisalai jiteko dekhda tpaimle prtikriya kin grnu hunn? “tpaimle manishrulai ysto bnaunu bhyo jsto smudrma angnti machahruchn, tinihru smudrko jiv-jntu jstai chn jsko kunai sask chain.” struhule tinihrusai blchi ani jal lgaer pkrinchn. tinihrule tinihrulai jalma pkrinchn ani stru tysri pkriekoma ekdmai khusi hunchn. blchi ani jalje macha march tysko kmaile uslai mitho khan r dhni hun shayta grch. yskarn ti struhule jalko puja grchn. tinihrule jalka nimti blidan cdhaumchn ani ti cijhruko smmanma dhup jlaumchn. ke ysi tinihru aphna jalhrule dhn kmair rhechn? ke tinihru lgatar ku-

nai dya ndekhai manishrulai dhvms parirhne chn?

2

“m euta prhri jhaim ubhinchu r herchu. prmprrbhule mlai ke bhnnu hunch m prkher sunnechu. m prtiksa grnechu ani m jannechu ki uhamle mero prsnko ke jvaph dinuhunch.” prmprrbhule mlai uttr dinubhyo, “timilai junhura drsaumchu tyslai ramrosit lekhy. yo vcn spha r prstsmg lekh karn aru manishrule pni herer pdhn skun. yo smcar antko smyko bisyma ho ani yo sty hun aunech. ysto lagnech tysto smy khilyai aumnechain. tr dhirjsmg tysko smy prtiksa gr. tyo smy aunech tyo aun dhilo lagne chain. yo smcarle ti manishrulai shaeta grne chain jsle ysmathi kan thapn asvikar grnechn. tr dhrmi manishrulai yo smcarathi bisvas grnechn ani tinihrulai aphno visvasko karnle bamcn diinech.” prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “dakhsrle manisalai dhokha din skch tystai prkarle euta sktisali manisako ghmdle uslai murkh bnaumch. tyo manisale santi paunechain. u euta mrtyu jstai ho, usme sdhaim dherai-dherai iccha grch. mrtyu jhaim u khilyai pni trpt humdain. usle arko deslai sdhaim hrar rhech. usle any sbai rasthrulai kaidi jstai lgirhnech. niscy nai yi manishrule usko hamso udaumnechn ani bhnnch, “arkako dhn khoser dhni hunelai dhiikar hos, tysle khile smm tyso grch? tyslai dhiikar hos jo arkako dhn khoser dhni hunch.” “he, manis, timile manishruko dherai dhn khoseka chau. je jti bhirhech tysko virodhma ek din ti manishru uthnechn. unihrule cal paune chn ani timro virodhma khda hunechn. tys smy tinihrule ti sbai kurahru timibat linechn. ani timi bhybhit hunechau. timile dherai deshrh lutyau. tr bamki rheka jatihrule timilai lutnechn. timile dherai manishruko htya gryau timile khethru r shrhru nst paryau r basindahrulai maryau. ho, jo manisale nramro krmdvara dhn kmaumch, umathi nramro kurahru hunech. surksasit bamcnko lagi usle tyso grch. usle socch ki aru manisale usko dhn lutt skdain, tr nramro kura usmathi ghtnech. “timile dherai manishruko srvnasko yojna bnaer rakheka chau. tr ti yojnahrule timro ghrma laj lyaunechn. timile dustayaim gryau yskarn timale timro jivn gu-maune chau. timro ghrko prkhalhru timro birudhma cicyai-cicyai bolnechn. timro ghrka kathka khamahrule pni timro dustyaimko gvahi ginechn ki timile dust kary gryau. ti gust saskhrulai nramro hunech jsle nirdos manishrulai marer shrko nirman grchn ani dustyaimdvara shrhru sthapit grchn tinihrulai nramro hunech. srsvsktman prmprrbhule nirny linubheko ch ki ti manishrule nirman greko shrhru sbai agole jlaer khranima print grne. tinihruko sbai mehnt bekamko bher janech. tb sbai tir manishrule prmprrbhuko mhima jannechn ani yo khbr smudrma pani jsri phimjinch tysri nai phimjinech. hay! timilai her! jsle aphna sathihurulai tinihrulai dhrkhraunjel r cur bhi mater lde jhaim nhunjel smm kurchau r jb tinihru nango ldchn tb herchau.” tr tylai prmprrbhuko krodhko bisyma jnan hunch. tyo krodh visko euta botuko sman hunch jun prmprrbhule aphno dahine hatma linubheko ch. tys manisale tyo krodhko vis caknhu prch. tb tyo kunai

mateko manis jhaim maidanma ldnech.“he dust sask timile visko tyo botuko piunechau. timile iijt hain laj paumnechau. lbanonma timile dherai manisko htya greka chau. timile tyham dherai psuhru luteka chau. timile lvanonma grko himsale timilai atyaumnech. timro psuhru ani manisko vrht htyale timi bhyle aghatit hunechau. ti shrhru ani tyhamka manishrulai nramro kam grekole timi draumne chau.” uska jhuto devtale uslai bcaumn skdain. kinki tyo t euta manv nirmit murti matr ho, jo dhatule mohrer bnaiekoch.yskarn murti nirman-krtale ysbat shaeta paune apeksa grn sktain. tyo murti boln sktain. jsle euta kathko murtilai bhnc, “he devta jag uth!” uslai atyntai nramro hunech. tyo manislai dhikkar jsle euta dhungako murti jo boln skdain tyslai bhnc, “he prmesvr! uth, jag.” tyo murtile shaeta grn skdain athva marg drsn din skdain. murti sun athva camdidvara mohrieko ch, tr tysbhitr jivn chain. tr prm-prbhu, murti bhnda bhindai hunuhunch. prmprbhu uhamko pvitr mndirma bsnu hunch. yskarn prmprbhuko samunne smpurn prthvi cup bser uham prti smman prkt grnu prch.

3

siggionothragma hbkuk agmvtale prarthna grchn. he prmprbhu, maile tpaimko bisyma sunem ani ascryle purn bhem. he prmprbhu! bigtma jun mhankaryhru grnu bhyo m tysma chhkpem. ab m tpaimlai hamro smyma pni ysto mhan kary grnuhos bhni prarthna grchu. m tpaismg binti grchu ki yo hamro dinhruma ti kurahru hun dinuhos tr jb tpaim krodhit hunuhunch tb hamimathi pni dya dekhaun yad rakhnu hos. prmesvr temanvat aumnu humdaich. paran prvtbat ek pvitr aunu humdaich akasma uhamko mhimale svrg dhakyo, ani prthvi uhamko prmsale bhriyo. uhamko gaurm cmknch. uhamko hatbat jytiko kirnhru niskiyo ani ti hathruma uhamko skti lukekoch. uhamko aghi rudhi phailimtai gyo ani vinask uhamko pch-pchi gyo. prmprbhule ubhier prthviko nap grnu bhyo. uhamle sbai jatika manishrulai tibr drstile hernu bhyo r tinihru drle kamn thale ani pracin phadhru dhler tukra-tukra bher phute ani pracin phadhru dhle prmesvr sda ystai hunuhunch. maile kusnka shrhrulai smkmta preko dekhem. maile midyanka ghrhru drle kamirheko dekhem. he prmprbhu ke tpaim ndihruko biruddhma krodhit hunubhyo? ke smudr tpaimko krodhko patr bnyo? ke kholahru prti tpaim krodhit hunubhyo jb tpaimko bijyma ghodahru ani rthhruma svar hunubhyo, ke tpaim krodhit hunuhunthyo? taipni tpaimle tpaike indrdhnus dekhaumnu bhyo. yo tpaimko prthviko pri-varko nimti prman thiyo. tpaimle prthvilai ndihrule chutyaumnu bhyo. tpaimlai dekher phadhru kamn thale, pani prthvima bgn suru gryo. jv ghiro smudr bhumibat jhyro ysle thulo hilla gryo. sury ani cndrmale aphno prkas din chadyo. jv tinihrule tpaimko ujvl prkas dekhe, tinihrule tinihruko prkas din bnd gre. tyo bijuli cmkieko havama hirkaeko bhalahru athva kamdhru jstai thiyo. krodhma tpaim prthv-mathi himdnubhyo, ani deshrulai dnd dinu bhyo. tpaim aphaimle aphna manishrulai bcaumn aunub-

hyo. jslai tpaimle vijy bnaumn rojnu bheko thiyo tyo rajalai aguvai grnu aphaim aunu bhyo. prthviko mhtv purn privardekhi lier privarka prtyek dust aguvahrulai tpaimle marnubhyo. struka senahru jsle hamilai sktisali amdihle jhaim pchyae. hamilai marne cesta gre tinihrulai rokn tpaille mosako lauro pryog grnu bhyo. guptruple griblai lute jhaim tinihrule soce ki hmalai sjilai jitn sknechaum. tr tpaim ghiro smudrma tpaimko aphnai ghodabat matolai ghodai trnubhyo. maile yi kurahru sunem, ani mero srir kamn thalyo. maile jodsmg suskera halem. maile mero hddihru ekdmai kmjori bheko anubhv grem. m tyham thr-thr kamdai ubhirhem. yskarn jb struhru manishrulai akrmn grn aumchn m vinasko din dhairyataka sath prkhirhnechu. cahe nebharako rukhma phl lagos athva nlagos, dakhko botma phl lagos athva nlagos, bhdraksko botma phl lagos athva nlagos, ann bhumima umriyos athva numriyos, khorma kehi bhemdahru hos athva nhos, gothhruma kehi gaihru hos athva nhos. tr m ajhai prmprbhuma anndit rhne chu. m mero uddharkrta prmesvrma rmaunechu. prmprbhu jo mera malikle mlai bl dinuhunch, uhamle mlai hrin jstai dgurnma mlai shayta grnu hunch.uhamle mlai surksasmg phadma cdhaumnu hunch.smngit- nirdeskkoo nimititar- vadyhruma bjaine rag.

yo vcn prmprbhudvara spnyahlai prapt bhyo. spnyahle yo vcn jun bela prapt gre tys bela amonko chora yosiyah yhudaka raja thie. spnyah kusika chora thie. kusi gdlyahka chora thie. gdlyah amryahka chora thie. amryah hijkiyahka chora thie. prmprbhu bhnnuhunchu, "m prthvika prtyek cij nst gridinchu. m sbai manishru ani sbai psuhrulai nst parnechu. m akasma udne crahrui ani smudrka sbai machalai nst gridinchu. dust manishru r sbai kurahrui nst gridinechu jsle tinihrulai pap graumch. yo prthvibat manishruko astitv nai metai dinechu," prmprbhule bhnnubhyo. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m yruslem ani yhudaka basindahralai dnd dinechu! m ti sbai ci-jhru tys sthanbat htaumnechu. m bal pujne antim cinh htaumnechu. m pujarihrulai htai dinechu ani ti manishru jsle nkstrhru pujnlai tinihruko ghrko chana mathi janchu. manishrule ti jhuta pujaharihrulai birsnechn. ktile bhne chn tinihrule mero puja grthe bhner, tr tinihrule mero puja grne prtijna gre ta pni ab tinihrule jhuto devta mlkamko puja grn thale. yskarn m tinihrulai tyo sthanbat htaumchu. ktipy manishru prmprbhubat tadie. tinihrule prmprbhuko anusrn grn chode. tinihrule prmprbhu smg shayta magn pni chode. yskarn m tinihrulai tys sthanbat htaumnechu." mero malik prmprbhuko aghi cupcap bs! kin? kinbhe manishrulai nyay grne prmprbhuko din njik aumdaich. prmprbhule uhamko bli tyar parnu bhkoch ani uhamko pahunahrulai tyar rhnu bhnnu bheko ch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "prmprbhuko blidanko din, m rajaka chorahrui ani any bharadarhrulai dnd dinechu. m aru desko luga lgaumne sbai manishrulai pni dnd dinechu. tysdin m tyo smghar-mathi uphrne sbai manishrulai dnd dinechu, ani ti jsle tinihruka svamiko ghr jhuto ani hinsale bhri dinchn." prmprbhu yso bhnnuhunch, "tys smy manishru yruslemko macha dhokama shaytako nimti rumdai bolai rheka hunechn. tinihrui shрко aru bhagma pni roirheka hunechn. ani samanhrui bhktirheko bhyank avaj jstai phadbat shr vripri sunine ch. shрко tlo bhagma bsne manishru pni cicyaunechn. kin? kinki vyaparihru ani dhni vyapari nst hunechn. "tys smy, m euta lier yruslemma ger khojnechu. m ti sbailai khojnechu jo aphno trikale bamcnma snstust chn. unihru bhchn, 'prmprbhule kehi grnuhunn. uhamle n t shayta nai grnu hunch n cot nai puryaunu hunch.' m tinihruko khoji grnechu, uhamle ti sbailai dnd dinu hunch. tb tinihruko sbai smptti lutinechn, ani ghrhru nst hunechn. tinihrule ghr bnae tapni tysma bsn paumne chainn. tinihrule dakkho bot rope pni tysko dakhrs khan paune chainn." prmprbhuko nyayko din camda aumdaich. tyo din njikai ch r jhtai aumdaich. prmprbhuko nyayko vises dinma manishruko ruvbaisiko avaj sunine ch. yham smm ki vir yo-ddahru pni rnechn. tysdin prmesvrle uhamko krodh prkt grnu hunech. yo atyntai duhkho din hunech, yo vidhvmsko din hunech. yo amdhyaro r virkto din hunech. yo euta kalo, amdhyaro, dhumieko ani amdhi clirheka din hunech. yo yud-dhko smy jsto hunech, jb manishrule simnhru ani turhihruko avaj surksit killahrui ani surksit shrhruma sunnechn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m manishruko

jivn smktmy bnai dinechu. manishru andha jstai jta ttai janechn tinihrukham girhekachn tinihrui apnai janne chainn. kin? kinbhe manishrule prmprbhuko viruddh pap grekachn. dherai manishru marine chn. tinihruko rgt jminma bgnech ani las gobr jstai jminma chrier sdnech. jb prmprbhule uhamko ris dherai dekhaunuhunech tinihruko sun r camdile tinihrulai shayta grne yogy hune chainn. tys smy prmprbhu ekdmai krodhit hunuhunech. prmprbhule uhamko riskele agodvara sara smsarlai jlai dinuhunech. prmprbhule prthvika spmurn cij-bij nst gridinu hunech."

2

he laj nbheka manis ho! tinihruko jivn prirvemtn gr. tinihruko jivn saili prirvrt gr! diumso gr-mima kehi phulhru oilaer mrchn, timihru pni tys-tai hunechau, jb prmprbhule aphno bhyamkr krodh prkt grnuhunech. yskarn prmesvrko mhan krodh tinihruko aghi prkt hunu aghi nai aphno jivn bdl gr. sbai nmr manishru prmprbhukham jau. uhamka niymhru paln gr, ramro kurahrui sikh, nmrtta khoj. tb matr timihru surksit rhnskchau jun smy prmprbhule krodh prkt grnuhunch. gaja shрма kahi pni bamcnechain. asklon nst hunech. manishrulai asdod mdhy dinma tyagn vivs grinech. ekron cahim ujad hunech. plistikio upkulma retbat aer bsne manishru ho! jo prmprbhuko smdes tinihruko lagi ho. knanka bhumihru r plistika bhumihru ani tinihrui dhvms hunechn tyham kahi manis pni bamcne chainn. smdrko ki narko timro jmin gothalahrui ani tinihruko bhedako nimti khali bhumini bnech. tb tyo bhumini yhudama bamceka manishruko nimti hunech. prmprbhule yhudaka ti manishrulai nimti hunech. prmprbhule yhudaka ti manishrulai yad grnu hunech. ti manishru videsma bndi chn, tr prmprbhule tinihrulai phrkai lyaunu hunech. tb yhudabat manishrule tinihruka bhedalai ghamns khan ti bhumima doryaumne chn. ani samjhma tinihrui asklainko khali ghrhruma sutnechn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "mlai thaha ch moab ani ammonka manishrule ke gre? tinihrule mero manishrulai khisi gre ani aphno des ajh bisal bnaunko nimti unihruko bhumili lie. yskarn jsto jivit chu, moab ani ammonka manishrulai sdom ani gmorajhaim dhvms gridinechu. m srsvsktiman prmprbhu, israelko prmesvr hum. m tyo prtijna grchu ki ti deshrui sda svrdako nimti spmurn ruple nst grinech. tinihruko bhumima ghamns umnech. tinihruko jmin nnko khani jstai hunech. mero manishru mdhye bamcekahrule tyo jmin ani tysma bheko cij-bijhruko pryog grnechn. tinihruko ghmdnd karn ani tinihrule srsvsktiman prmprbhuka manishrulai apman ani gilla greko karn moav ani ammonka manishrule yo kst bhognu prnech. ti manishru prmprbhusmg draunechn. kin? kinki prmprbhule tinihruko devtahrui nst parnuhunech. tys smy sbai tadhatadhaka manishrule prmprbhuko aradhna grnechn. he kuska manishru! yi kurahrui bujh karn timihru pni prmprbhuko tvrarle katinechau. ani prmprbhule uttr ptti aphno hat bdhaunu hunech r assurlai dnd dinuhunech. uhamle ninve shrilai nst parnuhunech, tyo shr kevl sukhkha ujad mrubhumi jstai hunech.

bhedā ani jngli jnavrhru matr tyo jminma bsnechn. latokoserohru ani kaghru tyo killahruma bsnechn jun bekame bheka chn. tinihruko svr khidkibat ae jsto sunine ch. kaghru dhokama bsnechn. kalo cra ti khali ghrhurma bsnechn. ninve ahile ekdmai ghmdndi bhekokh. yo ysto anndit shrho, manishru smjhnechn ki tinihru surksit chn. tinihru smjhnechn ki ninve ekdmai thulo shr ho. tr tyo shr nst grinech. yo ujad hunech. jham khali jngli jnavrhrule matr bas grne chn. jb manishru yo bato bher janchn tyti bela tinihrule dekhne chn ki kti nramro prkarle shr nst griekoch, tb tinihru tauko hllaumdaī khutta tthaumnechn.

3

yruslem timra manishru mero biruddhma ldeka chn. timra manishrule aru manishrulai cot puryaekachn ani timi paple klmkit chau. timro manishrule mero vcnhru sunenn. tinihrule mero siksahru svikar grenn. yruslemle prmprbhuma bhrosa gren. yruslem usko prmprbhuko njik aen. yruslemka prmukhhru rgjirhne simjhaim chn. tyska nyaykr-tahru bhoka bvamsahru jsta chn jo samjhama aumchn ani bhedahrulai akrmn grchn ani bihan kehi pni rhmdain. tyska agmvtahrule dherai papt grn sdhaim gupt yojna bnaumchn. tyska pujaharihule pvitr cijhru asuddh bnaumchn. tinihrule prmesvrko siksi viprit grchn. tr prmesvr ajhai tinihruko shrma hunuhunch ani tinihrulai nyay grnuhunch. prmesvrle kehi pni nramro grnuhunn. uhamle sdhaim uhamka manishruko bhilai grnuhunch. prttek bihan prmesvrle uhamka manishrulai asl nirny lin shayta grnuhunch. tr dust manishru tinihrule greko glitiko nimti ljiit hunuprch bhne pni jandainn. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “maile jatihurulai dhvms greko chu. maile tinihruko rksa dhrhra nst gridieko chu. maile tinihruko batohru nst gridiekochu ani ahile tyham kōhi pni jamdainn. tinihruka shrhru ujad chn, tyham kōhi pni bsdainn. maile timihurulai yo yskarn bhni rhechu ki timihrule ysbat siksa leu. m cah-nchu timihru msmg drau ani mero iijt gr. ydi timile ysto gryau bhne timihruko ghr nst hunechain. ydi timihrule yso gryō bhne maile bnaeko yojna anasar timihurulai dnd diine chain.” ti apradhi manishrule ajhai apradh matr grn cahnechn jun tinihrule phila dekhī nai grdai aeka thie. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “yskarn m uthunjel ani timro nyay grunjel prkh. dherai jatika manishru lyaumne ani timilai dnd dinko nimti tinihrulai pryog grne mero nirny ho. tmihruko biruddh mero krodh dekhaumn m tinihrulai pryog grnechu. m kti risaeko chu tyo dekhaumn r smst des nst graumnu m tinihrulai pryog grnechu. tys smy m aru jatika manishrulai privtrn grnechu ta ki tinihrule spst bhasa boln skchn. tinihrule prmprbhuko naum pukarne chn. tinihru sbaile ek sath mero aradhna grnechn. manishru aphno blihru lier mero lagi ndiparibat yham ithopiyama aumnechn. “yruslem, timra manishrule mero biruddhma greka dust kura-hruko lagi ab laj mannu prnechain. kin? kinki m ti sbai nramra kam grnehurulai yruslembat bahir lyumnechu. m ti sbai ghmdnihurulai tadha pthaumnechu. tyham kōhi pni ghmdimanishru mero pvitr

phadma hunechainn. m sant ani nmr manishru-lai yruslemma bsn dinechu, ani tinihrule prmprbhuko naumma bhrosa rakhnechn. israelma bamcekahrule nramro kam grnechainn, tinihrule jhuto bolne chainn. tinihrulo jhuto boler manishrulai thgne chainn. tinihru tyo bheda jstai hunechn jun khae pchi santsmg sutibsch, ksailē pni tinihrulai staumne chain.” he yruslem! khushi hou ani git gau. he israel! anddle krau, yruslem khushi hou ani annd mnau. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule timro dnd rokidinu bhyo. uhamle timro struhruko drdh killahru nst gridinu bhyo. israelka raja prmprbhu timro sathma hunuhunch. timile kunai nramro ghtnako barema cinta grnu prne avsykta chain. tys bela yruslem-lai bhneinech, “ndrau, blvan hou. prmprbhu timro prmesvr timro sathma hunuhunch. uham ekjna sk-tisali sainik jstai hunuhunch. uhamle timro rksa grnu hunech. uhamle timilai kti prem grnu hunch so uhamle dekhaunu hunch. timisit uham kti prsnn hunuhunch. uham hamsnu hunech ani timro bisyma atinai prsnn rhnuhunech. cadhko din manishru anndit bhejhaim khushi hunuhunech.” prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “m timro laj nikali dinechu. m timihru-lai ghat grn dekhī ti manishrulai rokine bnaumchu. tys smy, m ti manishrulai dnd dinechu jsle timilai cot puryae. manishru jo ghayl chn m timihru-lai bcaumchu. m chrpst bheka mera manishrulai jmmagrnechu ani m tinihrulai prsiddh bnaumnechu jta-taika manishrule tinihruko prmsa grnechn. tys smy m timihurulai phrkaer lyaumnechu, m timihru sbailai ekai sath phrkaer lyaumnechu, m timihurulai prsiddh bnaumnechu. prttek thaumka manishrule timro prmsa grnechn. yo tys bela hunech jb m timro amkhako agadi ti kaidihurulai phrkaer lyaumnechu.” prmprbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo.

pharsko raja darako dosro rbsko chaिताम mhinako philo din haggailai prmpbrhubat euta vcn prapt bhyo. yo vcn yrubabel, saltielka chora ani yhosu yhosadakka choraka nimti thiyo. saltiel yhudako rajypal thie ani yhosu prdhan pujahari thie. vcn ys prkar thiyo. srsvsk-timan prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, “manishru bhnnch, prmpbrhuko mndir nirman grne yo shi smy hoin.” pheri prmpbrhuko vcn agmvka haggaiat ayo, jsma bhnieko thiyo, timihru sochrau timro shi smy ai skyo. “prmpbrhuko mndir nst bheko smya ke tinihru kathko ghr nirman grer bsne shi smy aekoch bhni smjnhchau? yskarn srsvsktiman prmpbrbu bhnnu hunch, ‘jun kura timi mathi ghtirhech, tysko visyma socn chod. timihrule ropn t dherai ropchau, tr ktai camhi kmti grdchau. timihrule khana t khanchau tr bhokai hunchau. timihrule mdyan pni grchau tr nsa lagdain, timihru luga pni lgaunchau tr sm-purn rupma timihrulai tato humdain, timihru kam grer jyala kmaumchau, timihrulai thaha humdain tyo kham khrc hunch, timilai lagch ki gojima chemd prekoch.” srsvsktiman prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, “je jti timihrumathi ghtirhech tysko barema soc! phadma cdh, kath lyau ani mndir bnau. tys smy m mndirbat prsn khrc hunch r smmanit hunchu.” prmpbrhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnuhunch. srsvsktiman prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, “timihrule dhaire-bali paune asa grchau, tr thorai matr prapt grnechau. je jtti timihrule kmaum-chau ani ghrma rakhchau, yslai m udai dinechu. kin? kinki mero mndir nst bhekoch, tr timihrulai aphno-aphno ghrko matr cinta ch. yskran, akasbat sit jhrn bnd bhekoch, r yhi karn bumile ann ub-jan bnd grekoch, yi sbai timihruko karnle bheko ho.” prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, “maile prthvi, phadhru, ann,nyam dakhrs, bhdrakso tel, ani sbai ti cijhru jun prthvima umrnnch manishruka r prismmathi khderi prn ades dieko chu.” tb saltielka chora yrubabel ani yhosadkko chora mhayajk yhosule sbai bamceka manishrusmg apno prmpbrbu prmesvrko sndes ani uhamle pthaeunu bheko agmvka haggaike vcn svikar gre ani manishru aphno prmesvr prmpbr-husmg draun thale. prmpbrbu prmesvrko sndes-vahk haggaike manishrulai prmpbrhuko sndes sunae. prmpbrhule bhnnubhyo, “m timro sathma chu.” tb prmpbrbu prmesvrle saltielka chora yhudaka rajy-pal yrubabellai uttejit grnubhyo ani prmesvr prmpbr-hule yhosadakka chora yhosulai pni atmama uttejit grnubhyo ani prmpbrbu prmesvrle bamki sbai manishrulai prerit grnubhyo. tb tinihru ae ani tinihruka srsvsktiman prmpbrbu prmesvrko mndir nirmanko kam grn thale. unihrule yo kary raja darako dosro rbsko chaिताम mhinako caubisaum dinma suru gre.

sataum mhinako ekkaisaum dinma prmpbrhubat yo vcn haggaike ayo. vcnma bhnieko thiyo, “ab yhudaka sask saltielka chora yrubabel, yhosadakka chora mhayajk yhosu ani jo jti manishru bamceka chn. unihrusmg kura gr ani bhn, “ke timihru md-hye koi tyosto manis bamcekech, jsle tys mndirko aphno philako mhima dekeheko thiyo. ab timi-

lai ksto lagirhech? yo ke bhyo, yo mndir phi-lako khnd jsto dekhinch? va tulna grn skinch? tr yrubabel, ‘ab timi sahsi bn!’ prmpbrbu yso bhnnu hunch, ‘yhosadakka chora mhayajk yhosu, timi pni sahsi bn ani sbai jatika manishru timihru pni sahsi bn!’ prmpbrbu yso pni bhnnu hunch. kam gr! kinbhne m timihrusmg chu.” prmpbrbu srsvsktiman yso bhnnuhunch. prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, “jham smm mero bhakliko kura ch, jun maile timihrusmg mner desbat bahir niskeko smya bhneko thiem, ndrau mero atma timisit ch. kin? kinbhne srsvsk-timan prmpbrbu yso bhnnuhunch, ekpl t pheri m cam-dai nai prthvi ani akas, smudr ani sukkha jmin sbailai rthtrth kmaunechu. m sbai jatihruai kmaidinchu ani ti sbai jatihru aphno dhn smpttismgai timikham aunechn. tb m yo mndir gaurvle bhridinechu. srsvsk-timan prmpbrbu yso bhnnuhunch. tinihruko camdi mero ho, tinihruko sun mero ho. srsvsktiman prmpbrbu yso bhnnuhunch, ys mndirko gaurv philako gaurv bhnda jyada hunech. srsvsktiman prmpbr-hule yso bhnnuhunch; “ys thamuma m santi sthapit grnechu.” srsvsktiman prmpbrbu yso bhnnuhunch. aj asisko karyko armbh pharska raja darako dosro vrsko nvaum mhinako caubisaum dinma yo vcn prmpbr-hubate agmvka haggai kham ayo. srsvsktiman prmpbrhule timihrulai ajna grnubhyo, pujaharihulai sodh, vyavsthale ys visyma ke bhnnch. “manileu, euta manisle usko lpetama pvitr masu lier gyo, yo masu bliko bhag ho, yskarn yo smbhv ch jsko lpetama pvitr masu ch, ke ydi ti lugale roti ya pakeko bhojn, dakhrs, tel athva kunai ani bhojnlai chuyo bhne, ti cijhru pvitr hunch?” pujaharile uttr diyo, “amhm.” tys-bela haggaike bhne, “ydi euta manisle mardalai choyo bhne ke tyo asuddh hunch?” ani ti pujaharihule uttr die, “tyo asuddh hunch.” tb haggaike bhne, “prmpbrbu prmesvr bhnnuhunch, ‘mero samne yi manishru prti ani yo rastr prti tyhi niym ch. timihrule je grchn ani aphno hatle je dinchn tyo asuddh ho. tr ab ramrri vicar grnuhos, prmpbrhuko mndirma aghi euta dhunga mathi arko dhunga rakheko thiyo? tys smy bis muri lin aune manisle ds muri matr paumthyo. dakhrsko kolbat pcas pathi jhkn aunele bis pathi matr paumthyo. maile timihruka udb-hidhruma lyaem tinihruko hatle bnaeko cijhru nst parn asina pthaeu, trai pni timihru m tir phrke-nau.” prmpbrhule yso bhnnu bhyo.” prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, “abdekhi uso vicar gr arthar nvaum mhi-nako caubisaum din dekhij jun din mndirko jig bsaleko thiyo soc. “ke biuhru ab bhkarima chn? ke dakkho bot, nebharako bot, darim r bhdrakso botle ahile smm phl dieko chain? amhm! tr ajdekhi m timi-lai asis dinechu.” ani tyhi mhinako caubisaum dinma haggailai dosro pl t prmpbrhuko vcn prapt bhyo. vcnma bhnieko thiyo, “yhadaka rajypal yrubabel-lai bhn, m akas ani prthvilai hllaunechu. ani m rajyhru r simhasn uthaer phyamki dinechu. m rajdhanihruko skti dhvms parnechu ani rthhru r sarthihrulai pltaidinechu. ghoda ani tysko ghodsvr pni ldnechn, ani dajyu-bhaima dumnai hunech. tinihru ek arkama trvarhule marinechn. srsvsk-timan prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, m tys din saltielka chora, aphno sevk yrubabellai linchu. prmpbrbu prmesvr yso bhnnuhunch, “ani m timilai chap lgaune

aumthi bnaune chu. kin? kinbhme maile timilai ro-
jekochu."srvsktiman prmprbhule yi sbai kura bhnnu
bhyo.

berekyahka chora jkriyale prmpbrhubat yo vcn prapt gre jun pharska raja darako dosro rbsko athaum mhinama ako thiyo. jkriya berekyahka chora thie. berekyah iddo agmvktaka chora thie. vcn ys prkar chh prmpbrbhu timihruka pita-purkhahrupti krodhit hunuhuncho. ysrth timihrule manishrulai yo sbai kura btaunu prch. srsvsktiman prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "m kham au ani m pheri timihrukham phrker aumnechu." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "timihruka pita-purkhahru jsto nbn bitekha smyma agmvktahru timihrusit kura grthe. timihrule bhne, 'timihrule aphno nramro ku-krmhru chodideu.' tr timihruka purkhahrule mero ek sbd pni sunenn." prmpbrbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo. prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, "timihruka pita-purkhahru mriske ani agmvktahru sdhaim bamcirhmdainn. agmvktahru mera sevkhru thie. maile unihrulai timihruka pita-purkhahrulai mero byabstha ani siksahruko bisyma bhnn pyrog grem. ani timihruka pita-purkhahrule siksahru grhn gre. timihrule bhne, 'srsvsktiman prmpbrbhule je-je grchu bhnnubheko thiyo ti sb grnu bhyo uhamle hamilai sbai hamro nramro rhn-shn ani hamro nramro krmka nimti dnd dinubhyo.' ysrth timihrule pscap gre ani prmesvrkham phrker ge." jkriyalai pharsma darako sasnkalko dosro rbsko sabathko mhina, egharaim mhinako caubisaum dinma prmpbrhubat yo smcar prapt bhyo. jkriya berekyahka chora thie ani herekyah iddo agmvktaka chora thie. smcar yo thiyoh rati maile euta manisalai rato ghodama cdhirheko dkhem. tyo bem-sima mehemdiko rukhhruko bicma ubhirheko thiyo. tysko pchi rata, phusro ani seto ghodahru pni thie. maile sodhem, "yi ghodahru ke ko nimti, prmpbrbhu? tys smy msmg kura grne svrgdute bhne, "m timilai dekhanechu yi ghodahru ke ko nimti hun." ttypchi mehemdiko rukhko bicma ubhieko manisla bhnyo, "prmpbrbhule yi ghodahru prthvima yta-uta ghumnko nimti pthaunu bheko ho." tyitibela ghodahrule mehemdiko rukhko bicma ubhieko prmpbrbhuko svrgdutsmsg kura gre. unihrule bhne, "hami prthvima yta-uta ghumiskyaum ani sbai sant r aram ch." tb prmpbrbhuka svrgdute bhne, "prmpbrbhu tpaimele yruslem ani yhudako shrlai khile smm santvna dinuhunch? ahile tpaimele yi shrhrulai sttri vrs smm krodh dekhauunu bhyo." tb prmpbrbhule tyo svrgdutlai uttr dinu bhyo jo msmg kura grirheko thiyo. prmpbrbhule santvna purn vcnhru bhnnubhyo. tys smy prmpbrbhuko ekjna svrgdut jo msmg kura grirheka thie unle mlai bhne, "manishrulai yi sbai kurahru btaumnuhsrvsktiman prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "yruslem ani siyonka nimti mero bises prem ch." m yi rasthruprti atyntai krodhit chu jsle aphu ati surksit anubhv grch, m adhik krodhit bheko thiem, ani ti jatihruko pryog aphno manishrulai dnd dinko lagi grem. tr ti jatihrule jyada bhnda jyada noksan gre." yskarn, prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "m yruslemma krpa shit janchu." srsvsktiman prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "mero mndir tyham punhnirman grinech ani napne dero yruslemmathi tnkainech. svrgdute bhne, "manisalai yo pni bhn, srsvsktiman prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, 'mero shрма

pheri unnti hunech, prmpbrbhule siyonlai aram dinuhunech, uhamle yruslemlai pheri cunnu hunech." tb maile mathi herem ani carvta simnko drsn paem. ani maile msmg kura grne svrgdutlai sodhem, "yi simnhruko drsn ke ho?" unle bhne, "yi ti simnhru hun jsle israel, yhuda ani yruslemka manishrulai chrpst pareka thie." ttypchi prmpbrbhule mlai carjna karigrhru dekhaumnu bhyo. maile uhamlai sodhem, "yi carjna karigrhru kin aekachn?" uhamle bhnnubhyo, "yi simnhru jsle yhudalai titr btr bnae ta ki eutai manisla pni aphno sir khda grdainn, tr yi karigrhru ti deshru jsle yhuda bhumilai chrpst parn simnhru khda pare ti deshrulai dr dekhauunu ani timihruko simnhru phyamkidin aeka hun."

2

tb maile mathi herem ani euta manisalai napne phita lieko dekhem. maile uslai sodhem, "tpaim kham jamdai hunuhunch?" usle mlai uttr die, "m yruslem napn jamdaichu, tysko lmbai r caumda kti ch?" tys smy msit kura grirheka svrgdut bahir ge ani arko ekjna svrgdut usit kura grn ge. unle tinlai bhne, "kuder jau ani tyo jvan manisalai bh'n yruslem prkhal binako shr hunech. kinbhne tyham asmkhy manishru r psuhru bschn." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, 'm rksako lagi ysko vripri agoko prkhal hunechu, m timihruko mhima hunechu." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "chitto ut! ani uttr des chod jham maile timihrulai sbai deshruma chrpst parem." he siyonka manishru! jo babelma kaidichau, "dgur." srsvsktiman prmpbrbhule yso bhnnu bhyo. uhamle mlai tys desko biruddh pthaumnu bheko ch jsle timilai lge. kinbhne ydi usle timilai cot purayo bhne prmpbrbhuko amkhako nanima cot purae jhaim hunech. ani m ti manishruko biruddh aphno hathru uthaumchu. timihruka dashrule smptti linechn. tb timile smjhnechau, srsvsktiman prmpbrbhule mlai yham pthaumnu bheko ho." prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, "andpurn bhi krau ani khusi hou, siyon. kin? kinki m aumdaichu ani timihruko bicma rhnechu. tyssmy dherai jatika manishru prmpbrbhu kham aumnechn, ani timihru mera manis hunechn. m timihruko bicma bsnechu. ani timihrule jannechau ki srsvsktiman prmpbrbhule mlai timihrukham pthaunu bheko ho." prmpbrbhule yruslemlai pheri aphno shr bnaunu hunech, ani yhudako pvitr bhumi uhamko bhag hunech. timi sbai manishru prmpbrbhuko samunne cupcap bs! aphno pvitr ghrbat prmpbrbhu bahir aumnu humdaich.prdhan pujahariko barema drsn

3

ttypchi svrgdute mlai prdhan pujahari yhosu dekhae. yhosu prmpbrbhuko svrgdutko samunne ubhirheka thie ani saitay yhosuko dahine ptti ubhirheko thiyo. saitay tyham yhosulai dos lgaun ubhirheko thiyo. tyssmy prmpbrbhuka svrgdute bhne, "e saitay prmpbrbhule mlai hkarun. prmpbrbhule mlai apradhi ghosit grun. prmpbrbhule yruslemlai aphno vises shr cunnu bheko. yo euta jldai greko agobat nikalieko agulto hoin r?" yhosu svrgdutko cheuma ubhieko

thiyo ani yhosule maila luga lgaeko thiyo. tytibela svrgdutle usko cheuma ubhieka aru svrgduthrulai bhne, “yhosuko maila luga kholideu.” tb svrgdutle yhosusmg kura gre. usle bhne, “her maile timro apradhru tadha gridiem ani m timilai nyam luga lgaun diirhechu.” ttypschi maile bhнем, “tysko sirma euta nyam pheta bamdhideu.” yskarn tinihrule usko tauko vripri nyam pheta bamdhidie. jtibela svrgdut usko njik ubhiirheka thie, tinihrule uslai nyam luga lgaie die. ttypschi prmprbhuka svrgdutle yhosusmg yso bhneh srvsktiman prmprbhule yi sbai kura bhnubhyo, “ydi timale maile bhne jstai gri bsyai ani mero seva gryau bhne, timile mero mndirma nyay grnechau. timile ysko amgnko hercach grnechau ani m timilai yham ubhirheka svrgdutlai jhaim svtnrsit himddul grnedinechu. prdhan pujahari yhosu, sun. timi ani timra sathihru jo timro aghi bsirhekachn, cinh hau. ani m mero daslai pni lyumdaichu. uslai “hamga” bhninch. her! maile euta dhunga yhosuko cheuma rakhem. tys dhungako satvta amkhahruchn ani m tys dhungama bisesh smcar khopnechu, srvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m ekai dinma yo bhumika sbai paphru nikalidinechu.” tys din prtyek manisle tinihruko chimekihrulai timihruko dakhko bot muni ani nebharko bot muni santi r anndle bsnka nimti bolaunechn.”

4

tb msit kura grirheko svrgdut mkham phrker ae ani unle mlai nindrabat jgae jhaim jgae. tb svrgdutle sodhe, “timi ke dekhdaichau?” maile bhнем, “m sunko euta samdan dekhdaichu, tyo samdanma satvta btti chn ani tysko mathillo bhagma euta pyala ch. pylabat satvta nlihru nikildaichn, prtyek disatir btti jamdaichn, tyo disa tel hrek diyoko pyala smm jamdai chn. tyham duivta bhdrakska rukh pyalakho cheuma thie. euta dahineptti ani arko debreptti, yi rukhhrule diphruko nimti tel utpnn grthe.” tb maile tyo svrgdutlai sodhem jo msit kura grirheka thie, “mhody yi sbko arth kehola?” msmg kura grirheka svrgdutle bhne, “ke timilai thaha chain yo sb cij ke hun?” maile bhнем, “thahachain mhasy.” tb unle mlai bhne, “yo smcar prmprbhubat yrubabellai dinubheko ho, timro shaeta ani timro bl ani sktibat aumdain tr shayta mero atmbat aumnech.” srvsktiman prmprbhule bhnnubhyo. tyo aglo prvt yrubabellka nimti smtl bhumii jstai hunech, tyham mndir bnine ch. jb antim dhunga tyham rakhinech tb manishru cicyaer kraumnechn, ‘sundr! ati sundr.’” tb prmprbhuko smcar mkham yso bhndai ayo, “yrubabelle mndirko jg bsalenech ani yrubabelle nai nirman grisknech. tb tinihrule bujhechrau ki prmprbhule mlai timihru kham pthauun bheko ho. manishru tyo sadhrn armhbhat ljiit hune chainn, ani unihru samcaai nai prsnh hunechn. jb unihru yrubabelle bnaeko mndir sahulle napdai jamc grdai greko dekhnechn. yskarn pthhrhu jun timile dekhiau ti prmprbhuko amkhahrhu hun, jun amkhale hr disama dekhirhnu bheko ch. uhamle prthivika sbai thokhru dekhnuhunch.” ttypschi maile unlai bhнем, “smadanko dahine ani debreptti bheka ti duivta bhdraksko bothrule ke arth bujhaumch?” maile unlai yo pni sodhem, “duivta bhdraksko hamgako arth ke ho?

jo duivta sunka nliko cheu sunko rmgko telsmg ch.” tb svrgdutle mlai bhne, “ke timilai thaha chain yo cijko arth ke ho?” maile bhнем, “chain mhasy.” yskarn unlai bhne, “yo ti dui manisko prtik ho, jun sara smsarma prmprbhuko sevaka nimti cunieka chn.”

5

tb m umbho herdai phrkiem ani maile eta uddai greko ptrko muttho dekhem. svrgdutle mlai sodhe, “timale ke dekhiau?” maile bhнем, “maile euta uddai greko ptrko muttho dekhem, yo muttho bis hat lamo ani dshat caumdadar ch.” tys pchi svrgdutle mlai bhne, “tyham ptrko mutthoma euta srap lekhiyekoch. mutthako eka ptti corhru ko bisyma srap lekhiyekoch ani arko ptti ti jhuto bolne manishruko bisyma srap lekhiyekoch jb tinihrule spth linch. srvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “m yo ptrlai corhruko ghr ani jhuta manishruko ghrma pthaunechu. jsle jhuto spth kham mero naumko pryog grchn. yo muttho tyhim bsnech ani ti ghrhru nst parnech, yham smm ki dhunga r kathko khmba pni nst bher janech. tys smyma msmg kura grirheka svrgdut bahir ge. unle mlai bhne, “her ani niriksn gr ke bhirhech.” maile bhнем, “yo ke ho?” unle bhne, “tyo euta napne balti ho jo unle bkirheki che.” unle yso pni bhne, “yo balti sm-purn bhumiko paphru napn bnieko ho.” baltiko dhkni sisale bnaeko thiyo. jb tyo kholiyo euti stri tyo bhiir bsirheki bhettaem. tb svrgdutle bhne, “yo stri dust ho.” tb unle tyslai baltin bhiir phyamki die ani sisale chopi die. tb maile mero amkha kholem ani duijna strihru tinihruko pmkhetale havama bahir uddai greko dekhem. tinihruko pmkhetahr sarsko jstai thie. tinihrule balti uthae ani ysaisit nirntir havama udirhe. tb maile kura grirheko ti svrgdutlai sodhem, “tyo baltin kham lier gi rheka chn?” svrgdutle mlai bhнем, “tinihru sinarma tysko nimti euta mndir bnaun girhe chn. jb tyo mndir tyar hunch tyo balti uskai adharma rakhinech.”

6

tb m caraiptti ghumem. maile mathi herem ani carvta rth duivta kamsko prvthruko bicbat jamdai greko dekhem. philo rth rato ghodahrule tanirheka thie, dosro rth kala ghodahrule tanirheka thie. tesro rth seta ghodahrule tanirheka thie, ani cautho rth pangre ghodahrule tanirheka thie. tb maile kura grirheka ti svrgdutlai sodhem, “mhasy yi sbko arth ke hola?” svrgdutle bhne, “tinihru svrgka car havahrhu hun. tinihru spmurn prthivika malik bat airheka chn. kala ghodahrut uttr tir janechn, ani seta ghodahrut tinihrulai pchyaumdaai pscimtir jane chn, r pangre ghodahrut dksi janechn. bliyo ghodahrut prthvi mathi jan lai tmsi rheka chn. ys karn svrgdutle tinihrulai bhne, “jau prthiviko caraitir ghum.” yskarn, tinihru prthvibhri ge. tb prmprbhule mlai jodsmg bolaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “her tyo ghoda jun uttr tir ge tinihrule aphno kam grer mero atmalai tyham aram dieko ch. ab m uttr bhumisit krodhit chain!” maile prmprbhubat ajhai arko vcn prapt grem. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “nirvasit heldai, tobiyah, ani ydayah babelko

kaidbat aeka chn. tinihrulai ajai laijau ani spnyahko chora yosiyahako ghrma jau. tyo sun r camdi mukut bnaumn pryog gr. mukut yhosuko sirmathi lgaideu. yhosadako chora yhosu prdhan pujahari hun. tb yhosulai yso bhn. uslai bhn, 'srvsktiman prmprbhule bhnnubheko ch, "tyham ekjna manis ch jslai 'hamgo' bhinnch. tyo 'hamgo' jhamch tyhambat nika-line ch r tysle prmprbhuko mndir nirman grnech. ho, usle prmprbhuko mndir nirman grnech ani smman grinech. yo aphno simhasnma bsnech u sasn grnech. u usko simhasnma pujahari hunech r usle tinihruko bicma santiko kary grnech.' tyo mukut mndirma rakhinech jsle manislai yadrakhn shayta grnech. tyo mukutle heldai, tobiyah, ydayah ani spnyahko chora yosiyahlai smman dinech. tadhata dhaka manisru aer prmprbhuko mndir bnaumnechn. tb manisrhule jannechn ki srsvsktiman prmprbhule mlai tinihrulkham pthauun bheko ho. ani prmprbhu prmesvrle timihurulai je ahraunu hunch tyo gryau bhne yi sbai kurahru hunech."

7

phrsmn darogk rajyalko cautho vrs jkriyalai prmprbhubat euta vcn prapt bhyo. yo nvaum mhinako cautho din kislebko mhina thiyo. betelka manislesreser, regem-melek ani aphno manisru smetlai prmprbhusm euta prsn sodhn pthae. tinihru srsvsktiman prmprbhuko mndirka agmvtakuru ani pujahari kham ge. unihrule prsn sodhe, "hamile kti vrs smm mndir dhvms bhekoma sok mnaumne. ahile grirhe jhaim maile prtyek vrsko pamcaum mhinama runu ani upvas bsnu prch?" srsvsktiman prmprbhuko vcn mkham ayo, "pujahari ani deska sbai manisrhulai bhn, 'upvas r vilap timihrule stri vrs dekhi vrsko pamcaum ani sataum mhinama grdai airheka chau, ke tyo upvas samcaai nai mero nimti ho? hoin! jb timile khayau ani dakhrs piyau ke tyo mero nimti ho? hoin! yo timihruko bhlaika nimti ho. 'yi vcnhru prmprbhule agmvtakhrudvara ghosnagru bheko thiyo. haiin? uhamle mro vcn tyti bela bhnnu bheko thiyo jti bela yruslem manisrhule bhrieko r purai unnti bheko shr thiyo. prmesvrle yo kura tys bela bhnnubhyo jb yruslemko caraitirka shr ani negv ttha pscimi phadko traika manisru santi purv bsthe." jkriyalai prmprbhule yo vcn dinu bhyoh srsvsktiman prmprbhule yo kura bhnnubhyo, 'timihurulai je sty r ucit sagch tyhi grnu prch. timihru ek arkaprti dyalu r krnamy hunu prch. bidhuvahru, tuhura-tuhuri bidesi athva griv manisrhulai cot puryaunu humdain. ek-arkalai nramro grne bicar pni mnma lyauunu humdain." tr ti manisrhule sunn avskar gre je uhamle grn cahnu hunthyo. tinihrule aphna kan bnd gre jsle grda prmesrle bhneka kura sunenn. tinihru hthi thie. tinihrule prmesvrko vyavstha paln grn avskar gre. aphno atmastidvara srsvsktiman prmprbhule agmvtakata madhyabat aphna manisrhulai vcn pthaumnbhyo. tr manisrhule tyo sunenn, yskarn srsvsktiman prmprbhu sahrakirodhit hunubhyo. yskarn srsvsktiman prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, "maile tinihrulai bolaem tr tinihrule uttr dienn, yskarn ab mlai tinihrule bolae pni m tinihrulai uttr dinechain. m ab tinihrulai euta amdhi-behrile jhaim

tinihrule ncineko any deshurma chrpst gridinechu. jb tinihru yo des bher janchn tinihrule chode ko bhumi ujad hunech. tyo sundr bhumi dhvms hunech.

8

yo vcn srsvsktiman prmprbhuko ho. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m samcaai nai siyon prvtlai prem grchu. m tinlai yti sahero prem grchu, tr tini mero bisvasniy bhinn ani m tinismg krodhit bhem." prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m siyonma pheri phrker aem. m yruslemma bsirheko chu. yruslem styko bisvasi shr bhinnech. srsvsktiman prmprbhuko prvtlai cahim pvitr prvt bhinnech." srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "yruslemka budha-budhihru pheri glihurma dekhinechn. manisru yti lamo smy smm bamnechn ki unihrulai tekne lauroko avsykta prnech. ani shrka batohru nanihrule bhriech. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "jivit manisrhule soclan, yo ekdmai gahroch ani m pni socchu yo ekdmai gahroch." srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "her m purv r pscimka deshrubat manisru bcai rhechu ani mero manisrhulai dohyaunechu. m tyham phrker pheri aumchu ani yruslemma bsnechu. tinihru mero manisru hunechn m ramro bisvasniy prmesvr hunechu. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "sktisali hou! timihru aj tyhi sndes sunirhekachau, jun agmvtakhrule philabatai bhndai thie jb srsvsktiman prmprbhule aphna mndir bnaunka nimti pheri jg bsalnu bheko thiyo. tyo smy manisrhurmg srmikhurulai mjduri bapt dine paisa thien athva psu r struhuko karnle manisrhuko agmn surksit thien. maile hreklai aphno chimekiko virodhi bnaidiem. srsvsktiman prmprbhule yso bhnnubhyo. tr ab jivit manisrhuka nimti ysto hunechain." ti manisrhule santismg kheti lgaumnechn. dakhko botle phlhru dinech. bhumile ramro ubjni dinech ttha akasbat pani prnech. m yi sbai cijhru mera ti manisrhulai dinechu. "manisru aphno abhisapko nimti yruslem ani yhudako naum linechn tr m israel r yhudalai bcaumnechn ani tinihruko naum asisko rupma prmanit hun thalnech. yskarn ndrau! bliyo hou!" srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "timihruka pitapurkhale mlai krodhit pare. yskarn maile unihrulai nstgrne nirny liem. maile aphno bicar bdli grnem niscy grem." srsvsktiman prmprbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. "tr ab maile bicar bdli skem ani tystai prkarle maile yruslem r yhudaka manisru prti vsta gri rhnem niscy greko chu. yskarn ndrau tr timihrule yo grnu prch ki aphno chimek-ihrusit sty bol, jb timi aphno shirma nirny linchau tys bela samco, thik r santi lyauene nirny hos. timro chimekilai cot puryaune gupt yojnahru nbnu. jhuto ksm nkhu. kin? kinki m tyo kurahurulai ghrna grchu." prmprbhule yso bhnnu bhyo. maile srsvsktiman prmprbhuko yo vcn paem. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "timro sok mnaumne ani upvasko bises din cautho mhina, pamcaum mhina, sataum mhina ani dsaum mhinama ho. tyo sokko dinlai khusiko dinma bdli gr. ti din rhs ani andko utsvhru r pvitr bidaka dinhru hunechn, r timihrule sty santilai prem grnu prch." srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "bhvisyama bibhinn shrhrubat

manishru yruslemma aumnechn. euta shrka manishrule arko shrka manishrulai bhnechn, 'hamihru prmprbhuko samunne upasna grn srvsktiman prmprbhulai khojn jamdaichaum, 'hamisit au.' dherai manishru ani dherai sktisali jatihru prmprbhu srvsktimanlai khojn yruslem aumnechn. tinihru yham prmprbhuko upasna grne aune chn. srvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "tys smy, bibhinn jatihrubat bibhnn bhasahru bolne dsjna manishrule ekjna yhudi manisko lugako cheu smatnech ani bhnechn, "hamile suneka chaum ki prmesvr timro sathma hunuhunch, ke hami uhamko upasna grn timi sit aumn skchaum?"

9

euta duhkhupurn smcar yo prmprbhuko vcn hdrk desko ani tysko ko rajdhani dmiskko bisyma ch, "manishru ani sbai israeli kulhruko amkhahru prmpbhumathi chn. yo smcar hdrkko simana hmatka nimti ho ani sor r sidonka nimti pni ho. ydypi tinihru jnani chn. sor euta killa jstaich. tyham manishrule camdi yti dherai jmma greka chn tyo dhulo brabr ch, ani sun mato sman ch. tr prmprbhule, yi sbai linuhunch. uhamle tysko dhn-smptti smudra phyamki dinuhunch ani yo shr agodvara nst grainechn. asklonma bsne manishrule ti ghtnahru dekhnechn ani draumnechn. gajaka manishru drle kamnechn. ani ekonka manishruko asa sdnech. gajama kunaipni raja bamcechain. ab eutai manis pni asklonma rhne chain. asdodka manishrulai thah chain unihruko pita ko hun? m ahmkari plisti manishrulai smpurn ruple nst gridinechu. m usko mukhat rgt r usko damtbat ghrnapurn vstuhru nikalneechu. bamceka kunaipni plistihru hamro jtiko ek amg bnechn. tinihru yhudako eta nyam kul hunechn. akronka manishru hamra maniska ek bhag hunechn, ybusihru bnje jstai. m struka senahrulai yhambat jan dinechain, ab uso m tinihru-lai mera manishru prti cot puryaun dinechain. maile mera amkhale dekhako chu ki bitekadi dinhuma mera manishrule kti kst bhogeka chn." he siyon, anndit hou! yruslemka manishru khusile krau! her! timihruka raja timihrukham airhechn. uham dhrmi hunuhunch ani uhamle mukti lyumnuhunch. uham nmr hunuhunch ani uham gdhama cdher aumda hunuhunch uham euta jvan gdhama cdher aumda hunuhunch. raja bhnnuhunch, "maile epraimma rthhru dhvms parem ani yruslemma ghodsvahrhu dhvms parem. maile yuddhma pryog greko dhnuhru dhvms prem." uhamle jatihru sit santi varta grnuhunch. tyo rajale smudr dekhii smudr smm rajy grnuhunch. unle ndi dekhii prthviko ant bhumism rajy grnuhunch. yruslem, timisit mero rgtko krar rhekole m ritto khadibat timra kaidihru-lai mukt gridinechu. timihruka killa trph jau he asavadi kaidihru. ab m timihrulai bhndaichu ki timihrule jti gumaekachau tysko duguna jyada m timihrulai dinechu. yhuda, m timilai dhn jstai pryog grnechu. epraim m timilai kamd jstai pryog grnechu. siyon, m timilai yunanihru biruddh yuddhko blyo tlvar jstai pryog grnechu. prmprbhu tinihru aghi prkt hunuhunch ani aphno kamd bijuli cmke js-tai claumnu hunech. prmprbhu prmesvrle turhi

bjaumnuhunch ani senahru mrubhumima amd-hijstai aghadi bdhnechn. srvsktiman prmprbhule tinihruko rkxa grnuhunch. sainikhrule ghumyetro r dhungako pryog grer struhulaj prajit grnechn. unihrule aphna struhruka rgt bgaunechn, yo dakhrs jstai bgnech. yo vediko kuna-kunama phyamkieko rgt jstai hunech. tyssmy, prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrle uhamka manishrulai gothalole aphna bhedahru bcae jhaim bcaumnu hunech. tinihru uhamko nimti atyntai mulyvan hunechn. tyo uhamko hatma cmke rtn jstai hunech. prtyek cij asl ani sundr hunechn. tyham ascry ckit bali ktni hunech. tyo kevl ann r dakhrsko nbher nyam keta-ketihruko hunech.

10

vsnt rtuma vrsako nimti prmprbhusmg prarthna gr. prmprbhule bijuli pthaunu hunech ani pani brsaunu hunech. prmesvrle prtyekko viruvahru jminma utpnn grnu hunech. manishrule tinihru sano murti ani tntr-mntr bhvisyima ke hune ho bhni jann pryog grchn! tr tyo sb byarth hunech. tinihrule jhuto cij dekhchn, tinihrule jhuto spna bhnnchn. tr ti sbai jhuto hunech. yskarn, manishru bhedahru jstai shaytako nimti yta uta bhtki himdchn. tr tinihru-lai bato dekhaumne kunaime gothalo hum-dain. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "m gothalohru prti ekdmai krodhit chu. m aguvahurlai dnd dinechu." (yhudaka manishru prmesvrka nimti bgal hun ani srvsktiman prmprbhule samccai nai bgalko hercah grnuhunch. uhamle tysko hercah grnu hunch, js-tai kunai sainikle aphno ghodako grch.) "kunako dhunga, palko khambo, yuddhko dhnu ani aghi bd-hirheka sainikhru pni yhudakoma aumnech. tinihru sktisali manishru jstai hunechn. tinihrule yuddhma aphno struhulaj gliko hilo jstai kulci-milci pari prajit grnechn. unihrule yuddh grnechn kinbhne prmprbhule unihrulaj sath dinuhunch ani unihrule struko ghod svarlai pni prajit grnechn. m yhu-daka kullaj sktisali bnaumne chu. m yusuphko kul-lai bmcaumnechu. m tinihru-lai phrkaer lyanechu kinbhne timihrumathi mero dya jagekoch. yo ysto hunech manaum maile tinihru-lai khilyai chadeko chain. m prmprbhu tinihruko prmesvr hum ani m tinihru-lai shyog grnechu. epraimka manishru sktisali hunechn ani prsn hunechn. ti sainik jstai jsle atyn-tai khana pani pae. unihruka chora-chorihru annd mnaumnechn ani prsn hunechn. unihru sbaila ekai sath prmprbhusmg annd mnaumnechn. "m isarale sbaila ekai sath bolaumnechu. m samccai unihru-lai bmcaumnechu, unihruko smkhya aghiko jhaim asmkhy hunech. ho, maile sbai manishrulaj aphna desma chrpst parem tr ti deshrule mlai yad grnechn. ani unihruka sntanhru bamci rhnechn ani phrker aumnechn. m tinihru-lai misr r assurbat phrkaer lyanechu. m tinihru-lai gilad r lbanonko ilakama lyanechu kinbhne tyham prsst thaum hunechain." yo phileko jhaim hunech jb prmesvrle tinihru-lai mis-rbat lyauu bheko thiyo. uhamle smudrko chalma hirkauumno bhyo, smudr chuttiyo ani manishru duhkhko smudra paidl himder par gre. prmprbhule ndiko bhavilai sukai dinu hunech. uhamle assurko ghmd ani misrko skti dhvms gridinubhyo. prmprb-

hule aphna manishrulai sktisalai bnaumnun hunech ani tinihrun uhamko naumko lagi jivit rhnechn. prmprbhule yi sbaikura bhnnubhyo.

11

lbanon, aphno dailohru khol, kinbhone ago bhitr aumch ani tinihruka devdarka rukhhru bhsm paridinch. basanka slloko rukhhru runechn kinki devdarka rukhhru lde. mhan rukhhru dhvms graie. basanka phlamtka rukhhru tyo jnglko nimti rou jun katiekachn. gothalahru ruoko sun! tinihruko mhima dhvms bheko ch. jvan simhko grjn sun, yrdn ndiko kinarko tinihruko baklo jngl ujad graieko ch. prmprbhu mera prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “ti bhedahruko rksagr, jsalai marneka nimti palieko ch. tinihrus jse bheda kinchn tinihrule bhedalai marchn, ani tinihrus dndit humdainn. byaparile bhedalai becch ani bhnech, ‘prmprbhuko prmsahos kinbhone m dhni bhem.’ gothalahru aphna bhedahruko nimti sok mnaumdainn. ani m yo deska basindako nimti dukkhi hunechain. prmprbhule yo sbai bhnnubhyo, ‘her m prtyeklai usko chimeki ani rajako hatma sumpi dinechu. m tinihrulai unihruko desma nst parndinechu, m tinihrulai roknechain.’ tysri maile ti bhedahruko rekhdekh grem, bises kstma preka bthan jsalai marnkalagi palieko thiyo. maile duivta lauro liem r maile euta lauroko naum anugrh rakhem r arkoko naum ekta ani maile bhedahruko rekhdekh armbh grem. maile tinjna gothalahrulai ekai mhinama nst gridiem. m bhedahru prti krodhit bhem ani tinihrule mlai ghrna grn thale. typchi maile bhnech, “m tinihruko hercah grdinm! m tinihrulai mrn dinchu jo mrn cahnechn. ani tinihrus jo dhvms hun cahnechn dhvms houn. ani jo bamcch tinihrule ek-arkako masu khanechn.” typchi maile anugrh namko lauro liem ani tyslai tukra-tukra paridiem. maile sbai manishrusmg mero krar rdd grn yso grem. yskarn tysdin krar bhng bhyo ani pidit bgal jse mtr herirheka thie, unihrule pni bujhe, yo prmprbhuko smacar thiyo. tb maile tinihrulai bhnech, “ydi timi jyala din cahnechau bhne deu. ydi cahmdainau bhne ndeu!” ysaile mlai unle tisvta camdika tukra die. typchi prmprbhule mlai bhnnu bhyo, “tyslai kos-bhndarma phyamkideu. tinihrule socchn ki tyo mhtvpurn rkmko lagi m yogyko chu. tyo paisalai prmprbhuko mndirko bhndarma halideu.” yskarn camdiko tisvta tukralai prmprbhuko mndirko bhndarma halidiem. tb maile ekta naumko lauro lai dui tukra parem maile yi kura sabit grnko lagi grem ki israel ani yhudako bicko ekta smapt bhyo. tb prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, “ab murkh gothalako lauroko khoji gr. m ys bhumima euta nyam gothalo uthaumnechu. usle nst bhiskeko bhedahruko hercah grne chain, usle cot lageko bhedaharulai niko parnechain. usle ti jo ahile jiumdo chn tinihrulai khuvaumne chain. ani sbai svasthy bhedahru khaishinch r khurhru matr bamki rhnech.” he mero bekkamko gothalo timile mera bhedaharulai tyagidiyau. euta trvale usko dahine pakhura ani usko dahine amkhama hirkaunech. usko pakhura bekkamko hunech ani usko dahine amkha andha hunech.

12

israelko bisyma prmprbhuko dukkhko vcn. prmprbhule prthvi r akas bnaumnun bhyo. uhamle manisako atma rcnu bhyo. ani yi kurahru bhnnubhyo, “her, m yruslemalai caraitirka rajyhruka nimti ysalai bisko botuko jsto bnaumchu. ani spurn yhudayruslem jhaim gherama prnech. tr tydin, m yruslemalaisbai jatihruko lagi ghrai dhunga jsto bnaidinechu ani jse tyslai uthaumne kosis grch tyo nai ghaite hunech. tr prthvika sbai jatihru ekai sath aumnechn ani yruslemko biruddhma ldnechn. tr m ghodaharulai bhybhit paridinechu ani ghodsvarhru draumnechn. m struka sbai ghodaharulai andha bnaidinechu. tr mera amkhahru andha hunechain. ani m yhudaka kulka manishrulai rkasa grnechu. tb yhudaka kulka aguvahrule aphaim bhnechn, ‘yruslemka basinda, m prmprbhu prmesvr srsvsktimanma skti paumnechu.’ tys smaya yhudaka privaralai jmgngla lagi rheko ddhelo jstai bnaumnechu, muththahruko bicma bldai greko ramkohru jstai tinihrule caraitirka struhurulai nst grnechn ani yruslemka basindahru pherisane ani aram grne sthitima hunechn. prmprbhule phila yhudaka manishrulai bcaumnun hunech yskarn yruslemka basindahrule sekhi grnechainn. daudko ghranako ani yruslemka bsne any manishruko garuv yhudako bhnda bdhi nhos. tr tysdin prmprbhule yruslemka manishruko sahrail rkasa grnu hunech, yham smm ki kmjor manishru pni daud jstai yoddha bhnechn ani daudka privarhru prmprbhuko aphno svrgdut jstai pthprdrsk hunechn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tys smy m ti yruslemko biruddhma aumne sara jatihurulai nst grnechu. m daudko ghr ani yruslemka basindahruko hrdyama anugrh r krunakobhavna bhridinechu. tinihrule m ptti hernechn. jsalai chemd bnaekathie ani dukkhi hunechn, jo eutai matr putrko nimti bilap grch athva usko phila jmeko putrko mrtyuko nimti vilap grch. tinihrus tysai dukkhi manishru jhaim hunechn. tys din yruslemka thulo dukkh ani kst aiprnech, tyo ysto hune ch jun mgiddoko bemsima hdd-rimmonko mrtyuma manishru roeka thie. bhumile sok mnaumnechn prtyek ghrna runechn. daudka ghrnaka manishru aphaimle sok mnaumnechn ani unihruka ptnile sok mnaumnechn. natan ghrnako manishru aphaim rnechn ani tinihruka ptni pni alg-alg runechn. levi kulka manishru ani ptnihru pni alg-alg, eklai-eklai runechn. simi ghranako manishru r ptnihru pni alg-alg runechn. ani yhi ghtna sbai vmsma hunech. manishru eklai hunechn ani strihru eklai runechn.

13

tr tyssmy, paniko euta kulo daudko ghrna ttha yruslemko basindahruko nimti mul phuter aumnech. tyo mulle tinihruko paplai dhoer suddh gridinech. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “tys smy prthvibat sbai murtihru htaidinechu. manishrule tinihruko namhru pni yad rakhe chainn, m jhuta agmvykta ani asuddh ptnalai prthvibat htai dinechu. ydi kunai manisale agmvani gre tysle dnd paumnech. yham smm ki tysko aphno ama-babule pni bhnechn, ‘taimle prmprbhuko naumma jhuto bolis. yskarn tm mrnu

prch.' tysko ama-babule agmvani grekoma tyslai churale ropidinechn. tys smay agmvkta aphno agmvani r drsno nimmti ljiit hunech. manishrulai jhuto agmvani bhner dhoka dinlai tinihrule tys prkarko baklo posak lgaumne chainn. tinihrule bhnechn, 'm agmvkta hain. m euta kisan hum. kinbhne euta manisile mlai mero baly avsthama nai daslai jstai becyo.' aru manishrule bhnechn, 'timro hatko yo cot keho?' usle bhnechn, 'yo mero sathiko ghrma lageko cot ho.'" srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "trvar mero gothalalai hirkau, mero sathilai hirkau. mero gothala ani bhemdalai prhar gr! bhemda bhager janech r sana-sanahrulai m dnd dinechu. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "deska dui tihaim manishrulai cot lgainem ch ani marine ch. tr ek tihaim bamnechn. typchi m ti bamcekalai jamcnechu. m tinihrulai atyntai kst dinechu. tyo kst ago jstai hunech jun agole camdkio suddhta jamcch. m tinihruko jamc tysri nai grnechu jsri manishrule sunko suddhta jamc grchn. tb tinihrule mlai shaytako nimti bolaumnechn ani m shayta grnechu. m bhnechu, 'timihru mero pr-jahrhu hau.' ani unihrule bhnechn prmprbhu hamra prmesvr hunuhunch."

14

her, prmprbhuko nyayko bises din aumdaich, ani jun dhn timihrubat lieko thiyi tyo dhn timro shrma bamdinech. m sbai deslai yruslem ko biruddh yuddh grnlai ekai thaumma bhela harnechu. tinihrule shrma adhikar jmaumnechn. ttahgrhrhu nst gridinechn. strihrulai bhrst parinech ani adha manishrulai kaidma lginech. tr bamki rhekahru-lai shr bahir lginechain. ttypchi prmprbhule ti deshruko biruddhma yuddh grnuhunech. yo euta samcco yuddh hunech. tyssmy uham bhdraks euta prvtma ubhinurhnu hunech. tyo phad yruslemko purvptti avsthit ch. jaitunko prvt bisphotn hunech. prvtko euta bhag uttrptti janech, ani arko bhag dksinptti janech. ani timi prvtka bhnjyan hum-dai bhagnechau jun ojel smm janch jsri ujjiyah yhu-dako raja bheko belama bhukmp aumda timi bhageka thiyau. tr prmprbhu, mera prmesvr aunu hunech ani uhamka sbai pvitr manishru uhamko sathma aunechn. tyo atyntai mhtvpurn din hunech. tys din prkas, sit ani tusaro kehi hunechain. prmprbhule matr janhunch yo ksto hunch, tr kunai din rat hunechain, jb samany rupna amdhyaro hun thalch, ani ujjalo pni hunch. yssmy yruslemat lgatar panib-girhnech. pani bibhajn hunech ani euta bhag purvtir bgnech ani arko bhag pscimko bhumdhy sagr smm janech ani yo purai pani rbs bhri grism ani sit rtu dubaima bgi rhinch. tyssmy prmprbhu, smst prthvika raja hunuhunech. prmprbhu ek matr hunuhunch. uhamko naum eutai ho. tyssmy yruslemko carai tir araba smtl jstai hunech. gibabat bher negevma rimmon jminsmm mrubhumi jstai hunech. tr yruslemko purai shr pheri binyaminko phatkdekhi prthm phatk smm ani hnlelko dhrhradekhi rajako dakhko kol smm pheri bgnech. tinihru tyham bsnechn ani pheri khilyai pni nas hunechain ani manishru yruslemma surksit bsnechn. tr jo koho jati yruslemko biruddhma yuddh lde, prmprbhule

ti rastrhrulai dnd dinuhunech. uhamle tinihrulai drlagdo bimardvara akrmn grnuhunech. tinihru ubhirheko bela tinihruko srir sdnech. tinihruka amkha tinihrukai khopiltama kuhinech ani jibro tinihruko mukhma nai kuhine ch. tyo bhyamkr drlagdo mhamari struhruko chaunima hunech ani tinihruka ghodahrhu, khccrhu, umthru r gdhahrulai tyo drlagdo rog lagnech.tyssmy tinihru samc-cai nai prmprbhusmg draumnechn, tinihrule ek-arkako ghamti nimothnechn, tinihrule ek-arkomathi prhar grnko nimti hat uthaumnechn. yhudaka manishrule yruslemma yuddh grnechn. tr tinihrule shrko caraitirka jatihrubat dhn prapt grnechn. unihrule ekdma jyada sun, camdi ani luga phatahru prapt grnechn. yruslemko biruddh yuddhgrnehru jti bamcekachn tinihrule prtyek rbs kehi manishru jo yruslemko biruddh ldn aumnechn r bamcchn prt-tek rbs raja, srsvsktiman prmprbhuko ardha grn aumnechn. tinihru chpro-basko cad mnaumn aumnechn. ani ydi prthvika kunai privarka manis raja, srsvsktiman prmprbhuko ardha grnko lagi yruslem genn bhne prmprbhule tinihrulai brsa pni bnd grid-inu hunech. ydi masdeska kunai pni privarka manis chapro-basko cad mann aen bhne tinihru dr-lagdo rogko sikar hunechn, jsto prmprbhule aru stru deshrulai lgai dinu bheko thiyi. misrko nimti tyhi dnd hunech ani aru desko nimti jsle chapro-basko cad mnaumn aumdain. tyssmy prttek sr-saman prmp-rbhuko hunech. yham smm ki ghodahruko ghn-tima prmprbhuko nimti pvitr bhni lekhiako hunch. ani prmprbhuko mndirma pryog grine sbai bham-dahrhu tystai mhtvpurn hunch jsto vedima pryog grine kcaurahrhu mhtvpurn hunch. niscy, yhudai ani yruslemka prtyek bhamdahruma srsvsktiman prmp-rbhuko nimti pvitr bhni lekhiako hunch. ani prtyek manis jsle prmprbhuko ardha grch tyaile ti bham-dahruma khana pkaumne r khane adhikar paum-nech.ani tyssmy prmprbhu prmesvko mndirma cij-bijhru kin-bec grne kunai pni byapari hunechainn.

euta vcn prmesvrbat. yo vcn prmpbrbhudekhi isaella ho. prmesvrle mlakilai yo vcn din up-yog grnu bhyo. prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, "manishru, m timihrulai prem grchu." tr timihrule bhnyau, "tpaimle hamilai prem grnuhunch bhner ksri thaha paumnu?" prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, "esav yakuko daju thiyo, thien r? tr maile yakuvlai cunem. ani maile esavlai svikar grinn. maile esavko phadi des ujadparidiem. esavko des nst parieko thiyo ani ab tyham jngli syalhru matr bschn." yo smbhv ch ki edomka manishrule bhnn skchn, "thikaich hami nst bheka chaum, tr hami hamro shr pheri nirman grchaum." tr srvsktiman prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, "ydi timihrule tinihruko shr punhnrnirman gre ta pni m tysi lai bhtkai dinechu." ysaikarn manishruleedomlai nramro des bhnnch. manishru bhnnch ki prmpbrbu tinihrusit sdhaim krodhit hunuhunch. manishrule yi sbai kurahru amkhale dekhe r bhne, "isreko simana bhnd bahir pni prmpbrbu mhan hunuhunch." srvsktiman prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, "nanihrule tinihruka babuhru-lai adr grdchn. sevkhrule tinihruko malikhrulai smman grchn. m timihruko babu humyskarn timihrule mlai kin smman grdainaum? m timihruko-malik hum, yskarn timihru kin mlai smman grdainau? pujaharihru timihrule mero naumlai smman grdainau." tr timihru bhnnchau, "hamihrule ke gryaum? jo tpaimle bhnnu hunch hamile tpaimko smman grenaum." prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, "timihru mero bedima asuddh roti lyaumchau." tr timihru bhnnchau, "tyo roti ksri asuddh bhyo?" prmpbrbu bhnnuhunch, "timihrule mero bedilai smman grdainau. timihrule bliko nimti andha psuhru lyaumchau tyso grnu glti ho. timihrule bliko lagibimari ani lngda psuhru lier aumdechau, yo glti ho. timihrule aphina sasklai ti rogi psuhru bheti cdhaumne cesta grchau! ke timihru tinihrusit khushiunch? ke timihrule timihrulai dya dekhaumchn?" srvsktiman prmpbrbhule yi sbai bhnnubhyo. "pujaharihru, timihrule prmpbrbusmg hamro asl hunko nimti binti grnuprch. tr unle timro binti sunne chainn ani yi sbai dos timro hunech." srvsktiman prmpbrbhule yo sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. "samca nai timihru mdhye ksaile mndirko dhokahru bnd grch ani shi jggama diyo balch, tr m timihrusmg prsnn hunechain. m timro bheti svikargnechain." srvsktiman prmpbrbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnu bhyo. "suryody dekhi suryast smm manishrule mero smman grchn, ti sbaile mero nimti ramra-ramra bhetihru lyaumchn. timihrule mero bhetiko rupma ramra dhupbalchn. kin? kinbhne mero naum ti smurn manishruko nimti mhtvpurn ch." srvsktiman prmpbrbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnu bhyo. tr timihrule yo dekhaumchau ki timihrule mero naumlai smman grenaum. timahru bhnnchau prmpbrbhuko tevl pvitr chain. ani timihru tyo tevlbat bhojnlin mn praumdainau timihrule tyo khane kura sumghchau tr khan asvikar grchau. timihru bhnnchau yo ramro hoin. tr yo samcco hain. tb timihrule rogi, khorndaani cot lageka psuhru mero nimti lyaumchau. timihrule rogi psuhru mlai blidan dine cesta grchau. tr m ti rogi psuhru svikar grdinm.

2

kati manishrusit timro psuhru chn, jun unihrule blidan svrup cdhaumn skchn tr unihrule ti ramra psuhru mlai cdhaumdainn. kehi manishrule ramropsuhru mkham lyaumchn. tinihrule svasth psuhru lyaumne prtijna grchn tr gupttrupma tyo ramro svasth psulai rogi psuhrusmg sater mlai rogi psuhrucdhaumchn. tinihrumathi apd ailagnech. kinbhne m mhan raja hum. timihrule mlai smman grnu prne ho. sara prthvika manishrule mero smman grchn." srvsktiman prmpbrbhule ti sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo.

"he pujaharihru ho, yo niym timihruko nimti ho. merokura sun. je m bhnnchu tismathi dhyn deu. mero smman gr. ydi timihrule sundainau r meronaumlai smman grdainau bhne timihrulai khrab hunech. timihrule asirvad dinechau tr tyo srapma print hunech. ydi timihrule mero naumma smman grenaubhne m khrab grnechu." srvsktiman prmpbrbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. "her, m timihruko kullai dnd dinechu. pvitr dinhruma pujahari timihrule mlai blidanhru cdhaumchau. timile gobr ani mreko psuko bhritri bhag lieraumchau ani phyamki dinchau. tr m tyo gobr timro mukhma dlidenechu r timi pni tyo sitai phyamkinechau. tb timihrule bujhchau maile yi ades timihru laikin dimdaichu? maile timihrulai yi kurahru kin btaumdaichu karn levihrusit mero krar clirhnech." srvsktiman prmesvle yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, "maile yo krar levihrusmg grem. maile unihrulai santipurn jivn dine prtijna grem, ani maile diem. levibrule mero smman gre. tinihrulemero naumko smman gre. levibrule samco siksa die. levibrule jhuto updeshr dienn. levihru imandar r santi priy manis thie. levibrule mero anusrgre ani dherai manishrulai apradh grnbat bcaem. pujaharihrule prmpbrbhuko siksa jannu prch. manishru pujaharihruko cheuma jane yogyko hunuprch aniprmpbrbhuko siksa siknu prch. pujaharihru manishruka nimti prmpbrbhuko smcarvakh hunuprch." prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, "pujaharihrule mero anusrn grn chodidie. timihrule nramro kamko nimti manishrulai siksadiyau. timihrule levihrusmg greko krarbhng gryau." srvsktiman prmpbrbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. "timihru maile bhneko jsto bhenau! timihrule hamro siksa svikar grenau. yskarn m timihrulai mhtvlin bnaumchu. manishrule timilai adr grne chainn." hami sbaiko eutai pita huhunch. unai prmesvkle hami sbailai bnaumnu bhyo. yskarn manishrule aphno bhailai kin thgch? unihrule krar ko palnangreko prkt grchn. unihrule tyo krarlai lagu grdainn n t hamra pitaprkahrule prmesvrsmg gre. yhudaka manishrule aru manishrulai thge. yruslemanis isrelka manishrule ghinlagda kamhr gre. prmesvle mndirlai prem grnuhunch. tr yhudaka basindale prmpbrbhuko pvitr mndirko smman gremnyhudako manishrule bidesi devtahruko puja grn thale. prmpbrbhule ti manishrulai yhudaka kulbat alg grnuhunch. ti manishrule prmpbrbhulai bhetilyaumn sklan tr ysle kunai shayta gre chain. timihrule roer prmpbrbhuko vedi am-sule bhijaumn skchau, tr prmpbrbhule timihruko bheti grhn grnuhune chain. prmpbrbu ti cijhrubat prsnn

hunuhune chain je timihrule lier aumchau. timihru sodhchau, “hamro bhetihru prmprbhule kin svikar grnu bhen? kinbhne timihrule greka nramra kamhru prmprbhule dekhnu bheko ch, uham timihruko biruddhsaksi hunuhunch. uhamle dekhnuheko ch, timihrule aphno ptnilai thgi rhechau. timihrule tys strisit timi jvan humda nai bivah greko thiyau. u timro priysithii. tys smy timile baivahik krar gryau ani u timri ptni bhi. tr timile uslai thgyau. prmesvr cahnu hunch ptnihru ek srir ani ek atmahun. kin? jsbat usko nanihru pvitr hos. yskarn tyo atmty ektako rkasa gr. aphni ptnilai nthg. tyo timri ptni tyhi bela dekhni bhi jti bela timi jvan thiyau. prmprbhu isrelka prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “m bivah bicched ghrna grchu. m purushruko krur kamhru ghrna grchu. yskarn aphno atmik ektako rkasa gr. aphno ptnilai dhoka ndeu. timihrule prmesvrilai siksadekhi cintit bnaeka chau ani tyo jhuto siksale prmprbhulai atyn-tai kst dieko ch. timihrule socyau ki prmesvr eutamanis jstai ho jsle khrab kam grch. timihrule bhnyau ki prmesvle unihrulai ramro smjhnu hunch ani timihrule socyau ki prmesvrle nramro kamko

3

srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “her, m mero smcar-vahklai pthaudaichu. usle mero nimti bato tyar prnech. malik tpaime jsko khojima hunuhunchtyo acank usko mndirima aumnech. krarko smacar-vahk samccai aumdaich. kunaipni manis tys smyko nimti tyar prn snechain. kunai pni manis uhamko biruddh ubhin snechain jb uham aunuhunch. uham tyo bldai grekoago jsto hunuhunech, uham dhoviko sabun jstai hunuhunch, jslai manilhrule luga dhune kamma lgaunechn. uhamle levi kulhrulai pvitr parnu hunech. uhamlelevi kulhrulai ysto suddh parnuhunch jsto agole camdilai suddh parch uhamle tinihrulai suddh sun r camdi jstai bnaumnu hunech. tb unihrule prmprbhu khambheti lier aumnechn ani ti kamhru pni thiksmg grechn. “tyspchi prmprbhule yhuda ani yruslemko bheti svikar grnu hunech. yo phila smyko jstai hunech. yo philako lamo smy jstai hunech. tb mtimihru kham aumnechu. tb m thik kam grenechu. m tyo saksai jstai hunechu jun manishru dvara greko nramro kamko nimti nyaykrtahrule grne grchn. kti-manishrule nramro jadu grchn, ktile vyabhicari pap grchn, ktile jhuta gvahi dinchn, ktile aphno mjdurlai thgchn. unihru aphaimle tokeko rkmdimdainn. vidhuvahru, tuhura-tuhurihrulai shayta grdainn. manisle mero smman grdainn.” srsvsktiman prmprbhule yo sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. “m prmprbhu hum ani m privrtt hunechain. timihru yakubka sntan hau, yskarn timihrulai purnruple nst griyo. tr timihrule mero niymhru khilyaipni paln grenau. yham smm ki timihruka pita-purkahrule pni mero anusrn grenn. mkham au ani m timihrukham aumnechu.” srsvsktiman prmprbhule yi sbai kurahru bhnnubhyo. timihru bhinchau, ‘hamihru pheri ksri phrknu?’ “prmprbhulai lutn bnd gr. timishrule prmesvrko cijhru cornu humdain. tr timihrule mero bhaghru coryo. timihru bhinchau, ‘hamile tpaime ko coryaum?’ timihrule mlai timihruko cijko

dsamskp dinuprne thiyu. timihrule mlai bises bheti dinuprne thiyu. tr timihrule mlai ti cijhru dienau. ystai prkarle timihruka sbai desle mero cijhru coryo. timihru srappa chau.” srsvsktiman prmprbhule yo sbaikurahrhu bhnnubhyo. srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “yo priksako jamc gr. aphno cijko dsams bhag mlai deu. ti cijhru dhukutima rakh. mero ghrma khane kurahrhu lierau. ysri mlai jamcer her! ydi timile yo sbai kamhru gryau bhne m timihrulai asirbad dinechu. timihrusmg ramro cijhru jstako tystai hunechnjsto akasbat pami prch. timihrule hrek cijhru avsykta bhnda jyada paumnechau. m kirahrulai timro phslhru nst parn dinechain. timihruko sbaidakhko bothrule phl phlaumnech.” srsvsktiman prmprbhule yi sbaikurahrhu bhnnubhyo. any jatihrule pni timihrulai sukhi bhnechn. timihruko des samccai nai ascryjnk des hunech.” srsvsktiman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “timile mero bisyma kurahrhu gryau.” tr timihru sodhchau, “hamile tpaiko bisyma ke kura gryaum?” timihrule bhnyau, “prmprbhuko upasna grn byarthchn. hamile ti kamhru gryau jun prmprbhule grnu bhnnubhyo, tr hamile kehi pni paenaum. hamihru aphnopapko lagi tyti nai duhkchichau jti sokma preko manis duhkhi hunch. ysbat kehi pni kam bhen. “hamile socyau ahmkari manishru sukhi hunch. dusthru sphl hunch. unihru prmesvrko dhairyko priksa linko nimti nramro kamhru grchn ani prmesvrle unihrulai dnd dinuhumdain. prmesvrka bhkthrule erk-arkama kura gre jun prmesvrle sunnubhyo. uhamsmg euta pustk ch jun pustkma prmesvrka bhkthruko naum chn ti unihru nai hun jsle prmesvrko naumko smman grchn. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, “ti manishru mero hun. m unihru prti krpa drsaumchu. manihrule ti nanihrumathi jyada dya rakhchn jsle ajna paln grchn. ystai prkarle m aphno bhkthrumathi krpa rakhchu. manishru mkham phrker au ani ramro r nramro kamko barema smjh. timihrule prmesvrka bhkt r any manishru bicko antr smjh.

4

“tyo nyayko smy aumdaich. yo dnkeko agoko bhhti jstai hunech. ti sbai ahmkari manishrulai dnd diinech. ti sbai papi manishru sukhkha ghamjsjai jlechn. tys smy tyo agoma bldai greko pral jstai hunech jsko kunai hama athva jra bamcne chain.” srsvsktiman prmprbhule yo sbaikurahrhu bhnnubhyo. “tr mero sisyrhruko nimti m dharmiktako sury jsto cmknechu, ani ysle suryko kirnle jsto phurti lyaumch. gothbat bacha svtntr bhejhaim timihru svtntr ani khusi hunechau. tys smy timile ti sbai nramra manishrulai kulcnechau. tinihru timro paitala muniko dhulo jstai hunechn. m nyayko smyama yo ghtnahru ghtaunem chu.” srsvsktiman prmprbhule yi sbaikurahrhu bhnnubhyo. “mosako vyavstha smjh ani paln gr. mosa mero das thiyu. maile horeb phadma unihrulai tyo niym paln grne vidhihru bnaem. tyo niym israelka sbai basindahruko nimti ho.” prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, “her, m agmvktalai timihru kham pthauennechu. prmprbhubat tyo mhan ani bhymkr nyayko phila nai aumnech. eliyale mata-pitalai aphno nanihru lyaumnma shaeta grnech. yo avsy ghtnech r m aumnechu r

smpurnruple timro deslai nst parnechu.”

1

dharmik manisle prmprbhuko siksā mn praumdhch. u prmprbhuko siksahruko visyā rat-din socirhnhc. yskarn tyo manis kholako panile simceko rukh jstai bliyo hunch u thik smy phl dine rukh srh ho. u pathru bheko rukh jstai ho jo mrdain usle greko prtyek kam sphl hunch. tr dust manishru tysta hum-dainn. dust manishrulai bhuslai jstai havale udai lanch. ydi sbai dharmi manishru adaltko mudda nirny grn bhela hunchn tb dust manishru dosi prmanit hunechn. ti papihrluai nirdos bhner nyay grine chain. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule dharmi manishruko rksa grnuhunch, tr dust manishrulai nst grnuhunch.

2

any rastrka manishru kin risaumchn? kin tinihru murkhtapurn yojnahru bnaumdaī chn? tinihruka rajahru r aguvahru prmprbhuko viruddh r uhamle rojeka rajako viruddhma yuddh grn ekjut bhe. ti aguvahrule bhne, “prmesvr r aphule rojeka rajako viruddh vidroh graum tinihrubat alg haum.” tr mera svami, svrgka raja ti manishru prti hamsnuhunch. prmprbhule tinihrluai hamsoko patr bnaunu hunch. tb prmesvr risaunu hunch ani ti manishrulai bhn-nuhunch, “yo manis raja hos bhni maile rojem. ani usle siyon prvtma raj grnech. siyon mero ek vises prvt ho.” ani yso grda, ti any aguvahru draumchn. ab m timilai prmprbhuko krarko visyā bhnechu. prmprbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, “aj m timro pita bhēm, timi mera putr bhyau. ydi timile magchau bhne, m timihrluai yo des dinechu ani prthvima bheka sbai jatihru tinihruka manishru hunechn. timihrule ti deshrulai phlamko dndale matoko bhamdahru tukra pare jhaim nst grn skne chau.” ysaikarn, raja r saskhru buddhiman houn r timra smpurn saskhrule yo path sikun. yskarn ekdm draer prmprbhuko ajna paln gr. timihrule prmprbhuko putrko bhkt hom bhne dekhau. ydi timihrule tyso grenau bhne uham krodhit hunuhunech r timihru sbailai dhvms parnu hunech. jsle prmprbhumathi visvas grdchn unihru sukhi hunchn. tr any manishru hosiyar houn preneh. prmprbhu aphno krodh dekhau tyar hunuhunch.

3

“he prmprbhu, mera struhru dherai chn. dherai manishru mero viruddh ubhieka chn. dherai manishrule mero visyā kura grchn. tinihru bhnhcn, “prmesvrle uslai bcaunu hunn.” tr, he prmprbhu, tpaīm mero dhal hunuhunch. prmprbhu tpaīm mero adr hunuhunch. tpaīmle mlai mhan bnaunu bhyo. m prmprbhulai prarthna grnechu r uhamle mlai aphno pvitr-prvtbat uttr dinuhunech. m dhiker aram grn skchu, ani jand-chu m uthne chu. kinbhne prmprbhule mlai dhaknu r rksa grnuhunch! mero vripri hjaraum sipahihru hunsthv sklan, tr m ti struhrudekhi draune chain! he prmprbhu, uthnu hos! he mera prmesvr, mlai bcaunuhos! ydi tpaīmle mero dust struhruko galama hirkauunu matr bhyo bhne tpaīmle tinihruka sbai

damt jhari dinu hunech. he prmprbhu, vijy tpaīmko ho! aphna manishru prti klyankari hunuhunch.

4

he mero dharmik prmesvr, jb m prarthna grdchu mlai jvaph dinuhos. mero prarthna sunnuhos r mmathi krpa rakhnu hos! mero smpurn ksthrudekhi mlai mukti dinuhos! he manishru ho! mero visyā khilesmm dust kurahru grirhnhchau? mero visyā timihrule pheri nyam jhuta kurahru khojirheka chau. tysta jhuta kurahru bhnn grn timihru mn praumchau. timihrluai thaha ch prmprbhule aphna dharmik manishruko kura sunnu hunch. yskarn jb m prarthna grdchu uhamle sunnu hunch. ydi timihrluai kehi kurale virkt parda ris uthn skch, tr pap camhi ngr. jb timi sutn janchau tb ti kurahru soc r nidaū. prmprbhulai pvitr blidanhrū cdhau, r uhamma bhrosa rakh. dherai manishrule bhnhcn, “hamilai ksle prmesvrko bhilai dekhau! he prmprbhu, tpaīmko prjvit anuhar hamilai dekhauu hos!” he prmprbhu, tpaīmle mlai khusi bnaunu bhyo. tpaīmle mlai ann bali katne utsv bhnda pni jyada khusi dinu bhyo. jb hamismg prcur matra ann r dakhshrū thie. m ochyanma janchu r mstsmg nidaumchu. kin? kinbhne, prmprbhule mlai surksit nidaun dinuhunch.

5

he prmprbhu, mero vcnhru sunnuhos r bujhnuhos maile ke bhnn khojirheko chu. he mera raja, he mera prmesvr, mero prarthna sunidinu hos. he prmprbhu, prtyek bihan, m aphna upharhru tpaīmko smks rakhdchu, r tpaīmko shyog khojchu. ani prtyek bihan tpaīmle mero prarthna sunnuhunch. he prmesvr, tpaīmko njik dust manishru bheko tpaīm mn praunu hunn. tinihru tpaīmko adr grdainn. murkhhrū tpaīmko njikai aun sktainn. tpaīmle adhrmi kam grnehrulai ghrna grnuhunch. jsle jhuto boldch tystai nst grnuhunch. tpaīmle ti manisrluai ghrna grnuhunch jsle any manishrulai cot puryaune gupt yojnahru bnaum chn. tr prmprbhu, tpaīmko mndiraghi m dndvt grnechu. he prmprbhu! mera struhrule ktai m glti grchu ki bhni herirhekachn. yskarn mlai thik kam grn sjilo paridinu hos. ti manishru sty boldainn. tinihru jhuta chn tinihru sty bngyaumchn. tinihruka mukh khali cihan jsta chn. tinihru aruhrulai phsaunko lagi matr mitho boldchn. he prmesvr, tinihru-lai dnd dinuhos! timihrule thapeko pasoma aphaim prun. ti manishrule tpaīmko viruddhma vidroh gre, ysrth tinihruko dherai apradhhruko lagi dnd dinuhos. tr jsle tpaīmmathi bhrosa rakhdchn tinihru sukhi rhun. tinihru annt sukhi rhun! prmesvr, jsle tpaīmko naumlai prem grdchn tinihruko rksa grnuhos ani skti dinuhos. he prmprbhu, dharmik manishrulai tpaīmle asirvad dinuhunch. tinihru prti tpaīmko dya tinihruko nimti dhal jhaim chn.

6

he prmprbhu, tpaīm krodhit bheko smyā mlai nh-pkaunuhos. tpaīm krodhit nhunuhos ani mlai sjay

dinuhos. he prmprbhu, mmathi dya rakhnuhos karn m rogi r kmjor chu. mlai niko parnuhos! mero hddihru duhkhirheka chn. mero smpurn srir kami rhekoch, prmprbhu, khile smm mlai niko parnuhunch? prmprbhu, pheri phrki aumnuhos r mlai bliyo bnaunuhs! tpaim atynt dyalu hunuhunch, ysaille mlai bcaunuhs. mriskekahrule aphno cihanbat tpaimlai smjhne hoinn. mrtyuko ghatbat ksaille tpaimko stuti grn skdaiin. ysaille mlai niko parnuhos! he prmprbhu, ratbhri maile tpaimlai parthna grirhem. mero amsule ochyan lthpth bhijeko ch. amsu mero ochyanbac tp-tp tpkirhech. m tpaimko lagi kraer, cicyaer thakiskem. mero struhrule mlai dherai duhkh-ksthru die. tysle mlai atynt duhkhi r vythit bnayo. ab mero amkhaaru rumda-rumda sithil bhekachn. dust kam grne prtyek manis mbat tadha jau! kinbhne prmprbhule mero vilap sunnu bhekoch. prmprbhule mero parthna sunnuhunch ani prmprbhule mero parthna grhn grdai jvaph dinuhunch. mera sbai struhvir virkt duhkhi r niras hunechn. acank kehi kura avsy ghtnech r tinihru ljiit hunechn.

7

he prmprbhu, mera prmesvr, m tpaimmathi bhrosa rakhdchu. ti khedo grne manishrubat mlai bcaunu hos. ydi tpaimle mlaim shyog grnu hunn bhne, m simhle pkreko psu jstai hunechu. mlai tinihrule lger janechn, r mlai ksaille bcaun skne chain! he prmprbhu mera prmesvr, maile tysto kunai nramro kam grinn. m ksm khanchu maile nramro kam grinn! maile mera sathihruka lagi adhrm kam greko chain. m bina karn mera struhmathi jailageko chain. ydi tyo sty hoin bhne, mlai dnd dinuhos. mlai mero struhrule khedun, smatun r marun. mlai bhuimma kulciun r mero atmalai dhulomuloma phalidiun. he prmprbhu, jagnu hos ani tpaimko risle tinihrulai nyay grnuhos. mera risaeka struhruko virodhma uthnu hos. he mera prmesvr, tpaim nyay grnuhunch ysrth mero nimti nyay grnuhos. he prmprbhu, manishruko nyay grnuhos, jatihrluai vipri jmma grnuhos. prmprbhu, jagnu hos r svcch nyay grnuhos. he prmprbhu, manishruko nyay grnuhos. mero nyay grnuhos. m shi r nirdos chu bhner prmanit grnuhos. dust manishrulai dnd dinuhos, ani dharmik manishrulai shyog grnuhos. he prmprbhu, tpaimle manishruko hrdy dekhnn sknuhunch. prmesvrle imandar hrdsygm manishrulai sghaunu hunch. yskarn prmesvrle mero rkxa grnuhunch. prmesvr asl nyayakrtta hunuhunch, uham sdaiam adhrmko viruddh bolnu hunch. ydi prmesvrle kunai nirny linu bhyo bhne uhamle aphno mn bdlnu hunn. ydi dust manishru prirvtn humdaiin bhne, prmesvr tinihrulai sjay dinu tyar hunuhunch. prmesvrle aphno trvar udhyaunu bhekoch ani kamd hann tyar hunuhunch. dust manishrule dieko kst r pirhru tpaimle niscy dekhnu bhekoch. ys visayma tpaimle kehi grnuhos. ti ashay manishrulai shayta grne kphi pni chainn. drstihinko nimti tpaim rksh hunuhunch. tinihrule paunu prnai dnd paune chn, jo aruko lagi kpti chn. tr tinihrule jsto ropeka chn tystai phl paunechn. m prmprbhuko prmsa gaumdchu kinbhne uham asl hunuhunch. srvoce prmprbhuko

naumko m prmsa grnechu.

8

he prmprbhu hamro svami! tpaimko naum smst prthvimaghi atyntai arscypurn ch. tpaimko naumle svrgma caraitir tpaimlai prmsa lyaeko ch. sana ketaketi r dudhmukhe balkhruka mukhhrubat pni tpaimko mhima r prmsa suninch. tpaimle tinihrulai tysto sktisali githru dinubhekoch, jsle tpaimko smpurn struhrulai cup pari dinch. he prmprbhu, tpaimle aphno hatle bnaunu bhekoch svrg ani tpaimle srsti grnu bheka jun r tarahru herer m acmm manchu. kin manishru tpaimka lagi mhtvpurn chn? kin tpaimle tinihruko smjhna grnu hunch? kin manishru tpaimka lagi yti mhtvpurn chn? kin tpaimle tinihrulai dhyan dinu hunch? tr manishru tpaimhruko lagi mhtvpurn chn! tinihrulai tpaimle svrgiy prani(svrgdut) jstai bnaunu bhyo ani tinihrulai mhima r adrko mukut phiraunu bhyo. tpaimle sirjna grnu bheka prtyek thokko adhikari tinihrulai bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle prtyek kurako nimti tinihrulai adhikar dinubhyo. sbai manishrule bhenda r gai sathai smpurn jngli jnavrmathi sasn grchn. tinihrule akasma udne pmksi r smudrma paudine hrek jnavar r machahrumathi sasn grdchn. he prmprbhu, hamra svami, sara prthvima tpaimko naum atynt arscypurn ch.

9

m smpurn hrdybat prmprbhuko prmsa grchu. he prmprbhu, tpaimle sirjna grnu bheka sbai arscypurn kurahruko visyama m bhnnnechu. srvoce prmesvr, m tpaimko naumko prmsa grchu. tpaimle mlai atynt khusi bnaunu bhyo. mera struhru tpaimdekhi bhager phrkie tr tinihru lde r nst bhe. tpaim samco nyaykrtta hunuhunch, tpaim aphno simhasnma nyaykrtta srh virajman hunuhunch. he prmprbhu tpaimle mero mamila sunidinu bhyo r mero visyama nirny linu bhyo. tpaimle any manishruka dos dekhauunu bhyo. he prmprbhu, tpaimle ti dusthrulai nas grnubhyo. tpaimle tinihruko naum jyumda manishruko sucibat sdako lagi metidinu bhyo. struhru khttm bhe! he prmprbhu, tpaimle tinihruka shrhru pni dhvms paridinu bhyo. ab, khali bhgnavses matr chadieka chn. ti dusthruko punh smjhnaeko lagi hamisgm kehi pni bamki chain. tr prmprbhule sda srveda rajy grnuhunch, prmprbhule aphno samrajy drilo bnaunu bhekoch. prmprbhule ys prthvima bheka sbai manishruko thik nyay grnuhunch. prmprbhule ys prthvika sbailai nispks nyay grnuhunch. uhamle sbai jatihrluai ek sman nyay grnuhunch. dherai manishru smkstma phseka chn r pidit chn kinbhne tinihrusgm dherai ksthru chn. ti manishru aphna smsyahruko bojhdivara srapit chn. prmprbhu, surksako sthan hunuhunch, tinihru bhagn skchn. manishru j-jsle tpaimko naum jandchn tpaimmathi bhrosa rakhne nai chn. he prmprbhu, ydi manishru tpaimkham ae bhne, tpaimle unihrluai shyog ngri bsn sknu hunn. tinihru jo siyonma bsd chn prmprbhuko prmsa gau. any manishrulai pni prmprbhule grnu bheka mhan karyhruko visyama bhn. prmprb-

hule ti manishrulai smjhnu bhyo jsle uhamlai guhare. ti duhkhi manishru shyogko lagi cicyae ani prmprbhu unihrulai birsnu bhen. maile prmesvrlai yo prarthna grem, “he prmprbhu, mmathi krpa grnuhos. mero struhrule mlai stairhechn ‘mrtyuko dvarbat’ mlai bcaumnu hos. tb, yruslemko prvesdvarhuma m tpaimko lagi stuti-gan grn skchu. prmprbhu m atynt khusi hunechu kinbhne tpaimle mlai bcaunu bhyo.” ti manishru jo any jatihrubat aeka thie, tinihrule arulai smkstma parn khadl khne. tr tinihru aphule thapeka pasohuma aphaim phsnechn. ani tinihru ti jalhuma aphaim prne chn. prmprbhule ti dust manishrulai smaunu hunech, yskarn manishrule adhrm kam grda prmprbhubat dnd painch bhner jnan paunechn. manishru jsle prmesvrlai birschn tinihru dusthru hun, tinihru mrtyuko thaumma janechn. khile kahim ysto lagch prmesvrlai duhkhma preka manishrulai birsnu bhyo. ysto bhn hunch ti gibhruma ase chain. tr prmesvle tinihrulai khilyai pni birsnu hune chain. he prmprbhu, uthnuhos r jati-jatihrulai nyay grnuhos. tinihru sktisali chn bhner manishrulai socn ndinuhos. manishrulai siks dnuhos. tinihrule jann skun tinihru mnusy matr hun.

10

he prmprbhu, tpaim yti tadha kin bsnu hunch? dukhi manishrule tpaimlai deknh sktain. ghmdndi r dust manishrule khrab yojnahr bnaumchn. ani dinhin manishrulai cot puryaumchn. dust manishrule aphno icchamathi ghmdnd grchn ani ti lobhi manishrule prmprbhulai srpchn. ti papihrule prmprbhulai ghna grchn. dust manishru ysto ghmdndi hunchn tinihrule prmesvrlai mandainn. tinihrule aphna khrab yojnahr bnaumchn ani tyham prmesvr hunuhunn bhne jham vyvhar grchn. dust manishrule sdhaim nramma kamhru matr grdchn. tinihrule prmesvrko vidhihru r jnaniko siksama dhyam dimdainn, prmesvrka struhrule uhamka siksahrulai asvikar grchn. tinihrule socchn tinihrumathi kehi pni nramro hun sktain. tinihru bhnnchn, “hamima mija grnechau r hami khilyai dndit hunechainaum.” ti manishru sdhaim srapi rhnchn. tinihru sdhaim aruko ahitka kurahru matr socdchn. ti manishru gupt thaumma luker bsdchn r manishru pkrn prkhi rhnchn. tinihru lukchn r manishrulai ghat puryaun khohirheka hunchn, tinihrule nirdos manishrulai pni mardchn. tinihru tysta simh jsto humnchn jsle jnavr pkrer khanch. tinihrule ashay manishrumathi akrmn grdchn. grib manishru dusthrule bnaeka pasoma phmsdchn. ghri-ghri ti dust manishrule ashay manishrulai kst dimdchn. yskarn ti ashay manishrule socn thaldchn, “prmesvrlai hamilai birsnu bhyo. hamidekhi uham sdako lagi vimukh hunubhyo. hamimathi ke ghtirhech prmesvrlai herunuhnn!” he prmprbhu, uthnuhos r kehi grnuhos! he prmesvr, ti’ papihrulai dnd dinu hos ashayhrulai nbirsnu hos. kin dust manishru prmesvrko virodhi hunchn? kinbhne tinihru socdchn uhamle dnd dinu hunn. he prmprbhu, niscy nai tpaimle ti dusthrule greko nirdyapurn r dust karyhru deknuhunech, ani tinihruko nimti kehi grnu hunech! smsyahrule ladioka manishru tpaim kham shyog magn aumdchn.

he prmprbhu, tpaim matr hunuhunch jsle tuhura-tuhurilai shayta grnu hunch, ysaila shyog grnuhos. he prmprbhu, dusthrulai nst grnuhos. khrab manisko dustta khojnuhos r unihruko vinas grnuhos. prmprbhu sda srvdako nimti raja hunuhunch. tpaimko bhumibat tinihrulai htaunu hos! he prmprbhu, tpaimle sunnu hunch grib manishrule ke cahnchn. unihruko prarthna sunidinu hos ani unihrule mageko kura gridinu hos! he prmprbhu, tuhura-tuhurihruko rksa grnuhos. duhkhi manishrulai ajhai smsya r kstrhuma bdhta pidit hun ndinu hos. dusthrulai yham bsnsmm bhybhit paridinu hos.

11

m prmprbhuma bhrosa grchu yskarn kin mlai bhag r luk bhnyau? timile mlai bhnyau, “cra jsto uder aphno phadma jau!” dust manishru sikari jstai hunchn, tinihru amdhyaroma lukchn. tinihru dhnuco dorilai tandchn r aphna kamdhru taker dharmik r imandar manishruka mutuma prhar grdchn. ke tinihru mhan hunchn hola yti tinihrule sbai asl cijhru dhvms gre bhne! tb asl manishrule ke grnu prla? prmprbhu! aphno pvittr mndirma hunuhunch. prmprbhu aphno svrgi simhasna virajman hunuhunch. ani sbai ghtnahrubheko dekhnu hunch prmprbhule manishrulai asl athva dust bhni ekdm njikbat hernu hunch. prmprbhule dhrmihurulai khojnu hunch tr nirdyi r dusthrulai ghna grnuhunch. uhamle tato koilahr r jleko gndhk brsai jstai ti dusthrumathi brsaunu hunch, ti dust manishrule tato, koilako hava bahek kehi paune chainn. tr prmprbhu dhrmi hunuhunch, r uhamle ramro kam grnehrulai prem grnu hunch. dharmik manishru uhamsmg hunchn r uhamko muhar herchn.

12

he prmprbhu mlai bcaunu hos! ab dharmik manishru chainn. tyham prthvima rheka manishruma kohi pni samcco visvasi rhenn. manishrule aphna chimekihrulai asty kurahru bhnnchn. prtyek manisla aphna chimekihrulai jhut boler ciplo ghschn. prmprbhule ti jhut bolne omthhru kati dinu hunch. prmprbhule ti thul-thula kurahruko ghmdnd grnehruko jibro katidinu hunch. ti manishrule bhnnchn, “hami thik asty kura grnechaum ani tyo atynt mukhy humdch. ke bhnnu prne hami jandchaum, ysaila hamro kohi pni svami chainn.” tr prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, ‘dusthrule gibhrubat kehi thokhru coreka chn, tinihrule ashay manishrubat cijhru lieka chn tr m ti ashay manishruko pks ligr ldaim grnechu.” prmprbhuka vcnhru tato agoma bilaeko camdi jsto sty r suddh chn. tinihru satplt smm galeka suddh camdi jsta suddh chn. he prmprbhu, ashay manishruko rekh-dekh grnuhos. tinihrulai ahile r sdhaimbhrika lagi surksa dinu hos. ti dust manishru mhtvupurna ham bhni abhiny grchn. tr vastvma, tinihru ti gr-ghna jstai hun jo mhngo dekhinch tr vastvma ekdmai ssto hunch.

he prmpbrbhu, khilesmm tpaimle mlai birsnu hunch? ke mlai sdako lagi birsnu hunch? khilesmm mlai grhn grn tirskar grnu hunch? khilesmm m any-olma prum, khilesmm maile mero hrdyama udasin-tako anubhv grnu? khilesmm mera struhru mbhnda pni bliya hunch? he prmpbrbhu mero prmesvr, mlai hernuhos! mero prsnko jvaph dinuhos mlai jvaph dinuhos ntr m mrnechu. ydi tysto ghtna bhyo bhne, mera strule bhne ch, “maile uslai kutem!” ydi tysle mlai prajit gryo bhne mero stru khusi hunech. he prmpbrbhu, aphno shyogko nimti maile tpaimko premma bhrosa grem. tpaimle mlai bcaunu bhyo r sukhi bnaunu bhyo! m prmpbrbhuko lagi sukhko git gaune chu, kinbhne uhamle mlai dherai asl kura grnu bheko ch.

murkh manisle matr aphno hrdyama bhnc, “isvr chain.” murkh manishrule anaitik r ghinlagda kamhru grchn. ti mdhye euta pni ramro kam humdain. prmpbrbhule jnani manishru koi chn bhner svrgbat tl hernuhunch. jnani manishrule shyogko nimti prmesvrlai pukarchn. tr sbai manishru prmesvrbat vimukh bher tadhie r dust bhiske. kunai ekjna manisle pni ramro kam greko chainn. dust manishrule mero priyjnhrulai nst griske ani ti dust manishru prmesvrko visyama jandainn. dust manishruka lagi khanlai prsst khady ch, tr pni tinihrule prmpbrbhulai smman grdainn. dust manishrule ti grib manishrubat kunai sllah lin mandainn. kin? kinbhne ti grib manishru prmpbrbhu prmesvrka bhktjnhru hun tr prmesvr sdhaim ti asl manismsg hunuhunch. ysaille dust manishru prsst bhyodhle grst chn. siyonma israel lai bcaune ko ch? prmesvr bahek koi pni chain! prmpbrbhuka manishrulai lgiyo ani kaidi bnaio. tr prmpbrbhule aphna bhktjnhrulai phrkaer lyaunu hunech, tb yakub (israel) khusi hunech.

he prmpbrbhu, tpaimko pvitr palma ko bsn skch? tpaimko pvitr prvtma ko cdhn skch? kevl tyo manis bsn skch jsko jivn pvitr ch r jsle asl kamhru grn skch. jsle sty bolch, kevl tyo matr tpaimko prvtma bsn skch. ysto manisle aruko visyama khrab boldain. usle aphno chimekiko viruddhma nramro grdain. usle aphna privarka manishruko visyama ljjajn kurahru grdain. tyo manisle tinihrulai asvikar grch jsle prmesvrlai ghrna grch. tr usle tinihrulai smman grch jsle prmpbrbhulai adr grch. ysto manisle aphulai hani graer pni aphno prtijna kaym rakhch. usle ksailai rn dinch tr byaj limdain. ani nirdos manishrulai noksan parn ghus limdain. ydi u kunai asl manis jstai bamcch bhne u sda prmesvrko njik hunech.

he prmesvr, mero rkasa grnuhos, kinbhne m tpaim mathi nai asrit chu. maile prmpbrbhulai bhne, “he prmpbrbhu, tpaim mero svami hunuhunch, prtyek asl kurahru maile tpaimbat paem.” prmpbrbhule aphna bhktjnhruka lagi prthvima anek asyrypurn kamhru grnubhyo. prmpbrbhule aphno snehpurn krna tinihrulai dekhaunu bhyo. tr jsle prmesvrlai tyage r any devtahr pujn thale tinihrule st paune chn. tinihrule murtihruma cdhaeko rktblima m shbhagi hune chain. m ti murtihruko naum smet line chuinn. ahm, mero hissa r mero kcaura prmpbrhubat nai kpadan hunch. he prmpbrbhu, tpaim mero shara hunuhunch, tpaimle mero bhag prdan grnuhunch. mero bhag ascrypurn ch, mero uttradhikar ati sundr ch. m prmpbrbhuko prmsma grchu, kinbhne uhamle mlai asl kura sikaunu bheko ch. rati pni, mlai antrik arti dinuhunch. prmpbrbhulai maile sdhaim aphu smks rakheko chu r m uhamko dahine tirbat khilyai srne chuinn. mero hrty r atma ysaille andit hunech. ani mero srir pni surksit rhnech. kin? kinbhne prmpbrbhu, tpaimle mlai cihanmachodnu hunechain. tpaimle aphno ajnakari bhktjn lai cihanma tysai kuhun dinuhune chain. tpaim mlai bamcne shi bato sikaunu hunech. tpaimsg humda smpurn khusi prapt hunech. tpaiako dahineptti humda sghaim khusi prapt hunech.

he prmpbrbhu, nyayko nimti mero prarthna sunnuhos. m tpaimlai ucc svrma pukardaichu. ani maile bhneka kurama m imandar chu. ysaille mero prarthnaprti dhyan dinuhos. tpaim mero visyama shi nirny linu hunech kinbhne tpaim sty dekh sknu hunch. tpaimle mero hrtylai ghiro hernu bheko ch tpaim ratbhri msg hunuhunthyo. tpaimle mlai prsn grnu bhyo ani kehi doshr paunu bhen. maile knai khrab yojna bnaim. maile jhamsmm ekjna manyko nimti smbhv ch tyitnai maile tpaimko ajnahru paln grne cesta greko chu. maile tpaimko pth anusrn grekochu. mero pailahrule tpaimle btaunu bheko bamcne trika khilyai chodeka chainn. he prmesvr, prtyek plt maile tpaimlai bolaem. tpaimle mlai jvaph dinubhyo. ysaille ab mero kura sunnu hos. he prmesvr, tpaimle ti manishrulai shyog grnubhyo, jsle tpaimmathi bhrosa gre. tinihru tpaimko dahinetrph ubhieka chn. tysaille yo prarthna tpaimle aphna bhktjnhru mdhye ekjnabat sunnu hos. tpaimle aphno amkhako nani jstai mero rkasa grnuhos. tpaimko chtrchamyauni mlai lukaunu hos. he prmpbrbhu, mlai nst grn khofne dust manishrubat jogaunu hos. mero caraitirbat ghat puryaun pryas grirheka dust manishrudekhi mlai jogaunu hos. tinihruma dya chain. tinihru sahras ahmkari chn. tinihrule prmesvrka kurahru sundainn. ti manishrule mero khedo gre. ahile tinihru mero caraitir akrmn grn tyar chn. ti dust manishru himsrk simhru jstai any pranihrulai marer khanchn. tinihru simhru jstai lukchn r akrmn grn tyar rhchn. he prmpbrbhu, utnuhos r strutrph janu hos. tinihrulai atmamrpn grn badhy parnuhos. tpaimko aphno trvar clauunu hos r ti

dust manishrubat mlai bcaunuhos. he prmprbhu, tpaimko skti pryog grnuhos r dust manishrubai ys dhrtima bsne pranihrubat htaunuhos. he prmprbhu, prsst manishru tpaim kham shayta magn aumchn. ti manishrubo yo jivnbhitr pcurr kehi pni chain. ti manishrubai prsst khanekura dinu hos. tinihruka nanihrubai cahe jti sbai dinuhos. ti nanihrubai yti prsst khanekurahrudinu hos, tinihruka bhavi sntanlai pni pugos. maile nyayko nimti prarthna grem. ysaile, he prmprbhu, m tpaimko muhar hernechu. he prmprbhu, tpaimlai herer, m purn sntust hunechu.

18

unle bhne, "he prmprbhu, mero skti le m tpaimlai prem grchu!" prmprbhu mero ctan hunuhunch, mero killa hunuhunch. mero surksako thaum hunuhunch." mero prmesvr, mero ctan hunuhunch m uhamkham surksako lagi dgurer janchu. prmesvr mero dhal hunuhunch uhamko sktile mlai bcaumch. prmprbhu ucc prvthruma mero surksasthl hunuhunch. tinihrule khilli udae. tr maile shaytako lagi prmprbhulai bolaem, ani m mero struhubat bamce. mera struhule mlai marne pryas grirheka thie! mrtyuko dorile mlai caraitir ghereco thiyu. m badhima phseko thiem jsle mlai mrtyuko mukhtir lgrihethyo. cihanko dorile mlai caraitir gheri rakheko thiyu, mrtyuko paso mero smmukh thiyu. m pasoma phsem, maile shyogko lagi prmprbhulai bolaem. ho, maile prmesvrlai bolaem. prmesvr uhamko mndirma hunuhunthyu uhamle mero svr sunnbhyo. uhamle mero vilapma gohareko sunnbhyo. prthvi rthkiyo r kamyu; prvthruko jg hlliyo. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu krodhit hunuhunthyu! prmesvrko nakko pvalbat dhuvam ayo. prmesvrko mukhbat jldai greko jvala ani jldai greka jhilkahru uhambat uder niskiyo. prmprbhule akas cyati dinu bhyo, ani uham tl orlno bhyo! uham baklo, kalo badhma ubhinu bhyo. prmprbhu krub svrgdutmathi cdher akas varipari udnubhyo. uhammathi btasma udirhnu bheko thiyu. prmprbhu kalo badhma luknu bheko thiyu jsle uhamlai pale jsto ghereco thiyu uham baklo bjr svrup badhma luknu bheko thiyu. tyspchi, prmesvrko tejilo cmkle tyo kalo badlhru phtai dinubhyo. tyham asinako gola r agoka philingahrurvsie! prmprbhu svrgbat grjnu bhyo. svrcc prmesvrlu uhamko svr sunine bnaunu bhyo. tyham asinako gola r agoka philingahrurvsie. prmprbhule aphno kamd hirkauanu bhyo r struhulalai chrpst paridinu bhyo. prmprbhule dherai bjrhr phyamknu bhyo ani manishru alml bher chrie. prmprbhu, tpaimle aphno ades dinu bhyo ani sktisali hava bhn thalyo. pani pchadi gyo ani hamile smudrko pimdh dekhni skchaum. hamile prthviko pimdh dekhni skyaum. prmprbhu mathibat orler tismm pugu bhyo r mlai bcaunu bhyo. prmprbhule mlai smatnu bhyo r ghro panibat taner nikalubhyo. mera struhru m bhnda bliya thie, tinihrule mlai gharna grdthe. mera lagi mera struhru ekdm sktisali thie, ysrt prmesvrlu mlai bcaunu bhyo. m vipttima thiem, r mera struhru mmathi ailage. tr prmprbhu mero shyogko lagi tyham hunuhunthyu! prmprbhule mlai prem grnu hunch ysaile uhamle

mlai bcaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai surksit thaumma lyaunu bhyo. m nirdos chu, ysaikarn uhamle mlai purskar dinuhunch. maile aliddhti pni ghti kam grnm, ysaikarn uhamle mero nimti ramro kam grnuhunch. kinbhne maile uhamka ajnahr paln grekochu! maile prmesvrko viruddhma pap kam grekochain. m sdhaim uhamko nirnyhrulai smjhna grchu. m uhamko niymhr mandchu! m uhamsmg pvitr r imandar thiem, maile adhrmka kamhru grndekhi aphulai alg rakhem. ysaikarn prmprbhule mlai purskar dinu hunch. kin? kinbhne m nirdos chu! prmesvrko drstima maile sano bhul pni grin. ysaikarn uhamle mprti ramrai vyvhar grnuhunch. he prmprbhu, ydi kunai manisle tpaimlai samccai nai prem grch bhne tpaimle aphno snehpurn krna uslai dekhauunu hos. ydi kunai manisle tpaim prti samco ch bhne tpaim pni u prti samco hunuhunch. he prmprbhu, tpaim dharmik r suddh manishruka lagi dharmik ani suddh hunuhunch. tr kptihruka nimti tpaim ajhai kptipurn kary grnu hunch. he prmprbhu, tpaim nmr manishrubai sghaunu hunch tr amhkar-ihrulai apman grnuhunch. he prmprbhu! tpaimle mero diyo balnu hos. mero prmesvrlu caraitirka amndhkarlai uijalo paridinu hos! prmprbhu tpaimko shaytale m sipahihrusmg dgurn skchu. prmesvrko shyogle m struhuko prkhalhrumathi cdhn skchu. prmesvrko skti purn ch. uhamko vcn prmanit bheko ch. uham aphumathi bhrosa grne manishrubai rkasa grnuhunch. tyham prmprbhu bahek aru kunai prmesvr chain, tyham prmesvr choder arko ctan chain. prmesvr mlai skti prdan grnu hunch. uhamle mlai cokho jivn jiun shayta grnuhunch. prmesvrlu mlai mrg jsto camdo dgurn skne ksmta dinuhunch. uhamle srvoc thaumhruma mlai drdh bhi ubhine bnaunu hunch. prmesvrlu mlai yuddh-kaushta sikaunu hunch. yskarn mera pakhrurahr bliya dhnubat kamdhru hann yogyko hunch. prmesvr tpaimle rkasa grnubhyo r mlai jittma sghaunu bhyo. tpaimko dahine pakhrurale mlai sghaunu bhyo. tpaimle strulai prast grnma sghaunu bhyo. mera khuttahrur r pailahr drilo paridinu hos. ysaile m thes nlagikn camdo-camdo himdn skchu. tyspchi m mera struhulalai khedn r pkrn skchu tinihrulalai dhvms ngrikn m phrker aune chain! m struhulalai nas grnechu tinihru pheri uthne chainn. spurn struhru mero paitalamuni hunechn. he prmesvr, tpaimle mlai sktisali bnaunu bhyo, yuddhma tpaimle mero struhulalai mero aghi jhukaunu bhyo. tpaimle mlai mera struhruka ghicroma hirkauanu r mera virodhihrulalai dhvms parne mauka dinubhyo. mera struhule shyogko lagi guhare, tr tyham tinihrulalai bcaune koi pni thien. tinihrule prmprbhu smetlai guhare tr uhamle tinihrulalai jvaph dinubhen. maile mero struhulalai dhulo pitho parer kutem. tinihru btasma udaieko dhulo jsto bhe. maile tinihrulalai dhulo pitho paridiem. mlai ti manishrusmg jogaunu hos jo mero viruddh ldaim grchn. mlai jatihruka aguva bnaunu hos. mlai njanne manishrule pni mero seva grnechn. ti manishrule mero visyma sunnechn ani jhttai mero ajna paln grnechn. ti videsihru mdekhi bhybhith hunechn. ti videsihru drle kamnechn. tinihru apu lukeka thaumhrubat drle kamdai niskne chn. prmprbhu jivit hunuhunch, m

mero cttanlai prmsa grchu. prmesvrle mlai bcaunu hunch kinbhne uham mhan hunuhunch! mero nimti prmprbhule mero struhurai dnd dinubhyo. uhamle manishrulai aphno adhinma rakhnu bhyo. he prmprbhu, tpaimle mero struhubat mlai bcaunu bhyo jo mero viruddh ubhie, tinihrulai prajit grn mlai shyog grnubhyo. mlai atyacari manishrubat jogaunu bhyo. he prmprbhu, yhi karnle ti jatihruko bicma m tpaimko stuti grchu. yhi karnle grda m tpaimko naumko git gaumchu. prmprbhule aphna rajalai dherai yuddhurma shyog grnubhunch! uhamle aphno snehpurn krana aphule abhisek grnu bheko rajalai dekhaunu hunch. uham daud r unka sntanhrusit sgahimko lagi visvasyogy rhnunuhench.

19

svrgle prmesvrko mhimako visyama bolch. akas-mndle uhamka hatbat bnika ramra-ramra kuhruka visyama bhndch. prtyek nyam dinle dherai-dherai srstiko ktha vrnn grch. ani prtyek ratle prmesvrko dherai-dherai skti prkt grch. timile samcci nai kehi vcn va sbdhru sunn sktainau. unihrule svr nikaldainn jo hami sunn skschaum. tr tinihruko "svr" sara smasbharhi phaailer jamdch. tinihruka "vcnhru" prthviko kuna-kunasm pugchn. ghamko lagi akas ghr srh humnch. gham ek rhsit dulha jsto bher aphno ochyanbat aumch. gham euta bliyo kheladi jstai dgunma tiv iccha bhe jhaim aphno yatra akasma trn suru grch. ghamle aphno yatra ek ksitiybat thaler arko ksitiyama ses grch. yske tapbat kehi pni lukdain. prmprbhuko updeshru pni tystai ch. prmprbhuka siksahru atiutm chn. tinihrule prmesvrka bhktjnhurulai skti prdan grchn. prmprbhuko vyvstha visvas yogyko ch. ysle murkh manishrulai jnani bnaumch. prmprbhuka vidihuru shi chn. tinihrule manishruli khusi parchn. prmprbhuka adeshru niskpt chn, tinihrule jivnma ucit marg dekhaudchn. prmprbhuko upasna euta jyoti jstai ho jsle annt cmkilo uyalo parch. prmprbhuko nyayhrucit r niskpt chn. tinihru smpurn thik chn. prmprbhuko siksahru akbri sunbhnda pni mulyvan chn. tinihru sojhai ghrbat nikaleko uttm mhbhnda pni mitha chn. prmprbhuka siksahrule aphna dashrulai hosiya parch. ydi tinihrulai paln gryau bhne asl cijhr uamchn. he prmprbhu, ksaille pni aphna sbai bhluru dekhni sktainn. ysaille mlai gupti paphru grn nlgauu hos. maile caheka paphru grn nlgauu hos. ti pape mmathi raj ngros. ydi tpaimle mlai shyog grnubhyo bhne m aphna paphrubat mukt hunchu. asa grchu, mera vcnhru r vicarhrule tpaimko citt bujhyo hola. prmprbhu, tpaim mero cttan hunuhunch, tpaimle matr mlai bcaunu hunch.

20

snksthru preko belama prmprbhule timro guharlai sunnu bheko hos. yakubka prmesvrle timro rksa grnu bheko hos. uhamko pvitr sthanbat prmprbhule timilai shaytama pthanu bheko hos. uhamle siyonbat timilai mddt diun. timile arpn greka smpurn upharhru prmesvrle smjhna grun. uhamle timra sbai

blihru svikar grun. timile khas je cahnnchau prmesvrle tyhi diun. uhamle timra sbai yojnahrui sphl pari diun. jb prmprbhu prmesvrle timilai shyog grnu hunch hamihru khusi hunechaum. prmesvrko naumko stuti graum. timile mageko prtyek kura prmprbhule diun! ab m jandchu aphule rojeka rajalai prmprbhule shyog grnubhunch! prmesvr aphno pvitr svrgma hunuhunch ani aphule rojeka rajalai jvaph dinuhunch. prmesvrle bcaun aphno mhan skti clauu hunch. ktipy manishrule aphna rthhrumathi bhrosa grdchn ktipy manishrule aphna sipahihru mathi bhrosa grdchn. tr hami ta prmprbhu hamra prmesvrkai naumma bhrosa grchaum. ti any manishru prajit bhe, tinihru yuddhma marie. tr hamile jityaum! hami vijeta haum. prmprbhule aphule rojeka rajalai bcaunu hunch! prmesvrle rojeka rajale guhar mage ani prmesvrle tysko jvaph dinubhyo!

21

he prmprbhu, tpaimko blle rajalai khusi parch. jb tpaim uslai bcaunu hunch u ati nai khusi hunch. tpaimle rajalai ti thokhru dinu bhyo jun unle caheka thie. he prmprbhu, rajale tpaimsmg kehi thokhru mage, r mageka thokhru sbai tpaimle dinubhyo. he prmprbhu, tpaimle samcci nai rajalai asirvad dinu bhyo. tpaimle sunko mukut uhamko sirma lgai dinu bhyo. he prmesvr, rajale jivn-dan tpaimsit mage r tpaimle unlai tyhi dinubhyo. tpaimle unlai dirghayu prdan grnubhyo, jun sda srvdako nimti jari rhnech. tpaimle jitnka lagi rajalai aguvai grnubhyo ani unlai mhan mhima prdan grnubhyo. tpaimle uslai iijt r adr dinubhyo. he prmesvr, tpaimle samcci nai rajalai sda srvdako nimti asirvad dinubhyo. jb rajale tpaimko muhar hernu hunch ani tysle uhamlai anndmy parch. rajale prmprbhumathi bhrosa rakhch. svoccc prmesvrko dyabat unle khilyai udas hunu prdain. he prmesvr, tpaimle aphna struhurulai tpaim ktiko sktisali hunuhunch dekhaunu hunch. jsle tpaimmathi hey-drsti rakhchn. tpaimko sktile ti manishrulai prast grch. he prmprbhu, tpaim jb rajasmg hunuhunch, uni tato culha jsto hunchn. jsle prtyek kura dimdchn. aphno krodhko jvalama sbai struhurulai nst parch. struhruka sntanhru smet nst bhe. tinihru ys prthvibat ge. kin? kinbhne ti manishrule tpaimko viruddh nramra yojnahrui tyar gre, prmprbhu. tinihrule adhrmkam kamhru grne yojna gre tr tinihru sphl bhenn. he prmprbhu, tpaimle ti manishrulai aphna ds bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle tinihrulai dorile smgai bamdhn bhyo. tpaimle tinihruka ghamtihru vripri dorihru bamdhn bhyo tinihrulai jstai dashru sir jhukaer bsne parnu bhyo. he prmprbhu, hami tpaimko prmsa grchau! hami tpaimko mha sktiko visyama vady-vadnshit githru gaune chau.

22

he mero prmesvr, he mero prmesvr! kin mlai chadnubhyo? mlai bcaun tpaim kin yti tadha hunuhunch? tpaim mero vilauna, guhar sunnlai kti tadha hunuhunch! he mero prmesvr, maile tpaimlai diumso bolaem tr tpaimle mlai uttr dinu

bhen ani maile nirnt tpaimalai ratbhri bolaem. he prmesvr tpaaim matr pvitr hunuhunch tpaaim raja jsto bsnuhunch. israel ka prmsahru tpaaimko simhasn ho. hamra pita-purkhahrule tpaaimmathi bhrosa gre ho tinihrule tpaaimmathi bhrosa gre, ani tpaime tinihrulalai bcaunu bhyo. he prmesvr, hamra pita-purkhahrule tpaimalai guhar mage ani tinihru aphna struhrubat jogie. tinihrule tpaaimmathi bhrosa rakhe ani tinihru niras bhenn! yskarn ke m kira hum manis hoin? manishru mbat ljiit chn. tinihrule mlai ninda grchn. prtyek jsle mlai herch mero khisi grch. usle aphno tauko hllaumch r mlai jibro dekhaumch. tinihrule mlai bhndchn "prmprbhulai guharko lagi bolau, hun skch timilai bcaulan. ydi unle timilai smcci nai mn praumdchn bhne nihsndeh unle timilai rkse grne nai chn!" he prmesvr, sty ho bhni tpaaim matr ekjna hunuhunch jsmathi m asrit hunchu. tpaime m jnmeko dindekhi nai mero khubai herchah grnu bhkoch. jb m dudh cusne balkai thiem tpaime mlai asvsn r santvna dinubhyo. tpaaim mero jnm kal dekhi nai prmesvr hunubheko ch. m amako grbhat niskne bittikai tpaaimko hercahma rakhieko thiem. ysaile he prmesvr, mlai nchadnu hos! snkst njik ch. tyham mlai sath dine koi pni chainn. manishru mero caraitir chn. tinihru bliya samdehru jsta chn jsle mlai gherer rakheko ch. tinihrule mlai grjmdai sikar nilne simhle jstai akrmn girirheka chn. mero skti ksin bheko ch jsri jminma pani pokhinch. mera jnmai hadhru alg bhisheko chn. mero amt hrai skyo! mero mukh phuteko matoko bhamdo jstai sukkha ch. mero jibromathi taluma tamsidai ch. tpaime mlai mrtyuko dhuloma phyamknu bhkoch. dust manishru "kukurhru" jhaim hun, jo mero caraitir chn. tinihrule mlai pasoma pare. tinihrule mera khutta r hathru sihmjstai nai cithoreka chn. m mero hadhru dekh skchu ani manishrule mlai ciyo girirheka chn! tinihrule mlai herirheka chn! ti manishrule mero lugahru bamdirheka chn. tinihrule mero posakhruko nimti ciththa udairheka chn. he prmprbhru, mlai chodi njanuhos! tpaaim mero bl hunuhunch. mero shaytak nimti aihalnuhos. he prmprbhru, mero pran trvarbat bcaumnuhos. mero bhumuly pran ti kukurhruubat jogai dinuhos. simhko mukhdekhi mero rkse grnuhos. samdehruka simghrubat mero rkse grnuhos. he prmprbhru, m tpaaimko visyama mera dajyu-bhaihulalai bhnnechu. mhasbhama m tpaaimko prmsa gaunem chu. smpurn manishru j-jsle uhamko prmsa grdchn prmprbhuko prmsa gr. he israel ka snthan ho, prmprbhulalai smman dekhau. he, israel ka manishru! prmprbhuko dr man r smman gr. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule snkthruma preka sbai dinhin manishrulalai shyog grnuhunch. prmprbhru tinihrudekhi ljiit hunuhunn. ydi manishrule prmprbhulalai guhar mage uham aphaim tinihrudekhi luknu hunn. he prmprbhru, tpaime je grnu bhkoch tysko nimti m tpaaimko prmsa mhasbhama grchu. ti smpurn bhktjnhruko smmukh maile sbai jun dinchu bhner vcn dieko thiem blihru arpn grnechu. mnr manishru, au, khau r suntst hau! timihru jo prmprbhulalai khoidai aeka chau uhamko prmsa gr! timihruka hradyru sdhaikmo nimti khusi rhos. tadhatadha bheka jatika manishrule prmprbhulalai smjhun r uhamtir phrker aun! videsihruka privarhule pni,

uham aghi dndvt grun r uhamko puja grun. kin? kinbhne prmprbhru nai raja hunuhunch. uhamle sbai jatihru mathi sasn grnuhunch. bliya, svsthy manishrule khaiske pchi prmesvrko smmukh sir nihuraer dhog grdchn. vastvma, sbai manishru mrnech ani jo mriskeka chn, tinihrule prmesvr smmukh sir nihuraer dhogdchn! ani bhvisyama hamra snthanrule prmprbhuko seva grnechn. manishrule sda srva uhamko visyama bhne chn. prtyek manishrule aphna bhavintan r keta-ketihulalai prmesvrle grnu bheko ramra kurahruko visyama bhnechn.

23

prmprbhru mero gothala hunuhunch. mlai khamko preka sbai thokhru paunechu. uhamle mlai hriyo ghamsko caurma sutaunuhunch. uhamle mlai sant tlatir lanu hunch. uhamle aphnai namko lagi mero atmama nyam skti dinuhunch. uham samccai nai asl hunuhunch bhne dekhaunlai uhamle mlai dharmik-tako batotrp doraunu hunch. ydi m cihanbhnda pni andhkar-khadi bher himde pni, drle ratbhri pni rt-sne chain. kin? kinbhne he prmprbhru, tpaaim msgg hunuhunch. tpaaimko laththi r laurole mlai santvna dimdch. he prmprbhru, tpaime mero struhruka smks mero nimti bhojn tyar paridinu bhyo, ani tpaime mero sirma tel halnu bhyo. mero kcaura culinch r pokhier bgirhnech. mero jivnko antsmm krana r bhlai msggai rhne ch, ani m prmprbhuko mndirma smdhaiko nimti bsnechu.

24

prthvi r tysma bheka sbai thokhru prmesvrka smptti hun. yo smsar r yska sbai manishru uhamkai smptti hun. prmprbhule panimathi prthvi bnaunu bhyo uhamle ysai ndihruma bsauunu bhyo. prmprbhuko prvtmathi ko jan skch? uther prmprbhuko pvitr mndirma upasna grn ko skch? manishru jsle pap krmhru greka chainn manishru jska suddh hradyru chn. manishru jsle sty bhner jhut bolnai mero naum pryog greka chainn. ani jsle jhuto bolenn r jhuta ksmhru khaeka chainn, tinihrule matr tyah upasna grn skchn. asl manishrule matr any manishrulalai pni asirvad diiyos bhni prmprbhulalai prarthna grchn. ti asl manishrule aphna prmesvr, aphna uddharklai asl kurahru gridinu hos bhni yacna grchn. ti asl manishrule prmesvralai pchyaune kosis grdchn. tinihru shyog magn yakubka prmesvr kham janchn. he mul prves-dvarhru. aphna taukahru uthau! snatnka dvarhru, khol, ani mhimapurn raja aunu hunech. mhimaka mharaj ko hunuhunch? prmprbhru nai ti raja hun. uham sktisalai sipahi hunuhunch. prmprbhru uhi raja hunuhunch, uham prakrmi hunuhunch. he mul prves-dvarhru, aphna taukahru uthau. snatnka dvarhru khulla hou, r mhimapurn mharaja bhitir aunu hunech. yo mhimaka mharaja ko hunuhunch? srvsktiman prmprbhru nai mharaja hunuhunch. uham nai mhimaka mharaja hunuhunch!

he prmpbrbhu, m svymlai nai tpaimkham arpn grdchu. he mero prmesvr, m tpaimmathi bhrosa grchu r m khile nirasa hune chain. mera struhru mmathi hamsne chainn. ydi kunai manisle tpaimmathi bhrosa grch bhne tyo khilyai niras hune chain. tr visvasghathirhu nirasa hunechn. tinihrule kehi pni paune chainn. he prmpbrbhu, mlai tpaimko pth nirdesn grnuhos. mlai tpaimko siksa sikaunuhos. bato dekaunu hos r mlai tpaimko stytauru sikaunuhos. tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch, muktidata hunuhunch. m dinhum tpaimma bhrosa grdchu. he prmpbrbhu, tpaimko samjha smjhna mmathi sdhaim rhos, mlai prem dekaunu hos jo tpaimsmg sdhaim ch. ti mera paphru r dusttapurn kamhru nsmjhnu hos m jun jvani humda greko thiem. he prmpbrbhu, tpaimko subhnaumko lagi, mlai premma smjhna grnuhos. prmpbrbhu samccai asl ani imandar hunuhunch. uhamle papihrulai thiik margma bamcne trika sikaunu hunch. jb uham vinmr manishruko nimti nyay smgt hunuhunch. ysi uhamle tinihrulai jiun shi marg dekaunu hunch. prmpbrbhu sdhaim ti manishru trph dyalu r sty hunuhunch jsle uhamko prtijna r krarhru mandch. he prmpbrbhu, maile dherai glithru greko chu. tr, tpaimko anugrh dekaunu hos, maile je jti adhrm kamhru grem tyaslai ksma gridinu hos. ydi kunai manisle prmpbrbhuo bhkt hun khojdch, tb uhamle tys manisla bamcne uttm bato dekaunu hunech. tys manisle asl cijhuma trpti paunech ani prmesvrle prtijna grnu bheko jmin uska chora-chorihrule paunechn. prmpbrbhule aphna gupt kurahru aphna bhktjnhurulai bhnnuhunch. uhamle aphno krarhru tinihrulai sikaunu hunch. m sdhaim prmpbrbhuko shyog paun uhamlai prkhirheko chu. uham sdhaim mero smkthrubat mlai mukti grnuhunch. he prmpbrbhu, m pidit r eklo chu, mpiti prkher mmathi krpa drsaunu hos. mera smkthrubat mlai mukti dinuhos. mero smsyahrhu smadhan grn sath dinuhos. he prmpbrbhu, mera priksahrhu r smkthrusma drsti rakhnuhos r maile greka sbai paphru ksma grnuhos. msmg bheka mera struhuma njr pros. tinihrule mlai hela grchn r kst dinchn. he prmpbrbhu mero surksa grnuhos ani bcaunuhos. m tpaimmathi bhrosa grchu ysrt mlai niras nparnuhos. he prmesvr, tpaim samccai nai imandari r dharmik hunuhunch m tpaimma bhrosa rakhchu ysaile mero rksa grnuhos. he prmesvr! isreal ka smpurn manishrulai unihruka struhrudekhi bcaunuhos.

he prmpbrbhu mero nyay grnuhos. m cokho bher bamceko chu bhner prmanit grnuhos. m prmpbrbhu-uma bhrosa grn khilyai cukeko chain. he prmpbrbhu pryas ger mlai jamc grnuhos. mero mn r hrdy jamcn niyaler hernuhos. maile tpaimko samco prem khilyai birsieko chuinn ani tpaimko visvasle mero sara jivn-lai doryairheko ch. m ti vyrtika manishru mdhyeko hoin. m dustka smgthrulai ghna grchu. m ti kukr-mihruko smudaylai ghna grchu. m ti thg dhurthruko smudayhruma samel chain. he prmpbrbhu, m cokho

chu bhner dekaunlai mero hathru dhoi dinuhos m tpaimko vediko vripri himdn skum. he prmpbrbhu, m tpaimko mhimako git gaumchu. m ti adbhut srj-nahraka git gaumchu jun sbai tpaimle srsti grnub-hyo. he prmpbrbhu m tpaimko mndirlai prem grdchu. m tpaimko mhimapurn pallai prem grdchu. he prmpbrbhu, mlai papihrusit sjay ndinuhos. m sbai vipdhrubat surksit chu. he prmpbrbhu, m tpaimka manishruko mhasbhama, bolaiekahruko majhma jb ubhinchu tyham tpaimko prmsa grnechu.

he prmpbrbhu, tpaim mero jyoti r uddharkrtta hunuhunch, maile kohismg pni draunu prdain! mero jivyno lagi prmpbrbhu nai surksit thaum hunuhunch! ysaile m kohismg draune chain. dust manishrule mlai akrmn grn skchn. tinihrule mlai trvarle katn skchn. mera struhrule akrmn grn skchn ani mlai dhvms parne pryas grn skchn. tr mera struhru thkkr khandechn ani ptit hunechn. tthapi sipahihru mero vripri chn, m draune chain. ydi manishrule yuddhma akrmn gre tapni m draune chain. kin? kinbhne m prmpbrbhumathi bhrosa grdchu. prmpbrbhubat m eutai matr kura jann cahncuh "jivnbhr m uhamko mndirma bsn skum, prmpbrbhule dine khusi anubhv grnusukum ani mndirma pridrsn grnu skum." prmpbrbhule mlai bcaunu hunch. jb m smktma prchu uhamle mlai aphno vastthanma lukaunu hunch. uhamle mlai aphno surksako thaumma lanuhunch. mera struhrule mlai gherekha chn. tr tinihrulai prast grn mlai prmpbrbhule shyog grnu hunech. tyspchi m uhamko palma bli cdhaune chu. m anndko jykar shit blidan grnechu m prmpbrbhuko smmanma bhjn gaunechu. he prmpbrbhu, mero binti sunnuhos. mlai jvaph dinuhos. mlai krpadan grnuhos. he prmpbrbhu, m tpaimsmg boln cahncchu. m hrdbatai tpaimsmg kura grn cahncch. m tpaim smks boln aem. he prmpbrbhu, tpaimko dasbat anuhar nphrkaunu hos mlai sath dinuhos. mlai tadha ndhkelnuhos! mlai ntyagnu hos mero prmesvr, tpaim mero rksk hunuhunch. mero mata-pitale mlai chodi ge. tr prmpbrbhule mlai lanu bhyo r bnaunu bhyo. he prmpbrbhu, mera struhru chn. ysaile mlai pth prdrsn grnuhos r tpaimko upayhru btaunu hos. mlai thik kurahru matr grn sikaunu hos. mera struhrule mmathi akrmn gre. mlai arule cot purayays bhni tinihrule mero visyma jhuto boleka chn. prmpbrbhu, mera struhrule mlai prajit ngrun. mlai pura visvas ch m mrnu bhndaaghi prmpbrbhuko stgun hern paunechu. prmpbrbhuko shyoglai prkh! blyio r sahsi hou! ani prmpbrbhuko shyog prkh!

he prmpbrbhu, tpaim mero nimti cttan hunuhunch. m tpaimlai shaytako nimti guhari rhechu. mero prarth-nahrulagi kan nthunnuhos! ydi tpaimle shaytako

nimti mero binti sunnu bhen bhne manishrule socnechn m cihanma bheka murdahrubhnda hin chu. he prmpbrbhu, m aphna pakhurahru ucaldai tpaimgo khas pvitr sthantprh prarthna grchu. jb m bolaumchu mlai suni dinuhos. mpirti dya drsaunu hos. he prmpbrbhu, mlai ti dust manishru mdhyeko nthannuhos. tinihrule aphna chimekihrulai “salom”sbdsmsg svagt grdchn, tr tinihruko mnbbhitr aphna chimekihruko viruddh adhrm kamhru grdchn. he prmpbrbhu, ti manishrule aruko nimti ahitkar kamhru grdchn. ysaile adhrm kurahru nai tinihru trph phrkai dinuhos. tinihruka kukaryhru anasar dnd dinuhos. dust manishrule prmpbrbhuko dharmik karyhru bujhdainn. uhamle ke bnaunu bhekokh bhni tinihru bujhdainn. prmpbrbhule tinihrulai dnd diun ani smvrd-dhipurn nbnaun. prmpbrbhuko prmsa gr. uhamle mero krunako prarthna sunnubhyo. prmpbrbhu mero skti hunuhunch. uham mero dhal hunuhunch, m uhammathi bhrosa grchu, m khusi chu r uhamko prmsako git gaumchu. prmpbrbhule aphule rojnu bheka priyinjilai rksa grnuhunch. prmpbrbhule uham-lai bcaunu hunch. prmpbrbhu usko skti hunuhunch. he prmesvr, aphna manishrulai rksa grnuhos. jo tpaimga hun tinihrulai asirvad dinu hos. tinihruko annt aguvai r smman grnuhos.

29

prmesvrka sntan ho, prmpbrbhuko prmsa gr. uhamko mhima r srtiko prmsa gr. prmpbrbhuko stuti graum r uhamko naumko smman graum. aphna khas posaklgaer uhamko upasna graum. prmpbrbhule aphna avaj smudrmathi uthaunu hunch.meghko grjn smudrmathi prtidhvnai hunch. yhi nai mhimapurn prmpbrbhuko avaj ho. prmpbrbhuko avajle uhamko skti bujhaumch. uhamko avajle aphno mhima drsaumch. prmpbrbhuko avajle devdarka rukhhru pni tukra-tukra parer bhamcch. prmpbrbhule lbnonka thula-thula devdaruko rukhhru bhamcnu hunch. prmpbrbhu lbnonlai hlaaunu hunch. yo sano samdhe uphrirheko jhaile dekhinch. sirion hllinch. tyo sano bakhra nacdai gre jhaile dekhinch. prmpbrbhuko avaj bijuliko cmksit havabat bahirinch. prmpbrbhuko avajle mrubhumi pni cmkai dinch. kadesko mrubhumilai prmpbrbhuko avajle thrkai dinch. prmpbrbhuko avajle mrglai bhybhit paridich. prmpbrbhule jmngrlhu dhvms paridinu hunch; tr uhamko drbarma, manishru “mhima” gaumchn. jm-mai badhi aeke belama prmpbrbhu raja hunuhunthyo ani sda srvdko lagi raja nai hunuhunech. prmpbrbhule uhamka manishrulai surksa grun. prmpbrbhule aphna manishrulai santile asirvad diun.

30

he prmpbrbhu, tpaimgle mlai mero smkthrubat mathi uthaunu bhyo. tpaimgle mero struhrulai jitn dinu bhen r mpirti hamso udaun dinu bhen. ysaile tpaimg prt m smman jnaumdchu. he prmpbrbhu, mero prmesvr, maile tpaimglai prarthna grem r mlai niko parnu bhyo. tpaimgle mlai cihanbat nikalnu bhyo r bamcn dinubhyo. maile khadlma ldirheka

mrthkhrusit milnu pren. he prmesvrka bhktjinhru, prmpbrbhu prt bhjn gaau! uhamko pvitr naumko prmsa gr! prmesvr krodhit hunuhunthyo ysrth nirny “mrtyu” hun gyo. tr uhamle aphno prem drsaunu bhyo r mlai “jivndan” dinubhyo. m rati roirhem arko bihan m khusi them r gairhethem! jb m jogiem r surksit bhem, socem kehi kurole pni mlai kst puryaun skne chain! he, prmpbrbhu jb tpaimg mpirti krpalu hunuhunthyo maile anubhv grem ksail pni mlai prajit grn skne chain! jb tpaimgle mat mukh phrkaer janubhyo, m draem r kame. ysrth prmesvr, m phrkem ani tpaimg prt prarthna grem. maile tpaimglai dyako binti grem. maile bhne, “prmesvr, ke ramraime hunch! ydi m mre ani cihanbhitr ge bhne? mreka manishru khali dhulobhitr pltir bschn! tinihrule tpaimgo prmsahru gaumdainn. ktisimm hami tpaimgmathi nirbhr hunschkau. tinihrule manishrulai bhndainn. he prmpbrbhu, mero prarthna sun-nuhos r mpirti krpardsti rakhnuhos! he prmpbrbhu, mlai sath dinuhos!” maile prarthna grem r tpaimgle sath dinubhyo! tpaimgle mero ruvailai nacma bdli dinubhyo. tpaimgle mero udasintaka posakhru phukaler laijanu bhyo r khusiyalile mlai dhakidinu bhyo. he prmpbrbhu, mero prmesvr, m sdasrva tpaimgo stuti gaunechu yskarn tyham khilyai nistbdh hunchain, ani m sdhaim tpaimgo prmsa grchu. 13

31

he prmpbrbhu, m tpaimgmathi asrit hunchu mlai ni-ras nparnuhos. mpirti krpalu hunuhos r mero rksa grnuhos. he prmesvr, mpirti dhyan dinuhos. camdai aun hos ani mlai bcaunu hos. mero ctan hunuhos. mero surksako thaum bhidinu hos. mero killa bninuhos mero rksa grnuhos. he prmesvr, tpaimg mero rksk hunuhunch ani tpaimg mero killa hunuhunch. ysrth, tpaimgo surksako nimti mero aguvai grnuhos r mlai nirdes grnuhos. mera struhrule merai smks paso thape. mlai tinihruko pasobat bcaumnu hos. tpaimg mero surksako sthan hunuhunch. he prmpbrbhu, tpaimg prmesvr hunuhunch, jsmathi hami bhrosa grn skchaum. maile aphno jivn tpaimgo hatma rakhi-diem, mlai bcaunu hos! m ti jhuta devtahr man-nehrulai ghra grchu. m prmpbrbhuma matr bhrosa grchu. he prmesvr, tpaimgo visvaspurn premko an-dmda m khusi hunechu ani nacnechu. tpaimgle mero pirhru dekhnu bheko ch. mlai bheka dukkh ksthru tpaimg jannuhunch. tpaimgle mera struhrulai mlai lier janu dinu bhen. tpaimgle tinihruko pasobat mlai bcaunu bhyo. he prmpbrbhu, mmsg kaiyaum dukkh-ksthru chn ysaile mpirti krp-a-drsti rakhnuhos. ysaile m yti sahro udas chu mera amkhahru bijhaumdaichn. mero ghokro r bhumdiru dukhirhechn. mero jivn udasintama smapt bhirhech. mero umer nairasyma bitirhech. mera smkthrule mero skti nas grdai lam-daich. mero sktile mlai choddai girhech. mera struhrule mlai hela grchn. ani mera smpurn chimek-ihrule pni hela grchn. sbai mera apnthrule mlai gllima dekheka chn. tinihru mmsg draumchn jb gllima mlai tinihrule dekhn, tinihru mlai nedke jhaime bhan grchn. manishrule aphno hraeko aujar js-tai purn prkarle mlai birsikachn. mero visyma manishrule bhneka drlagda kurahru m sunchu. tinihru

mera virodhihru bhe. tinihrule mlai marne yojna gre. tr he prmpbrbhu, m tpaimmathi bhrosa grchn. tpaim nai mero prmesvr hunuhunch. mero jivn tpaimko hatma ch, mlai mero struhrudekhi bcaunuhos. ktipy manishrule mlai khedirheka chn. mlai tinihrubat bcaunuhos. krpya svagt jnaer tpaimko daslai grhn grnuhos. mmathi krpadrsti pros r mlai bcaunu hos! he prmpbrbhu, maile tpaimlai parthna grem. ysrth m asntust humdin. dust manishru asntust hunechn. tinihru nistbdh cihanbhitr janechn. ti dusthru amhkarak grchn ani ramra manishruko visyama jhuta kura grchn. ti dusthru ghmdni chn, tinihruko jhuto bolne omthhru maun hunechn. he prmesvr! tpaimle dherai ascry-jnk kurahru aphna bhktjnhruko nimti lukaunu bheko ch. tpaimle asl kurahru prtyek manishrulai grnu hunch jslle tpaimlai visvas grchn. dharmi manishrulai kst dinlai dusthru ek jut hunchn. ti dusthru ldam grn taiyar hunchn. tr tpaimle ti manishrulai lukaunu hunch r tinihruko rkasa grnu hunch. tpaimle tinihruelai aphno chtrchamyama jo-gaunu hunch. prmpbrbhuo jy hos! jb smpurn shrlai struhrule ghereka thie aphno snehpurn krna adbhut prkarle mlai dekhaunu bhyo. m bhybhith them ani maile bhne, “m ysto thaumma chu jham prmesvrle mlai dekh sknu hunn. tr maile tpaimlai parthna grem, prmesvr ani tpaimle mero parthna shaytaka lagi sunnu bhyo.” he prmesvrka bhktjnhru, tinihrule prmpbrbhulai prem grnu prch! prmpbrbhule tinihruelai rkasa grnuhunch jo uhamprti visvasi chn. tr prmpbrbhule tinihruelai dnd dinuhunch jslle aphno blko ahmkarak grchn. uhamle tinihruelai dnd dinuhunch jo tysko layk chn. bliyo r vir hou, tinihru sbai jo prmpbrbhuko shyog prkhirheka chau.

32

tyo manis khushi hunch jska paphru ksma grieka chn. tyo manis ekdmai bhagymani ho jska paphru metieka chn. tyo manis khushi hunch jb prmpbrbhule tyo dosi hoin bhndinu hunch. tyo manis ekdmai bhagymani hunch jb usle aphna niji paphru lukaumdain. prmesvr maile tpaimlai ghrighri parthna grem. tr maile aphno gupt paphruko visyama kura grinn. jtiplt parthna grem, utipl m kmjor humdai gem. prmesvr, tpaimle mero jivn rat-din kthin bhnda kthin bojh bnaunu bhyo. m grism rtuma sukkha jmin jsto bhem. tr tyspchi maile aphna sara paphru prmpbrbhu smks svikarak grne nirny liem. prmpbrbhu, maile aphna paphru tpaimlai bhne. mera doshru tpaim dekhi kunai pni lukaimn. ani tpaimle mero sara paphru ksma gridinu bhyo! yhi karne grda, prmesvr, tpaimka smpurn bhktjnhrule tpaimlai parthna grnu prch. tpaimka bhktjnhrule thulo badhi jsta smkthru aipre tapni tpaimlai parthna grnuprch. he prmesvr, tpaim mero lukne thaum hunuhunch, tpaim mlai smkthrubat rkasa grnuhunch. tpaim mlai caraitirbat gherer rkasa grnuhunch. ysaille jun trikale mlai bcaunu bhyo tysko git gaumdcchu. prmpbrbhu bhnnuhunch, “m tmlai siksa dinechu r kun trikale bamcnu prne ho so m sikaunechu. m timro rkasa grnechu r pthprdrsk hunechu. ysaille ghoda athva gdha jsto murkh hou. ti psuhrulai vsma parnlai lgam r amkus lgaunu prch. ti cijhru nlgae, ti psuhru kabuma aune chainn.”

dust manishrukham kaiyaum pirhru aune chn. tr prmesvrko snehpurn krunale ti manishlai gherne ch jslle prmpbrbhuma bhosra grchn. he dharmik manishru ho, prmpbrbhuma prphullit r atynt khushi hou. he suddh hrday bheka manishru prphullit hou.

33

he asl dharmik manishru prmpbrbhuma anndit hou! uhamko gun gaunu manishruka lagi ramro hunch. vina bjaer prmpbrbhuko stuti grl ds tare sarangi bjaer prmpbrbhuko bhjn gao. uhamko nimti euta nyam git gao. sukhmy sundr vadyhru bjaul! prmesvrko vcn sty ch. uhamle grnubheko prtyek kurama timihru bhr prn skchau. prmesvr svch hunu mn praunu hunch ani ramro kam grnu hunch. prmesvrko samco premle prthvi bhrinch. prmpbrbhule ades grnubhyo r yo smsar bniyo. prmesvrko mukhbat niskeko sasbat prthvima prtyek kurako srjna bhyo. prmpbrbhule smudrbat pani ek thaumma thuparnu bhyo. uhamle sagrlai aphno thaumma rakhnubhyo. ys prthvima prtyek manisle draunu prch r prmpbrbhuko smman grnu prch. smsarma bheka sbai manishru uhamdekhi draunu prnech. kinbhne prmesvrle ades grda matr ti kurahru prkt hunchn. ani ydi uhmle bhnnuhunch, “rok!” tb ti sbai rokine chn. ydi prmpbrbhule cahnu bhyo bhne, prtyekka yojnahru vyarth parn sknuhunch. uhamle tinihruka yojnahru dhvms parn sknu hunch. tr prmpbrbhuko sllah sda-srvas asl hunch. uhamka yojnahru pustaum-pustasmm asl hunchn. prmpbrbhu jun manishruko prmesvr svrup hunuhunch, tinihru saubhagysali hunchn. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle tinihruelai uhamko apnai khas manishru srh rojnu bhekoch. prmpbrbhule svrgbat tl hernu bhyo ani uhamle sara manishruelai dekhnu bhyo. uhamle ucc-asnbat tl prthvima bamcirheka sara manishruelai hernu bhyo. prmesvrle prtyek manisko rcna grnubhyo. prmesvr tinihrule ke socdchn jannuhunch. kunai pni raja aphno mhan sktidvara bamcdain. kunai pni bliyo sipahi usko mhan blbat bamcdain. ghodahrule samccai ldamma vijy lyaumdainn. tinihruka blle tinihruelai vastvma bhagn shayta grn skdain. prmpbrbhule hernuhunch sathai hercach grnuhunch tinihrumdhye jslle uhamlai mandchn. jslle uhamlai smman grch uham mhan premle, manishruko rkasa grnuhunch. prmesvrle ti manishruelai mrtyubat bcaunu hunch. jb tinihru bhoka hunchn uhamle tinihruelai bl dinuhunch. ysaille hami asa lier prmpbrbhulai prknecham. uhamle hamilai sath dinuhunch r rkasa grnuhunch. prmesvrle hamilai khushi parnu hunch, hami samccai uhamko pvitr naumma bhrosa grchaum. he prmpbrbhu, hami samco mnle tpaimlai pujdchaum! ysrth hamilai tpaimko mhan prem drsaunuhos.

34

hr smy m prmpbrbhulai dhnyko bhnnu. uhamko stuti nirntro mero omthma hunech. nmr manishru! sun r khushi bn. mero pranle prmpbrbhuko visyama ghmdnd grdch. prmpbrbhuko stuti msmg gr r hami miler uhamko naumko smman graum. m prmesvrko

smgt paunlai uhamkham gem. ani uhamle mlai uttr dinubhyo. mera sb drhrubat uhamle mlai bcaunu bhyo. uhamko paun prmprbhulai her, ljit nhou uhamle timilai svikar grnuhune ch. ys dukkhi manishe uhamko paunlai prmprbhulai bolayo. ani prmprbhule mero kura sunnubhyo. uhamle mlai sbai smkthrubat bcaunubhyo. prmprbhuko rsvgdutle jun manishrule prmprbhuko anusrn gre, unihruko caraitir chauni bnaumch ani tinihrulai bcaumchn. svrgduthrule tinihruko rkasa gre. prmprbhulai jamc ger her, uham kti asl hunuhunch. jun manisle uhammathi asry rakhdech u avsy khusi hunech. prmprbhuka pvitr bhktjnhr uhamko upasna gr. uham bahetik prmprbhuka bhktjnhruka lagi aru kunai surk-sit thaum chain. blvan manishru kmjor r bhoka hunechn. tr jun manishru shyog magn prmesvr kham janchn tinihru mdhye prtyekle asl thokhr paunechn. keta-ketihru mlai dhyan deu, m tinihrulai prmesvrko adr grne trika sikauech. ydi kunai manis aphno jivnlai prem grdch r asl, lamo jivn bamcn cahnn bhne, tb tys manishe adhrm kurahru grnu humdain; tys manisle jhuta kurahru t bolnuhumdain. namra kamhru grndekhi aphulai rok! ramro, asl kurahru matr gr. santiko pchadi dgur ani tyslai smat. prmprbhule asl r ramro manishruko rkasa grnuhunch. uhamle tinihruko prarthna sunnuhunch. tr prmprbhu ti manishruka viruddh hunuhunch jsle nrma kamhru grchn. uhamle tinihrulai purn prkarle dhvms paridinu hunch! prmprbhulai prarthna gr r uhamle sunnu hunech. uhamle tinihruka sbai smksthribat bcaunu hunech. jb kstle stamuch kehi manishru nmr hunchn. prmprbhu tinihruko njik hunuhunch. ani uhamle tinihrulai bcaunu hunch. dharmik manishruka dherai smsyahr hun skchn, tr prmprbhule tinihruka prtyek smsyabat bcamunu hunech. prmprbhule tinihruka smpurn hddihru jogaunu hunech. euta pni hddi bhamcin dinu hunechain. tr dusthrulai smkst r dukkhle marne chn. asl manishruka struhru dhvms hune nai chn. jun manishru uhammathi asrit chn prmprbhule aphna dashruko pranko rkasa grnu hunch. uhamle tinihrulai dhvms hun dinu hunechain.

35

he prmprbhu, mera yuddhru ldidinu hos. mera rnhr ldidinu hos! he prmprbhu! tpaimko sano dhal r thulo kvc uthaunu hos. uthnu hos r mlai shayta grnuhos. bhala r brcha linuhos ani mlai khedo grnehruko viruddh ldu hos. prmprbhu, mero pranlai bhnnuhos, "m timilai bcauechu." ktipy manishru mlai marn tmsirheka chn. tinihrulai pchi phrkier bhagne bnaunu hos. tinihrule mlai noksan grne yojna bnairheka chn. ysrrh tinihrulai jitnu hos r ljit parnu hos. tinihrulai havale udaune bhusjsto bnaunu hos. tinihrulai prmprbhuko svrgdutle khedo grn. tinihruka batahru amdhyaro cipla hun. prmprbhuka svrgdutle tinihrulai khedn skun. maile adhrm krmhru grinm, tr ti manishrule mlai pasoma parne kosis gre. kunai karn nai bina tinihrule mlai pasoma parn kхоje. ysaikarn, he prmprbhu! tinihrulai aphnai pasoma phsn dinuhos. tinihrulai aphnai jalohruma pcharin dinuhos. tinihrulai ajnat smkthrule pkros. tb m prmprbhuma rhsit rhnechu. jb uhamle mlai

bcaunu hunech m rhsit hunechu. mero smpurn srir r atmale bhnech, "he prmprbhu! tpaim prmesvr jsto hunuhunch, tpaim ti bliya manishru majhka kmjor manishrulai bcaunu hos tpaimle ti bliya manishrubat samanhru thuter ti khamcoma preka grib manishrulai dinubhyo." jhuto bolne smudayka saksihrule mlai kst dine yojnahru tyar parirhechn, m kehi pni jandinm bhner ti manishrule mlai sodhirhechn. maile asl kurahru matr grem. tr ti manishrule mero lagi nrama kamhru grnechn. he prmprbhu, mlai mero yogyta anusarko asl kurahru dinuhos. jb ti manishru bimari hunthe, m tinihruka lagi dukkhi hunthe. maile upvas bser aphno sok prkt grem. ke tinihruka nimti prarthna grnale maile yhi paeko hum? maile ti manishruka lagi udas posakhr lgaem, ti manishrulai sathi-bhaihru jsto vyvhar grem. kunai maniski aphno ama mrda u roeko jsto avstha m udas them. maile aphno udasinta dekhauka lagi kalo posak lgaeko them. m aphno srj jhukaer udas bhi himdthem. tr jb maile bhul grem. ti manishru mmathi hamse. tinihru samccai nai mera mitrhu thienn, m tinihrulai cinda pni cindain them. tr tinihrule mlai dheraipt akrnn gre. tinihrule gali gre r mero khisi gre. tinihrule m trph aphu risaeko aphna damthru kiter drsae. mera svami, khilesmm tpaim herirhnu hunch tysta namra ghtnahru ghteka? tinihrule mlai nst grn kхоjirheka chn. prmprbhu! ti dust manishrubat jo himsrk simh jstai chn. mero jivnko rkasa grnuhos, mero pyaro jivnko rkasa grnu hos. he prmprbhu, jb m sktisali manishrusmg hunechu, mhasbhama m tpaimko stuti gaune chu. mero jhuta bolne struhru vastvma mmathi hamsirhne chainn. nih-sndeh mera struhrule aphna gupt yojnahruko dnd paunechn. mero struhrule vastvma santiko lagi yojnahru tyar girirheka hunchn. tinihru gupt prkarle ys desma santismg bsirheka manishru prt adhrm kamhru grnlai yojnahru tyar parirhechn. mera struhrule mero visyama nramo kurahru bhairheka chn. tinihru jhuto boldchn bhnn "aha! hami jandchau timi ke girirheka chau." he prmprbhu, ke bhirhech vastvma tpaimle dekhnn sknu hunch, ysaile maun nbsnuhos. mlai chader njanuhos. he prmprbhu, jagnuhos! uthnuhos! mero prmesvr, mero prmprbhu, mero lagi ldaim grnuhos. ani mlai nyay lyai dinuhos. he mero prmprbhu prmesvr, tpaimko dharmika anusar mlai nyay grnuhos. tinihrulai mmathi uphas grer hamsn ndinuhos. manishrulai bhnn ndinuhos, "hami je cahnthayum so hamile payaum. hamile uslai dhvms paridiyaum!" m asa grchu mera smpurn struhrule nindit anubhy grnechn ani lajma parinechn. jb mmathi hanikark ghtna hunch tb tinihru khusi hunchn. tinihru socdchn mbhnda tinihru uttm chn! yskarn ti manishru laj r apmanle dhakier jaun. ktipy manishru mpti ramro kurahru hos bhner cahnnch. bhrosa grdchu tinihru khusi hunechn. tinihru sdhaim bhndchn, "prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch. uham aphna dasko lagi ke uttm ho tyhi gre iccha grnuhunch." yskarn prmprbhu! m tinihrulai bhndchu, tpaim kti dharmik hunuhunch. m prtyek din tpaimko prmsma grchu.

ekjna dust manisle ekdmai dust kam grch jb tyo aphaimle aphaimlai yso bhñch, “m n t prmesvrsmsg draonechu n t prmesvrlai adr nai grnechu.” tyo manis aphimsit jhuto hunch. tys manisle aphno gli dekhdain. ysaille usle ksmako yacna grdain. uska sbdhu bekame jhuthru matr hunchn. tyo jnani pni bnn sktain athva ramro kuro sikh skdain. rati usle dust vojna tyar pardch. u uthch tr ramro kam grdain. tr usle adhrm grnlai naimnasti grdain. he prmprbhu, tpaimko snehpurn krna akas bhnda pni ucc ch. tpaimko visvsnitya badhlrbhnda pni ucc ch. prmprbhu, tpaimko dharmikta srvoct prvt bhnda pni ucc ch. tpaimko nyay agadh smudr bhnda ghro ch. prmprbhu, tpaimle manis r psuhrulai rksa grnuhunch. tpaimko priy anugrh bhnda kunai cij pni bhumuly chain. manis jati r svrgduthru tpaimkham surksako nimti aumchn. prmprbhu! tinihru tpaimko ghrma ramro cijhrubat nyam skti paumchn. tpaimko ascrypurn ndibat tinihruelai piun dinu hunch. he prmprbhu! jivnko srot paimbai bhñch! tpaimkai jyotibat hami jyoti paumchaum. he prmprbhu, tinihruelai prem grnuhos jsle tpaimlai samco ruple cinchn ani jo visvasi chn tinihruko lagi asl kam grdinu hos. he prmprbhu, ahmkari manislai mlai kulcin nskos. dust manishrule mlai ghcetn ndinu hos. yi cinhhru tinihruka cihanma rakhi dinuhosh “yham dust manishru suteka chn. tinihruelai dhulo pitho pariyos. tinihru pheri khilyai pni jagñ skne chainn.”

37

dust manishruprti udas n hou. dust kam grnehruko irsa ngr. dust manishru hriyo ghams r udbhid jstai hun jo oilinchñ ani camdai mrchn. ydi timihru prmprbhula bhrosa grchau r ramro kamhru grchau bhne timihru bhumile dine dherai cijhrusit bamcnechau r annd line chaum. anndsit prmprbhuko seva gr ani uhamle timihruelai timile cahko kuaru dinuhunch. prmprbhumathi bhrosa gr. uham mathi bhrosa gr ani ke grnu prnech uhamle grnu hunch. timihruka asl karyhru r nirmalta mdhy dinko gham jham cmkiyos. prmprbhumathi bhrosa gr, r uhamko shyogko nimti prkhaum. dust manishruko sphltama irsa ngr. jb dust manishrule dust vojnahru bnaumchn ani tinihruko khrab yuktihru spl hu-dainn. nrisau! baulaha n hou! tyti udas n hou jsle grda timi pni dust kary grchau. kin? kinbhne dust manishru dhvms hunechn tr ti manishru jsle prmprbhulai shyogko lagi binti grchn, prmprbhule vcn dinu bheko jmin paunechn. camdai nai tyaham ab dust manishru hune chainn. timile ti manishru khojnu prla, tr tinihru sbai giskeka hunechn! nmr manishrule prmesvrko vcn anasar jmin paune chn ani tinihrule pcur unnti r annd upbhog grnechn. dusthrule dharmi manishruka viruddh khrab vojnahru bnaumchn. ti dusthrule aphno krodh dharmihrulai dahra kiter dekhaumchn. tr hamra svami, ti dusthrusmg hamsnu hunch. uhamle tinihruka ke hunch her-nuhunch. dust manishrule aphna trvarhru linchn r aphna dhnuhru takchn. ti ashay, gribhruelai marn cahñchn. ti asl, imandari manishruelai marn cah-

nchn. tr tinihruko dhnuhru bhamcine chn tinihruka trvarhru aphnai mutuhuma ropinech. dust manishruko ekdm ghaimcobhnda, kmtd dharmik manishru nai uttm hunchn. kin? kinbhne dust manishru dhvms hunechn, tr prmprbhule dharmik manishruko hercah grnu hunch. prmprbhule nirdos manishru-lai jivnbhri rksa grnuhunch, tinihruko purskar sda-srvdaka nimti hunech. jb smkthru aumchn, dharmi manishru asntust hunechain. anikalko smya pni dharmihruko nimti khanekura prsst hunech. tr dust manishru prmprbhuka struhru hun, ani tinihru nst hune nai chn. tinihruka ghatihru sukkha hunechn ani jlne chn. tinihru sbai nas hunechn. dust manishrule jhttai paisa rn linchn ani khilyai ti rn cukta gr-dainn, tr dharmi jnhrule udartapurvk arulai dimdchn. ydi dharmi manishrule aruhrulai asirvad die bhne, tinihrule prmprbhuko vcn anasar jmin paunechn. tr tinihru jslai uhamle srappu bheko ch, smpurn rupma nst hunechn. strk bher himdne sipahilai prmprbhule sath dinuhunch. prmprbhule ti sipahihruelai nst hundekhi jogaunu hunch. ydi tyo sipahile dgurer aphna strulai akrmn grch bhne prmprbhule usko hat smatnu hunech, r uslai yuddh grnubat jogaunu hunech. m javn thiem tr ab vrddh bheko chu, tr maile khilyai pni prmesvrle dharmik manishruelai tyagnu bheko dekeho chain. maile khilyai pni dharmi manishruka nanihrule khanko lagi bhikh magnu preko dekheko chain. dharmik manishrule udartapurvk arulai dinchn ani dharmik manishruka nanihru prmprbhuka asirvad hun. ydi timile adhrmka kamhru grñ asvkar gryau bhne timi sgahim bamcne chau. prmprbhule nyay mn praanu hunch, uhamle aphna bhktjnhruelai khali hat chodnu hunn. prmprbhule aphna bhktjnhruelai sdhaim rksa grnuhunch tr kpti manishruelai nas grnu hunech. dharmik manishrule prmprbhuko vcn anusarko des paunechn. tinihru tyham sda-srvda bsne chn. dharmi manisle uttm sllah dimdch. usko niny prtyek manislo nimti nispks hunch. unle prmprbhuka updeshru mnn greko ch. ani thik prkarle bamcnbat u khilyai vncit humdain. tr dust manishrule jhile pni dharmi manishruelai marne batahru khojirheka hunch. jb asl manishru dust manisko pasoma prchn prmprbhule tinihruelai khilyai pni tyagnu hunn. jb dust manishrule asl manishruelai nyayalya laijanchñ prmprbhule tinihruelai khilyai pni tyagnu hunn. prmprbhule bhnnu bheko kuaru gr r uhamko shyogko nimti prkh. prmprbhule tinihruelai vijyi bnaunu hunech, ani prmesvrle dinu bheko jgga paune chau, uhamle dusthrulai tyo jgga chodun launu hunech. maile ek blvan kpti manche dekhem. u ekdmai spreko rukh jstai bliyo thiyo. tr u himdi skeko thiyo. maile uslai khojem, tr bhetn skin. suddh r imandar bn. santi priy manishrule dherai sntanhr paunechn. tr jñn manisle nym mandain purn ruple dhvms hunechn. ani tinihruka bhavi sntanhrulai jgga choder janlai badhy hunechn. dharmi manishruelai prmprbhule bcaunu hunch. jb dharmi manishru smkta prdchn prmprbhu tinihruko bl bnnu hunech. prmprbhule dharmi manishruelai mddt grnuhunch r tinihruelai bcaunu hunch. dharmi manishru prmprbhumathi asrit hunchñ ani tinihruelai uhamle dust manishrubat bcaunu hunech.

he prmpbrbu, tpaimko krodhma mlai ninda ngrnu hos. tpaimko krodhma humda mlai dnd ndinuhos. he prmpbrbu, tpaimle mlai aghat grnu bheko ch. tpaimko kamdahrko ghierier mbhihr gadie. tpaimle mlai dnd dinubhyo. ahile mero smpurn srir sithil bheko ch. maile pap grem r tpaimle mlai dnd dinubhyo, ysaille mero sara hadhru kt-kt dukkhirhe chn. m adhrm kamhruko dosi chu. ani tyo dos bhari boke ch. m tauko uthaer himdn pni ljjit chu. maile murkh kamhru grem. ab mero ghaug khtirahrule durgndh dimdaichn. m kupriem r sahray jyada jhukeko chu, m dinbhri htas-htas hunchu. mlai jvro aeko ch, ani mero smpurn srir kt-kt khairhech. m yti vighn pidit chu ki anubhv grn sktin. mero dukkheko mutule mlai rune bnaeko ch. mero svamile, mero pidit svr sunnubhyo. mero suskera tpaimbat lukeko chain. mero mutu bdhta dhukdhuki rhech. mero bl turindai girhech, ani m andho hun lagirhechu. mera bimariako karnle grda mera mithru r mero chimekihru hernsamm aune chainn. mero privar smm mero njikai aum-dainn. mera struhrule mero visyama apriy kurahru bhnnchn. tinihrule jhuta kurahru r vyrtthko hllahru phimjairheka chn. sda tinihru mero visyama kura grchn. tr m bhiri manis jsto chu jsle sunn sktain. m tyo mukh nugharne manis jsto chu jsle boln sktain. m tyo sunn nskne manis jsto chu jsalai manishrule ke bh-nirhech thaaha humdain. m mera struhru ghti chn bhner kunai trk grn sktin r prmanit pni grn sktinm. kin? kinbhne he prmpbrbu, aphno rksako nimti m tpaim-lai prkhirheko chu. he prmesvr, mero svami tpaimle mlai jvaph dinu hunech. ydi maile kehi kura grem bhne struhrule mlai khisi grchn. tinihrule bimari avstha dekhnechn ki m bimari chu ani bhnechn ki mero bimar merai dustkrmkos sjay ho. m jandchu ghti karyhru grekole m dosi chu. m mero pida birsin sktinm. he prmpbrbu, maile aphna kukaryhruko visyama tpaimlai bhne. m aphno paphruko visyama dukkhi chu. mera struhru jiumda r svst chn, ani tinihrule dherai-dherai jhuta kurahru bhne. mera struhrule mtrph kukaryhru gre ani maile tinihruko nimti khali sukary grem. maile sukary grne pryas matr grem, tr tinihru mero viruddhma naim uthe. he prmpbrbu, mlai tyagi njanuhos. he mero prmesvr, mero hitaisi bher bsnuhos! camdai aunuhos r mlai shyog dinuhos! he mero prmesvr, rksa grnuhos!

39

maile bhne, “m aphaimle bhneka kurama strk hunechu. m mero jibrolai pap grn lgaune chain. jb m kpti manisko caraitir hunchu m mero mukh bnd rakhne chu.” ysaille maile kehi bhnnim. maile tysto kunai ramro kura pni bhnnim. tr mero mnovyatha ajh bdhyo. m ekdmai risaeko thiem ani m ys visyama ghoriem r jhn risah bhem, ysaille maile kehi bhnem. he prmpbrbu, bhnnuhos, mtrph ab ke ghtne ch? bhnnuhos, khilesmm m bamcne chu? mero ayu kti choto ch, m jann paum! prmpbrbu! tpaimle mlai choto jivn dinubhyo. tpaimko tulnama mero jivn atyntai choto ch. prtyek manisko jivn badl jsto ch jun camdai vilin humdch, kunai pni manis sda sruda bamcdain!

hamro jivn ainama bheko ek bimb matr ho. hami the-lathel grdai dhn-smpttihru btuln khojchaum, tr hami jandainaum mrepci ti dhn-smpttihru ksle paunech. ysaikarn he svami, maile ksto asa rakhnu prnech? tpaim matr mero bhrosa hunuhunch. he prmpbrbu, maile greko nramra kamhrubat mlai jogaunu hos. mlai krodhit ani murkh manisai jsto vyvhar ngrnu hos. m aphno mukh kholne chain m kehi pni bhnnne chain. prmpbrbu, ke grnu prne tyo tpaimle nai grnuhos. tr prmesvr, mlai santi din thamnu hos ydi tpaim thamnu bhne bhne mlai dhvms parnuhunech! he prmpbrbu, maile ghti kam greko karn dnd dinubhyo, tinihrule thik bamcne trika sikun. jsri mauki-rale luga nst parch manishrule mn praune thokhru uhamle ns parnuhunch. ho, hamro jivn camdai nai hraune jane badl jsto ch. he prmpbrbu, mera prarthna sunnuhos! mera ti vilapka sbdhr sunnuhos, mera amsuhru hernuhos. tpaimsmg ys jivnbat par grer jane m khali ek yatri hum. mera sbai pita-purkhaaru jsta m yham ksnikko nimti matr chu. he prmpbrbu, mlai eklo chodi dinuhos ani mrer januaighi mlai khusi hun dinuhos.

40

maile prmpbrbulai bolaem, r uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo. uhamle mera vilaphru sunnubhyo. prmpbrbhule mlai cihanbat mathi uthaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai hila hilo bheko thaumbat uthaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai uthaunu bhyo, bhuimma rakhnu bhyo ani ciplin-dekhi mera khutta smhali dinubhyo. prmpbrbhule mero othma nyam git dinu bhyo, “prmesvrko lagi stuti-gan gr.” dherai manishrule mmathi ke hun lagirhech bhner hernechn, ani tinihrule prmesvrko upasna grnechn. tinihrule prmpbrbhuma bhrosa grnechn. tyo manis jsle prmpbrbhumathi bhrosa grch, samccai dhny hunech. ydi kunai manisle ksailai aphno bhulhru r jhuto devtahruttrph lamdain bhne tyo manis samccai nai dhny hunech. he prmpbrbu, hamra prmesvr, tpaimle ascryjnk kamhru grnubheko ch! tpaimsmg hamro lagi adbhut prkarka yojnahru chn. ksaille pni tysto suci bnaun skenn! m ghri-ghri ti kurahru bhnnchu jun kurahru angnti chn. prmpbrbu, tpaimle mero nimti kurahru bujhaunu bhyoh tpaim pranika blihru r annko arnphru cahnu hunn. tpaim hombli r papblihru cahnu hunn. ysaille maile bhne, “m yham chu! mlai laijanuho. m airhechu. dhrrsastrma yi kurahru mero visyama lekhiaka chn. he mero prmesvr, tpaim je cahnu hunch m tyhi anurup grdchu. m tpaimko vyvstha jandchu. maile mhasbhama manishrulai tpaimko vijyko susmacarhru btaem. ani prmpbrbu, tpaim jannuhunch m ti susmacarhru bhnnka lagi khilyai rokine chain! he prmpbrbu, tpaimle grnu bheka asl kurahru btaem, maile ti kurahru hrdyama lukai rakhin. prmpbrbu, maile manishrulai bhnem tinihru bamcnlai tpaim-mathi asrit hun skchn. maile tpaimko visvstva r anugrhlai sbhama manishrubat lukain. ysaikarn, he prmpbrbu! mdekhi tpaimko krpa nlukaunu hos! tpaimko visvstva r krpadaan mero rksa gros.” dust manishru mero caraitir thupreka chn. tinihru angnti chn! mera paphrule mlai pkriyo, ani m tinihrubat bhagn sktin. tinihru mero taukoko kesbhnda pni dherai chn. maile

mero amt hraeko chu. he prmprbhu, mtir dugurer mlai bcaumnu hos! he prmprbhu, camdai aunuhos r mlai sath dinuhos! ti dust manishrule mlai marne pryas grirhechn. he prmprbhu, ti manishrulai ljiit r niras bnaí dinuhos. tinihrule mlai kst din cahnnch, tinihrulai ljiit bnaer bhgaunu hos! ti dust manishrule mlai ljiit parchn. tinihru bolnlai pni smkoc hos! tr ti manishru j-jisle tpaimko shayta khojdchn anndit r khusi houn. tpaimle greko smkhyalai tinihrule prem grchn. tinihrule sdhaim yso bhnn, “prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch.” 27he svami, m duhkhi ani ashay manis hum, mlai shayta grnuhos. mlai rkasa grnu hos. he mero prmesvr, vilmb ngrnu hos! 17

41

ekjna manis jsle grib manishrulai sphl hunma sghaumch, tysaile dherai asirvadhru paunech. jb skmt amuch prmprbhule tys manislai bcaunu hunch. prmprbhule tys manislai rkasa grnuhunch r usko jivn bcaunu hunch. tyo manis prthvima dhny hunch. prmesvrle tys maniska struhrudvara dhvms hun dinu hunchain. jb tyo manis rogi hunch r ochyanma prch, prmprbhule uslai bl dinu hunch. tyo manis bimar hun skch, tr prmprbhule uslai niko parnu hunch. maile bhne, “he prmprbhu, mpri anugrh grnu hos. maile tpaimko viruddh pap grem, tr mlai ksma dinuhos r niko parnu hos.” mera struhrule mero visyama apriy kurahru gre. tinihrule bhnrheka chn, “u khile mrnech r vismrt hunch?” manishru mlai hern aumchn. tr tinihrule vastvma ke socirhechn tinihru bhndainn. tinihru khali mbat kehi smacarhu matr lin aumchn, ani tinihru janchn r mero visyama udnte kurahru phimjaumchn. mero visyama struhrule prsprma kanekhusi grchn. tinihrule mero viruddh sydntrhu grirhechn. tinihru bhnnch, “usle kehi bhul kam gryo tysaile grda u bimari bhyo. hami asa grchaum tini khilyau niko hunchainn.” mero priy sathile msmgai khayo. m uslai bhrosa grthe. tr ahile, u mero viruddhma bagi bhekochn. ysaille, he prmprbhu, dya grem mpri krpa grnu hos. mlai uthaunu hos ani m tinihruko rn cukta grnechu. he prmprbhu, struhrulai mmathi aghat grn dinuhos. tb m janne chu tpaimle tinihrulai mmathi aghat grn thaunu bhen. m nirdos thiem r tpaimle mlai sghaunu bhyo. tpaim mlai uthn dinuhos r sda tpaimko seva grnpaum. prmprbhu, israel ka prmesvr dhny hunu hunch! uham sdhaim hunuhunch, ani uham sdhaim hunuhunch. amen, amen.

42

he prmprbhu, jsri euta hrin kholako pani piun tirkhaeko hunch. tysi nai mero atma tpaimko lagi tirkhaeko hunch, prmprbhu. mero pran jivit prmesvrko lagi tirkhaumch. m uhamlai bhetn khile jan skchu? mero strule nirnt mlai thtyauli bnaeko ch. u bhnnch, “tero prmesvr kham ch?” u timilai bcaun aumch?” m, udas r duhkhi bhem. amsu mero rat dinko khady bnioke ch jo mero amkhabat jhrch. jb m mndirma bitaeka sundr ksnhru smjhne grchu mero hrđy rckier aumch. tinihru sbailai

bhid-bhadbat chiraumdaí prmesvrko mndirtir lgeko smjhnnchu. ti ghuimcohruma mnairheka utsvhruma stuti-gan khusismg gaeko smjhnnchu. m ydi udas kin hunu prne? m kin yti sahro viclit hune! m prmprbhuo shyogko nimti prkhnnchu. pheri maile uhamko prmsa grne mauka paunechu. uhamle mlai bcaunu hunch! he mero prmesvr, m ekdm udas chu, kinbhne maile ys thaumbat tpaimlai smjhna gr-nuprch, ys sano phad jham hermon prvt r yrdn ndiko miln humdch. prthviko muhanbat nisker chng-chng grdai khola bgeko avaj m sunchu. he prmprbhu, tpaimka chalhrule mero vripri chng-chng grdai mlai dhoirheka chn. ydi prtyek din prmprbhule aphno snehpurn krna dekhaunu hunch ani prtyek rat m prmsa mero jivit prmesvrka lagi prarthna grne thiem. m prmesvr, mero ctansmg kura grchu m bhnnchu, “he prmprbhu, kin tpaimle mlai birsnu bhyo? struko krurtako karnle grda? tysto udas-inta maile kin khpnu?” mera strule lgatar mero ap-man grdch r marne trikale prhar grdch ani mlai sodhdch, “tero prmesvr kham ch? ke tmlai bcaun ahilemm aeko chain?” maile yti udas kin hun prch? kin maile yti virktinu prch? maile prmesvrko shay-tako nimti apeksa grnu prch. m pheri uhamko prmsa grne mauka ajhai paunechu. uhamle mero rkasa grnu hunch!

43

he prmesvr, ekjna manis ch, jo tpaimka bhktjn md-hye ekjna hoin. tyo manis dust ch r jhuto boldch. he prmesvr, mero rkasa grnuhos, ani prman dinu hos ki m shi chu. mlai tyo manisbat bcaunu hos. he prmesvr, tpaim mero surksa-sthl hunuhunch, kin tpaimle mlai tygnu bhyo? kin tpaimle mlai dekhaunu bhen ki ksri m mero strudekhi bhagnu. he prmesvr, tpaimko jyoti r styta mmathi cmkos, tpaimko jyoti ani stytale mlai bato dekhaos. tinihrule mlai tpaimko pvitr prvt ani tpaim bsne mndirma doryaunechn. m prmesvrko vedima janechu. he prmesvr, m prmesvrkham aunechu jsle mlai atyn-tai khusi bnaumnu hunch. he prmesvr, he mero prmesvr, m vina bjaer prmesvrko prmsa grchu. kin m yti sahro tl jhrem? kin m yti sahro viclit chu? maile prmesvrko shaytako nimti prkhnu prnech, m pheri ajhai pni uhamko prmsa grn mauka paumchu, uhamle mlai bcaunu hunch.

44

he prmesvr, hamile tpaimko visyama suneka chaum. hamra pita-purkhahruko jivnkalma tpaimle ke ke gr-nubhyo uham btaunu bhyo. tpaimle dherai vrs aghi greka karyhru. tinihrule btaunu bhyo. prmesvr, tpaimle aphno mhan skti shit aruka jggahru linub-hyo ani hamilai dinu bhyo. tpaimle ti videsi man-ishrulai tuhuro parnu bhyo. tpaimle tinihrulai yo thaum chodn vadhy grnubhyo. hamra pitahraka tr-varhru thienn jsle jmin kshosyo. unihruka pakhu-rahru bliya thienn. jsle tinihrulai vijyi grae. yo hamro pita-purkhahrusmg tpaim bheko karnle grda bheko ho. prmesvr, tpaimko mhan sktile hamra pita-

purkhahrulai bcaunu bhyo. kin? kinbhne tpaimle uhamhrulai prem grnubhyo! he mero prmesvr, tpaim mero raja hunuhunch. ades dinuhos ani yakubka manishrulai vijytrph aguvali grnuhos. mero prmesvr, tpaimko shaytale grda hami aphna struhrulai pchi dhkelne chaum. tpaimko naumma hami tinihrulai kulcdai himdne chaum. m mero dhnur r trvar-mathi bhrosa rakhdin. mero trvarle mlai bcaun skdain. he prmesvr, tpaimle hamilai misrbat bcaunu bhyo. tpaimle hamra struhrulai ljiit bnaer rakhnua bhyo. hamile dinbhri nai prmesvrko stuti-gan gaeka chaum. ani tpaimko naumko prmsa sda srvida grnechaum! tr, he prmesvr, tpaimle hamilai chodnu bhyo, tpaimle hamilai ljiit parnu bhyo. tpaim yud-dhbhumima hamismg aunu bhen. tpaimle hamra struhrulai pchi dhkeln lgaunu bhyo. hamra struhrule hamro smptti lger ge. tpaimle hamilai khady rupma khaos bhner bhemda jsto tadha algg rakhi dinu bhyo. tpaimle videsihruka majh hamilai chrpst parer chadi dinubhyo. he prmesvr, tpaimle aphna manishru sit-taima becadinu bhyo, tpaimle tinihruko dr dam pni grnu bhen. tpaimle chimekihrum smks hamilai ham-soko patr bnaunu bhyo. tinihrule hamimathi hamse r khilli udae. hami hmsaune kthahru mdhye ek haum jo manishru bhnnchn. aphno des nbheka manishru smm hamimathi hamschn r aphna taukahru hilaum-chn. m lajle chopieko chu. sara din aphno ljiit rup herchu. mera struhru jsle msit sato phern cahn-the, tinihruko khisi r apmanbat upjeko lajle grda m apaim lukchu. prmesvr, tpaimlai hamile birseka chainaum. ajhai yi sbai kurahru tpaimle hamra lagi grnu hunch. hamile tpaimko krar ptrma hstaksr grda chl-kpt greka chainau! prmesvr, hami tpaimbat tadhieka chainaum. hami tpaimlai pchyaunka lagi rokieka chainaum. tr, prmesvr, tpaimle hamilai ys thaumma micnu bhyo jham syalhrum bsdchn. tpaimle hamilai tys thaumma chadidinu bhyo jun mrtyu bhnda pni bhyank amdhryo ch. ke hamile hamro prmesvrko naum birsiaum? ke hamile videsi dev-tahrulai prarthna gryau? hoin! niscy nai prmesvr yi sbai kurahru jannuhunch. uhamle hamro ghn gupt kurahru nai jannuhunch. he prmesvr, dinbhri hami tpaimka lagi mrimetyaum!hami marn lgieka bheda jstai chaum. uthnu hos, mero svami! kin tpaim sutirhnu beheko ch? uthnu hos! hamilai sdako nimti nchodnu hos! prmesvr, tpaim kin hamidekhi lukirhnu hunch? tpaimle hamro pir r smkthru-lai birsinu bhyo? hamilai phoharebhitr hutyaeieko ch. hamro srir dhuloma pletirheko ch. he prmesvr, uthnu hos r hamilai shyog grnuhos. tpaimko sneh-purn krunale hamilai bcaunhos.

45

jb m yi kurahru rajako nimti lekchchu sunder sb-dhrule mero mstiskma bhrinchn. sbdhrum mero jibro-bat aumchn manau ti sbdhrum sipalu lekhhka klmbat airhekachn. tpaim sbai bhnda asl hunuhunch. tpaim ekdm yogy vktu hunuhunch. yskarn prmesvrle sda-srvida tpaimlai asis diun! timro ptukama trvar bhir. timro mhimapurn jngi posak lgau. timi acmko dekhhinchau. dharmikta, styta r nyayko nimti jau ani ldaim jit, timro sktisali dahine pakhura adbhut

karyhru grnlai dks thiyo. timra kamdhrum tikha chn, timra struhruka mutubhitrsmm gadine chn jsle grda manishru timrai smmukh bhuimma ldne chn. he prmesvr, tpaimko simhasn sda-srvidako lagi rhnech. dharmikta nai tpaimko sahi rajndnd ho. tpaimle dharmiktalai prem grnuhunch r dusttalai gharna gr-nuhunch. yskarn prmesvr tpaimlai aphna sathihru-mathiraj grn cunnuhunch. tpaimko posak sugndhit drvy; murr, ghiukumari r tejpatle yukt ch. yham dekhi mhl hstihadle sjieko ch, jhambat tpaimlai khusi parn smgit aumch. lokntihru rajahrukai chorihru hun. tpaimko dulhi tpaimko dahineptti, nikhkhur sunko mukut lgaer ubhirheki chin. he meri stri, mera kura sun. dhyandier sun ani timile bujhne chau. aphna manishru r aphna pitaka privaralai birs. yskarn raja timro sundrtadekhi mkkh prnechn. u timro nyam logne hunech. ysaille timile unko smman gr. tayr shrbat aeka smppn manishrule timro nimti up-harhru lyaunechn yskarn timismg tinihrum bhet grn skchn. rajkumari sunko dhagole buneko posakma sjieki chin. rajakhum puryaunlai, behuli aphna sunder posakma chin, unal lokntihru pchi pchi chin. tinihrum anndko sath aumchn. anndle nai bhrir tinihrum r-ajako mhlma prves grchn. raja, tpaimka prthvrule tpaimpchi raj grnechn. tpaimle tinihrulai prthvibhri saskhru bnaunu hunech. tpaimko naum sdaka lagi prsiddh bnaunechu. manishrule tpaimko sda-srvida prmsa grnechn!

46

prmesvr hamro blko bhndar hunuhunch. smktko bela uhambat hami sdhaim shyog paun skchaum. ysakarn bhuimcalo ae ta pni prvrthru smudrko grbhama jhre tapni hami draumdainau. hami bhy-grst chainaum jb smudr amdihle andhkar humnch r prvrthru rthkinchn. tyham euta ndi ch jsko dharale srvoce prmesvrko pvitr shrma annd lyaumch. prmesvr tys shrma hunuhunch ysaille yo khilyai nas hune chain. gham udaunu aghinai prmesvr sath din tyham hunuhunch. jb prmrpbhru kraunu hunech ani prthvi tukrine ch. prtyek jati drle kamne chn ani ti samrajyhrum dhrasayi hunechn. srsvsktiman prmrpbhu hamismg hunuhunch. yakubka prmesvr hamro srn-sthan hunuhunch. prmrpbhule grnubheko ti skti-sali kamhrulai her. uhamle prthvima grnu beheko drlagda karyhru her. prmrpbhule prthvima ktaipni yuddhhrum rokn sknu hunch. uhamle sipahihruka dhnur bhancn sknu hunch, tinihruka bhalahrum chrpst parer tinihruka dhalhrum jlai dinuhunch. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "ldaim rok, m nai prmesvr hum bh-ner jan! m jati-jatilai prast grnu skchu, m sm-sarlai adhinna rakhn skchu!" srsvsktiman prmrpbhu hamismg hunuhunch. yakubka prmesvr hamro srn-sthan hunuhunch.

47

he sara manishru ho tali bjau! prmesvr tir anndmy bher cicyau! srsvsktiman prmrpbhu bhy yogy hunuhunch. sara prthvibhri nai uham mhan raja hunuhunch. any manishrulai prajit grn hamilai

sath dinubhyo, uhamle ti jatihrulai hamro adhinma raknhu bhyo. prmesvrle hamro nimti jgga roji dinu bhyo. uhamle tyo acmmko jgga yakubko nimti rojnu bhyo jslai uhamle mn praunu bheko thiyo. nrsimh r turhiko avajma jyykar sath uham aphno simhasntrph januhunch. prmesvrko stuti-gan gr. stutihru gau, hamra rajako nimti stuti-gau. prmesvr sara prthviko raja hunuhunch. prmsakogithru gau. prmesvr aphno pvitr simhasnma bsnuhunch r sbai jati-jatihrumathi raj grnuhunch. sbai jati-jatika saskhru ekarkasit bhet grdchn. abrahanka prmesvrko manishrusmg bhet grchn. sbai jatika sbai saskhru prmesvrkai hun. prmesvr ti sbaika srvoce adhikari hunuhunch.

48

prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch. uhamko pvitr prvtma, manishrula hamro prmesvrko shрма adhik prmsa grdchn. prmesvrko pvitr shr ysto anndmy ucaina ch! ysl prthvibhrika manishrulai annd dinch! siyon prvt prmesvrko samco prvtho, yo mhan rajako shr ho. tys shrko rajmhlma, prmesvrilai killa bhnninch. ek smy, kehi rajahru apstma bhet gre. tinihrule ys shrmathi akrmn grne yojna gre. tinihru sbail yst strthp kdm bdhae. tr tyspch ti rajahru yo shr dekher chkk pre. tinihru sbai bhygrst bhe ani lmpt pre! drle ti rajahrulai ksser smatyo. ti rajahru drle kame. he prmesvr tpaimle sktisali purveli btas clauun bhyo ani tinihruka thul-thula jhajhru sbai bhtabhung paridinu bhyo. ho, hamile tpaimko mhan sktika kthahru suneka chaum. tr yslai hamile hamro prmesvrko shрма pni dekhyaum, srsvktiman prmesvrko shrlai uhamle annt smmko lagi bliyo bnaunu bhyo! he prmesvr, tpaimko mndirma tpaimko prempurn anugrhilai hami strk bher socdchaum. he prmesvr, tpaim prkhyat hunuhunch, manishrula tpaimlai prthvibhri prmsa grdchn. tpaim kti dharmik hunuhunch bhner sbailai thaha ch. he prmesvr! siyon prvt khushi hunch. yhudaka shrhru tpaimko shi nirnyale grda rmaumdchn. siyonko caraitrph himd. shрма her. tyhamka agla mhlhru gn. agla prkhalhru her, siyonka rajmlhruko prmsa gr. tb timile aphna bhavi sntanhrulai ysko visyama bhnn snekchau. yi prmesvr sda-srvdaka lagi hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamle hamilai sghaim pth-prrdsn grnu hunch.

49

timihru sbai jati-jatihru yslai dhyani dier sun. prthvima bheka sbai manishru yslai dhyani dier sun. prtyek manis, dhni-grib sbail brabr dhyani dier sunnu nai prch. m timihrulai jnan r buddhika kurahru bhne chu. mero vicarle timihrulai bujhn shayta grnech. maile svymle ti kthahru sunem ani ab mero vinasmg gaune chu ani tyo smdes tpaimlai prkt grne chu. kst aumch bhner m kin draunu? ydi dust manishrule vripri gherer mlai pasoma parne kosis grchn bhne pni m draune avsykta chain. tipky manishru socchn kti tinihruko bl r dhnle tinihrulai rkasa grnech. tr ti manishru murkhhru hun. kunai timro manv mitrle timilai bcaun sktain,

ani timile prmesvrilai ghudsin sktainau. kunai manissmg tyosto prsst dhn hunchain jsdvara usle aphno jivn kinn skos. kunai manissmg tyosto prsst dhn hunchain jsdvara usle annt bamcne adhikar kinn skos, ani aphno jivn cihanma sdn dekhni bcaun skos. her, jnani purushru pni tysri nai mrchn jsri murkhhru r atterimrchn. tinihru mrchn r aphna dhn-smpttihru aruhrulai choder janchn. cihannai tinihruko nimti sda-srvda aphno ghr hunch. tinihru jittinai jgga-jminka malik hun tysle kunai phrk prdain! manishru smppn hun sklan, tr tinihru yham sdhaimka lagi bamcn sktainn. tinihru psuhru jstai mrer janechn. ti murkhhrusmg tyi ghnta hunch jo aphna smpttismg khushi hunchn. ti manishru khali bhemda jstai hun. cihan nai tinihruko khor ho. mrtiyu tinihruko gothala hunch. tys psat tyo bihan dharmik manishru nai vijeta hunch. jti bela ti dharmi manishruka srirhrat vistarai cihanma sddch tinihru aphna sundr-sundr ghrhrudekhi tadha hunchn. tr prmesvrle muly tirnu hunch ani mero jivn bcaunu hunch, uhamle mlai patalko sktibat bcaunu hunch jb uhamle mlai apushitai laijanu hune ch! tinihru dhni chn bhner manishrusit ndrau. tinihruka sundr ghrhru chn bhni ndrau. ti manishru mrer gepchi aphusmg kehi pni lamdainn. tinihrule ti kunai pni sundr cijhru lger jane hoinn. ekjna dhni manisale aphno jivnma kti ramro kam grem bhner aphulai nai bdhai din skch. ani ho, aru manishrule pni usle ramro kam gryo bhner usko prmsa grn skchn. tr usko mrmko smy aunech ani aphno pita-purkchahrukham janch, ani usle khilyai pni dinko ujjalo dekhne chain. manishru smppn hun sklan ani ajhai bujhdainn tinihru psuhru jstai mrne chn.

50

prmprbhu, devtahraka pni prmesvr bolnu bhyo. suryodydekhi r suryastsmm uhamle sbailai prthvima bolaunu bhyo. siyonbat cmkirhne prmesvr prm sundr hunuhunch. hamro prmesvr aunu hum-daich. ani uham cupcap bsnu hune chain. uhamko aghi ago blch. uhamko vripri thulo amdhi ch. jb hamro prmesvrle manishruko nyay grnu hunch uhamle prthvi r akasai saksiko rupma bolauun hunch. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "mera sisyrhu mero vripri bhela hun au mera bhktjnhru r hami ekaark-asit smjhauta graum." prmesvr nyayi hunuhunch r akasle uhamko dharmikta prkt grnech. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "he mero bhktjnhru, dhyani dier mero kura sun! israel ka manishru ho, m timihrulai timihrukai viruddhma saksi prkt grne chu m prmesvr hum, timihrukai prmesvr. maile timihrule cdhaeka blihruka visy maile gunaso grirheko chain. timi israel ka manishrule sdhaim nai homblihru cdhayaum. prtyek din ti blihru mlai cdhayaum. m timro ghrbat samdehru line chain m timihruko gothhrubat bakhrahr line chain. mlai ti psuhruko avsykta chain. msmg philyaibat jmgmla psuhru chn. hjaram prvrthuma tysta psuhru mero apnai chn. ucc prvrthuma bheka sbai cra-curingihru m jandchu. prtyek jl-prani r jti phadhruma chn ti sbai merai hun. m bhoko chain. tr ydi m bhoko humdo hum ta pni m timihrulai khana

magne chain. philyaibatai yo smsar r yska prtyek cijhru mero apnai hun. m samdhhruko masu r bakhrahruka dudh khann.” ysaile aruhrusmg bamd-cumd gre pchiko dhnyvadko arpnhru lier msit hun-lai au. timihrule ucctm prmesvrlai vcnhru dieka chau, ysaile ti vcnhru pura gr. prmprbhu bhn-nuhunch, “timihrulai duhhk preko bela mlai pukara gr m shyog grnechu. ani tyspchi timihrule mlai sm-man grn skchau.” prmesvrle dust manishrulai bhn-nuhunch, “timihrule mero niymhruko barema kura grchau. timihrule mero krarko barema kura gryau. yskarn yslai kin upeksha grchau jb ki m timihrulai sudharn khojchu? kin maile bhneka kurahru asvikar grdchau? timihrule corlai bhetchau r tyo sit miln daudnchau. timihru vybhicarihrusmg sutchau. timihrule anucit r jhuto kurahru grchau. timihrule lgatar aphna dajyu bhahiruko visyma alocna grchau ani dos lgairheka chau. ydypi timihrule tysta anucit kurahru gre pni m cupcap bsem, ysaile timihrule socyau ki m pni timihru jstai hum. her dherai ber m cupcap bsne chain! m spst grn cahnhcu r timihrukai sm-mukhma dos launechu. timihrule prmesvrlai bhuler gyau, yo maile timihrulai tukra-tukra parnu bhnda aghi nai bujhne cesta gr. ydi tysto bhyo bhne ksaile pni timihrulai bcaumn skne chain! ydi ksaile dhny-vad arpn dinch bhne, usle mlai srddha dekhaumch, tr tyo jsle shi jivn vitaun cahnhc m uslai mero muktiko skti dekhaune chu.”

51

he prmesvr, mtrph krpalu hunuhos, kinbhne tpaimko dayalu krpadrstle, tpaimko mhan anugrhle mera sara paphru metai dinuhos. prmesvr mero dos dhoer metai dinuhos. mera paphru dhoi-pkhali dinuhos, mlai pheri ekplt suddh paridinuhos! m jand-chu maile pap grem. m sdhaim ti prmar dekd-chu. he prmesvr, jun tpaimle glti bhnnubhyo maile tyhi kura grem. prmesvr, tpaimko viruddhma matr maile pap grem m ti gltihrv svikar grdchu, taki manishrule janun m glt chu, r tpaim samco hunuhunch. tpaimko nirnyhru niskpt chn. papma nai meri amale mlai grbhdharn grin ani m papma nai jnmeko thiem. he prmesvr, tpaimle mlai samco rupma visvasi bheko dekhn cahnu hunch, ysaile samco jnan mero antskrnma hali dinuhos. vidhipurvkh hisp jharlem-skaer mlai suddh parnuhos. jbsmm m hum jsto seto hunn tbsmm mlai dhoi pkhalnuhos. mlai khusi parnuhos. btaunu hos pheri khusi ksri hunu. tpaimle dhulo-pitho parnu bheko hddihru pheri annle nacos. mero paphru tpaim nhernu hos! ti sbai meti dinuhos! he prmesvr, suddh hrdy mbhitr srjna gridinu hos! mero atma pheri ekplt bliyo pari dinuhos. mlai nthelnu hos. ani mdekhi tpaimko pvitr atma tadha nlaijanu hos! tpaimko shyogle mlai khusi pardch! mlai pheri ekplt tyo annd dinuhos. mero atma bliyo pari dinuhos r tpaimko ajna paln grn tyar hos. m papihrlai tpaimko cahna anusar ksri bamcnu bhner sikaune chu ani tinihru phrker tpaim kham aune chn. he prmesvr, mrtyu dnd dekhni mlai bcaumn hos. tpaimko dharmiktako visyma mlai git gaun dinuhos. he mero svami, m mero mukh kholnechu r tpaimko prmsa-git gaune chu! tpaim vastvma blihru

cahnu hunn yskarn maile kin blihru cdhaunu. jun bli prmesvrle cahnu hunch tyo vinmr atma ho. he prmesvr, jo-jo vinmr ani smrpit hrdy lier aum-d-chn, tpaim unihru dekhi mukh phrkaunu hunn! he prmesvr, siyon prti klyankari bnnu hos. yruslemko prkhalhru purnnirman grnuhos. tb tpaimle dharmik-tako blidan r homblihruko annd lin sknu hunch. ani manishrule pheri samdhru tpaimko vedima cd-haune chn. 20

52

he vir manis, kin timi aphno adhrm kamhruma ghmdn grdchaum? timi prmesvrko njrma apmanit manis hau. timile sdhaim murkh yojnahru tyar pachau ani timro jibro dharilo chura jsto dr lagdo ch. timile sdhaim jhuto bolchau ani manishrulai thgchau. timile aslbhnda dustyami nai mn praum-chau. timi sty bolnu bhnda jhuto bolnu nai mn praumchau. timi r timro jhuto bolne jibrole manishrulai kst din mn pramuchn. ysaile prmesvrle timihrulai sda-srvdako nimti nas grnuhunch! uhamle timihrulai pkrnu hunch ani timro ghrbatdhkel-dai tannu hunch, jsri manishrule udbhidlai jminbat jraisng taner nikaldch. dhrmatmahrule yo dekhnechn r prmesvrko dr manne chn. prmesvrko adr grnechn. tinihru timimathi hamsne chn r bhnnechn. “her, prmesvrmathi jo bhr prdain tys manisko gti ksto hunch. usle socyo ki smptti r jhuto kurahrule uslai rksha grnech.” tr m prmesvrko mndirma umrine hriyo dhupiko rukh jstai hum. m sda-srvda prmesvrko snehpurn krunama bhrosa grnechu. he prmesvr, jun kamhru tpaimle grnubhyo m ti kurahruko sdsrvda stuti grnechu. m bhktjnhruka smks tpaimko naum linechu kinbhne yo ati ramro ch! 10

53

kevl murkhhrule matr prmesvr chain bhner socd-chn. tysta manishru bhrst, dust, dhurt hunchn, ani tinihrule khilyai ramro kam grdainn. tyham samccai nai prmesvr hami trph nai svrgbat herirhnu bheko ch. prmesvrle jnani purushrulai khojirhnu bheko ch, jsle prmesvrlai nai khojirhechn! tr prtyek jn prmesvr dekhi vimukh bheka chn. prtyek manis kpti chn. ksaile pni ramro kam grdain. ekjna pni ramro kam grne manis chain! prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “nihsndeh ti dust manishrule sty jandchn. tinihrule mlai prarthna grdainn. dust manishru mero bhktjnhrulai dhvms parn unihruko khana khan jtikai tyar chn.” tr ti dust manishru bygrst hunechn tysto phile kihlyai bheka-thienn! ti papihru israel ka struhru hun. prmesvrle tysta papihrlai rddh grnu bheko ch. ysaile prmesvrka manishrule tinihrlai prast parnechn, ani prmesvrle tinihruko hadhru chin-nbhinn paridinu hunch. m iccha grchu prmesvrle siyon prvtmathi israel ko nimti vijy laaunu hunch. tyhi bela prmesvrle aphna bhktjnhrulai nirvasnbat phrkai laaunu hunch. yakub prphullit hunch. israel annle otprot hunch.

he prmesvr, tpaimko skti pryog grer mlai bcaunu hos. mlai svntntrparnlai tpaimko skti pryog grnuhos. he prmesvr, mero prarthna suni dinuhos. maile bhneka kurahruma dhyan dinuhos. videsihru jsle prmesvr-lai upasna grdaiinn unihru mero viruddh uthirhechn. ti sktisali manishrule mlai marn khojirhechn. her, mero prmesvrle mlai bcaumnu hunech. mero svamile mlai sath dinuhunech. jo mero viruddhma ubhinchn tinihrulai prmesvrle dnd dinuhunech. prmesvr mpirti samco hunuhunch, ani uhamle ti manishrulai nas gr-nuhunech. prmesvr, mero nisvarth mnle tpaimlai bhetihru cdhairhechu. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko sub-hnaumko stuti grnechu. kinbhne tpaimle mlai sara ksthru dekhi bcaumnu bhyo. maile aphna struhru prast bhirheko dekhem. 8

he prmesvr, mero prarthna sunnuhos. krpya mero prarthnalai anugrhko nimti avhelna ngridinu hos. prmesvr, mlai sunidinos r jvaph dinuhos mlai tpaim prti boln dinuhos ani mbhitrka pida r vytha, suni-dinuhos. mero struhrule mpirti anucit karyhru gre. tyo dust manisle msit cicyayo. mero struhru krodhit thie r mlai akrmn gre. tinihrule mlai smpurn prkarle ths-nhs grne vighn-vadhahru srsti gre. mero hrdy bhitrbhitrai jodle dhdkirheko ch. mlai mrtyusit dr lagyo. m drle grda r thr-thr kami rhekochu, m ti vighn-vadhahruko tuphanbat bhagn cahncchu. o ho! dhukurko jsto pmkhetahre bhe m udne thiem! ani visram grne thaum khojne thiem. m dherai tadha, ekdm tadha nirjn thaumma jane thiem. m bhager bamcne thiem. m dukhko tuphanbat bhagne thiem. mero svami, tinihruka jhuto kurahru bnd grnuhos. maile ys shрма updro r jhgdaaru dekhem. prtyek rat-din, hrek chimekipnma, yo shr apradh r brbr-tale bhirpurn bhyo. tyhamka gliihurma adhik bhnda adhik apradhhru bhe. manishrule caraitir jhuta boler thgirheka thie. ydi yo stru bheko bheta, m helam greko pni shn skthem. ydi yo mero stru bheta m unihruko akrmndekhi lukn skthem. tr timi nai ek hau, mero sathi mero shkrmi. mero sathihrule nai mlai ksthru diirhekachn. hami aphsma aphna gupt kurahruko shbhagi hune grdthyau, ani hami smgai bhid-bhadma chirdai, chirdai prmesvrko mndirma jane grdthyau. mero struhurulai mr-tyule acank laijavos! m kamna grdchu ki prthviko mukh khuliyos r tinihrulai jiumdai nili dios! kin? kinbhne tinihrule prsprma tysto dralagdo yojnahru bnairhechn. m shyogko lagi prmesvrilai pukarne chu, ani prmprbhule mlai jvaph dinu hunech. m prmesvrsmg bihan, diuso r beluki kura grdchu. mero astvyist uhamlai btaumchu. ani uhamle mero kura sunnu hunch! maile dherai yuddhhru ldi skeko chu. tr prmesvrle mlai sdhaim bcaunu bheko ch sathai kusl phrkaunu bheko ch. prmesvrle mera kura sunnu hunech. sda-srva rhne rajale mlai sath dinuhunech. mera struhrule aphno jivn saili sud-harne chainn. tinihru draumdaiinn r prmesvrilai adr grdaiinn. mera struhrule aphnai mitrhumathi pni akrmn grchn. tinihrule sbai shmt bheko kamhru gr-

daiinn. mera struhru vastvma ciplo dhsnehu hun, tinihru santika kurahru grchn, vastvma tinihru yud-dhko tyari grirheka hunchn. tinihruka sbdhru tel jst ciplo humdch, tr tinihrule churile jhaim katne grchn. timro cintahru prmprbhulai deu ani uhamle timro hercach grnuhunech. prmprbhule khile pni dhrmatmahrulai prast hun dinuhunn. he prmesvr tpaimko krar anasar, ti jhutohru r htayahrulai adha jivn nbidai cihanma pthauunu hunech, mero pksko krar anasar m tpaimma bhrosa grnechu.

he prmesvr, manishrule mmathi akrmn gre, ysaille mpirti tpaimko krpadan rhos. tinihrule lgatar mero khedo grer msmg ldam gre. mero struhrule mmathi lgatar akrmn gre. tyham angnti ldakuhru chn. jb m bhygrst hunchu, tb tpaimmathi bhrosa rakhd-chu. m prmesvrma bhrosa grchu, ysaille m bhyb-hit hunn ysarth manishrule je grn skchn tysma m draumdin. uhamko mpirtiko vcno lagi uhamko stuti grchu. mera struhrule sdhaim mera kurahruko ulto arth lauchn. tinihrule sdhaim mero viruddh yoj-nahru tyar grdchn. tinihru sdhaim lukchn ani jsri pni mlai marne mauka, herdai, mero prtyek chl-phl herdchn! he prmesvr, tinihrulai tadha pthai dinuhos. kinbhne tinihrule nramro adhrm kamhru greka chn. tinihrulai videsi jatihruko krodhma tdpaunu tadha pthaidinuhos. tpaim jannuhunch m ti draeko chu. tpaim jannuhunch maile kti vilap grem. nihsndeh tpaimle mero smpurn amsuko hisab rakhn bheko hola. ysaille, mero struhurulai prrast gridinos. jb m tpaimlai shyogko nimti guhar grchu m jandchu tpaim tyso grn sknuhunch karn tpaim prmprbhu prmesvr hunuhunch! m prmesvrko vcnlai prmsa grchu. m prmprbhuko prmsa grchu jsle uhamko vcn m prti rakhnubhyo. m prmesvrma bhrosa grchu, ysaiikarn manishrule mlai ke grn sklan bhni maile dr mannu prdain. he prmesvr, maile khas vcnhru tpaimko lagi dieko chu. ani maile je vcn dieko chu tyo grne nai chu. m mero dhnyvadko bhetihru tpaimlai arpn grne chu. kin? kinbhne tpaimle mero pranlai mrtyubat bcaumnu bhyo. tpaimle mlai prast hun dekhi jogauunu bhyo. ysaille m uyaloma prmesvrilai upasna grnechu, tyo khali jiumdo manishrule matr dekhnskchn.

he prmesvr, mpirti krpalu hunu hos. dyavan hunuhos kinbhne m tpaimko srma aekochu. jbsmm kst hramudain m tpaimko smrksnma chu. m srvoce prmesvrilai uhamko shyogko nimti prarthna grdchu ani prmesvrle purnth mero hercach grnuhunch! svrg-bat uhamle mlai sath dinuhunch r bcaumnu hunch. uhamle mlai staune manishrulai prast grnuhunch. prmesvrle mpirti aphno snehpurn krna prkt gr-nuhunech. mero pran vipdma ch. mera struhru caraitir chn. tinihru tikha bhalahru r kamdahru jsta damt ani tvar jsto dharilo jibro lier manishru-lai simhhru jsto grjnchn. prmesvr, tpaim svrgb-hnda pni ucc hunuhunch. tpaimko mhima prthvi dhakier phailinch. mera struhrule mlai pasoma

parne cesta grirheka thie. tinihrule mlai phndama parn cesta grirheka chn. he prmesvr, m tpaimma bhrosa rakhchu, je hunch prysko nimti m tyar chu. m gaunechu ani tpaimko prmsako nimti baja bjaum-chu. he mero pran jag! vina r sitar ghnkaer smgit prarimbh gr! prbhat pheri lgau. he mera svami, m sbaiako aghi tpaimko prmsa grchu. prtyek jati smks tpaimko visyma m stuti-gan grchu. tpaimko snehpurn krana akas mathi-mathi bheko badlhruko ucai bhnda ucc ch. he prmesvr tpaim svrgbhnda pni srboucc hunuhos. uhamko mhimala sara prthvilai dhaknde.

58

he nyaykrttahr, timihruko nirnyma pkspat rhit chainau. timihrule manishrulai ucit nyay diekai chainau. hoin, timihru dustyami kamhru grnlai matr socdchau. timihru ghor apradhru matr ys bhumima grdchau. ti dusthrule jnmne bittikai ghti karyhru grn jandch. tinihru jnmaidekhi jhuto boln thaldchn. tinihruko krodh srpko visjstai drlagdo ch. sambe srp jstai tinihrule sunn sktainn ani tinihrule sty kura sunn asvikar grchn. sabe srple smmohn grne githru sunn sktain. ani ti papihru tystai prkarle dust yojnahru tyar grirheka hunchn. he prmprbhu, ti manishru simhru jsta hunchn ysaile prmprbhu, tinihruka damthru bhamci dinuhos. tinihru nalika pani jstai suker bilaumda jaun. tinihru batoma kulcine jmgli jharhru jhaim houn. tinihru ghsmrda-ghsmrda vilai jane ciple kira jstai houn. tinihrule jnmnu aghi nai mreko sisu jsto khilyai dinko ujjalo dekhnpaun. tinihru tato bhamdama jler camdai khrani hune, kamdahru jstai camdo bhnda camdo vinas houn. jb dust manisle sjay paeko dekhch tb dharmik manis khusi hunch. u sbai struhurulai prast grne sipahi jsto hunech. tb manishrule bhne chn, “niscynai dharmik manishru purskrt hunechn, prmesvrle niscynai smsarma nyay grnubhyo!

59

he prmesvr, mera struhrubat bcaunu hos. mero viruddhma ldaim grn aunehurulai prast grn mlai shayta dinuhos. mlai ti dust kary grnehrubat bcaunu hos. mlai ti htyarahrubat bcaumnu hos. her, bliya manishrule mlai prkhirheka chn. tinihru mlai marn pkhirheka chn. ydypi maile kunai pap r apradh greko chain. maile kunai ghti kam grin, tr tinihru mlai marn yham (mkham) airheka chn. he prmprbhu, tpaim svym aer hernuhos! tpaim srsvsktman prmprbhu prmesvr, israel ka prmesvr hunuhunch! uthnuhos r tinihurulai dnd dinuhos. ti dust apradhimathi kunai prkarko dya ndekhaunu hos. ti papihru kukur jsta samjhai picche bhukdai shrbhitr aumdchn, ani nvar-nvar r nur-nur grdai shrbhitr ghumchn. tinihruka ninda r dhmkni sunnu hos. tinihrule nisthuri kurahru grdchn, tinihruko kura kse sunch tyo prvah grdai. he prmprbhu, tinihru-lai uphas grnuhos. ti sbailai ek tmasa bnai dinuhos. m tpaimko stuti-gan grnechu. he prmesvr, tpaim nai mero ucc prvthruma pni asry hunuhunch.

prmesvrle mlai prem grnuhunch, ani uhamle mlai jitr sath dinuhunch. uhamle mero struhru prast grnlai sghaunu hunch. he prmesvr, tinihurulai nmarnuhos ntr manishrule bhuln skchn. mero svami, mero rksk tpaimko samrthyle tinihurulai prast parnu hos ani titr-bitr parnu hos. ti dusthru srachn r jhuto bolchn. tinihrule bhneko kurama dnd dinuhos, tinihurulai aphnai phutanile pasoma phmsaos. tpaimko krodhle tinihurulai khranima print gridinu hos. tinihurulai purai nst grnuhos. tb smsar bhrika manishrule bu-jhne chn prmesvrle israel ma rajy grnuhunch! ti dhurt purushru nvarr-nvarr r nur-nur grne kukurhru jstai bhukdai shrbhitr psnechn. tinihrule khane-kura khojchn tr tinihrule n khane-kura n t sutne thaum nai paumchn. tr bihan pkh m tpaimko stuti-gan gaunechu m tpaimko premma anndit hunechu. kin? kinbhne aglo prvthru jhaim tpaim mero srnsthannuhunch. ani jb mmathi smkt ai prch m tpaimkham dauder aumdchu. m mero git tpaimko prmsako lagi gaunechu. kin? kinbhne tpaim mero surksako aglo prvt hunuhunch. tpaim prmesvr hunuhunch jsle mlai prem grnuhunch.

60

he prmesvr, tpaim hamisit krodhit hunuhunthyo. tpaimle hamilai tyagnu bhyo r dhvms parnu bhyo. dya grer hamilai punh tystai ramro bnai dinos. tpaimle ys prthvilai thrkaunubheko ch. tpaimle tystalai phtaunubheko ch. dya gri ysai jodnu hos. tpaimle aphno manishrulai dherai dukh-ksthru dinubheko ch. hami dhrmrindai ldai himdne rksyaha(jmdyaha) manishru haum. jsle tpaimko upasna grchn usailai cetauni dinubhyo. ab tinihru aphaimle aphna struhrubat bcaumn skchn. tpaimko mhan skti clae hamilai bcaunu hos. mero prarthnako jvaph dinuhos ani tpaimle maya grne manishlai bcaumni grne! prmesvr aphno mndirma bolnu bhyo, “yskarn m dherai nai khusi chu. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m yo bhumi aphna manishru majh bamddchu. m tinihurulai sekem dinechu, m tinihurulai sukkot uptyka dinechu. gilad r mnsse mero hunech, epraim mero sirstran-hunech yhuda mero rajndhunech. moab mero khutta dhune bata hunech. edom mero juttahr bokne das hunech m plistika manishrulai prast grne chu ani vijyko svr kraunechu.” tr prmesvr, tpaimle hamilai tyagnu bhyo! tpaim hamro senasmg janu bhen! ysaile ysto bliyo r surksit shrma kse mero aguvai grla? kse mlai edomsng ldaim prast grne dekhaula? he prmesvr, hamra strulai hraun hamilai shyog grnuhos. prthvika manishrule hamihru-lai shyog grn sktainn. prmesvrle matr hamilai bliyo bnaun sknu hunch. ani prmesvrle matr hamro struhurulai hraun sknu hunch. 13

61

he prmesvr, maile greko prarthna sunnuhos. mero prarthna suni dinuhos. m jham bhe tapni, jsto kmjor bhe tapni, tpaimko shyog magnlai pukara grne chu! mlai dherai mathi surksit thaumma laianuhos. tpaim mero srnsthannuhunch. tpaimle mero struhrubat

mlai bcaumne bliyo dhrhira hunuhunch. m tpaimko palma sda srvida rhn cahunchu. m tpaimko srnma lukn cahunch. he prmesvr, maile ke dinchu bhner vaca greko thiem tyo tpaimle sunnu bhkoch, tr prtyek kura tpaimka bhktnhrule paune tpaimbat nai aumdchn. rajalai dirghayu dinuhos. u annt smm bamcos! uni prmesvr smgai sda-srvida rhun. tpaimko snehpurn krunale uhamlai bcaumnu hos. ani m tpaimko naumko gungan sdhaimbhri grnechu. prtyek din, maile vaca greka kurahru matr grne chu.

62

mero pranle dhairsyt prmesvrilai mero surksako nimti prkhinch. mero uddhar uhambat matrai aumdchn. msmg dherajna struhru hun skchn, tr prmesvr mero killa hunuhunch. uhamle mlai bcaunu hunch. prmesvr aglo prvtma mero surksako thaum hunuhunch. kunai thulo sainikle pni mlai prast grn sktain. khile smm timile mlai akrmn grnechau? m dhlki skeko bhutta jsto chu dhltn tyar bheko ba hima. mero prtisthit ohoda humda humdai pni, ti manishru mlai nst parne yojnahru bnaumchn. mero visyama jhuto kurahru grda unihru khusi humdchn. jnsmuhma, tinihrule mero visyama ramro kurahru grdchn tr gupt rupma bhne mlai srpachn. mero pranle dhairyatapurv mero surksako nimti prmesvrilai prkhinch. prmesvr matr mero asa hunuhunch. prmesvr mero killa hunuhunch. uhamle matr mero uddhar grn sknuhunch. prmesvr mero surksako thaum hunuhunch. mero gaurv r vijy prmesvrbat aumch. uham mero bliyo killa r prmesvr mero srnsthun hunuhunch. he manishru! prmesvr-mathi sdhaim bhrosa rakh! timihruko smpurn smkthru prmesvrilai btai. prmesvr hamra srnsthun hunuhunch. manishrule vastvma shyog grn sktainn. timile aphno bcauko nimti manishrumathi bhrosa rakhn sktainau. prmesvrko tulnama tinihru kehi pni hoinn phgt tinihru paniko vaph hun. samanhrulai khosnlai aphno sktimathi bhrosa ngr. corer timihrule phaida paunehai bhner nsoc. ani jb timi dhnadhy hunechau, shyogko lagi dhnihrumathi asa ngr. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "eutai cij ch jsmathi timihru niscy adhar lin skchau, ani m visvas grchu, 'sakti prmesvrbat aumdch!'" he mero svami, tpaimko prem samco ch. prmprbhu, hrek manisko kam anasar tpaim uslai prtiphil athva dnd dinuhunch.

63

he prmesvr, tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch. ani m tpaimlai atyntai cahunchu. mero pran r srir tpaimko lagi pani nbheko sukhkha jminma pni tpaimkai nimti tirkhaumchu. ho, maile tpaimlai tpaimko mndirma dekhako chu. maile tpaimko skti r mhima dekhako chu. tpaimko snehpurn krana jivnbhnda sresth ch. mero omthle tpaimko prsmsa gaumdchn. ho, m tpaimko prsmsa tpaimko naumma m mero dui hat joder jivn bhr prsmsa grnechu. manaum maile uttm khana khae jsto mnbhri trpti hunechu. ani mero prphulit omthle tpaimkai gun gaumnaich. m bichyaunma dhlki rheko belama pni tpaimlai

nai smjihirhnechu. mdhy-ratma pni m tpaimlai smjihirhne chu. tpaimle samcci nai mlai sath dinubhyo! m khusi chu ki tpaimle mero trkas grnubhyo. mero pran tpaimma aljhinch ani tpaim mero hat smaunu hunch. ktipy manishrule mlai marne kosis grihechn tr tinihru nas hune nai chn. tinihru aphna cihanhruma janechn. tinihru trvarle marinenchn. jmgli kukurhrule tinihruka mrt srirhru kha-nenchn. tr raja aphna prmesvrsng khusi hunechn ani vcn dieka ti manishru pni prmesvrkai ajnama gungan grnechn. kinbhne uhamle ti smpurn jhutahrulai prast parnubhyo.

64

he prmesvr! mero kurahru sunnu hos. mero strule mlai dhmas dieko ch. tyo dekhni mero jivn rkasa grnuhos! mero struhruka sdynthrubhat mlai rkasa grnuhos. ti kukrmihrubat mlai jogauun hos. tinihrule mero visyama nana thrika anucit kurahru grekachn. tinihruka jibrohru trvar jsta dharila chn, tinihruko tita vcnhru kamd jhaim tikha chn. tb acank, bhyihin bher, aphna surksit r gupt thaumhrubat imandari manishrumathi tinihru takhdchn. eka-arkama nramro grn tinihru uskamudchn. tinihru paso bichaune kurahru grdchn. tinihru prsprma bh-nchn, "ksaile pni ti pasohru dekhnechain!" tinihrule pasohru lukaeka chn. tinihrule sikar khojirheka hunchn. manishru ekdm clak-dhurt hunchn tinihrule ke socirheka chn bhnn va jann gahro ch. tr prmesvrle pni aphna "kamdhru" hann sknu hunch! ani tinihrule jannu bhnda aghi nai dusthru ghaite humdchn. dust manishrule urulai nramro kam grne yojnahru tyar pardchn. tr prmesvrle tinihruko yojnahru nst pari din sknuhunch, ani tysta nramra karyhru unihrumathi nai ghtdch. tb sbaile tinihrulai dekhni chkk prer aphna taukahru halaune chn. prmesvrle grnu bheko kam manishrule dekhnechn. any manishru-lai tinihrule ys visyama btaune chn. tb prtyekle prmesvrko visyama ajh bdhi jannech. ksri draunu prne r adr grnu prne bhne kura sikechn. ek asl manis prmprbhuo seva grn khusi hunch. u prmesvrma nai asrit hunch ani jb asl imandari manishrule ke bhyo bhner dekhdch, tinihrule prmesvrko gun gaumdchn.

65

siyonma hune prmesvr, m tpaimko prsmsa grdchu. maile vaca greka kurahru tpaimlai dinechu. sbai manishru tpaimkham aumchn kinbhne tpaimle hamro prarthna sunnuhunch. jb hamra papuru yti vighn bojhila hunchn tb tpaimle ti papihru laijanu hunch. he prmesvr, tpaimle aphna manishru channu bhkoch. tpaimle hamilai tpaimko mndir aunu r upasna grnlai channu bheko ch. ani hami atynt khusi chaum. tpaimko ghrma, pvitr mndirma hami asl pdarthhru pamuchau r hami stntust hunchaum. he prmesvr, hamilai bcaumnu hos. dhrmi manishrule tpaimlai prarthna grdchn ani tpaimle unihruko prarthnako jvaph dinuhunch. tpaimle unihruko nimti acmm lagne karyhru gr-

nuhunch. smsarbhrika manishrule tpaимlai vis-
vas grdchn. prmesvrle aphna sktidvara prvthru
bnaunu bhyo. hamile uhamka sktihru hamra vripri
dekhchau. prmesvrle kthor smudrlai sant parnub-
hyo. prmesvrle prthvima manisko “smudr” bnaunub-
hyo. smsar bhrika manishru tpaимko arscyckit
karyhru dekher chkkai prekachn. suryody r suryas-
tle hamilai annd dinch. tpaимle dhrtiko khub
khyal grnuhunch tpaим yslai panile simcnu hunch
r yslle thokhru umardch. prmesvr tpaимle khola-
nalajhu panile bhrnubhyo ani tyhamko panile up-
jni graumch. tpaимle khethru ropnlai pani brsaunu
bhyo, tpaимle khethru panile ciso parnubhyo ani
taja udbhidhru umarnu bhyo. tpaимle nyam-vrs
spreko phlsmsg suru grnubhyo. tpaимle hate-gadi
dherai phlsrule bhrnubhyo. tpaимle mrubhumi r
phadma ghamshrule dhaknubhyo. curhru bhem-
dahrule bhrieka chn, bemsihru anlle purieka chn.
hrek jna khusismg gairhechn, krairheka chn.

66

he prthvima bheka prtyekle, prmesvr prti annd
shit cicyaumch! uhamko naumko mhimako prmsa
gr! stuti-ganhrule uhamko smman gr! uhamko
karyhru kti adubhutpurn chn bhn! prmesvr, tpaимko
skti mhan ch. tpaимka struhru jhukdchn. tinihru
tpaимsmg draumdchu! sara prthvile tpaимko up-
asna grun, prtyekle tpaимko naumko stuti-gan grun.
prmesvrle grnu bheko kamhru her! ti kurahrule
hamilai chkk parch. prmesvrle sukkha dhrtima
smudr bnaunu bhyo. uhamka sukhi bhktjnhrule
himder ndi par gre. prmesvrle aphna mhan sktidvara
smsar claunu hunch, uhamle manishrulai caraitir vi-
carnu hunch. kohi pni uhamko viruddhma jan sk-
tinn. he jatihru ho! hamra prmesvrko gun-gan gr.
thulo svrle uhamko gun-gan gr. manishrulai jivn
dinu bhyo. ani hamro rkasa uhole grnubhyo. man-
ishrule camdilai agole khare jstai, prmesvrle hamro
mn jamnubhyo. he prmesvr, tpaимle hamilai pa-
soma parnu bhyo. tpaимle hamilai ghraum bhari
bokaunu bhyo. tpaимle ago r pani mathibat tauko
smater hamilai tannu bhyo, tpaимni tpaимle hamihru-
lai ascryckit parnu bheko. ysaikarn, m tpaимko
mndirma hombli arpn grnechu. jb-jb m smktma
prem tb tpaимko shyog magem. maile mera prtj-
nahru tpaим prti paln grem. ab, m tpaимlai ti ci-
jhru diirhechu jun maile prtjina grethem. m tpaим-
lai papmy blihru arpn grnechu, m tpaимlai bhem-
dahru shit dhuphru cdhaumne chu, m samdhehru r
bakhrahru cdhaune chu. timihru sbaile prmesvrko
upasna grirhne chau. au, ani m timihrulai bhne chu
prmesvrle mero nimti ke grnubhyo. maile uham-
lai prarthna grem, r mero jibrobat uhamko gun-
gan grem. mero hrdy suddh thiyo, ysaile mero
svamile mlai sunnubhyo. prmesvrle mlai sunnubhyo.
prmesvrle mero prarthna sunnubhyo. prmesvrko
prmsa gr! prmesvr mbat vimukh hunu bhen, uhamle
mero prrthana sunnubhyo. uhamle aphno prem mlai
drsaunu bhyo.

67

he prmesvr m trph krpa drsaunu hos r asirvad din-
uhos. krpya hamilai grhn grnuhos! m bhrosa grdchu
ki prthvima bheka prtyek manisle prmesvrko visyama
janne chn. prtyek jatile dekhun ki tpaимle man-
ishrulai ksri bcaumnu hunch. he prmprbhu! man-
ishrule tpaимko gun-gan grn skun. prtyek manisle
tpaимko prmsa grn skun. prtyek jatimathi prphul-
lit r annd hun skun. kinbhne tpaимle manishrulai
nispksurvuk nyay grnuhunch. ani tpaимle prtyek ja-
timathi sasn grnuhunch. manishrule tpaимko gun-
gan grn skun. he prmesvr! prtyek manisle tpaимko
gun gaun skun. he prmesvr, hamro priy prmesvr,
hamilai asirvad dinuhos. hamro khetle vistr phsl
dios. hamilai prmesvrle asirvad diun. ani prthvima
bheka sara manishrule prmesvrsmg dr rakhun r srd-
dha grun.

68

he prmesvr, jagnu hos r tpaимka struhurulai ytrtt
chridinu hos. uhamka struhru uhambatai bha-
gos. havale dhuvamlai phuke jstai tpaимko struhru
ytrtt chrinu pros. main agoma pglie jstai tpaимko
struhru nst hos. tr dhrmi manishru sukhi chn,
dhrmi manishru prmprbhu-prmesvrko sath hune-
smgai anndma chn. dhrmi manishru svym annd
mnaune chn ani sukhi hunch. uhamko smmanma
baja gaja shit git gau. prmesvrko nimti bato tyar
par. uhamle aphno rth mrubhumi tir udaunuhunch
uhamko naum ‘yah, ho uhamko naumko prmsa
gr! uhamko pvitr mndirma prmesvr tuhura-tuhrika
nimti pita jhaim hunuhunch, uhamle vidhvhruko
hercach grnuhunch. prmesvrle eklo manislai ghr
dinuhunch. uhamle kaidihurulai dhaire smpttisit
bahira lyauunuhunch. tr jo manishru prmesvrko vi-
rodhma janchn tinihrusit kehi pni rhmdain. he
prmesvr, tpaимle aphno bhktjnhurulai misrbat bahir
doryaunu bhyo. tpaим mrubhumi bher kdm bd-
haunu bhyo r prthvi pni hlliyo. he prmprbhu israek
prmesvr, jb sinaiprvtma aunu bhyo, tb prthvi kamy
ani akas pgliyo. he prmesvr, tpaимle brsa pthaunu
bhyo, klant, vrddh dhrtilai pheri bliyo bhumi bnaun.
tpaимka psuhru phrker tyhi bhumima ae. he prmesvr,
tpaимle grib duhkhahirulai dherai ramra cijhru dinub-
hyo. prmesvrle ajna dinubhyo ani dherai manishru
susmacar sunaun ge. “sktisali rajahraka sipahihru
bhager ge! narihrule lutka saman ghr-ghrma bhag
grer rakheki chn jun sipahihrule yuddhbat lyaeka
thie. ti manishru jo ghrama bseka chn tinihrule smptti
bamndne chn. tinihrule camdile chopieka dhukurka
pkhementahru paune chn. tinihrule sunka cmkle
tlkirheka pkhementahru paune chn.” jalnm prvtma
prmesvrle stru rajahru titr-bitr parnu bhyo. ti
jhrirheka himpat jstai thie. prmesvrko prvt basan
prvt ho! basan prvt dherai cucurahru bheko visal
prvt ho. he basan prvt! timi kin siyon prvtlai hela
grchau? prmesvrle sinai prvtlai prem grnuhunch.
uhamle tyhi jggalai vas-sthan bnaunu bhyo. prm-
prbhu pvitr sinai prvtma aunu bhyo. uhamko pchi
lakhaumlakh rthhru chn. uham ucc prvt mathi-
mathi janu bhyo. ti manishrusit jo uhamka viruddh

bhe kaidihruko lhlrai pth-nirdes grdai purushrubat uphar linlai, prmprbhu prmesvr tyham rhnlai janu bhyo. prmprbhuko prmsa gr! prtyek din uhamle hamro bojh uthaunu hunch. jun hami aphaimle uthaunu prne ho prmesvrle hamilai mrtyubat bcaunuhunch. uham hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. uham nai prmesvr hunuhunch jsle hamilai udhar grnuhunch. prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle hamilai bcaunu hunch. prmesvrle aphna struhurulai prast greko dekhaunu hunch. prmesvrle uhamko viruddh ldnehrulai dnd dinuhunch. mero svamile bhnnubhyo, "m basanbat stru phrkai lyaune chu, m pscimbat stru lyaunechu. yskarn timihru unihruko rgtma himdn sk, yskarn timihruka kukurhule tinihruko rgt lyap-lyap catne chn." her, prmesvrle vijyi lhlrai doryai rhnubheko! her mero pvitr prmesvr, mero raja, vijyi lhlrai doryairhnu bheko! agadi gaykhru himdirheka chn, tinihruko pchi-pchi smgitkarhu hiddaichn. tinihrulai khaimjdi bjaumdai greka kumarihule ghareka chn. smudayhruma prmesvrko prmsa gr! he israel ka manishru, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! tyham sano binyamin ch, tinihrulai doryairheka. ani tyham yhudaka mhan privar pni chn. ani tyham jbulun r nptali aguvahru pni chn. he prmesvr, hamilai tpaimko skti dekhaunu hos! hamro nimti bitekale dinhruma pryog grnu bheko skti dekhaunu hos. rajahrule aphno smptti tpaimko mhl yruslemma lyaune chn. timro lththile ti "psuhrulai" sdhau. ti manishruko jsta "samdheka bthanlai" timile anusrn grne bnau. tinihrule ajna mandchn. timile ti jatihurulai yuddhma hrayau. ab tinihrulai camdika tukra lyaun lgau. misrbat tinihrulai smptti lyaun lgau, ethiopiayurulai timikham dhn lyaun lgau. he prthvika rajahru ho! prmesvrko gun gau! hamro svamiko stuti-gan gr! prmesvrkolagi git gau! uham rthdvara snatn akas bher aunu bhirhech. uhamko sktisali avaj sun! prmesvrko prmsa ga kinbhne uham israel mathi mhimit raja hunuhunch ani uhamko skti akasma ch. he prmesvr aphna mndirma tpaim drlagdo hunuhunch. israel ka prmesvrle aphna manishrulai bl r skti dinubhyo, prmesvrko prmsa gr.

69

he prmesvr, mero smpurn smkthrubat bcaumnu hos! mero mukhsmm pani uthisky. tyham ubhine kunai thaum chain. m tl-tl dldlma bhamsidaichu. m ghiro pani bhittr chn, ani chalhruke mlai jodsmg caraitir hirikai rhechn. tpaimko shaytako lagi guhar magnalai bolaumda bolaumda m kmjor bhirhechu. mero ghamti polirhech. m tpaimko shyogko nimti mero amkha nttyaunjel smm prkhirhem, mera sirka keshru bhnda dherai struhru chn. karnnai bina tinihru mlai hela grchn. tinihrule mlai vidhvms parne pura cesta gre. mero visyama tinihru jhuto kurahru grchn, tinihru jhuta chn r maile samanhrum corem bhchn. tinihrule mlai jbrjsti ncoreka cijhruko muly tirn lgaumdn. he prmesvr, tpaim jannuhunch ki, maile kunai gli kam greko chain. m tpaimdekhi aphna paphru lukaun sktin. he mero svami, senahruka prmesvr, mero lagi tpaimka bhktjnhurulai ljiit nparnu hos. he israel ka prmesvr, jo tpaimmathi nirbhrcchn, tpaika upaskhrulai mero karnle ljiit hun ndinuhos.

mero anuhar smle dhakieko ch. m tpaimko nimti tyo srm shnchu. mero dajyu-bhaihrule mlai prdesi jsto vyvhar grdaichn. mero amako chorahrule mlai videsi srh vyvhar grdaichn. tpaimko mndir tphrko mero drilo josle mlai dhvms parirhech. m ti manishrudekhi jsle tpaimlai khisi grdch uphasko patr bhirhechu. m roem r upvas bsem, ani tinihrule yso greko dekher khisi gre. aphno udasipn dekhaunlai yotro posak lgaem, ani manishrule mero visyama thtta gre. tinihrule jnsuhuma mero visy kurahru grchn. mdypan grnehrule mero nimti uphaspurn githru bnae. tr, he prmprbhu, yo prarthna tpaimko nimti hoh tpaimle mlai grhn greko cahunch. he prmesvr, m tpaimbat premsath jvaph cahunch, m jandchu ki mlai bcaumn tpaimmathi bhrosa grnuskchu. dldl dekhi mlai tannu hos. mlai dldl bhittr bhasin ndinuhos. mlai yo ghn panibat bcaunuhos. mlai ti manishrubat bcaunu hos jsle mlai hela grchn. panika chalhrama mlai dubn ndinuhos. ghiro pvalle mlai niln ndinuhos. mlai mero struhrubat r yo gmbhir kstbat bcaunuhos. he prmprbhu, tpaimko prem asl ch. m ptti phrknu hos r tpaimko mhan dnyale mlai shayta grnuhos. tpaimko dasbat mukh nphrkraunu hos. m smkta chu. camdo, mlai sghaumnu hos. aunu hos r mero pran jogaunu hos. mero struhrubat mlai jogaunu hos. mero ljiitpn grnau jannuhunch, mero struhrule mlai apman greko tpaim jannuhunch, tinihrule mlai ti kurahru grdai greko tpaimle dekhnnubhyo. galile mlai dhulo-pitho pareko ch! m galiko karnle mrn lageko chu m smvedna prkhieko chu tr ksaibat parn skin. m ktipy manishrulai santvnaiko nimti prkchim bse, tr kahi pni aen. tinihrule mlai khalnai vis die. tinihrule mlai sirka die, dakhrs dienn. tinihruka teblhru khanahrule sjieka chn. tinihrusmg tysto visal bndhutvpurn bhojhru chn. mlai ti bhojhrule vinas grla bhne lagdch. tinihruka amkha andha houn, ani tinihruko pithyumu sdhaumko nimti durbl hun dinuhos. tpaimka smpurn krodhruka anubh tinihrule pni grun. tinihruka ghrhru ritto paridinuho. kahi pni tyham bsn npaos. tinihrulai dnd dinuhos, ani tinihru bhagnechn. tystpchi tinihrule kura grda pida r ghaylhru paunechn. tinihruka adhm kamhruko lagi dnd dinuhos. tpaim ktiko asl hunuhunch bhni tinihrulai ndekhaunu hos. jivnko pustktbat tinihruko naum meti dinuhos, tinihruka naum dharmi manishruko sathma nlekhi dinuhos. m dukhkit r pidit chu. prmesvr mlai uthaunu hos, mlai bcaunu hos. m prmesvrko naum gitma prmsa grnechu. m dhnyvadko githruma prmsa grnechu. ysle prmesvrlai khusi parnech! yo samdhe r any psuhru marer bli cdhaunu bhnda uttm hunech. nmr manishru! prmesvrlai upasna grn jo aeke chn. yi kura janer tinihru khusi hune chn. kinki prmprbhule din-dukhki r ashaykhruko pukara sunnu hunch. kaidma preka manishrulai pni prmprbhule mn praunu hunch. svrg r prthvile, prmesvrko prmsa grun. smudr r ysma bheka jmmai cijhrulo! prmprbhuko prmsa gr. prmprbhule sionylai bcaunuhunch. prmprbhule yhudaka shrhru ajh ekplnt nirman grnu hunech taki uhamka manishru tyham pheri bsn skun. uhamka dashruka sntanle tyo dhrti paunechn, manishru j-jsle uhamko naumlai prem grdchn unihru tyham bsne chn.

he prmesvr, mlai bcaunu hos! he prmesvr, mlai shayta grnlai atturi grnuhos. manishrule mlai marne kosis grirhechn. tinihrulai asntust parnuhos. tinihruli apmanit parnuhos. manishru mprti adhrm kam grn cahchn. tinihruka ptn hunch r ljiit anubhv grchn bhnne mlai lagdch. manishrule mlai hamsoko patr bnae. j-jsle mero ninda gre jun kurako nimti tinihru yogy chn tinihrule tyo paun skun. j-jsle tpaimko up-asna grchn, tinihru khubai khusi houn. jsle tpaimko muktilai prem grchn sdhaim tpaimko prsmsa grun. he prmesvr! m din-duhkhi r ashay manis hum! he prmesvr! camdo aer mlai bcaunu hos! he prmesvr, tpaimle matr mlai bcaun sknu hunch! ajh vilmb ngr-nuhos!

he prmprbhu, m tpaimmathi bhrosa grchu taki m khilyai nirasa nhum. tpaimko dharmiktako karn, tpaimle mlai bcaunu hunech. tpaimle mlai chutkara dinu hunech. mero guhar suni dinuhos. mlai bcaumnuhos. mero killa bninu hos, tyo ghr jham m bcauko nimti bhager jan skchu. tpaim mero ct-tan hunuhunch, mero surksako thaum. ysaile mlai bcaumnlai ajna dinuhos. he mera prmesvr, dust manishrubat mlai bcaumnu hos. mlai dhurt r dust manishrubat bcaumnu hos. mero prmesvr tpaim mero svami, tpaim mero asa hunuhunch, m jvan avsthadekhi tpaimma bhrosa greko chu. m jn-mnu bhnda aghibatai tpaimmathi asrit thiem, amako kokhama humdadekhi nai maile tpaimmathi purn bhrosa greko chu. maile sdhaim tpaimlai prarthna grem. tpaim mero blk srot hunuhunch. ysaile m aruko nimti udahrn bhekochu. tpaimle grnu hune ascrpyurvk karyko visyama m sdhaim git gaumdchu. m budho bhem bhni mlai nphymknu hos. mero bl skidaich bhner mlai ntyagru hos. mero struhrule mero viruddhama yojnahrur tyar gre, tinihru vastvama ek-arkama philyai bhela bhe, ani mlai marne yojna gre. mero struhrule bhne, "jaum tyslai pkraum. prmesvrle tyslai chodi die ani ksaille pni tyslai sath dinechain." he prmesvr, mlai ntyagruhos. he mera prmesvr, camdo aer mlai bcaunu hos! mero struhru-lai prast parnuhos. tinihrulai purn ruple dhvms parnuhos! tinihrule mlai ghat grne kosis grirheka chn. tinihrule srm r bdmani anubhv grnu skun. tb m tpaimmathi srnda bhrosa grnechu. ani m tpaimko prsmsa dherai bhnda dherai grnechu. tpaim kti asl hunuhunch bhner m manishrulai bhnechu. ekplt matr hoin dherai plt tpaimle mlai bcaeko kuro m tinihrulai bhnechu. ti smyhruko gnti nai chain. he prmprbhu mero svami m tpaimko mhantako barema btaunechu. m tpaimko barema r tpaimko bhlaiko visy btaunechu. he prmesvr, m sano keto humdadekhi tpaimle mlai siksa dinu bhyo. ani aj smm maile manishrulai tpaimle greka adubhut karyhru barema ghosna grdchu. ab m budho bhem ani mera kes seta chn tr m jandchu tpaimle mlai tyagru hune chain, prmesvr. m prtyek bhavi pustalai tpaimko skti r mhanta barema btaune chu. he prmesvr, tpaimko up-akar akasbhnda mathi ch. prmesvr, tpaim bahek yham

kohi pni chain tpaimle adbhut kamhru grnubhyo. ydyapi tpaimle mlai nai yti dherai dekhne bnaunu bhyo, tpaimle mlai ti sbai ksthrubat bcaunu bhyo ani mlai jiumdo rakhnubhyo. ydyapi m dherai ghiroma dubem tpaimle mlai mera ksthrubat mathi uthaunu bhyo. mlai phileko bhnda ajh asl kam grn sath dinuhos. lgatar mlai santvna dinuhos. ani m vina bjaune chu r tpaimko stuti-gan grnechu. he mera prmesvr, tpaimmathi visvas grn skinch bhner m git gaune chu. israel ka ekmatr pvitr prmesvrko nimti m mero vina bajama git gaune chu. tpaimle mero prnlai bcaumnu bhyo, mero pran atynt khusi ch. mera omthhrule tpaimko stuti-gan grnechn. mero jibrole tpaimko dharmik karyhruko visyama sda-srnda git gaune ch. ani ti manishru j-jsle mlai marn cahchn. tinihru prast r apmanit hunechn.

he prmesvr tys rajalai shayta grnuhos, taki usle tpaimdvara vivekpurn nyay gros. rajkumarko shayta grnuhos taki usle tpaimko dharmikta janos. aphna prjhrulai nispks nyay grn rajalai sghaunuhos. grib manishru prti vivekpurn nyay grnlai tpaimle rajalai sghaunu hos. tyham desbhri santi r nyay rhos. grib manishruprti raja nispks rhun. uhamle ashayhrulai sath dios. kst dine manishrulai uhamle dnd diun. jb smm gham udaumdch ani jun akasma rhnchn manis drle rajalai smman grne hos! khethruma pani vrse jstai, dhrtima pani jhri jstai raja bnos. uhamko rajykalma dharmikta phulos, phulos. jb smm jun rhmchn tb smm santi rhos. uhamko rajy ek smudr dekhki arko smudrsmm phaliyos. yuphretis ndidekhi prthvima dherai tadho smm bdhos! mrub-humima bsirheka manishrule uhamko aghi bhumi tir anuhar parer sir jhukaun uhamko spmurn struhru tinihruko mailo anuhar lier uhampti nihuriun. tr-sisma bsirheka ani sudur prantkahrule uhamlai up-har lyaun. seba r sebaka rajahrule uham prti bheti cd-haun. spmurn rajahrule hamro rajaprti sir jhukaun. sbai jathirule uhamko seva grun. hamro rajale ashayhrulai shyog grnu hunch. hamro rajale din-duhkhi, ashayhrulai sath dinuhunch. din-duhkhi, ashayhru uhammathi asrit chn. rajale tinihrulai jiumdo rakhnuhunch. atyacar r krur manishru jsle tinihrulai noksan purayaumn cahchn tinihrudekhi rajale bcaumnu hunch. ti din-hin manishruko jivn rajako nimti atynt mhtypurn ch. rajako dirghayu hos! ani uhamle sebatat sun prapt grun. sdhaim rajako nimti prarthna gr. prtyek din rajalai asirvad dinu. khethruma prsst matma annhru ubjiyos r phadhru annbalile dhakiyos. khethru lbanon jsta milo rhos. ani khethru hriyo ghamshrule dhakie jsto shrhru manishrule bhribhrau bnos. raja sdalai khyati prapt bnos. jb smm gham rhnch tb smm manishrule uhamko naum yad grun. manishru uhambat dhny rhos ani sbaille uhamlai asirvad diun. prmprbhu prmesvr, israel ka prmesvrko gun-gan gr! prmesvrle matr tyasto ascrpykit kamhru grn sknu hunch! uhamko mhimamy naumko sda-srnda prmsa gr! uhamko mhimale sara smsar bhirpurn rhos! amen! amen! yssiko choro daudko prarthna yhi smapt humdch.

samccai nai israel ko nimti prmesvr ramro hunuhunch. prmesvr ti manishruka nimti ramro hunuhunch jsko hrđy suddh ch. m prayh cukem ani pap grn thalem. maile dust manishru sphl bheko dekhem. m ti ahmkari manishru dekhī irsyalu bhem. ti manishru hristpust chn. tinihrulai bamcnko lagi smghrs grnu prdain. ti dust manishru hami jsto pidit humdaiinn. any manishru jsta tinihru smktma chainn. ysaille tinihru amhkari r ghrnit manishru hun. tinihrule lgaeka bhumuly gr-ghnahrū r arksk posakhru jstai dekhinch. ydi ti manishru kehi aru thok jsto dekhieko bhe, tinihru janchn r linchn tinihrule je cahe pni grdchn. tinihrule nic r dust kurahrū aruko barema bhndchn tinihru ghmdī r hthi khalka chn ani tinihrule sdhaim nai aru mathi shjai phaida uthaune upayhru grdchn. ti amhkarihru aphulai devta mandchn! tinihrule aphulai prthviko sask thanchn. ysrtth prmesvrka manishru pni unihrū tir phrkī r tinihrule je bhne tinihruko nimti tyhi kurahrū gre. ti dust manishru bhndchn, “hamihrule ke grirheka chaum, bhner prmesvr jandainn! srvoce prmesvrle jandainn.” ti ghmdī manishru dust chn, tr tinihrū dhni chn r jhn dhni bhirheka chn. ysaille maile matr hrđy kin suddh parnu? kin maile mero hathru dhoi spha rakhnū. he prmesvr, m dinbhri nai kst bhogchu ani prtyek bihan tpaimle mlai dnd dinuhunch. he prmesvr, m ys visyama aruhursmg kura grnu cahunchu. tr m bujhchu ki m tpaimka manishrulai visvasghat grirheko hunchu. maile yi kurahrū jannlai ythasky kosis grem. tr ti sbai mero lagi ekdm kthin thie. jbsmm m prmesvrko mndirma gin tb smm maile tinihruko akhiri vicar janin. prmesvr, samcci nai tpaimle ti manishrulai bhyank avsthama rakhnū bheko rhech. shjai tinihrū ptn hune r nst hune rhechn. smkt acank aun skch, tb ti amhkarihru nst-vinist hun skchn. bhyank kurahrū tinihruma ghtn skchn ani tinihrū smapt hunchn. he prmprrbhu, ti manishru spna jstai hun, hami jagne bittikai tinihrū alpinchn. hamro spnaka raksshru jsta tpaimle tinihrulai vilupt pari dinu hunech. m ajnani thiem. maile dhni r dust manishruko barema socer vyrthai khinn bhem. he prmesvr! m tpaimsit sokakul r krodhit thiem. maile euta lthuva r ajnat psule jsty vyvhar grem. maile caheka sbai thokhru msmg chn. m sdhaim nai tpaimsmg sathma chu. he prmesvr, tpaimle mero dahine hat pkrnu bhekoch. he prmesvr, tpaimle mero aguvai grnu hunch ani asl sllah dinuhunch. tys pscat mhima trph mlai aguvai grnu hunch. m sdhaim, tpaim bahek m svrgma kslai cahunchu. ani m tpaimsit prthvima bheko bahek aru kehi iccha grdinm. mero tn r mn nst hun skch, tr msmg prmesvr ch jslai m prem grchu. msmg prmesvr sda-srvda hunuhunch! he prmesvr, manis jsle tpaimlai tygdch tyo hraune ch. tpaimle tinihrulai dhvms grnu hunech jo tpaimsit visvasi chainn. m prmesvr kham aem ani tyo mero lagi hitkari bhyo. maile prmprrbhu prmesvrilai mero surksit thaum bnaem. prmesvr, m tpaimkham, tpaimle grnu bheka sbai thokhru btaun aem.

he prmesvr, ke tpaimle hamilai sdhaimko nimti tyagnu hunch? ke tpaim aphna manishrusit ajhai krodhit hunuhunch? tpaimle dherai aghi kinnu bheka ti manishrulai smjhnu hos. tpaimle hamilai bcaumnū bhyo. hami tpaim kai smptti hau. jham tpaim bsnu bhyo, tyo siyon prvtlai smjhnu hos. prmesvr, yi annt bhgnavsheshrubat himder aunū hos. pvitr thaumma jun struhrule nst greko trph phrki aunū hos. struhrū mndirma aphno vijy nara lgaer cicyae. tinihrule aphna jhnda yuddh jityaum bhner bhan grn mndirma gade. struka sainikhru ysta dekhinchin ki gham ktn manishru gham katarhe jsto. he prmesvr, tinihrule aphna bncro r hm-siyahrū claudmai tpaimko mndirka caukthru katdai bhtkaune chn. ti sipahihrule tpaimko pvitr sthan jlai. tinihrule tyo mndir jun tpaimko naumko smmanma bnico thiyo bhumima ldae. strule hamilai purn ruple thsnhsru parne nirny gre, tinihrule desma bheko prtyek cij r prmesvrko pvitr sthan jlai. hamile kuni pni hamro cinhru dekhnskenaum. ab tyham ag-mvktahrū chainn. ke grnu prne ksaille jandainn. he prmesvr, khile smm strule hamilai khelauna bnaune ho? ke tpaim aphno ninda graun tinihrulai sdhaim diirhnuhunch? he prmesvr, tpaimle yti kthin dnd hamilai kin dinuhunch? tpaimle aphno mhan-sktille hamilai purn rupma nst parnu bhyo. he prmesvr, tpaim lamo smydekhī hamro raja hunu bheko ch, tpaimle ys desma dherai yuddhru jitaulnai shyog grnu bhekoch. he prmesvr, tpaimle aphno mhan skti pryog grnubhyo, smudrlai dui bhagma vibhaj grnubhyo. tpaimle visal smudrko raksshru-lai jitnu bhyo, tpaimle libyatanko sir tukra-tukra parnu bhyo, ani tysko srir jnavhrule khaos bhner phali dinubhyo. tpaimle ndihru r jhrnahrū bgne bnaunu bhyo ani tpaimle ndihru sukai dinubhyo. he prmesvr, tpaim ek hunuhunch jsle din r ratlai niyn-trn grnu hunch. tpaimle cndrma r sury bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle prthvima sbai kurako sima bnaidinu bhyo. ani tpaimle grism rtu r sisir rtu bnaunu bhyo. he prmesvr, yi kurahrū smjhnu hos ydi tpaimko ninda bhyo. ti murkhhrule tpaimko naumlai hela grchn! ti jngli jnavhrulai tpaimko priy dhukurlai laijan ndinuhos! tpaimko priy din-dukhī manishrulai khilayi nbhuluhos! hamro krar ydi grnuhos! ys dhrtiko prtyek amdhyaro jggama himsatmk rup ch. he prmesvr, tpaimka manishrulai rduvyvhar griyo. prti kst din tinihrumathi ajh ljiti nbnaunu hos. din-dukhī, ashay manishrule tpaimko prmsma grn skun. he prmesvr, uthnuhos r ldaim grnuhos! smjhnuhos, ti murkhhrule tpaimlai dieka cetavni! tpaimka struhruko cicyahtlai nbhuluhos, tinihrule ghri-ghri tpaimko apman gre.

he prmesvr, hami tpaimko prmsma grdchau! hami tpaimko prmsma grchau. tpaim cheuma hunuhunch ani manishrule tpaimle grnu bheko acmmka kurahrūka barema bhndchn. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “m nyayko thik smy channechu m nispsk nyay grnechu. ydypī prthvi r ysma bheka smpurn cijhru hlirheka

chn r dhrasayi hun tyar ch, tr m yslai sthirparchu.”
 “ktipy manishru atynt amhkari hunchn. tinihru
 svymlai saktisali r mhtvpurn socdchn. tr m ti man-
 ishrluai bhunchu, ‘sekhi ngr!’ ‘yti sahro amhkari nhau!’
 prthvima tysto kunai skti chain jsle kunai manislai
 mhtvpurn parch. prmesvr nai nyaykrta hunuhunch.
 ani uhamle nai ko mhtvpurn hunch bhne kurako
 nirny grnuhunch. prmesvrle ek vyktilai uthaer us-
 lai mhtvpurn bnaunu hunch, uhamle nai ksailai tl
 jharer uslai mhtvhin parnuhunch. prmesvr sdhaim
 dust manishrluai dnd din tyar hunuhunch. prmpbr-
 husmg uhamko hatma euta kcaura ch jun kcaurama
 vis bhrieko dakhmdyle purn ch. uhamle tyo visyukt
 dakhmdy khnaunu hunch, ani dust manishrule tysko
 antim ghutko smm piune chn. m ys barema sdhaim
 manishrluai bhnechu. m israel ko prmesvrko stuti-
 gan grnechu. m dust manishruko skti khoser lanechu,
 ani dhrmi manishrluai skti prdangnechu.

76

yhudama bheka manishrule prmesvrlai cinchn. is-
 rael ka manishrule prmesvrko naumko adr grdchn.
 salemma prmesvrko mndir ch. prmesvrko bhr siyon
 prvtma ch. tys thaumma, prmesvrle dhnu r kamdhru
 dhal, trvar r any yuddhka htiharhu chin-bhinn par-
 nubhyo. he prmesvr! jb tpaim phadrhubat phkedai
 hunuhunch jham tpaimle aphno struhurai marnu
 bhyo, tpaim gaurvmy dekhinu hunch. ti sipahihule
 apu bliyo bheko soce. tr ahile tinihru bhuimma
 mrt rupma ldirhekachn. tinihruko srir lutier ldirheko
 ch. ti bliya sipahihule apu svymalai nai bcaune yo-
 gyka hun skenn. jb yakubka prmesvrle ti sipahihur-
 lai gali grnubhyo, ghodsvarhu r ghodahru mre. he
 prmesvr, tpaim vismykari hunuhunch! jb tpaim
 krodhit hunuhunch tb kahi pni tpaimko viruddh ub-
 hin skdain. prmpbrbu nyaykrta jsto ubhinu bhyo ani
 aphno nirny ghosna grnubhyo, prmesvrle ys dhrtika
 vinmr manishrluai bcaumnu bhyo. svrgbat uhamle
 nirny dinubhyo, spurn prthvima nistbdh r bhybhit
 bhe. he prmesvr, jb tpaimle dust manishrluai sjay din-
 uhunch tpaimlai manishrule smman grdchn. tpaimle
 aphno krodh dekhaunu hunch, ani jivit rhnehu bliya
 hunchn. he manishru, tinihrule prmpbrbu prmesvr
 prt vcn dieka thiyau. ab uhampti ti vcnhu pura
 gr. prtyek thaumma manishru prmesvrsit draumchn
 r adr grchn. tpaimle tinihrluai bhetihru lyaun din-
 uhos. prmesvrle mhan saskhrulai prajit grnu hunch.
 prthvika sbai rajahru uhamst draumchn.

77

maile thulo-thulo avajle kraer prmesvrlai guhar
 magem. he prmesvr, mero rodn sunidinu hos! mero
 svami, jb m smkta prem m tpaim kham aem tpaim-
 lai paune pryasma m ratbhri jagem r pni atmama santi
 bhen. maile prmesvrko barema socem, ani aphno
 halt btaune pryas grem, tr maile skinn. tpaimle
 malai sutn dinu bhen m kehi bhnn cahnthe tr m
 ekdm htas them. maile biteka kurahru smjhirheko
 them. dherai agadi hun geko ghtnahr smjhirheko
 them. ratma, maile aphna githruko barema socne

pryas grem. maile aphaimgai bujhne kosis grem.
 m chkk prchu, “ke hamro svamile hamilai sdako
 lagi tyagnu bhyo? ke pheri uham hamisit khusi
 hunu hunn? ke pheri hamismg uham bat marn
 sknu hunch? ke prmesvrko prem sdako nimti bi-
 layo ch?” kruna ke ho bhne kura uhamle bhulun
 bhyo? uhamko smvedna jti krodhama privrt bhyo?”
 tb maile socem, “jun kurale mlai sdhaim stai rhnch
 tyo hoh ‘ke srsvktiman prmesvrle aphno skti gu-
 maunu bhyo?’” m smjhna grchu uhamle ksto-ksto
 kary grnubhyo bhner. prmesvr, m ti ascrypurvk ku-
 rahru smjhna grchu jun tpaimle dherai-dherai agadi
 grnu bheko thiyu. tpaimle ke grnu bheko thiyu tyo
 maile socem. m tpaimka sbai saktisali karyhru socd-
 chu. prmesvr, tpaimka batohru pvitr chn, tpaim ba-
 hek kahi pni mhan chain. tpaim prmesvr hunuhunch
 jsle acmmka kamhru grnu hunch. tpaimle manishru-
 lai aphno mhan sktihr dekhauu bhyo. tpaimko sk-
 tile manishrluai bcaunu bhyo tpaimle yakub r yus-
 phka sntanhrulai bcaunu bhyo. prmesvr, panile
 tpaimlai dekhio r bhybhit bhyo. ghiro pani bheka
 thaumhru pni drle kame. baklo badhlrule pani br-
 sae. manishrule drlagdo ucdbadhluma bijuli cmkeko
 dekhem. tyham bijuliko gdgaht thiyu, tb bijuliko
 cmkle smsar nai ujjalo paryo ani prthvi kamn tha-
 lyo r thrth bhyo. prmesvr, tpaim ghiro pani bher
 himdnu bhyo tpaimle ghn smudr par grnubhyo, tr
 tpaimle kunai chap chodnu bhen. tpaimle aphna bhk-
 tjnhrluai bheda shr doryaun mosa r harunlai khtaunu
 bhyo.

78

mero manishru, mero updeshr dhyan dier sun.
 maile bhneka kurahruma dhyan deu. m timihur-
 lai yo ktha bhne chu. m timihrluai yo purano
 ktha bhne chu. hamile ti kthahr sunyau, ani
 hami tyo ramro prkarle jandchau. hamra pita-
 purkhahrle yi kthahr sunae. ani hami tyo ktha
 bhulne chainaun. hamra manishrule pchi aune
 sntanhrulai tyo kthahr bhne nai chn.hami mili
 prmpbrbuko prmsa grnechau, ani uhamka acmm
 lagda karyhru sbilai bhnechaun. prmpbrbhule
 yakubsmg smjhauta grnubhyo. prmesvrle israel lai
 niym dinubhyo. prmesvrle hamra pita-purkhahrulai
 ajnahr dinubhyo. uhamle hamra pita-purkhahrulai
 bhnnubhyo ki ti niymhru bare aphna bhavi sntanhr-
 lai btau. ani aune bhavi sntanhrule pni yo niymko
 barema jannechn r tinihru aphna nanihrluai sikaun
 sksm hunechn. ysaikarn ti sbai manishrule prmesvr-
 mathi bhrosa grnechn. tinihrule prmesvrka karyhru
 bhulne chainn. tinihrule prmesvrko ajananuar
 uhamko niymhru paln grnechn. ydi manishrule
 aphna nanihrluai prmesvrka ajnahrko visyma btae
 bhne nanihru tinihruka purkhahr jstai hune chainn.
 tinihruka pita-purkhahrko prmesvrka viruddh khda
 bhe. tinihrule uhamko ajna paln grn asvikar
 gre. ti manishru hthi thie. tinihru prmesvrko
 atma prt visvasi thienn. epraimbat aeka man-
 ishruismg htiharhu thie, tr tinihru yuddhbhumit
 bhage. tinihrule prmesvrsmg greko krar paln grenn.
 tinihrule uhamka updeshr asvikar gre. epraim-
 bat aeka manishrule prmesvrle grnu bheko mhan

karyhru bhule. tinihrule prmesvrle prdrsn grnu bheko ti acmm lagda karyhru birse. prmesvrle tinihruka pita-purkahrulai misr antrgt soanma aphna mhan sktihru dekhaunu bhyo. prmesvrle lal smudrlai pharnu bhyo ani manishrulai par graunu bhyo. pani tinihruka lagi duvai tir pkka prkhal bher ubhikho thiyo. prtyek din prmesvrle tinihrulai aglo badl shit doryaunu bhyo. ani prtyek ratbhri agoko jvala va ramko baler tinihrulai doryaunu bhyo. prmesvrle ctanlai mrubhumima phornu bhyo.jminko bhriti thbat uhamle manishrulai pani dinubhyo. prmesvrle panika jhrnahrु ndihru srh ctanbat lyaunu bhyo! tr manishrule uhamkai viruddh par avirlmruple grirhe. mrubhumismm tinihru srsvktiman prmesvrko viruddh nai uthe. tb ti manishrule prmesvrko priksa grn phaisla gre. tinihrule prmesvrilai khana mage tinihruko trpt parn matrai. tinihrule prmesvr bare gunaso gre ani bhne, “ke mrubhumima prmesvrle hamilai khana vyvstha grn sknu hunch? jb uhamle ctanma hirkaunubhyo, tejlе pani bahir ayo r kholahrु bdher ae. nihsndeh uhamle hamilai kehi roti r masu din sknu hunch!” prmprbhule ti manishrule greka kurahrु sunnu bhyo. prmesvr yakubmathi krodhit hunuhunthyо. israel ka manishrusmg krodhit hunuhunthyо. kinbhne manishrule uhammathi visvas grenn. tinihrule prmesvrle nai bcaunu hunch bhne kurama visvas grdai grenn. ta pni prmesvrle mathi badlhrulai ajna grnubhyo, ani tinihruko nimti khanako rupma mnna vrsauunu bhyo. akas dhokahrु jstai kholiyo ani akaska bhn-darbat ann vrsauunu bhyo. manishrule svrgduthruka khanahrु khae. prmesvrle prsst matrama stntustpurn khadyhru tinihrulai pthauunu bhyo. prmesvrle purvibat btas bhaunu bhyo. uhamle tinihrumathi akasbat masu vrsauunu bhyo. angnti crahrु tinihruko chaunimathi jhre. tinihru smudrko bluva jstai thie. ti manishruka chaunika vipri chauniko majhma thik crahrु jhre. tinihrulai khana prsst thiyo, tr tinihruko bhokle tinihrulai papi bnayo. tinihrule aphno bhok khpn skenn. yskarn tinihrule crahruko rgt nikalai kvel cra khae. prmesvr ti manishrumathi atynt risauunu bhyo, ani ti mdhye dherai jnalai marnu bhyo. prmesvrle dherai httakttha yuvahrulai mrtyu ptti dhalnubhyo. tr pni pheri manishrule ajh pap gri nai rhe! prmesvrko ascryckit karyhrumathi tinihrule visvas grenn. yskarn tinihruko jivn mha-vipdsmsg smapt paridinu bhyo. jb-jb prmesvrle tinihru mdhye kehi manishru marnu bhyo, bamki rhekahrु, uhamprti prisrmi humdai phrke. tinihrule prmesvr kai khoji gre. tinihrule smjhe ki prmesvr tinihruka ctan hunuhunch. tinihrule smjhnthe ki srvocc prmesvr nai tinihruko uddhark hunuhunch. tinihrule uhamlai prem grchu bhne, tr jhuto bole. tinihru prmesvrsit imandar thienn. tinihruko hrdy prmesvrsmg thien. tinihru krarsmgajnakari thienn. tr prmesvr dyalu hunuhunthyо. uhamle tinihruka paphrulai ksma gridinu bhyo. ani tinihrulai vinas grnu bhen. dherai plt prmesvrle aphno krodh thamnu bhyo, uhamle svymlai krodhi hundekhi thamnu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihrulai bekmma manis matr smjnhu bhyo. manishru havaka jhokahrु matr chn jo bhncr r jane grch. up! yi nai manishrule mrubhumima prmesvrilai khub kst die! tinihrule

prmesvrilai sahrai khinn pare! ghri-ghri ti manishrule prmesvrko smym kti ch bhner jamc grirhe. tinihrule vastvma israel ka pvitrlai duhk die. ti manishrule prmesvrko sktilai birse. tinihrulai uhamle struhrubat bcaunnu bheko kurahrु birse. tinihrule misr desma prmesvrle dekhaunu bheko alaukik karyhru bhule ani uhamle jivnma grnu bheko ascryjnk kamhru bhule. prmesvrle ndihrulai rgtma print graidinu bhyo. jsle grda misr vasihrule pani piun skenn. prmesvrle phtengrahru pthauunu bhyo. jsle misrvasihrulai toke. prmesvrle bhyagutahrु pthauunu bhyo jsle misrvasihruka jivn nas gridiyo. prmesvrle jhusilkirahrु balima pthauunu bhyo, ani any udbhidhruma slhhru pthauunu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihruko angurhru asinadvana nst graunu bhyo. ani him vrsadvana tinihruko ramro angurko jhyamnghrु nstparnu bhyo. prmesvrle bimar r asvsthtale tinihruko psuhru marnubhyo. prmesvrle aphno krodh misrvasihrulai dekhaunu bhyo. uhamle aphna dhvms gre duthru tinihruko viruddh pthauunu bhyo. prmesvrle aphna krodh dekhaune bato paunu bhyo. uhamle ksailai pni jumdo rhn dinu bhen, dralagdo bimarko karne tinihrulai mrn lgaunu bhyo. prmesvrle hamro prthm jnmne stantlai marnu bhyo. uhamle hamro phile jnmne stantlai marnubhyo. tyspchi prmesvrle israellai bhedavalale jhaim doryaunu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai mrubhumima bhda jhaim doryaunu bhyo. uhamle aphna manishrulai surksit thaumma laijanu bhyo. uhamka manishru draune kunai kamai thien. prmesvrle aphna struhrulai lal smudrma dubai dinubhyo. prmesvrle aphna manishrulai uhamkai pvitr sthantr doryaunu bhyo uhamle aphna manishrulai aphno sktile bnaunu bheko prvt tir doryaunnu bhyo. prmesvrle any jatihrulai tyo thaum chodn vadhy graunu bhyo. prmesvrle prtyek israeli privarlai tinihrukai bhumi ams dinubhyo. uhamle tinihruko privar smuhlai aphno aphnai ghrma punrvas graunu bhyo. tr tinihrule srsvktiman prmesvrilai jamce ani uhamko virodhma lgatar bidroh gre. tinihrule uhamka ajnahrु paln grenn. israel ka manishru prmprbhu prmesvrbat vimukh bhi tadha ge. tinihruka pita-purkahrule jstai tinihrule pni gre. tinihrule jhtaro phyamkejstai vyvhar gre. israel ka manishrule agla thaumhru bnae ani prmesvrilai ris uthae. tinihrule mithya devtahruka salighru bnae r prmesvrilai risyalu bnae. prmesvrle ysto sunepchi ekdm krodhit hunu bhyo. ani uhamle israel lai purnt rdd grnubhyo. 60 uhamle siloma bheko pvitr pallai tyagi dinubhyo. prmesvr manishru majh palma bsnu bhyo. 61 prmesvrle aphno manishrulai aru jatidvara pkraunu bhyo. struhrule uhamko “sundr rtn” lge. 62 prmesvrle aphna manishrulai krodh dekhaunu bhyo. uhamle yuddhma tinihrulai mrn chadi dinubhyo. 63 jvan purushru jler mre, ani ketihrule vivahko git gaun paenn. 64 pujaharihru maridie, tr vidhvahrु tinihruka nimti roenn. 65 antma, nimndrama himdirhne manis jstai, dherai md pieko sipahi jstai hamro svami byumjnhu bhyo. 66 prmesvrle aphna struhrulai prast grer pchi htaunu bhyo. uhamle struhrulai hraer sdako nimti apmanit grnubhyo. 67 tr prmesvrle yusuphko privarlai rddh grnubhyo. uhamle epraimko privarlai pni grhn grnu bhen. 68 ahm, prmesvrle yhudako privarlai cunnu

bhyo. prmesvrle siyon, uhamle prem greko prvt cunnu bhyo. 69 prmesvrle tyo ucc prvtma aphno mndir bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle aphno pvitr mndir prthvi jhaim sda srvdako nimti bnaunu bhyo. 70 prmesvrle daudlai aphno khas dasko rupma channu bhyo. daudle bhemdagoth smhali rheka thie, tr prmesvrle unlai tys kambat tadho laijanu bhyo. 71 daudle bhemdalai hercah grirheka thie, tr prmesvrle daudlai uhamka aphna manishrulai hercah grne kam sumpnu bhyo. yakubka manishrulai hercah grne, israel ka manishrulai hercah grne, prmesvrle smpti hercah grne kam sumpnu bhyo. 72 daudle aphno suddh hrstyle tinihrulai doryae. khub strkpurn aguvai gre.

79

he prmesvr, any rastrhru tpaimko manishrusmg ldaim grn ae. ti manishrule tpaimko pvitr mndir bhktaidie tinihrule yruslemlai bhgnavses bnaie chode. strule tpaimka dashru r bhktjnhruka srirhru jngli crahrule r jngli jnavrhule khaos bhni chadidie. prmesvr, ti strule panishr rgt nbgunjel smm tpaimka manishru mare. ti mrt srirhru gadnlai smm kofi pni bhenn. hamra viprika gaumlehrule hamilai khisi gre. hamro caraitir bheka manishru hamimathi hamser hamro khilli udae. he prmesvr, ke tpaim hamismg sdhaimko nimti risaunu hunech? ke tpaimko bliya bhavnahuago jhaim anvrt jldch? he prmesvr, tpaimko krodh ti smprdayhruprti utarnu hos jun smprdayle tpaimlai cindain. tpaimko krodh ti smprdayhruprti utarnu hos jsle shaytako nimti tpaimko naum pukardain. ti smprdayrule yakublai r usko deslai dhvms pare. he prmesvr, hamra purkhahrule greko papko nimti hamilai sjay ndinuhos. camdai aphno krpadrsti hamilai dekhauunu hos karn hamihru ashay ani abhav grst chaum. hamro prmesvr, ani rksk, hamilai shayta dinuhos! bcaunu hos r tysle tpaimko naumma gaurv lyaunech. tpaimko asl naum sunaumko lagi hamro paphru metaidinu hos. any smprdayrule hamilai yso nbhnos, “timro prmesvr kham ch? ke usle timihrulai shayta grn sktain?” prmesvrle ti manishrulai dnd dinchn, yskarn hami tyo hern cahnnchaum. tinihrulai dnd dinuhos jsle tpaimko dashru mari die. kaidihruko arttnadlai dya grer suni dinuhos! prmesvr, tpaimko mhaskti pryog grer ti manishrulai bcaunuhos jslei mrtuyudnd diiekoch. he prmesvr, tinihrule hamimathi greko krmko nimti hamra vipri bheka manishrulai sataum plt dnd dinuhos. tpaimko apman grne ti manishrulai dnd dinuhos. hami tpaimka manishru haum. tpaimko bthanka hami bhemdahru haum. hami tpaimko sdhaim prmsma grdchaum, prmesvr, hami sda-srvdako lagi tpaimko prmsma grnechau.

80

he israel ka bhemdavala, dya gri mero kura sunnuhos. tpaimle yusuphka bhedahru doryaunu bhyo. tpaim krub svrgduthrumathi raja srh virajman hunuhunch. hami tpaimlai herchaum. israel ka bhedavala, tpaimko mhanta ti epraim, binyamin r mnasselai

dekhaunu hos. aer hamilai bcaunu hos. prmesvr, hamilai pheri svikar grnuhos. hamilai svikar grnuhos, r bcaumnu hos! prmprbhhu prmesvr, svsk-timan prmesvr tpaimle hamro prarthna khile sunnu hunech? ke hami prti tpaim sdhaim risaunu hune ch? tpaimle aphna manishrulai amsu khuvaunu bhyo. tpaimle tinihrulai prsst amsu kham dinu bheko ch. tyo amsu tinihruko piune pani bhyo. ti chimek-ihrusmg ldnlai tpaim kehi t grnuhos hamra struhru hami prti hamsdchn. he svsktiman prmesvr, hamilai pheri svikar grnuhos r bcaumnu hos. biteka dinhruma, tpaimle hamihrulai mhtvupurn viruva jsto syaharnuru bhyo. tpaimle misrbat tpaimko “angurko jhyamng” lyaunu bhyo. tpaimle “aruhrulai” yo jmin chodn vadhy graunu bhyo, ani tpaimle yham “angurko jhyang” ropnu bhyo. tpaimle “angur” ropnlai jmin tyar grnubhyo. tpaimle yska jrahruko nimti dhyan dinubhyo. camdai sumpurn jminma aangurko jhyang phailiyo. ysle prvtrhu dhaker goyo. yske pathrule nimka rukhhru smm chekiyo. yske an-gurhru bhumdhy sagr smm phailiyo. yske lhrahr yuphretis ndi trph phailier ge. he prmesvr, kin tpaimle prkhalhru taner jharnu bhyo jsle tpaimko “angurko rukhlai” surksa dinch? ab bato himd-nehrule pni yske angurhru tipnechn. jngli sun-gurhru aumch r tpaimko “angurko jhyamngmathi” himddch. jngli psuhru aer tysko pathru khamdch. prmesvr, svsktiman prmesvr, phrki aunuhos. svrg-bat tpaimko “angurko jhyamnglai” tl hernuhos ani rksa grnuhos. he prmesvr, tpaimko apnhai hathrule ropnu bheko “angurko botlai” hernuhos. tpaimle apnhai nimti bdhaeko paudhahru hernuhos. tpaimko “angurka bothru” sukhkha gobr jstai agoma chn. tpaim ysma risaunu bhyo r nst parnubhyo. prmesvr, manis kham pugnu hos jo tpaimko dahine ptti ubhinu bheko ch. tpaimle uthaunu bheko maniskham pugnu hos. uhamle tpaimlai pheri chadnu hunn uham-lai bamcn dnos ani uhamle tpaimko naumko up-asna grnechn. svsktiman prmprbhhu prmesvr, hami bhekkham phrki aunu hos, hamilai grhn grnuhos r hamilai bcaunu hos.

81

khusi hau r prmesvr hamro skti hunuhunch bhni git gau. israel ka prmesvr trph kraumdaie khusi mnau. smgit prarmbh gr. khamjdihru bjau. surmy vina bjau. jb hamro visram suru hunch. purnima lageko bela turhi phuk, aumsi preko bela nrsing phuk. tyo israel ka manishruko nimti niym ho. prmesvrle yakublai ajna dinubhyo. jb prmesvrle yusuphlai misr-bat nikali lyaunu bhyo prmesvrle unisit yo krar grnubhyo. misrma hamile njaneko bhasa sunyau. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, “timihruko kamdhko bhari maile liem. maile timihruko krmiko doko timihruko hatbat lie. timra manishru smktma thie. tinihrule guhar mame r maile mukt parem. tuphan bokeko badlhruma m lukirheko them. tyhibat maile jvaph diem, maile tinihrulai mribakapanidvara jamc gre.” “mero manishru dhyan dec, ani mero kura sun. m timihrulai mero krar-vcn dinechu. israel r krpya mero kura dhyanle sun. kunai pni krtrim dev-tahru nman jun videsihrule mandchn. m, prmprbhhu,

timihruko prmesvr hum, maile timihrulai misrbat nikaler lyaem. israel , timihru mukh khol ani m khavraune chu. "tr mero manishru, timihrule mero kura sunenau. israel le mero ajna paln gren. ysaile timihru je-je cahncn tyhi gr bhner chadi diem, israell le aphno mnle caheko gryo. ydi mero manishrule mero kura maneko bhe ani mero trika anasar bseko bhe. tb m timihruko struhurulai hraune thiem. m tysta manishurulai dnd dine thiem jsle israel ma smk-thru lyaumdcn. prmprbhuka struhur drle kamnechn. timihurulai sda dnd diinech. timihrule aphna manishurulai uttm ghum dinubhyo. cttanletpt nhunjel smm timihurulai mh die."

82

prmesvr any devtahruko sbhama ubhinu hunch. uham tys sbhako prmkh nyaykrta hunuhunch. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "timihrule khile smm manishurulai pkspati nyay grnechau? khile smm timihrule dust manishurulai kunai prkarko dnd ndiink chodi dinchaum?" "grib r tuhura-tuhri manishruko rkasa gr. ti grib manishruka adhiarko rkasa gr. ti grib r ashay manishurulai shyog gr. dust manishrubat timihurulai bmcu. "timihru ke bhirhech tyo pni jandainn. timihru bujhdainn! timihru svym girirheka chn, tyo pni bujhdainn, timihruko smsar timihrukai caraitir jhri skyo va jhrdai girhech!" m bhndchu, "timihru devtahu hau. timihru ekdm srvsktiman prmesvrko chorahru hau. tr timihru mrnechau jsri any aguvahru mrdchn." he prmesvr, uthnu hos! tpaim nyaykrta hunuhos. tpaim sbai jatihurma aguva hunuhos.

83

he prmesvr, cupcap nbsnuhos! tpaimko kanhru nthunnu hos, krpya kehi t bhnnu hos, prmesvr. prmesvr, tpaimka struhule tpaimkai viruddh yojnahru bnaumdaichn ani timihrule camdai akrmn grnechn. timihrule tpaimka priy manishruko viruddh gupt yojnahru bnaumdaichn. tpaimka struhule ti tpaimkai priy manishruko visyama nai yojnahru bnaumdaichn. ti struhur bhndainn, "aer, timihrulai purnth dhvms gridinu hos. tb ksail pni 'israel ko' nam smet khilyai smjhna grnechain." prmesvr, timihru apsma ekjut bheka chn tpaim r tpaimko krar virudv l dai grnlai jun tpaimle hamismg grnu bheko thiyi. ti struhur hamismg ldnlai ekjut bheka chn prdom, ismaeli manishru, moab ani hagarka bhavi sntanhru, glabihru, amalekihru, emalihru, plis-tihru, ani tayrma bsne jnsmuh. ti sbai hamismg ldnlai ekjut bhekachn. asiriyinhru smet timihrusmg miln puge. timihrule lutka sntanhurulai ati sktisali bnae. prmesvr, timihurulai midyanihurulai jhaim prast paridinu hos, sisra r yabinhurulai kison ndiko kinar prast pare jhaim parnuhos. tpaimle timihurulai endorma prast parnuhbyo. ani timihruka sara srirhru bhuimma sdi rhyo. prmesvrle, struhruka naikhru-lai prast grnuhos. oreb r jibma je grnu bhethyo tysai grnuhos. jebh r slmunnama je grnu bhethyo, tysai grnuhos. he prmesvr, ti manishrule hamilai tpaimko yo jminbat khedn cahncn. timihurulai havale

udaer laijan. mrijuna udbhid jstai bnai dinuhos havale prallai chinnbhinn pare jstai timihurulai pni chinn-bhinn paridinu hos. jngma ago lage jhaim ti struhurulai dhvms paridinu hos. ddhelole phadhru jlae jhaim nas gridinuhos. he prmesvr, jsri tibr amdihle dhulo udaumch timihurulai pni tysri nai khedaunuhos. hllaumda timihurulai tuphan jstai tadha-tadha uda khedi dinuhos. prmesvr, timihurulai staunu hos taki timihru vastvma kmjor nai chn bhne bodh hos. tyspchi timihrule tpaimko naumalai upasna grnechn. he prmesvr, timihurulai bhygrst parnuhos ani sdako nimti ljiit tulyaunu hos. timihurulai apmanit tulyaunu hos ani dhvms parnu hos. tb matr timihrule tpaim-lai prmesvr bhner mannechn. timihrule tpaimko nam yhova bhner jannechn tpaim srvoce prmesvr bhner janne chn. sara smsarka prmesvr bhner cinne chn.

84

he senahraka prmprbhul! tpaimko mndir sam-cci nai priy ch. he prmprbhul, m tpaimko mndir bhitr psn iccha grdchu. m ekdmai uttejit chu. mera prtyek amg sasvt prmesvrsmg lipt hun cahncn. he senahraka prmprbhul, mero raja, mero prmesvr, crahr smmle tpaimko mndirbhitr asry pae. tpaimko vediko cheuma aphno gumd bnaumchn ani timihrule tyhim aphna becahr hurkaumchn. tpaimko mndirma bsne ti manishru bhagymani hun. timihrule tpaimko prmsa lgatar gri rhekachn. manishru tpaimko mndirma aphno mnbhri rhaska githru lier aumchn, timihru dherai khusi chn. timihru rune vemsai bher yatr grdai ae jun prmesvrle jlsrot bnaunu bheko ch. srd rtuko vrsale tal bninch. ti manishru siyon aune shrdekhi shr bhrmn grdai ae jham timihrule prmesvrilai bhetne chn. he senahraka prmesvr prmprbhul, mero parthana sunidinu hos he yakubka prmesvr, mlai dhyan dinuhos. he prmesvr, hamro rksskorksa grnuhos, tpaimka abhisikt rajaprtikrpalu hunu hos. he prmesvr, tpaimko mndirbhitrko ek din aru thaumka hjar dinbhnda uttm ch. dustruka ghrama bsnubhnda bru mera prmesvrka mndirko dhoke hunlai mlai mn prch. prmprbhul hamra rkssk r mhimamy raja hunuhunch, prmesvrle hamilai dya r mhimale asirvad dinuhunch. jsle prmprbhuko anusrn r ajna paln grdch. uhamle ti manishurulai prtyek asl cij dinuhunch. he senahraka prmprbhul, manishru jsle tpaimmathi bhrosa grchn unihru ati nai anndit hunchn. 13

85

he prmprbhul, aphna des prti krpa rakhnuhos. yakubka privarhru prdesma niskasit chn timihurulai aphno desma pheri lyaunu hos. he prmprbhul, aphna manishurulai, ksma grnuhos timihruka paphru metai dinuhos! he prmprbhul, krodhit hundekhi rokinu hos, pagl nbnnu hos. hamro prmesvr ani rkssk, hamima krodhi hundekhi rokinu hos, ani hamilai pheri grhn grnuhos. ke tpai haim smg sdhaim krodhit hunuhunch? dya gri hamismg prsnn hunuhos, tpaimko manishurulai khusi bnaumnu hos. he prmprbhul! hamilai dekhaunu hos ki tpaimle hami-

lai prem grnu hunch. hamilai apttibat bcaumnu hos. uhamle ke bhnnuhunch bhner maile mero kanlai prmprbhu prmesvrtir lgae. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo ki uhamka manishru ani visvasi celahruko nimti tyham santi ch. ydi tinihr pchi phrker murkhtako batoma hidenn bhne unihrule santi paune chn. prmesvrle camdai aphno celahrulai bcaumnu hunech. hamihru cadai ijjtko sath hamra sthanma psnechau. prmesvrko samco premma unka sbai bhktjnhru bhethunchn. dharmikta r santile tinihrulai cumbn gri svagt grnechn. prthvima bsne manishru prmesvrma visvasi hunechn. ani svrgko prmesvr unihruko nimti asl hunuhunech. prmesvrle hamihrulai dherai uttm thokhur dinu hunech, ani jminle dherai ann ubjaumnech. dharmiktacahim prmesvrko aghi janch, r uhamko nimti euta marg tyar grch. 14

86

m dridr r ashay manis hum. he prmprbhu, dya gri mero prarthna sunnuhos, ani uttr dinuhos. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko bhkt hum, dyagri mlai bcaunu hos. m tpaimko das hum tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch, mero, bhrosa tpaimma ch, mlai rkasa grnuhos. mero svami, mmathi dya grnuhos. m prtyek ksn tpaimlai nai prarthna grirhechu, he svami, m mero jivnlai tpaim kai hatma sumpinchu. mlai upyogi bnaunu hos, m tpaimko das hum. he svami, tpaim dhrmi r dyalu hunuhunch. tpaika manishru tpaimlai shyog magchn, tpaim ti manishrulai samcci nai prem grnuhunch. prmprbhu, mero prarthna grhn grnuhos. krpadanko nimti mero prarthna sunnuhos. prmprbhu, m mero smtkto smyma tpaimlai prarthna grdchu, m jandchu tpaimle jvaph dinu hunech! he prmesvr, tpaim jhaim arko kohi chain. tpaimle grnu bheko kam aru ksaila grn skdai. svami, tpaimle prtyek vyktilai bnaunu bhyo. tinihru sbai jna ae r tpailai upasna grun. tinihru sbai jnale tpaimko namko smman grun. he prmesvr, tpaim mhan hunuhunch! tpaim adbhut karyhru grnuhunch, tpaim ani tpaim matr, prmesvr hunuhunch. he prmprbhu, tpaimko trikahru sikaunu hos, ani m bamnechu r sty paln grnechu. mlai mero jivnko mukhy cij, tpaimko naumma puja grirhn shayta grnu hos. he prmesvr, mero svami tpaimko prmsa grdchu. mero smpurn hrdayat m tpaimko namko annt smman grnechu. he prmesvr, tpaimsmg mprti kti bdhta prem ch? tpaimle mlai mutyoko mukhat bcaunu bhyo. amhkarihrule mmathi akrmn grirhechn, prmesvr. nirdyi jhundka manishrule mlai marne kosis grirhechn. ani tysta manishrule tpaimko ijjt grdai. he svami tpaim dya r krpale purn bheko prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimma dhairy, styta r krpale bhrpurn ch. prmesvr, tpaimle mero kura suneko r mprti krpalu bheko dekhaunu hos. m tpaimko das hum. mlai bl prdan grnuhos, m tpaimko das hum. mlai bcaunu hos! prmesvr, tpaimle mlai sath dieko smket dinuhos. mero struhrule tyo smket hernechn ani tinihru asntust hunechn. tysle tpaimle mero prarthna sunnu bheko bujhaumch ani mlai tpaimle shayta dinu hunech.

87

prmesvrle yruslemko pvitr phadhruma aphno mndir bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule israel ka any thaumhru bhnda siyonka prvesdvarhru mn praunu hunch. prmesvrko shrka manishrule timro visyma prsmniy kurahru grdchn. prmesvrle aphna sbai manishruko suci rakhnu bheko ch. ti mdhye ktipy misr r bebilonma bsdchn. ti mdhye ktipy philistiya, tayr r ethiopyiyama pni jnmeka thie. prmesvrle siyonma jnmeka prtyek manislai cinnu hunch. svoccc prmesvrle tyo shr bnaunubhyo. prmesvrle aphna sbai manishruka suci rakhnu bheko ch. tinihru kham, kham jnmeka hun bhne kura prmesvrle jannu hunch. prmesvrka manishru khas chutthihru mannalai yruslem jamdchn. tinihru sukhi chn. tinihru gairhechn r nacirhechn. tinihru bhndchn, "prtyek asl kurahru yruslembat aumdch."

88

he prmprbhu, prmesvr, tpaim mero rkask hunuhunch, ratdin m tpaimlai prarthna grirhekocho. mero prarthnahru prti krpya dhyan dinuhos. krpadanko nimti mero prarthna suni dinuhos. mero pransmg prsst tysto pida chmdai thiyo! m camdai mrne chu. manishrule mlai mrt manis athva bamcnu preko ekdm kmjor, hin manis jsto vyvhar grdchn. mrt manishruko majhma mlai khojnu hos. m cihanma ldirheko murda jsto chu. tpaimle bhulnu bheka mrisheka manishru majh m ek hum. tpaimbat algg r helcekraim bhyo. sela tpaimle mlai dhrtko tyo pvalma rakhnu bhyo. ho tpaimle mlai tysto andhkar thaumma rakhnu bhyo. prmesvr, tpaim mmsg risaunu bheko thiyo, ani mlai sjay dinubhyo. mero sathihrule mlai chadi ge. sbaila mlai achut vykti jsto chi-chi, dur-dur byhavar gre. m tys ghrma bnd thiem ani bahir jan skinthiem. mera amkhahru mero smpurn duhkhhruma rudam-rudam poln thaliskyoy. he prmprbhu, m tpaimlai atat prarthna grchu mero pakurahru tpaim prti prarthnama uthchn. he prmprbhu, ke mrt manishruka lagi tpaim arscy kam renuhunch? ke bhuthurmathi uthchn r tpaimko prmsa grchn? amhm grdai. cihanbhitr bheka mrt manishrule tpaimko prem bare kura grn skne chainn. mrt manishrule mrtkhruko smsarma tpaimko visvasko visyma bhnn skne chainn. mrt manishru amndharkama ldirheka hunchn, tpaimle grnu bheka acmmka kurahru dekhnn sktainn. mrt manishrule birsieko smsarma tpaimko dharmiktako kura grn sktainn. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko shaytakto nimti prarthna grirheko chu. prtyek prathkalma m tpaimma prarthna grdchu. he prmprbhu, kin tpaimle mlai tyagnu bhyo? kin mero kura sunn asvikar grnuhunch? yuva avsthadekhni nai m kmjor r rogi thiem. maile tpaimko krodh shem, m ashay chu. he prmprbhu, tpaim mmsg risaunu bheko ch, ani sjayle mlai mardai ch. duhkhai r pidahru sdhaim mmsg chn m ti duhkhai r pidahruma dulirheko anubhv grdchn. he prmprbhu, mera sara mitrhru r premihru tyagnu mlai vadhy graunu bhyo. khali andhkar matr mmsg rheko ch.

m sda prmprbhuko nimti premko git gaunechu r uhamko visvasko prmsa sda-srva grnechu. he prmprbhu, m tpaimma samco rupma visvas grdchu ki tpaimko prem anvrt ch. tpaimko visvas akas jhai vyaapk ch. prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "maile cuneka rajasmg krar greko chu, maile mero das daudsmg ksm khaem. daud, m timro vmslai sda srvdako nimti sthir bnaunechu. m timro raji sda srvdako nimti kaym graune chu." he prmprbhu, tpaimle ascrypurvk kurahru srja grnu hunch. jsko nimti tpaimlai akashrule pni prmsa grchn. manishru tpaimmathi asrit hun skchn. pvitr svrgduthruko sbhale tpaimko barema gaumdech. svrgma tpaimko brabri hune kofi pni chain. kunai pni "devta" prmprbhuko tulnama aun sktain. prmesvr pvitr svrgduthrusit sda srva milnu hunch. ti sbai svrgduthru uhamka hun. tinihru draer uhamko sddha grdchn, tinihru uhamko sm-manma bsdchn. he senahruka prmprbhu, prmesvr tpaim jsto yham aru kofi chain. hami punruple tpaimmathi bhrosa rakhchau. tpaimle visal smudrko sktisali jvarbhatmathi savt grnuhunch. tpaim tysko chalhulai sant parn sknu hunch. prmesvr tpaimle rahblai dr dekhauun bhyo, timko apnai sktisali pakhurahrule tpaimka struhulai ytrtrt paridinu bhyo. svrg r prthvima bheka sbai thokhru tpaimkai hun, prmesvr tpaimle smsar r yska sbai thokhru srja grnubhyo. uttr r dksin disama tpaimle sara thokhru srja grnubhyo. tabor prvt r hrmon prv-tle tpaimkai naumko gun-gan grdchn. he prmesvr tpaimsmg skti ch. tpaimko skti mhan ch vijy tpaimkai ho. tpaimko samrajy sty r nyaymathi bnieko ch. prem r visvas tpaimko simhasnka dashru hun. he prmesvr, tpaimka imandar bhktjnhru samcci nai khusi chn. tinihru tpaimko krpako prkasma bam-cdchn. tpaimko naumle tinihulalai sdhaim khusi parch. tinihrule tpaimko sdgunko prmsa grdchn. tpaim tinihruka ascrymy bl hunuhunch. tpaimbatai unihruko skti aumdech. prmprbhu, tpaim hamro rksk hunuhunch. israel ko ekmatr pvitr atma hamra raja hunuhunch. tpaim apna bhktjnhrusmg drsnma bolnu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "maile bhidbat ekjna jvan ketolai chanem ani maile tys jvanlai mukhy manis bnaem, maile tys jvan sipahilali blyo, bnaem. maile mero das daudlai paem ani mero visist telle uslai abhisek grem. maile daudlai apno dahine pakhurale shyog grem. ani mero sktile, uslai blyo bnaem. strule 'cuneka rajalai' prajit grn skenn. dust manishrule unlai prast grn skenn. m tinihruko struhulai ses parnechu r tinihruko sllahkarlai tl phyamnechu. m sdhaim aphule chaneka rajalai prem r shyog grnechu. m unlai sdhaim blyo bnaune chu. maile chaneka rajalai smudrko adhyks niyukt grchu. usle ndihru-mathi niytrn grnech. usle mlai bhnech, tpaim mero pita hunuhunch. tpaim mero prmesvr, mero ctan, mero rksk hunuhunch. ani uslai m mero prthm jnmne choro bnaune chu. u nai prthvima sbai bhnda mhan raja hunech. mero premle cuneka rajalai sda-srva rksa grnechu. tinko r mero yo krar khilyai smapt hunechain. unka privarhru anvrt rne chn jb-smm svrg rhnch tbsmm unko raji rhnech. ydi unka stanthrule mero vyvstha mann chade ydi tinihrule

mero ajna amany gre. bhne m tinihulalai dnd dinechu. ydi chaneka rajaka bhavi stanthrule mero niymhru bhtkaumda mero ajnahru ulngn grchn bhne, tr m unihulalai kda dnd dinechu. m tinihruka dustkrmk sjay korrale dinechu. tr m ti manishrubat maya marer tadha jane chain. m tinihru prti sdhaim visvasi rhne chu. m daudsmg bheko krar todne chain. m mero krar-vcn print grnechain. mero pvitrtama, uniprti ek prtijna greko chu ani m daud prti jhuto hune chain. daudka stanthru anvrt rhnechn. rhunjel unko raji rhne ch. jun srh, yo anvrt cnech, tys krarko saksi akashru chn, tyo krarma bhrosa grn skinch." tr prmesvr tpaim aphule rojeka rajaprti risaunu bhyo. ani unlai ekalai chadi dinu bhyo. tpaimle apno krar asvikar grnu bhokoch. tpaimle rajako mukut mailama phyamkidinu bhyo. tpaimle rajako shrka bhit-tahru bhtkai jharnu bhyo. unka sbai killahru dhvms parnubhyo. tyatabat bher jane manishrule unka cijhru core. unka chimekihule uslai khisi grer hamse. tpaimle tysto grer rajaka struhulalai khusi bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle unka struhulalai yuddh jitn dinubhyo. prmesvr, tpaimle unihruko rksa grdai sghaunu bhyo. tpaimle apna rajalai yuddhma sghaunu bhen. tpaimle unlai jitn dinu bhen. tpaimle unko rajgddi bhuimma phyamkidinu bhyo. tpaimle unko jivn ghaiti dinu bhyo tpaimle unlai ljjit parnubhyo. he prmprbhu, ysto khile smm clne ho? ke tpaimle hamilai sdhaim upeksa grnuhunch? ke tpaimko krodh ago jsto sdhaim blne ho? yad grnuhos mero jivn kti choto chh tpaimle hamilai choto jivn bamcnlai rcnubhyo. kofi pni bamcne chain r khilyai mrdain kofi pni cihanbat bhagn paune chain. he prmesvr, tpaimle vigta dekhauun bheko prem khai, kham ch? tpaimle daudko privar prti visvasi hunechu bhner prtijna dinu bhyo. [this verse may not be a part of this translation] [this verse may not be a part of this translation] prmprbhuko sda srva prmsa gr. amen!

90

he prmesvr, tpaim pustadekhi pustasmm hamro vassthan hunubheko ch. prmprbhu, tpaim prmesvr hunuhunthyo prvthruko smks jham jnmieka thiyau. ani prthvi r smsarko smks jham bnieka thiyau. prmesvr, tpaim sdhaim prmesvr rhnu bhyo r sdhaim hunuhune nai ch. tpaimle ys smsarma manishru lyaunu hunch ani pchi tinihulalai dhuloma print grnuhunch. tpaimko lagi hjaraum vrshru pni hijo biteko rat jstai lagdch. hamilai ksimgr jstai bdhar-nuhunch. hamro jivn bhanai hraer vilai jane spna jstai ch. hami gham jstai chau. bihan pkh gham um-rnch ani beluki yo oilaer mrch. he prmesvr, tpaimko risle hamilai dhvms grn skch. tpaimko krodhle hamilai bhybhit pardch. tpaim hamro sbai paphru jannu hunch. he prmesvr, tpaimle hamro gupt paphru sbai dekhnuhunch. tpaimko krodhle hamro jivn smapt grn skch. kanekhusi jstai hamro jivn dhmlidai janch. hami sttri vrssmm bamcn skchaum, ydi ajh blyo bhe asi vrssmm bamcn skchaum. hamro jivn kthin kam r pidale bhrieiko ch. tyspchi acank hamro jivn siddhier janch ani hami uder tadha janchaum. he prmesvr! vastvma ksaile pni tpaimko krodhpurn sk-

tilai jandain. tr hamro dr r tpaime prtiko adr tpaimeko
krodh jitikai mhan ch. hamro jivn kti choto ch bh-
ner hamilai sikaunu hos, taki hami samcci nai jnani
hun skaum. he prmprbhu, sdhaim hamro pchadi
aunuhos.aphna dashru prt dyaal hunuhos. prtyek
bihan aphno premle hamilai bhridinu hos. hami
sukhi rhaum r rmailo jinv bamcaum. tpaimele hamilai
hamro jivnma ati udasinta r smkthru dinubhyo. ab
hamilai khusi va sukhi parnuhos. tpaimeka dashrule
ascrypurvk thokhru dekhun jun tpaimele tinihruka
lagi grn sknu hunch ani unihruka nanihrule tpaimeko
mhima dekhun skun. hamro prmprbhu prmesvr,
hamro nimti krpalu bnun hos. hami je kam gchau tyo
phldayk hos, hami je kam gchaum prmesvrle sphl pari
diun.

91

timi srvoce prmesvrkham lukn jan skchau. avsy
nai timi srvsctiman prmesvrkham surksako lagi
jan skchau. m prmprbhulai bhndchu, "tpaim mero
surksako thaum hunuhunch, mero killa hunuhunch.
mero prmesvr, m tpaimeathi bhrosa grdchu." prmesvrle
timilai lupt vipdhr r drlago bimarihrub-
bat jogauunhunch. timi surksako lagi prmesvr kham
jan skchau. uhamle timihrulai rksa grnuhunch jsi
euta crale aphna pkhetahr phimjaer aphna bcc-
ahruko surksa grdch. prmesvr timihruka surksaka
lagi dhal r prkhalhru jsta hunuhunch. timihru rati
vyrthma draune kamai chain ani dinma pni timi
aphna struhruko kamdhrusit draune chainaum. timi
rati clne rudhidekhi r diumso ksy grne nasdekhi
draune chainau. tpaimele ek hjar struhulai prast
grnu hunech. tpaimeko aphnai dahine hatle ds
hjar struka senahrulai prast parnech. ti struhrule
tpaimlai chumdain pni. her matr, ani timile dekhne
chau ti dust manishru dndit bheko. kin? kinbhne
timi prmprbhuma bhrosa grdchau. timile srvoce
prmesvrilai aphno surksako thaum bnayau. timilai
kehi nramro hunechain. tyham timro ghrama kunai
prkaro rog hune chain. prmesvrle timihruko
lagi svrgduthrulai ajna dinu hunech, ani tinihrule
timihrulai jham jada pni rksa grnechn. tinihruka
hathrule timihrulai pkrnechn, tsaikarn timihrule
aphno khutta dhungama bjarnu prdain. timihrule
simhhrumathi r visalu srphrumathi himdne skti
paunechau. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "ydi kunai
manisle mma bhrosa grdch bhne, m uslai bcaune
chu jsle mero naumalai upasna grdch m mero bhk-
tjnhurulai rksa grnechu. mero bhktjnhrule shyogko
nimti mlai dakne chn. ani m tinihrulai jvaph dine
chu m tinihruko dukhko belama sath rhnechu, m
tinihrulai mukt grne chu r smman grne chu. ani
mera bhktjnhurulai dirghayu dinechu ani tinihrulai
bcaunechu."

92

prmprbhuko gun-gan grnu asl kura ho. srvoce
prmesvr, tpaimeko gun-gan grnu asl kura ho. bi-
hanko belama tpaimeko prem bare gaunu asl ho,
ani ratma tpaimeko visvas barema gaunu asl ho.

prmesvr, ds tare bajahru, vina r sarngihru tpaimeko
lagi bjaunu asl kura ho. he prmprbhu, tpaimele
aphna srnasit hamilai samcci nai khusi bnaunu
bhyo. hami khuisath tpaimele grnu bheka kurahru
bare gaumchaum. he prmprbhu tpaimele kti mhan
kurahru grnubhyo. tpaimeka vicarhru hamilai bujhn
ati kthin ch. hamisng tpaimeko tulna grda manis jati
murkh jnavrhru jstai chn. hami murkhhr haum jsle
kehi pni bujhn skdain. dust manishru jharpathru
jsta jhim-thim umrnchn. tr tinihru sdhaimko nimti
nst hunechn. tinihru je grchn tyo sdalai vinist
hunch. tr he prmprbhu, tpaimele sda adr grinech. he
prmprbhu, tpaimeka smpurn struhru nas hunechn.
smpurn ti manishru jsle pap kamhru gre tinihru
nst hunechn. tr tpaimele mlai bliyo bnaunu bhyo. m
drilo simnhru bheko bheda jstai hunechu. tpaimele
khas kamko lagi mlai rojnubhyo, tpaimele aphna taja
telhru mmathi khnyaunu bhyo. maile mero struhru
vipri bheko dekhem. tinihru mlai akrmn grn tyar
bheka visal samdhehru jsta chn. mero barema
tinihrule ke kura girirheka chn so maile sunem. asl
manishru lebanenma prmprbhuko mndirma ropieko
devdaru jsta chn, prmprbhuko mndirma ropan
grieko dharmi manishru hamro prmesvrko mndirko
prangma phulirhekachn. tinihru brddh bhe tapni
tinihrule nyam r svsth rukhle jstai lgatar phl utpadn
girirhe chn. tinihru tyaham hunu nai prmprbhu
asl hunuhunch, bhnnlai nai ho. uham mero ctan
hunuhunch, ani uhamle anucit kam grnuhunn.

93

prmprbhu raja hunuhunch. uhamle vaibhvi ani
samrthypurn posakhr lgaunu hunch. uham tyar
hunuhunch ysaille sara smsar surksit ch, yo nst
hunechain. prmesvr, tpaimeko rajy srvida clne ch.
prmesvr, tpaime annt smm bamcnu bhyo. he prmp-
rbhu ndihruko avaj ati grjnpurn ch. jodsmg aune
chalhru grjnpurn chn. jodsmg aune smudrka chalhru
grjnpurn r sktisil chn tr prmprbhu tinihrumathi ajh
sktisali hunuhunch. he prmprbhu, tpaimeko nym
srvida clne ch tpaimeko pvitr mndir dherai kalsmm
rhnech.

94

he prmprbhu, tpaime prmesvr hunuhunch jsle man-
ishrulai dnd dinch. tpaime prmesvr hunuhunch jsle
manishru prt dnd lier aumchn. tpaime sara prthvika
nyay palk hunuhunch. ahmkari manishrulai dnd
dinuhos jo tyska layk chn. he prmprbhu, khile
smm dust manishrule khelamci grnechn? khile smm
prmprbhu? khilesmm ti dustkrmihrule tinihruko
bhymkr kamhru grnechn? he prmprbhu, tinihrule
tpaimeko manishrulai kst die. tinihrule nai tpaimeka
manishrulai dukhki, pidit bnae. ti dust man-
ishrule hamra desma bsirheka vidhuvahru r prde-
sihrulai mare. tinihrule mata-pita nbheka nanihru-
lai htya gre. ani tinihrule bhne prmprbhule tinihrule
girirheka nic kamhru dekhdainn. tinihrule bhne ki is-
rael ka prmesvrle ke bhirhech tyo kehi pni jandainn.
timi abujh manishru tinihrule jnani hunchau? he

murkhru ho timihru khile cetnsil hunchau? timi papi manishru ati hrilthtk chau. timihrule bujhnu nai prch. prmesvrle yo kura socdainau ki jsle kan bnayo usle sunnskch? niscy nai jsle timro amkhru bnayo usle dekhni pni skch. prmesvrle amkha bnaunu bhyo, yskarn niscy nai ke bhirheko ch tyo dekhne amkhahru uhamka pni chn. prmesvrle ti manishru-lai anusasnma rakhnu hunech. ti manishrule ke grnu prne prmesvrle sikaunu hunech. manishrule ke socirhechn prmesvr jannuhunch. prmesvr jannuhunch ki manishru matr havaka jhomka hun. bhner. manis jslai prmprbhule anusasnma rakhnu bheko ch tyo sukhi hunech. prmesvrle tys manislai thik trikalne bamcne bato btaunu hunech. he prmesvr, tpaimle tys manislai shyog grnu hunech jo smkt aiprda bichinn humdch. jb smm ti dust manishrulai cihanma puridain, tyslai santi bsn tpaimle shayta grnu hunech. prmprbhule aphna manishru-lai tyagnu hunn uhamle tinihrulai shyog din chodnuhun. nyay phrker nirmiltasit aune ch. ani tyham asl, imandari manishru hunechn. ksaila pni mlai dust manishruko viruddh ldn sghaenn. koho pni msmg ti nic krm grne manishruko viruddh ldoi grn ubhienn. ydi prmprbhule mlai shayta ngrnu bheko bhe mrtyudvara m maun bhiskeko hunthem. m jandchu ki m ptn hun lageko thime, tr prmprbhule aphno celalai shayta grnubhyo. m atynt cintit r hdbdieko thiem tr prmprbhu, tpaimle mlai santvna dinubhyo ani khusi parnubhyo! prmesvr, kpti nyaykrttalai shyog ngrnuhos. ti dust nyaykrttahrule sadharn jntako lagi kthin jivn yapn grne niymhru bnaum-dchn. tysta nyaykrttahrule asl manishrulai akrmn grdchn. tinihrulai dosi sabit grer marn lgaumchn. tr mero prmprbhu, uch prvtmathi mero surksako thaum hunuhunch. prmesvr mero ctan hunuhunch mero surksako thaum! prmesvrle bhyomkr kary grne ti dust nyaykrttahrulai dnd dinuhunech. prmesvrle tinihrulai nst grnuhunech kinbhne tinihrule pap gre. prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle ti papi nyaykrttahrulai nst grnuhunech.

95

au, prmprbhuko gun-gan graum. ctan prti, thulo svrma gun-gan graum jsle hamilai bmcayo. prmprbhu prti dhnyvadko git gau. uhamprti anndmy prmsako git gau. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu nai mham prmesvr hunuhunch! any sara “devtahrul”lai adhinma rakhe uham mhan raja hunuhunch. ghiro guphahru r ucc phad-prvthru prmprbhuka smptti hun. sagr uhamkai ho uhamle yo srjna grnu bheko ho, prmesvrle aphnai hatle sukkha jminhru bnaunu bhyo. au, nihumrier, uhamko upsa graum. jsle hamilai bnaunu bhyo uham prmesvrko upsa graum. uham hamro prmesvr hunuhunch ani hami uhamka stantnhru haum. ydi hamile uhamko avaj sunyau bhne aj hami uhamka bheda hau. prmesvr bhnuhunch, “timihrule jmgmla humda mrribama gre jhai ani mrubhumima greko mssama jham jiddi ngr. timra pita-purkahrule mlai jamc gre, tinihrule mlai jamc, tr tinihrule m ke grn skthe bhinne kura dekhe. calis vrssmm m ti manishru gn-gn sher bsem. ani m jandthiem ki tinihru ajnakari thienn. tinihrule

mero siksahru lin asvikar gre. ysaile mero risma tinihru mero visramko bhumima psne chainn bhni maile prtijna grem.”

96

prmprbhule grnu bheko nyam kurahraka barema nyam git gau sara smsarle prmprbhu prti git gaun. prmprbhu prti gau! uhamko naumlai arshivad deu! susmacar bhni. prtyek din uhamko muktiko visyama kura gr. prmprbhu samcci nai adbhut hunuhunch, bhner manishrulai bhni. prmesvrle grnu hune as-cryckit cijhruka visyama rasthrhu majh bhni. srjna grnu hune acmmka kamhruko barema manishru-lai bhni. prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch r prmsako yogi hunuhunch. uham any sbai “devtahrul”ko bhnda ajh uhamkai dr rakhnu prch. any jatihruka sbai “devtahrul” khali murtihru matr hun. tr prmesvrle svrg bnaunubhyo. uhamko smksma adr r mhima cmkirheko ch. prmesvrko pvitr mndirma skti r saundry ch. privarhru, jatihru prmprbhuko prmsa r mhimako git gaum. prmprbhuko naumko prmsa gr aphna blihru lyau r mndir trph jau. pvitrtako saundrysit prmprbhuko upasna gr. prthvima prtyek manisle prmprbhuko upasna gr. jati-jatihrulai ghosna gr. prmprbhu nai raja hun, taki smsar nst nhos. prmprbhule nispks rupma smsarma raj grnuhunech. he akas, khusi ho! he prthvi, anndit bn! ysa bheka smudr r prtyek thok khusile krau, cicyau. khethru r tysma ub-jne prtyek cij, khusi bn. jnglika rukhru, gau r khusi bn! khusi bn kinbhne prmprbhu smsarma “raj” grn airhnu bheko ch. uhamle pkspat ngri smsarma nyay grnu hunech.

97

prmprbhule raj grnu hunch r prthvi khusi ho. sbai sudurtirka deshru khusi hunch. baklo badhlrule prmprbhulai gheri rakheko ch. dhrm r nyayle ys rajylai bliyo bnaum-dch. prmprbhuko samunnebat euta akas jamdch ani uhamka struhulai nas grdch. uhamko bijuli akasma jhlak-jhilik cmkinch. manishru ysai dekhch r drauchn. prmprbhuko, smks prvthru main jsto pglchn, sara prthvika svamiko samunne. he akas, uhamko dharmiktako bare btau. taki prmesvrko mhima sara manishrule dekhun. manishru aphna murtihru puja grchn. tinihru aphna “devtahrula” visyama ghmdnd grdchn. tr ti manishru ljjit hunech. tinihruka “devtahrul” sir jhukaer prmprbhulai upasna grnechn. he siyon, sun ani khusi bn! he yhudaka shrhru, khusi hou. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule buddhimani niryhru grnu bhyo. svocch prmprbhu, tpaim nai vastvma prthvika sask hunuhunch. tpaim any “devtahrul” bhnda dherai asl hunuhunch. manishru jsle prmprbhulai prem grdch usle dust-talai gharna grch. prmesvrle dhurthrubat uhamka bhktjnhulalai baumnu humdch. dharmi manishruma ujjalo r khusiylai cmknch. dharmi manishru, prmprbhuma khusi rhaum! uhamko pvitr naumko sddha gr!

prmprbhu prti nyam git gau kinbhne uhamle nyam r chhk parne kurahru grnubhyo. uhamko pvitr dahine pakhurale uhamlai pheri vijy tulyayo. prmprbhule aphno bcaune skti jatihrlai dekhauun bhyo. prmprbhule aphno dharmikta tinihrulai dekhauun bhyo. uhamka bhktjinhrule israel ka manishru prti prmesvrko visvas smjhie. sudur thaumma bheka manishrule hamro prmprbhuko rksa grne skti dekhe. he prthvima bheka prtyek manishrule, prmprbhu prti khusile hlla gr. prsmsako git gaun prarabh gr! prmprbhuko prsmsa vina bjaer gr. vinabat niskeko smgitle, uhamko prsmsa grdch. turhi r krnalhru bjau, ani prmprbhu hamro raja prti cicyaumdai prsmsa gr. smudr r prthvile r tyham bheka prtyek kurale jodle gaos. he ndihru, aphna hathrule thppdi mar! prvthru sbai ekaisath anndko git gaam. prmprbhuko smmukh gau kinbhne uham smsarma raj grn airhnu bheko ch. uhamle smsarma nyaypurvk raj grnu hunech. uhamle dharmiktasit manishrumathi raj grnuhunech.

99

prmprbhu nai raja hunuhunch. ysaile sara jatihru drle kamchn. prmesvr raja srh krub svrgduthruma bsnu hunch. ysaile sara smsar drle kamdch. siy-onma prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch! uham smpurn manishrumathi mhan aguva hunuhunch. sara manishrule tpaimko naumko gun-gan grun. prmesvrko naum vismykark ch. prmesvr pvitr hunuhunch. sktisali rajale nyay mnprauun hunch. prmesvr, tpaimle mmglmyta bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle yakubma dharmikta r nispksta lauanubhyo. prmprbhu hamro prmesvrko prsmsa gr ani uhamko pvitr paudanmadndvt gr. mosa r harun uhamka kehi pujaharihru mdhye thie. tinihru mdhye smuel hun jsle prmesvrko nam pukare. tinihrule prmesvrlai prarthna gre, ani uhamle tinihrulai jvaph dinubhyo. prmesvr agla badlbat bolnu bhyo. tinihrule uhamko vidihru paln gre ani prmesvrle tinihrulai niym prdan grnubhyo. he prmprbhu hamra prmesvr, tpaimle tinihruko prarthnako jvaph dinubhyo. tpaimle aphu ksma-dayi prmesvr ani nic kam grne manishrlai dnd dineko rupma drsaunu bhyo. hamra prmprbhu prmesvrko prsmsa gr. hamro prmesvr samcci nai pvitr hunuhunch. uhamko pvitr prvt trph dndvt gr.

100

he sara prthviko manishru ho, prmprbhuko jiykar gr. prmprbhuko sevama khusi hau! khusika githru lier prmprbhuko smmukh au! prmprbhu nai hamra prmesvr hunuhunch bhne jan. uhamle hamilai rcnu bhyo ani hami uhamka manishru haum, hami uhamka bhemda haum. uhamko shrma dhnyvadko git lier au. uhamko mndirma prsmsako githru lier au. uhamko prsmsa gr r uhamko naumlai dhnyvad cdhao. prmprbhu, bhlo hunuhunch. uhamko prem annt ch. hami sda svrda uhammathi bhrosa rakhn skchaum!

m prem r nispks nyayko git gaunechu. prmprbhu, m tpaimko nimti gaune chu. m strktasath suddh jivn jiunechu. m mero ghrma suddh prkarle jiunechu. prmprbhu tpaim mkham khile aunuhunech? m aphu smks kunai murtihru rakhne chain, m tys manisalai ghrna grnechu jo tpaimko viruddh jamnch. m tysto grnechain! m imandar hunechu. m dustpurn kamhru grnechain. ydi ksaille usko chimekihru bare gupt bhavma nramra kurahru grdch bhne, m tys manisalai rokchu. aphulai ghmdnd grdai r aru bhnda m sreesth chu bhner socnehrulai m anumti dinechain. m manishrlai smsarbhri nai hernechu jsmathi bhrosa grn skinch ani tinihrulai matr mero seva grn din laune chu. khali tysta manishru matr mero dashru hun skchn jo suddh jiumdch. m mero ghrma jhutahru bsn dine chain. m jhut bolnehrulai aphu njik bsn dine chain. ys desma bsirheka dust manishrlai smdhai nas grnechu. prmesvrko shr janlai m ti sb dusthru-lai vadhy parnechu.

102

he prmprbhu, mero prarthna sunidinu hos. sath paunlai roeko krndn sunidinu hos. prmprbhu tpaim tysri vimukh nbhidinuho. jb m smkthruma jhe-lieko hunchu mperti dhyan dinuhos. jb m tpaimko shaytako nimti roi kra grchu mlai jhttai jvaph dinuhos. mero jivn dhuvam jsto bhi bitdaich. mera jivn ago srh ch jo bistarai jlch. mero skti ksin humdai giskyo m sukkha, olindai gi rheko ghamstai chu. maile kham smet bhuli skeko chu. aphno udasin-tako karnle grda, mero ojn ghtirhech. m mrubhu-mima bsirheko latkosero jsto eklo chu. bhvnhruko bhgnavesma bsne eklo latkosero jstai chu. m sutn skdin. m chanama bheko eta eklo cro jsto chu. mera struhrule mlai lgatar apman grchn. tinihrule mlai khisi gre ani srape. mero thulo udasinta khali mero bhoin ho. mero amsu mero piune bstu ho. kin? kinbhne tpaim mmathi krodhit hunuhunch, prmprbhu, tpaimle mlai uthaunu bhyo ani tyspchil mlai phyamki dinubhyo. dinko antim prhrma lamo chayamhru jsto mero jivn prayh suksikyo. m sukkha r oilieko ghamstai grdai jamdaichu. tr prmprbhu, tpaim sda-svrda bamcnu hunech. tpaimko naum sda svrda r annt smm rhnech. tpaim uthnu hunech r siyonlai santvna dinu hunech. tpaim siyon prti kr-palu hunuhunech tyo smy airhech. tpaimka dashrule unko, dhungahru mn praunech, tinihrule tyo shrko dhulolai smm mn praune chn. manishrule prmprbhuko naumko upasna grnechn. prmesvr, prthvima bheka rajahrule tpaimlai smman grnechn. prmprbhule pheri siyon bnaumnu hunech. manishrule pheri uhamko mhima dekhnechn. prmesvrle jium-dai chadnu bheka manishruko prarthnahruko jvaph dinuhunech. prmesvrle tinihruko prarthna sun-nuhunech. yi kurahru aune bhvisyaka sntanhruko nimti lekhn ani bhvisyama, ti manishrule prmprbhu-prsmsa grnechn. prmprbhule aphna pvitr sthanbat tltir hernuhunech. prmprbhule svrgbat ti prthvima hernuhunech. ani uhamle kaidihruka prarthnahru sunnuhunech. uhamle mrtyu ghosit bhiskeka man-

ishrulai mukti dilai dinuhunch. tb siyonka manishrule prmprbhuko barema bhnechn. tinihrule uhamko naumlai yruslemma prmsa grnechn. jatihru prsprma bhela hunechn. rajyhr prmprbhuko seva grnlai aune chn. mero bllle mlai nai asphl tulyayo. mero jivn choto bher ghtyo. yskarn maile bhne, "mlai thitauli belama nai mrn ndinuhos. prmesvr tpaim sda-svrda bamcnu hunechn. dherai vrs phile, tpaimle yo smsar bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle aphnai hatdvaa yo akas bnaunu bhyo. smsar r yo akas smapt hola tr tpaim svrda rhnu hunechn. tinihrule lugahru khole jstai grnechn, ani lugahru jstai, tpaim tinihrulai privrtin grnuhunch. tinihru sbai privrtin hunechn. tr tpaim prmesvr, khilyai bdlinu hunn. tpaim svrda jivit rhnu hunch. hami aj tpaimka dashru haum. hamra nanihru yham chn. ani tinihruka sntanhru pni yham tpaimko upasna grnehr hunechn."

103

mero atma, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! prtyek mero angle uhamko pvitr naumko gun-gan grdch. he mero atma, prmprbhuko prmsa gr ani nbirsi ki uham nai vastvma krpalu hunuhunch. prmesvrle hamra sara paphru ksma gridinu hunch. uhamle hamra sara roghru niko paridinu hunch. prmesvrle cihanbat hamro jivn beamunu hunch ani hamilai uhamle prem r dya grnuhunch. prmesvrle hamilai prsrt kara ruhraru dinuhunch. uhamle hamro jvanilai grud jsto nyam tulyaunuhuncha. prmprbhu nispsk hunuhunch, prmesvrle manishru prti nyay lyaunu hunch, jun ani manishrubat prtighat bheko ch. prmesvrle aphna vidihru bare mosalai btaunu bhyo. prmesvrle uhamko sktisali kamhru israel ka manishrulai dekhauu bhyo. prmprbhu anugrhi r krunamy hunuhunch. prmesvr smvednsil r mayalu hunuhunch. prmprbhule sdhaim alocna grnu hunn prmprbhu sdhaim hamismg krodhit bher bsnu hunn. hamile prmesvrko viruddh pap gryau. tr uhamle hamilai kunai prkarko dnd dinu bhen jsko lagi hami yogy thiyau. prmesvrko prem aphna bhktjnhuma prthvidekhi akasko ucai jstai aglo ch. ani prmesvrle hamro paphru purv r pscim tadhadta rha jsto tadho rakhi dinubhyo. prmprbhu aphna bhktjnhrusmg tysto snehi hunuhunch jsri ek pita aphna chora-chorihrusmg hunch. prmesvrle hamro barema sbai kurahru jannuhunch, hami dhulaka knhrubat bnika haum bhner prmesvr jannuhunch. hamro jivn choto ch bhner uhamle jannuhunch. hamro jivn gham jstai ho bhne kura pni jannuhunch. prmesvr jannuhunch hamihru jngli phulhru jstai haum. jun phulhru chittai hurkinchn. tispchi tato btasko jhoka aer mrchn. jhtai timi bhnn skdainau ki phul kham phulirhethyo. tr prmprbhule aphna bhktjnhrulai sdhaim maya grnuhunch ani uhamle aphna bhktjnhrulai anvrt prem grnuhunch. prmesvrko dharmikta tinihruka chora-natimathi anntdekhii anntsmm rhnch. prmesvr ti manishruka lagi asl hunuhunch jsle uhamko krar paln grch. prmesvr ti manishruka lagi asl hunuhunch jsle uhamko ades paln grchn. prmesvrko simhasn svrgma ch. ani uhamle sbai thokma sasn grnuhunch. he svrgduthru, prmprbhuko prmsa gr. timihru skti-

sali sipahihru hau jsle uhamko ajna paln grchn. timihru dhyanpurvk uhamka kurahru sunchau ani ajnahrul paln grchau. he uhamka sbai sipahihru! prmprbhuko prmsa gr. timihru uhamko dashru hau. jo prmprbhule iccha grnuhunch timihru tyhi kam grdchau. prmprbhule prtyek thok prtyek thaumma bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle prtyek thaumma bheka sbai thokhruma raj grnu hunch, ani ti sbai thokhrule prmprbhuko gun-gaunu prch! he mero pran prmprbhuko gun-gan gr!

104

he mero atma prmprbhuko prmsa gr. he prmprbhu mero prmesvr, tpaim mhan hunuhunch! tpaim adr r mhimale sjieko hunuhunch. tpaim jyoti phirnu hunch jsri manishru posak phirinchn. tpaim prda jstai akashru phailaunu hunch. prmesvr, tpaimle tinihrumathi aphno ghr bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle baklo badlhru rth srh claunu bhyo, ani btasko pkhem-tahruma akas trer cdhnuhbyo. prmesvr, tpaimle aphna svrgduthru btasjsta ani aphna dashru ago jsto bnaunu bhyo. he prmesvr, tpaimle ysko adharma prthvi bnaunu bhyo, ysailo yo dhvms hune chain. tpaimle ysail vstrle jstai panile dhavnu bhyo. panile prvthru chopie. tpaimle ajna dinubhyo, ani pani aturi grdai niskiyo. prmesvr, tpaim panima cicyaunu bhyo, ani pani aturi grdai niskiyo. pani prvthrubat tl rjhn thalyo, khdihruma jhrdai r tispchi ti thaumhru trph lagyo jun tpaimle bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle smudhruko sima tyar parnu bhyo taki pani khilyai prthvi trph urler dhakne chain. he prmesvr, tpaimle panilai jhrnahrubad ndihrutit bhne bnaunu bhyo. yo prvthruko jlsrotbat tlitr bhnn. ndihruko pani sara jmgli jnavhruko nimti ho ani yhamsmm ki jmgli gdahru pni yham pani piun aumchn. jngli cra-curingihru pokhri bhe tir bsn aumchn. tinihru cheukai rukhka hamgama bser gaumdnch. prmesvrle vsalai prvthruma pthauu hunch. ci-chru jun prmesvrle srsti grnuhbyo r prthvilai dinu bhyo ti tisaako avsykta hun. prmesvrle psuhuko aharko nimti gham umarnu bhyo. uhamle hamilai sagpathru ropnlai dinubhyo. jsai hami hurkaune kam gcham. ti sagpathrule prthvidekhi hamilai bhoin dinch. prmesvrle hamilai dinu hunch dakhrs jsle hamilai khusi tulyaumch tel jsle hamro chala nrm pardch, ani bhoin jsle hamilai blyi bnaumdnch. lbanonko visal devdaru rukhhru prmprbhuko smpti hun. prmprbhule ti rukhhru ropnu bhyo ani tislai avsykta bhri pani dinu bhyo. cra-curingihrule tisaika gumd lgaumchn ani tyham bschn. slaka rukhhruma sarshru phimijer bsdchn. ucc prvthru jmgli bakhrahruko lagi ghr hun. visal ctanhru khrayohruko lagi lukne thaum hun. prmesvr jb bidahr prarmbh hunch tpaimle hamilai drsaunuka lagi jun dinubhyo. ani ghamle khile astaunu prch tyo jandch. tpaimle andhkar parnu bhyo rat hunlai, tys smy jngli psuhru bahir nisknchn r caraitir ghumdchn. simhhrule akrmn grda prmesvrilai ahar mage jhai gri grjnchn jun uhamle tinihruko nimti vyvstha gridinu hunch. tispchi gham udamch, ani psuhru aphna ghr trph phrkchn ani visram grdchn. tb manishru aphno kam dhnda tir lagdchn ani samijh smm

kam gri rhnchn. he prmprbhu, tpaimle dherai ckit thokhru grnubhyo. prthvi tyhi thokhrole bhripun bhi bhrieko ch. hami jttaiti prtyek thokma tpaimko buddhimta dekhchaum. smudrma her. tyo kti thulo ch! angnti pranihrule tyo bhriekocho. tyham ssana r visal angnti pranihru chn. tys smudrma libyatan bheko bela jhahjru clldch, smudri prani jun tpaimle srsti grnubhyo smudrma khelnlai. prmesvr, ti sara cijhru tpaimma asrit chn tpaimle thik smyma tinihrulai bhojn dinuhunch. prmesvr, tpaimle sara prani jatihrulai tinihrule khane bhojn dinuhunch. tpaimle aphna hathru kholer, ramro pausthik bhojn dinuhunch, ani trpt nhunjelmmm tinihru khanchn. jb tpaim tinihrubat tadha phrkinuhunch tinihru bhyhit hunchn. tinihruka atmale tinihrulai chodch, tinihru kmjor bher mrchn ani tinihruka srirhru pheri dhulokn nai bndchn. tr he prmprbhu, jb tpaimle aphno atma pthauun hunch, tinihru svsthy hunchn. ani tpaimle pheri bhumii nyam bnaun hunch. prmprbhu ko mhima anvrt annt rhirhos! uhamle srjna grnubheko kurahuma uham anndit houn. prmprbhule prthvi tr matr heri dimda pni tyo kmjn hunch. uhamle prvthrulai choddimda matr tinihrubat dhuvam udn thalch. mero jivnbhri prmprbhu ko prsm-sako git gaunechu. jbsmm m bamcchu prmprbhu ko prmsa girihene chu. bhrosa ch mero yi sbdhrule uhamlai khusi parnech. m prmprbhusit khusi chu. prthvibat paphru hti jaos. dust manishru sdako lagi hraer jaun. mero pranle prmprbhu ko jyikykar grdch. prmprbhu ko prmsa gr!

105

prmprbhulai dhnyvad deu. uhamko naum upasna gr. sbai jati-jati manishrulai ti acmbh lagda kurahruko barema bhn jun uhamle grnuhunch. prmprbhu prt bhjn gao, uhamko prmsa gr. uhamle grnu bheko alaukik kurahruko barema btau. jo uhamle grnuhunch. prmprbhu ko pvitr naumma ghmdnd gr. tinihru prmprbhulai khojdai-khojdai ai pugyau tysaile ab khusi hau. bl paunulai prmprbhu kham jau. shaytako lagi sdhaim uhamkoma jau. yad gr ti acmmka kurahru jun uhamle grnuhunch. yad gr uhamka ascrykamhru sathai uhamka budhimani nirnyhru. tinihru uhamka das abrahamka sntanhru hau. timihru yakubka sntanhru hau. timihru prmesvrvara chanieko manishru hau. prmprbhu nai hamro prmesvr hunuhunch. prmprbhule sara smsarma rajy grnuhunch. prmesvrko krar ptr sda srva yad gr. yad gr uhamle ek hjar pustahrulai dinubheka uhamka adeshr! prmesvrle abrahamsit krar grnu bheko thiyo. prmesvrle ishak prt prtijna rakhnu bheko thiyo. tyspchi yakubko lagi yo nym jhai bnaun bhyo. prmesvrle israel smg krar grnu bheko thiyo. yo srva rhirhne ch. prmesvrle bhnubhyo, “m timihrulai knanko des dinechu. tyo des timirhkai smptti hunch.” prmesvrle tyo vcn tyibela rakhnu bheko thiyo. jb abrahamka privarhru ssana thie. tinihru tyham prdesihru jstai bse. tinihru ek jatidekhi arko jati, ek rajy dekhi arko rajy humdai bhrmn grdaihimde. tr prmesvrle tinihruprti atyacar grn dinu bhen. prmesvrle rajahrulai pni tinihrulai duhkh ndinu bhner cetauni dinubheko

thiyo. prmesvrle bhnubhyo, “maile rojeka manishrulai duhkh ndeu. mero agmvtakhru prt adhrmi vyvhar gldai ngr. prmesvrle tys desma anikal paridin bhyo. manishrulae khalai prsst bhojn paenn. tr prmesvrle yusuph naumka ekjalai tinihruko agadi tys thaumma pthauun bhyo. yusuph ek kmara srh becijo. tinihrule yusuphka khutta vripri dorile kse. tinihrule unko ghamti vripri phlamko ghera hali die. unle bhneka agmvani kurahru samccai nhounjel smm tini das srh nai bhe. prmprbhu ko sndesle prman gryo ki yusuph thik manis ho. ysaille misrka rajale unlai mukt gridie. rastarka saskle unlai jel mukt gridie. uhamle yusuphlai aphno ghrko jimmmama rakhidie, yusuphle aphno svamiko sbai smpttimathi herchal gre. yusuphle any aguvahrulai nirdes die. yusuphle budhapakahrulai siksa die. tb israel misr trph ae, yakub hamko desma bse. yakubko privar atynt bdher gryo. tinihru aphna struhru bhnda dherai sktisali bhe. yskarn misrvasihrule yakubko privarlai hela grn thale. tinihrule unihruka dashru viruddh vojna tyar grn thale. ysaille prmesvrle aphna das mosalai pthauun bhyo, ani uhamle rojeko pujahari harunlai pthauunbhyo. prmesvrle mosa r harunko madhyndvara hamro desma dherai ascrykamhru dekhaun bhyo. prmesvrle nikkhur kalo andhkar pthauunbhyo tr misrvasihrule uhamlai sunenn. ysaille prmesvrle panilai rgmta privrtn grnubhyo, ani tyhamka sara machahr mre. tinihruka des bhyagutai bhyagutale bhriyo. rajaka sutne kotha pni bhyagutahr bhrie. prmesvrle ajna dinubhyo, ani jhimgahr r jumrahru aun thale. tinihru caraitir phailier ge. prmesvrle brsalai asinama privrtn grnubhyo. bijuliko prhar tinihruko desbhri phyamkiyo. prmesvrle tinihruko angurka r nebhako rukhhru dhvms pari dinubhyo. prmesvrle sara rukhhru dhvms pari dinubhyo. prmesvrle ajna dinubhyo, ani slhru r phtengrahru aun thale. tinihru angnti thie. slhru r ph-tengrahrule deska sara udbdhirru khaer nst paridie. tinihrule khetka sara annbalihru khai nst paridie. tyspchi tinihruko desma prmesvrle philo jnmeka prtyek putrlai maridinu bhyo. prmesvrle prtyek purusko skti prmanlai nst parnu bhyo. tyspchi uhamle aphna manishru misrbat nikalnu bhyo. tinihrule aphusmg sun r camdihru lier ae. prmesvrka manishru koho pni thokienn r ldenn. prmesvrka manishru geka dekher misrvasihru khusi bhe kinbhne tinihrubat unihru bhybhiti thie. prmesvrle kmbl jsto badl phinjai dinubhyo. prmesvrle aphno ago rati uyalo parnlai tinihrulai dinubhyo. manishrule bhojn mage ani prmesvrle tinihrulai vtai cra lyaidinu bhyo. prmesvrle svrgbat tinihrulai prsst khanekura r rotihru dinubhyo. prmesvrle ctanlai khndit parnu bhyo ani tyhambat bhulbhul pani niskyo. m rubhummima ndi bgn thalyo. prmesvrle uhamko vcn smmjhnu bhyo. prmesvrle aphna das abrahamsmg grnu bheko vcn smjhnu bhyo. prmesvrle aphna manishru misrbat nikaler lyauun bhyo. manishru khusi r ann-dle gaumda, gaumda niskie! tb prmesvrle tinihrulai des dinubhyo, jham any manishru bsda greka thie. prmesvrka manishrule any manishrule grnu preka prismka cijhru pae. kin prmesvrle tyo grnubhyo? kinki uhamka manishrule uhamka nymhru paln grn skun. yskarn tinihrule hosiyarisath uhamka

prmprbhuko prmsa gr! prmprbhulai dhnyvad cdhao kinbhne uham asl hunuhunch. prmesvrko prem annt ch! kunai manisle pni uham kti mhan hunuhunch, bhner vrnn grn skdain. ksaille pni prmprbhu prakrmko ghosna grn skdain. manishru jsle prmesvrko ajnahu paln grdchn unihru dhny hunchn. ti manishrule smdhaibhri asl kamhru grdchn. he prmprbhu, yad grnuhos jb tpaim apna manishruko lagi krpalu hunuhunch mlai pni bcaunu prch bhne smmjhnu hos. he prmprbhu, mlai ramro kurahuma shbhagi hun dinuhos jun tpaimle apna rojeko manishruko nimti grnubhyo. mlai tpaimka manishrusit prphulit hun dinuhos. mlai tpaimka manishrusmg gun-gan grn dinuhos. hamile tystai pap gryaum jsto hamra purkhahrule greka thie. hami anyyolma thiyaum, hamile adhrm kamhru gryaum! he prmprbhu, tpaimle grnu bheka ascrykamhrubat misrma hamro purkhahrule kehi pni sikenn. tyham lal smudr dvara, hamra purkhahru tpaimka viruddh upsthit bhe. tr prmesvrle apno naumko khatir hamra pita-purkhahrulai bcaunu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihrulai bcaer apno mhan skti dekhauu bhyo. prmesvrle ajna dinubhyo, ani lal smudr sukhkha bhyo. prmesvrle hamro pita-purkhahrulai ghn smudr bher mrubhum jstai sukhkha dhrti smm aguvai grnubhyo. prmesvrle hamra pita-purkhahrulai unihruka struhrubat bcaunu bhyo! prmesvrle tinihrulai struhrubat mukti dinubhyo. prmesvrle tinihruka struhrulai smudrle dhakidinu bhyo. tinihruka eutai struhrule pni bamcn paenn. tb hamra pita-purkhahrule prmesvrma visvas gre. tinihrule uhampti gun-gan gre. tr hamra pita-purkhahrule turuntai prmesvrle grnu bheka kurahru birse. tinihrule prmesvrko slahlai dhyan dienn. hamra pita-purkhahru mrubhumima bhokae ani tinihrule apno jngli rupma prmesvrilai jamc gre. tr hamra pita-purkhahrule mageka sbai thok prmesvrle dinubhyo. tr prmesvrle tinihrulai drlagdo roghru pni dinubhyo. manishru mosadekhi dah grn thale. tinihru harundekehi pni irsyalu bhe jo prmprbhuka pvitr pujahari hunuhunthyo. ysaikarn prmesvrle ti dahi manishrulai dnd dinubhyo. dhrti cirier datanlai nilidiyo. tyspchi cirieko jmin bnd bhe ani abiramko smuday jmin bhyt chopier gyo. tb tys bhidko majhma ago lagyo r thyo agole ti dustrulalai jlai diyo. ti manishrule horeb prvntma sunko bacho bnaer tinihrule tys murtilai puja gre! tinihrule apna gaurvmy prmesvrsit ghamk khane bachoko murti sate. prmesvrle hamra pita-purkhahrulai bcaunu bhyo. tr tinihrule uhamko barema ti sbai birsidie. jun prmesvrle misrma mhan karyhru grnu bheko thiyi tinihrule uhamko barema bhu-die. prmesvrle hamro desma ascryjnk kurahru grnubhyo. prmesvrle lal smudrko cheuma drlagdo kamhru grnubhyo! prmesvrle ti manishrulai nst grn cannu hunthyo. tr prmesvrle cunnu bheko das mosale, bato cheke. prmesvr atynt risaunu bhyo, tr manishrumathi prmesvrko ris roknuco nimti mosale batohru bnd gridie. ysaile prmesvrle

manishrulai nst grnu bhen. tr ti manishrule kena bhne rmailo thaumma jan asvikar gridie. tinihrule tys thaumma bheka manishrulai prast parn prmesvrle shayta grnuhunch bhni bhrosa grenn. hamra pita-purkhahrule prmesvrka vcn paln grn asvikar gre! tr tinihrule apno prmesvrko virodhma nalis gre. yskarn prmesvrle spth linu bhyo ki tinihru mrubhumima mrnechn. prmesvrle any manishrule tinihruka ntanhrulai prast gso bhni vcn dinubhyo prmesvr hamra pita-purkhahrulai apnai smprdayhru majh titr-bitr parn vcnbddd hunubhyo. tyspchi bal-porma, prmesvrka jnhru ballai pujn bhni tyham smmilit bhe. prmesvrka manishru utsvma shbhagi hun puge r mreka manishrukanaumma cdhaeka blihru khae. prmesvr apna manishrumathi bhymkr rupma krodhit bhe ani tinihrulai drlagdo bimari paridinu bhyo. tr pinhasle prmesvr prt prarthna gre. ani tyo haimja rokiyo. pinhasle ucit kam greko prmesvrilai thaaha thiyio. prmesvrle uslai sda-srdda smmjhnu hune ch. mrribama manishru krodhit bhe. ani tinihrule mosalai adhrm kam grn lgae. ti manishrule mosalai dukkhit grae. nosicn mosa bole. prmprbhule any jatihrulai dhvms parn manishrulai ajna dinu bhyo. tr israel ka manishrule uhamko ajna paln grenn. tinihru aru jatihrusmg misie, ani aru jatihrule je grdai thie tyhi gre. ti manishru prmesvrka manishruka lagi ek paso nai bhe. uhamka bhktjnhrule pni any manishrule jstai krtrim devtahr pujn thale. uhamka bhktjnhrule apna nanihru smm mare, ani tyo bhuthrulai bli cdhae. uhamka bhktjnhrule nirdos manishru mare. tinihrule apnai chora-chorihru mare ani ti krtrim devtahrulai bhog cdhae. yskarn prmesvrka manishru arujatihru jstai paphrule dusit bhe. uhamka manishru prmesvr prt ajnakari bhenn ani aru jatihrule je adhrm sikae tyhi kamhru gre. prmesvr apna bhktjnhuma krodhit hunu bhyo. uham tinihrusmg dikk hunubhyo! prmesvrle apna manishru any jatihrulai sumpnu bhyo. struhrule nai unihruma raj gros-bhner uhamle chodi dinubhyo. uhamka manishruka struhrule tinihrulai niytnrma rakhe ani tinihrulai s-prem santvna dinu hunthyo. any jatihrule tinihrulai kaidihru jsto lge tb prmesvrle tinihru prt titthane bnai dinubhyo. he prmprbhu, hamra prmesvr, hamro uddhar grnuhos. prmesvrle ti rasthrubat phrakai hamilai lyaunu bhyo. yskarn hamile uhamko pvitr naumko gun-gan grn skyaum. yskarn hamile uham prt gun-gan grn skyau. israel ka prmprbhu prmesvrko prmsa graum. prmesvr sdhai rhnu hunch, uham smdhai nai rhnuhune ch. ani sara manishrule bhne, "amen! prmprbhuko prmsa gr!"

prmprbhulai dhnnyvad cdhao, kinbhne uham upkari hunuhunch. uhamko prem smdhai rhnc. ysaile j-jslai prmprbhule bcaunu bheko thiyu, prtyek manis le bhnnu prdch ki prmprbhule bcaunu bhyo. prmprbhule tinihruka struhrukdekhii tinihrulai bcaunu bhyo. prmprbhule aphna manishrulai vibhinn des desbat smgai bhela grnubhyo. uhamle tinihrulai purv r pscim, uttr r dksinbat smgai bhela lyaunu bhyo. tinihruma ktipy sukhkha mrubhumima chodie. tinihrule bsne thaum khojirheka thie. tr tinihrule kunai shr bhetaenn. tinihru bhoka r pyasa thie ani kmjor humdai girheka thie. tyspchi tinihrule prmprbhulai shaytako nimti pukare. ani uhamle tinihrulai smkthrubat jogaunu bhyo. prmprbhule tinihrulai sojhai shr tr dorae laijanu bhyo jham timihru bsn paumthe. uhamko annt premko nimti uhamle srjna grnu bheka ascrykamhruko nimti uhamlai dhnnyvad deu. prmesvrle atrpt atmlai trpt parnu bhyo. prmesvrle bhoko atmlai gunpurn kurahrule pripurn paridinu bhyo. prmesvrka ktipy manishru kaidihru thie, jhyalkhanko amdhyaro kothahruma bndi thie. kin? kinbhne tinihru prmesvrle bhneka kurahruka viruddh ldeka thie. tinihrule srvoc prmesvrbat aeka sllahhru prt kanai thapenn. prmesvrle tinihrukai kukrmko karnle grda uninhruka jivn jiun kthin pridinu bhyo. tinihruthes lager lde ani tyaham tinihrulai sath dine koi pni thien. ti manishrulai smkthruma phm-saiyo. ysaikarn, tinihrule prmesvrlai guhar mage ani uhamle tinihrulai smktbat bcaunu bhyo. kalo kothriko kaidbat prmesvrle tinihrulai bahir nikalnu bhyo. tinihrulai bamdhioka dorihru uhamle cudai dinubhyo. uhamko annt prem r manishruko nimti uhamle srjna grnu bheko ascrykamhruko nimti uhamlai dhnnyvad deu. hamra struhurulai nas grn prmprbhule hamilai shayta dinubhyo, prmesvrle tinihruko kamsako mul dhoka bhtkaun sknuhunch. prmesvrle tinihruka phlamka barhru tukra-tukra paridin sknuhunch. ktipy manishrule aphna papphru r doshrudvara aphaimlai murkh bnae. ti manishrule khan pni rucaumdainn ani tinihru prayh mrchn. tinihru smkthruma thie, ysaile shyogko nimti prmesvrlai guhar mage r uhamle tinihrulai ti smkthrubat bcaunu bhyo. prmesvrle ajna grnubhyo r tinihru niko bhe. yskarn ti manishru cihanbat bamce. prmprbhuko annt prem ani manishruka nimti uhamle srjna grnu bheka ascrykamhruko nimti prmprbhulai dhnnyvad deu. prt blidan svrup upharhru arpn gr ani uhamka karyhru prt dhnnyvad prdan gr. khusi bher uhamle grnu bheka karyhruko bare bhndai jau. ktipy manishru jhajma trer smudr pari puge. tinihruka krmle nai tinihrulai mhasagr par taryo. ti manishrule prmesvrle ke grn sknu hunch bhne kura deke. tinihrule smudrma grnu bheko uhamko adbhut kamhru deke. prmesvrle ajna grnubhyo, ani prbl btas bhn thalyo. chalhru ucc bhnda ucc humdai ge. ti chalhrule tinihrulai uthaer akasma puryae ani ghiro smudrma jharidie. tupan ekdm bhymrk thiyu ti manishruko sahs hraer gyo. tinihru dhrmrirheka thie ani mateko manis srh pcharie, majhi rupma tinihruko kusla bekar

bhyo. tinihru smkthrule gherie, ysaikarn tinihrule prmesvrlai guhar mage. ani uhamle ti smkthrubat tinihrulai bcaunu bhyo. prmesvrle smudr tuphanlai roknu bhyo. ani chalhrulai sant parnubhyo. majihru khusi bhe kinbhne smudr sant thiyu. ani prmesvrle tinihru jham jan cahnthe tyahm jogaer laijanu bhyo. uhamko prem r manishruko lagi uhamle srjna grnu bheko ascrykamhruko nimti prmprbhulai dhnnyvad deu. mhasbhama prmesvrko prmsa gr. budha-prdhanhru smgai bhela bheko bela uhamko prmsa gr. prmesvrle ndihurulai pni mrubhumima privrttn grnubhyo. prmesvrle jhrnahru bhnudekhii rokidinu bhyo. prmesvrle mlilo bhumilai kam nlagne nunilo jmin bnai dinubhyo. kin? kinbhne ti dust manishrule grda ho. jo tys thaumma bsirheka thie. prmesvrle mrubhumilai paniko pokhrama privrttn grnubhyo. prmesvrle bamjho jminma paniko mul phutaunu bhyo. prmesvrle bhokaeka manishrulai ramro thaumma lanubhyo. ani tinihrule aphno nimti shr bsaie. ti manishrule tys dhrtima bijn chre. tinihrule tyahm angurko khete gre. ani tinihrule asl bali paun ske. prmesvrle ti manishrulai asirvad dinu bhyo. tinihruka sntanhru bdhe. tinihruka adhik bhnda adhik psuhru bhe. ghor viptti r smkthrule grda tinihruka privarhru sano r kmjor bhe. prmesvrle tinihruka saskhuralai ljiit r vyakul parnu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai mrubhumima bhdkihidne bnaunu bhyo jham kunai bato chain. tyspchi prmesvrle ti grib manishrulai tinihruko ddukhat mukti dinubhyo. ani tinihruka privarhru bhedhka bthanhru jsta visal humdai ge. asl manishrule tyslai dekhchn ani tinihru anndit hunchn tr dust manishrule tyslai deke pchi anuhar khumcyaumchn. ydi kunai manis jnani ch bhne usle yi kurahru smjhne ch. prmesvrko prem ke ho, tyspchi matr usle vastvik rupma bujhn talmach.

108

he prmesvr, m atma r hrday shrit stuti-githru gaun r bjaunlai tyar chu. sangithru evm vinahrule surylai jgamul! he prmesvr, hami tpaimlai jathiru majh gun-gan grnechau. prmprbhu! tpaimko prem akasbhnda pni ucc ch. tpaimko styta ucctm badl bhnda pni ucc ch. he prmesvr, akasbhnda pni mathi uthnuhos! sara smasrel tpaimko mhimalai dekhos. he prmesvr, aphna mitrhru bcaunlai tyso grnuhos. mero prarthnako prtyuttir dinuho ani tpaimko mhan skti bcaunlai pryog grnuhos. prmesvr uhamko mndirma bolnu bhyoh "m yuddh jitne chu ani vijayi bher prphullit hunechu! m yo dhrti aphna manishruko majhma bhag grer bamdidine chu. sekem tinihrulai dinechu. m tinihrulai sukkot bemsi dinechu. gilad r mnse mero hunech. epraim mero sirkv hunech, yhuda mero rajdnd hunech. moab mero khutta dhune thulo grduva hunech, edom mero juttahru bokne das hunech, m plistilai prast grne chu ani vijay bheko khusima kraune chu." kse mlai struhruko killatir laijane ho? kse mlai edomko viruddh ldam grn laijane ho? he prmesvr, yi sbai kurahr sarthk parn tpaimle matr mlai shayta grn sknu hunch. tr tpaimle hamilai tyager janu bhyo! tpaim hamra senahrusmg janu bhen! he prmesvr, hamra struhru nas grnlai sath dinuho. manishrule hamilai sghaun skdaenn! prmesvrle

matr hamilai bliyo bnaun sknu hunch. prmesvrle hamra struhru prajit grn sknu hunch.

109

he prmesvr, mero prarthnahruko lagi kan nthunnu hola! dust manishrule mero barema jhuta kurahru bhnrheka chn. tinihrule bhneka kurahru sty hoinn. manishrule mero barema upekasmulk kurahru grdchn. manishrule vinakarn mmathi akrmn grdchn. maile tinihrulai prem grem tr tinihrule mlai ghrna grem. ysaille ab m tpaimlai prarthna grirhechu. maile ti manishruko lagi ramro kamhru grem. tr tinihrule mprti anucit kamhru grem. m tinihrulai prem grchu tr tinihrule mlai ghrna grchn. mero strulai usko kukaryka lagi dnd dinuhos. uni gli hun bhni prman grne manis khojnu hos. nyaykrttale mero stru gllima chn bhner nirny dios ani uslai dosi prman gros. mero strule bhneka sbai kurahru unihrumathi nai pros. mero stru camdai mros. arko ksaille usko sthan paos. mero struka chora-chorihru tuhura-tuchuri houn r tinka ptai vidhya houn. tinihrule aphna ghrhru chodnu pros r tinihru bhikhari bhi jaun. manishrule mero struko paisa-rupiyam, je-ti smptihru chn sbai lgidivos. prdesihrule unle grne kam sbai laijaun. bhrosa grchu mero struprti koi pni krpalu chainn. bhrosa grdchu ksaille pni tysko nanihru prti dyos drsaumdainn. mero struhurai purnruple dhvms grna. arko aune tysko santanle caraitir bat naum smm htai diyos. bhrosa ch prmprbhule mero struko pitaka paphrulai smrn grnuhunch. ani bhrosa ch uski amale greka paphru khilyai metindain. bhrosa ch prmprbhule ti paphru khilyai birsnu hunchain. ani strulai purn prkarle bhulnai prmprbhule manishrulai vadhy grnu hunch. kin? kinbhne tys dust manisle khilyai ramro kam gren. tysle ksailai prem gren, tysle din-duhhiko jivn kthin r ashay bnai diyo. tys dust manisle arukolagi nramro hos bhne iccha gryo ani srappo. tysle khilyai pni aruhruko nimti ramra kurahru citaen. ysaille tysprti pni ramro kura hun ndeu. srapp nai usle laune lugahru hos. srapp nai tysko piune pani bnaihos. tyo dust manisle srirma lgaune tel nai srapp hos. srapp nai usle kmrma badhne ptuka hos. srapp nai usko kmrma bamdhine peti hos. bhrosa grchu ki prmprbhule sbai tyska kurahru mero struprti grnuhunch. bhrosa grdchu ki prmprbhule sbai tyska kurahru jsle mlai marne pryas gre manishrule lagi grnu hunch. he prmprbhu, tpaim mero svami hunuhunch. yskarn ysto prkarle mlai sdbavhar grnuhos jsbat tpaimko naumlai smman puryaune chu. tpaimsmg tyosto mhan prem ch, ysaille mlai bcaunu hos. m khali grib, ashay manis hum. m vastvma udas chu, mero hrday tukra-tukra bheko ch. m ysto anubhv grdchu ki mero jivn ab ses bhiskyo, dinko antim prharko lamo chayam jsto. m aphulai bdharer phaymki jane kira jsto lagch. mero godahru kmjor chn kinbhne m bhoko chu. maile aphno ojn hraiskem ani dublo bhirhechu. dust manishrule mlai apman gre. tinihrule mlai here ani taukahru hllae. he prmprbhu, mero prmesvr, mlai shyog grnuhos! tpaimko snehpurn krna drsaer mlai bcaunu hos! tb ti manishrule bujhnechn ki tpaimle mlai shyog gr-nubhyo. tb tinihrule jannechn ki yo mlai shayta grne

skti tpaimko ho. ti dust manishrule mlai srappchn tr tpaimle mlai asirvad dinuhunch. tinihrule mlai akrmn gre, yskarn tinihrulai hraiyos. tb, tpaim ko das, m khushi hunechu. mero struhurai vyakul parnu hos! tinihrule lajai kot jstai lgaun. m prmprbhulai dhnyvad dinchu. m uhamlai dherai manishruko smks prmsa grchu. kin? prmprbhu ashay manishruko cheuma bsnu va ubhinu hunch, prmesvrle tinihrulai any manishrubat bcaunu hunch jsle tinihrulai pran dnd dine pryas grdchn.

110

prmprbhule mero prbhulai bhnnubhyo, “jti bela smm m timra struhurai timro adhinma pardin tys belasm mero dahinepti bs.” prmprbhule timro rajy bdhaunlai shyog grnu huenech. timro rajy siyonma suruhunch ani yo tyti belasm bdhdai janech jti belasm aphna struhurai aphno sasn grnechau! jti timile aphna sainyhrusmgai bhela grnechau timro manishru svymsevk hunechn. tinihrule aphno vises posakhr lgaunechn. ani vihanai eka-arkasit bhet hunch. ti yuva purushru bhuimma sit pre jstai timro vipri hunechn. prmprbhule prtiyeka gr-nubhyo uhamle aphno mn bdli grnuhumdai. “timi anntko nimti mlkisedek jstai pujahari hau.” mero svami timro dahinepti hunuhunch. jti uham krodhit hunuhunch uhamle any rajahurai draunu hunch. prmesvrle jati-jatihrulai nyay grnuhunch. dhrti mrt srirhrule dhakine ch. ani prmesvrle sktisali jatihruka netahrulai dnd dinu hunch. rajale batoma jhrnako pani piunu hunch. tyspsi uhamle tauko uthaunu hunch. ani bliyohunu hunch.

111

prmprbhuko prmsa gr! m prmprbhulai sbhama (jham asl manishru bhela humdchn) aphna sm-purn hrdaybat dhnyvad dimdchu. prmprbhule as-crykamhru grnuhunch. manishrule tysai asl kurahru cahnnch jun prmesvrat aumdch. prmprbhule samcci nai mhimapurn r acmka kamhru gr-nubhyo. uhamko dharmikta sda-srva rhne ch. prmesvrle ascrykamhru grnu bhokole uhamlai smjhi-ine ki prmprbhu krpalu r krnamy hunuhunch. prmesvrle aphna anuyayihurai bhojn dinuhunch, uhamle aphno krar sda srva smjhnun hunch. uhamko prbhavali krmhrule prman diyo ki uhamle tinihrulai any jatihruko jmin dimdai hunuhunthyo. prtyek kura prmesvrle dharmi rupma r nispks rupma grnuhunch. uhamka sara ajnahru sbai nai visvas yogyka chn. prmesvrka ajnahru anntsmn rhnechn. ti ajnahru tinihrulai dinuko karn prmesvr imandar r suddh hunuhunch. prmesvrle aphna manishrulai bcaunu bhni ksailai pthaunu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihrusmg euta krar gr-nubhyo jun srva rhne ch. prmesvrko naum pvitr r bhyogy ch. jnan prmesvrko bhy r adrbat prambh hunch. manishru jsle prmesvrlai mandch unihru jnani hun. stuti prmsahru prmesvr prti srva gainech.

pmprbhuko prsmsa gr! kunai manisle prmesvrko dr r adr rakhdch. u sukhi hunech. tys manisle prmesvrka ajnahru mn praumdch. unka sntanhru prthvima mhan hunech. asl maniska sntanhru lai samco rupma asirvad diinech. tys manisko pri-varhru ati smpnn hunech ani usko bhdrt sda srvda rhne ch. sojha manishruko lagi, prmesvr andhkarma cmkirhne jryotiko svrup hunuhunch. prmesvr dhrmi, dylar r krunamy hunuhunch. manisko lagi dyalu r udar hunu uttm ho. ek manisko lagi aphno vya-parma spst hunu asl ho. tyo manisko ptn khilyai pni hunechain, asl manisko sdhaim smrn grinch. uni kunai pni nramro smacarle draunu humdain. tyo manisma atmvisvas ch kinbhne usle pmprbhumathi visvas grdch. tyo manisma atmvisvas ch, u bhybhit hunechain. usle aphno struhulai prast grnech. tysto manis jsle aphno iccha anasar grib manishru-lai cijbijhru dimdch. ani usko upkar srvda rhi rhne ch. dust manishru tysto dekher krodhit hunch. tinihrule risma aphna damthru kdkdamchn. tr tyspchi tinihru alpine chn. dust manishrule aphule caheka kurahru paune chainn.

113

pmprbhuko prsmsa gr! pmprbhuka dashru uhamko prsmsa gr! pmprbhuko naumko prsmsa gr. pmprbhuko naum ahile r sda-srvdalai dhny bni rhos. pmprbhuko naumko prsmsa purvma sury udy hune thaumdekhi pscimma sury astaune thamu smm bhirhos. pmprbhuhru sbai jatihrubhnda ucc hunuhunch. uhamko mhima svrgmathi smm janch. kunai manis pni hamro pmprbhuhru prmesvr jsto chain. prmesvrmathi svrgma bsnu hunch. prmesvr hami bhnda nittant mathi hunuhunch. uhamle akas r prthvi dekhni tl hernuprch. prmesvrle hin avsthabat grihhrulai mathi uthaunu bhyo. prmesvrle bhikharihurulai maila phyamkne dhvngbat nikalnu bhyo. ani prmesvrle ti manishrulai mulyvan bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihrulai mhtvpurn netahru bnaunu bhyo. euti striko nanihru nun sklan tr prmesvrle tinlai chora-chorihru dier sukhi tulyaunu hunechl! pmprbhuko prsmsa gr!

114

israel le misr tyager ge. yakuble tyo videslai tyager ge. yuhda prmesvrko khas manis bhe. israel usko rajy hun gyo. lal smudrle yo dekher bhagyo, yrdn ndi ulta bgn thalyo. prvthru bhedahrujai' vripri nacthale. phadhru bhedaka pathahru jstai uphrn thale lal smudr, timi kin bhager gyaum? yrdn ndi, timi kin phrker bhagi gyau? he prvthru! timihru bhedahru jhaim kin khusile uphriyau? ani phadhru! timihru kin bhedaka pathahru jhai' buthruk-buthruk uphriyau? he prthvi, yakubko pmprbhuhru prmesvr svamiko samne thrhri ho. prmesvr nai hun jsle ctanbat pani bgne bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle kda ctanbat jharna bhaunu bhyo.

he pmprbhuhru, hamile smman paunu prne hoin. tpaimko prem r visvasle grda smman tpaimko matr ho. kin ti jatihru hamra pmprbhuhru kham chn? bhner chkk prdchn? pmprbhuhru svrgma hunuhunch, ani uhamle aphno cahnale je pni grn sknuhunch. ti sm-prdayhruka "devtahru" sun r camdile bnieka khali murtihru matr hun. tinihru kunai manisle bnaeka murtihru matr hun. ti murtihruka mukbhru chn, tr boln skdai. tinihruka amkhahru chn, tr dekhni skdai. tinihruka kanhru chn, tr sunn skdai. tinihruka nakhru chn, tr sumghn sktanni tinihruka hathru chn, tr anubhv grn skdai. tinihruka khut-tahru chn, tr himdn skdai. ani kunai svr-dhvnihru unihruka knthbat nikal sktanni. manishru jsle tinihrulai bnaumchn r tinihrumathi bhrosa grchn tinihru tystai hunch! he israel ka manishru, pmprbhumathi bhrosa gr! pmprbhuhru tinihruka bl r dhal hun. harunka privarhru, pmprbhumathi bhrosa rakh! pmprbhuhru tinihruka bl r dhal hunuhunch. he pmprbhuka anuyayihru, pmprbhuhruka bhrosa gr! pmprbhuhru tinihruka bl r dhal hun. pmprbhuhule hamilai smjnuhunch. pmprbhuhule hamilai asirvad dinuhunch. pmprbhuhule israel lai asirvad dinuhunch. pmprbhuhule harunka privar lai asirvad dinuhunch. mhan r ksudr duvailai pmprbhuhule aphna bhkthrulai asirvad dinuhunch. pmprbhuhule timihruka chora-chorihru lai dherai bhnda dherai nai diun. pmprbhuhru jsle svrg r prthvi bnaunu bhyo, timihru lai asirvad diun! svrgma pmprbhuhuko adhkarma ch. tr prthvi uhamle manishruka adhkarma dinu bhyo. mreka manishrule pmprbhuhuko prsmsa grdai. cihan bhitr bheka manishrule pmprbhuhuko prsmsa grdai. tr hami ahile pmprbhuhuko prsmsa grchaum, ani uhamko hami sda-srvda prsmsa grchaum. pmprbhuhuko prsmsa gr!

116

jb pmprbhuhule mero prarthna sunnu humdch tyo mlai mn prdch. jb maile guhar magda uhamle mlai shaeta dinuhunch tyo mlai mn prch. m mrn ateko thime. mrtyuko dorihrule mlai vripri bamdheko thiyu. cihan mero vripri thiyu m bhybhit r cintit thiem. tb maile prmesvrko naum dakem. maile bhne, "pmprbhuhru, mlai bcaunu hos!" pmprbhuhru dharmik r krunamy hunuhunch. hamra prmesvr krpalu hunuhunch. pmprbhuhule ashay manishruko herchah grnu hunch. m ashay thiem ani pmprbhuhule mlai bcaunu bhyo. he mero pran, visram gr! prmesvrle timilai herchah grirhnu bheko ch. he prmesvr, tpaimle mero pranlai mrtyubat bcaunu bhyo. tpaimle mero amsuhru thamidinu bhyo. tpaimle mlai ptn hundekhi jogaunu bhyo. jivithruko desma pni m pmprbhuhuko seva anvt grnechu. ydypi maile bhne ajh pni mero visvas thiyu, "m srvas bhemi!" ho, mlai visvas thiyu, jb m draeko thiem, maile bhne, "sbai manishru jhuta chn!" m pmprbhuhulai ke din skchu r? mma bheka sbai kurahru pmprbhuhule nai dinu bheko ho. uhamle mlai bcaunu bhyo, yskarn m uhamlai argh bli cdhaunechu. ani m pmprbhuhuko naum bolaunechu. pmprbhuhule vcn dieko kurahru m prmesvrlai dinechu. m ab sm-

purn manishruka smksma janechu. prmesvrka bhk-tjnhr mdyhe eutai pni mryo bhne tyo uhamko nimti mhtvpurn hunech. prmprbhu tpaimko dashru mdhye m ek hum. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko das hum. m tpaimki ekjna sevikako balk hum. prmprbhu, tpaim nai mero prthm guru hunuhunthyo! m tpaimlai dhnyvadko bheti tkryaune chu. m prmprbhuko naum pukarnechu. aphule vcn dieko kurahru m prmesvrlai dynechu. ab m smpurn manishruko smks jane chu. m yuselemko mndirma jane chu. prmprbhuko prsmsa gr!

117

he sbai jatika manis ho! prmprbhuko prsmsa gr. he sbai manishru ho! prmprbhuko prsmsa gr. prmesvrlai hamilai asadyhai prem grnuhunch! ani prmesvr sda-srvdako nimti hamro visvasyogy hunuhunech. prmprbhuko prsmsa gr!

118

prmprbhulai adr gr kinbhne uham prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamko snehpurn krana srvda rhnech! israel le yso bhnech, "uhamko snehpurn krana sda srvda rhnech!" pujaharihru yso bhnech, "uhamko snehpurn krana annt smm rhnech!" manishrule prmprbhulai pujai yso bhndchn, "uhamko snehpurn krana annt rhnech!" m smkthruma phmseko thiem. ysaile shaytako nimti maile prmprbhulai dakem. prmprbhule tysko jvaph dinubhyo ani mlai mukt parnubhyo. prmprbhu msmg hunuhunch, ysaile m bhybhit chain. manishrule mlai kunai prkarko hani puryaun sktain. prmprbhu mero shyogi hunuhunch m mero struhru prast bheko dekhnechu. manishruma bhrosa rakhnu bhnda prmprbhumathi nai bhrosa rakhnu uttm ho. timihruka netahruma bhrosa rakhnu bhnda prmprbhumathi nai bhrosa rakhnu uttm ho. dherai struhrule mlai gherer rakhe tr prmprbhuko sktile ti struhurulai maile prast parem. struhrule mlai ghri-ghri heri rhe. maile tinihrulai prmprbhuko sktile prast pardai gem. struhrule mlai tysri ghere jsri bhir maurihrule gherdch. tr, tinihru chittai nas bher ge jsri pral ekai chinma jler janch. maile tinihrulai prmprbhuko sktile prast parem. mero struhrule mma akrnm gre ani lgbhg nst griskeka thie. tr prmprbhule mlai sath dinubhyo. prmprbhu mero skti r vijyi git hunuhunch. uhamle mlai bcaunu hunch! timile vijyi utsvhru sist manishruka ghurma maneko hun skchau. prmprbhule aphno mhan prbhav pheri ekplt drsaunu bhyo. prmprbhuko pakhurahru vijyi bher uthe. prmprbhule aphno mhan prbhav pheri ekplt drsaunu bhyo. m bamcne chu mrne chain ani prmprbhule ke grnubhyo bhner btaunechu. prmprbhule mlai dnd dinu bhyo, tr uhamle mlai mrn dinu bhen. asl prvesdvarhru, mero nimti kholiyo ani m bhiir aune chu r prmprbhulai pujne chu. tinihru prmprbhuko prvesdvarhru hun. vises dhirmi manishru matr tyahambat jan skdchn. prmprbhule, mero prarthnako jvaph dinu bhekoma dhnyvad prkt grdchu. mlai bcaunu bhekoma dhnyvad prkt grchu.

jun dhunga nirmankrtahrule lin cahenn. tyhi mul dhungahun gyo. prmprbhule ysto bnaunu bhyo. ani hamile ysai ascryjnk bhner socyau! aj tyo din ho jun prmprbhule bnaunu bhyo. pheri aj prphullit r khusi haum! manishrule bhne, "prmprbhuko prsmsa gr! prmprbhule hamilai bcaunu hunch! prmprbhuko naum grer aune manishrulai svagt ch." pujaharihrule jvaph die. "hami timihrulai prmprbhuko mndirma svagt grdcham! prmprbhunai prmesvr hunuhunch. ani uhamle mlai grhn grnu hunch. bhemdaka pathalai blidanko lagi bamdh ani ysai vediko simn trph lyau." prmprbhu, tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch. m tpaimlai dhnyvad dinchu. m tpaiiko prsmsa grchu. prmprbhuko prsmsa gr kinbhne uham bhlo hunuhunch. uhamko snehpurn krana sda srvda rhnech.

119

suddh jivn jiune manishru khusi hunchn. ti manishrule prmprbhuko updeshru pchyaumdch. prmprbhuko krar jsle paln grch ti manishru sukhi hunchn. tinihrule prmprbhulai aphna smpurn hrdy-batai khojdchn. ti manishrule anucit kamhru grdaiinn, tinihrule prmprbhuko ajna paln grdchn. prmprbhu, tpaimle aphna ajnahru hamilai dinu bhyo ani ti ajnahru purn hrdyle paln grnu bhner btaunu bhyo. ydi smdhai tpaimko vidihiru paln grem bhne, prmprbhu, tb m khilyai pni ljiit hune chain jb m tpaimko ajnahru paln grchu. jsto m tpaimko nyay r sdgunko adhyyn grchu m samco rupma tpaimko smman grnechu. prmprbhu, m tpaimka ajnahru paln grnechu, krpya mlai ntyagnu hos! tpaimko vidihiru apnaer ksri euta yuva manis samco jivn jiun skch? m smpurn hrdybat prmesvrko seva grne kosis grdchu. prmesvr, tpaimka adeshru paln grnlai mlai sath dinuhos. maile tpaimko updeshru hosiyari sath knthsth grem. kin? kinbhne tpaimko viruddhma m pap ngrum. he prmprbhu, tpaimko prsmsa hos. mlai tpaimko vidihiru sikaunu hos. m tpaimko jnanpurn vidihiruko barema btaune chu. m aru kehi bhnda tpaimko krar nai adhyyn grda annd paumchu. m tpaimko vidhi visyama crca grnechu. m tpaimko jiune pthko anusrn grnechu. m tpaimko niymhruma rmaune chu m tpaimka vcnhru bhulne chain. mero nimti ramro grnuhos, taki m bamcn skaum ani tpaimko ajna paln grne chu. he prmprbhu, mero amkhahru ughari dinuhos taki tpaimka siksahru hern skum ani tpaimka cmtkari karyhru adhyyn grn skum. m ys desma prdesi hum. prmprbhu, tpaimka updeshru mbat nlukaunuhos. m sara smy tpaimko vidihiru adhyyn grn cahnnchu. he prmprbhu! tpaimle ahmkari manishrulai ninda grnubhyo. anucit ghtnahru tinihrutrph ghtnechn tinihrule tpaimka ajnahru paln grn asvikar gre. mlai ljiit r vyakul hun ndinuhos. maile tpaimko krar paln greko chu. aguvahrule pni mero birodhma kura gre. tr m tpaimko das hum, he prmprbhu! ani maile tpaimko niymhru pdhekochu. tpaimko krar mero slahakar ho. ysle mlai hitkari pramrs dimdch. m camdai mrnechu. he prmprbhu! tpaimko prtijna bmojim mlai bamcn dinu hos. maile aphno jivnko barema tpaimlai btaem. m tpaimle tysko prtyuttr dinub-

hyo. ab, tpaimka niymhru sikaunu hos. he prmprbhu, tpaimka niymhru bujhn mlai sath dinuhos. tpaimle srjna grnu bheka ascryjnk kurahruko visyama mlai adhyyn grn dinuhos. m duhkhit r thkit chu. ajna dinuhos ani mlai pheri bliyo bnai dinuhos. he prmprbhu! mlai kthin jivn bamcn ndinuhos. tpaimko siksahrule mlai bato dekhauu hos. he prmprbhu! m tpaim prtii udar bhi bsau bhner rojeko chu. maile scetpurn tpaimka nirnyhru mnn greko chu. m tpaimko krarvcnma adig bher bsnechu. mlai asntust nbnaunu hos. m khusile tpaimko ajnahr paln grnechu. prmprbhu, tpaimka ajnahrule mlai annd dinch. he prmprbhu, mlai tpaimka niymhru sikaunu hos, ani m hosiyaarisit tinihruko anusrn grnechu. mlai bujhn shayta grnu hos ani m tpaimko vyvstha paln grne chu. he prmprbhu, tpaimko ajnahrusmg mlai bato dekhauu hos. m samco ruple tyo jivn saili apnaune chu. mlai dhnadhy hunuko sttama tpaimko krarko barema socnlai sath dinuhos. prmprbhu, bekame murtihruma mero dhyann prn ndinu hos. tpaimko trikama mlai bamcn dinuhos. tyhi grnuhos jun tpaimle aphno daslai vcn dinu bheko thyio taki manishrule tpaimko srrdda grnu. he prmprbhu, jun khpkidekhi m draumchu tyo mbat htaiadinuhos tpaimko buddhimanirnyhru uttm chn. hernuhos, m tpaimko ajnahr mn praumchu. tpaimko dharmikutama mlai bamcn dinuhos. he prmprbhu, mlai tpaimka snehpurn krana tpaimle ksm khae jstai dekhauu hos, ani mlai bcaunu hos. jsle mlai ninda grch, tinihruko nimti m jvaph dinechu. m samcci nai tpaimko vcnhruma bhrosa grchu. m sdhaim tpaimko samco updeshr boln pau. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko buddhimanirnyhurma asrit chu. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko updeshru sda-srda anusrn grnechu. yskarn m svtnr hune chu. kin? kinbhne maile tpaimko niymhru paln grne kst grem. m tpaimko krarko visyama rajahrusmg crca grnechu, ani tinihrule mlai ljjit parne chainn. m tpaimko ajnahr mnn grda anndit hunchu, prmprbhu. m ti ajnahr mn praumchu. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko ajnahrulai prmsa grchu. m tinihrulai mn praumchu. ani m tinihrulai adhyyn grchu. he prmprbhu, mptri grnu bheko prtijna yad grnuhos. tyo prtijnale mlai asa diekoch. m pidit thiem, r tpaimle mlai santvna dinubhyo. tpaimka vcnrhule mlai pheri ekpl t jivit tulyayo. ti ghmndihrule mlai lgar apman grem, r maile tpaimka siksahruko anusrn grn chodinm. he prmprbhu, m sdhaim tpaimko budhimanirnyhrule mlai santvna dimdch. jb maile ti dust manishrule tpaimko updeshru mann chaddai geko dekker m krodhit bhem. mero prvako ghrama tpaimka niymhru nai mero githru bheka chn. he prmprbhu, maile ratma tpaimko naum smrn greko chu. ani maile tpaimko updeshru pni yad greko chu. tysto hune grch kinbhne m strktasath tpaimko ajnahr paln grdchu. he prmprbhu, maile mero krttyv nai tpaimko ajnahr paln grnu ho bhner nirny liem. he prmprbhu, m smputn ruple tpaimmathinai asrit chu mptri smdhai tpaimle vcn die jhai' krpadrsti rhos. maile aphno jivnlai khub hosiyaarismg soc'e. ani m tpaimko krar prtii phrkier ae. 60 kunai vilmb ngrikn htarindai m tpaimko ajnahrulai paln grnlai phrkem. 61 kahi dust manishruka jhundle mero barema nic kurahru gre. tr prmprbhu maile tpaimko

updeshru bhulinm. 62 tpaimko dharmik nirnyhruko nimti dhyadvad din m ratma utthem. 63 j-jsle tpaimlai pujdchn m ti sbai manishruko sathi hum. m ti sbai manishruko sathi hum j-jsle tpaimko adeshru mandchn. 64 he prmprbhu, prthvi tpaimko snehpurn krunale bhrinch. mlai tpaimko niymhru sikaunuhos. 65 prmprbhu, tpaimle aphno dasko lagi asl kam grnubhyo. tpaimle vcn diekai anusar kam grnubhyo. 66 he prmprbhu, jnani nirnyhru lin mlai buddhi dinuhos. m tpaimko ajnahruma bhrosa rakchhu. 67 m pidit hunu bhnda agadi, maile dherai nramro kamhru greko thiem tr ahile khub strk bher tpaimko ajnahr paln grdchu. 68 prmesvr tpaim bhlo hunuhunch, r tpaimle asl kamhru grnuhunch. tpaimko niymhru sikaunu hos. 69 manishru j-jsle aphulai m bhnda uttm thandch tr tinihrule mero barema jhuta kurahru grchn. tr prmprbhu mero smputn hrdy shit m tpaimko ajnahr lgar paln grchu. 70 ti manishru atynt murkh chn. tr m tpaimka updeshru adhyyn grda anndit hunchu. 71 mero nimti vedna uttm thyio. maile tpaimko niymhru sikem. 72 he prmprbhu, tpaimka updeshru mero lagi asl chn. tinihrule ek hjar tukra camdi r sunhrubhnda uttm ch. 73 he prmprbhu, tpaimle mlai bnaunu bhyo ani mlai sghaunu bhyo. mlai tpaimka ajnahru siknu r bujhnulai shyog grnuhos. 74 he prmprbhu! tpaimka bhktjnrhule mlai herdchn r adr grdchn. tinihrule khushi chn kinbhne tpaimle je bhnnubhyo mail tysaima visvas grem. 75 he prmprbhu, m jandchu ki tpaimka nirnyhru nispks chn. ani tpaimle mlai dnd dinu sthik thyio. 76 ab, tpaimko snehpurn krunale mlai santvna dinuhos. tpaimko prtijna bmojim mlai santvna dinuhos. 77 he prmprbhu, mlai santvna dinuhos r mlai bamcn dinuhos. m tpaimko siksahruma anndit hunchu. 78 manishru j-jsle tinihrule mbhnda asl hum bhner soce, mero barema jhuto bole. ti manishru ljjit houn. prmprbhu, m tpaimko vyvstha sikchu, pdchchu. 79 bhrosa grchu tpaimko bhktjnrhule mkham phrker aun. yskarn tinihrule tpaimko krarvcnhru sign skchn. 80 prmprbhu, maile tpaimko ajnahr smputn prkarle paln grn skum taki m ljjit hune chain. 81 m mnn amteko chu. tpaimle mlai bcaunu hunch bhner prkhirhechu. tr prmprbhu, tpaimle bhneka kurahruma m bhrosa grchu. 82 maile tpaimko prtijna lgar herirhekocho. tr mero amkhahr sithil bhirhechn prmprbhu, khile mlai santvna dinuhunch? 83 m dhuvmamathi jhundiyaer rakhieko sukkha chalakothailo bhe tapni, tpaimko niymhru bhulne chain. 84 m khile smm bamcne chu? he prmprbhu, jsle mero khedo gre, ti manishrulai khile sjay dinu hunch? 85 ktipy amhkari manishrule mlai jhuto kurahru jun tpaimko updeshruko viruddh hun shit mlai prhar gre. 86 he prmprbhu, manishru sbale tpaimko ajnahrumathi bhrosa grn skchn, ti manishrule bina karnai mero khedo gre. mlai shayta dinuhos! 87 ti manishrule prayh mlai dhvms griske. tr maile tpaimko ajnahr mann chadinm. 88 he prmprbhu, tpaimko snehpurn krana mlai dsraunu hos ani mlai bamcn dinuhos. tpaimle je bhnnuhunch m tyhi grnechu. 89 he prmprbhu, tpaimka vcnrhu sda-srda rhnechn. tpaimka vcnrhu svrgma pni annt rhnechn. 90 tpaim sda-srda visvasi hunuhunch. he prmprbhu, tpaimle prthvi srjna grnubhyo, ani yo ajh vis-

vasyogy hunuhunch. 91 tpaım kai niymhrule grda, yo aj smm jivit rheko ch kinbhne ysle tınıhrulai dasle jhaim paln grdch. 92 ydi tpaımko siksahruma maile annd nlieko bhe, mero pidahrule mlai dhvms parne thiyo. 93 he prmprbhu, m tpaımko ajnahr khilyai bhulne chain kinbhne tınıhrule mlai bamcn die. 94 he prmprbhu, m tpaımkaı hum, ysail mlai bcaunu hos. kin? kinbhne maile tpaımko ajnahr paln grn ythasky kosis grem. 95 dust manishrule mlai dhvms grne pryas gre. tr tpaımko niymle mlai jnani bnayo. 96 tpaımko niymhr bahek prtyek kurako aphno sima hunch. 97 he prmprbhu! m tpaımkaı vyvsthalai maya grchu. m tysko visyama sdakal bhıne grchu. 98 he prmprbhu, tpaımko ajnahrule mlai mero struhrubhnda bđhta jnani bnaumđch. tpaımko niymhr msmg sdaiv rhnch. 99 m aphna siksakhrı bħnda pni jnani chu kinbhne m tpaımko krar-vcno adhyın grdchu. 100 mero smjhdar netahrule bħnda maile bđhta bujhako chu kinbhne m tpaımko ajnahr rakđchu. 101 mero prtyek pathsala bethik marghrubat algg rakhi dinu bhyo. 102 ysail tpaım mero guru hunuhunch ysail tpaımko niymhr paln grn dekhı m rokine chain. 103 tpaımkaı vcınuhr mero mukhma mh bħnda pni mitha chn. 104 tpaımkaı siksahrule mlai jnani bnaumđch, ysail m jhuta siksahrulai ghrna grdchu. 105 he prmprbhu, tpaımkaı vcınuhr btti hun jsle mero batohru uyalo parchn. 106 tpaımko niymhrı asl chn. m ti niymhrı paln grne ksm khamđchu ani m aphno vcı rakhnechu. 107 he prmprbhu, m dherai smydekhı pidit rheko chu. krpya tpaımko prtiına anasar mlai punrjıvit parnu hos! 108 he prmprbhu, mero prmsa grhn grnuhos. ani tpaımkaı niymhrı sikaunu hos. 109 mero pran anvrt vipđma preko ch tr maile tpaımko siksahrı bhuleko chain. 110 dust manishrule mlai pasoma phsaum kosis gre. tr maile tpaımko ajnahrulai ulngħn grıın. 111 he prmprbhu, m sdhaim tpaımko krar ptr paln grnechu. ysle mlai khusi pardch. 112 m ythasky tpaımko vidhihrı paln grne pryas grnechu. 113 he prmprbhu, m tysta manishrulai ghrna grchu, jo tpaım prti purı rupe visvası chainn. tr m tpaımko siksahrı mn praumchu. 114 mlai lukaunu hos r rksa grnuhos. he prmprbhu, tpaımle bhınu bheka prtyek kurama m bhrosa grchu. 115 he prmprbhu, dust manishrulai mero njik aun ndinuhos ani m prmesvrko ajnahr paln grnechu. 116 he prmprbhu, tpaımle vcı die įstai mlai sgħaunu hos, ani m bamcne chu. m tpaımma bhrosa rakchı ysřth mlai asntust nparnu hos. 117 mlai sath dinuho, prmprbhu r m jogine chu. m tpaımkaı ajnahr annt sikne chu. 118 he prmprbhu, tpaımkaı vidhihrı bhıng grnehrudekhı tpaım vimukh bher janı hunch. kin? kinbhne tınıhrule tpaımko krar anasar ĩmđchu bher jhuto bole. 119 prmprbhu, prthvıma tpaımle dust manishrulai maila pucheko įsto phyamkidinu bhyo. ysail m tpaımko krarlai srđda manne nai chu. 120 he prmprbhu, m tpaımbat bhybhıit chu. m draumchu r tpaımkaı vidhihruko adr grdchu. 121 maile ke shı r ke ramro tyhi grekochı. he prmprbhu, mlai ti manishrukham ndinu hos jsle mlai aghat puryaun cahıchn. 122 mprti asl rhne ksm kħnuhos. m tpaımko das hum. he prmprbhu, ti amħkarishrulai mprti aghat puryaun ndinuho. 123 he prmprbhu, tpaımbat shaytako r tpaımko ramro vcıno nimti bato

herda herda mero amkħahrı ttai ske. 124 m tpaımko das hum. tpaımko snehpurn krna mlai dekħaunu hos. mlai tpaımko vidhihrı sikaunu hos. 125 m tpaımko das hum, mlai bujhne samřth parnuhos taki tpaımko krar-vcı m bujhı skum. 126 he prmprbhu, yo tpaımle kehi grne smy ho. manishrule tpaımko vidhihrı bhıng gre. 127 he prmprbhu, m kħati sun bħnda pni tpaımko ajnahr mn praumchu. 128 m kħub hosiıarısımg tpaımko ajnahr paln grchu. m jhuto siksahrulai ghrna grđchu. 129 he prmprbhu, tpaımko krar adbhut ch. yskarn m tysko anusn grđchu. 130 kunai jyotile tınıhrulai bamcne thik trika dekħae jhaim manishrule tpaımko sbđhrı bujhı suru gre. tpaımkaı vcıne samany bħnda samany manishrulai smm buddħımani bnaumđch. 131 he prmprbhu, m samco rupe tpaımkaı ajnahr mnn grn cahıchn, m tyo svas rokier adħairypurn prkřırheko manis įsto chu. 132 he prmesvr, mlai hernuho r m prti krpalu bınu hos. jsle tpaımko naum įpđch ti manishruka lagi shı ke ho tyo kam grnuhos. 133 he prmprbhu, tpaımle ksm kħae jhaim mlai doryaunu hos mtrph kunai prkaro durgħta għtn ndinuho. 134 he prmprbhu, mlai duhkħ-kst dıne manishrubat bcaunu hos ani m tpaımko ajnahr paln grne chu. 135 he prmprbhu, mlai grhn grnuhos, ani aphno niymhrı sikaunuho. 136 m amsuka blindrdħara ndi sři bħaer roem kinbhne ksail pni tpaımko siksahrı paln greıın. 137 he prmprbhu, tpaım dħrmi hunuhunch. tpaımkaı niymhrı shı r imandar chn. 138 tpaımle ĩmailai aphna krarma dħarmik niymhrı dinubhyo. ĩmai samccai nai tınıhruma bhrosa grn skchaum. 139 mero utsahle mlai dhvms parırhech. m atyıt udas chu kinbhne mero struhrule tpaımko ajnahrı bhule. 140 ĩmail prman pni diyauı ki ĩmai tpaımkaı vcıma visvas grchaum, prmprbhu. ani m ysłai mn praumchu. 141 m ksudr r tuch chu, ani manishrule mero adr grđainn. tr m tpaımko ajnahrı bhulne chain. 142 prmprbhu, tpaımko dħarmıka cıřthayı ch. ani tpaımko updeshrı visvas grn skııch. 143 msmg smkt r duhkħka dıınuhr cħmđai thıe tr m tpaımko ajnahrıma annd lııchu. 144 tpaımko krar anntko lagi asl ch. ysłai smjřskti dıınuho taki m bamcn skum. 145 he prmprbhu, m mero smpurn hrdyle tpaımlai dakđchu. mlai įvaph dıınuho! m tpaımko ajnahrı paln grchu. 146 he prmprbhu, m tpaımlai dakđchu mlai bcaunu hos! ani m tpaımko krar paln grnechu. 147 tpaımlai prarthna grn m biħanai utđdchu. m tpaımle bhınnubheko kurama visvas grđchu. 148 tpaımkaı vcınuhr mnn grn r ratma aber smm bschu. 149 aphno sara premlı, mlai bolauı hos. he prmprbhu, tpaımle thik bhıneka kuranaı grum ani mlai bamcn dıınuho. 150 manishrule mero viruddh dust yojnahrı bnairhechn. ti manishrule tpaımko siksahrı anusn grđainn. 151 prmprbhu, tpaım mero njikai hunuhunch. ani tpaımkaı sbai adesħruma bhrosa grn skııch. 152 dherai vrs aghidekhı tpaımko krarbat sıkem ki tpaımko updeshrı annt rhne chı. 153 he prmprbhu, mero pidahrı hernuho r mlai bcaunu hos. maile tpaımko updeshrı bhuleko chain. 154 he prmprbhu, mero lđaim mero nımti lđi dıınu hos r mlai bcaunu hos. tpaımle vcı die įstai mlai bamcn dıınuho. 155 dust manishrule įtne chain kinbhne tınıhrule tpaımko

nijmhru mandainn. 156 he prmprrbhu, tpaim krpalu hunuhunch. tpaimle thik bhnekai kam grum, r mlai bamcn dinuhos. 157 mero dherai struhru chn mlai ghat grnehru dherai chn tr maile tpaimko krar-vcn anusrn grndekhi rokine chainn. 158 m ti visvasghatihrulai dekhchu, tinihrule tpaimko vcenko paln grdaiinn r m tinihrulai ghrna grchu. 159 hernuhos, maile tpaimko ajnahrul paln grn ythasky kosis grem. he prmprrbhu, tpaimko sara premshit, mlai bamcn dinuhos. 160 he prmprrbhu, adi kaldekhi nai, sara tpaimka vcnhru bhrosa grn skinthyo. ani tpaimko dharmik nijmhru sda-srvda rhnechn. 161 prbhavalsi saskhrule akarn mlai akrmn gre. tr dr rakhdchu r tpaimko niymalai adr grdchu. 162 prmprrbhu, tpaimko vcne mlai anndit tulyayo, dherai dhn paer atynt khusi bheko manisalai jsto. 163 m jhutahrulalai ghrna grdchu! m tinihrulai tirskar grdchu! tr prmprrbhu m tpaimko siksahrul mn praumchu. 164 dinna satplt m tpaimka dharmik nijmhruka nimti tpaimko prsmsa grchu. 165 manishru jsle tpaimko updes mn prauchn tinihrul samco rupma santima pugdchn. kehile pni tinihrul ptn graun skdain. 166 he prmprrbhu, m tpaimalai prkhirhechu. mlai bcaunnu hos bhner maile tpaimko ajnahrul paln grem. 167 maile tpaimko krar-vcnlai anusrn grem. he prmprrbhu, m tpaimko vyvstha bdhta nai mandchu. 168 maile tpaimko krar r ajnahrul paln gre. he prmprrbhu, maile greka sbai kurahrul tpaimalai thaha ch. 169 he prmprrbhu, mero khusika gitlai sunnuhos. tpaimle ksm khae jstai mlai buddhimani bnaunu hos. 170 prmprrbhu, mero prarthna suni dinuhos. tpaimle vcn die jhaim mlai bcaunu hos. 171 m prsmsako git gamachu. kinbhne tpaimle mlai aphno nijmhrul sikaunu bhyo. 172 tpaimko vcnhru jvaph din mlai shyog grnuhos r mlai mero git gaun dinuhos. prmprrbhu, tpaimko sara nijmhrul asl chn. 173 maile tpaimka ajnahrul paln grn khojem. ysaile pugnu hos r mlai sath dinuhos. 174 he prmprrbhu, m cahnnchu, mlai bcaunu hos. tr tpaimko siksahrul mlai khusi parchn. 175 mlai bamcn dinuhos r tpaimko prsmsa grn dinuhos, prmprrbhu! tpaimka nijmhrul mlai sghaos. 176 m hraeko bhemda srh bdkirhem. he prmprrbhu, aer mlai khojnu hos. m tpaimko das hum, ani maile tpaimko bhrosa bhuleko chain.

120

m smktma thiem, maile prmprrbhuko shayta magem. ani uhamle mlai bcaunu bhyo! he prmprrbhu, mlai ti manishrubat jogaunu hos jsle mero barema jhuto bole ti manishrule bhneka kurahrul sty thienn. jhuto bolnhru, timihrule ke paumchaum bhner socyau? jandchau timihru aphno jhuto kurahrubate ke paumchau. sainikko tikho banle r tato koilahrule dnd dinech. timi jhuta manishru, mosa cheuma bsirheka jstai yo kedarko palhrubhitr bsirheka chau. m santi ghrna grne manishrusmg dherai smy smm bsem. maile bhne m santi cahnnchu, yskarn tinihrule yuddh cahe.

121

shaytako nimti m phadhru tir herchu. tr mero shayta khambate aumch? mero shayta svrg r prthvi srjna grnuhune prmprrbhubat aumch. prmesvrle ptnhun dinu hunechain, timro smrksk ani rati june hoin. israel ko rkasa grne nindralu hunuhunn. prmesvr khilyai nidaunu hunn. prmprrbhu timro rkask hunuhunch, uhamle aphno mhan sktidvara timro rkasa grnuhunch. timilai diumso ghmrlke ani rati june hani paraumdain. prmprrbhule prtyek smktbat timro rkasa grnuhunch. prmprrbhule timro pranko rkasa grnuhunch. timi aumda r jamda prmprrbhule rkasa grnuhunch. prmprrbhule timilai ahile r anntsmm shyog grnuhunch!

122

m atynt khusi thiem jb manishrule yso bhne, “prmprrbhuko mndir trph jau au.” hami yham, yruslemko prvesdvarma ubhirhekachaum. yo nyam yruslem ho! ek smyukt shr jsto yo shr pheri nirman griyo. tyhi thaum ho jham privar smuhru janchn. prmprrbhuko naumko stuti-gan grnlai israel ka manishru tyham jamdchn. daud privarka rajahrul tyham tinihruko raj simhasn bnae. tinihrule manishruko nyay grn raj simhasn tyham bnae. yruslemma santiko nimti prarthna gr. “jsle tpaimlai prem grdch usle santi paos. tpaimko prkhalhrubhitr santi chaos. m asa grdchu tyham tpaimko bhvnhruko surksa hunech.” mero dajyu-bhai r chimekihruko hitarth m yham santi chaos bhner tyham prarthna grdchu. hamra prmprrbhu prmesvrko mndirko nimti, m prarthna grchu ki ramro kurahrul ys shirma houn.

123

m atynt khusi thiem jb manishrule yso bhne, “prmprrbhuko mndir trph jau au.” hami yham, yruslemko prvesdvarma ubhirhekachaum. yo nyam yruslem ho! ek smyukt shr jsto yo shr pheri nirman griyo. tyhi thaum ho jham privar smuhru janchn. prmprrbhuko naumko stuti-gan grnlai israel ka manishru tyham jamdchn. daud privarka rajahrul tyham tinihruko raj simhasn bnae. tinihrule manishruko nyay grn raj simhasn tyham bnae. yruslemma santiko nimti prarthna gr. “jsle tpaimlai prem grdch usle santi paos. tpaimko prkhalhrubhitr santi chaos. m asa grdchu tyham tpaimko bhvnhruko surksa hunech.” mero dajyu-bhai r chimekihruko hitarth m yham santi chaos bhner tyham prarthna grdchu. hamra prmprrbhu prmesvrko mndirko nimti, m prarthna grchu ki ramro kurahrul ys shirma houn.

124

mlai jvaph deu, israel hami mathi ksto ghtna ghtne thiyo hola. ydi prmprrbhu hamro pksma nbhi dieko bhe? jb manishrule hamilai akrmn gre tys smy ydi prmprrbhu hamro pksma nbheko bhe ke hune thiyo? hamra struhrule hamilai jiumdai nilne thie, jb tinihrul hamima krodhit hunegrthe. hamro struhruka

sainikhrule hamilai badhile bgae jhai r ndile hamilai dubae jhai parne thie. ti amhkari manishru hamra mukh-mukh smm uthune pani bhe hamilai dubaune thiyo. prmprbhuko prsmsa gr! hamra struhrule hamilai pkrn r marn prmprbhule kdapi dinuhunn. hami jalma phsn pugeka cra jstai chau athva ysto bher mukti paeka chaum. jal phatyo ani hami mukt bhyau! hamro nimti shayta prmprbhubat aumdc. prmprbhule akas r prthvi bnaunu bhyo!

125

manishru jsle prmprbhumathi bhrosa rakhdchn tinihru siyon prvt jsto hunechn. tinihru khilyai pni hlline chainn. tinihru sda-srveda rhnechn. prvthru sara yruslem vripri chn. ani prmprbhu aphna manishruko vripri hunuhunch. uhamle aphna manishru-lai srval rksa grnuhunch. dust manishrule dhrmi manishruko deslai adhin grn khilyai skdain. ydi tysto bhyo bhne, asl manishrule pni anucit kamhru grn thaldchn. he prmprbhu, dhrmi manishru prti hitkari bnnuhos. pvitr hrđy bhekahru prti hitkari bnnuhos. dust manishrule kptpurn kamhru grdchn. prmprbhule ti dusthru lai dnd dinuhunch. tyham israel ma santi chaos.

126

jb hamilai prmprbhule ekplt phrkaer lyaunu hunch tyo hamro lagi spna jstai lagnech! hami hrsollasle hamsirheko hune chau r khusika githru gaune chau! any smprdayka manishrule bhnechn, "prmprbhule israel ka manishruka nimti adbhut kam grnubhyo." ho, hami atynt khushi hunechaum ydi prmprbhule hamro lagi tysto ascryjnk kam gridinu hunch bhne. prmprbhu, hamilai pheri ekplt svtmtr parnuhos, jsri jhrna r bgda panile ekplt mrubhumi bhrinech. ekjna manis udas hun skla jb usle bijhru chrdch. tr tyo khushi hunch jb bali uthaune smy amuch. tyo run pni skla jb bijhru usle khet trph boker laijadch, tr tyo khushi hunch jb usle phsl kater lyaumch.

127

ydi ghr bnaumne prmprbhu hunuhunch bhne. ghr bnaunehrule tysai tinihruko smy brbad grirhechn. ydi yo shrmathi prmprbhule dhyan dinu bheko hoin bhne prhrihule aphno smy vyvrh kher phyamkirhechn. jivn tyar parne cestama vihan camdai jager rati dhilo smm bsnu camhi smy nstparnu matr ho. prmesvrle mn praunu bheka aphna manishru mst sutirheka bela pni dhyanna rakhnuprch. sisuhru prmprbhukai uphar hun. amako srirbat purskar ho. aphu jvan rheko smyma jnmeka chorahru sipahiko trksko kamdhru jtikai hun. jun manisko aphno trks chorahru bhrch, tyo atyntai khushi hunch. tyo manis khilyai prast hune chain. usko chorahrule uslai jnsmuh smks usko struhru viruddh shayta gnechn.

128

prmprbhuko sbai bhktjnhru khushi chn. ti manishru prmprbhule rucaeko trikama bsdchn. timile greko karyko nimti timi khushi hunechau. timi khushi hunechau, ani hitkari kurahru timi tir ghtnechn. ghrma, timri ptni angurko viruva jsto phld-hayk hunech, timra chora-chorihru timile tebl vripri ropeko phldayk jaitunko jhyanghru jhaim hunechn. prmprbhule aphna bhktjnhru lai ystai prkarle samco rupma asirvad dinuhunch. siyonbat prmprbhule timilai asirvad diun. timihruko jivnbhri yruslemma asirvadko annd upbhog grn sk. ani bhrosa grdchu ki timihru aphna nati-pnatihru jmnjel smm bamnechau. israel ma santi kaym rhos!

129

mero jivnkalma prsst struhru chmdai thie. israel ti struhruko barema hamilai btaw. mero jivnkalma prsst struhru chmdai thie tr tinihrule khilyai jitenn. tinihrule mero dhadma ghro cot nprunjel smm mlai kute. dherai smy smm mero ghro ghau thiyo. tr asl prmprbhule dorihru katidinu bhyo ani ti dusthru bat mlai chutkara dinubhyo. manishru jsle siyon-lai ghrna grchn, tinihru prast houn. tinihru ldaim grn chader bhagun. ti manishru chanama bheko ghamshru jsta thie. ti ghamshru bdhne agavai oiler ge. kam grne manisle ekmuthi gham tyhambat paun sktain. ek thupro annko nimti pni prsst hum-dain. tinihruko njikaibat girheko manishrule yso bhne chainn "prmprbhuko asirvad timihruma rhos." manishrule tinihru lai svagt grne chainn r bhne chainn, "hami tinihru lai prmprbhuko naumma asirvad dinechaum."

130

he prmprbhu, m ghro smktma chu. ysaikarn m tpaimlai guhar manchu. mero svami! mlai dhyan dinu hos. mero guhar prti dhyan dinu hos. prmprbhu, ydi tpaimle manishru lai uihruka paphruka lagi dnd dinuhunch bhne, kunai manis pni jiumdo hune thien. prmprbhu, tpaimka manishru lai ksm gridinu hos, tyspchi tyham tpaimlai pujne manishru hunechn. m prmprbhuko sath paunlai prkhi bseko chu, mero atmale uhamlai prkhinch, prmprbhule je bhnnuhunch m tysma visvas grchu. m mero svami-lai prkhirhechu. m ekjna phredar jstai chu, jsle bihan nhunnel smm prkhirhinch. he israel, prmprbhumathi bhrosa gr. snehpurn krana prmprbhusmg matr paun skinch. prmprbhule ghrihri hamilai bcaunu hunch. ani prmprbhule israel vasihruka sara paphru lai ksm gridinu hunch.

131

he prmprbhu, m amhkari chain. m aphulai mhtv dine kam grdin. m mhankary grne kosis grdin m ti kthin-karyhruko jun karyhru grnu mero nimti asmbhv ch. m cupcap chu. mero pran sant ch. amako kakhma bheko ek sntosi balk jsto mero pran cupcap r sant

ch. he israel vasi, prmpbrhumathi bhrosa gr. uhamlai ahile bhrosa gr ani uhamlai sdhaim bhrosa gr!

132

he prmpbrhu! smjnhu hos, ksri, daud pidit bhe. daudle prmpbrhusmg ek prtijna greka thie. daudle yakubka srsvktiman prmpbrhusmg spth lieka thie. daudle bhne, “m aphno ghrbhitr jane chain, m aphno ochyanma dhlkne chain, m sutne chain m aphno amkhalai visram dine chain, jbsmm yakubko srsvktiman prmpbrhuko ghr bnaun jmin paumdin, m ti kurahru grne nai chain!” ephratama hamile tysko visyama suneka thiyau. hamile kiriyth-yorim bhne thaumma krar ptrko baks payau, pvitr paltrph jau. tys tullai pujaum jham prmpbrbhule aram grn aphna khuttahru rakhnuhunch. prmpbrhu, aphno visram grne sdumbat uthnuhos. he prmpbrhu! tpaimko sktisali nduksit uthnu hos. he prmpbrhu, tpaimka pujaharihru dharmiktako posakma chn, tpaimka bhk-tjnhru annit chn. tpaimko aphna asl das daudko nimti, aphule rojeka rajalai rddh ngrnuhos. prmpbrbhule daudpti ek prtijna grnu bheithyo. prmpbrbhule daudpti visvasi rhnchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko thiyu. prmpbrbhule vcn dinu bheko thiyu ki daud kai privarbat rajahru aune chn. prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, “daud, ydi timra nanihrule mero krar r maile sikaeko niymhru paln gre bhne, timro privarbat koki ekjna smdhai raja hunech.” prmpbrbhule aphno mndirko lagi siyon bhne thaum rojnu bhyo. tyhi thaumma nai uhamle aphno ghr bnaun cahnu bhyo. prmpbrbhule bhnnubhyo, “yo sda srvdako lagi mero thaum hunech. yo thaum maile rojem jham m hune chu. m ys shrlai prsst khady-prdarthle purn rhos bhner asis dinechu. grib bhnda grib manisle pni khanlai prsst paune ch. m unko pujaharihru lai pni uddharko vstr phiryaunechu. ani mera bhktjnhru yham atynt khusi hunechn. m daudlai bliyo parnechu ys thaumma maile aphule rojeka rajako nimti ek btiko niyukt greko chu. m daudka struhrulai laj r srmma dhaki dinechu tr daudko rajylai uttrottr bdhai dinechu.”

133

jb dajyu-bhaihru ek sath miler bschn tyo ati nai ramro r anndpurn humdch. harunko sirma pokhieko yo ek sugndhit tel jsto lagch. tyo tel unko dahribat jhrdai unko vises lugahruma bhinch. yo hrmon prvtbat aer siyon prvtma jhrirheko hiim jsto ch. kinbhne yo siyonma thiyu, jham prmpbrbhule annt jivnko asirvad dinubheko thiyu.

134

prmpbrhuko prsmsa gr, he sbai dashru ho! jsle rabbhri mndirma seva gre. dashru ho, aphna pakuharhu uthau r prmpbrbhulai dhny hau bhn. prmpbrbhule siyonbat timihru lai asirvad diun. prmpbrbhule svrg r prthvi srjnu bhyo.

135

prmpbrhuko dashru, prmpbrhuko prsmsa gr! prmpbrbhuko naumko prsmsa gr! uhamko prsmsa gr! ti manishru, jo prmpbrbhuko mndirma r prmpbrbhukai mndirka cokhruma ubhiheka chn, uhamko prsmsa gr. prmpbrhuko prsmsa gr, kinbhne uham bhla hunuhunch. uhamko naumko prsmsa gr, kinbhne yo anndmy ch. prmpbrbhule yakublai rojnu bhyo, israel prmpbrhu kai ho. m jandchu prmpbrbhuhunuhunch! hamro svami sbai devtahrubhnda mhan hunuhunch! prmpbrbhule caheka jepni akasma, prthvima, patalma, smudra r ghira saghruma grnuhunch. prmpbrbhule prthvibhri nai badlhru uthne bnaunu hunch. prmesvrle bijuli r vrsa pthaunu hunch. prmesvrle hava lyaunuhunch. prmpbrbhule prthm jnmieka sara purushru ani misrma prthm jnmieka sara suhru nas grnubhyo. prmpbrbhule dherai ascryjnk r alaukik karyhru misrma grnubhyo. prmpbrbhule phirun r unka adhikari prti tysta ghtnahrugraunu bhyo. prmesvrle dherai thula-thula jatihru lai prast parnubhyo. sktisali rajahrulai pni uhamle marnubhyo. prmpbrbhule amorihruka raja sihonlai prast parnu bhyo. prmpbrbhule og bhne basanka rajalai prast parnu bhyo. prmpbrbhule knaka sbai jatihru lai prast parnubhyo. prmesvrle tinihruka bhumi israel lai sumpnu bhyo. prmpbrbhule ti jgahru aphna manishru lai dinubhyo. he prmpbrhu, tpaimko naum sda-srva prkhyat rhne ch! he prmpbrhu, manishrule tpaimlai sda-srva yad grechn. prmpbrbhule any jatihru lai dnd dinu bhyo tr prmpbrbhule aphna dashru lai krpadrsti rakhnu bheko thiyu. any manishruka devtahrusun r camdika murtihru thie. tinihruka devtahrumanishrule bnaeka murtihru matr thie. ti murtihruka mukhhru thie, tr boln skdainthe. ti murtihruka amkharhu thie, tr dekh skdainthe. ti murtihruka kanhru thie, tr sunn skdainthe. ti murtihruka nakhru thie, tr sughn skdainthe. tinihru jsle ti murtihru bnae unihru pni tystai khalko hunechn. kinbhne tinihrule ti murtihruma shaytako nimti bhrosa gre. he israel ko privar, prmpbrbhuko prsmsa gr! he harunko privar, prmpbrbhuko prsmsa gr! he prmpbrbhuko bhktjnhru ho, prmpbrbhuko prsmsa gr! siyonbat aeka prmpbrbhudhny hunubhyo, yruslem r uhamko vas-sthanbat prmpbrbhuko prsmsa gr.

136

hami prmpbrbhuko prsmsa grau, kinbhne uham bhlo hunuhunch. uhamko snehpurn kruna anntsmm rhnech. devhruka prmesvr lai prsmsa grom! uhamko snehpurn kruna anntsmm rhnech. prmpbrbhuhruka pni mahaprmpbrbhulai prsmsa grau. uhamko snehpurn kruna anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrko prsmsa graum, jsle eklaille nai ascrykamhru grnubhyo. uhamko snehpurn kruna anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrko prsmsa grau jsle akas bnaun buddhi lgaunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn kruna anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle sukkha jmin smudrma rakhnu bhyo, uhamko snehpurn kruna anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle thula-thula jyotihru bnaunu bhyo,

uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. dinma sasn grn prmesvrle gham bnaunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle ratma sasn grnlai jun r tarhru bnaunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle misrma sbai bhnda phila jnmeka purushru r psuhru marnu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle misrbat israel lai lanu bhyo, uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle aphno mhan skti r bl dekaunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle lal smudrlai dui bhagma bamdnu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle israel lai smudr tarnu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle phirun r unka sainyhru lal smudrma dubai dinu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle aphno manishrulai mrubhumi bher doryaunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle sktisali rajahrulai hraunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle blvan rajahrulai pni hraunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle amorihruka raja sihonlai hraunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle basanka raja oglai hraunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle tinihruka jgga israel lai dinubhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle tyo jgga upharko rupma israel lai dinubhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle hami hareko belama smmjhnu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle struhubat hamilai bcaunu bhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle prtyeklai khana dinubhyo. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech. prmesvrle svrgka prmesvrko prmsa grau. uhamko snehpurn krana anntsmm rhnech.

137

hami babel ndihruka kinarma bser siyonlai smjher royau. hamile hamra vinahru cheuma bheko bemsiko rukhhruma jhundaer rakhyau. babelma jsle hamilai pkrer rakhe unihrule nai git gaunu bhne. tinihrule hamilai khusika githru gaun bhne, tinihrule hamilai siyonko barema githru gaunu bhne. tr kstri videsma hamihru prmprbhuka githru gaun skchaum? he yruslem, ydi maile timilai birseko bhe, maile khilyai pheri dahine hatle vina bjaunu birsine thiem. yruslem ydi maile timilai bhuleko bhe tb m bhrosa grchu pheri khilyai gaune thiin. m ksm khamnchu, m timilai khilai bhulne chain. m ksm khamnchu yruslem sdhaim mero mhan annd hunech. he prmprbhu, edomihrule ke kam gre, yad grnuhos. tinihrule citkar gre, "purnruple vidhvm pare, tysko jgsmmai purnruple vidhvm gre." he bebilon, timi nas hunechau! tys manislai dhnyvad deu jsle timilai dnd dinch jun dndko nimti timi yogy thiyau. tys puruslai dhnyvad deu jsle timilai kst diyo jstri timile hamilai kst diyau. tys manislai dhnyvad deu jsle timihruka sisuhru smate tinihrulai dhungama thecare.

138

he prmesvr, m smpurn hrdybat tpaimko prmsa grchu. sara devhruko smmukh m tpaimka githru gaunechu. he prmesvr, tpaimko pvitr mndir trph m sir jhukamuchu. m tpaimko naumko prmsa grchu, tpaimko snehpurn krana r visvaso prmsa grchu. tpaim aphno vcno sktima prkhyat hunuhunch. ahile, tpaimle ysai ajh mhan bnaunubhyo! he prmesvr, maile tpaimlai shyogko nimti guhare. ani tpaimle mlai jvaph dinubhyo! mlai tpaimle bl dinubhyo. he prmprbhu, tpaimle bhnnu bheka kurahru sune pchi prthvika jmmai rajahrule tpaimko prmsa grnech. tinihrule prmprbhuko margko gungan grne chn kinbhne prmprbhuko mhima mhan ch. prmesvr atyntai mhtvpurn hunuhunch, tr pni umhale nmr manishrulo herach grnuhunch. prmesvr ti amhkari manishrule ke grdchn bhne kura januhunch, tr uham tysta manishrubat tadha nai rhnu hunch. prmesvr, ydi m smktma pre bhne mlai spran raknhuhola. ydi mero struhru mmathi krodhit bhe tinihrubat mlai bcaunu hos. prmprbhu, mlai ti kurahru dinuhos jun tpaimle vcn dinu bheko thiyu. prmprbhu, tpaimko snehpurn krana annt rhnech. prmprbhu, tpaimle hamilai rcnu bhyo, ysaille hamilai ntyangu hos!

139

he prmprbhu, tpaimle mlai jamcnu bhyo. tpaim mero barema sbai jannuhunch. m khile bschu r m khile uthchu tpaim sbai jannuhunch. dherai tadhabat nai tpaim mero vicarhru bujnuhunch. prmprbhu, m kham girheko hunch, r khile lmpsar hunchu bhne sbai kura tpaim jannuhunch. maile grne prtyek kura tpaim jannuhunch. he prmprbhu, m ke bhnn cahmdchu bhne kura mero mukhat nisknu aghi nai tpaim jannuhunch. he prmprbhu, tpaim mero vripri hunuhunch, mero agadi pchadi r caraitir. tpaimle maya grer mero sirma hat raknhuhunch. tpaim yi sbai kura jannuhunch, bhner m chkk prem, mlai yi kurahru bujnlai ekdm kthin pry. m jta-jta janchu tpaimko atma tyta-tytai humnch. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko smmukhat putkin skdin. he prmprbhu, ydi m svrg tir ge tpaim tytai hunuhunch. ydi m patal trph jhre tpaim tytai hunuhunch. prmprbhu, jham gham udaumch tytai purvtir ge bhne, tpaim tytai tir hunuhunch. ydi m pscim smudr tir ge tpaim tytai tir hunuhunch. tyham pni tpaimko dahine hatle mlai pkrnch ani mlai tyhi hatle doryaunu hunch. he prmprbhu, maile tpaim dekhi lukne kosis gre r bhnnu, "din ratma prirvtn bheko ch. niscy ratle mlai lukauech." tr andhkar pni tpaimko nimti andhkar humdain. prmprbhu, tpaimko nimti rat din jhaim uvjvl ch. he prmprbhu, tpaimle mero smpurn srir bnaunu bhyo. m amako grbhma humda mero visyma svai kurahru jannuhunch. he prmprbhu, m tpaimko prmsa grchu. tpaimle mlai ascrypurvk r apurv prkarle bnaunu bhyo. m khub jandchu ki je tpaimle grnubhyo, ascrypurn ch. tpaim mero barema sara kurahru jannuhunch. jb mero srirle aphno rup limdai bdhdai gyo tpaimle mero hddihru niyalnu bhyo jun mero amako grbhma lukeko thiyu. tpaimle mero

amg-prtymg bdhdai greko niyalnu bhyo, tpaimle aphno pustkma ti kurahru lekhnu bhyo. tpaimle prtyek din mlai niyalnu bhyo. kunai din pni tysai khali gen. tpaimka vicarhru mero nimti mhtvpurn chn. he prmesvr, tpaim yti vighn jannuhunch! ydi maille ti sbai gnn skdo hum ta tinihru baluvaka knhru bhnda dherai hune thie hola. ani maille jb gni skepchi pni, tpaimsmgai nai hunechu. he prmesvr, dust manishrulai marnu hos. tysta htyarahru mdekhi tadhakhi rakhidinuhos. ti dusthrule tpaimko barema nramra kurahru gre tinihrule tpaimko naumko pni bdnam gre. he prmprbhhu, m ti manishrulai ghurna grdchu jjsle tpaimlai ghurna grdchn. m ti manishrulai ghurna grdchu jo tpaimko viruddhma utdhchn. m tinihru lai purn ruple ghurna grchu! tpaimka struhru mero pni struhru hun. he prmprbhhu, mero hrdyama hernuho ani mero mlalai jannuhunch. mlai jamcnuhos r mero vicarhru jannuhunch. mmsg tysto kunai pappurn vicarhru ch bhne hernu hos, ani tysto batoma dorai laijanu hos jun annt rhnech.

140

he prmprbhhu, mlai dust manisbat bcaunu hos krur manishrubat mero rkasa grnuhos. tinihru pappurn kamhru grnlai yojna bnaumchn. tinihru yuddh grnlai smdhai nai tyar hunch. tinihruka jibrahru visalu srphruka jstai chn. tyo srpko vis tinihruko jibro muni rhe jstai ho. he prmprbhhu, mlai dust manishrubat jogai dinuho, krur manishrubat mero rkasa gridinu hos, tinihru mero pchi lager khojdchn r kst dine pryas grdchn. ti amhkarihrule mero nimti paso thape. tinihrule mlai pkrn bhni jal phimjae. tinihrule mero batoma paso thape. he prmprbhhu, tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch. he prmprbhhu, mero prarthna suni dinuho. he prmprbhhu, tpaim mero blvan svami hunuhunch. tpaim mero muktidata hunuhunch. tpaim mero mukut srh hunuhunch jsdvar yuddhma mero sir surksit parinch. he prmprbhhu, ti manishru dust chn. tinihrule caheka kurahru npaun. tinihruka yojnahrhu sphl nhos. prmprbhhu, kunai pni struhru lai jitn ndinuho. ti manishrule dust yojna bnamuchn. tr ti dust karyhru unihrumathi nai prun. jldai greko koilahrhu unihrukai sirma brsos, mero struhru lai agoma phyamkiyos tinihru lai cihanma phyamkidinu hos taki unihru cdher aunu khilyai nskun. prmprbhhu, ti jhutahrulai bsn va bamcn ndinuho. nramra kurahru ti nramra manishruma nai ghtos. m jandchu ki prmprbhule din-duhkhi manishrulai nispks ruple nyay grnuhunch prmesvrle ashay manishru lai sath dinuhunch. dharmi manishrule, tpaimko naumko gun-gan grnechn prmprbhhu. sojha manishrule tpaimlai pujne chn.

141

he prmprbhhu, maille tpaimlai guhar mamger prarthna girirheko bela mlai suni dinuho. camdo aer mlai sath dinuho. prmprbhhu, mero prarthna svikar grnuhos, yu jlrheko dhupko uphar jsto hos yo samjhko belako blidan jsto hos. he prmprbhhu, maille bhneka kurahruma adhin grn mlai shayta dinuho. m ke bhncnu

tys visyama hosiya hun shayta grnuhos. mlai nramro kura grne cahna trph nphrkaunu hos, jb dust manishrule anucit kam grchn mlai dust tinihrusit samil hun dekhi jogaanu hos. mlai ti kurahruma shbhagi hun dekhi jogaanu hos, jun kurama ti dust manishrule annd liirheka hunch. m tyslai dya smjhne thiem, ydi ekjna dharmi manisale mlai pitos. tpaimka bhktjnhrule mlai cetauni diun. tinihru lai tyso grn asl hunthyo. m ti kurahru svikar graumla. tr m sdhaim ti dust manishruko virodhmanai prarthna grnechu. tinihruka adhikarihru lai dnd hos tb maille sty boleko unihrule bujhnechn. manishrule khndai r jtdai jmin vripri maila thupare va phimjae. ystai prkarle, hamra hddihru tinihruka cihanma vripri phimjier ge. he prmprbhhu mero svami, maille tpaimko shayta khojem m tpaimma bhrosa grchu mlai mrn ndinu hos. dust manishrule mero lagi paso thape. mlai ti pasohruma phsn ndinuho. mlai pasoma prn ndinuho. ti dust manishru apnai pasoma apahim phsun ta ki m camhi tyhambat umknskum.

142

m prmprbhulai mero shyogko lagi surkadchu. m prmprbhulai purkadchu. m apna nmsyahru prmprbhulai bhnechu! m apna smksthrhu prmprbhulai bhnechu. mero struhrule mero lagi pasohru thape. m tyagn tyar chu. tr prmprbhule mprti ke hun bhne kura jannuhunch. maille vripri herem, ani m mero kunai pni sathihru lai herdai herdin. mero bhagne thaum ktai chain. ksaille pni mlai bcaune pryas grdain. ysaile m prmprbhuko sath paunlai roi-krai grdchu. he prmprbhhu, tpaim mero surksako thaum hunuhunch. prmprbhhu, tpaim mlai anvrt bamcn dinuho. prmprbhhu, mero prarthna sunidinu hos, mlai tpaimko ati khamco ch. mlai khedune ti manishrubat bcaunuho, tinihru mbhnda pni blyi chn. mlai ys phndabat chutkara paunlai shayta dinuho ta ki m tpaimko naumko prmsa grn skum ani dharmi manishru mmsg miler utsv mnaune chn. kinbhne tpaimle mlai hercah grnuhunch.

143

he prmprbhhu, mero prarthna sunidinuho. mero prarthnama dhyann dinuho r tyspchi mero prarthnako jvaph dinuho. tpaimko styta r visvasyogyta mlai drsaunuho. mlai kunai mamila nlgaunu hos. m apahim apno prtiksa grn skne thinn. tpaimko tulnama ksailai pni nirdos paun skimdain. tr mero struhrule mlai khedo girirhechn. tinihrule mero jivn maila-phohorjham abhist pare. dherai rbs agadi mreko manis srh tinihrule mlai andhkar cihantir dhkele. m chodn tyar chu m apna amt hrai rhechu. tr m ti ghtnahrhu smjhnchu jun dherai rbs agadi ghteko thyo. m tpaimle grnu bheko dherai kurahru bare socirhechu. m tpaimle grnu bheka ti kurahruka barema bhnihrhechu jun tpaimle apno mhan sktidvara grnuhyo! prmprbhhu, m mero pakurahrhu uthaer tpaimlai prarthna grdchu. bamjho dhrtile vrsa prkhe jstai m tpaimko sath prkhirhechu. prmprbhhu camdo grer mlai jvaph dinuho! maille apno

amt hraem. mdekhi tadha nbhagnu hos. mlai mrnbat jogaunu hos r ti mrer cihanma sutirheko mdhye euta hun ndinu hos. prmprbhu, aj bihan tpaim aphno snehpurn krana mlai dekhauunu hos. m tpaimlai bhrosa grdchu maile grnuprne kurahru mlai dekhauunu hos tpaimko hatma maile aphno jivn arpn grem! he prmprbhu, m tpaimkham surksako nimti aeko thiem. mlai mero struhrubat bcaunu hos. tpaimle mlai ke grn cahnuhunch dekhauunu hos. tpaim mero prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimko suddh atmale mlai shi marg nirdes gros. he prmprbhu, mlai bamcn dinuhos, yskarn manishrule tpaimko naumko prmsa grnechn. tpaim vastvma dhirmi hunuhunch bhner drsaunu hos ani mero struhrubat mlai bcaunu hos. he prmprbhu, tpaimko prem dekhauuhos, ani mero struhrulai prast parnuhos jsle mlai marne pryas girirheka chn. kin? kinbhne m tpaimko das hum.

145

m mero prmesvrko prmsa grchu r mero rajako prmsa grdchu. m tpaimko naumlai sda-srvda dhny mannechu. m prtyek din tpaimko prmsa grchu. m tpaimko naumlai sda-srvda prmsa grnechu. prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch manishru uhamko atynt gungan grdchn uhamle grnu va rcnubheko mhan cijhu hami gnn pni sktainaam. prmprbhu, tpaimle grnu va rcnubheko karyhruka nimti manishrule srvda r anntupma prmsa grnechn. tpaimko sahi r mhima ascryink chn m tpaimko ascrykamhruko barema bhne chu. he prmprbhu, manishrule tpaimka ascryink karyhruko barema bhnechn. m tpaimle grnu bheko mhan karyhruko barema bhnechu. manishrule tpaimle grnubheka ramra kurahruko prmsa grdchn. manishrule tpaimkai dharmiktako git gaune chn. prmprbhu anugrhi r dyale bhirpurn hunuhunch. prmprbhu dhirji r mayalu hunuhunch. prmprbhu prtyek manisko lagi asl hunuhunch. prmesvrle bnaunu bheko prtyek kuramathi aphno dya dekhauunu hunch. prmprbhu, jun kurahru tpaimle grnubhyo tysle tpaimko prmsa lyaumdc. tpaimka bhktijnhrule tpaimko gun gaumchn. tinihrule bhncn, tpaimko rajy kti mhan ch. tinihrule bhncn tpaim kti mhan hunuhunch. prmprbhu. yskarn any manishrule tpaimle grnu bheka mhan karyhruka visyama siknechn. manishrule tpaimko rajy kti mhan r ascrypurn ch bhner sikdchn. prmprbhu, tpaimko rajy sda-srvda rhnech. tpaimko prbhtv sda-srvda rhrhnech. ptn bheka manishrulai prmprbhule uthaunu hunch. prmprbhu jo smkthuma prdchn unihrulai sghaunu hunch. prmprbhu, smpurn jivit pranihrule aphno bhojnko lagi tpaimlai nai khojdchn ani tpaimle tinihrulai thik smyama nai ahar dinuhunch. prmprbhu, tpaim aphna hathru khulla parnuhos ani tpaimle prtyek jivit pranihrulai unihruko avsykta anasar sbai thokhru dinuhos. prtyek kura prmprbhule grnubheko dharmik ani ucit ch. prtyek kurahrubat uham kti bhlo hunuhunch bhne drsnc. jsle prmprbhuko sath magch uham ti prtyekko njik hunuhunch. jsle prmprbhulai samcco mnle pujdch uham ti prtyekko njik hunuhunch. prmprbhule tyhi grnuhunch jo bhktijnhrule cahnechn. prmprbhule uhamka bhktijnhrule shaytako nimti greko pukar sunnu hunch, dhyan dinuhunch. uhamle unihruko prarthnalai jvaph dinuhunch r tinihrulai bcaunuhunech. jsle uhamlai prem grdch prmprbhule tinihrukai rksa grnuhunch tr prmprbhule dust manishrulai nst grnuhunch. m prmprbhuko prmsa grnechu! m prtyekle sda-srvda r annt uhamko prmsa greko cahnu!

146

prmprbhuko prmsa graum! mero dran, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! jivnbhri nai m prmprbhuko gungan grnechu jivnbhri nai m uham prti prmsako git gaune chu. sath paunlai timihruko aguvamathi asrit nbn manishrulai bhrosa ngr. kin? kinbhne manishrule timilai bcaun skdai. manishru mrdchn r gadinchn! ani tb, tinihruka sbai yojnahru r shyoghru janchn. tr manishrule jsle prmprbhuko sath

144

prmprbhu mero ctan hunuhunch, prmprbhuko prmsa gr. prmprbhule mlai yuddhko lagi prsiks dinu hunch. uhamle mlai yuddh bhumiko nimti tyar parnubhyo. prmprbhule mlai prem grnuhunch r mero rksa grnuhunch. prmprbhu nai tyo ucc prvtma mero surksako jgga hunuhunch. prmprbhule mlai mukti dinuhunch. prmprbhu mero dhal hunuhunch. m uhamma bhrosa rakhdchu prmprbhule mlai aphna manishrumathi rajy grn sghaunu hunch. he prmprbhu, manishru tpaimko lagi kin mukhychn? kin tpaim manv jatilai niyalnuhunch? manisko jivn matr havako jhomka ho. manisko jivn asthaya chaya jsto matr ho. he prmprbhu, akas cyater tpaim tltir jhrnuhos prvthruma hunuhos r dhuvam tyhambat uthne ch. prmprbhu, ctyang pthaunu hos r mero struhrulai dhapai bhgaunu hos. tpaimka "kamdhru" clauunu hos r tinihrulai khednuhos. prmprbhu, akasbat tl jhrer mlai bcaunu hos! mlai struhruka smudrama dubnat bcaunu hos. mlai ti prdesihrubat bcaunu hos. ti struhru jhutahru hun. tinihrule je kura grchn tinihru sty chainn. he prmprbhu, tpaimle grnu bheka ascryink kurahruka barema. m ek nyam git gaune chu m tpaimko stuti-gan grnechu ani dstare vina bjaune chu. prmprbhule nai rajahrulai yuddh jitnlai sghaunu bhyo. prmprbhule aphna das daudlai struhruka trvarhru-bat bcaunu bhyo. mlai ti videsihrubat bcaunu hos. ti struhru jhuta chn. tinihrule bhneka kurahru asty chn. hamra jvan chorahru bliya rukhhru jsta chn. hamra chorihru rajako drbarma sjeko sjvat jsta chn. hamro bhndarhru nana prkarka annhrule bhrieka chn. tyham hamro kethruma hjaraum-hjar bhedahru chn. hamra sainyhru surksit chn. kunai strule pni bhtkaune cesta girirheko chain. hami yuddh grn girirheka chainaam. yuddhma sikar bhekahru hamro gltima cicyai rheka chainn. smyama ysi nai manishru khusi chn. ydi prmprbhu nai unihruko prmesvr hunuhunch bhne, manishru khusi hunchn.

magdchn tinihru sukhi chn. ti manishru aphna prmpbhhu prmesvrma asrit chn. prmprbhule svrg ani prthvi bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule smudr r tyham bheka prtyek kura rcnu bhyo. prmprbhule tinihru-lai sdhaim rkasa grnuhunch. dbieka manishruko nimti prmesvr nyay graunu hunch. prmprbhule bhokahrulai bhojn dinu bhyo. kaidma thuniekehrulai svtntr parnuhbhyo. prmprbhule amndaharulai pheri dekhne skti dinubhyo. prmprbhule ti manishrulai sath dinuhunch jo smkmta preka chn. prmprbhule dhrmi manishrulai prem grnuhunch. prmprbhule prdesiharulai hamro desma rkasa grnuhunch. prmprbhule vidhuvahru r tuhura-tuhuriharulai herach grnuhunch tr prmprbhule dust manishrulai nas grnuhunch. prmprbhule sdhaimko nimti rajy grnuhunch he siyon! tera prmesvrle sda-srvda rajy grnuhunch. prmprbhuko prmsa graum.

147

prmprbhuko prmsa gr kinbhne uham asl hunuhunch. prmprbhuprti stutigan gr! uhamko gun-gan grnu anndmy r asl ho. prmprbhule yruslem bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle israel vasihrulai pheri phrkai lyaunu bhyo, jsai kaidi bnaer thunieko thiyo. prmesvrle tinihruko bhamceko hrdy ntko paridinu hunch. tinihruka ghauhruma mlmpnti bamdhidinhunch. prmesvrle tarahru gnnuhunch r ti prtyekko naum jannuhunch. hamro svami mhan hunuhunch. uham atynt prakrmi hunuhunch. uhamko jnan apar ch. prmprbhu vinmr manishrulai sghaunu hunch tr dust manishrulai staunu hunch. prmprbhulai dhnyvad ch. hamro prmprbhulai vina bjaer prmsa graum. prmesvrle akas badlhrule bhridinu hunch. prmesvrle prthvima vrsa pthaunu hunch prmesvrle prvthruma hriyo ghamshru umarnu hunch. prmesvrle psuhrulai khana dinuhunch. prmesvrle crahrulai khuvaunu hunch. yuddhka ghodahrule r sktisali sainyhrule uhamlai khusi pardain. prmprbhu ti manishru sit anndit hunuhunch jsle uhamlai pujdchn. prmprbhu ti manishrusmg khusi hunuhunch jsle uhamko premma bhrosa rakhdch. he yruslem! prmprbhuko prmsa gr! he siyon! aphna prmprbhuko prmsa gr. yruslem, prmesvrle timra prvesdvarhru bliyo bnaidinu bhyo. ani prmesvrle timro shrka manishrulai asirvad dinubhyo. prmesvrle timiharulai aphno desma lyaidinu bhyo. ysaille struhrule timihruka annhru yuddhma lgenn. ani timihrusmg prsst khady-pdarthhru chn. prmesvrle prthvilai ades dinubhyo, ysle turntai paln gryo. jbsmm dhrti un jsto seto humdain prmesvrle himbrosa graunu hunch. prmesvrle havabat dhuloko kn khse jhaim himpat brsaunuhunch. prmesvrle akasbat ctanhru brsaunulai asina bnaunu bhyo. uhamle pthaeko ciso ksaille pni thamn sktain. tyspch, prmesvrle arko ajna grnubhyo, ani pheri tato btas bhn thalyo hum pgllyo ani pani bgn thalyo. prmesvrle ajnahru yakublai dinubhyo, prmesvrle aphna nymhru r kanunhru israel lai dinubhyo. prmesvrle ysta kamhru kunai jatiko lagi grnu bhen. prmesvrle any jatiharulai aphno nymhru sikaunu bhen. prmprbhuko prmsa gr!

148

prmprbhuko prmsa gr! mathi svrgma bheka svrgduthru ho. prmprbhuko prmsa gr. he sara svrgduthru ho, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! uham r uhamka sara sainyhruka prmsa gr! he sury r cndr, prmprbhuko prmsa gr. akasma bheka tarahru r jyotihru, uhamko prmsa gr. he akaska akas, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! akasmathi bheka pani ho! prmprbhuko prmsa gr! prmprbhuko prmsa gr. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle ajna dinubhyo ani sbaiko srjna bhyo. prmesvrle yi sb kurahru sda-srvda rhos bhni rcnubhyo. prmesvrle sara nymhru bnaunubhyo jun khilyai ant hune chainn. he prthvima bheka sara kurahrule, prmprbhuko prmsa gr! smudrma bheka sara thul-thula pranihru ho! prmprbhuko prmsa gr. prmesvrle ago r hum, asina, dhumva, amdhi, btas rcnubhyo. prmesvrle prvthru r damda-kamdahru rcna grnubhyo, phlka rukhhru r devdarko rukhhru rcnubhyo. prmesvrle sara jngli psuhru, visal psuhru, sano sano ghsrne jntuhru sathai cra-crungihru rcnu bhyo. prmesvrle raja r rasthrdu duvai prthvima bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle aguvahru r nyayakrttahr bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle jvan purus r narihru rcnu bhyo. prmesvrle brddh r yuva manishru rcnubhyo. prmprbhuko naumko prmsa gr! sda-srvda uhamko naumko smman gr. svrg r prthvima bheko prtyek cijle uhamko prmsa gros! prmesvrle aphna manishrulai bliyo bnaunu hunch. manishrule prmesvrka celahruko prmsa grnechn. manishrule israel lai prmsa grnechn. tinihrukai lagi prmesvrle ldnu bhyo. prmprbhuko prmsa graum!

149

prmprbhuko prmsa gr. prmprbhule rcnu bheko nyam kurahruko barema nyam git gau! mhasbhama uhamko prmsa gr jham uhamka celahr apsa bhela humdchn. israel ka manishrule aphno srstikrttama annd houn. siyonka manishru aphna raja shrit prphullit houn. ti manishrule naccadi khaimjdi r vinahru bjamudai prmprbhu prmesvrko prmsa grun. prmprbhu uhamka manishrusmg khusi hunuhunch. prmesvrle aphna nmrhruko lagi as-crynk kamhru grnubhyo. uhamle struhrulai bcaunu bhyo! he prmesvrka celahr, aphno vijyma prphullit hou! sutn giske psat pni sukhi hou. manishrule cicyaumda, kraumda prmprbhuko prmsa grun ani aphna trvarhru hatma liun. aphna struhrulai sjai din tinihru lai jan deu. ti manishrulai dnd din, tinihru lai jan deu. prmesvrka manishrule ti raja r prmkh manishrulai sangale bamdhnechn. prmesvrka manishrule tinihru lai dnd dinechn prmesvrle grnu bheko ajna jstai prmesvrka sara bhktjnhrule uhamlai smman gr. prmprbhuko prmsa gr!

150

prmprbhuko prmsa gr! prmprbhulai uhamko mndirma prmsa gr! uhamko sktiko svrgma prmsa gr! prmprbhule grnu bheko mhan karyhruka nimti uhamko prmsa gr. uhamko sara mhanta

anuser, uhamko prmsa gr! nrsimha r turhi phuker
prmesvrko prmsa gr! vinahru bjaer uhamko prmsa
gr. khaimjdihr bjaumda nacdai prmesvrko prmsa
gr. tarhrule bnieko vadndvara uhamko prmsa gr.
bamsurihr bjaer uhamko prmsa gr! jhyalihru jod-
jodle bjaer prmesvrko prmsa gr! jhyalihruko grjn-
purn avajle uhamko prmsa gr! prtyek jivit pranile
uhamko prmsa gr. prmprbhuko prmsa gr!

yi hitopdeshrū daudka chora sulemanka hun. sule-
man israelka raja thie. manishru jnani bher asl krm
grn sikun bhni yi vcnhrū lekhiēka hun. yi vcnhrule
manishrulai asl-asl siksahru grhan grn sikaumchn. yi
vcnhrule manishrulai viveksil, asl, nyaypurn, iman-
dar hune shi margdrsn grchn. yi hitopdeshrule anub-
hvhin manishrulai viveksil bher kam grn sikaum-
chn. tinihrule yuvkhrulai buddhi dinchn ani ysai
tinihrule ksri pryog grne bhne sikaumchn. bud-
dhi-manishrule yi vcnhrū suner athva pdher
aphno jnan bdhai disa nirdesn paumchn. ti bud-
dhi-manishrule yi vcnhrubat ajh vesi jnan vikas
graumn skchn r ajh jnani hunchn. ani tysta man-
ishru jo smsya smadhan grn nipun chn tinihrule
yi vcnhrubat ajh jnan-arjn grchn. tb guprt arthru
bhēka karyhru ani bhnaishru ti manishruka nimti
spst hunechn. rshymy kurahru tinihrū bujhn yogy
hunechn. prmpbrbulai smman grnu buddhiko su-
ruvat ho. tr murkhhruleanusasn ani jnanlai ghrna
grchn. he mero choro, aphno babuko kura sun jb unle
timilai prsiks n dinchn ani aphni amale dieko siksai
avhēla ngr. timra ama babule timilai sikaēka sik-
sahru kunai manisai suhaumdo mukut athva sbailai
ajh sobhayman graune sunko har jhaim hun. he
mero chora, kehi manishru namro krm grn rucaum-
chn ani tysta manishrule timilai pni namro krm
grn utsah dinchn tinihruko kura sun. tysta man-
ishrule bhnlai, “hami sit au, hami luker dhukaum
ani ksailai marnechaum. hami nirdos manismathi
jailagnechaum. au, hami tys manislai jsri cihanle las
nilch tysri nai smpurnruple tyslai nilne chaum, jsri
cipler kōhi ghiro khaladama jhrch tysri nai tys man-
isai suny parnechaum. hami dherai bhumuly cijhru
luter aphno ghr laijanechaum. yskarn hami sit au
ani hamilai shayta gr. hamile luter paeko prtyek ci-
jko bhag brabri bamdnechaum.” he mero choro, timi
tinihruko batoko anusrn ngr. tysto batoma ek paila
pni nrakh. kinbhne tinihrū pap krm grn sdhaim
agrs rhnchn ani tinihrū ksaiō htya grn htarinchn.
bekarch jal thapnu jb sbai crahrule timilai dekhirheka
hunchn. ysrt h jo manis nirdos manisai htya grn luker
bseko hunch, vastvma tyo manis tystai jalma phmser
mrch. jo manishru bhrst krmvdara dhn kmaune
lalcma bschn tinihruko ant pni namro prkarle nai
hunch. sun, jnan glihruma jodle kraumdai man-
ishrukham pugne cesta grch. jnanle shrkō sarvjnik
sthanhrama avaj nikalche. jnanle bhid glihruma bo-
lairhekiche. jnan ngrko phatkma bser manishrulai
bolai rhnche. jnanle bhneche, “anubhvhin manishru.
aphno srtalai timi gilla grnehru, khile smm gilla gri
and liirhne chau. he murkhhrū ho! tinihrule khile
smm buddhilai ghrna grirhne chau. ydi tinihrule
mero hpkilai dhyan diyau bhne, m je jandchu timi-
ilai bhnechnu ani mero jmmai buddhi sikauechnu.
maile bolaem tr tinihrule mlai sunenau, maile timi-
hruko lagi aphno hat aghi bdhame tr tinihrule m tir
dhyanaī dienau r mera sbai updeshrū sunenau. mera
hpkihrū asvikar gryau. yskarn tinihrū nas humda m
hamsnechu. jb timihrumathi apti aumch m timihru-
lai khisi grnechu. jb timihrumathi amdhi jhaim vinas
aumch. jb htat prkopko bhumvrile jhaim atyaumch,

jb apat r kst timimathi aumch. tb timihrule mlai bo-
launehau r maile jvaph dinechain. tinihrule shay-
tako nimti mlai khojnechau, tr mbat timihrule shayta
paumne chainau. m tinihrulai shayta grne chain
karn maile dieko jnan tinihrule lin asvikar greka
chau tinihrule prmpbrhuko dr mann r uhamlai sm-
man grn asvikar greka thiyau. tinihrule mero up-
des sunn asvikar greka thiyau. jb maile timihru-
lai shi marg-drns graun khojem tys vkht tinihrule
mlai dhyanai dienau. tinihrule aphule rojeko jivn
saili nai mn prayau. dust yojnama vyst rhyau, timi-
hrule mera updes manenau, ysrt tinihrule ahile
aphno krmko phl bhognai prch, tyhi nai tinihrule
grhn grnu prch. anubhvhin manishru bralinchn ani
mrchn, murkhhrū kunai visyama cintit hudainn ani
ysle tinihrulai nst grnech. tr tyo manis jsle mlai
pchaumch u sdhaim surksit rhnech. tysta manis
acank aiprne khtahrubat surksit rhnechn. jnanla ku-
rahru sun

2

mero chora! m je bhncu grhn gr. mera adeshru
smrn gr. jnanla kurahruma dhyan deu. timro smjh
siksahru tir lgau. jnanla nimti bolau ani smjshkti
paunlai krau. camdi khoje jhaim jnan khoj, gad-
dhn khoje jhaim jnan khoj. ydi timile yso gryau
bhne prmpbrhuko dr mannuko arth ke ho timile jann
skne chau. timile samccai nai prmesvrko visyama
janne chau. prmpbrhule jnan dinuhunch. buddhi
ani smjshktihru uhamko mukhbat bgdchn. uhamle
asl r imandar manisko lagi uhamko bhndarma vijy
samcer rakhnu bhēko ch. uhamle ti manishruko
rkas grnuhunch jo aru prti svch hunchn uhamle
pvitr manishrulai phada dinu hunch. ysrt prmpbr-
hule tinihrulai jnan dinuhunch ani timihrule shi,
asl r nyaypurvk kurahru bujhnechau. buddhi timro
hrdyma psnech ani jnan paer tinihruko atma sukhi
hunech. jnanle timilai surksa dinech r buddhile timro
rkas grnech. jnan r buddhile dust manis jhaim bhul
margma rhnbat rokch ani dusttapurvk bolnehrubat
bcaumch. ysta manishru imandari margbat htchn,
tinihrū amdhyaro margma himdchn. tinihrū namro
krm grn rucaumchn r tysma and linchn. tinihruko
margma bhrosa grn skimdai, tinihruka marghrū
kptpurnchn. tinihrū jhuto bolchn ani thgchn. tr
timro jnan r buddhile timilai ti cijhrubat algg rakhch.
buddhile tinihrulai pr-srtibai alg rakhch r timilai u
prti aksrn graune mitha kurahrubat bcaumch. jb
tyo aimai truni thii tysle vihe gri, tr tysle aphno
lognelai chadi dii. aphule prmesvrko aghi viheko
smya greko prtijna bhuli. ani ab usit usko ghr
jamda usko ghrle mrtyu smmukh puryaumch. usko
pchi lagne mrnech. jo kōhi usko ghrbhitr janch
usle aphno jivn gumauch, u jivnko margma phrki
aumdain. jnanle tinihrulai asl manishrule greko
karyko udahrn anusrn grn shayta grch ani dharmi
manishruko jivn ritima bamcn sikaumch. imandari
manishru tinihruko bhumima lgatar jiune chn ani
dosrhit manishru tyahm bsnechn. tr dust manishru
aphno bhumi gumauechn ani kptpurn manishrulai
tys bhumibat htainechn.

he mera chora, mera siksahului nbhul. maile timilai grnu bhneka ti cijhruko smjhna gr. maile bhneka kurahului timilai dirgh, sukhmy ttha adhik santipurn jivn jiun sikaumch. prem, visvasniyale timilai khilyai nchados. tinihrulai aphno mansptlma ghirosit rakh. ti siksahului mala gumthi glama lgai rakh. tb timi jnani hunechau ani timile prmesvr ani manishrubat anugrh paunechau. timro smpurn hrdyle prmpbhuma bhrosa gr. timro aphnai buddhima matr bhr npr. timra smpurn marghruma prmprbhulai smjh. uhamle nai timra sbai marghru sojho paridinu hunech. aphaimlai buddhimani nsoc, prmprbhusit draunu ani duskrmbat tado bsnu. ydi timile yso gryau bhne timro srilai tyo ausdhi hunech athva timro srilai taja bnaune kunai pvy vstu jhaim hunech. timro smpttile prmprbhuko adr gr. timro svrotmbat prmprbhulai cdhau. tys pchi timro smpurn khamco pura hunech. timra dhukutihru anlle bhrine chn ani tera mskbat dakhrs pokhriheko hunech. he mera chora, prmprbhuko anusasn svikar gr ani uhamle dnd dinu bhe ris ngr. tysbat siksas hasil gr. kinki aphule maya grnubheka manishrulai uhamle sudharnu hunch. ho, prmesvr babu jstai hunuhunch jun babule aphule maya greko choralai sjay dinch, jnanhruko asirvad dhny ho tyo manis jsle jnan prapt grch. jsle vivek hamsil grch tyo dhny ho. jnanbat jo labh hunch tyo bhumuly camdi bhnda asl ho. jnanbat bheko labh sun bhnda asl ho. jnan bhautik mni r manik bhnda adhik mulyvan ho. timile caheko bstuhurma jnan bhnda mulyvan aru hun sktain. jnanko dahine hatma dirghayu ch bhne debre hatma dhn r smman ch. jnanka marghru annddayk hunchn jnan margbat santi painch. jnan euta manisko nimti jivnko brks jhaim ho jsle uslai bliy grj smaumch ani tysma jo tamsier rhench smdhai dhny rhnchn. prmesvrle jnandvara prthvi sthapna grnu bhyo, r smjh-skidvara akas srjna grnu bhyo. uhamko jnan dvara prmprbhule smudr r badl srjna grnu bhyo jsbat pani prch. he mera chora, jnanlai timro viveksil drstibat ojhlma npar. vijyhruma niyaler soc ani hosiyarisit yojnahru bnau. jnan r smjh-skitle timilai jivn dinechn r ysle timro jivn sundr parnech. tyspchi timi surksit bsnechau r timro ptn hunechain. timi aphno margma surksit bhi hidne chau ktai pltnai chainau. jb timi ochyanma pltnechau timilai dr lagdain ani sutda ghor nidrama prnechau. timi aksmik vinasma khilyai ndraunu athva jun vinasma dust manishru phmsinchn tysma kdapi ndraunu. kinbhne prmprbhu timihruko chevaime hunuhunech, ysrt huanle nai timro pau ktai phmsn dinu hunn. jb timi tyo kam grnu yogy chau, ani jo tysko lagi upyukt ch tyo manisko lagi asl krm grnu asvikar ngr. jb timismg aphno chimekilai avsyk preko cij ch r usle pni magch bhne, "bholi au" nbhn, dii hal. timihruka chimekihruka viruddh nramro yojna nbnaun jo timro cheuma bschani timimathi bhrosa grchn. kunai karn bina ksailai adaltna nghisyau ydi tyo manisile timilai ksti puryaeko chain bhne. updv grne manisko irsya ngr, ani u jstai hun nkhoj. kin? kinbhne prmprbhule tysta manisilai ghrna grnu hunch, tr uham imandar manishruko mitr hunuhunch. dust manisko ghr pr-

prbhudvara srapt rhnch ani imandar manisko ghr uhamdvara asisit hunch. ydi kunai manis ghmdnd ch r any manishruko khilli udauch bhne prmesvrle tys manisilai dnd dinu hunech r khisi grnu hunech. tr nmr manishru prti prmesvr dyalu hunuhunch. jnani manisile adr paumchn, tr murkh manisile laj ttha apman matr paumch.

he mera chorahru, aphno babuko siksahurma dhyan deu ani timihrule ti siksahru bujhne chau. m timilai ghro jnan dinchu. maile dieko yo siksas timile ntyag. ek smyma m pni mero pitako euta chora thiem ani meri amako priy sano keto thiem, unko eutai matr choro. ani mero babule mlai yi sb kurahru sikaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai bhnu bhyo, "maile bhneka kurahru yad gr, mera ajnahru paln gr, tb timi jivit rhnechau. jnan r smjh-sktilai prapt gr. mero artilai nbirsnu ani maile dieko siksahului asvikar ngrnu. jnanlai ntyag, jnanlai prem gr, tb jnanle timro rkasa grnech. sbbhnda mhtvpurn kuro nai jnan ho. timile jnan prapt grn amphusmg bheko sbai bec. jnanlai smman gr ani ysaille timilai mhan bnaumne ch. jnanlai amgal ysle timi ma smman lyaunech. usle timro sirmathi mhimako mala lgai dinch ani timilai mhimamy sirpecle sugobhit parche. he mera chora, tyo maile dieko siksas sun ani timile lamo jivn jiune chau. m timilai jnanko batoko siksas diirheko chu. ani maile timilai sojhobatoma doryairheko chu jb timi aghi bdchchau, timro khutta jalma prne chain ani jb timi dgurchau timilai thes lagne chain. artilai smati-rakhu ani ysilai jnan ndeu. ysmathi njr rakh kinbhne u timro jivn ho. dust manishruko bato nkulc ani dust manishruko margma nhid. ysilai tyag, ysilai kater pni njau! tsyslai timro pithyum phrkai deu ani tadha himd. dust manishru dustyai ngrj sutn sktainn. jb smm ksailai noksan puryaumdainn tinihrud nidamu nai sktainn. kinbhne tinihrud t sbai pap krmbat nai jivn nirbah grchn r pasvik kmaibat mdy piumchn karn pap ttha khrab krm grn t tinihruko nimti khanu piunu jittikai svbhavik ho. tr dhmrko bato camhi suryko prbhat kirn jhaim hunch jsle mdhyann smm prkas bdhaumda janch. dusthruko cal attyantai andhkarmy hunch r dust manisile jandain ki kham use thhkr khamnch. he mera chora, mera kurahru sun. maile ke bhnuhu dhyan dier sun. ti kurahului sda aphno mnma rakh r tinihrulai aphno samne bat tadha nrakh. mero siksahrule tinihrulai jivn dinch jsle ysilai paln grch ani mera vcnhrule srirma ndurusti dinch. sbbhnda mhtvpurn kuro ke ho bhne timile socnu prne kurahurma timi atyantai hosiyari hunu prch. kinbhne timro mn timro jivnko srot ho. timro mukhbat mithyapurn sbdhru niskn ndeu. jhuto nbol. timra amkhahru aghi sdhaim marg sojho rhos r amkhako plkle sdhaim aghi nai takirheko hos. timi hideko marglai ramrri her ani timile greka sbai kurama surksit hunechau. dahine athva debre nphrk, timro khut-tahrulai glti margma janbat rok.

he mero choro! timi mero jnanpurn siksahruma dhyān deu. mera buddhika vcnhru hosiyaṛ sath sun. yi kurahrubāt timilai kun aśl athva khrab tyo bodh bhirhnech r timro othma jnanka kurahru vas grirhnchn. karn pr striko mukhbat mh tpkinch ani oth bhdraksko tel dle jhaim ciplō hunch. tr pchi pri-nam camhi nimko pttā jhaim tito tthā dui dhare tr-vaṛ jstai dharilo hunch. prstriko godahru mrtyu tir lmknchn r usko paila cihantr janchn. usko mar-gle kham lgrihēko ch tysle vicar grdin tysle bato vi-raer himdeki hunchē taipni tysle tyo jandin. ys karn ab mero chorahru sun! tyo maile dieko updeshru-bat nilit nhou. stri dekhi tadha bs ani tysko ghrko dhoka njik pni njau. ntr aphno srvoṭtm skti arkalai dinechau, ani tys dvāra timro spmurn jivnko prap-tihru nisthru euta dust manisko hathruma rakhne chau. ysto camhi nhos ki timro dhmma arule annd bhogōs r timihruko prismle any manisko dhikuti bhriyos. jb timro dhn smptti srir tthā ayu sb ses hunch tytibela cinta grer roi bsnu prla. timile bhn-nechau, “aha! maile anusasnai kin ghrna grem? kin mero hrdyle sudharlai avikar gryō? maile aphno siksakhruko kura maninm ani unihru prtī dhyān nai diinn. m prayh purnruple dhvms bheko chu bhni prtyekle jandchn. timi apnai paniko kuvabat nikaleko pani piune gr. timi apnai jl srotbat svch pani piune gr. timi nai bhn, ke timro aphno jl srot-bat pani batoma jattai bgos. timro jlsrotbat niskeko pani bahir khim nbgos. tyo pani t kevl timro ho, timro matr. tysma kunai videsiko ams nhos. timro srot dhy nhos ani aphule tnneri humda vihe greki ptnisit annd gr. u euti sundri mrrg jhaim hos, euti pyari hrinko bcca jhaim hos, uska stnhrule timi-lai sdhaim trpt parun r usko premle timilai sdhaim bamdhos. he mero choro, timilai kin vybhicari stile vma rakhche. kin timile arko striko chatilai am-galo halnai prch? prmprbhuko amkhahrule manisko batohrulai herirhnchn, usle greko prtyek cij uhamle dekhnu hunch. ekjna khrab manis usle greko khrab krmhrudvara nai phmsch. usko paple uslai dorile jhaim badhne ch. ekjna khrab manis anusasnko ab-havle mrnech. usko thulo murkhtale uslai pthbhst bnaumch.

he mero choro! ydi timi chimekiko rnko lagi jmani bseko bhe athva tysle aphno rn tirn nskekoma aphule tirne vcn dieko bhe, timi tb jalma phmsyau, timi apnai prtijnama apahim pkrau pryau. timi timrai chimekiko ninytrnma pryau, yskarn pheri pni jau ani timro chimekismg ksma mag. alikti smy pni nprkh athva nsut. mrg euta sikaribat bhage jhaim athva tyo euta cra jalbat umke jhaim timi apahim-lai rksa gr. he alchi manis ho, timi ek kmila jhaim mehnṭi hunu prch. her, kmilale kti mehnṭ grch, ys-rth kmilabat sik. kmilahruka kunai senadhyks, pdad-hikari ya sask humdain. tr grism rtuma kmilale aphno nimti khana btulch, jmma grer rakhch r kt-niko smyama tysko nimti prsṣt khana rhnch. he alchi manishru ho! khile smm plti rhnchau? khile tim-

ihru aphno nindrabāt uthchau. alche manisle bhñch, “kehi ksnko nimti ajh sutaum. hami ek chin sutaum, hamra hathrulai kehi ksn aram dium.” ani usko gribi euta damku jhaim, amuch r usko abhav ek htyara jhaim aumch. ek dust ani nic manis jham geta pni jhuto bolch ani usle manishrulai chkyaumn amkha jhimkyaumch khutta hllaer tthā hatko auli dvāra is-ara grch. usko vicar chlupurn hunch, usle khrab yoj-nahru bnaumch, usle sbai smyama trk grch. tr acank bipdle uslai aghat parch, uslai cot lagch ani ys cot-bat u niko hune chain. prmesvrle ch va kurahru lai ghrna grnuhunch, sat vta jo ghrnit chn. amkhahru jsle manislai ghmdni drsaumch, jibrahru jsle jhuto bolch, hathru jsdvāra nirdos manisko htya grch, hrdy jham dust krm graune yojnahru bnñchn godahru jun dust krmko nimti daudchn. tyo manis jsle adaltma jhuto bolch. tyo manis jo dajyu bhairhruko bicma jhgdā lgaumch. nitivcn tthā aru khi pni jham sat kurahru bhñiekoch, ti sat kurahru yi nai bhni ku-nai niscy chain. tr sat bhnda dherai nai bhñiekoch. jham sat hoin ath bhñinch, tysko arth dherai bhnda pni ajh dherai maninu prch. he mero choro, aphno babuko ajnahru grhn gr ani timri amale dieko sik-sahrulai inkar ngr. unihrule bhñeka vcnhru sdhaim hrđyama rakh, tinihrulai timro gla vripri bamdher rakh. jb timi agi bdhne chau tyti bela ti vcnhrule timro margdrsn grnech. jb timi sutchau, tinihrule timro rksa grnechn r jb timi jagchau ti bcnhru timisit kura grnechn. kinbhne yi ajnahru camhi btti r yi sik-sahru camhi jyoti hun. timra ama babuka siksahrule timilai shi margma doryaumnech. ti siksahrule timro jivn sudharnech ani jivnko shi margma himdn timi-lai prsiks dinechn. tinihruko siksale timilai apvtri aimaikham janū avrodh puryaumnech ani vybhicari striko cipliyaibat bamnechau. usko sundrtako iccha timro mnma ngr ani usko amkhako jaduma bndi nbñ. euti vesyale timibat ek tukra rotiko dam linu skche, tr arkaki ptnile timro jivn nai dhvms gridinche. jl-dai greko ago ke euta manisle usko kakhma rakhda usko luga cahi jldain? euta manis bldai greko koila mathi hidn skch ani usko khutta cahi jldain ke ysto hun skch? jo kahi manisko lagi pni tystai hunch jb u any manisko ptnisit ochyanma srmpk rakhch. tys manisle duhh bhogne ch. kunai cor bhokle cur bher ydi aphno jyan bcaunko nimti cori gryō bhne, manishrule tysko tyti ninda grdainn. tr pni tyo manis cor-dai grda pkrau pryō bhne usle cori greko prinam bhnda sat guna vesi tirnu prch, cahe ysri tirnu prda usko ghrko spmurn smptti nai kin ses nhos. tr jo manisle arkako ptnisit yaun smbdh rakhch tysko vivesh hum-dain usle apnai matr vinas lyaumch. usle pitai ani beijj paumch, ani usko nramro nam khile tadha jam-dain. tys pr striko logne irsyale krodh jgaumch ani jb usle tys manismathi bdlako bhav rakhch ts usko hrđyama tyo manisprtī dya khilyai jagdain. tys striko lognele kunai prkarko kstipurti grhn grdain jti sukai paisadier pni tyslai mnaun skimdainn.

he mero choro! mera sllahru smjhi rakh. mera ajnahru bhumuly smptti jhaim smcy grirakh. tim-ile mera ajnahru paln gryau bhne timi bamnechau.

mero sllahlai amkhako nani jhaim jogai rakh. tinihru timile aphno aumlihruma bamdher rakh ani hrdyama lekher rakh. jnanlai bhnh “timi meri bhini hau; smjh-sktilai bhn, “timi mero aphnt hau!” tb timilai tinihrule arko manisko ciplo kura grne ptnismg saririk smbdh hunbat bcaumch. ekdin maile mero ghrko jhyalbat herem, maile dherai thaitahrulai dekhem ani tinihru mdhye ekjnalai dhyan diem tyo ekd-mai murkh rhech. tyo keto tystai euti striko ghrko cheubat girheko thiyo. u usko ghrko disatir agi bdhirheko thiyo. astamune ghamle godhuli belalai dkdai thiyo. rat aphna andhkarsmg aumdaithiyo. ty-sai smyama kunai euti stri uslai bhetn ai. usle euta vesyale jhaim luga lgeki thii r u ekdmai dhurt thii. u ucc svrki ani vldrohi thii. u usko ghrma vsnu cahmdain thii. tyo stri khile gllima, khile cokhruma tnderi ketahrulai phmsaumn kuna kapachru tir luker bsth. usle tys ketolai smati r cumbn khai ani nirljja rupma usko amkhama herdai bhni, “aj maile mel-bli cdhaunu prch. karn maile aj aphno bhakl pura grem. tysko kehi bhag ghr lgem r aj msit khaneku-rahru prst chn. ysaikarn m tpailai khojn bahir nisker airheki thimem ani ahile tpailai bhetem. maile mero ochyanma misrdesko rmgin cyadrle sjaekichu. maile mero ochyanmathi, murr, elva, dalcini ani sugndhit attr chrkekichu. msit au, rat bhri hami premko al-ingnma bamdhier anndma vibhor bhi bhog graum. mero pti ghrma chainn, tini dherai lamo yatrampa geke chn. tini aphno thaili bhri paisa boker geke chn ani yo tokieko din smm phrker aumdain.” tys strile uslai phsaumn yi sbdhruko vyvhar gri ani tyo murkh keto phmsyo. usle tys aimailai pchyaumch r ekkasi u ksaikhana tir lgimda greko samdhe jhaim hunch. u dhnuskamdle klejo chedeko mrg jhaim bheko ch. u jstai jalma phmsn udirheko. r uslai thaha chain ki ysko lagi usle aphno jivn dine ch. ab he mera chorahru ho, mero kura sun, mero bcnhruma dhyan deu. timro hrdylai usko marg tir doryaumn ndeu tyo bato tir nphrk. tysle dhaire sikarlai ldaeki che, tysle angnti manishrulai mareki che. tys striko ghrle ci-hantir doryairheko hunch r tyslai pchyaunehru mr-tyko mukhma prchn.

8

ke jnanle timilai bolaumdain r? ke smjshsktile timilai thulo svrma bolaeko chain r? u aglo thaumhru mathi ubhinche jhambat dobat dekhinch. u shrko prvesdvar njik che unle khulla dhokahrubati bolairheki che. jnanle bhnche, “he manis ho, m timihrulai ah-van grdchu, m sbai manishrulai bolaumdaichu. tim-ihru jo anubhvi chainau bhne jnani hun sik. he murkhhru ho, bujhn sik. timihru sun, m jun ku-rahru sikaumchu, tinihru mhtvpurn chn. jun ku-rahru shi hun, tinihru nai bhncchu. mera vcnhru sty hun. kinbhne mera omthhrule mithyalai ghrna grchn. mero mukhbat niskeka sbai vcnhru shi ttha nyaypurn hunchn ani kunai pni bhrmit ttha jhuto humdain. yi sb bhnaishru smjh hune manishruko lagi spst chn ani jnani manishruko nimti tinihru srl agrim chn. maile dieka updeshru svikar gr, karn tinihru camdi bhnda asl chn, ani bhumuly sun linu bhnda jnan r buddhi linu nai uttm ho. jnan motihru bh-

nda ajh uttm ho. jnan manisle cahne ti svai cijhru bhnda asl ho.” “m jnan hum. ani m biveksmg bschu. timile mlai vidya ani ramro yojnasmg paumn skchau. prmprrbhuko dr mannu nai dusttalai ghrna grnu ho. abhiman, ahmkar, kutil vyvhar ani chlurn bolilai m ghrna grchu. msmg ramro sllah ani svasthy jnan ch. msmg smjshskti ani samrthy chn. merai shaytama ra-jahrule raj grchn, ani saskhrule ucit kanun bnaum-chn jun shi r nyaypurn hunch. rajkumarhru, ra-jkiy manishru, nispks nyay ghosna grnehrule aphno kam mdvara grchn. m ti manishrulai prem grchu, j-jlsle mlai prem grchn ani ydi manishrule mlai cesta grer khojchn bhne tinihrule mlai bhetne chn. dhn dault r adr msit rhnc, m annt dhn ani samco sphlta prarnbhuma nai mlai bnaunu bhyo. yo smsar sr-jna grinu bhnda phila asmrniy annd kalma mero srjna bhyo. jb tyham bhumdhysagr thien, m jm-mieko thiem. panile bhrieko mha-sagrhu bhnda phila m jnmieko thie. prvtruhai tinihruko thaumma rakhnu bhnda aghi, phadhru hunu bhnda aghi, m jm-mieko thiem. prmprrbhule prthvi rcnu bhnda philyai, khet srjna grnu bhnda philyai, prthvima philo dhulo bnaumnu bhnda aghi nai, m tyham thiem. jb prmprr-bhule akas srsti grnu bhyo, m tyham thiem. jb prmprrbhule ksitijhruko citrsagrko prtibimb mathi ko-rnu bhnda phila m tyham thiem. jb uhamle akasma badl rakher mha-sagr srsti grnu bhnda phila m jm-mieko thiem. uhamle smudrko simana tokda uhamko ajna naghi pani bahir njaos bhni uhamle prthviko jg bsaumnu humda. m uhamko cheuma euta priy balk jhaim thiem. m din prtidin uhamko khusiya-lima thiem. hr smy uhamko upsthima nirntir annd mnaumthem. m uhamle srsti grnu bheko smsarma annd linchu, m manv jatima khusi linchu. ani ab, he mero chorahru, mlai sun! ti manishru bhagy-mani hun jo maile dekhaeko batoma himdchn. mero siksahrulai sun ani jnani bn, tinihrulai asvikar ngr. jun manisle mero kura sunch, tyhi manis nai bhagy-mani hunech, jsle dinhum mero dhokama amkha lgairhnch, jsle mero dhokako snghar prkhirhnchn. tinihrunai dhny hunchn. kinbhne jsle mlai paumch, usle jivn pamuch. ani usaile prmesvrbat anugrh paumch. r jsle mero biruddh pap grch, usle apahim-lai hani puryamuch. jsle mlai ghrna grch usle mrtyu-lai prem grch.”

9

jnanle aphno ghr bnai. usle tys ghrma satota khm-bahru khda gri. usle masu pkai ani tyspch dakhrs bnai. usle khana tebilmathi rakhi. tb usle usko sevika ketihurulai shrko aglo thaumma manishrulai nimtyaun pthai. timi manishru j-jslai sign avsyk ch, ao. usle murkh manishrulai pni nimtyaun bhni. ao, ani mera jnanka bhojn khao. ani dakhrs pni pio jun maile tyar pareki chu. anubhvhintimro pchi

chod ani smjshkti bheko batoma himd. arulai apman grnehrulai sudharn khojne manis apahaim apmanit hunch r jsle dustmanislai hpkauuch uslai hani hunch. arulai apman grne manislai timile khilyai pni njhparnu ntr usle timilai nai gharna grn thalch. tr ydi timile kunai jnani manislai hpkayau bhne usle timilai prem grn thalnech. jnani manislai arti diyo bhne u ajhaim jnani hunch. tysri nai euta dhrmi manislai sikayo bhne usle jnan dherai bdhaunech. prmpbrbhulai adr grnuko arth jnan prapt grne philo pailo hunch, ani pvitr prmpbrbhuko jnan nai smjshkti ho. kinbhne timro ayu bdhne, din smy bdhnu r timro jivnma rbsko rbs bdher janu mbat nai hunch. ydi timi budhdhiman chau bhne timi apahaimle labh uthaune chau. tr ydi timi thhta grchau bhne timi apahaimle duhkh paunechau. murkhata ysto aimai ho jsle khub kura grche tr u murkh ho, r kehi pni jandinm. u usko ghrko dailoma, bsirhnche shrko sbaibhnda aglo sthanma bheko asn mathi bsche. usko agadibat jo aphno sojho bato girheko hunch uslai bolaer bhneche, are he bud-dhi nbhekahru ho, yham bhitr au.” usle tinihrulai bhneche josmg cetna nai chain. “bokeko paniko svad ajh mitho hunch, coreko khana samccai svadist hunch.” murkh manishrule jandainn ki tinka ghr bhuthrule purn ch ani tinle tinihrulai cihanko ghiro bhagma nimntrna greka chn.

10

ekjna buddhimani chorole aphno babulai annd dinch bhne, ek murkh chorole aphni amalai kst dieko hunch. khrab kam gri kmaeko dhn sdako lagi vyrth hunch imandaritale manishrulai mrtyubat bcaumch. prmpbrbhule dhrmihrulai bhokai rakhnu hunn tr uhamle dust manislo lalsalai pni virodh grnu hunch. alchi manisle dridrtta nimityamuch bhne, ek mehnti manis dhni hunch. grism rtuma jsle an jmma greer rakhch tyo jnani manis ho tr jun manis ktniko smyma sutch tysle srm lyaumch. imandar manislo sirmathi asishru vrsnchn, tr dust manislo mukhbat ghrnit kurahru matr nisknchn. ekjna imandar manislo smrn asirvadko srot ho tr dust manislo nambat durgndh amuch. ekjna jnani manisle ajnahr paln grch. tr trk grne murkhle apahimlai nasma puryaumch. imandar manis sda srvadko lagi surksit bhi rhnch bhne euta dust manis avsy ptn hunch. sc-cai lukaune manisle duhkh lyaumch. khulasmg bolne manisle santi lyaumch. imandar manislo mukh jivnko srot ho, tr murkh manislo mukhbat ghrnit kurahru matr nisknchn. ghrnale jhgda utpnn graumch, tr premle sbai apradhrulai ksma grch. buddhi, jnani manishruko mukhma painch, tr murkhilai usko pithyumma lthile hirkainch. buddhimani manishrule jnanlai smcy grchn, tr murkhko bolilo apdvipdhru matr bolaumch. dhni manislai dhnlle rkasa grch tr dridrtale grih manishrulai nst parch. ekjna imandar manisle je kmaumch, tysle jivn prdan grch, tr dust manislo kmaihru papko nimti pryog hunch. aphule bhogeto sjaybat jun manisle siksa linch usle ani manishrulai pni bamcn sikaumch. tr jun manisle sjaybat siksa linu asvikar grch tysle arulai pthbhrt bnai dinch. jsle aphno gharna lukaer rakhch, tyo kpti ho r jsle aphule phailaunu skne kthahr matr kho-

jch tyo murkh ho. dherai bolne manisle prayh sm-sya ubjaumch, tr cupcap rhne manis viveki hunch. imandar manislo mukhbat niskeka sbdhu nikhur camdi jhaim bhumuly hun tr nramro manisla vi-carhruko muly humdain. imandar manisla vcnhrule dherai manishrulai shayta grch, tr euta murkhko murkhyamimle uslai march. prmesvrko asirvadle dhn smptti lyaumch ani uhamle ysma ksthru thpnu hunn. euta murkh manis duskrmma rmaumch, tr smjhdar manis jnanma khusi hunch. dust manishru je kurama draunchn tinihrulai tyhi hunch tr euta dhrmi manisle je citamuch tyhi prapt grch. amdhi-behrile udaer lge jhaim dust manishru ek ksnmai nst hunchn, tr dhrmi manis annt smmai drdh rhirhnch. jsle alchi manislai kam ahraer pthauuch uslai damtma amilo sirka pre jhaim r akhamma dhuvam lage jhaim hunch. prmpbrbhuko bhyle manislo ayu bdhai dinch, tr dust manislo ayu ghtunech. dhrmi manisla asahr khusima ant hunchn, tr dust manishrukaa asahr sunyma ant hunch. prmpbrbhuko marg dhrmi manishruko lagi srnsthant ho, tr dust manishruko lagi vidhvms ho. dhrmi vyakti khile dgmgaudain tr dust manishru prthvima tikne chainn. dhrmi manisle jnanko uccarn grch, tr euta kutil jibro katinech. ekjna dhrmi manisle grhnogy kura boln jandch tr ekjna dust mansile ysta matrai sbd bolch jsle duhkh dinch.

11

kehi thg manishru trutipurn trajuhru pryog grchn. prmpbrbhule tyosto vyvhar grnehrulai gharna grnu hunch tr shi ojn grnehrulai uhamle mn praunu hunch. apman ghmdsmg amuch, tr jnan nmrtasm-gai aumch. imandar manishrulai aphno imandarile pth-prdrsn graumch, tr visvasgathihrulai tinihruko dusttale nai srvas graumch. dhnlle manishru-lai prmesvrko nyay dinma shayta grnu skdain, tr dharmiktale manislai mrtyubat rkasa grch. nir-dos manishruko dharmiktale tinihruko marg sidha bnaumch, tr dust manislai usle greka dustkaryhrule dhvms parnech. sojho manishruko dharmiktale tinihrulai bcaumch, tr avisvasihru tinihruko khrab abhilasa dvara nai dhvms hunchn. jb ekjna dust man-is mrch usko kunai asa humdain. usle asa greka prtyek cij skinch r yske muly humdain. dhrmi manislai kstbat bcainch, tr bdlama tyo kst dust mathi ai prch. adhrmi manisle aphno chimekilai vcnle nai aghat tulyaumch, tr dhrmi manishru jnan dvara bcainch. jb dhrmi manishrule unnti grchn smvurn shr nai anndit hunch. tr jb dusthruko dhvms hunch manishru anndma kraumchn. ti dharmik manishrule unihruko shrilai asirvad dinchn tyo shrko unnti hunch, tr dusthrule bhneka kurahrule shr dhvms hunch. asl smjh nbhekahrule aphna chimekihruko visyma virodhi kura grchn, tr smjhdar manishrule aphno jibrolai niyntnma rakhchn. avisvasi manisale aruko gopy kurahru jtattai bhni hidch, tr euta visvasniy manisle ti kurahru gopy rakhch. margdrsn shi nbheko khndma euta rastr nst hunch, tr dhairai sllahkarhu bhe vijay aumch. ncineko manislo nimti jmani bse kst bhognu prch tr ydi timi tyosto kamma smlgan bhenau bhne, timi surksit rhnechau. euti dyalu ttha bhdrr strile adr paumche tr nirdyi man-

isle smptti matr arjn grch. dyaal manisle kehi krm grda usko hit hunch, tr dust manisko krmle usalail srkds graumch. dust manisla arulai thgch r tinihrubat paisa lynch tr ek dharmik manisla shi krm grch ani usle vastvik inam paumch. samco dharmik manisla jivn lyaumch, tr dust manishru dusttako pchi lagchn ani mrchn. kutil hrdy bheka manishrulai prmprbhule ghrra grnuhunch tr imandar jivn jiune manishru sit uham khusi hunuhunch. yo sty ho ki dust manishrule sjay paumne chn tr dhirmi manishrule tinihruko smntanhrulai mukl parnechn euti sundri tr murkh aimai, sumgurko nakma suddh sunko bulaki jsti ho. jb dhirmi manishrule tinihrule iccha greko cijhru pamuchn, ysle asl cijhruma doryaumch tr jb dust manishrule caheko cijhru tinihrule pamuchn tysle kst matr graumch. tyham ekjna manis ch jslc udarhatle dinch tr usle dherai paumalai janch ani tyham arko manis ch jslc din prne cij din asvikar grch tr usmg saman kmnti kmnti humdai janch. udar manisla unnti grch aruko tirkha metaune manisko aphno pni tirkha metinch. ekjna manis jslc ann becn asvikar grchusle srup paumch. tr jslc iccha r imandari purvk becch usle asirvad paumch. euta manis jslc asl grn cesta grch, u jnpriy hunech, tr jslc dust krm matr grch usle pni khrabi nai samna grnu prch. jslc aphno smpt-tima bhrosa grch tyo sukeko pat jhaim jhrch. tr asl manis nyam paluvako hriyo pat jhaim bdhch. ydi kunai manisla aphno privarma kst puryaumch bhne usle paitrk smpttiko adhiakar prapt grdain. ani akhirma tys murkh manisla jnani manisko seva grne bnainch. dhirmi manisla greko krmphl "jivnko vrks" jsto ho, ani jnani manisla arulai nyam jivn dinchn. ydi ekjna dhirmi manisla aphule prthvima greko ramro kamko phl prapt hunch.

12

ekjna manis jslc anusasnlai prem grch usle t jnana-lai tysai maya grch, tr jslc sudharlai ghrra grch, tyo t ptmurkh ho. asl manisla prmprbhubat anugrh paumch, tr euta dhurt manisla dnd matr paumch. dustta dvara ksailai pni surksit bnaumnu skimdain, tr dhirmi manishruko jra ukhalnu skimdain. ek yogy ptni aphno ptiko nimti sirko mukut ho, tr pti mathi apman lyaune grhini logneko srirna mkkaum-dai greka hddihru jstai ho. dhirmi manishruko yoj-nahru nyay smgt hunchn, tr dusthruko sllah chlpu-rn hunchn. dusthruko sbdhu upgonpnat akrmn bhe jhaim aumchn, tr imandarihruko vcnle tinihrulai bcaumch. dust manishrulai nst grinch ani astiv rhit hunch, tr dhirmi manishruko ghr drdhtasath khda rhnch. manis aphno bhlo buddhile prmsa kmaumch, tr tysto manis jsko mn sda kubato tri rhnch tyo ghrnit hunch. prtisthit vyakti hum bhni bhna grnu tr prcur matрма khana nhunu bhnda euta sadhrn vyakti bher apaimalai aphno sevk bnaumnu asl ho. ekjna dhirmi manisla usko psuhruko avsykta khyal grch, tr dust manisko asl kam nisthur hunch. aphno khetma kam grne krsk sit prsst khane cij hunch, tr bekarma smy nst grne manisko buddhi hudain. dust manis sdhaim dustyai krm grn matr kхоjch, tr dhirmi manissit ghiro skti hunch. dust manis aph-nai khrab sbdhu cmgulma phsch. tr dhirmi manis

tysto aptheroma prdain. manisko vyakhyaale dherai asl cijhru prdan grch ani tysri nai usle greko kamle uslai labh dinch. ek murkhle usle je grch tysailai thik socch tr ek jnanile arubat updes lynch. ekjna murkh manis chito risaumch, tr ek smjhdar manis usko ap-man shnch. ek styvadi gavahile sty byan dinch tr euta jhuto saksidvara dieko byan, jhuto hunch. vicar ngri boleko bcnlc trvarle jhaim ghocch, tr jnani manisla socer bolch r usle bhneko sbdle mlmko kam grch. jo sty bolch sda sthir rhnch, tr jo jhuto bolch kehi ksnko nimti matr rhnch. ti jslc dust yojna bnaum-chn mnma chlpt lukauchn tr ti jo santi margko up-des dinchn sukhni hnchn. ekjna dhirmi vyaktilai hani hune chain, dustle dherai du;kh paumch. prmprbhule jhuto omthalai ghrra grnuhunch, tr styvadi manis sit khusi hunuhunch. ekjna smjhdar ttha jnani manisla aphno jnan aphusit rakhch, tr murkhle bhne aphno murkhata purn kurahru lgttai bolchi halch. mehnti man-is niriksk bnainch, tr alche manis sdhaim kmaro hunech. cintale manisko sukhilai lutch, tr khusiko khrble uslai mathi uthaumch. dhirmi manishru shi kam grnuco nimti, ek sath miler kam grchn ta dust manishrule braline bato linnch. ekjna alchi man-isle usko sikar bhutdain, tr prisrmi manisla dherai smptti prpt grnech. dharmiktako margle jivnma do-ryaumch. tr adhmiko margle mrtyuma doryaumch.

13

ek jnani chorole aphno babuko kura ramrri sunch, tr ghmdni manisla hpkailai ghrrn grdain. tinihrule bh-neka kurahruko lagi asl manishru purskrt hunchn, tr dust manis sdhaim khrab kam matr grn cahanch. ekjna manis jslc aphno mukhlai kabuma rakhch usle aphnai jivnlai rkasa grch. tr jo manis kehi nsmjhi athva bephikri dherai bolch tysle apaimmathi vipti r vinas lyaumch. alche manisko dherai cahnhru hunchn tr usle kehi paumdain tr prisrmi manis smg usle cahe bhnda jyada cij hunch. dhirmi manishrule jhutlai ghrra grchn. tr dust manishrule srmlagdo ani bejjitipurn vyvhar grchn. imandritale nirdoshruko rkasa grch, tr dusttale papihrulai nst parch. ysta manishru chn jo dhni chau bhni bhana grch, tr unihrusmg kehi pni humdain, ani ysta manishru chn jo grib bheko vhan grchn tr unihrusmg dherai smptti hunch. dhni manisla aphno jyan jogaunulai dherai dhn khrc grla, tr grib manisla tysto avstha ktai ailagdain. ekjna dhirmi manis ujaloma cmkne dip jstai ho tr dust manis prkas nbheko dip jstai ho. ghmdle jhgda matr bdhaumch, tr jo manis nmrtapurvk aruko up-des sunch tyo jnani hunch. ydi ksailc paisa thgch bhne usko paisa camdai ses hunch, tr jslc aphno pris-rmle ek-ek paisa grdai kmaumch usko dhn bdher janch. pura nbheko r sthgat rheko asale mn duhkhit bnaumch, tr iccha pura hunu euta jivnko vrks jsto ho. manis jslc artilai adr grdain usle apaimmathi duhkhi lyaumch, tr jslc ajinalai adr grch u purskrt hunech. buddhimani manisko siksa jivnko mul ho, ysle manishrulai mrtyuko pasobat phrkraumch. buddhimanile dya pauch tr beimanko bato tinihruko nas ho. prtyek smjhdar manisla aphno jnandvara krm grch. tr murkhle bhne aphno murkhata matr prdrsn grch. sndesvahk avisvasniy ch bhne tysle kst ubjaumch, tr

tyhi sndesvahnk visvasi bhe usle santi lyaumch. jsle artilai dhyan didain usle laj r dridrtako samna grnu prch. tr jsle siksakai svikarak usle smman paumch. ydi kunai manisle usle caheko kehi cij paumch bhne u anndit hunch. tr murkhhru dustta r khrab krmhrubat phrkn ghrna grchn. jo jnaniko smgtma ch u jnani hunch. tr jo murkhsh mitrta grch usle du;kh paumch. papihru jham ge pni kstle pchyaumch, tr asl cijhru dhirmi manishruko lagi euta inam ko rupma aumchn. imandar ttha sijn manisle aphno chora ttha nati-natinahruko lagi smptti choder janch, tr euta papile smcy greko smptti dharmiko hunch. grib manisle aphno khetbat prsst bali ubjaun skch tr jb tyham nyay humdain bhne tyo bali khosinch. jun manisle aphno chora-chorilai sjay dimdain usle tinihrulai maya pni grdain, tr jun manisle aphno choralai prem grch uslai anusasman rakhch. ekjna dhirmi manisko prcur matrma khane kura hunch, tr dust manishruko pet bhrn pryapt khane kura humdain.

14

buddhiman strile aphno ghr nirman grche, tr bud-dihihin strile bnieko ghr apnai hatle bhtkaumche. jun manisko marg sidha ch, usle prmprbhuko smman grch tr jun manisko marg kutil ch usle uham-lai ghrna grch. murkhko kurale uskai dhadma ltthi bjraumch, tr buddhimanko kurale uslai surksa grch. jham goruhru humdain tyham dhikuti khali rhnch, ani goruhruko ble nai ann prsst ubjinch. ekjna samco gvahile samco bolch, tr jhuto gvahile sdhaim jhuto nai bolirhnch. ek abhimani manisle jnan kho-jirhnch, tr tyslai bhetaidain, tr euta jnani manislai bud-dhi sjilai aumch. murkhko smgtbat timi sdhaim tadha bs, kinbhne usko bcnbat timile kehi buddhi paum-dainau. jnani manisko jnan yo ho ki kun batole us-lai kda doryaudaich tyo usle bujhch, tr murkh man-isko murkhtale aphaumlai chleko hunch. pap nivarn grne vicarma murkh manis hamsch, tr tyham iman-dari manishruko bicma sdbhav painch. ydi ekjna ma-nis duhkhi bhe usle aphno duhk matro bujhch, ani ydi koho khusi ch bhne, usko khusi usle matr bu-jhch. ek dust manisko ghr dhvms hunch, tr iman-dar manisko ghr phlipaph hunch. tyham euta ysto marg pni ch jslai manishrule shi bhni smjhnch, tr antyma tys margle mrtyutir doryaumch. kunai ma-nis ydi usko mnma pir bhe pni hamsirhnu skch, tr hamsi skda pni usko pir rhirhnch. ekjna dust manis usle greko khrab karyko phl bhogch ani tysai gri euta asl manisle greko asl karyko phl usle paumch. ekjna anubhvrhit manisle aphule suneko prtyek kurama visvas grch, tr ekjna jnani manisle usle tekeko prtyek pailako ramrri vicar grch. ekjna jnani manis strk rhnch ani duhkhhrrubat trknch, tr ekjna murkh vis-vasko sath ysai duhkhtir aghi bdch. camdo risaune manisle murkhtapurn kamhru grch ani ekjna ku-batoma lagne manis ghrrnit hunch. ajanile murkhta prapt grnech, tr viveki manishrulai jnanko mukut lgai diinech. nramra manishru asl manishruko aghi jhuknu prch ani dust manishru dhirmi manishruko dailoma jhuknuprch. grib manishrulai tinihruka chimekihrule pni mn praumdainn. tr dhnika t dherai mitrhru hunchn. jsle aphno chimekilai hela grch

usle pap grch, tr jsle grib mathi dya grch tyo dhnyko hunch. jun manisle sdynt matr rcirhnch tyo bralinch nai, tr jun manisle ramro ramro vojnahru bnaumch usle prem r visvas paumch. ydi ksaile kda prism gryo bhne usle iccha greko vstu paumch, tr ydi ksaile kura matr grirhnch bhne tb tyo grib humdai janch. jnani manisle purskar dhn paumch, tr murkh man-isle murkhta nai paumch. samco gvahile jivnko rkasa grch, tr jhuto gvahile jhuto bolch. prmprbhu prtiko smman euta bliyo killa ho, yo uska chora-chorihruko lagi surksit sthan hunch. prmprbhuko stkar grnu jivnko mul ho, ysle manislai mrtyuko pasohrubat tadha rakhch. ydi dherai manishru mathi rajale sasn claumch bhne tyo mhan ho, tr prja binako raja tuch ho. dhairsil manisle dherai vicar gri kam grch, tr jo manis camdai risiko prkopma prch usle dherai murkhtapurn kamhru grch. santi hrdule srilrai jivn dinch, tr dahle srirko hddi smm mkkaumch. jo man-isle gribalai duhkch dinch usle srstikrtalai apman grch, tr jsle uhamlai adr grch gribalai dya dekhaumch. ekjna dust manis usko dustadvara parjit hunch, tr ekjna dhirmi manis usko pvitrtama surksit rhnch. jnani manishruko vicar jnanko ghr ho tr ekjna murkh man-isle jnan ke ho jandain. dharmiktale rastrlai mhan tulyamuch tr pap bhneko sbaiko lagi ljjajnk ho. jnani sevkle rajako anugrha paumdch, tr ek jsle jhmela utpnn grch tinle krodh paumch.

15

nmr ttha koml vcnele krodh sant graumch bhne kthor vcnele krodhlai ajh uttejit parch. jnaniko jibrole jnan-lai anndprd bnaumch, ani murkhko mukhbat khali murkhta nai bahirinch. prmprbhuko njr prtyek ku-nama pugeko hunch. uham khrab asl dekhirhnu bheko hunch. jun vcnele mnko ghaush santi parch tyo jivn brks ho, tr chlprn vcnele atmalai aghat puryaumch. murkhle aphno babule dieko sjaylai hela grch, tr jsle sudharka kuralai dhyan dier sunch u jnani hunch. dhirmi manisko ghrama prsst dhn hunch, tr dust manisko kmaile kst matr nimityamch. buddhimaniko vcnele jnan phailaumchn tr murkh hrdule tysto kam grdain. euta anyayi manisle cd-haeko blidanlai prmprbhule gharna grnu hunch tr imandarist vyvhar grne manisko prarthnasit uham khusi hunuhunch. dust manisko marglai prmprb-hule gharna grnu hunch tr jo manis nyayik r iman-dari hun smghrs grch, tyslai uhamle prem grnu hunch. jun manisle shi marg apnaumdain uslai kthor sjayle apeksa grirheko hunch, ani jsle sud-harlai gharna grch tyo niscy nai mrch. prmprbhule prtyek kura jannu hunch, mrtyuko smsar nai uhamko samunne rhekoch. ysrtth manisko hrdule ke ch uham sbai jannu hunch. murkhle uslai ksaile sud-hareko mn praumdain. ysrtth tyo buddhiman man-isbat sllah lin jamdain. euta khusi hrdule anuharma ujjalo jhlykai dinch, tr ksaiko hrdule sokle at-malai duhkhi r khinn bnaumch. viveksil hrdule ajh jnan paune cesta grch, tr murkhle khali murkhta matr khoji rhnch. grib manishruko smy sdhaim duhkmy hunch, tr sukhi hrdu lgatar utsv jstai sukhmy hunch. dherai dhn hunu r tyysbat duhkch paunu bhnda thorai hunu tr prmprbhulai stkar grnu

uttm ho. ghrnale bhrieko thaumma dherai khanu bhnda, premle bhrieko thaumma alikti khanu uttm ho. euta krodhit manisle jhgda mccaumch tr shnsil manisle jhgda lai sant graumch. ekjna alche manislo marg, kadhahrule bhrieko hunch, tr imandar manislo marg phrakilo bato jhaim hunch. ek buddhi-mani chorole babuko nimti khusiya liyaumch bhne, murkh chorole usko amalai hela grch. murkh lai dust kamle khusi tulyamuch. tr jnani manisle ke shi ho tyo grch. camhido prams npaer ekjna manis aphno yojnama viphl hun skch, tr dherai pramsdatahruko sllahle u aphno yojnama sphl hun skch. shi jvaph din ske manis khusi hunch, r thik smya shi jvaph atyntai ramro ho. buddhiman manisle greko kamle uslai ys prthvima jivn dinch ani mrtyu sthantr jan rokch. ahmkariko ghr prmprbhule bhtabhung parid-inuhunch bhne, vidhvako samdh-simanma uhamle surksit rakhi dinu hunch. dust manishruko vicarlai prmprbhu ghrna grnu hunch tr uhamle suddh manishruko vicar smg khusi hunu hunch. lobhi manisle aphnai ghrma aphd bolaumch, tr tyo manis bamci rhnch jsle ghuslai ghrna grch. euta dhri manisle prtyek sbd taulmdai bhynch. tr dust manishruko mukhbat dust kurahru nisknchn. prmprbhu dust manisbat tadha bsnu hunch, tr uhamle dhri manishruko prarthna sunnu hunch. euta ujyalo anuharko heraila mnlai khusi parch, ani subh smacarle hddi bhitr pni khusi smcar grch. jsle jivndayi jhpadaiko avhela grdain, u buddhiman manishruko bicma bsnech. jun manisale anusanlai asvikar grch usle aphno jivnma kst lyaumch, tr jsle hpkailai svikar grch usle smjshkti pamuch. prmprbhuo drle manisma buddhi sikaumch. adr paumnu bhnda aghi nmrtta aumch.

16

manisle bhnn cahnach tyo aphule nirny grch tr tyo kura vykt grnu cahine thik sbdhr cunnma u prmprbhuma bhr prch. manisle socch ki usle greko prtyek kurahru shi ho tr prmprbhule uska abhiprayhru jamcnu hunch. tinile je sukai gr tyslai prmprbhuma sumpideu, ani timro yojna sphl hunech. prmprbhuo prtyek vstuko lagi aphno uddesymulk yojnale rcnu bheko ho, dust manishrulai pni uhamle tinihruko vipttikko yojna grnu bheko ch. jun manisle aphulai aru bhnda asl smjhinch tyslai prmprbhule ghrna grnu hunch. nismndeh tysto ghmdni manislai uhamle dnd dinu hunch. raj bhkti ani visvasyogytale doslai metidinch. ani prmprbhu prtiko smmanle vipttibat beaumch. prmprbhulai jb ekjna manislo marg mn prch uhamle usko strulai pni u sit prem-bhavam bsne bnaunu hunch. beimaniko madhymbat paeko thulo labh bhnda, dharmiktabat kamaeko thorai dhn uttm ho. hrdayma manisle aphno marg thik parch tr prmprbhule usko godahrulai marg drsn graunu hunch. rajale boleko nai niym bndch, ys-rth usle nyaysmgt bolnu prch. shi traju r nap prmprbhu sit smbdndit rhnchn. uham cahanu hunch, ki sbai vyvasay-dhndaharu nyay purvk rhun. rajale dustyai grnu ghrnit ho kinbhne dharmiktadvava simhasn sbl hunch. samco kura sunn mn praumne rajahrule imandarismg bolne manishrulai mn praum-

chn. jb raja krodhit hunch usle ksailai pni marn skch tr jnani manisle uslai sant graumn skch. raja khusi bhe prtyekko jivn ramro hunch. jb raja timi sit khusi hunch, tb vsnt rtuma badlbat pani pre jhaim hunch. jnan prapt grnu sun bhnda asl ho! smjshktilai prapt grnu camdi bhnda asl ho. dhri manishruko batole durbhagylai tyagch, atmalai jogaumn cahne manisle u kham janch tysko khyal grnu prch. srvasn bhnda aghi ahmkar amuch, ani ghmdn apmanko aghi aumch. ahmkari manissit lutko dhn bamdnu bhnda nmr bher grib manissit nmr jhaim bsnu asl ho. manishrule up-des dimda jsle sunch tyo manislai labh hunch, ani jsle prmprbhu mathi bhrosa grch tyo dhny hunch. jnani hrday bheko manislai viveksil manis bhinch, ani krmndhu sbdle jnan bdhauch. tibr-buddhi bheko manislai buddhi jivnko mul hunch, tr murkhhrulai tinihruko murkhtale nai dnd bhogaumch. bud-dhimanko hrdaye aphno bolima niytrn lyaumch, r usko othle siksa bdhaumchn. anndyak boli mh jhaim hunch, ysle atmama annd dinch ysle srirma cmgai lyaumch. khile khi ysto lagch ki bato shi ch, tr antyma tys batole mrtyu tr puryaumch. prsirni manishrulai usko bhokle nai kam grai rakhch. usko bhokle uslai kam graumch taki usle khan paos. ekjna bekamma manisle dust yojna bnaumch ani usko up-deslai agole jhaim dhvms pari dinch. ekjna jhgdaul manisle sdhaim bhshru srjna grch, ani ekjna ninda grnele ghnist mithrhu bic ldaim graumch. ekjna up-drvi manisle usko chimekilai thgch. usle aphno mitr-lai anucit batoma doryaumch. jb manis hamsdai euta amkh jhimkyaumch bhne, usle nramro yojna bnaeko hunch. arkalai vigarn apnu muskuraumda kam grne manis hunch. phuleko kes imandar jivn jiune manishruko grimako mukut hunch. manis dhairyavan hunu ldaku yoddha bhnda pni uttm ho, jsle aphno krodhlai niytrnma rakhch, tyo ngr jitne manis bhnda pni ramro manis ho. cittha, manishru dvava phyamkinch tr tysko nirny prmprbhule grnu hunch.

17

prtyek manisle jhgda grdai khadyynle bhrieko ghrma bsnu bhnda ek tukra sukhkha roti khamdai santima bsnu asl ho. ekjna buddhiman nokrle ekjna hdb-daune choramathi sasn grch, ani usle euta dajyubhai jhaim pairtr dhn prapt grch. sun ani cadilai tinihru kti suddh chn bhni hern agoma pgalinch, ani mnusyko hrday prmprbhudvara jacinch. dust manisle aru manishrule boleko dust cijhuma dhyan dinch, anidhmtuvahrule aruko ninda sunch. jsle grib lai ghrna grch usle srstikrtalai apman grch. jo aruko vipttima rmauch u dndbat umkne chain. natinatinihru brddhmanisko nimti mukut hun, ani amababuhru aphna chra-chrika gaurv hun. murkh manisle dherai bolnu asl hudain, tysri nai sasklai jhuto bolnu suhaumdain. ghus grhn grne manislai ghus mhamntr jhaim lagch, r tyo manis jham janch vhi usle sphlta pae jsto lagch. jsle aruko glitiko barema bhu-lidinch usle premlai aghi bdhaumnech, tr jsle arkako glti ghri-ghri lyaumch tysle ghnist sathihurulai gu-maumch. viveki manisalai euta vcne iti asr parch, murkh lai ek sy korrale pni asr pardain. euta dust ma-nis sdhaim nai bidroh girinhch. ys-rth usko biroddhma

ekjna nisthuri manis pthainch. murkhko samune prnu bhnda bccahru khosieko bhaluko samne prnu asl hunch. ydi ksaile aslko bdla dustaimle linnch bhne ghrle sdhaim kthinaihruko samna grnech. jhgda suru grnuko arth ndiko bamdhma pval parnu brabrai ho. ysaikarn niytrn bhnda bahir janu aghinai bhlai ant grideu. jsle euta dosi manislai nirdos thhraumch ani euta nirdos manislai dosi, tinihru duvailai prmpb-hule ghrna grnu hunch. ekjna murkhilai smpttko ke kam? jnan kinn? usko dimag nai chain. asl mitrle sdhaim maya grirheko hunch. tysri nai samco dajyu-bhaile pni kstko smyma shayta puryairheko hunch. smjh nbheko manisle nai vaca-bndhn grch. ani arkako nmma jmani bsch. ldaim-jhgda mn praunele pap mn praumch, ani jsle sekhi grch usle t aphnai srvaslai nimto dinch. kutil hrdy bheko manislo khilyai unnti humdain, ani jsko bolima chl kpt hunch tyo t apahim stynas hunch. murkh chora bheko pita dukkhi hunch. murkh choroko babu khilyai sukhi humdain. aphno mnlai prsn raknu nai sb bhnda asl ausdhi sevn grnu ho. dukkheko mnle hddihru pni nrm paridinch. ekjna dust manisle nyay birganko lagi gopy trikahe ghus dinch. thik vicar bheko manisle sdhaim jnanko bisyma socirhinch tr murkh manisle sdhaim tada-tada thaumco spna dekhch. murkh chore usko babulai sok diirhinch, ani aphulai jnm dine amalai pir markama parch. anyag ngri dnd dinu gli ho. ysi nai imandar aguvahului thik kam gre bapt sjay dinu anucit ho. ekjna jnani manis sijalai risaum-dain. jnani manisle hosiyaarisit sbd pryog grdai bat march. cupcap bse murkhilai pni jnani thaninch ani jsle usko mukhtalai bnd rakhch u viveki dekhinch.

18

ekle bsne manisle uska aphnai svarthi icchahru pura grn khojch. usle vivekpurn sllahlai gilla grch. murkh manisle arkako arti sunn rucaumdain. tysto manisle usko aphnai matr vicar vykt grn chanch. jb dustta aumch, tb ghrna pni aumch, ani apmansit bdnam aumch. manisla bcnhru ghiro pani jhaim hun, jnanko srot euta begle bgne jhrna jhaim ho. ekjna dosi manislo pks lier nirdos manislai anyag grnu atyntai anucit ho. murkhhruko omthhrule bhs lyaumch usko mukhle thppd khojch. murkhko mukhle us mathi vippiti lyaumch, usko othhru euta paso jstai ho usko aphnai jivnlai smatch. manishru sdhaim bdnam graune jhuta kurahrule bhkaune manislo mukhbat sunn mn praumch, ani tysta kurahru mitho bhojn jhaim pet bhitr janchn. yo niscy ho ki jsle aphno kam alchi gri grch, tyo srvas grneko bhai jti kai ho. prmpbhruko nam euta drdh killa jhaim ho, dhrmihru ys-bhitr kudchn r surksit rhnch. ekjna dhni manislo smpttko usko nimti bliyo killa jhaim ho, usle yslai aglo prkhal jsto smjhinch. manislo ptn hunu aghi usko nmma ahmkar aumch tr nmrta adrko aghi aumch. jsle kura sunn aghi uttr dinch u jhmela graumne murkh ho. jb manis bimari hunch usko atmale uslai bimar shne skti dinch, tr cot lgeko atmalai kse shn skch? ekjna viveksille manisle sdhaim kehi cij sikh cahmnch. euta jnani manisle jnan lin dhyan dier sunch. upharle ekjna manislo nimti dhoka urghach, ani tyo manis mhapurushruko samunne pugan skch.

aphno muddako barema bolne philo manis, arko manisbat kerkar nhunjelsmm shi jsto lagch. gola haler jhgda motinch ani sktisali prti-dvndvihului chuttainch. ydi sathilai apman grer uslai mnaunu euta bliyo prkhalle gherieko shrlai kbja grnu bhnda gahro prch. aphno mukhko phlle manisle pet bhrch, je usko othle utpnn grch tysma u stntus hunch. apahimle boleko sbdhrule apahimlai jivn athva mrtyu bolai dinch. ysrth bolnu mn praune manisle aphule boleko sbdhrule ke lyamuch svikarnu tptr rhnu prch. jsle ptni bhetuch usle uttm kuro bhetuyo. prmpbhubat usle anugrh prapt greko ch. grib manishrulai dyako bhiksa cahinch tr dhni manishrule khstro jvaph dinchn. dherai mitrhru bheko manisle apahimlai hani grch, tr kunai bhitr ysto pni hunch jo aphnai dajyubhai bhnda pni visvasihunch.

19

kutilta purn pryog grne murkh bhnda nisklmk grib asl ho. binajan utsahit hunu ramro hoin. ydi timi dherai htar grchau bhne viraune chau. manisle aphnai bhulle aphno jivn nst parch, tr tysko dos prmpbhrulai lgaumch. dhne dherai mitrhru bnaumch, tr gribalai apahni bhitrle pni tyagi dinch. jhuto gvahile sjay paumch nai ani jun manis jhuto bolirhinch tyo bamcnu sktain. dherai manishrule saskko nigah khojchn ani prtyekle udar manislo sathi bnn cahinch. ani asl manislo mitr hun cahinch. jnani manis sit apnathru pni tktkinchn. sathi bhairu pni tys grib manis dekhni pr-pr bsn cahinch. usle jti nai binti gros ksaile shayta grdain. buddhi prapt grnele aphnai jivnlai maya grch. jsle aphno smjh skti bdhaumch u sdhaim unnti grirhinch. ekjna jhuto gvahi dinelai dnd diine ch. jsle jhuto bolch tyo dhvms hunech. murkh dhni hunuhumdain ystai prkar ekjna nokrle rajkumarmathi sasn grnu cahinch. jnani manis risaumna dhilo hunch ani gli grnelai ksma dinu usko ysko lagi ramro hunch. rajako krodh simhko grjn jsto ho, ani usko nigah ghamsha preko sitko thopa jsto ho. murkh choro babuko lagi vinasko badhi ho, ani jhg-dalu ptni nitty pani kuhune ghr jstai ho. dhni smptti ttha ghr aphno ama-babubhat painch, tr viveksil ptni cahim prmpbhubat aumche. alchiplne ghro nidra lgaumch, ani alchi manis bhok bhokai rhnch. jsle karnun maner clch usko jivn surksit hunch, tr jsle aphule ke gryo tysko visyma vasta grdain bhne tyo mrnech. grib mathi dya grnu prmpbhrulai sapt dinu ho. ani prmpbhrule uslai rphita tithu hunech. sdhrine asa ajhai ch bhne timro choralai siksa deu ntr bhne timile usko mrtyuko lagi shyog greka hunechau. ydi ksailai sijalai ris uthch bhne, usle tysko muly cukaunu prch. ydi timi uslai beaumchau bhne usle tyo gli dohyairhinch. updes sun ani anusasit bhi bs. ys prkar antyma timi jnani hunechau. manisle hradya aneakum kurahru grn bhni socch, tyhi hunch jo prmesvrle cahn hunch. visvasle manislai anddayk bnaumch, yskarn jhut hunu bhnda grib hunu nai asl ho. prmpbhru prtko drle jivn dinch r vyaktika avsyktahru pura hunch ani dukkhele uslai chun skdain. ekjna alchele usko hat bhada bhitr halch, tr usle tyslai uthaer aphno mukhma puryaumdain. murkhilai sjay deu taki anubhv nbhekahru viveksil houn. jsle

aphno babulai nramro vyvhar grch, ani aphno amalai tadha khedch u lajmrdo klmkit chora ho. he mero choro, ydi timile anusasnlai dhyani din chadyau bhne timi jnani vcnhrubat pni tadhinchau. jhuto gvahile nyayko khilli udaumch. dust manishru dvara bhneka kurahrule ajh dustta matr bdhaumch. jsle aphaimglai aru bhnda asl smjhinch usle sjay bhognu prch. tysto murkhhrole kutai bhetchn.

20

dakhrs uphas grine bstu ho, nigar cahim euta jhgda lyaune cij ho. jo ysko prbhavma prch u jnani hune chain. rajako krodh simhko grjn jhaim ho, jsle uslai krodhit bnaumch aphno jivnlai khtrama parch. jhgda grn asvikar grne manis adrnij hunech tr murkh manis t sdaiv jhgdaiko lagi ttprr rhnch. euta alche manisle srd ruma khet jotdain, smyma usle annhru khojch ani tyham kehi humdain. manishruko hrdyma rheka kurahru ghiro kuvako pani jstai hun, tr smjhdar manisle tyo taner nicalch. dherai manishrule bhne grchn tinihru visvas yogy manis chn, tr visvasniy manis kse bhetun skch? ekjna dhrmi manis sdhai imandari purvk basch r uska nanihrlai pachi phayda purayumch. jb raja unka manishruko nyay grnu bschn unle dustalai apnai amkhale chanbin grchn. ke ksaila m suddh chu bhni davi grn skch? ke kunai manisle davi grn skch ki u aphno pabpat suddh hun skch? prmprbhule tyo taul r naphrulai ghrna grnuhunch jun bethik chn. euta balklai usko cal-clnbat pni jannu skinch usko vyvhar asl ch ki chain. prmprbhule dekhne amkha r sunne kan dubailai srsti grnu bhyo. ydi timi dherai sunn mn prauchaum bhnem. timi grib hune chau. jaga rho ani timismg prsst khane kura hunech. ramro chain! yo ramro chain! bhndai grahkle kinch tr pchi usle bhau ksekoma aphaimglai prmsa grch. sun ani dherai lalmnihru chn, tr jnaniko bhasn, nikhur ghna ho. euta apricit manislai udharo dinchaum bhne usko kot bndhk leu. niscit hou ki usle timilai ti videsihruko bndhko rupma kehi dinch. chl gri kmaeko anu kham mitho lagch, tr antma tysle mukhbhri dhunga cpae jsto hunch. kunai yojna bnaunu aghi ramro sllah grnu. ydi yuddhma janu ch bhne asl margdrsn linu. arkako gopyni kurahru bhne manislai bhrosa grn skimdain. ysrtth dherai bolne manisbat jogier bs. ydi kunai manisle aphaa ama-babulai srach bhne usko btti rati andhkarko bicma nibbne ch. ydi timi sit bheko smptti timile chito chito r sjilal hasil greko bhe yo antma asispurn hunechain. yso nbhn, “m dustko bdla linechu.” prmprbhuko nimti prkht ani uhamle timro rksa grnu hunech. prmprbhule glt taullai ghrna grnu hunch ani jhuta trajuhru asl hoinn. manisle calne prtyek kdm nai prmprbhule toknu hunch. tb manis ksri jandch ki usko jivnma ke pri amuch. prmprbhulalai bhakl grn aghi nai socer bhakl grnu, pchi pchutaunu npros ki “maile ysto bhakl ngrnu prne rhech.” ekjna jnani rajale dusthrlai bhus niphane jhaim gri chuttayauunch ani tinihrlai sjay dinch. ekjna manisko atma prmprbhuko diyo ho jsle usko atmakho ghirai dekhau. ydi raja visvasi r styvadi chn bhne, usle skti surksit rakhnu skchn. usko visvasniy-tale usko rajy bliyo rakhne ch. ekjna jvan manisko

gaurv usko bl ho, ani euta budho manisko gaurv usko phuleko kes ho. kutaile cot puryau r khrabi htaumch ani mukkarhrule bhriti jivlai spha grch.

21

rajako hrdy prmprbhuko hatma hunch, r tyo kho-lako panijhaim jta payo utai uhamle bgai dinu hunch. manisle aphno njrma aphno spmurn vyvhar shi dekhch. tr prmprbhule hrdyma ke ch tyo jamc grnuhunch. blidanhru bhnda, manishrule shi ani nyay kam grnu prmprbhuko nimti adish mhtvpurn hunch. ghmdni amkha ani grvle bhrieko mn pap ho, r yinihrole dust manisko dustta cinaun prdipko sle-doko kam grchn. lgnsilko yojnahrule manishrulai labh graumch, r htar gnale niscy dridrtta lyaumch. jhuto boler kmaeko smptti vaph jhaim asthir hunch ani tyo ghatk paso bninch. dust manishrule greko nramro kamle tinihrlai dhvms parch. jun smgt ch tyo grnu yj manishru asvikar grchn. dust manishru sdhaim arkalai thgne hunchn tr asl manishru imandar r nyay smgtka hunchn. euti jhgda ptai sit ghr bhitr bsnu bhnda santi sit ghrko ekkunama bsnu santimiy hunch. dust manishru sdhaim khrab kam grn khojchn ani tinihrole vripri bhake manishrulai dya dekhaumdain. dust manishrule sjay paumda srl manishrule jnan paumchn. jb buddhimani manishrulai anusasit bnainch tinihru ajhaim jnani hunchn. prmprbhule dust manishruko ghr mathi njr rakhnu hunch ani dust manishrulai dhvms parnu hunch. ydi kunai grib manisle pukarda ksaila kan thunch bhne usle pukarda pni ksaila sundain. guptruple diieko upharle ris sant parch. lukaer dieko ghusle ajhai dr-lagdo krodhlai pni sant paridinch. nyayle imandar manishrulai anddit tulyamuch, tr kukrmihrlai ysle bhybhrit parch. jo manis smjhdariko margbat bralinch u antma mrt manishru smg smapt hunch. jsle sukh-bhoglai prem grch u dridr bnch. jsle dakhrs ani tellai prem grch u dhni hunu skdain. euta dust manis euta dhrmi manisko nimti uddhark hunech, ani tysrinai euta avisvasi manis imandar manisko nimti hunech. chito risaune r jhgdelu svbhav bheki ptai sit bsnuhnda nirjn mrubhumima rhuu asl hunch. buddhiman manisle aphilai cahine cijhru smcy grer rakkch bhne, murkhe yo sbailai khane r khrch grnech. jo imandar jivn jiuch r visvas dekhauumch usle asl jivn, smptti ani adr arjn grch. ekjna jnani manishrule ssstr senahruko shr akrmn gre ani unihruko surksit r bhrprdo kil-lalai dhvms gri die. jnani manislai kunai kurako aptho prdain. jsle aphno mukh r jibrolai niytrnma rakhch unle aphaimglai kstbat rksa grch. jo manis jsle aphilai aru manishru bhnda srest thanch tyo ghmdni ho ani uslai “khilli udaunevala” namdvara bolainch, usle atynt ghmdnkasath kam grch. euta alche manislo lalsale uslai march, kinbhne usko hathrule kam grn asvikar grchn. lobhi manisle uska sbai dinhru dherai paumne ich grdai bitaumch, tr dhrmi manisle udarta purvk dinch. dust manisle cdhaeko blidan tysai pni prmesvrle ghrna grnu hunch, tysmathi pni dst abhiprayle cdhaeko t jhn ghrnit hun janch. jhuto saksihruko nas hunch, tr ekjna manis jsle svadhani purvk sunch u sdhaimko nimti bolch. euta dust manisle aviveki ani sahsi karyhru grch tr euta imandar

manisle usko karyhurma soc vicar grch. kunai pni ysto jnan athva smjh skti athva sllah chain jsle prmpbhlulai jtn skch. manishrule ldaim jtn hat-htiyar ttha ghoda tyar parn skchn, tr tinihrulai vijay athva prajy prmpbhule nai dinu hunch.

22

dhn smpttko malik hunu bhnda smman paunu asl ho. smmanit hunu sun camdi bhnda uttm ho. sbai prmprbhuka srsti hun ysrtth kun dñhi kun grib brabri ho. euta buddhiman manisle kstlai phile nai dekher ysbat aghi nai trkinch, tr anubhv nbheka manishru sidhai ti ksthurma prchn ani dukkh paumchn. nmr bn ani prmprbhlulai adr gr, tb timihru bacnechau ani dhn r smman paune chau. dust manis nana thrika phmdama prch, tr aphno atmakno prvah grne manis ysto kst dekhi tado bsch. nanihrulai shi jivn nirvah grnu sanai bat sikaunu prch, tb tyo nani bdhe pni tyhi prkarle jivn yapn grch. dñhi manishrule grib manishrulai sasn grchn ani udharo linehru udharo dinehruko kmara bnchn. anyay ropne manisle aphntko vali katch ani usko atyacari sasanko ant hunch. ekjna udar yogy manisle asisu paumch. usle asisu paumch kinbhne usle aphno bhojn griblai dinch. ydi kunai manisle arulai khisi grch bhne uslai tyhambat bl lgaer nikali deu. jb u manis nai htch jhgdahru janch r ani ldaim r apmanhru pni skinch. euta manis jsle suddh hrdylai prn grch, jsko bolivcn krnamy hunch, u rajako mitr hunech. prmprbhule styta mathi phra dinu hunch, ani avisvasi manishrule bhneka kurahrulai viphl bnaunu hunch. alche manisle bhñch, “simh bahir bsirheko ch,” athva “m gllima marinechu.” vybhicari papko jal ho ysrtth prmprbhu ysto jalma phmsnesit atyntai krodhit hunuhunch. naniko mnka murkhta rheko hunch. anussunko dndale ys murkhtalai ubat bhgainch. aphno dñh bdhaunu jsle griblai thgch ani dñhi manislai uphar cdhaumch bhne ti duvai jna pchi dridr hunchn. ramrosmg dhyan deu, m ke bhñchn sun. m timihrulai tyo jnan sikaune chu, jun jnani manishrule mlai dieka chn. maile tyo siksahrubat sikem. ydi timile yi kurahru yad rakhiau bhne asl hunech. yi vcnhru bhñnu skyau bhne timilai shayta hunech. ab m timilai ti kurahru nai sikaunechu r m cahñchu, ki timile prmprbhu mathi bhrosra gr. timro lagi maile tisota niti-vcnhru lekhekocho, yi sbai jnan r updeska vcnhru hun. yi vcnhrule sty r mhtvurn kurahru sikaumch. tb timilai jsle pthaunu bheko ch uhamlai shi jvaph din skchau.-1- griblai sosn ngr kinbhne tinihru grib chn, ani griblai adaltma nyaybat bñcit ngr prmprbhule tinihruko muddako pks linu hunch, ani uhamle tinihruko jivn linu hunech jsle uñihrulai lutchn r sosn grchn.-2- jhttai risaune manissit mitrta njod. sitimiti risaune manissit smgt ngr. ntr bhne timile usko bato janne chau r phndama phmsne chau.-3- khilyai ksaiko jimmviri line nhou arkale lieko rnko lagi jmani nbs. timile tyo rn cuktta graunu nske nimikham bheko sbai gumaunu prnech. timile aphno odhne ochaune smm gumaunu prnech.-4- timro jmin jsma simana timra purkhahrule koreka hun, tyo simana khilyai hllin ndeu.-5- ydi kohi manis aphno kamma nipun ch bhne u rajako seva grne yogyko hunch. usle ncineka manishruko seva grdain.-

6-

23

ydi timi kunai adhikrstsit bhojnma bseko chau bhne yad rakh timi ksko aghi chau. timi dherai khane grthiau bhne pni timile aphulai niytnrma rakhnu prch. usko svadilo bhojndvara priksit nhou kinbhne usko bhojn chlurn hunch.-7- dñhi bñn cesta grdai aphaimlai nthkau. ydi timi buddhimani chau bhne timile ysto grn bñd gr. dñh-smptti herda-herda ses bher janch. dñh smptti aphno pmkheta phailaer uder jane cra jhaim akasma janch.-8- euta knjus manis sit bhojn nkchau. usko ghrma pkaeko svadilo bhojnko iccha ngr. tyo ysto manis ho jo aphno bhojnko mol lgai rhñch. timilai t bhñch, “timi khau, mst bhi khau,” tr tyo usko mñbhitrbat bhneko hoin. timile alikti khaeko pni ukeli dine chau ani timile uslai greka prsmsahru vyrtth bher janchn.-9- murkhle timra jnani vcnhulalai ghrna grch, murkhsit kura ngr.-10- jminma purano simana bhe tyslai sarne pryas ngr. tuhura-tuhurihruko jmin jbrjsti dkhl ngr. kinbhne prmprbhu ti anathhruko sctisali smrsksk hunu hunch jsle anathhruko pksma timisit adaltma ldnu hunch.-11- jminma vicaralai anusasnma bhne ani jnanko siksahruma dhyan deu.-12- avsykta anasar nanilai sdhaim sjay deu. sjay didam tyo mrdain. ydi timile uslai sjay diyau bhne, timile uslai cihanbat rkasa grne chau.-13- he mero choro, timi buddhiman bhiau bhne m khusi hunechu. ydi timile shi kurahru greko sunn pae m hrdybat nai khusi hune thime. papihruko irsya ngr. tr sbai smyma, prmprbhlulai smman gr. tb timro euta bhvisy hunch, timro asa khilyai hraune chain.-15- mero choro, sun r jnani bn! sdhaim shi batoma hidne kura khyal gr. dherai bhojn grne ttha dakhrs piumne manis sit mitrta nrakh. jun manis dherai khanch ani dherai piunch bhne grib hunch. usko udaile uslai thotro luga lgaune bnai dinch.-19- timra babu jsle timilai jivn die unko bñhru sun. timri ama bhner unlai hela ngr. stytalai kin ani ys lai nbec. jnan, anusasani smjh sktilai pni kin. imandar maniska babu ati sukhi manis hun. ydi kunai manisko buddhiman nani ch, bhne tys nanile ghrma khusiyaali lyaumch. ysrtth timra ama-babu timi sit khusi bhi bsun. timri amale añnd paun.-17- he mero choro! m je bhñdaichu alik dhyan dier sun. maile bhneka kurahru svikar gr. euti vesya ek ghro khadi jsto ho ek vybhicarini stri, ek samdhuro inar jsto ho. euta khrab aimai damkule jhaim bato dhuker vsche ani dherai manishrulai avisvasi bnaumche.-18- ksko dyniyta ch? ksko dukh ch? ko kstma dubekoch? ko jhgd tmtama phmsekoch? bina karn ksle cot paeko ch? ksko amkha rata bheka chn? tinihru ti hun jo rat din dakhrsko sevñma bitauchn ani jo misrit mdy cakñ bhojñhurma janchn. dakhrsdvara dakhko rato rmgdvara ysko pyala bhitrko cmkdvara smmohit nhou. yo bina avrodh ghamtibat tl svattai janch. tr antma ysle srple jhaim dsch gopy vis bheko visalu srple jhaim dsch gopy vis bheko visalu srple jhaim dsch. timile vicitr cijhru dekhne chau. bhrant vicar, timro mma kudne chn. timilai ysto lagneh mhasmudrko mathillo sthma sutirhechau, timi jhaj mathi sutirhechau. timi bhñchau tinihrule mlai hirkae maile

anubhv grinm, tinihrule pite tr mlai thaha bhen. m kti vela byumjnhchu? m janchu ani arka mdy piumchu.-19-

24

dust manishruko dah ngr. tinihruko smgtko iccha ngr. tinihru aphno hrdyama nramra yojnahru matr rcchn. tinihru arulai ksri kst dine tys visyama matr vkirheka hunchn.-20- euta ghr jnan dvara nirman grinch r smjhskti dvara ys lai ramro syahar susar grinch. ani jnandvara ys ko bhndarkothahru viri bhumuly ani asl cijhrule bhrinchn.-21- ekjna buddhiman manis, euta blvan manis bhnda asl ho. ekjna jnani manis mhan skti bheko mnis bhnda asl ho. yskarn timile l dai ldn. aghi savdhani purvk yojnahru bnaunu prch. ydi timi vijji hnuo chanchau bhne timile dherai sllahkarhruko sllah linuprch.-22- murkh manisle jnan ke ho bujhn sktain shrko phtkma bser kunai mhtvpurn visyama trk grirheko smy murkh manisle kehi boln sktain.-23- dust sydntr sdhaim grirhinchau bhne, manishrule timilai jal rcne bhni bo-laumchn. murkh manisle grn caheka kura pappurn matr hunchn. manishrule ystalai ghrna grchn jsle any manishru bhnda aphulai mathillo thko smjhn.-24- ydi timile aphaimglai skmtko smyama kmjor dekhaumchau bhne, timi saccai nai kmjor hau. ydi manishru ksailai marne dauma rheko pae timile tys manislai beaune bhrmgdur pryas grnu prch. ydi timile bhinchau "her, hamihurulai yo khilyai thaha thien" ke uham jsle manishruko hrdyurulai jamc grnu hunch yo stylalai jannu hunn r? uham jsle manishruko atmahurulai phara dinu hunchu ys ko barema jannu hunn r? ani uhamle prtyek manislai usko kam anasar dnd dinuhunch.-26- he mero choro, mh upbhog gr, yo asl ho, yo mukhma ati nai guliyo hunch. ysri nai yo pni timi jan ki tyo timro atma jnanma rmaumch. ydi timile yo jnan prapt gryau bhne timro bhvisy hunch, timro asa khilyai hraune humdain.-27- ekjna cor jhaim hou jsle dharmi manisko ghurma chapa march ani ysbat cijbichru luter lanch. dharmi manis sat psltmmlde pni u pheri uthch. tr dust manishrulai duhhk kstle ldaumch.-28- stru harda pni khusi nhou. strule thokkr paumda timi khusi nbn. ydi timile yso gryyo bhne prmprbhule cal paunu hunch ani uham timi sit niras hunu hunch r ysto hun skch ki timro strulai nai uhamle shayt grnu hunch hola.-29- dust manishruko karnle grda krodhit nbn; dusthruko daha ngr, kinbhne dust manishruko bhvisy chain, tinihru euta btti jhaim nibhnechn.-30- he! mero chora, prmprbhuko ani rajako dr man ani vidrohirusmg khile smmilit nhou. kinbhne tysta manishruko eksa nasinechn. ani timilai thaham hudain ki ksto khallo kst prmesvr r rajale tinihrumathi lyaune chn. yi jnani manishruka vcnhru hunh nyay grda pkspat grnu anucit hunch. ekjna nyaydhis jsle apradhilai nirdos bhni phaisla grch bhne rasthr dvara u srapiit hunch aru rasthr dvara u nindit hunch. tr jsle apradhilai sjay dinch u jnpriy hunch r u ekdmai dhny hunch. nispks vaky ysto cij ho jsle manishrulai anndit tulyaumch. yo othma lieko cumbn jhaim ho. phile bahiri kam gr. khetko kamma aphulai shapit gr ani tys pchi timro ghr bnau. timro chimeikio viruddh kunai nyayik

karn bina gvahihru ndeu jhuto nbol. yso nbhn, "usle mlai jso gryyo m uslai tystai grnechu! usko kary anasar m usko bdla line chu." m ekjna alche manisko bhumi bher hiddai aem. m euta vivekhin manisko dakhbari bher himde. tyo bhumi kadako jhadile chopeko ch, jta ttai bekamko jhar-pat umreko ch. ani dhungako prkhai bhtkeko ch. maile ys lai ramrri herem, ani ys ko barema vicar gre, maile bujhem ani euta path sikem. ek chinko sutaile ani ek chinko aramle. dridrti ani abhav timi mathi ssstr manis jhaim bher aunech js lai timile hraun aksm hunchau.

25

sulemanka yi hitopdeshr yhudaka raja hijkiyaka nokhrhrub utareka hun. prmesvrko mhima cijhru lukaunu ho ani rajako mhima cijhruko jamc grnu ho. jsri svrg hami mathi ch r jmin hamibat muni tysri nai rajako mn pni rshy my hunch hami bujhnai sktainaum. ydi camdibat asuddhtalai nikaliyo bhne silpi sunarle tysbat sunder ghna bnaunu skchn. ystai prkarle, ydi dust ani beiman updeskhrulai rajako upsthitibat htainch bhne, usko sasn dhmrktadvara surksit hunch. rajako aghi ghmd ngr, mukhy manishruko mhtvpurn sthan nogt. ekjna rajukumarko samunema apmanit hunu bhnda rajale timilai "yham aij" bhneko asl ho. nyaykrtalai timile dekheko kura ttalai nbhni hal. ydi timi tyso grda arko manis le timro kurolai asty prman gridie timi aptheroma prnechau. timro ksai sit dui mt bhe apsama nai milalai hal ani sathiko rshyko kura ksailai nbhn. ydi timile arkako rshy kholidiyau bhne timi aphaimg lajma prnechau r timi mathi lageko bdname timibat khilyai metine chain. shi cij shi smyama bhnnu euta sunko syau camdiko gherama jodeko jstai ho. ekjna jhtt bujhne manisko nimti jnani manisko hpkai euta suddh sunko aumthi athva sb bhnda ramro sunbat bneko anykunai ghnahru jsto mulyvan hunchn. ek visvsniy dut smvad pthaune manisko nimti bali bhithyaune smyko grmdinko sitl pani jstai ho usle usko mallikko atmalai punh tajgi graumch. ksai le uphar cdhaumchu bhni prtijna grch tr cdhaumdain bhne tyo badl ani btas jstai ho. dhairyapurn kurale rajalai sant graumch nmr boli atynt sktisai hunch. mh khanu svstho lagi asl ho tr yi dherai khae manis vimari hunch. tysri nai, aphno chimekiko ghurma ghri-ghri njanu ntr usle timilai ghrna grn thalch. jsle usko chimekiko viruddh jhuta saksi dinch u euta latthi trvar athva euta tikho kadjhaim khtra hunch. jhuto bolne manis mathi khilyai bhr nprnu, tyo manis kstdayi damt ttha lngde khutta jstai ho. r avsyktako smyama dhoka din skch. sokakul manisko aghi khushiyaliko git gaunu jado lageko smyama ksai ko srirko luga utari dinu jstai ho. yo sodama sirka milaunu jsto ho. timro stru pni bhokaeko bhe uslai bhojn deu r tirkhaeko bhe pani deu. ydi timile yso gryau bhne tyo manis lajma prnech. yo usko tauko mathi bldai greka koilahrurakhnu brabr ho ani prmprbhule timro kstipurti grnu hunch. uttrbat vhone havale pani brsauch ani tysri nai nindale krodh jgaumch. jhgdalu svbhav bheki ptnisit ghurma vas grnu bhnda chana mathi bsnu asl ho. tadha thaum bat aeko subh smacarhru tyttikai sitl hunch jti grmiko dinma pyas r thkit bher pieko pani sitl hunch.

ydi asl manis durbl hunch r dust manislai pchyaumch bhne yo suddh panima phohr misinu jstai ho. mh pni dherai khae tito hunch, tysri nai dherai man nkhoj. aphaime aphaimlai niytnrma rakhn nskne manis bhtkeko prkhal bheko shr brabr ho.j

26

grism rtuma hium rbsnu ramro hoin, bali katune smyma pani rbsnu thik hoin ani tysri nai murkhlai smman grnu anucit ho. timile ksaiko hani ngri usle timilai srach bhne usko tyo srapi timi mathibit kunai cmcl cra uder ge jstai ho. jsri ghoda cabukle kabuma aumch, khccr lgamle aumch, tysri-nai ekjna murkh dndale kabuma aumch. murkhlai tysko murkhta anusarko uttr ndeu, ntrbhne timi pni murkh hunechau. euta murkhlai usko murkhta-purn uttr deu tr pni usle aphaimlai jnani smjhinch. murkhlai dut bnai pthaunu, aphno ghumdama bn-crole hannu athva jani-jani vipd lyaunu jsto hunch. murkhko mukhma euta hitopdes hunu lngdo manis-ka jhundieka lula goda jstai ho. murkhlai sm-man grnu tyti nai khrab ho jti euta ghuyemtromba dhunga bamdhnu ho. murkhle kehi hitopdes kura grn cahanu, mater cur bheko manisale hatma bijeko kamda nikalnu khojnu jstai ho. kunai murkhlai athva ncineko manislai kam ahraunu vipd molnu ho. tim-ilai thaha humdain kta noksan hunch. kukurle kehi khaer bimar bhyo bhne tysle ulti grch au kehi smy pchi tyhi ulti khanch. murkh manis pni tystai ho au tysle pni eutai kam ghri-ghri grirhinch. ydi koho manis jnani hoin tr aphaimlai jnani manch bhne tyo jttiko murkh arko humdain.j alchele bhinch, "sdkma simh bsekoch, yskarn m ghrbat niskn sktinm." alche manis khi jamdain, dhoka aphno kbjama aljher yta uti bhirheko jhaim, alche aphno ochyanama yta uti plti rhinch. alche manislai yti alchi lagch ki uslai aphno thalbat gams uthaunu pni gahro prch. euta alchele aphaimlai buddhiman smjhinch. usle aphaim-lai vivekpurn jvaph dine ti sat jana buddhiman man-ishru bhnda pni jnani smjhinch. dujjina manishruko vivadma pks linu tyti nai vipd jnk ho jti gllima kukurko kan taner hidnu. chimekilai dhoka dinu ani tys pchi tyo maile dillgi greko" bhner bhne manis ekjna pagl manis jsle prannask kamdhru hanch. jsri dauravina ago bldain tysri nai bdnam graunelai htainch bhne jhgda aphaim ant hunech. jsto koilale amgarlai ani daurale jvalalai cmkaumch tystai jhgda manisale jhgda cmkaumch. bdnam graune sbdhu tytikai svadist hunchn jtiko manishruko petma jane bhojn hunch. matoko bhamdoma camdiko jlp lga-e-jhaim dust jali manisako omthma ciplo kura hunch. dvespurn manis uska mitha kurahrule aphno doslai dhakch tr usle doslai aphno hrdyma paleko hunch. usko mitho kurama visvas ngr, kinbhne us bhitr satota ghinlagdo vicarhru jagirheko hunchn. usle usko dves chlhrudvara lukaun sketapni usko dusta sbaiko samunne prkt hunch. arkalai jaknu khadl khnne manis aphaim tyhi khadlma prch. arulai dhung pltaune manis aphaim dhungle cepier mrch. jun manisle jhuto bolch, tysle aphule hani puryaeko mnishrulai nai ghinaumch, ani euta manis jsle caplusi grch usle aphaimlai hani grch.

27

timilai jnan chain bholi ke hune ho, ysrtth bhvisyma hune kura lier sekhi ngr. aphno prmsma arule gros, aphaime hoin. dhunga ghraum hunch, bluva osarnu apthero prch tr krodhit murkhle graeko kst shnu tyo bhnda ajh gahro hunch. ris nirdyi hunch ani krodh euta badhi jhaim hunch, tr dahko samune ko khda hun skch? lukeko maya bhnda khulla aloca ramro. sathile timilai kunai bela kda sbd bhnlua usko udesy nramro hoin. tr sutrko cumbnhru jhuta hunchn. usle timilai dya nai dekhao, tr usko hrdyma timiprti strutale nai bas greko hunch. aghaeko bela mh pni mitho humdain, tr bhokaeko manislo kela sbai tito cij pni mitho hunch. aphno ghr chade pchi gumd-bat niskeko cra jstai bhautarinch. attr ttha sugndhit vstuhrule mnma annd lyaumch. ani ekjna manislo sathiko annddayta hrdy dekhi dieko sllahbat aumch. aphno sathi ani babuko sathilai khilyai nbhulnu. apd ailageko smyma bhai bhni tado shayta magn njanu karn tadako bhai bhnda chimeki nai upyogi hunch. he mero choro! timi buddhiman bher mero mn khusi parideu taki, jsle mlai ghrnagrch tyslai m jvaph din skum. buddhimanis manis apt ailagne cal pae, surk-sako nimti srn linch tr ajnanimanis sirhru sidha parer ysai apttir janch ani dukkh paumch. euta apricit manislai udharo dinchaum bhne usko kot bndhk leu. niscit hou ki usle timilai ti videsihruko bndhko rupma kehi dinch. prbhat svagtiko lagi jsle chimekiko nimmda bickaan janch usle srapi paumch. euta ekcce, jhgda lu, ptini vrsako dinma pani kuhune chana jsti ho. uslai rokn kosis grnu hava clnubat rokn pryas grnu jstai athva hathrule tel smatn pryas grnu jstai vyrrh ho. jsri phlamko sano tukrale phlam kai churi ttha htiharhru udhyainch tysri nai manishrule pni ek-arkabat jnan sikchn. jsle anjirko rukh rekhdekh grch usle tysko phl khanu paumch, tysri nai jsle mal-likko khub seva grch usle pusrkar paumch. jb man-isle panima herch usle tyham aphno anuharko prt-ibimbi dekhch, tysri nai ekjna manislo hrdy ksto ch usko vyvharbat cal painch. jsri cihan khilye bhridain, manislo amkha pni khilye trpt humdain. sun r camdi agodvara jacinch, tysri nai ekjna manis-lai usko ysbat jamcinch. murkhlai jantoma pimdherr dhulo pitho bnai skda pni usko murkhtale uslai chod-dain. timi niscit hau ki timro bhedahruko avstha timi jandchau ani timro bthanhrulai ramro dhyana deu. smptti ksa sit pni sthayi bhi bsdain. rajmukut pni euta vmsko taukoma bsirhmdain. jb gham katinch r nyam plaumch r phadko damda-kadamma prala jmma grinch, tb thumahrubati timro lugaphata prapt hunech, bhedahrubat khet kinn skne chau bakhrako dudh timro ghr privarko lagi r timro noknirhruko bhrn posnko lagi pryapt hunech.

28

dustko mnma sdhaim dr hunch r ksaile nlkhethe pni u bhagihimch. tr dhrmi manis simh jhaim amtilo hunch. jb desma rajdroh hunch angnti saskhru blpurvk uthchn. tr jb sask jnani ani smjhdar hunch usle sbai kuralai vyvsthit bnaer rakhch. ekjna grib manis jsle arko gribmathi atyacar grch. u euta musld-

hare vrsa jstai ho usle ann bali ko vinas grch. jslе vyvsthako vidhan tygi dinch usle dustko prmsa grch tr jslе vyvsthako paln grchu. usle tinihruko virodh grch. dust manisle nyay ke ho bujhdain, tr jun manisle prmprbhulai khojch usle bujheko hunch. imandar bhi grib hun ramro ho, dhni bhi dust hunu ramro hoin. jslе vyvsthako paln grch r viveki chora ho, tr jslе bekarka ghicuvahrulai sathi bnaumch, tysle kevl aphno babulai ljijt bnaumch. jslе adhik byaj asul grch smptti kmaumch tr tyo smptti usle aphno nimti hoin, tr kunai griv manisako nimti smptti jmma grch. ydi ksaile prmprbhuko anusasn grhn grn asvikar grch prmesvrle pni usko prarthna sunn asvikar grnu hunch. dhmi manishrulai pthbhrst bnaun khojne manis aphan pasoma prch tr nirdos manishrule asl kurahru arjn grchn. dhni manis aphno njrma buddhiman hun skch, tr jnani grib manisle uslai cinihalch. jb sijn manishrule jitchn, vijiy hunch r sbai khusi hunch, tr jb dust manishruko hathruma skti janch manishru aphaim lukchn. jslе aphno paphru lukaumch usko khilyai unnti hudain, tr jslе aphno paphru svikar grch r yslai tyagi dinch usle krpa prapt grch. tyo manis dhny ho jo prmprbhu sit draumch, tr jslе aphno hrdy kthor parch tyo smkstma prch. euta dust sask jslе grib rajy mathi sasn grch u ekjna grne simh jsto ho athva akrmk bhalu jsto ho. jb euta saskko vivek hudain tyaham dherai atyakar hunch, tr jslе bhrstcarko upaybat kmaeko dhnlai ghrna grch usle lamo sasn grnech. manislai htaya grne manisle santi paumdain. tyslai shayta ngr. ydi kunai manis shi jivn jii rheko ch bhne surksit rhnch, tr jo imandari purvk jivn jiudain usko acan ptn hunch. ekjna manis jslе aphno jminma kam grch usng khane kura prsst hunch, tr jslе aphno smy smsarko klpnama vitaumch, u sdhaim grib nai rhnch. ekjna visvasniy manisle dherai asis paumch, tr cadai dhni hun khojne manis dndit hunech. nyaydhis pkspati hunu hudain tr manishrule euta sano rotiko tukrako nimti pni nukrm grchn. ekjna lobhi manis camdai nai dhni hun khojch, usle yo bujhn skdain ki usko lobhle uslai gribiko jhn jhnai njik tanirheko hunch. ciplo ghne manis bhnda sudhar grneko lagi hpkaune manis antma lokpriy hunch. ekjna manis jslе usko aphanai ama-babuko dhn corch ani "maile kunai glt grinm" bhnnch bhne tyo manis vinaskari brsa jtikiai khrab ho. ekjna lobhi manis jhgda uthaumch, tr jun manisako prmprbhumathi bhrosa ch usle t unnti grch. jo aphanai vicarma bhrosa rakhch ekjna murkh ho. tr jo jnanko batoma himdch u surksit rhnch. jslе gribhulalai dan gri bsch uslai abhavle khilyai sprs grdain. tr jo gribalai yadai grdain usle srab paumch. jb kunai dustle skti hasil grch, tb manishru lukchn tr jb dustko vinas hun thalch dhrmihru sttama aune chn.

29

ydi ekjna manis jslai prayh hpkainch tr u atteri grch bhne usko ekkasi vinas hunech usko lagi asa humdain. jb dhmi manishru sttama aumchn rajy khusi bnchn tr jb dust manis sask bnch tb sbai manishru dukkhiti hunch. ydi kunai manisle jnanlai prem grch bhne, usko babu khusi hunch, tr vesyahruko sathile aphno smptti brbad grch. ekjna rajale aphno

rajylai nyay dvara bliyo rakhch, tr ghus line manisle yslai srvasn parch. jslе aphno mitr sit tel ghshch bhne usle aphanai khuttama jal phimjama. papijnhru svym aphno jalma phschn tr dhmi jnhru git gaumchn ani khusi rhnchn. dhmi manishrule bujchn ki grible nyay paumnuprch. tr dust manisle gribko visyama cinta nai grdain. jslе aphaimlai aru bhnda asl hum bhne socch tysle sara shr nai ast-vyst paridinch. tr buddhiman manishrule jli rheko krodhalai sant bnaumchn. buddhiman manis jb murkhsit jhgda grch tb murkhle trk grch r murkhtapurvuk bolch tyo bhsko khilyai smadhan hune chain. htayagrne manisle imandari manislai ghrna grch, r uslai marn cahanch. murkh manisle aphno ris thamdain. tr buddhimanai manisle aphno rislai niytrnma rakhch. ydi ekjna saskle jhuto kurama dhyan diyo bhne uska sbai sevkhru bhrst hunch. grib manis r atyacarile mhsus grnai prch ki ti dubai brabr hun karn dubailai prmprbhule nai srsti grnubheko ho. ydi kunai rajale gribhulalai nyaypurvk hercah grchn bhne, unko sasn dirghkal surksit rhech. dnd ani sik-sahrule jnantir doryaumch, tr ekjna chastra chodieko chora amako laj bnch. khrab manisle rastrlai sasn grchn bhne pap r apradh bdhdo hunech tr akhirma dhrmile dusthruko ptn dekhnech r tys pchi tinihrule vijiy prapt grnech. timro choralai siksa deu ani usle timma santi laumch; usle timro atma khusi launech. jb drsn-prkas humdain manishru mnmani grchn jo nyayocit bhirhnech usle asis paumch. kurale matr nokrai sudhar skimdain, kura bujihiale pni usle tyslai svikardain. nsoci bolne kunai manislai timi cindchau? tyosto manis bhnda murkhko dherai asa grn skinch. ydi timile aphno dasle jo magch so sdhaim dine gryo bhne ekein ysto hunch tyo timro das bher rhmdain. krodhi manisle dherai vivad uthauch ani krodh dherai hune manis dherai paphruko apradhi hunch. manislai ahmkarle hocyaumch, tr nmr atma bheko manisle smman paumch. corko sathi u aphanai stru ho, jb usle spth khanu prch tb u saksi bsn dherai draumch. aru manishrusngko dr euta paso jhaim ho, ydi timile prmprbhumathi bhrosa grchauh bhne, timi surksit rhnechau. dherai manishrule nyay paunko lagi sasklai hern khojchn, tr manisako insaph prmprhubat matr aumch. dhmi manishrule beimanhulalai ghrna grchn, pheri beiman manishrule imandar manislai ghrna grchn.

30

yi hitopdeshru agurle bhneka hun. agur yakeka chora thie. yi hitopdeshru ithiel ani yukallai bhnieka hun, aru kunai manis bhnda m dhaire anbhijn chu, jsri bujhnu prch tysri bujhn m askm chu. maile jnan ke cij ho janinm, n t maile prmesvrko visyama nai jann paem. svrg geko chu r pheri phrker aeko chu? kslе aphno khokro hatma hava jmma greko ch? kslе panilai aphno khashoma pako pareko ch? kslе prthviko simanahru sthanpna greko ch? unko nam ke ho unko chorako nam ke ho? prmesvrko prtyek vcn dos rhit hunch au jo prmesvrko srnma janch usko nimti uham surksit sthan hunuhunch. yskarn prmesvrko vcnma privrtt ngr ntr uhamle dnd dinu hunch sathai timi jhut prmanit hunechau. he prmprbhu! mero mr-

tyu aghi hjurbaŧ kevl duiota cij magnechu au ti hun, mlai jhuto nboŧn shayta grnuhos ani sahraŧ dhni athva sahraŧ grib nparnu hos kevl mlai ti cijhru dinu hos jo prtyek din khamco prch. ydi msmg cahine bhnda vesi bhe, maile tpaismgko smbdh chodne chu ani bhne chu, “yo prmprbhu ko ho?” ydi m grib bhe bhne cor bner pmesvrko namma durnam lyaune chu. malik aghi usko nokrko virodhma nboŧ. ydi timile tyo gryau bhne, usle timilai srapne ch ani timilai dosi bnaunech. kti manishrule aphno babuko virodhma kura grchn ani aphnai ama prtŧ kunai adr grdain. kehi manishru aphaïmlai suddh smjhinch. tr vastvma tinihru aphno phohorbat spha bheka hudain. kehi manishru ghmdni hunchn ani tinihrule aphulai aru manishru bhnda uttm socchn. manishru ysta pni hunchn jska damt trvar r bngara churi jsta hunchn. tinihru yi cijle grib manishrubat tinihruko prtyek cij linchn. jukaka dui jna chorihru chn ani tinihru “ajhai deu, ajhai deu” matr bhchn. tinota ysta vstuhru chn jo khilyai trpt hudainn cauthole kdapi pryapt bhyo bhndain. cihan, bamjhi grbh r bhumi, panile khilyai trpt hudainn ani agole “ab pugyo khilyai bhndain.” jun amkhale aphnai babulai khisi grch, aphni amako ajnalai ghrna grch, bemsiko kagle tyslai thumngch ani giddhle masu khanch. tinota kurahru mlai acmm lagch ani cautho kura t m bujhdinm. akasma udne grudko cal, ctanma ghsrne sampko cal, smudrma clne jhajko cal r ek truni knyako prem pasoma bamdhieko purusko cal. ysprkar ki euti aimaille vybhar grche, usle khande, mukh pusche r bhneche, “maile kehi pni khrab kam greki chain.” yi tin kurahru ysta chn jsle prthvilai kmaumchn ani cautho ysto cij ho jo prthvile yslai khpn skdain. ekjna kmara jo raja hunch ani ekjna murkh jo khaer tln aghaumch. maya npaeki aimai jsle vivah grche ani euti keti jsle aphno malikniko thaum linche. prthvika pranihru bicma yi carota pranihru sbai bhnda sana chn, tr tinihru janani manishru bhnda buddhiman chn. kmilahruko ekdmai blyo smuday humdain tr tinihrule grism rtuma hiumdko bhojn smcy grchn. phrako nyauri musako smuday sktisali humdain tapni ctanma tinihru aphno ghr bnaumchn. slhko koi neta humdain tapni tinihru lhrai hul bamdher aghi bdchn. ani cheparo jslai hatle sjilai smatn skinch tyo rajmhlhruma pni bsch. tinota pranihru arksk dhmgle himdchn ani vastvma carvota prani mryadit bher himdchn. sbai psuhru bhnda blyo ani khilyai ksaisit ndraune simh. lckma himdne kukhurako bhale, r boka ani aphno manishrulai netrŧ dine raja. ydi timi aphaïmlai prmsa grne murkh bhyo bhne, ydi timile dust yojnahru bnaeka chau, bhne timi aphno mukh aphnai hatle bnd gr. jsri dudh mthyoo bhne ghiu painch, nak vessri ghsda rgt nisknch r tysri nai ris uthauda jhgda mccinch.

31

yi hitoupdeshru raja lmueller smgrh greka hun, jun tinki amale sikaeki hun; timi mera chora hau jslai m maya grchu. timi maile bhakl grda jnmeka chora hau. strihrumathi aphno skti kher nphal. strihrule rajalai nst parchn ysrtŧ tinihru mathi aphaïmlai nhom. lmueller, rajako lagi dakhrs piunu asl hoin. saskhrule

mdira piunu humdain. tinihrule jyadai pier ysto hunu skchn ki kanunma ke bhniekoch bhuln skchn. ysri tinihrule grihbhruko sbai adhikar khosn skchn. grib manishrulai dakhmdy deu ani kstma preka manishrulai mdira deu. mdira pier grihbhrule aphno gribi ani kstlai bhuln deu. tinihruko nimti boli deu jsle aphno lagi boln skdainn ani ti abhavgst grihbhruko adhikarko lagi boli deu. nyayma nhickicai boli deu, grib r abhavgst manishruko adhikarko rkasa gr. asl ptni paumn atinai gahro hunch kinbhne euti adrs ptni, bhumuly rtinhru bhnda pni mulyvan hunch. tinko ptili tini mathi pura bhrosa rakhch ani khilyai grib hunu prdain. adrs ptnile aphno pti sit asl vyvhar rgchin ani jivn bhri aphno ptiko nimti viptti lyaumdinn. tini sdhaim uni ttha sutiko luga bnaunma vyst rhnchin. tini tada desbat aune smudri jhajle js-tai, khibat pni bhojn lier ghr aumchin. tini bihanai uthi bhojn pkaumchin, ani aphno privar r nokrinhru-lai badchin. tini jmin niriksn rgchin ani ucit mulyma kinchin aphule kmaeko paisabat dakh ropchin. tini atyntai prismsi chin ani sbai prkarko kam grnlai sksm hunchin. aphaïme bnaeka r ubjaeka cijhruko vyapar rgchin, r napha kmaumchin ani tini ratismma kda prism rgchin. tinile aphaïm dhago katchin ani aphno ghrko lagi luga bnaumchin. gribalai sdhaim dan dinchin ani din-hin manishruko khamco pura rgchin. hium prda pni aphno privarko nimti cinta grdinn. tinle privarka sbailai tato ani asl lugahru dieki chin. tinle cyadr bunchin r ochyanma phimjaumchin ani aphule sundr nrm sutiko lugahru phirinchin. unka ptilai sbaile adr grchn kinbhne tini tys thaumka ne-tahruma ek hun. tini kusl vyaparini hun, tini luga ttha ptukahru bnauchin r vyaparihrulai becchin. tini blyi ani mryadit chin, tinle bhvisylai herer dhukk bher hamsn skchin. tinko bolima jnan ch r tinle manishru-lai mayalu ttha dyalu bnn sikaumchin. tinle aphno privarko kamko hervicar rgchin. tinle khile alchi grdinn. tinlai aphnai bal bcale prmsa grchn, tinko ptili tini mathi grv grchn r bhchn, “smsarma dherai asl strihru chn tr ti mdhye timi nai srsvrest hau.” aksrn r saundry ksnik vstuhru matr hun, tr jo strile prmp-rbhuko dr manche usko prmsa grnu prch. tinko yogyale paune inam tinle paunu prch ani tinle greko prmsniy karyhruka nimti tini smajma prmsit hunai prch.

ayyub naum bheko ekjna manis uj mulukka vasinda thie. ayyub ekjna asl r imandari manis thie. ayyuble prmesvrlai adr grthe r tini khrab krmhrubat pr srthe. ayyubka sat bhai chorahuru r tin bhini choriuru thie. ayyubko aphnai 7,000 bhedahuru, 3,000 umthuru, 1,000 samdhehuru r 500 gdahuru thie. unko dherai nokr cakhruru thie. ayyub purvtirka ek dhni manis thie. ayyubka chorahrule palaipalo grer aphna ghrhruma pritibhojhuru dine grthe, ani tinihrule aphna bhinihrulai nimmrtna grthe. tinihruko bhojpchi ayyuble tinihrulai bolaun pthaumthe r prmpbrbhuprti smrpti graumthe. usle yo kam bihan cadai uther r prtyek nanihruka lagi euta bli cdhaer grthe. ayyuble yste gre kinbhne uni aphaile socthe, "hun skch asavdhaniko karn mero chora r chorihrule gupt trikarle kehi glti grer prmesvrlai srape." ayyuble yi sbai sdhaim grne grthe. ek din svrgduthruprmpbrbhusmg bhette din ayo. tyham ti svrgduthrusmg saitannpni thiyu. prmpbrbhule saitannalai bhnnubhyo, "ahilesmm tm kham thiis?"saitanle prmpbrbhulai jvaph diyo, "m prthvikai vripri ghumirheko thime." tb prmpbrbhule saitannalai bhnnubhyo, "taimle mero das ayyublai dekhis? ys prthvima u jsto kunai manis chain. ayyub ek asl r imandar manis ch. usle prmesvrko aradhna grch r nramra kamhrudekhi sdhaim tado rhnchn." saitanne jvaph diyo, "niscy! tr prmesvrlai aradhna grn ayyubsmg ek khas karn ch. tpaimle sdhaim usko privar, uslai r usmg bheka cijhruko rkasa grnuhunch. usle greka sbai karyihuru tpaimle sphl parnuhunch. ho, umathi tpaimko asis rheko ch. u yti smpn ch ki sara mulukbhri usko aphnai samdhe, umt, r bhedaka bthanuru phailieka chn. tr ydi tpaimle usmg bheka sara kurahuru nst gridinu bhyo bhne, m drdhta purvk bhnnchu ki usle tpaimalai tpaimakai samu srappnech." prmpbrbhule saitannalai bhnnubhyo, "thik ch, ayyubsmg bheka je pni kurahrumathi tm je cahncs gr. tr usko srirrai cot npurya."tb saitann prmpbrbhudekhi tadha go. ekdin, ayyubka chora-chorihuru aphna jetha dajyuko ghrma khamdai ani dakhrs piumdai utsv mnairheka thie. tb ekjna sndes-vahk ayyubkham ae r bhne, "samdhehrule jotirheka thie r gdahrule cheuma nai ghams khairheka thie. sbaika manishrule hamimathi akrmn gre ani tpaimka psuhuru lge. ti manishrule anyi nokrhrulai pni mare. yo smacar tpaimlai din m matr bamce." tyo sndes-vahk bolirheka bela arko sndes-vahk ayyubkham ai pugyo. tyo dosro sndes-vahkle bhnyo, "akasbat aeko ctyanle tpaimko sara bhedahuru r nokrhruru maryo. yo smacar tpaimlai din m matr bamce." tyo sndes-vahk bolirheko bela arko sndes-vahk ai pugyo. tyo tesro sndes-vahkle bhnyo, "kldihrule tin sainydlhuru pthae. tinihrule hamimathi akrmn gre ani sara umthuru lge. tinihrule nokrhrulai pni mare. yo smacar tpaimlai din m matr bamce." tesro sndes-vahk bolirheka bela, arko sndes-vahk tyham ai pugyo. tyo cautho sndes-vahkle bhnyo, "tpaimka jetha choroko ghrma tpaimka anyi chora-chorihuru khairheka r dakhrs pirheka thie. tb ek joddar hava mrrubhumibat acank clyo r tysle ghr ghrasayi paridiyo. tyo ghr tpaimka chora-chorihrumathi bjryo, ani tinihuru sbajina mre.

yo smacar tpaimlai din m matr bamce." jb ayyuble ti sbai khrhruru sune aphno dukkh r udasinta prkt grnka lagi unle aphna lugahuru cyate ani kes khauriyo. tb ayyub bhuimma ghopto prer prmesvrlai dndvt gre. unle bhneh"jb m ys smsarma jnmko thiem, m nangai thiem, ani msmg kehi pni thien. jb m mrrchu ani yo smsar chader janchu, m nangai nai janechu, ani msmg kehi rhnechain. prmpbrbhule dinubhyo, ani prmpbrbhule lanu bhyo. prmpbrbhuko naumko prmsa hos." ti sara kurahuru ghte, tr ayyuble kehi glti kam grenn. je bhyo tysko lagi ayyuble prmesvrlai dos dienn.

2

arko din svrgduthuru prmpbrbhusit bhett grn ae. saitann pni prmpbrbhusit bhett grn ayo. prmpbrbhule saitannalai bhnnubhyo, "ahilesmm tm kham thiis?"saitanle jvaph diyo, "m prthvi vripri ghummheko thiem." tb prmpbrbhule saitannalai bhnnubhyo, "taimle mero das ayyublai ktai dekhis? ayyub jsto ys prthvima anyi koi manis chain. ayyub ek asl r imandari manis ho. usle prmesvrko aradhna grdch r asist kurahuru grn dekki tadha bsch. taimle mlai usit bheko prtyek cij kunai karn binai dhvms parne sujhav dieta pni ajh usle shi kam nai grch." saitanne jvaphma bhnyo, "camko sato camlai!" euta manisle aphno jivn rkasa grnka lagi sara kura prdan grdch. ydi tpaimle aphno skti usko srirrai cot puryaunu bhyo bhne, tb usle tpaimko mukhkai samunne tpaimlai srappne ch." yskarn prmpbrbhule saitannalai bhnnubhyo, "thik ch, ayyub timro adhinma ch. tr uslai marne anumiti bhne tmlai chain." tb saitann prmpbrbhubat vida bhyo. saitanne ayyublai kstmy ghauhuru grai diyo. pidamy ghauhuru ayyubka khutta dekki taukosmm srirbhri thiyu. ysaille jham khrani thuparieko thiyu tyham ayyub bse. matoko khpetta lier aphno ghauhuru knyauun thale. ayyubko ptnile uslai bhni, "ajh tpaim prmesvrpti imandar hunuhunch? kin tpaim prmesvrlai sraper mrrnu hunn!" ayyuble aphno ptnilai jvaph dii, "timi ek murkh aimai jstai boldaichau. prmesvrle hamilai asl kurahuru dinubhyo, ani hamile tinihuru grhn gryaum. yskarn hamile smkthuru pni grhn grnprch." nana kisimka ghtnahuru ghte. tr ayyuble pap kam grenn. unle prmesvrko viruddh bolenn. ayyubka tinjna sathihuru thie. temanika elipi, bilddbat suhi ani nmatibat sopr. ti tinjna sathihule ayyubmathi jo apthuru ghteka thie ti sbai sune. tinihrule aphna ghrhruru chade ani ek-arkalai bhete. aphna shanubhuti dekhaunu r santvna dinka lagi ayyublai tinihrule ek sath bhettin raji bhe. jb tinihrule ayyublai tadhabat dekke, tini ayyub nai thie bhne niscy bhenn tini arkaidekthinne. tinihuru cicyaumalai run thale. aphna dukkh r udasinta dekhaunka lagi tinihrule aphna lugahuru cyate, dhulomailo taukomathi havama udae. tb ti tinjna sathihuru ayyubsmg sat din sat ratsmm bhuimma bse. tinihuru ksaille pni ayyublai ek sbd pni bhenn kinbhne tinihrule ayyublai shi nskne pidale grst pareko bujhe.

tb ayyuble aphno mukh khole ani aphu jnmeko dinlai dhikkarn lage. unle bhnem, “m jnmeko jun din thiyo tyo sdhaimko lagi lop hos ani jun rat tinihrule mlai “tyo keto ho” bhne tyo rat pni hraos bhne m kamna grchu. m tyo rat andhkarai rhos bhne kamna grdchu. prmesvrle tyo din bhulun bhne kamna rakhdchu. tyo dinma prkas npros bhne kamna grdchu. m kamna grchu ki tyo din mrtyu jhaim amdhyaro hos. badlle tyo dinlai dhakidiyos bhne kamna grdchu. m kamna grchu kalo badlhrule m jnmeko dinko ujjalolai jhsmg paridin skos. nisptt andhkarle tyo rat rakhos. tyo ratle tys vrsko pncangma jgga npavos. tyo rat kunai pni mhinama npariyos. tyo rat ritto rhos. kunai khusika hollah tyo ratma nsuniyos. ktipy jaduvalahrule sdhaim libyatnlaijgaunu cesta grirheka chn. yskarn tinihruka sraphru tinihrulai bhnn deu ani m jnmeko dinlai srapit parideu. tyo prath kalko tara andhkarma rhos. tyo ratle bihanlai prkhirheko hos tr tyo prkas khilyai navos. ysle suryko prthm kirnsmm ndekhos. kin? kinbhne tys ratle m jnmnu mlai roken. tyo ratle ti dukkh smkthru hern mlai roken. m jnmnda nai kin mrin? kin m grbhma nai tuinm? kin meri amale mlai ghumdamathi rakhin? kin meri amale mlai dudh khuvain? ydi m jnmekai din mreko bhe m ahile visramma hune thiem. m ghn nidrama preko hunthem ani aramsmg ti rajahru evm jnani purushrusmg rnthem jo vigtma ys prthvima thie. ti manishrule aphna lagi thaumhru bnae ti ahile dhvms r ses bhiskeko ch. m ti saskhrusmgai dphnaiyos jsle aphna cihanhru sun r camdihrule bhreka thie. kin m amako grbhma nai tuinm? m tysto balk hun cahnthem jsle dinko ujjalo nai dekh paen. dust manishru jb cihanbhitr hunchn tb kukrmhru bnd grchn. ani jo manis thkit hunch usle cihanma visram paumch. kaidihrulesmm moksa paumchn, tinihrule aphna palehruka citkarhru sunne chainn. sbai prkarka manishru cihanma chn, ati mhtvpurn manishru ani sadhrn manishru ani das pni aphno malikbat mukt hunchn. kin pidit manishru matr sdhaim bamcnai prch? jsko mn tito ch tysta manislai kin jivn dinu? tyo manis mrn cahnn tr mrtyu aumdain. tys dukkhi manisle mrtyulai gaddhn bhnda pni jyada khoch. ti manishru aphna cihan paumda khusi hunechn. ti manishru aphna cihan paumda prphulit hunechnn. tr prmesvrle tinihruka bhvisylai gupt rakhnuhunch ani tinihruka surksaka nimti caraitir prkhalhru nirman grnuhunch. jb khane bela humdch, m sok anubhv grchu. mera gunasohru pani jhaim bgchn. jun kurahrusit m draumthem mlai tyhi bhyo, ani jesit m ati draumthem tyhi mmathi pryoy. m cup lagn sktinm. m visram lin sktinm. m sant rhn sktin mero snptale mlai chopi rhnch.”

tb temanika elipj bole. “ydi maile kehi bhne ke timi risaumdainau? jun nbhni m rhn sktinm. ayyub timile dherajaina manishrulai siksa diyaun. timile kmjor hathrulai blvan bnayau. timro vcnhrule manishrulai mddt gryoy jo ptn hunlai tyar thie. timile manishrulai bl diyaun jo svym ubhin sktain thie. tr ahile timimathi

ksthru ae ani timi htas bhyau. kstle timilai chunch ani timi htas hunchau. timile prmesvrilai aradhna grchau. timile uhammathi bhrosa grdchau. timi ekjna asl manis hau. yskarn ti timra asa bnos. ayyub ys visyama soch nirdos manishru khilyai pni dhvms bheka chainn. asl manishru khilyai dhvms humdainn. maile ktipy smhktarihrulai dekkeho chu ani tinihru jsle jivn kstmy pardch. tr tinihru nai smdhai dndit hunchn. prmesvrko sraple ti manishrulai march. prmesvrko krodhko raple tinihru nas humdchn. dust manishru simhhru jstai grjcnh r rjhkinchn. tr prmesvrle ti dust manishrulai thma lyaunu hunch ani tinihruka damthru bhamcidinu hunch. ho, ti dust manishru simhhru jstai hunchn jsle sikar marnlai bhetdainn. tinihru mrchn ani tinihruka dmmruhru chrpst hunchn. guptrupma euta khbr mkham lyaiyo. mero kanhrule tyska kanekhusi pkrie. mero ratko spnahru bicma manishru nidrama hunchn, m trasit bhem, ani kamem. mero sbai hadhru kame. euta mnd havale mero anuharlai choer gyo. mera srirko raum thado bhe. tyo atma tyaham ubhiyo, tr tyo ke thiyo maile dekhnn skinn. euta akar mero amkhako samne ubhiyo, ani tyaham ckmmn bhyo, tb maile euta atynt mdhur svr sunem: ekjna manis prmesvr bhnda dharmi hun sktain. manis aphno srstiktra bhnda pvitr hun sktain. her, prmesvrle apnaim svrgiy senahrumathi pni bhrosa rakhn sknuhunn. prmesvrle aphna svrg duthruka smsyahru dekhnuhunch. yskarn manishru niscy nai khrab hunchn. manishru matakog hrma bs-dchn. ti mataka ghrhruko jg phohrma hunch. kira phtengrahru bhnda tinihru sijilai kiccier mrchn. manishru vihandekhi belukisimm mrchn ani ksailai pni thaha humdain. tinihru mrchn r sdako lagi alpinchn. ydi tinihruko palko dori taniyo bhne mrne karn thaha npai tinihru mrne chainn r?”

“ayyub, ydi timi cahnnchau bhne daki pthau tr ksailai pni timilai jvaph dinechain. kun pvitr purusle timilai phrkaunech? murkh manisko krodhle uslai nai marnech. srl manisko ugr avesle uslai nai marnech. maile ekjna murkh manislai dekhem. usle aphu sbai surksit manthyo tr acank usko ghr srapit bhyo. usko nanihrulai shyog grne tyaham koi thien. adalta unihruka pksma bolidine koi thien. bhoka manishrule usko sbai annhru khaidie, ti bhoka manishrule kamdhahru majh umreka sbai annhrusmm usko lgidie tinihruuma je jti thie lobhi manishrule sbai lgidie. dukh phohrbat aumdain. smkthru bhumi-bat umrindain. tr agobat udeko philmgo jtkai manis smkt linlai nai jnmnch. tr ayyub, ydi m timi bheko bhe, m prmesvrpti phrkine thiem ani aphna smsyahruka barema uhamlai bhne thie. hamro bujhne skti bahir prmesvrle alaukik krmhru grnuhunch. cmtkari krmhru grn uhamle khilyai rokinu hunn. prmesvrle prthvima vrsahru pthaunu hunch. uhamle khethruma pani pthaunu hunch. prmesvrle nmr manislai mathi uthaunu hunch, ani uhamle dukkhi manislai surksit rakhnu hunch. prmesvrle dhurt r duthruka yuktilai viphl paridinu hunch, yskan tinihrule splhta paumdainn. prmesvrle jnani manissmmalai tinihruko apnai pasoma smatnuhunch. ysaile

ti dhurtpurn yojnahr sphl humdaiinn. ti ctur manishru diumsai pni jtattai thokkr khanchn mdhy dinko belama pni tinihru andhkarma bato khojdai himdne manis jsto hunech. prmesvrle dridr manishrulai mrtyubat pni jogaunu hunch. uhamle grib nirih manishrulai sktisalihrubat jogaunu hunch. yskarn grib manishrula asa grchn. uhamle dustkrmio mukh thunidinu hunch. tyo manis dhnyko ho, jb prmesvrle uslai sumarg btaunhunch. ysaille gunaso ngr jb srsvktiman prmesvrle timimathi anusasn grnhunch. prmesvrle dinubheko ghauruma mlmptti gridinuhunch. uhamle ksailai cot puryaumn sknuhunch tr uhamkai hathrule nai niko parnuhunch. uhamle timilai chhplt smkthrubat bcaunu hunech. ho, satplt durghtnahr humda pni timilai chune chain. jb tyham anikal airprch prmesvrle timilai mrtyubat jogaunu hunch. ani jb tyham yuddh mdhchd prmesvrle timilai mrtyubat jogaunu hunch. jb manishrule timro ninda grchn prmesvrle timro rksa grnu hunch. ani ysto hudam timro vinas hunch bhni draunu prdain. timi vinas r anikal dekher hamsne chau. timi jmgli jnavhrudekhi bhybhit hune chainau. khetka dhungharusit timro vaca bamdhioko ch. jmgli jnavhru timismg santi sath rhnechn. timro ghrma santi rheko timile cal paunehau. timile aphno smptti gneechau ani kunai pni cij hraeko hunechain. timra dherai nanihru hunechn. tinihru ghamaska pathru jhaim prsst hunechn. timi tyo ghum jstai hunechau jun bali katine belasmma ubjnech. ho, timi brddhsvthasmm bamcnu prnech. ayyub, hamile ti kurahraka adhyyn greka chau ani nami jandchau. yskarn ayyub, dhyan dier sun, ani tinihrubat timi aphaim sik.”

6

tb ayyuble jvaph dieh “ydi mero pidahr ojn grn skne bheta ani mero sbai smkthru trajuma jokhin skne bheta. timile mero duhhkho andaj lgaun skne thiyau. mero duhhk m yta smudhruma bheka baluvabhnda ghrumng hunethyo. ysaille mero vcnhru arthhin prtit hunch. srsvktiman prmesvrko kamdhru mmathi chn. mero atma ti kamdhrudekhi visko anubhv grdchu. prmesvrka drlagda htiharhu mero viruddhma lskr lageka chn. jb kunai durghtna ghete chain. timro sbdhru bhnnlai sjilo ch. jmgli gdhale pni gunaso grdain. jb tyham uslai khan ghams ch ani gaile gunaso grdain jb tyosmg khady ch bhne. nun vinako bhojnko svad asl humdain ani andako seto khostako kunai svad humdain. ys prkarko khady khan asvikar grchu. ysta bhojnle mlai asvasth parch. ani timra kurahr tystai chn. hay! maile je magem tyo paumn skum. m kamna grchu maile cabeko je ch prmesvrle dinuhunch. m kamna grchu prmesvrle mlai srap diun, kehi aghi bdher mlai marun. ani ydi uhamle mlai marnuhunn bhne m euta kurama asvasit hunechu. m euta kurama khusi hunechu. aneakam pidahr bhe pni maile prmesvrko ajna amany khilyai greko chain. mero bl gyo ysaille msit bamcne asa pni chain. m jandinm mmathi ke durghtna airprnech. ysaille msmg dhairy pni chain. m ctan jsto blyio chain. mero masu kamsko jsto dhatubat bneko hoin. m smg svymalai shyog grne ksmta pni ab chain. kin? kinbhne mbat sphlita jti lger gyo. kunai manis ydi smkthruma ch

bhne usko sathi usko nimti krpalu hunprch. ydi uska sathi srsvktiman prmesvrdekhi vimukh bhe pni kunai manis aphno sathiko lagi uddhar hunuprch. tr timi, mero dajyu-bhaihr, uddhar bhenau. m timihrumathi asrit hun sktin. timihr tysta kholahr jstai hau jun khile kahim matr bhnc ani aru bela bhm-dain. timihr tysta khola hau jo pokhinchn. jb tinihru brphle jmchn ani jham hium lukaer rakhioko hunch. ani jb rtu grmi r sukka hunch, pani bhn rokinch. ani kholahr suktchn. vyaparihr bango tedo modhru pchyaumda jmgmla hraumdch. tinihru vinastir uklnchn r nst hunchn. temaka vyaparihru pani khojn aumchn. sebatat yatrihru pani paumne purn asama aumchn. tinihru pani painch bhner asa grchn tr tinihru niras humnchn. ahile timihr tysta kholahr jsta hau. timihrule mero smkthru dekher bhybhit chau. ke maile timihrulai shayta mage? hoin. tr timihrule mlai aphna slaharu khulla rupma diyau. ke maile timihrulai bhne, ‘struhrubat mlai jogau? nisthur manishrubat mlai jogau?’ ysaille ab, mlai siksa deu ani m cupcap rhnechu. mlai dekhau ki maile ke tysto glti gre? imandar vcnhru sktisali hunchn. tr timro trkhruko ke mtlb ch. jb ekjna nirasapurn manis sbdhru btas jhaim hunchn bhne ke timihru mera kurahruma bhs grn skchaum bhni socchaum? timihrule cyamkhesmm thaper ti cijhru jiti khojdaichau jun ti babu hin nabalkhraka hun. timihrule aphnai sathihurulai becnechau. tr ab, dya grer mero anuharlai dhyan deu. m timihru prti jhuto hune chain. ysaille ab, aphna vicarhu prvirtn gr beimani ngr socai prvirtn gr. maile kunai glti kam greko chain. m jhuto bolirheko chain. ani m jhutobat shi ke ho jandchu.”

7

ayyuble bhne, “manisle prthvima kthor smghrs grch. usko jivn ek jyalama kam grnehruko jsto ch. manis ek das jsto ho jsle grmiko dinma kthor kam grepchi ciso chamya khojch. manis ek jyalako krm jsto ho jsle jyala prkhirhnc. tysi nai maile mhinasm arthhin yatnahr bhogeko thiem ani mero lagi kstka rathru alg rakhioka chn. jb m suturem, maile socem, ‘ktinjel maile socne, jbsmm m uthdin?’ tr rat lamo ch. ani gham njhulkunjelsmm m ochynma chtptaumda rhem. mero srir kirahr r phohrle dhakieko ch. mero chala niko hun thalch ani tispchi pheri ekplt nyam ghaurule chopinch. mero dinhru jylaha tanko dhago jhaim cadho vitirheko ch ani prtyek din nirasmy bhi ses hunch. prmesvr, smjhnus mero jivn t dhukdhuki matr ho. m khilyai pni pheri kehi ramro dekhne chain. ani tpaimle mlai pheri dekhnu hune chain, tpaimle mlai hernu hunech, tr m gi skeko hunechu. badl vilin bher ge jstai manis mrch ani cihanbhitr gadinch ani u pheri phrki aumdain. u aphno purano ghrma pheri phrki aumdain usko ghrle pheri uslai cinne chain. ysaille m cupcap rhne chain. m bolnechu. mero atmale kst paeko ch. m gunaso grnechu kinbhne mero atma duhhkma ch. ke m smudr hum atvha smudri-jntu hum? prmesvr, kin mero hercach grnu hunch? mero ochyanle mlai aram dinu prch, mero ochyanle mlai visram r santi dinuprch. tr prmesvr jb m dhlkinchu spnahruma tpaimle trsaunu hunch, drsnhrule bhybhit parnu hunch. ys-

rth m ysri bamcirhnu bhnda gla amthyaer mrn cah-nchu. m aphno jivnlai ghra grchu. m cirkalsmm bamcn cahnn. mlai ekalai chadi dinuhos mero jivnko arth nai chain. prmesvr, tpaimko nimti manis kin atynt mukhy ch? kin tpaimle usko smman grnuprch? kin tpaimle usko hercach grnuprch? kin prtyek bi-han tpaimle manisko prtiksa grnuhunch? ani prtyek ksn priksa linuhunch? prmesvr, tpaim mbat khilyai tadha rhn sknuhunn. tpaimle mlai ekchin pni ekalai chadn sknuhunn. prmesvr tpaimle manishrumathi njr rakhnuhunch. ydi maile pap greko chu bhne, sjay dinuhos, maile ke grn prch r? kin tpaimle mlai nisana bnai pryog grnu bhyo? ke m tpaimko nimti ek sm-sya bheko thiem r? kin tpaimle mero apradh ksma grnu bhen? kin tpaimle mera nimti paprhuko ksma-grnu bhen? camdai m mrne chu r aphno cihanma hunechu. tb tpaimle mlai khojnu hunech tr m giskeko hunechu.”

8

tb suhabat aeka bilddle uttr die, “khilesmm timi tysri bhni rhne chau? timra vcnhru tivv havako prhar jsto ch. prmesvr sda nispks hunuhunch. srsvkti-man prmesvrle ti kurahru khilyai bdlunu hunn jun thik chn. ydi timra chora-chorihrule prmesvrko viruddh pap greka chn bhne tb uhamle tinihrulai dnd dinu hune nai ch. timihrule dnd bhognu nai prch. tr ab ayyub, prmesvr pttihri, ani srsvkti-manprti prarthna gr. ydi timi nirdos ani iman-dar chau bhne uhamle timilai mddt grncamdai aunu hunech. uhamle timra ghr punh nirman gridinuhunech. tb timismg phile jti thiyo tjo bhnda ajh jyada hunech. budha-prdhanhrulai sodhkhoy gr, tinihruka pita-purkhahrule ke sike. hami hijai matr jnme jsto prtit humdch, tjo pkka bujhna lagi hami ajh kilai chaum. ys prthvima hamra ayu chayam js-tai choto chn. hunusckh budha-prdhanhrule timi-lai pdhaun skchn. hunusckh unihrule je sikeka chn tyhi siksa dinskchn.” bilddle bhnyo, “ke simsar aglo sukha thaumma umrin skch? ke nigalahru panib-ina umrn skch? ahm! ydi pani sukaiyo bhne, tb tinihru pni aru udbhidhru bhnda camdo oilaune chain. manishru j-jsle prmesvrilai bhulchn tinihru msina r sukhkha nigalahru jsto hunechn. jun manisle prmesvrilai bhulch usle aphno smpurn asa hraunech. tjo manisko ades lagne thaumsmm humdain. usko surksako ghr makurako jalo jsto hunch. ydi tjo manis makurako jaloma ades lagyo bhne tjo jalo phatch. makurako jalma jhundinch tr tysle uslai thamn sktain. tjo manis ek udbhid jsto ch jsma prsst pani r ghamko kirn ch tysko hamgahru sbai bgaimcabhri phailieko ch. tyysele aphno jrahru vripri dhungahruko thuprole lpetch. dhungama bdhnka nimti thaumhru khojirhch. tr ydi udbhidlai tysko thaum saryo bhne tjo mrnech, r tjo udbhid tyham ek smya thiyo bhne ksailai thaaha pni humdain. tr udbhid khusi thiyo ani yscho thaumma arko um-rinech. prmesvrle nirdos manishrulai tyagru hunn. uhamle dust manishrulai mddt grnuhunn. prmesvrle sdhaim timro mukh hamsole bhridinuhunch ani tim-ihruka omthhru khusika avajle bhridinuhunch. tr timra struhule lgaune posak nai lajko hunech ani

dust manishruka ghrhru bhtkainech.”

9

tb ayyuble jvaph die, “ho, m jandchu timile je kura bhncchau tjo sty ho. tr ksri manisle prmesvrilai trkma prajit graunu skch? ek manisle prmesvrsmg trk grn sktain. prmesvrle 1,000 prsnhru sodhn sknu hunech tr tjo manisle euta matrko pni jvaph din skne chain. prmesvr mhajnani hunuhunch, ani uhamko skti mhan ch. prmesvrsmg ldai grne ksaille pni cot paun skch. prmesvrko krodhle prvthru nai hlaidin skch ani tinihrule thahasmm paumdainn. prmesvrle prthvi thrkaunlai bhuim-calo pthaunu hunch. prmesvrle prthviko mulad-har hlai dinuhunch. prmesvr ghamsmg boln sknu hunch ani ysai udaun dinuhunn. uhamle tarahru-lai bnd grn sknu hunch. yskarn tinihru cmkn sk-tainn. prmesvr eklaile akashru bnaumnubhyo. uham smudri chalhurma himdnuhunch. prmesvrle spt-rsi, mrgsira ani kirkiti tarahru bnaumnubhyo. uhamle dksini taragn bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle mhan krmhru grnuhunch jun manishrule bujhn sktainn. prmesvrka cmtkarhruko kunai ant humdain. jb prmesvr mdekhi januhunch, m uhamlai dekhnn sktin. jb prmesvr merai cheubat janu hunch m uhamlai dekhdin. ydi prmesvrle kehi thok lger janu bhyo bhne ksaille uhamlai rokn skdain. ksaille pni uhamlai kehi bhnn ‘sktainn tpaim ke grirhnu bheko ch?’ prmesvrle aphno krodh phrkaumnuhunn. rhabko shyogihrule prmesvrko dr mane. ysaille m prmesvrsmg trk grn sktinm. uhamlai maile ke bhnnuprch m jandinm. m nirdos chu tr m uhamlai jvaph din sktinm. m uhamko dyaka nimti matr yacna grn skchu. maile bolaumda uhamle jvaph dinubhyo, m ajh visvas grne chain ki uhamle samci nai mlai sunnu bheko. prmesvrle matr mlai micn amdhi pthaunu bhyo. uhamle ku-nai karnai bina mlai jyada ghau r cothru dinub-hyo. prmesvrle pheri mlai sas phern dinuhune chain. uhamle khali mlai jyada dukkhru matr dinuhunch. m prmesvrilai prajit grn sktinm. prmesvr atynt sk-tisali hunuhunch. m prmesvrilai nyaylyma laijan sk-tinm! ani mmathi nispks hunuhos bhner jiddi grn sktinm. m nirdos chu, tr maile bhneka kurahrule mlai dosi bnae jsto lagch. m nirdos chu, tr ydi m bolem bhne mero mukhle mlai nai dosi prmggrch. m nirdos chu. tr m jandin ke socne. m apnhai jivn-lai ghra grchu. m apailai bhncchu, ‘tystai kurahru sbaimathi ghtirhchn. nirdos manishru dosi jhaim mrchn. prmesvrle sbaiko jivnlai smapt grnuhunch.’ jb kmhi drlago ghtnahru bhyo bhne ani nirdos man-ishru marie bhne ke prmesvr tinihrumathi hamsnu hunch? jb ekjna dust manis euta desko sask hunch tb ke prmesvrle aphno nayklai tyham ke bheko ch hern pthaunuhunch? ydi tjo sty ho bhne prmesvr camhi ko hun t? durne bhnda pni mero dinhru camdo bhagdh mera dinhru udi jamdaich ani tyham tinihruma kunai khusiyali nai chain. mera dinhru dunga jstai chito bgchn. mero dinhru cille aphno sikarmathi begle jhmte jhaim camdo bithe. “ydi m bh-nchu ‘m gunaso grne chain m apnha pidahru bhulchu, m mero anuharma muskanle bhrchu. m mera pi-dale ajhai bhybhit chu. m jandchu timile mlai nir-

dos manne chainau. ydi m dosi thhri skeko chu bhne aphno priksa kin grirhne. m bhncu, 'yo bhulideu.' ydi maile svymalai hiuimle dhoemr bhne ani sabunle hathru spha rakhem bhne, prmesvrle mlai hilo bheko khadhma dhkelnu hunch. tb mero lugahrule pni mlai ghrna grnechn. prmesvr m jsto manis hunuhunn yskarne grda m uhamlai jvaph din sktinm. hami nyaylyma ekarkale bhet grn sktainau. m cahncu ki tyham duvai pkshrulai sunidine koho rhos. m cahncu ki tyham duvai pkslai nispks rupma nyay grne koho hos. m cahncu ki prmesvrle line dnda lgidine tyham koho hos.tb prmesvrle mlai ekdmai bhybhit parnu hune chain. tb prmesvrko bhybat svtntr bher maile caheko kura m bhnn skthem.

10

m aphno jvinlai ghrna grdchu. yskarn m svtntr rupma gunaso pokhnechu. mero mn ekdmai tito ch, yskarn ab m bolnechu. m prmesvrilai bhne chuh 'mlai dos ndinu hos. mlai bhnnuhos, maile ke glti greko chu? msit virodh grne tpaimsmg ke karn ch? prmesvr, mlai cot parda tpaim khusi hunuhunch? ysle ke dekhinch bhne tpaimle ye bnaunubhyo tysko vasta grnuhunn. athva tpaim tyo dust manishrule bnaeko joynahrusit khusi hunuhunch. prmesvr, tpaimsmg manvi amkaharu chn? tpaim manishrule dekke jstai dekhnu hunch? ke tpaimko ayu manisko jstai choto ch? ke tpaimko jivn hamro jstai ksnik ch? tpaimle mero dos khojnu hunch ani mero pap khojnu hunch. m nirdos chu bhner tpaim jannu hunch tr ksaille pni mlai tpaimko sktidedkhi bcaun sktain. prmesvr, tpaimko hatle mlai bnaunu bhyo ani mero srirko akar bnaunu bhyo. ke tpaimle mlai nst grnu hunch? prmesvr, smjhnun hos, tpaimle mlai matobhat bnaunu bhyo. ke pheri tpaimle mlai matoma nai print grnuhunch? tpaimle mlai dudh srh pokhaunu bhyo tpaimle mlai ghumaunu bhyo r ksaille pnir bnae jstai nicornu bhyo. tpaimle mlai hddi r mamspe-sihruma rakhnun bhyo. ani tpaimle mlai masu ani chala-le phiryauunubhyo. tpaimle mlai jivn dinu bhyo ani m prti dherai dya drsaunu bhyo. tpaimle mero hercah grnubhyo ani mero atmalai jgaunu bhyo. tr tpaimle hrdyama yo ke lukaunu bhyo, m jandchu tpaimle hrdyama ke gopy yojna grnu bheko ch. ho tpaimko mnma ke ch?m jandchu. ydi maile pap grem bhne tpaimle dekhnu hunch. ysaile glti kam grda tpaimle dnd din sknu hunch. jb m pap grchu, m dosi hunchu ani yo mera nimti ekdm nramro hunch. tr m nirdos bheta pni aphno sir uthaun sktinm. m apmanit ttha cintagrst chu. ydi m sphl humda r grv grda, tpaimle mlai cot puryaunu bhyo, jsri ekjna manisile simh-lai cot dimdch tysri nai tpaimle pheri mero viruddh skti dekhauunu bhyo. tpaimsmg mero glti prmanit grne sdhaim ekjna rhnch. euta senako pchi arko sena mero viruddh pthae jstai tpaimle mmathi ris ghri-ghri dekhauunu hunch. yskarn, prmesvr mlai kin jnm dinu bhyo? m iccha grchu mlai ksaille dekhnu aghi nai m mreko hunu prthyo. m iccha grchu m klyiai nbaceko bhye hune thyo. amako kokkhat sojhai cihan tir mlai doraeko bhe hune thyo. mero jivn prayh bitiskeko ch. yskarn mlai eklo chodi dinu hos. jun amdhyaro, mrtyu sthan jhambat kunai manis prk-

dain tys thaumma janu bhnda aghi mero alikti bamceko smy mlai upbhog grn dinuhos. andhkar, chayam r anyol jslai ksaille dekhnn sktain ani tyo thaum jham prkas pni kalo humdch m tysto thaumma pugnn bhnda phila, aghinai maile chadeko thorai smy mlai upbhog grn dinuhos.

11

tb namatibat aeka soprle ayyublai jvaph dimdai bhne, "yi sbdhruko prvahlai uttr dinuprch. ke yi kurahrule ayyublai thik graumch? amh. ayyub ke timi smjhnchau ki timilai jvaph dine hamismg sbdhru chain? jb timi prmesvrilai khisi grchau, timi socchau timilai cetavni dine koho chain? ayyub timile prmesvr-lai bhncchu, 'mero trkhru ytharth chn ani tpaimle mlai cokho dekhnn sknu hunch.' ayyub, m cahncu prmesvrle timilai jvaph dinuhunch ani bhnnuhunech ki timi glti chau. prmesvrle timilai jnanko rhy bhnn sknu hunthyo. uhamle timilai bhnnuhune thyo ki prtyek kthako dui pks hunchnn. ayyub, mero kura sun. timile jti dnd paunu prthyo prmesvrle tyti dnd timilai diirhnu bheko chain. ayyub, ke timi socchau ki timile vastvik rupma prmesvrilai bujhchaum? timile srsvsktiman prmesvrilai bujhn sktainau. mathi svrgma ke ch tys visyama timile kehi grn sktainau mrtyulokko barema timile kehi pni jandainau. prmesvr prthvi bhnda mhan ani sagr bhnda visal hunu hunch. ydi prmesvrle timilai kaid grer nyaylyma lyaanu bhyo bhne, ksaille uhamlai rokn sktain. samcco rupma, ko ayogy ch bhner prmesvrle cinnuhunch. jb prmesvrle anist dekhnu hunch uhamle tyo yad grnuhunch. jsri euta jngli gdhale manis jmaun sktain ekjna murkh manis khilyai jnani manis hun sktain. tr ayyub timile aphno prmesvrko seva grnlai matr mn tyar rakh ani uhamlai aradhna grn timro hathru mathi uthos. timro ghrma rheko pap timile tyhambat lkhetu prch. timro ghrma dustlai asry ndeu. tb timi aphno nirdos anuharle prmesvrilai hern sknechau. timi uth drilo hou ani bhybhit nhou. tb timile aphno dukkh bhuln skchau. timra dukkhuru vigta timimathi bger geko pani jhaim ek yadgar hunech. jb timro jivn mdhy dinko gham bhnda prkasmy hunech, jivnko kalo ksnhru bhikano suryodyo jsto cmkilo hunech. tb timile surksit anubhv grnechau kinbhne tyham asako kirn dekha prnech prmesvrle timro hercah grnu hunech ani timilai aram prdan grnuhunech. timi visram grn dhlikn sknechau ani ksaille timilai staune chain. ani dherai manishrule timro nimti shyogko hat bdhaun aunechn. nramra manishrule shyog khojlan, tr tinihru aphna ksthrubat mukt hun sktinn, tinihruka asale mrtyu trph aumlyaune ch."

12

tb ayyuble tinihrulai jvaph dieh "nihsndeh timi socchau timi matr jnani purus hau timi socchau jb timi mrchau jnan pni timismgai janech. tr mero mn timro jstai nai ch. timi jitkai hosiayari m pni chu. ksaille pni yo stylai dekhnn skch. mero mitrhru m prti ab hamso udau. tinihru bhncnn, 'usle prmesvrilai prarthna gryo ani usle aphno jvaph payo tyaile yi sara dust kurahr

umathi ailagyo.' m ek asl manis hum, m nirdos chu. tr tinihru ajh mmathi hamschn. duhkhma npreka manishru duhkhma prnehumathi hamschn. jb usko khutta ciplinch tinihru uslai tirskar grn ttp rhaka hunchn. tr corhruko ghrlc tinihruko tauko duhkhaudain. manishru jsle prmesvrlai krodhit pardch u santima vsdch, ani tinihruko aphno bl nai devat hun. tr psuhrulai sodh, tinihrule timihrulai sikaune chn. atha havama udne crahrulai sodh, tinihrule timihrulai bhnechn. atha prthvisgm bol, tysle timilai bhnech. atha smudrka machale tinihruko jnan timilai btaunech. prtyekle jandch ki prmesvrlc sara kurahrhu bnaunu bhyo. prtyek pranihru jo bamcdchn ani prtyek manis jsko pran ch, sbai prmesvrkai sktiko adhinma ch. tr jsri jibrole bhojnko svad lie jstai, kanhrule jsri sbdhrhu suner annd lie jstai hunch r? hami bhinchau, 'jnan budhapakahruma nai painch lamo jivnle buddhi lyaumch.' tr jnan r prakrm prmesvrko smptti ho. ramro sllah r buddhi uhamkai hun. ydi prmesvrlc kunai kura bhtkaunu bhyo bhne manishrule yslai pheri bnaun skdainn. ydi prmesvrlc ksailai kaidma raknhu bhyo bhne manisle tyslai mukt parn? skdainn. ydi prmesvrlc vasa rokidinu bhyo bhne prthvi sukhkha hunech. ydi prmesvrlc vrsalai chodidinu bhyo bhne tysle prthvima badhi lyaunech. prmesvr sktisali hunuhunch r sdhaim jitnu hunch. ekjna jsle bhul grch ani ekjna jsle uslai dhoka dinch duvai prmesvr kai hun. prmesvrlc sllahkar r usko jnan khosnuhunch ani mukhiyahurulai murkh bnaunu hunch. rajahrule manishrulai kaidma raknhchn tr prmesvrlc tinihru lai chutkara dinuhunch ani tinihru lai sktisali bnaunu hunch. uhamle pujaharihru aphno kbjama raknhuhunch ani j-jsle aphaimalai surksit dekhchn tinihru lai prajit parnuhunch. prmesvrlc visvasi sllahkarhru lai cup parnuhunch. uhamle budhapakahrukko jnan khosi laijanu hunch. prmesvrlc mukhiyahurulai mhtvhin bnaunu hunch. uhamle saskhruko skti khoser laijanu hunch. prmesvrlc andhkarka ghiro rhsyhrhu smm thaha paunu hunch. uhamle tysta mrtyu bhnda kda andhkarma pni prkas pthaunu hunch. prmesvrlc jati-jatihru lai thula r sktisali bnaunu hunch, ani tinihru lai dhvms parnuhunch. uhamle jatihru lai vistar graunu hunch tispchi tyhamka jnsmuhlai chrpst parnuhunch. prmesvrlc saskhrulai murkh bnaunu hunch. uhamle tinihru lai jnglma udesyhin bhautarihuko parnuhunch. ti mukhiyahuru tys manis jsta hun jo amdhyaro batohruma himdirheko anubhv grdch. tinihru mtaha manis jsta hunchn jslai kham girhechu bhne hos hudaing.

13

ayyuble bhnyo, "yi sbai maile philyai dekeheko chu. timile bhneka sbai kura philyai suneko chu. m ti sbai kurahrhu bujhchu. timile jane iti m pni jandchu. m timi jitkai tej chu. tr m timisgm trk grn cahnn. m srsvsktiman prmesvrsmg boln cahnnchu. m prmesvrsmg aphna smkt visyama bhs grn cahnnchu. tr timile hamro batcitlai jhuto kurale klmkit parchau. timihru tysta ayogy vaidyhrhu hau jsle ksailai pni niko parn sktainn. m cahnnchu timihru cupcap bs. tyhi nai timihrule grn skne buddhimani kam tyhi

hun skch. "ab, mero trkma dhyan deu. m ke bh-nchu tysma dhyandeu. ke timihru prmesvrsit jhuto bolchau? ke timihru visvas grchau ki timihruka jhuta kurahrhu prmesvrlc cahnu bhaka kurahrhu hunch? uham prmesvr hunuhunch bhne khatirma matr timihrule prmesvrko pks liirheka hoinau? ke timihru uhamkai pksma mero viruddhma mamlama bhs grne cesta grirheka chau? timihrule nispsk bhaka chainau. ydi prmesvrlc timilai ghrier jamc grnubhyo bhne, 'ke timihru lai uhamle shi dekhau nu hunch? jsri any manishrulai timihrule murkh bnaumchau ke prmesvrlai tysri murkh bnaunu skchau? ydi timihrule kunai vivadma pkspat gryau bhne timi jandchau ki prmesvrlc timihru lai hpkaunu hunech. prmesvrko mha mhimale timihru lai bhybhit parnech. timihru uhamdekhi drauchau. timihruko jnanka kurahrhu arthhin chn. timihruka bhshru bekame chn. cupcap bs r mlai boln deu. jesukai mmathi aipre tapni m svikar grchu. m svymalai smktma rakne chu, ani aphno jivn apnai hatma linech. her, prmesvrlc mlai ysko lagi marn sknu hunchu, tr tai pni m uhamlai visvas grirhnechu. m aphna mamlma uham smmukh prstut grne nai chu. tr m svymalai uhamko smks bcu grne chu. ani ydi mlai prmesvrlc bamcn dinubhe, tys-tai hunech kinbhe uhamsgm boln skne msmg ksmta thiyo. kunai pni dust manisle prmesvrlc smks samna grn sktain. maile bhneko kura dhyan dier sun. mlai vyakhya grn deu. m aphai mero mamilama bcu grn ttp r chu. m hosiari sath aphno bhs prstut grnechu. m jandchu m ucit nai thhrinechu. ydi ksaila m gli chu bhner mlai prman grn skch bhne, tb m turn-tai cup lagnechu. he prmesvr, mlai yi dui kurahrhu matr dinuhos ani m tpaimbat lukne chain. mlai dnd-din rokinu hos ani tpaimka atmkihrule mlai bhybhit parn chodaunu hos. tb mlai daknu hos ani m jvaph dinechu. atha mlai boln dinuhos ani mlai jvaph dinuhos. maile kti pap kamhrhu greko chu? maile ke gli kamhrhu gre? mera paphru r glihru dekaunu hos. he prmesvr, tpaimle kin mlai tyagnu hunch? ani mlai aphno stru jhaim vyvhar grnuhunch? ke tpaimle mlai bhybhit parnu hunch? m havama udne ptkr jhaim hun. tpaimle pralko euta sano tukralai akrmn grirhnu bheko ch. he prmesvr, tpaimle mero viruddh tikt kurahrhu grnubhyo. tpaimle mlai thitau le humda greko duskrmo lagi duhk dinuhunch. tpaimle mero khuttama sanglahru bamdhidinu bhyo, mero prtyek paila yad grnu bhyo. tpaimle mero prtyek cal clnlai yad grnu bhyo. ysaila m kmjor bhnda kmjor bhi rhechu sddai geko kathko tukra jsto, mau kirale khamdai nst bheko lugako tukra jsto."

14

ayyuble bhne, "hami sbai manishru haum. hamro ayu choto ani smkthrule bhrieko ch. manislo jivn euta phul jsto ch. camdo umrnch ani tispchi jhrer janch. yham manislo jivn euta chayam jsto yham choto smyko lagi ch. ani tispchi yo bilaer janch. tyo sty ho, tr prmesvrlc, m prti hernu hunech, euta manis? ani tpaim nyaylyma msmg aunu hunech ani hami duvaile aphna trkhrhu prstut grchau? "m iccha grchu ksaila kehi maila cij lier tyslai spha paros. tr ksaila pni tyo grn sktain. manislo jivn simit

ch prmesvr tpaimle nirny grnubhyo kti lamo manis bamech? tpaimle ti simahru ekjna maniska nimti bnaumnu bhyo ani ksaille pni privrt grn skdain. ysaile prmesvr, hamilai hern chodidinu hvs. hamilai eklo chodi dinuhos taki hami hamro mehnti dinhrama stntst bhi bsn skaum. tyham euta rukhko asa ch. ydi yo katiyo bhane, tyo pheri umnech. tysma nyam hamgahru plaunech. ysko jahru bhuimma budho bher umrela ani ysko thuto mailoma sdnech. tr panima yo pheri umnech. ysle nyam udbhid jsta hamgahru umarnech. Otr jb manis mrch, u lop hunch. jv manis mrch, usko ant hunch. ndihru sukha nbhinjelsmm timihrule pani smudrbat laijan skaumla, ani manis ajh mrt nai hunech. jb kunai manis mrch, u tl dhlc ani u uthdain. mrt manis uthn aghadi akas vilin hunech. hoin. manishru tyo nidrabat mathi uthdain. m cahncchu timihrule mlai mero cihanma lukai rakhnechau. mlai tyham lukai rakh bhne kamna grchu. jbsmm timihruka ris mrdain. tb timihrule mlai smjhne smy nikalne chau. ydi ekjna manis mrch, ke u pheri jiumdo hunch? tbsmm m prkhula jbsmm m svtntr hun nskumla prmesvr, tpaimle mlai bolaunu hunech ani m tpaimlai jvaph dinechu. tb tpaimle sirjna grnu bheko manishrusit bsn tpaimle iccha grnuhunech. tb tpaimle mero prtyek pailalai dhyan dinuhunch, tr tpaimle mero prtyek smjhnu hunn. tpaimle mero paphrulai thailoma mohr lgaer rakhnu hunech. mera apradhhru dhaknu hunech. prvthru dlhl ani tukra-tukra bher janch. visal ctanhrhu phusker tukrie r jhrchn. pani dhunghrumathi bhmda tinihrulai khiyaumch badhihrule maidanko mato katidinch. tystai prkarle, prmesvr, tpaimle manishruka asahru nst paridinhunch. tpaimle tinihrulai purnruple prajit grer matr phrker janu hunch. tpaimle tinihrulai dukhki bnaunu hunch. ani sdako lagi tadha mrtlokma pthaidinu hunch. ydi uhamka chorahraka smmanit, uhamlai khilyai thaha humdain. ydi uhamka chorahrule ghti kam gre bhne uhamle khilyai dekhnuhun. tyo manis le aphna srirma khali pida matr anubhv grdch, ani u aphnai lagi cicyaer runch.”

15

tyspchi temanibit aeka elipjle ayyublai jvaph dieh “ayyub, ydi timi samcci nai jnani humdo hau t timile ysi aphna arthhin vyktigt vicarhru jvaph dine thienau. timi kin apahilai tato havale bhrai rhnchau? ke timi socdchau ki ekjna jnani manisist tysto bekame trk ani tysta viveksuny ksma-yacna hunch. ayyub, ydi timile ystai grdai gyau bhne ksaille pni prmesvr lai sddha ani aradhna grne chain. je kurahru timile bhncchau tysle timro pap chrlng dekaumch. ayyub, timile ctur sbdhru claer aphno paphru chopn khojirhechau. m timi ghti chau bhner prman grn khojdin. kin? timile aphno mukhbat uccarn greka sbdhrule nai timi ghti bheko dekaumch. timr othru timrai viruddh bolch. ayyub, ke timi socchau ki prthm jnmine manis timi matr thiyau? timi yo phadhru bhnda philyai jnmeka thiyau? ke timile prmesvrko gopy yojnahru sunyau? ke timi apai matr jnani manis bhner socchau? ayyub, timile gre bhnda dherai kurahru hami jandchau hami bujhchau ani tyhi timi bu-

jhdainau kes setai pakeka budha-pakahru hamismg shmt chn. ho, timra babu bhnda jetha manishru hamro pkama chn. prmesvrle timilai santvna dinu hunch tr tyti matr timilai prsst chain hami prmesvrko sndes timilai sist bhasama bhncchau. ayyub, timi kin bujhdainau? kin hami sty dekhdainau? jb timi tysta krodhpurn sbdhru bhncchau timi prmesvrko virudhma chau. manis saccai nai nirdos hun sktain. manis prmesvr bhnda dharmi hun sktain. prmesvrle aphna duthrusmmlai visvas grnuhun? prmesvrsmg tulna grda svrgsmn nirdos chain. manis atyntai nimn hunch. manis mailo r bhrst ch. usle adhrm pani srh piunch. mero kura dhyan dier sun ayyub, ani m yo timilai vyakhya grnechu. maile ke bujhe tyhi timilai bhnechu. m timilai ti kurahru bhnechu, jun jnani manishrule mlai bhneka chn ti jnani manishruka pita-purkahrule ti kurahru tinihrulai bhneka hun. tinihru matr aphna desma bsthe. tyham kunai videsihru bsovas grn paumdainthe yskarn tinihrulai ksaille naulo vicarhru bhnen. dust manishrule aphno spurn jivnbhri kst pairhnc. nisthr manis jivnbhri nai prtyek sak bhirhnc. prtyek kolahle uslai trsaumch. uska struhrule uslai staumch, strule akrmn grch jb usle aphulai surksit smjhdc. dust manishru atynt niras hunch ani andhkardekh chutkara paune tinihrusmg kunai mauka nai humdain. tyham ktai tinihrulai marnka lagi trvar ch. rotiko khojima “tyo kham ch” bhni yta uta ghumirhnc. usle jandch ki usko mrtu ab njik ch. cinta r pidahrule uslai bhybit bnaumch. raja dhvms grn tmse jsto ti kurahrule tinihrulai akrmn grch. kin? kinbhne dust manishrule prmesvr lai mannu asvikar grch usle aphno mukka prmesvrma ncaumch ani srsvsktiman prmesvr lai prajit grne kosis grch. tyo dust manis shraai hthi hunch. usle moto bliyo dhalsmg prmesvr lai akrmn grne kosis grch. usko anuhar bosole dhakieko ch. dhni ani mota bheko ch. tr usko shr dhvms hunech, usko ghr dhvms hunech, usko ghr ritto hunech. dust manis sdhaimlai dhni bhi rhmdain. usko smptti smdhailai rhmdain usko annbali sbai umrindain. ti dust manis amndhkar dekhi mukh hunechain. u tysto rukh srh hunech jska pathru rogbat jhrch. ani btasle sbai udai laijainech. dust manis le svym lai murkh bnaunu prdain jb usle mhtvhin kurahruma visvas grch. kin? kinbhne usle kehi pni paumne chain. usko jivn ant hun aghi nai tyo dust manis brddh r niras bhijanch. u sukeko hamga jsto hunch, pheri khilyai hrियो hunechain. tyo dust manis dakhko rukh jsto hunech jsle pakn aghina dakh gumaumch. tyo manis bhdakseko rukh jstai hunech jsle aphno kopilahru gumaumch. kin? kinbhne prmesvr nbhe manishrusmg kehi pni rhmdain. manishru jsle paisalai prem grch agole aphno ghr khrani bnaumch. dust manishrule kst grbhdharn grchn, dustyaim jnmaumchn ani tinihruko kokhale khali kpt ubjaumch.”

16

tb ayyuble jvaph die, maile philabat “yi kurahru suneko hum. timihru tinjna manishrule mlai dukh diirhekachau, santvna hoin. timihruka lama bhasnhru khile siddhine hoin. kin timihruko trkhr-

tnkai rhnchau? timihrule bhnekai kurahru m pni bhnn skthem ydi timihrusmg mero jstai smkthru bhe. m timihrulai jnani kurahru sunaun skthe ani mero tauko timihrutir hllauthem. tr m timilai ut-sah diumla ani maile bhneka kurahrusmg asa jgai diumla. maile je bhne pni mero pida kehibat hrn hune chain. tr cupcap bsirhnu pni labh chain. he prmesvr, samco rupma, tpaimle mero skti laianu bhyo. tpaimle mero sbai privar thsnhs paridinu bhyo. tpaimle mlai dublo-patlo bnaidinu bhyo, ani manishrulai tysle mlai dosyaune karn ubjaumch. prmesvr krodhit hunubhyo ani mero srirlai euta simhle jhaim akrmn grnu bhyo. mero srir tukra-tukra pari cy-atnu bhyo. ani mero struhrule mlai tinihruko ghrnit njrle here. manishrule mero vripri thuprer, tinihrule mlai hamsoko patr bnae ani thppd lgae. prmesvrle mlai dust manishrukham dinu bhyo. mlai duhkh dios bhner uhamle kukmihrulai chodi dinubhyo. jbsmm prmesvrle mlai ghamtima smatnu bhen ani mlai tukra-tukra parnu bhen tbsmm prtyek kuro ramrai bhirheko thiyu. tb uhamle mlai philekai avsthama lyaanu bhyo r mlai uhamko taroko rup pryog grnubhyo. prmesvrka dhnuordharihru mero vripri chn. uhamle mero mirgaulama kamdhle hannu bhyo. uhamle mmathi dyabhav dekhaunu bhen uhamle mero pitt bhuimma phutaunu bhyo. ghrighri prmesvrle mlai akrmn grnubhunch. uham ek sipahi yuddhbhumima daude jsto dgurnuhunch. m atynt udas chu, ysaille m tysta udasi posakhru lgaumchu. m yham dhulomulo r khraniki thupromba skhu, ani m prajit bheko thanchu. rumda-rumda mero anuhar rato bhiskyo. mero amkha vripri kalo golo rekhahru chn. maile ksailai noksan greko chain. tr tysta apriy ghtnahr mkkham ai lagyo. mera prarthnahrucit r cokha chn. prthvi, glti kurahru nlukau jun mmathi aipryo. mero nyayko pukarlai nrok. ahile pni tyham svrgma koki ch jo msg bolnu hunch. tyham mathi koki t ch jsle mero lagi saksi dinech. mero sathihrule mlai hpkaumch. mera amkhhrubat prmesvrka nimti amsu bgch. tr prmesvr aghi usle mero visyama sathiko lagi nyay gridine manisile jhaim bolidinch. kehi vrsma m nphrkine thaumma janechu.

17

“mero atma tukriyoh m tyagn tyar chu. mero jivn prayh bitiskyo, cihanle mlai prkhirhech. manishru mero vripri ubhinchn ani mprti hamschn. jb tinihrule mlai jiskauchn r khisi grchn m tinihrulai herchu. he prmesvr, mlai dekhaunu hos ki samci nai mlai mddt grnubhunch. any kunai manishrule mlai mddt grnechain. tpaimle mera mitrhruka jnan bnd gridinu bhyo ani tinihrule bujhdainn. dya grer tinihrulai jitin ndinuhos. tpaimhrulai yo bhna thaha ch, ‘manishrule aphna nanihrulai bhok bhokai rakhi sathilai mddt grchn.’ prmesvrle aruhru aghi mero bdnam grnubhyo. manishrule mero mukhma thukchn. mero amkhahru pray andha brabr bhiske kinbhne m sahra duhkh chu ani atyntai pidama chu. mero sara srir chayan jstai hlka bheko ch. dharmik manishru ysma sokit hunch. adhrmi manishruko karnle nirdos manisile kst paumch. tr imandar manishru shi dhmgma lgtar bsirhnchn. vidhi purvk suddh hat

bheko manis ajh bliyo bninch. tr timihru sbaijna au, yi sbai bhul merai hun bhni dekhaune kosis gr. timihru majh maile jnani manis paun sktin. mero jivn bitirhech. mero yojnahru nst bhirhech. mero iccha mryo. tr mero sara mitrhru salemale bhe. tinihru rat-lai din socchn tinihru andhyarole ujyalo bhgaumch bhner socchn. m cihanlai mero nyam ghr bhner asa graumla amdhyaro cihanma mero ochyan bnaumne asa graumla. m cihanlai bhnn skchu, ‘tpaim mera pita hunuhunch, ani kiralai, ‘meri mata’ athva ‘meri bhini bhnn skchu.’ tr tyti nai mero asa ho bhne tb mero aru kunai asa chain. ydi tyti nai matr mero asa ho bhne tb manishrule mlai asa suny paumnechn. ke mero asa mmsgai mrer janech? ke yo mrtlokma janech? ke hami sathsathai maila dhuloma smgai janechaum?”

18

tb bidddle (suhile yso bhner) jvaph dieh “ayyub, timi khile boln bnd grnechau? cuplag ani sun. hamilai kehi bhndue. kin timile hamilai lata gai jsto murkh smjhnchau? ayyub, timro risle timilai nai pirolch. ke manishrule khali timro lagi prthvi chodnai prch? ke timi socdchau ki prmesvrle timrai stnustiko lagi matr prvtrhuco thaum sarnu hunch? ho, dust manisko prkas nibhainechn. usko ago jln chadnech. usko ghrko prkas andhyaro hunech. usko cheuko bti pni nibhne ch. usko bliyo pailahru ajh choto r kmjor hunechn. usko pappurn yojnahrule uskai ptn graunech. usko aphnai khuttale uslai pasoma phsaune ch u pasomathi himdnech r phsnech. pasole usko edhi pkne ch. pasole uslai ksser smatne ch. bhumima lukeko dorile tyslai aljaunech. pasole usko bato prknech. atkmle tyslai caraitirbat prkhirhech. trasle tysko bdhdo prtyek pailalai pchyai rhech. bhokle usko skti durbl parch. jb usko ptn sru hunch usko vinas r dhvms tjr rhnchn. drlagdo rogle usko chala khai dinech. tysle usko pakhurahru r khuttahru sdaunech. dust manislai aphno surksit ghrbat tado laijanech. uslai atkmka rajahru bhetaunlai tyaitair doryaunech. usle aphno ghurma kehi pni chadne chain. kin? kinbhne sbai jlne gndhk usko ghrbhri chrinech. usko munika jrahru suker janechn ani uskamathika hamgahru mrer janchn. prthvima bheka manishrule uslai smjhe chainn. ksaille uslai ekaipit pni sm-mijhne chain. manishrule uslai usko smsarko prkas-bat andhkarma khednechn. usko n chora-chorihru hunech n t nata-natinihru usko kunai pni sntan rhnechain. pscimma bheka manishrulai apt prnech jb unihrule dust manishruma ksto ghtna aipryo bhnnne sunda purvma bheka manishru drle stbdh hunechn. tyo samci nai ti dust manishruko ghurma ghtne nai ch. tysta manisko jivnma ghtin janech jsle prmesvrilai yadai grdain.”

19

tb ayyubale jvaph dieh “khilesmm timihrule mlai cot puryaune chau ani mero vcnhru bhng parne chau? timihrule mlai ds plt beijit gryau. mmathi anyay grda timihru ljiit bhenau? yo mero smsya ho. ydi maile pap grem bhne pni tysle timihrulai cot puryaum-

dain. timihrule m bhnda kevl aphulai ramro dekhaun cahyau. timihrule mera smkthru nai mera glihru hun bhnyau. tr yham prmesvr hunu hunch jsle mmathi gli kam grnu bhyo. mlai pkrn uhamle aphno paso thapnu bhyo. m cicyaem, 'uhamle mlai cot puryaunu bhyo.' tr maile jvaph pain. maile shay-tano lagi krame, tr nyayko lagi ksaille pni mero kura sunen. prmesvrle mero bato roki dinu bhyo. yskarn m batobat jan sktin. uhamle andhkarma mero bato hraidinu bhyo. prmesvrle mero smman khoser lai-janu bhyo uhamle mero sirbat mukut utaridunubhyo. prmesvrle m ses nhounjelsmm caraitirbat hirkaunu bhyo. uhamle mero asa khoser lai-janu bhyo jsri jrahrole rukhlai tandch. prmesvrko krodhko ago mero viruddh jlyo. uhamle mlai aphno stru thannu bhyo. prmesvrle mlai akrmn grn dhphna senahru pthauunu bhyo. tinihrole akrmn dhrhrahru mero vripi bnae tinihrole mero pal vripi aphno chauni bnae. prmesvrle mero dajyu-bhaihralai mlai ghrna grne bnaunu bhyo. m mero sara mitrhruka lagi naulo manis bhem. mero apnthrule mlai tyager ge. mero mitrhrole mlai birse. mero ghrma bheth grn aunehrule ani mero dasihrule mlai ysto prkarle herchn man-aum m euta videsi athva prdesi hum. maile aphno daslai bolaem tr tysle jvaph dien. maile usit maph magnu prch. mero ptnile mero sasko gndhlai ghrna grche. mero apnhai dajyu-bhaihrole mlai ghrna grchn. sana-sana nanihrole pni mlai ghrna grchn. jb m tinihruko cheuma jamdchu, tinihrole m prti nramra vcnhru bolchn. mera sara hitaisi mitrhrole mlai ghrna grchn. jun manishrulai m prem grchu tinihru smmle mero viruddh mukh khole. m ekdm dublo chu, mero chalahrule hddihru chader jholieka chn. mmsg ab alikti matr pran ch. mlai dya gr, mero mitrhru mmathi krna jgau. kin? kinbhne prmesvr mero viruddh hunuhunch. kin timihrule mlai prmesvrle jhaim sjay diirhechau? timihrule mlai cot puryaiskeka chainaum. m cahnchu ki ksaille ti kurahru smjhela jun m bhncu r pustkma lekhchu. m cahnchu mero vcnhru crmptma lekhios. m iccha grchu ki mera sbdhu phlamko chinule dhunga-mathi kumdyos taki dsasrva rhnechn. m jandchu tyham mera nimti ldidine koi t ch. m jandchu u bamcch. ani antma u yham prthvima ubhinech ani mlai beaunech. m jandchu ki m mre pchi ani mero sirbat chala kadhie pchi maile prmesvrlai dekhne chu. m prmesvrilai apnhai amkhahrule dekhnechu. m matrai any koi pni hoin, prmesvrilai dekhnechu. mero icchako khimcailai mero hrdyle thamn sktain. hun skch, timile bhnechau, 'hamile unimathi dvaph parnuprch. hamile uslai dos dine karnhru paumn sknechaum.' tr timihru apnai nai tvrardekhi draunu prnech. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle dosi manishrulai dnd dinuhunch. prmesvrle tinihrolai dnd dinlai tr-var clauunu hunech. tb timihrule jannechau ki tyham nyayko smy ch."

20

tb nmabat aeka soprle jvaph dieh "mera dodhare vi-carhru mbhitrai smghrs grchn timihrolai uttr din m htarirheko chu. timro jvaphle hamilai apman gryo! tr m jnani chu, timilai ksri jvaph dinu m jand-

chu. timi jandchau ki ek dust manisko annd lamo smymm tikdain. tyo philayi dekhiko sty thiyo. adm-lai prthvima rakheko beladekhi nai tyo sty thiyo tyo manis jsle prmesvrko barema yad grdain bhne usko khusi choto avdhiko lagi matr hunch. hunskch dust manisko ghmd akas mathi pugla, ani usko sirle badhlrulai chola. tr u sdako lagi janech, usko ap-nai srir skimdai ge jsto. manishru jsle uslai jandch bhnechn, 'u kham ch?' u spna jsto uder janech ani ksaille pni uslai pheri bhettaune chain. nramra spna jsto uslai jbrjsti bhulinech. manishru jsle us-lai dekke ab pheri dekhne chainn. usko privarle us-lai pheri khilyai herne chain. dust maniska keta-ketihrule phrkaidine ch je thok unihrule grib man-ishrubat lieka thie. tyo dust manisko apnhai hathrule usko smptti phrkai dinuprnech. jb u jvan thiyo uska hddihru bliya thie, tr, usko srirka bamki bhag js-tai tinihru camdai nai phohr mailama dhnech. dust manishruko mukhma khrable mitho svad dinch, ys-rth usle purn annd linu tyslai aphno jibro mni rakhch. dust manishrule pap lutdch. usle ysai phutkaun camhdain. tyo tysto mitho misri jsto humdch usle aphno mukhma cepi rakhdch. tr tyo dustko petma usko bhojn vis hunch. tyo usko pethbitr euta sampko vis jstai tito hunch. dust manisle dhnihrulai nilch. tr tysle tinihrolai ulti ger nikalch. prmesvrle papi man-islai ulti ger bahir nikalne parnuhunch. dust man-ishruko pey pdarth sampbat nikalieko vis jhaim ho. tr sampko jibrole uslai marnech. tb papi manisle mh-r nauni bgdai greko ndihru dekher pni annd upb-hog grnechain. dust manislai usle kmaeko napha jti phrkai dinlai vadhy grainch. usle greko kamhrumathi uslai khusi hune adhikar dimidain. kin? kinbhne papi manisle grib manishrulai ghat pardch ani gli-ti hisable uslai jokhdch. usle tinihruko cinta nai gren ani usle tinihruka cijibichru lgidiyo. arule bnaeko ghrhru tysle khoser lgidiyo. dust manis khile ntust humdain. usko dhnle usko rkasa grn sktain. jb usle khamdch, tyham kehi pni chaddain. usle splhta paune chain. jb dust maniskham prsst humdch uslai smkthrule thicer rakhnech. usko smsyahrui umathi nai khninch. jb dust manis aphule cahe jti sbai thok khanch, u prmesvrko krodhko lpkoma prdch. prmesvrle tys dust mathi dnd vrsaunu hunech. hun-skch phlamko tvrardekhi tyo dust manis bhagla. tr kamsko tuppa bhaka kamdhle tsalai dhalne ch. tyo kamsako kamdh jsri bhe pni usko srirra varpar bher jane nai ch, ani usko dhamdbat tyo niskne ch. ysko tlkine tuppale usko klejo chednech, ani u trasle mur-cha prnech. uska sara dhn smptti nst hunech. agole uslai dhvms grne ch jun ago manis ttha pranile suru greko hoin. agole uska ghrma bamki rheka sara samanhrusmm jlaer khrani bnaumnech. dust ma-nis dosi ho bhni svrgle prman grnech. prthvi svmy tysko viruddh uthnech. usko ghrma bheko smpurn samanhrui prmesvrilai ris utheko din khosinech. ho, tysri nai prmesvrle dust manishrumathi grnuhunech. tysri nai prmesvrko yojnahrui tinihrolai dinu hunech."

21

tb ayyuble jvaph dieh "m ke bhncu sun mlai santvna dine timro tyhi trika rhos. jb m boldchu,

dhairy rakhnu maile boliske pchi timihrule mero khilli udaun skchau. m manishruka viruddh gunaso grne hoin, tyham ramro karn ch kin m dhairy rhin. m prti her ani sokle aghat bn timro hat mero mukhma rakh, ani sokle aghat bheko amkhale mlai her. jb mlai ke bheko thiyo bhni socchu mlai dr lagch ani mero srir kamch. kin papihru dirdhayu hunch? kin tinihru budha hunchn r sphl hunchn? dusthrule aphna chora-chorihru aphusitai hurkeko dekhchn r aphna nati-natinihru hern dherai bamcchn. tinihruka ghrhru surksit chn ani tinihru bhybhit chainn. prmesvrle ti dusthrulai dnd dinlai ltthi pryog grnuhunn. tinihruka samdhe prjnn kriyama khile cukdaiinn. tinihruka gairhule bachihru byaumchn ani tuhidainn. dusthrule aphno nanihrlai bhedaka pathahru jstai bahir kheln dinchn. tinihruka nanihru vripri nacchn. tinihru vina r basuriko dhumma gauchn r nacchn. dusthrule aphno jivn kalma sphla bhogdchn. tpsychi tinihru mrchn ani kunai pidabina aphno cihantir janchn. tr dusthrule prmesvrlai bhnnch, 'hamilai eklo chadi dinuhos. hami tpaimka marg janne iccha grdainnaum.' ani dusthrule bhnnch, 'srvsktiman prmesvr ko ho? hamilai usko seva grne khamco chain. uslai prarthna grer hamile ke paumchau?' yo sty ho, dusthrule aphna sphltahru aphai bnaumdainn, m tinihruko parmsko pchi lagdin. tr, prayh khile kamhim ksri prmesvrle dusthruko jyoti nibhai dinu hunch? prayh ksri dukhkhksthru dusthrumathi ani prdch? khile prmesvrle tinihrlai krodhit bher dnd dinuhunch? havale pral udae jstai, tibr btasle dhanko bhushru udae jstai ke prmesvrle dusthrulai udai bhgaunu hunech. tr timi bhnnchau, 'usko pitale paphru greko nimti prmesvrle nabalkalai dnd dinuhunch.' prmesvr svyle dusthrulai nai dnd diun tb tinihrule ki tinihruko aphnai paple grda tinihru dndit bherheka chn. dusthrule aphnai sjay dekhun. srsvsktiman prmprbhuko krodh tinihru apahaile dekhun. jb dust manisko jivn ses hunch ani u mrdch, usle aphna nanihru j-jslai chadch, tinihruko prvah nai grdain. ksaille pni prmesvrlai jnan din sktain. prmesvrle ucc vrgka manishrlai pni nyay grnuhunch. ekjina manis aphno purn r sphl jivn upbhog pchi mrch. u aphno jivnma purnth surksit ani annd prkarle bamcyo. usko srirka hddihru bliya thie karn usle bhojn prsst paeko thiyo. tr ktpiy manis kstprd jivn bitae pchi mrch. usle khilyai ramro jivn bitaun paen. antma, ti duvai manishru smsgmgai phohorma dhlnechn. ti dubaima kirahrule purnechn. tr, m jandchu timihru ke soci rhechau ani m jandchu timihrusit mlai noksan puryaun yojna ch. timile bhnnchau holah 'mlai ramro manisko ghr dekhau. ahile, dust manishru kham bschn dekhau. tr timihrule khilyai yatrihla sodhenau ani timihrule unihruko kthahru ptyaenau. jb prmesvr risaer sjae dinu hunch dust manishru smdhai joginchn. jb prmesvrle ris dekhau hunch timihrlai bcainch. ksaille pni dust maniska smmukh uska nramra karyhruko alocna grdain. ksaille pni uska dust karyka nimti dnd dimdain. jb dust manislai cihanma lgnchi usko cihanko cheuma caukidar ubhinch. ysaille tys thaumko mato tyo dust manisko lagi asl hunech. ani hjarau manishru usko mlami bher cihanma bhela hunchn. tyaikarn timile aphna khokro sbdhrule mlai santvna din sktainau, timro jvaphhrule

ekdmai shyog grdain."

22

temanibat aeka elipjle jvaph die; "ke prmesvrlai hamro shayta cahinch? ahm. jnani purus pni prmesvrlai samcci nai kamlagne hoin. ydi timi dhrmi chau bhne ke ysle prmesvrlai bhndt puryaumch? ahm! ydi timro marghru shi chn bhne ke srsvsktiman prmesvrlai kehi labh hunch? ahm. ayyub, kin prmesvrle timilai dnd r dos dinubhyo? ke yo timi uhamko dr bokchau bhner ho?" hoin, yo timro dhaire dustkrmhruko karnle ho. ayyub, timile khilyai timro dustkrm rokenau. hun skch timile dajyu-bhai dekhri rupiyam paisa rn lieka chau, ani timilai usle kehi deos bhner vadhy gryau jsle tyo phrkaine prman grya. hun skch timile grib manisbat bndhk rakhe jstai luga lieko thiyo. hun skch kunai karnai bina timile tyo gryau. hun skch timile ti thkit r bhokohrlai pani r bhojn diena. ayyub, timismg kheti grne thuprai jminhru chn. ani manishrule timilai adr grchn. hun skch timile kehi pni ndiikn vidhvahrlai tadha pthayau. ayyub, hun skch timile tuhura-tuhurihrlai dhoka diyau. yskarn timro vripri pasai-paso chn ani nsoceko dukkhle timilai bhybhit pardch. ysaille grda yo atynt andhkar ch timi dekhn sktainau, ani badhile timilai bgaumch. prmesvr svrgo ucc thma bsnuhunch. her tarahru ktimathi chn. prmesvrle ucc tarahrubt tl hernu hunch. tr ayyub timile bhnn skchau, 'prmesvrle jannu hunch? ke prmesvrle kalo badlhrubat dekhn sknuhunch ani hamilai nyay grnuhunch? baklo badlle uhamlai hamidekhi lukaumch, ysaille jb uham akasko ucctm bhagma hidnu hunch mathi akasbat uhamle hamilai dekhnu hmdain.' ayyub jun batoma dust manishru hidiskeka thie, timi tyhi purano batoma himdirhechau. ti dusthru nst bhe tinihru mrtiyuko mukhma pugn aghi nai tinihrlai badhile bgaer lgyo. ti manishrule prmesvrlai bhne, 'hamilai eklai chadi dinuhos, srsvsktiman prmesvrle hamilai kehi pni grn sknu hunn.' uham nai prmesvr, jsle aphna ghrhru asl kurahrule bhrru bhyo. ahm, m dust manishruka sllahko pchi lagdinm. dhrmi manishrule tinihrlai vinas bheko dekhchn ani ti dhrmi manishru khusi hunech. nirdos manishru ti dust manishrumathi hamsdchn. 'samcci nai hamra struhru nas bhe. agole tinihruka smptti khrani bnai diyos.' ab, ayyub, timi svymalai prmesvr kham smrpn gr ani uhamsmg santile bs. tyso gr, ani timile dherai asl kurahru paumnechau. uhambat siksa lyau. uhamle ke bhnnuhunch tysma dhyau deu. ayyub, srsvsktiman prmesvr trph phrki au, ani timi punhnrsthapit hunechau tr, ahile timile aphno ghrbat dust atmalai ahile khedi hal. soc, timro jti sunhruchn tr ti dhulo hun ati uttm sun kholaka ssana dhangahru jsta. ani srsvsktiman prmesvrlai timro lagi mulyvan r timro sun camdi jhaim hun deu. tb srsvsktiman prmesvrma timi anndit hun skchau. tb timi prmesvrlai mathi hernaichau. timile uhamlai prarthna grnechau ani uhamle timro prarthna sunnu hunech. ani timile aphna vcnhru purn grnechau. ydi timile kehi grchu bhner nirny lieka chau bhne tyo sphlta purvk hunech ani timro bhvisy niscy ujyvl hunech. prmesvrle ghmndi manishrlai ljiit parnuhunch. tr prmesvrle vinmr

manishrulai shyog grnuhunch. tb timi ti manishrulai shyog grn skchau jsle glti kamhru grchn. timile prmesvrlai prarthna grnechau ani uhamle ti manishrulai ksma gridinu hunech. kin? kinbhne timi ekdmai pvitr hunechau."

23

tb ayyuble jvaph dieh "m thaker kmjor bheta pni ajhai m vidrohi kura grirheko chu. m janne iccha grchu prmesvr kham hunu hunch, tb m uham jham hunu hunch tyhi jane them. ani mero nirdospalalai prman grn m mero trk prstut grne thie. m mero sbai trk pes grn taiyar hunethem. ani m uhamko prtyuttr cal paune them ani janne them ki uhamle mlai bhnnu prne ke ch. ke uhamle mero viruddh uhamka mhaskti shyog grnu hunech? hoin, uhamle mera vcnhruma dhyan dinu hunech. uhamsmg mero imandar tyham chlphl hunethyo, ani m mero mamla jitne them. ydi m purv tir gem bhne, prmesvr tyham rhnu hunechain. ydi m pscim tir gem bhne pni prmesvrlai dekhdin. ani ydi m uttr janchu, prmesvrle ke grnu hunch tyo m pkrn sktin. ani uham dksin janu bhyo bhne m uhamlai dekhne chain. tr, jb ki maile greko prtyek cij prmesvrle jannu hunch, uhamle mlai jamcnu sknu hunch ani suddh sun jstai mai tyo jamcma uttrin hunech. prmesvrle iccha grnu bheko batoma hosiyrisit himde. prmesvrko batobat m bhdkin. maile smdhai prmesvrko ajnako paln gre. prmesvrle bhnnu bheka vcnhru maile mero hrdyama smcy grirakheko chu. tr prmesvr khilyai prirvtn hunuhunn. prmesvrko viruddh koi pni uttn sktain. prmesvrle je cahnuhunch tyhi grnuhunch. prmesvrle tyhi grnu hunech jun uhamle mero lagi yojna grnu bheko thiyo ani uhamsmg mero nimti ajh dherai yojnahr chn. yskarn m prmesvrsng draumchu. m ti kurahru bujhchu yskarn m prmesvrsng draumchu prmesvrle mero hrdy nirbl bnaunu bhyo, ani mero utsah bilin gridinu bhyo. srsvktiman prmesvrle mlai tsrit parnuhbyo. apriy ghtnahr juu mmathi aipryo tinihru mero mukhma dhakieko kalo badl jsto chn. tr tys andhkarle mlai cupcap rakhne chain.

24

"yo ysto ki srsvktiman prmesvrbat kehi pni lukeko humdain, tr ko amudaich bhner unka anuyayihurulai thaha humdain. "manishrule aphno jmin bdhaun simana sarchn ani arkako bgal corer tadha rkhkma craumchn. tinihrule tuhura-tuhuri nanihruko gdha corchn. jbsmm usle rn rtin sktin tinihrule vidhvako gai khoser laijanch. tinihrule grib manishrulai ghvihin parchn. tinihrule grib manishrulai ek thaumbat arko thamu ghumihidn vadhy grauchn. sbai grib manishrulai tinihrubat lukne bnaumchn. grib manishru jngli gdhahru jstai aharko khojima mrubhumima ghumirheka chn. bhojanko khojima tinihru vihanai uthchn ani aphna nanihruko bhojanko lagi amdhyaro nhunjelsmm kam grchn. grib manishru rat abersmm khetma pal kratirhchn ani khetma dhni manishruko lagi dakh tipirhchn. grib manishru odhne lugahr nu bhkele jadoko ratma pni nangai

sutnu prch. jadobat jogimn tinihrusit kehi humdain. tinihru prvthuma vrsale nithrukk bhijchn. ct-tanhruko odarma luknu bahek tinihruko jadodekhi jogin kunai upae chain. khrab manishrule babu nbheka nanihurulai amabat khoser lanchn. tinihrule gribka nanihurulai rnko bndhk rakhn laijanchn. grib manishrusmg lgaune posakhru chain. ysaile tinihru nangai chn. tinihrule annka bharihru dust manishruka lagi bokchn tr tinihru bhne smdhai bhoko hunchn. grib manishrule bhdrrsko tel nicorer nikalchn. mdy bnaunka lagi tinihrule dakhhr pelchn. tr tinihrusmg piune pdarth kehi humdain shrama tinihrule mrn lageka manishruko kolahl sunn skchau. ti pidit manishru guhar mamgdai cicyauchn. tr prmesvrle sunnuhunn. ktipy manishrule prkasko viruddh vidroh grchn. tinihru jandainn prmesvr ke cahnuhunch. tinihru prmesvrle caheko batoma jiun cahmdainn. htyara bihan chittai uthdch, ani gribhrulai march, ashay manishrulai march. ani ratma tyo cor hunch. ek vybhicarile ratko prtiksa grch. usle socch, 'ksaile pni mlai dekhn sktain.' tra pni, usle aphno anuhar chopch. jb andhkar hunch, dust manishru bahir nisknchn ani manishruko ghrhru phorchn. tr dinko uyjaloma tinihrule svymalai aphno ghurma bnd grer rakhdch ani prkasalai mn praumdain. tr dust manishruka lagi amdhyaro bihan jstai ho. ho, tinihru drlagdo andhyaro rat mn praumchn. tr dust manishru tysri lginch jsri badhile smanhru bgaer lanchn. tinihruko bhumi srapit rhchn, yskarn tinihrule khetbat dakh thuparn sktainn. hiuimdoko hiumbat aunech tinihruko pani grm sukha mausmle sukaidinch. ysrti ti papihru cihanma laginchn. tyo dust manis mrch r uskai amale pni uslai birsinch. usko priysi kirahr hunchn jsle srir khanchn manishrule uslai smjhne chainn. tyo dust manis kumheko ltthi jstai bhancieko ch. dust manishrule nani jmaun nsrne strihrulai kst dinchn. ani logne mreka strihrulai tinihrule shyog grdainn. dust manishrule sktisali manishrulai nas grn aphna skti claumchn. dust manishru sktisali hunsklan tr tinihru apnai jivnma pkka hun sktainn. dust manishrule ksnik smyko lagi aphulai srksit parn skchn. usle aphaimathi visvasma rakhch ani aphno bato hosiyaari sath herchn. nramra manishru kehi ksnko lagi sphl hun sklan, tr tinihru pchi khtm hunechn. tinihru bali kate jstai katinchn. m ksm khanchu ki ti kurahru sty hun. ksl prman grla maile dhamte bhner? ksl dekhau skch m glti chu bhner?"

25

tb suhbat aeka bilddle jvaph dieh "prmesvr sask hunu hunch. uhamle manishrulai tsrit parnuhunch ani uhamlai adr gr. uhamle mathi aphno svrgma santi kaym rakhnu hunch. prmesvrbat sbai manishruma gham udy humdch. ksaille pni uhamka tarahurulai gnn skdainn. prmesvrko tulnama koi manis pni dhrmi manin skidain. kunai pni manis khilyai nirdos hun sktain. prmesvrko drstima, junsmm suddh r prjvlt chain tarahru pni suddh chain. manishru kmrti nai suddh hunchn, manishru kirahr jsta hun, manishru mhtvhin kirahr jsta chn."

tb ayyuble jvaph dieh “bildd, ys thkit ani udas manis-lai timile samcci nai thulo shyog gryau. ke timi sam-cai socchau ki timile tyo manislai jsko babuhlma kehi skti chodieko chain bcaeka chau? timro prams tys manislo lagi ho jsko jnan chain. ke timile dherai arntjnan hasil grekachau bhni scchau? ksele timihru-lai ysta kurahru bhnn shyog gryo? ksko atmale tim-ilai utsah prdan gryo? mreka hruka atmahru drle prthvi mni panima kamdch. tr prmesvrle tyo mrtlok bhitr dekh sknuhunch. mrttyu prmesvr dekhni lukn skeko chain. prmesvr uttr akasko suny antrikasma lmpsar hunubhyo. prmesvrle prthvilai sunytama jhundyaunu bhyo. prmesvrle panilai baklo badhlrule chopnu hunch. tr prmesvrle tyo ghrumngo cijle badhlru phutaunu hunn. prmesvrle purnimakako cndr-malai chopi dinuhunch. uhamle apno badhlru tyst-rph phailaunu hunch ani tys mathi lukaunu hunch. jham amdhyaro r uyjaloko smgm hunch tyham prmesvrle ksitij jstai pridhi kornu bhyo. akasalai tham-i rakhne adharhru drle kamch jb prmesvrle tinihru-lai cetavni dinuhunch. prmesvrko sktile smudr sant hunch. prmesvrko jnanle rahablai nst parnu bhyo. prmesvrko svasle akas spha hunch. prmesvrko hat-le samplai nas gridinu hunch jo bhagne kosis grch. yi prmesvrle grnu bheko acmmka kehi kurahru matr hun. hami prmesvrle grnu bheko kanekhusi matr sunchum. prmesvr kti mhan r saktisali hunuhunch bhner ksail pni vastvik rupma bujhn sktain.”

27

tb ayyuble apno vrtant khi rhyo. ayyuble bh-nyo, “prmesvr jivit hunu bhe jham ksele mbat nyay khoseko ch! srvsktiman prmesvr jsle mero jinv tikt bnaunu bhyo, tr jbsmm jivn m bhitr rhnch ani prmesvrko jivnko svas mero nakma rhnch. tb mero othhrule prmesvr visyma glti kurahru bhnechain, ani mero jibrole khilyai kptpurn grn sktain. m tim-ihru thik chau khilyai svikar grdin ki bhni m nm-runnelmm lgatar bhni rhne chu ki m nirdos chu. maile greka ucit kuralai m bliyo gri smati rhnechu m thiksmg bacnmlai khilyai cukne chain. jbsmm m bamcdchu mero cetnale mlai khilyai staune chain. mero struhru dust manishru manion. mero vi-rodhma jo pni uthch tyo khrab manis maniyos. jun manisle prmesvrko prvah rakhдай tyo mansi mrda tysko kehi asa humdain. jb prmesvrle usko pran lanu hunch uska nimti kehi asa rhmdain. tys dust manisle jb kst pauneh ani u cicyaer prmesvrlai guhar magdch. tr prmesvrle usko citkarma dhyan dinu hunechain. tys manisle srvsktiman prmesvrsng kuragrda annd lin sknuprthyo. tys manisle sda nai prmesvrlai prarthna grnuprthyo. m timihrulai prmesvrko sktiko barema prvcn dinechu. m srvskti-man prmesvrko yojnahrulai lukaune chain. timihrule prmesvrko skti apnai amkhale dekhiau. yskarn kin timihru tysta arthhin kurahru grchau? prmesvrle dust manishruko lagi yhi upay grnubhyo. srvsktiman prmesvrbat ystai painch. dust manisla dherai chora-chorihru hun sklan tr uska chora-chorihru yuddhma marinech. dust manishruka chora-chorihrule prst

bhojn paunehainn. uska sara chora-chorihru rud-hile mrnechn ani tinihruka vidhvahru duhkhi hune chainn. dust manishrule prcur camdi paumn skla tr tyo usko lagi maila brabr hunech. usle dherai lugahru paun skla tr tyo usko lagi matoko thupro brabr hunech. tr asl manishrule ti lugahru lgaune ch ani nirdos manishrule tyo camdi paune chn. dust manisle euta ghr bnaun skla tr tyo dirghkalin rhnechain. tyo makurako jalo jsto hune ch. athva prhriko tmbu jsto hunech. dust manis sun jamda dhni hun skch. tr jb byumjinhch usle ti uska sara dhnhru hraer hunechn. u bhybhit hunech. yo badhi btas ae jsto hunech ani sara saman bgaer lge jsto hunech. htat ae ko badhile jsto uslai kstle lpetnem ch. ani uslai rati nai amdihle udai laijanech. purvko btasle uslai udae laijanech, ani u sdalai jane ch, btasle usko ghrbat nai ksimgr jham udae laijane ch. dust manis btasko sktibat bhagne kosis grla tr nirdiyi tuphan umathi ailagnech. jb dust manis bhagch manishrule thppdi marnechn. jb tyo ghrbat bhagch tinihrule suiselo marnechn.

28

“tyham sun r camdika khanihru chn r tyham tysto thaum pni ch jham manishrule sun pgaler khamti bnaumchn. manishrule jmin khner phlam nikalchn dhungahru pgaler tamma nikalchn. krmihrule guphama prkas laijanech. tinihrule gupha bhitr khoj tlas grdchn. u prthviko amthyaro ghiorbhitr khaniko khoji grchn! manishrule bso-bas greko jgga bhnda dherai tadoma athva manishruko paila khilyai nprako thaumma krmihrule khani pilyaune bato khnchn. tinihru ghior bhitr dorima jhundier surung khnchn. jminmathi ann umrnch. tr jmin mni, bhinnai ch man-aum prtyek kura agole pgile jstai ch. jminmni bhu-muly dhatuhru ani kamco sunko knhruchn. jngli cra-curungihrule jmin mniko batohruko barema jandainn. bajle pni khilyai tysta batohru dekhako humdain. jngli psuhru tysta batohruma himdeka chainn. simhle pni tyo bato hideko chain. krmihrule kda dhungahru khnchn. tinihrule prvthru khner udange paridiekachn. krmihrule ctanhru kater su-rung bnaeka chn. tinihrule ctanma bhumuly khnij pdarth dekheka chn. krmihrule pani rokno lagi bamdh bnaumchn. tinihrule lukeka cijhru bahir prkasma lyaumchn. tr manishrule jnan kham paun skchn? buddhi paun hami kham jan skchau? hami jandainaum jnan kti bhumuly vstu ho. prthvima bheka manishrule jmin khner jnan bhett sktainn. mhasagr ghior bhndch, ‘jnan yham msit chain.’ smudr bhndch ‘jnan yham msit chain.’ timihrule suddh sun dier pni jnan kinn sktainau. ys smsarma jnan kinnlai prsst camdi chain. timihrule opirka sun athva bhu-muly dhunga athva bhumuly rtnhrule pni jnan kinn sktainau. jnan sun athva sphtikbhnda bhumuly ho. sunma kumdieka bhumuly ghnahrule pni jnan kinn skindain. jnan muga ani billor jsta mnihru bhnda bhumuly ho. jnan manik mnihru bhnda atynt mu-lyan hunch. kus desko puspraj jnanbhnda bhu-muly hoin. timihru khatti sunle pni kinn sktainau. yskarn jnan khambat aumdch? hamile khambat buddhiko mul paun skchau? jnan prthvima bheka sbai pranpurn jivhrudekhi gopy rhmdch. akasma

udne crahrulesmm jnanlai dekhñ sktain. mrtyu r vinasle bhñdch, 'hamima jnan chain. hamile tyska visyma udnata kurahru matr suneka chaum. kevl prmesvrle matr jnanko bato jannu hunch. prmesvrle matr jnan kham ch jannuhunch. prmesvrle matr prthivko antsmm dekhñ sknu hunch prmesvrle akas mñi sbai thok dekhñuhunch. prmesvrle btaslai skti dinu bheko ch. r smudrko simana bamdhi dinubhyo. pani kham vrsauñu prch prmesvrle matr nirny grnu hunch. ani kham ctyanghru phyamkinu prch tyo nirny pñi uhamle grnu hunch. tys smy prmesvrle jnan dekhñu bhyo ani ys visyma socnu bhyo. jnan kti mhtvpurn ch prmesvrle bjñnu bhyo ani prmesvrle jnan anumodñ grñubhyo." ani prmesvrle manishrulai bhññuhñ, "prmesvrko dr r smman nai jnan ho. khrab kamhrubat aphulai alg rakhñu buddhi ho."

29

ayyuble krmsh aphno ktha bhñirhech. ayyuble bhñyoh "kehi mñina aghi viteko jivñ m cahñchu. tys smyma prmesvrle mmathi njr rakhñu bhyo ani mero hercach grñubhyo. tysbela, prmesvrko prkas mmathi chayo taki m andhkarma himdñ skthem. prmesvrle mlai thik bamcne bato dekhai dinu bhyo. m ti dinhruko kamna grdchu jb m splh them, ani prmesvr mero hitaisi mitr hunuhunthyo. ti dinhruma prmesvrle mero ghrlai asis dinubhyo. m ti dinhruko kamna grchu jb svrsktiman prmesvr msmg hunuhunthyo ani mera bal-bccahru merai vripri thie. jivñ tytibela atyntai ramro thiyo. m mero khuttahru naunile dhunthem, ani msmg prsst dami telhru thie. tysta dinhru thie jb m shrko dvarma janthem ani shrka mukhiyahrusmg sbha-grhma bsdthem. sara manishrule mlai tyham adr grdthe yuvahrule m aum-dai greko dekhda paila sarer mlai bato chodidinthe. aphno srdhda m prtñ prrdsñ grñlai vrddh manishru bseko thaumbat uthdthe. jñsmukha netahru bolñ bñd grdthe ani hathru mukhma rakher any manishrulai cupcap bsn lgaumthe. prmkh netahru pñi bolda aphna avajhru sano pardthe. ho, manau tñnihruka jibrohru mukhko taluma tamsieko jhaim bñan hunthyo. maile ke bhñdaichu ti kurahru manishrule dhyāñ dier sunthe, ani mero barema asl kurahru grthe. maile greka kurahrulai tñnihru vicarthe ani tñnihrule mero prmsa grthe. kin? kinbhne jb grib manisle guharthyo, m sgñauthem. ani mata-pita nbheka nanihru r rksahinhruko m hercach grthem. mrdai greka manisle mlai asirvad dinthe dukh paeka vidhvahrulai m shyog grthem. dharmikta mero lagi posak thiyo, nispksta mero luga r pheta thiyo. m andha manishruko lagi amkha them, tñnihru jham jan rucauthem m tytai daumauthem. m lngdo manishruka lagi khutta them, tñnihru jham cahñchn tytai boker lanthem. m gribhruko lagi pita sman them. ydi maile njaneko visyka kunai mamla mero samu ae maile tys mamlako visyma vistrñ rupma khoji grñthem. m dust manishrulai aphno skti durupyog grñ rokthem ani m uslai gñti trikale je line cesta greko hunthyo tyo phrkaun lgaumthe. merai privar bhitr budho humdai m dherai lamo bamcula bhñer sdhaim socdthem, m socthem m svasthy r sktisali haum svasthy paluva jstai prsst pani bheko jrahru jstai ani

sitle bhijeka hamgahru jsto. prtyek nyam din ujjvl nyam uttejnapurn smbhavnahru hune holan bhñi m socthem. biteka dinhuma manishrule mero kurama dhyāñ dinthe. tñnihru mero sllah sunda cupcap rhñthe. boliske pchi mero kura sunnehurma ksaiko kehi bolñ rhmdainthyo. maile bolda manishrule mero kuralai dhyāñ diirheka hunthe, tñnihru aru kehi bhñne thienn. mero sbdhru tñnihruka kanhurma mñd gtima prthe. mero prvcño nimti manishru mlai prkñhñthe, manau tñnihrule vrsalai prkhirhechñ. tñnihrule mero sbdhru piumthe manau tñnihru bsñtko belama vrsako pani thiyo. jb m ti mansihrusit hamse tñnihrule yo visvas grñ skenn. mero anddit anuharle unihrulai htotsahi gren. m tñnihrukai mukhya bhe tapñi m ti manishrusmg rhñ cahñthem. dukhki manishrulai santvna dimdai m tñnihruka chaunika smuhma raja jhaim them.

30

tr ahile ti manishru jo m bhñda jvan chñ mero khilli udai rhechñ. ani tñnihruka pitahru yti vyrtkha thie ki m tñnihrulai kukurhru smg mero bhedako rksa grñlai rakthem. ti jvan manishruka pitahru yti kmjor thie ki tñnihrule mlai sgñauñ skthenn. tñnihru brddh r thkit thie, tñnihruka mamspesihru kda ani ekdmai bliyo thienn. tñnihru mrt manishru jsta thie. tñnihru khan npaer bhokai thie. ysaile tñnihru mrudyanka (mrubhumiko khaldahuma jmeko pani) sukhkha dhulohru kñanthem. tñnihrule jnglma nunilo jharka paluvahru tanchñ tñnihrule jhyauka jrahru kñanthy. tñnihru any manishrubat khedinchñ. manishru tñnihrulai cor thaner cicyauchñ. tñnihru sukhkha ndika kinarhuma, phadka guphahru r jminka pvalhuma bacñm prch. jhadihuma tñnihru cicyaumchñ, ani kamdhe jhadihuma smg-smgai aljhekachñ. tñnihru naum nbheka mhtvññ manishruka jhundhru hun jo aphno desbat jbrjsti nikalie. ahile ti manishruka chorahrule mero hamso udaunū mero barema git gaumchñ. mero naum tñnihruka lagi thttako sbd bheko ch. ti jvan manishrule mlai ghñna grdchn, tñnihru mdekhi tadha rhñchn. tñnihru socdchn ki tñnihru m bhñda ramra chñ. tñnihrule mero mukhma pñi thukchñ. prmesvrle mero dññubat tamdo lanu bhyo r mlai kmjor bñauñu bhyo. ti manishrule aphañ thamimdainñ bru krodhit bher mero virodhma janchñ. ti yuvkhule dahinepti akrñm grchn. tñnihrule mero khuttama hiraekar mbat alg parñ khojchñ. m ek akrñm bhñrheko shr jsto anubh grchu tñnihrule mero bhittahruma mailo phyamker mlai akrñm gri nst bñaumchñ. bhagn nskos bhñi mero bato chekchñ. tñnihrule mlai dhvms grñma splh bhe. tñnihru ksailai shyog grñ camhdainñ. tñnihrule bhittama pval bñaumchñ tñnihru tys pvalbat khcakhc aumchñ ani dhungahru phordai mmathi prchn. m drle kamirhechu havale kehi cij udai lge jsto gri ti yuvkhru mero khedo laumchñ. mero surksa badl jsto vilin humdch. "ahile mero jivñ prayh bitisyko, ani m camdai mrñechu. pidit dinhrule mlai pkrekoch. mero hddihru pidale ratñ dukhch. mlai ks-tle cpaun khilyai chaddain. prmesvrle mero kotko kl-rma smatñu hunch ani btarer rup bigaridinu hunch. prmesvrle mlai hiloma jaki dinu bhyo r m dhulo r

khrahi jstai bhekochu. he prmesvr, shaytako lagi maile pukarem, m uthem r prarthna grem, tr tpaimle mlai dhyan dinu bhen. he prmesvr, tpaimle msit nisthurtle vyvhar grnu hunch. mlai staun tpaim skti pryog grnuhunch. he prmesvr, tpaim mero lagi nisthur hunu bhyo. mlai nst parn tpaim aphno skti pryog grnu hunch. mlai taha ch ki tpaimle mlai mrytyu tir laijanu hunch, tys thamuma, jham antma sbai prani janai prch. tr, niscy jo manis srvas bhekoch ani shayta magdaich, tyslai ksaili pni noksan puryaumdain. tpaim jannu hunch manishruko kstma m ruem. tpaim jannu hunch grib manishruko lagi mero hrty sahaj duhkhit thiyo. jb maile ramro cij khojem bd-lama nramro paem. jb maile uyalo khojem, amdhyaro ayo. m bhitr kst khilyai rokimdai ani duhk bhrkhrai suru bheko chu. m smdhai duhkhi r udasin chu kunai cain chain. m shaytako lagi sbhama ubhinchu. m jngli kukur r mrubhumima suturmurg jstai eklo chu. mero chala jleko r upkimdaich. jvrole mero srir tato ch. mero vinale krunako ly nikalch mero bamsurile duhkho avaj nikalch.

31

maile aphno amkhasit smjhauta greko chu ki vasna ubjaune trikale m kunai turunilai herdinm. prmesvrle svrgbat thhraunu bheko bhag kun cahim ho? umbhobat srvsktimanle dinubheko inam? prmesvrle dustko nimti nas pthaunu hunch, khrab grnehruko lagi vipti pthaunu hunch. mero cal prmesvrle jannu hunch mero hrek paila uhamle dekhnuhunch. ydi jhuto kurosit mero kehi srokar bheko bhe r chli calma m phmseko bhe, nyayko trajuma prmesvrle mlai taulun r prmesvrle jan-nuhunch ki m nirdos chu. ydi mero paila kumarg tir lmkieko bhe, ydi mero mnle amkhako iccha anusar glti greko ch bhne athva mero hatma maila tamsieko ch bhne, maile ropeko ann arkole khavos, r mera bali jrai smet ukhelios! ydi mero mn kunai strile mohit pareko rhech bhne athva mera chimekihruko dhokama m dhukibseko chu bhne, meri ptnile arko manisko lagi khana tyar paros, r aru manishru usit sutos. kin? kinbhne smbhog lajlagne kura ho, nyayko samne euta apradh ho. tyo t nas grne ago hunch, mero smpurn kura ysle ukhelch. maile mero das va dasiko binti inkar greko bhe, tinihrule mkham aphno ujur lyaumda maile tyo inkar greko chu bhne, prmesvrko aghadi jamda m ke grne? uhamle sbai kura sodhda maile ke jvaph dine? prmesvrle mlai meri amako grbhma rcnubhyo r tinihrulai pni tinihruki amako grbhma rcnubhyo, prmesvrle hamihurulai grbhma rup dinubheko ho. gribhurulai tinihruko cahieka kura dinlai maile inkar greko chain, vidhvahrulai shayta bina rakheko chain. m svarthi bheko chain, maile tuhurahrulai bhokai rakheko chain. tr mero yuva avsthadekhhi, tuhurahrulai babu jstai bher hurkaem, mero baly avsthadekhhi maile vidhvahrulai aguvai diem. jb m manishru pidit bheko dekhchu kinbhne tinihrusmg lgaune luga chain. athva posak hin ek grib manis, maile sdhaim tinihrulai lgaune laguharu diem. maile aphnai bhedako un odai dier tinihrulai nyano parem ani tinihrule hrtybat nai mlai asirvad die.

phatkma nyayktrahrule tuhurahruko viruddhma mero pks linechn bhni janda jandai pni maile khilyai tinihrumathi dr dekhau hat uthaim. ydi maile tysto khilyai gre bhne tb mero pakhura tysko jornibat phuskinech r kumbat tl jhrnech. tr maile tysto nramro kam grinn. m prmesvrko dnddekhi trasit chu. uhamko mhimale mlai bhybhit parch. maile khile pni aphno dhnma bhrosa grin. maile sdhaim prmesvrmathi shaytako lagi bhrosa grem. maile dhnlai khilyai pni bhnin ki timi mero asa hau.” m dhnhi them r dhnle mero ghmd bdhaen. maile prsst dhn kmaem tr tysle mlai sukhi bnaen. maile khilyai pni ujvl gham r sundr junlai pujinn. mero hrty gupttrupma vhaikieko thien ani mero hat gham r jun pujn khilyai cuminn. tyo pni pap ho tysle dnd dinai prch. ydi maile tinihrulai pujeke bhe, m srvsktiman prmesvr prtvi visvasi hune thiin. jb mero struhur nst bhe m khile khushi bhinn. struhurmathi nramro ai lagda maile tinihrulai khisi grinn. strulai sraper mero mukhlai pap kary grne diinn. ani tinihruko mrtyuko lagi iccha grin. mera ghrka sbai manishru jandchn ki maile prdesihurulai sdhem bhojn khuvaem. prdesihru gltima sutn npros bhni maile tinihrulai aphno ghrma bolaem. any manishrule aphno apradhrur lukaune kosis grchn tr maile mero dos khilyai lukain. manishrule ke bhnlai bhne kurama m draem. tysto bhyale mlai khilyai nramro kary grn diem. maile khilyai bahir jan asvikar grinn. manishruko mmathiko ghrnadekhi m khilyai drainm. ahof! ksaili mero kurama dhyan dios bhne m kamna grchu. mlai mero kura vyakhya grn diios. m iccha rakchhu ki srvsktiman prmesvrle mlai jvaph diun. m iccha grchu ki maile je kukrm grem tys visvama uhamle ke socnu hunch lekhn. tb m tyo cinh svrup mero ghamti vripri bamdhnechu m tyslai mukut jhaim aphno sirma lgaunechu. ydi prmesvrle tyso grnubhyo bhne, tb maile greka sara kurahru m vyakhya grn skumla. m prmesvr nijik mukhiya srh aphno sir ucc grer aumn skaum. maile ksaitab jmin corinn ksaili pni mlai tysle coryo bhner dos lgaun sktain. mle sdhaim kisanhrulai khadyinnko nimti paisa diem, jo maile bhumibat prapt grem ani khilyai pni arkako dkhla bheko jmin khosne pryas grinn. ydi maile srva tysto dust kamhrur greko bhe ghum r jaum umrinuko sttama kamda r jharhru mero khetma umriyos.”ayyubka prvcn smapt bhyo.

32

tyspchi ayyubka tinaijna sathihrule ayyublai jvaph din chade. tinihrule jvaph din chade kinbhne ayyub nirdos thiem bhni visvasit thiyo. r tyham barkelka choro elihu bhne ek jvan keto thiyo. barkel bj naumka euta maniska vmska thie. elihu ramka pri-varka thiyo. elihu ayyubsmg atynt krodhit bhyo. kinbhne ayyuble svym prmesvr bhnda ajh dharmik hum bhndai thiyo. elihu ayyubka tinjna sathihrusmg pni krodhit thiyo. kinbhne ayyubka sathihrule ayyubka prsnhruko thik jvaph din skenn. tinihrule ayyub glti thiyo bhner prman grn skenn. ayyub r tinka sathihrur sbai elihu bhnda jetha thie. yskarn sbaili bhni skunjel usle prkhyo. tyspchi usle pni boln skchu bhne anubhv gryo. ani jb elihule deke ki

ayyubka sathihrule unlai uttr dinu asmrth thie, tyo risayo. yskarn usle bhnn thalyo. usle bhnyoh “m jvan manis matr hum. ani timihru budha manishru hau. yskarn mero vicar timihrulai pokhau m bhybhit bhem. m svymle socem, ‘budha manishru phila bolnu prch. budha manishru dherai lamo bamce. yskarn tinihrule dherai kurahru sike.’ tr prmesvrko atmale manislai jnani bnaumch. srsvsktiman prmesvrko ‘atmale’ manishrulai boln skne bnaumch. brddh manishru matr jnani humdainn. brddh manishrule matr thik kura bujhchn bhne chain. yskarn dya grer mero kurama dhyan deu. ani maile ke socdchu tyo bhnechu. jb timihru bolyau maile khub dhirsath prkhem. maile ti jvaphruma dhyani diem jun timihrule ayyublai diyau. timihrule bhneka kurahru maile hosiari sath sune. timihru ksaila pni ayyub gli ch bhni prman dienu. timihru bic ksaila pni usko bhs viruddh stntsturn jvaph dienu. timihru tinjna manishrule bhnn skenau ki timihrule jnan prapt greka chau. prmesvrle ayyubko trkhruko jvaph dinu nai prch, manishrule hoin. ayyuble mlai aphno trkhru prstut gren, yskarn timihrule pryog greka trkhru m pryog grne chain. ayyub, ti manishrule sahs hrae. tinihrusmg ab bhne kehi kura chain. timihrule prstut grne jvaph kehi chain. ayyub, timilai jvaph dinlai maile tinjna manishrulai prkhem, tr tinihru cupcapchn. timihrule timisgm alocna grn chade. ysaille ab timilai m jvaph dinechu. ho, m ke socdchu tyhi timilai bhnechu. m kurai kurahrule bhriekochu ki m bolnai prch ntr m pdkinechu. m nyam dakhrs haleko chalako thailo jstai chu jun kholiekai chain. m tyo nyam dakhrs rakhne thailo jsto chu jun phuter kholin taiyar ch. yskarn m bolnai prch tb matr m santiko sas pherne chu. maile bolnai prch r ayyubko trkhruko jvaph dinechu. maile ayyubsmg tystai vyvhar gnuprch jsi m any manishrulai gdrthem. m uslai ramro kurahru bhne kosis grne chain m tyhi bhnechu jun maile bhnnu prch. m any manis srh ksailai niko vyvhar grn sktin. ydi maile tyso grem bhne prmesvrle mlai dnd dinu hunech.

33

“ab ayyub, mero kura dhyani dier sun. ti kurahru hosiari sath sun jun m bhnnchu. m boln tyar chu. mero hrđy niskpt ch, ysaille m srl sbdhru bolne chu. ti visy m sty bolne chu jun m jandchu. prmesvrko atmale mlai bnaunu bhyo. mero jivn srsvsktiman prmesvrbat aumch. ayyub, mero kura dhyani dier sun. ani timi skchau bhne mlai jvaph deu. timro jvaph tyar par taki timi msg trk grn sksm hunechau. prmesvrko smks timi m m brabr chaum prmesvrle hami duvailai bnaumn mato pryog grnu bhyo. ayyub m dekhi ndrau m timimathi nisthur hune chain. tr ayyub, timile bhneko maile sunem. timile bhnyauh ‘m suddh chu m nirdos chu, maile kehi gli kam grinn m dosi chain. maile gli kam grinn, tr prmesvr mero viruddh hunuhunch. prmesvrle mlai strulai jhaim vyvhar grnu bhyo.’ prmesvrle mero khuttama sanglihru lgai dinu bhyo, prmesvrle mero prtyek karyma niyaler hernuhunch.’ tr, ayyub, timi ysvisyama gli chau ani timi gli chau bhni tyo m prman grnechu. kin? kinbhne prmesvr manishru bhnda atyntai mhan

hunuhunch. ayyub, timile prmesvrsit trk grirheka chau. timile socchau ki prmesvrle timilai prtyek visyama vyakhya dinuprch. prmesvrle vibhin prkarle boln sknu hunch, ysto trika ki manishru yslai bujhdainn. hun skch prmesvr manishrusmg spnama boln uhunch, athva rati drsnma jb tinihru ghro nidrama hunch. tinihru ekdmai bhybhit hunchn jb tinihrule prmesvrko cetavni sunchn. prmesvrle tinihru lai gli kamhru grn roknuhunch, ani ahmkari hundekhi roknuhunch. prmesvrle manishrulai savdhan grnuhunch tb uhamle tinihru lai mrttyuko mukhbat bcaun sknu hunch. prmesvrle manishrulai vinasbat bcamunuhunch. dukkhi athva, ochyanma sutirhnu prne kst dier ani uska hddihru sdhaim rhne bnai prmesvrle ekjna manislai anusasit parn sknuhunch. tb tys manisla khan sktain. tys manislai ekdm jyada pida bhirhnh ki usle bhojn pni ramro hern sktain. usko srir jirn humdai janch ani u had r chala matr hunch. tyo manis mrttyuko thaumma pugdch ani usko jivn smmukhin hunch. prmesvsmg hjaraum duthruhn. hun skch ti mdhye kunai ekjnale tys manislai niyal rheko hunch. tyo dut tyo manissit bolch ani samcco kura bhnh. tyo dut tys manis mathi krpalu hunsch ani prmesvrlai bhnh, ‘mrt-lokdekhi ys manislai bcaunu hos. usko papko muly cukaune trika maile paeko chu.’ tb tyo manisko srir pheri jvanipn aunech r bliyo hunech. tyo manis phile jsto tnderi thiyo tystai nai hunech. tyo manisla prmesvrlai prarthna grne ch ani prmesvrle usko prarthnako jvaph dinuhunch. tyo manis anndle cicyaune ch ani prmesvrlai mhima grnech, usle pheri asl jivn bamce. tb tyo manisla manishru aghi aphno dos svikar grnech. usle bhnech, ‘maile pap grem. maile asllai khrab bnaem. tr prmesvrle mlai mero krm anusarko dnd dinu bhen. prmesvrle mrtlokdekhi mlai bcaunu bhyo. ab pheri mero jivnma annd bhog grn skchu.’ prmesvrle tys manisko lagi ghri-ghri ti kurahru grnuhunch. kin? tys manislai savdhan graun ani usko atmalai mrtlok dekhi bcaunlai taki tys manisla aphno jivnma annd bhogn skos. ayyub, mero kura hosiari le sun, sant hau r mlai boln deu. tr ayyub, ydi timi msg shmt humdainau bhne tb aghi bdh r bhnn. mlai uttr deu, kinbhne timro nimti ke ramro ho tyo m cahnnchu. tr ayyub, ydi timilai kehi bhnnu chain bhne mero kurama dhyani deu. sant hau, ani m timilai jnanko updeshr dinechu.”

34

tb elihule pheri boln suru gryo. usle bhnyoh “timihru jnani purushru maile bhneko kurahruma dhyani deu. timi ctur manishru mprti dhyani deu. jsi jibrole cakher khanekurako svad priksn grinch tysi nai kanle pni sbdhru suner priksn grinch. yskarn yi trkhruko priksn graun ani ke thik ho tysko nirny hami aphaim graum. hami aphai hamra nimti ke asl ho janau. ayyub bhnhn, ‘m nirdos chu. ani mprti prmesvr nispsk hunuhunn. m nirdos chu tr mlai jhuto maniekoch. m nirdos chu tr m nramro prkarle vythit chu.’ ke tyham ayyub jstai any manis kochi ch? ydi timihrule ayyublai apman gre usle tyo pan jhaim piunch. dust manishrusmg ayyubko mitrta ch. ayyub dusthrusit rhn cahnnch. m kin tyso bhnnchu? kinbhne

ayyub bhndch, ydi usle prmesvrlai khusi parne kosis grdch bhne, 'kunai pni manisle kehi pni uplbh gr-dain.' timihru bujhn skchau ysaille mero kura dhyana dier sun. prmesvrle tysto ahit kam khilyai grnu hum-daimn. srsvsktiman prmesvrle tysto dustyami grnu humdain. manishrule greka krmhruko phl prmesvrle dinu hunech. prmesvrle krm jsto ch tysto phl dinuhunech. yo sty ho. prmesvrle glti kam grnu hu-dain. srsvsktiman prmesvrle nyay khilyai pni vigarnu humdain. ksaille pni prmesvrlai prthviko adhikariko rupma cunn sktain ksaille pni prmesvrlai sara sarko uttrdayi bnaun sktain prmesvrle sara thok srjna grnubhyo ani uham sdhaim niytrnma rhuu bhyo. ydi prmesvrle manishrubat apno atma r svas laijan cahnuhunch bhne tb prthvima bheka smpurn manishru mrnechn. sara manishru pheri dhulo hunechn. ydi timihru buddhimani chau bhne maile bhneka kura-ma dhyana dier sun. kunai manis jsle nispks m praumdain sask hun sktain. ayyub ke timi uhamko doslai nyay grnu skchau? prmesvr blyo r dhrmi hunuhunch. prmesvr jsle rajahrulai bhnnuhunch, 'timihru mhtvhin chau.' prmesvrle mukhiyahrulai bhnnuhunch 'timihru dust hau.' prmesvrle any manishrulai jitko prem mukhiyahrulai grnuhunn. ani jitko prem grib manishrulai grnuhunch tyitoko prem dhnihrulai grnuhunn. kin? kinbhne prmesvrle prtyek manislai bnaunu bhyo. manishru acank mrn skch mdhy ratma manishru vimar hunchn ani mrer janchn. kunai spst karnai bna sktisali manishru pni mrchn. manishrule ke grdch bhner prmesvr nyalnu hunch. manishruko prtyek pailaka callai prmesvr jannu hunch. anist krm grne manishrule prmesvrbat lukne amdhyaro paumdainn. nyayko lagi prmesvrko samunne jan manisle smy nirdharn grdain, (tyo ad-hikar prmesvrko ho.) ydi sktisali manishrule pni anist kamhru gre bhne prmesvrle tinihrulai prsn grne avsykai chain. prmesvrle tinihrulai samany ruple nst grnu hunech ani any manishrulai mukhiya cunnu hunech. yskarn prmesvrle manishrule ke grdch bhner jannu hunch. yhi karnle grda prmesvrle dusthru-lai prajit grnuhunch ani rat ratma nai dhvms gr-nuhunch. prmesvrle dust manishrulai dnd dinu hunch kinbhne tinihrule anist kamhru greka hunchn. ani prmesvrle ti manishrulai dnd dinu hunech karn any manishrule pni tysto ghtna dekh skchn. kin? kinbhne dust manishrule prmesvrko ajna paln grn chade. ani prmesvrle grnu bheko kamhrulai ti dust manishrule prvah grn chade. ti dust manishrule din dukhki manishrulai dukhki dinchn ani prmesvrlai guharka lagi vadyh graumchn. prmesvrle tinihruka pukar sunnuhunch. tr prmesvrle tinihrulai shyog ndine nirny linubhyo bhne ksaille pni prmesvrko dosko nyay grn sktain. ydi prmesvrle aphulai manishrulekhi lukaunu hunch bhne tb ksaille pni uham-lai bhetn skne chain. prmesvr prtyek manis r jati mathika sask hunuhunch. ani ydi saskle pap grn manis-lai prerit grchn bhne tb uslai apno sktibat bmnait grai dinu hunch. tyo hunech jbsmm usle prmesv-lai bhndain 'm dosi hum. m aboprant pap grne chain. prmesvr, maile tpaimlai ndekhe tapni krpya mlai bamcnlai thik siksa dinu hos. ydi maile glti kam greko rhechu bhne m pheri tysto gre chain.' ayyub, timi cahnnchau ki prmesvrle timilai purskar diun. tr

timi privrtt hun asvikar grchau. ayyub, yo timro nirny ho, mero hoin. mlai btau timi ke socchau. ek jnani manisle mero kura dhyane sunne chjnani man-isle bhnnch 'ayyuble murkh manisle jsto boldaich. ayyuble bhneka kurahruma kunai sarthk nai chain.' mero vicarma ayyuble ajh bdhi dnd paunu prne ho. kin? kinbhne ayyuble hamilai ekjna dust manisai vyvharle jvaph die. ayyuble aphna any paphrusmg bidroh thpyo. ayyuble hamro smmukh bser r hamilai apman grch sathai prmesvrko visyama thtta grch."

35

eliu lgatr bolirhech. usle bhnyoh "ayyub, tim-ile ysto bhnnu ramro hoin, 'm prmesvr bhnda ajh shi chu.' ani ayyub, timi prmesvrlai sodh 'ydi usle prmesvrlai khusi parne cesta gre tyo manislai ke labh hunch? ydi maile pap grin bhne mlai ke labh hunech?' ayyub, m timilai jvaph din cahnnchu ani timra sathihru pni timismg yham chn. ayyub, akas-mathi her, mathi badlhru her tyo timibhnda mathi chn. ayyub, ydi timile pap gryau bhne ysle prmesv-lai ghat pardain. ydi timile apradhru gryau bhne tysle prmesvrlai kehi asr pardain. ani ayyub, timi asl chau bhne tysle prmesvrlai shyog grdain. prmesvrle timidekhi kehi pni paunu hunn. ayyub, timile sukrn athva kukrn je grchau tysle timi jstai any manishru-lai prbhav pardch. tr ti krmhule prmesvrlai shyog athva aghat kehi puryaumdain. ydi dust manishru-lai noksan prirheko ch bhne tinihru guharko lagi ci-cyaumchn. tinihru sktisali manishrubat bamcn guhar magchn. tr ti dust manishru prmesvrlai guhardainn. tinihrule bhne chainn 'prmesvr kham hunuhunch jsle mlai srsti grnubhyo? prmesvr kham hunuhunch? jb manishru dukkhma prchn prmesvrle tinihrulai shayta grnuhunch. prmesvrle hamilai cracurungi r jnavrhru bhnda jnani bnaunu bhyo. yskarn uham kham hunuhunch? athva ydi ti dusthule prmesv-lai guhar mage bhne prmesvrle tinihrulai jvaph dinu hune chain. kin? kinbhne tinihru sahras ghmdni chn. ajh pni tinihru nai mhtvpurn haum bhner socd-chn. yo sty ho, prmesvrle tinihruka mhtvhin vinti sunnu hune chain. srsvsktiman prmesvrle tinihru prti dhyana diunhune chain. yskarn ayyub, prmesvrle timilai dhyana diunhunn jb timi bhndchau ki uhamlai dekhin. timi prmesvrko agmnko asa girirheka chau taki timi aphai nirdos prman grn skchau. ayyub, soc ki prmesvrle dust manishrulai dnd dinu bhen, usle socdch ki prmesvrle papmathi dhyana diun bhen. yskarn ayyuble apno mhtvhin kurahru bhnrhe. ayyuble ajhai mhtvpurn manis jsto abhiny girrhe. ayyuble ke bhnrheko ch tyo usle aphai jandain bhni bujhn sjilai ch."

36

eliu lgatar bolirhyo. usle bhnyoh "msmg kehi ver dhairydharn gr bs prmesvrmg kehi kurahru chn jun msmg grn cahnuhunch. m tadhabat buddhi paum-chu. prmesvrle mlai bnaunu bhyo ani m prman grn cahnnchu ki prmesvr dhrmi hunuhunch. ayyub m sty kura bhnrhechu. m ke visyama bhnrhechu

tyo m jandchu. prmesvr atynt sktisali hunuhunch, tr uhamle manishrulai ghra grnu hunn. prmesvr atynt sktisali hunuhunch tr uham atynt jnani pni hunuhunch. prmesvrle dust manishrulai bamcn dinuhunn. prmesvrle sdhaim din-dukhhi manishrulai sman vyvhar grnuhunch. prmesvrle dhrmi manishrumathi phra dinu rokinu hunechain. uhamle rajahrulai simhasnma cirkalko lagi rakhnu hunch ani tinihruko unnti graunu hunch. ysaile manishru dndit bhe bhne, ydi tinihru sanglo r dorihrule bamdhe bhne, ani tinihrule greka krmhruko visyama prmesvrle bhnn hunech, tinihrule ke ghti greka chn ani tinihrule apradhhuma grv grchn, prmesvrle tinihrulai bhnnu hunech. prmesvrle tinihrulai uhamle dieko cetauni dhairy sath sunn vadhy graunu hunech. uhamle tinihrulai ghti krmhru grn bnd gr bhnnuhunch. ydi ti manishrule prmesvrko kuarpti dhyan dier uhamko ajna paln gre prmesvrle tinihrulai sphl bnaunu hunech ani tinihru sukhi jivn bamcnechn. tr tinihrule prmesvrko ajna paln grenn bhne tinihru dhvms hune chn. tinihru murkhuru jstai mrnechn. manishru jsle prmesvrko prvah grdainn tinihru sdhaim ris grchn. prmesvrle tinihrulai dnd die tapni tinihru prmesvrilai prarthna grn asvikar grchn. apmanit jivndekhi thokekahru jstai tinihru aphna jvanipn mai mrchn. tr prmesvrle manishrulai uhammathi dhyan dios bhni cetna dinko lagi kst dinuhunch. uhamle tinihruko kst nivarn gridinu hunch. ayyub, prmesvrle timilai shyog grnu hunech prmesvrle timilai smkthrudekhi chutkara dinuhunch prmesvrle timilai jivn sjilo dinuhunch. prmesvrle timro teblma prsst bhojnuru rakhidinu hunech. tr timi hairan chau ki timi dust bheko karn prmesvr timiiprti anyayi hunu bheko ch. timi khali adalt jan r nyay magne kura socirhchau. timro risle prmesvrilai khisi grn timilai vkhau ndeu. shi batobat mha-prlobhnle timilai khicn ndeu. ke timro citkarle athva timro athk cestahure timilai kstbat bahir nikalch? jo manishru rati bhitr lukn cahnnch ysrth tinihrulai bhetnu rat aos bhni kamna grchn. tinihru socchn ki tinihru prmesvrko amkha chl skchn. ayyub, timile dherai kst bhogyau. ghti ngrnuko lagi hosiya bn. khrab krm ngr. her, prmesvrko sktile uslai mhan bnayo. prmesvr nai mhan guru hunuhunch. ksaille pni prmesvrilai ke grnu prne bhner btaunu prdain. ksaille pni prmesvrilai 'tpaimle khrab kam grnu bhyo' bhni bhnn sktain. uhamle grnubheko kamko lagi uhamko prmsa grnu nbhul. manishrule prmesvrko prmsa grdai dherai githru lekheka chn. prmesvrle ke grnu bhyo prtyeke dekhn skchn. dherai tadho deska manishrule pni ti kurahru dekhn skchn. ho, prmesvr mhan hunuhunch. tr hami uhamko mhanta bujhn sktainaum. hami jandainaum ki prmesvr dekhi hunuhunch. prmesvrle prthvibat pani laijanu hunch ani yslai tusaro r humma privrt grnuhunch. yskarn badlle pani brsaumch ani dherai pani manishrumathi prch. prmesvrle akasma badl ksri phailaunu hunch athva megh ksri grjaunu hunch ksaille pni bujhn sktain. her, prmesvrle prthvimathi prkas phailaunu bhyo smudrko ghiro bhagsmm dhaknu bhyo. manishrumathi niytnr rakhn ani tinihrulai prsst bhojn din prmesvrle yso grnu hunch. prmesvrle ujjalo aphno hatma athyaunu

hunch r uhamle jham cahnuhunch tyham hirkaune ades grnu hunch. akasko grjnle amdhi kham audaich btaumch. ysrth gvtstule pni bujhchi ki amdhi bei kham aumdaich.

37

"bjr, r bijulile mlai bhybhit parch, chatibhitr mutu dhukdhuk grch. sbaile sun! prmesvrko avaj bjr jsto suninch. prmesvrko mukhbat aune megh grjn sun. prmesvrle akasko varpar aphno bijuli cmkaunu hunch ani yslle spurn prthvi nai cmkaumch. bijuli cmkepchi prmesvrko grjn avaj sunn skinch. prmesvr adbhut avajle grjnu hunch. jb bijuli cmknch prmesvrko avaj grjnch. prmesvrko grjn avaj cmtkarmy hunch. uhamle mhan krmhru grnu hunch jun hami bujhn sktainaum. prmesvrle himulai bhnnuhunch, 'prthvima jhr' ani prmesvrle vrsalai bhnnu hunch, 'prthvimathi khniim.' prmesvrle srsti grnu bheka sbai manishrule ke grnu sknu hunch bujhn bhni uhamle tyso grnu hunch. tyo uhamko prman ho. jnavrhru a-aphna odartir bhagchn ani tyham bschn. bhumvri dksinbat clch. ciso hava uttrbat aumch. prmesvrko svasle vrph bnaumch, ani smudrhru jmaumch. prmesvrle badlma pani bhrnuhunch, ani grjne megh phailaunu hunch. prmesvrle badlhrulai prthvi vripri bhn ades dinuhunch. badlhrule prmesvrkai ajna anasar kam grdc. badhi lyai manishrulai sjay din athva pani brsai tinihrumathi prem drsaun prmesvrle badl lyauunu hunch. ayyub, ek mint khda bher sun, prmesvrle grnu bheko ti anautha kurahru bare soc. ayyub, ke timi jandchau prmesvrle ksri badlhrulai vsma rakhnuhunch? ke timi jandchau prmesvrle ksri bijuli cmkaunu hunch? ke timi jandchau ksri badlhru akasma jhundinch? prmesvrle bnaunu bheka anautha srjnahrudhye badl khali ekmatr udahrn ho. ani prmesvrle ti sbai kurahru visyama jannu hunch. tr ayyub, timile ti kurahru jandainau. jb tato hava dksinbat aumdc timilai psina aer srirk lugahru tamsinech ani prtyek cij jstako tystai sant rhnech. ayyub, ke timile prmesvrilai akas phailaun shyog grn skchau, ani yslai pittl jsto cmkaun skchau? ayyub, btau hamile prmesvrilai ke bhnnu prch! timro ajnantale grda ke bhnnu prne ho hami socn sktainau. m prmesvrilai bhne chain ki m uhamsmg boln cahnnchu. tyo dhvms grai magnu brabr hunech. euta manisle gham hern sktain. badlhru havale udai lgiske pchi yo akasma atynt ujjalo r cmkilo hunch. ani prmesvr pni tystai hunuhunch. pvitr prvtbat prmesvrko sunaulo mhima cmknch prmesvrko vripri tyham ujjalo humdch. srsvsktman prmesvr mhan hunuhunch. hami prmesvrilai bujhn sktainaum. prmesvr atynt sktisali hunuhunch, tr uham hamro lagi asl r ucit hunuhunch. prmesvrle hamilale ghat puryaun cahnuhunch. tyaikarn manishrule prmesvrilai srddha grdc. tr prmesvrle ghmdhi manishrulai adr grnuhunn kinbhne tinihru aphailai jnani thandchn."

tb prmesvr bhumvribat ayyubsit bolnu bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyoh “tyo ajnani manis ko ho jsle ysta murkh kurahru grirheko ch?” ayyub, kmr, mero prsnko uttr dinlai taiyar bs. “timi khamthiyau jb maile prthvi rsti gre? ydi timi yo jandchau bhne mlai jvath deu. ydi timi sahrai ctur chau bhne, smsar yti thulo hunuprch bhner kse nirny gryo? kse smsarlai napjokh gryo? prthviko adhsarsila ke ho? kse ysma prthm dhunga rakhyo? jb tyso griyo, bihan tarahrule ekaisath gae ani duthru anndle krae. ayyub, jb smudr prthvima ghirobat bgyo tyslai rokn kse dvarhru bnd gryo? tysbela yslai maile badlhrule dhakem ani amdheroma lpetem. maile smudrko sima bamdhem ani bnd dvarhruko pchiltir rakhem. maile smudrlai bhnem, ‘tm tysimm aun skchs, aru besi hoin. ysri timro amhkari chalhru rokinech.’ ayyub, ke timile aphno jivnma khilyai bihanlai suru hune ajna dieko thiyau athva dinlai suru hune ajna gryau? ayyub, ke timile khile bihanko ujalolai prthvi smat bhnyau ani dust manishrulai lukeka thaumhruma bhybhit paryau. bihanko ujalole phadhru r khaladhru dekhin sjilo graidinch jb dinko ujalole prthvima aumch, ti thaumhruka akharhu lugako mujahru jstai hunchn. nrm matole tamcako muni akar lie jstai prthvile akar dharn grch. dust manishrule ujjalo mn praumdainn. kinbhne jb ujjalo phailinch ti dust manishrule khrab krm grn vadha paumchn. ayyub, timi khile smudrko ghiro bhagma pugeko chau jhambat smudr suru hunch? timi khile smudrko sthma himdekachau? ayyub timile mrtyuko kalo thaumma doryaune dvarhru khile dekheka chau? timile mrtyulokma laijane dvarhru dekheka chau? ayyub, prthvi kti vistr ch ke timi samccai jandchau? ydi timi yi sara kurahru jandchau bhne mlai bhn. ayyub, prkas khambat aune grch? andhkar khambat aumdc? ayyub, ke timi prkas r andhkar khambat ae tinihru tyatitir phrkaun skchau? ke timi jandchau kstri tys thaumma jani prch? nihsndeh timi ti kurahru jandchau, ayyub. timi dherai brddh r jnani chau. jb maile ti kurahru bnaudai thie timi tyhi thiyau? “ayyub, timi khile tyo bhndar bhitr geke chau jham maile hium r asina rakhechu? maile hium r asina smkt r ldaim - yuddhko smyko lagi bcaer rakheko chu. timi tys thaumma khile geke chau jhambat gham udaumch r jhambat purvi hava prthvima bhnc? ayyub, kse akasma hattisumdhe pani parn nhrhru khne? kse amdhi veri aune bato bnae? kse manishru nbsne thaumma pani prne bnay? tyo ritto thaum pni panile bhumilai prsst bhijaumch ani gham umrn thaldch. ke brsako pita ch jsle sitka thopahru ubjaumdc? ke himuko ama ch? jsle asinalai jnm dinch? pani dhunga bhnda pni kda hunch ani mhasagrko sth jmch. ayyub, ke timi sptrsi taralai bamdhn skchau? ke timi mgrsirako bndhn kholn skchau? ke timi thik smyama tarako jhundlai prkt graun skchau? athva ke timi bhaluko bccahrulaikehlaun skchau? ke timile akas niytnr grne niymhru jandchau? ke timile tinihrulai prthvi sasn grne bnaun skchau? ayyub ke timi badlai cicyaun skchau ani aphulai panile chop bhni ades din skchau? ke timile bijulilai ades grn skchau, “hami

yham chau. mhasy! tpaim ke cahnu hunch? ke timi jham cahnhau bijulilai pthau skchau? ayyub, manishrulai jnani kse bnay? kse jnan tinihruko hrdyma psay? tyso jnani ksko ch jsle badl gnn skch ani kse dimka lgaer badlbat pani parn skch? ysaile dhulo hilo bninch r maila dhikahru eksath tamsinch. ayyub ke timile simhhruko lagi bhojn paumchau? ke tinihruka bhoka bccahrulai khuvaun skchau? ti simhhru aphna guphama ldirheka chn. aphno sikarmathi akrmn grn ghamsmathi thyacc bsi tyar heka chn. jb tyska bccahr kuadhatur bher prmesvrlai purkada bhojnko khojima dularheko kaglai kse khuvaumch?

39

“ayyub, ke timi jandchau ghorlhru khile jnmchn? ke timile niyaleko chau khile mrgle aphno bcca byaumch? ke timi jandchau kti mhinasm ghorle r mrgle aphna petma bccahr boki himdnu prch? ke timi jandchau kti mhinama tinihrule byaumchn? jb tinihrulai prsv vedna hunch tinihru nihurinch r bcca byaumchn. ti pathahru khulla maidanma kheldai hurkinchn. tyspchi tinihrule aphna amahru chaddchn ani khile phrke aumdainn. ayyub, kse jngli gdhahrulai chadi diyo? kse tinihruka dorihru kholi diyo ani kse tinihrulai svtntr gre? maile ti jngli gdhahrulai mrubhumi ghr jstai chodidiem. maile tinihrulai bsnko lagi nun bheko thaum chodidime. jngli gdhahru hohlalai ghin grch ani ksaile pni tinihrulai niytnr grn sktain. jngli gdhahru phad prvt tir bschn tyo tinihruko caaur nai ho jham tinihrule hriyo ghams khojch. ayyub, ke jngli samdhele timro seva grn raji hunch? ke tyo timro ann bhndar hercah grn rati bsch? ke euta jngli samdhele timilai glama dori bamdhn dinch taki timile khet jotn skchau? euta jngli samdhe ati bliyo hunch. tr timro kam graunlai tysmathi visvas grn skchau? ke khlbat dhn uthai dhukutima lan tyo aumch bhne khlbat dhn uthai dhukutima lan tyo aumch bhne bhrosa grn skchau? sturmurg uttejit bhi aphna pmkhetahru phrphaumch r sturmurga udn sktain. ysko pmkhetahru r pvamkhru sarsko jsto humdain. sturmurge bhuimma andahru pardch ani baluvama nyano hos bhni tinihrulai chodirakhch. sturmurge koki tysko pulhurmuthi hidch athva kunai psu tysmathi hider phutai dela bhni kunai prvah nai grdain. sturmurge aphna clahralai aphno hoin bhne jhaim tyagche. tysle aphno mhtvpurn prismrko kunai prvah nai grdin. kin? kinbhne maile sturmurg lai buddhi diin. sturmurg lthepro hunch ani tyslai tystai lato bnaidiem. tr jb sturmurg dgurnai uthche, u ghoda r ghod svarlai tucch thanch, kinbhne u kunai pni ghoda bhnda chito drguce. ayyub ke timile ghodalai bl diyau? ke timile tysko ghamtimathi raumhru rakhau? ke timile ghodalai slh jsto uphrer tadha jane yogy bnayau? ghoda jodle hinhinaumch ani manishrulai trsit pardchn. ghoda khusi hunch kinbhne tyo bliyo ch. tysle aphno khuttale maidanma khorsinch r yuddhbhumi trph camdo drugh. ghodale druko hamso udaumch. tyo draumdain. tyo yuddhbhumibat cmpt laumdain. kamdko trks tysko cheuma rdhrrr avaj grch r tyham bhala r htiharhu ghamma tlkinchn. ghoda ekdm uttejit hunch. tyo

maidanma camdo drguch. jb tysle bigul bjeko sundch tyo rokin sktain. jb bikulko avaj gunjinch ghoda kraumch, 'chito,' usle tadaibat yuddh sumdhne grch. usko kptanhrule kraumdaie dieko adeshru ani yud-dhbhumika any sbai avajhru sundch. ayyub, ke timile bajlai pmkheta phimjaer dksintrph udn sikayau? ke timi matr hau jsle giddhlai akas mathi mathi udn sikayau. ke timile tyslai ucc prvthruma tysko gumd bnaun sikayau? giddh prvt r sikhrma bsdch. ctan nai giddhko killa ho. giddhle aphno sikar ucc killabat niyaldech. giddhle ekdm tadhama bheko sikar dekhn skch. jham mreka sinuhru hunchn tyham giddhhru ektrit hune grchn. ani bccahrule rgt cusdch."

40

prmesvrle ayyublai jvaph dimdai bhnnubhyoh "ayyub, timile srsvsktiman prmesvrlai dosaropn greka chau. timile ghti kam gryau bhner mlai dosi thanyau. ab, tyo manis jsle prmesvrlai shi bnaun cahnnch, mlai jvaph deu." tb ayyuble prmesvrlai jvaph dimdai bhneh "m tpaisit bat grne atyntai tucch hum. m tpaimlai ke bhnn skchu? m tpaimlai jvaph din sktin. m aphno mukhma hat rakhi bsnechu. maile ekplt bolem, tr m pheri bolne chain." tb pheri tuphanbat prmprbhu prmesvr ayyubsit bolnubhyo. prmprbhule bhnnubhyoh "ayyub, aphailai smbalh ani maile sodheko prsnhruko jvaph din tyar hou. ayyub, ke timi socdchau ki maile anyay greko chu? timi bhnnchau ki ghti kamhru grer m dosi bhem yskarni timi nirdos bher dekha pryau. ke timro pakhurahru prmesvrko pakhura bhnda bliyo ch? prmesvrko avaj jstai timro avaj ch jun meghe grjn jsto dhvni ch? ydi timi prmesvr jsto chau bhne tb timi ghmdn grn skdchau. ydi timi prmesvr jsto chau bhne tb timile mhima r smman luga jstai lgaun skchau. ydi timi prmesvr jstai chau bhne tb timile aphno krodh dekhaun skchau. ti ghmdni manishrulai sjay din skchau. ho, ayyub, ti ghmdni manishrulai her ani tinihrulai nmr bnau. ti dust manishrulai jham ubhieka chn tyhim dhulo pari deu. sara ghmdni manishrulai phohorma gadi deu. tinihruko srirhru berer cinanhruma rakhi deu. ayyub, ydi timile yi sbai kurahru grn skchau bhne tb m pni timro prmsa grnechu. ani timile aphnai sktidvara aphailai bcaun sksm chau bhner m svikarnechu. ayyub, jlgaidama-her. maile jlgaida bnaem ani maile timilai bnaem. jlgaidele gaile jhaim ghams khanch. jlgaidsmg srirma ekdm jyada takt ch. usko bhudiko mamspeihru ekdm sktisali chn. jlgaidako pucchr devdaro rukh jstai kda ch. usko khuttako mamspeihru ekdm bliya chn. jlgaidaka hddihru pittl jsta drila chn. usko khuttahru phlamka slakahru jsta chn. jlgaimda ekdm adbhut jntu ho jslai maile bnaem. tr m tyslai prajit grn skchu. jlgaimdale psuhru crne phadhruma umrne ghams khanch. jlgaida kmlo udbhid muni pltinch. jlgaimda jhar patko dldlma lukdch. kml phulko botle aphno chamyama jlgaidalai lukaumdech. tyo ndiko cheuma umrne lhre rukhru muni bsdch. ydi ndima badhi ae jlgaimda bhagdai. ydi yrdn ndi usko anuharma pre pni tyo draumdain. kunai manisle pni jlgaimaldai amkuse lgai pkrn sktain ani

paso lgaun sktain.

41

"ayyub, timile vrht jntulai macha pkrne blchile smatn skchau? tysko jibroma dorile bamdhn skchau? tysko nakbat timi dori chiraun skchau? athva bngrama blchi chiraun skchau? ke lebiythanle timilai 'mlai jan dinuhos' bhner binti grnech? ke u timismg nmr bhasama bolne ch? ke lebiythanle 'timro seva smdhai grchu' bhner smjhauta r vaca khaeko ch? ke timi kra-curungihrusmg khele jsto lebiythansmg kheln skchau? ke timi umathi dori lgaunehau taki timro nokrni ketihru tyosmg kheln skche? ke jal-harile timidekhi lebiythan kinne kosis grnech? ke tinihrule tyslai kater tukra-tukra parer vyaparihrusit becchn? ke timi lebiythanko chala athva tauko bhtir bhalahru phyamkn skchau? ayyub, ydi timile khile lebiythan mathi hat rakhekochau bhne timile pheri tysto khilyai grne chainau. khali cinta gr yuddh bare jun hunevala ch. ke timile lebiythanlai prajit grn skchu bhner socdchau? thikai ch, bhul yslai. tyham asa chain. khali tyotir heri rhmda timi bhybhit hunechau. kunai manis pni tysto vir chain jsle tyslai ris uthaumch. thik, mero viruddh kunai manis uthn sktain. m kohismg pni rni chain. svrg muni bheka sbai kurahru mero hun. ayyub, m timilai lebiythanko khuttahru bare btaunehau, usko skti ani sundr akar barema btaunehau. ksaila pni usko chala chedn sktain. usko chala dhal brabr ch. ksaila pni lebiythanlai jbrjsti grer mukh kholn sktain. usko mukhma bheko damthrule nai manislrulai trsaumdech. tysko dhad bliyo gri jodieka dhalhru jhaim bliyo ch. ti dhalhru ekmathi arko grdai ysto tamsieka chn ki tysbat havasmm chirn sktain. dhalhru jodieka chn tinihru ekshtier smitieka chn ki tinihru tanier cumdin sktain. jb lebiythanle hacchiyum kadhch yo ago dnkeko jvala jsto hunch. usko amkhahru prathkalko jyoti jsto hunch. agoko agultohru bleko jstai jvala usko mukhbat bahir aumdech. pani umlirheko bhamdabat tato vaphhru niske jsto lebiythanko nakbat dhuvam nisknch. ani agoko jhilkahru mukhbat uchitinch lebiythanko sasle koila jlaumdech. lebiythanko ghicro sahraai bliyo hunch, vipdhu tyo dekhi draer bhagdchn. tysko chalama ktai pni nrm bhag humdain tyo phlam jsto kda hunch. lebiythanko mutu dhunga jsto hunch. tysmg dr bhneko rttibhr humdain. yo ghrum pimdhne jamtko tllpptiko dhunga jsto hunch. jb lebiythan uthch, blisht manishru pni draumdech. jb lebiythanle pucchr hllaumdech tinihru bhagchn. tr-var, bhala ani jhirhrule lebiythanlai hirkainch tr ti sbai uchittier phrkinch tysta htiharhule tyslai ktai aghat puryaun sktain. lebiythanle pral tukrae jstai shjai phlam bhamcidinch. tysle sdeko kath jstai pittl bhamcch. kamde lebiythanlai bhgaun sktain. dhungahru pni uska nimti pral jhaim hunch. jb kathko mumgrole tyslai hirkaucho tyo yslai pralle choe jsto anubhy grch tyo hamsdch jb manishrule tystamathi bhalahru brsaumdech. lebiythanko bhumdiko chala phuteka mataka bhamdahruko tikho tukrahru jsta hunch. usle hlole jhaim jmin phutaumch. lebiythanle smudrko panilai bhamda umlirheko pani

jhaim gholch. tysle panika phoka bhamdama umlieko tel jstai bnaumdch. jb lebiythan paurinch tysle aphu pchadi bato chaddch. tysle panilai gholch ani aphu pchadi seto phij chodch. lebiythan jsto jnavr prthvima chain tyo bhyrhit bnaieko prani ho. lebiythanle ghmndi psuhrulai tl herdch. tyo sara jngli jnavrhru mathi raj grne raja ho. ani m, prmesvrle, lebiythan srjna grem.”

pnatunihru, khnati-khnatinihru sbai hern pae. ayyub atynt pura budheskal smm dirdhayu bher mre.

42

tb ayyuble prmesvrlai jvaph die. ayyuble bhne, “prm-prbhhu, m jandchu tpaimle sb kurahru grn sknu hunch. tpaimle yojnahru bnaunu hunch, ani ksaile pni privrt grn va rokn sktain. prmprbhhu, tpaimle yo prsn sodhnubhyoh ‘ko ajnani manis ho jsle ysta arthhin kurahru gryo?’ prmprbhhu, maile ti kurahruko bare bolem jun maile bujhinm. maile ti kurahru bh-nem jun mero lagi bujhnu ati acmmmit thiyo. prm-prbhhu, tpaimle mlai bhnnubhyo, ‘sun ayyub, m bhne chu. m timilai prsnhru sodhne chu ani timile mlai jvaph dinechau.’ prmprbhhu, biteka dinhruma, maile tpaim bare suneko thiem tr ahile tpaimlai merai amkhale dekhem. ani prmprbhhu, m svym nai ljjit bhem. prmprbhhu, m atynt duhkhi chu. maile je grem tysko pscatapka nimti maile aphailai dhulo r khranile purdaichu.” ayyubsmg bat-cit griske pchi, prmesvr temanibat aeka elipysmg bolnu bhyo. prmesvrle elipjai bhnnubhyo, “m timi sathai timro dui sathihrusmg risaeko chu. kin? kinbhne timihrule mero visyma shi kura grenau. tr ayyub mero sevk ho. ayyuble mero visyma thik kura grch. yskarn ab timihrule, satvta goruhru r satvta bhedahru lyau. ti sb mero sevk ayyublai deu. tinihrulai mar timihruka nimti hombli arpn gr. mero sevk ayyuble timihruka lagi prarthna grnech ani tyo prarthnako uttr dinechu. tyspchi m timihrulai dnd dine chain jsko lagi timihru yogy thiyau. timihrule thik kurahru mero barema bolenau tr mero sevk ayyuble mero barema thik kurahru gre.” yskarn teman basinda elipj ani suhbat aeka bildd sathai naumbat aeka sople prmprbhhu ajna paln gre. tyspchi prmprbhule ayyubko prarthnako jvaph dinubhyo. ayyuble aphna mitrhruko lagi prarthna gre. ani prmprbhule ayyublai pheri sphl parnubhyo. prmesvrle ussmg bheko bhnda duiguna jyada ayyublai dinubhyo. tb ayyubka sara dajyu-bhai r didi-bhinihru sathai ayyublai cinne janne sbai manishru usko ghrma ae. tinihrule ayyubsmg thulo bhoj khae tinihrule ayyublai santvna die karn prmprbhule ayyublai dherai kst dinu bheko thiyo. prtyek manisle ayyublai camdiko tukra r sunka aumthi uphar die. prmprbhule ayyubsmg suruma bheko bhnda bdhi smpnn hune asirvad dinubhyo. ayyuble 14,000 bheda 6,000 umthru, 2,000 gaihru ani 1,000 pothi gdhahru pae. ayyuble sat bhai chorahru r tin bhini chorihru pni pae. ayyuble jethi choriko naum ymima maili choriko naum ksia r knchi choriko naum keren-hppuk rakhe. ayyubka chorihru tys thamuka any strihru bhnda sundri thie. ani ayyuble aphna smpttika kehi ams aphni chorihrulai die. prtyekle aphna dajyu-bhaihrule jstai brabriko rupma smpttihru pae. yskarn ayyub ajh ek sy calis rbssmm bamce. unle aphna nanihru, nati-natinihru, pnati-

1

sulemanko sbaibhnda uttm git. cumbnhrusmg mlai chumnuhos tpaimko prem dakhrs bhnda uttm bhekole tpaimle mlai aphno cumbnle bhradinuhos. tpaimko naum mulyvan attr bhnda sugndhit ch, tpaimko gndh any sbai attrhru bhnda uttm ch. yskarn truni ketihrule tpaimlai maya grchn. tpaimko lagi hami khusi ani anndit hunchaum. hami tpaimko pchi dgurne chaum rajale mlai usko aphno kothama lyaunu bhyo.hamihru khusi ani anndit hunchaum. yad grnuhos tpaimko prem dakhrs bhnda asl ch. yskarn truni ketihrule tpaimlai prem grchn. yruslemki chorihru ho! m kali tr sundri chu. kedar r salmak o pal jhaim kali chu. mlai nher, m kti kali chu, mlai ghamle kali pareko ho. mera dajyu-bhaihru m prt i krodhit thie, tyaile tinihrule mlai unihruko dakhbarihru hernu ahrae, tysai kan maile aphaim-lai dhyan puryaun painm. m timilai smprun atmale prem grchu. mlai bhn, timi aphno bhedahru kham craumchau? mdhy dinma tinihrulai kham visram graumchau? m timilai bhetn auechhu athva tpaimka sathihruko bgal aghi m kin ghumto haler bsne keti jhaim hune? timilai niscy thaha ch ki ke grnu prne ho? strihruma timi sbai bhnda sundri chau. jham thuma ani bakhakra pathahru janchn tyham pchyaer jau aphno bakhakra pathahrulai gothalahruko tm-buko cheuma crn deu. meri pyari, timi mero nimti ys ghodi bhnda pni jyadai uttej chhau jun ghodi any ghodahrusit phirunko rttk tanche. ti ghodahru tinihruko mukh dekhi grdnko vripri smm ramrri sjaieka chn. timro nimti hami sunko lurkn camdile morer bnaumne chaum. jb raja aphno kothama thie, mero attrko sugndh phailiyo. mera premi mur-rko sano jhuppa jhaim hunuhunch, (glako phirn) mero stn majhma sara rat bitaunu hunch. mera premi, mg-mg sugndh dine, en-gdika phulko gucha jstai hunuhunch jun en-gdiko dakhbariko bgaim-cama phulch. meri priytma, timi atydhik ramri chau, aha! timi samccai ramri chau, timra akhamhru dhukurka jhaim sundr chn. mero premi tpaim asadhy sundr hunuhunch, samccai tpaim mnohr hunuhunch! hamro ochyan hriyo ghamsko cur jsto ch. hamra ghrka ad dine kathhru r devdarka chanaka chn damda bhatahru sllaka chn.

2

m bhncyanna phulne gulaph ani bemsima phulne lili phul jhaim chu. her, premi any strihruko majh timi kamdhahru majhma phuleki lili phul jhaim chau.stri bhncin he mera priy any purushruko bic tpaim jnglma any dherai rukhhru bic syauko bot jhaim chau. m tyo bot muni bser annd lin camhncchu ani tysko phl ati svdist lagch. mera priyle mlai mdhu salam lyaunu bhyo r uhamle m mathi rakhnu bheko smket uhamko prem ho. m prem rogi hum ysrt h mlai kismis r syauhru khuvaer sjiv bnaunu hos. uhamko debre pakhura mero tauko muni ch ani daine hatle mlai amgaleko ch. he yruslemka trunihru! muduli mrg r hrinhruko naumma prtijna gr. msit prem grn uttejit nhau jbsmm m ysko nimti tyari humdinm. mero premikako svr sun! lau her,

uham aumnu humdaimch, phadhruma uphrmdai ani damdahruma dgurdai. mera premi euta lghumrg athva jvan mrg jhaim hunuhunch. her, uham hamro prkhal pchadi ubhinu bheko ch, jhyalbat herirhnu bhekoch, amkhi jhyalbat ciyairhnu bhekoch. mera premile bhnnu bhyo, he sundri, meri pyari uth, ktai tada jaum. her! hiumd bityo, vrsa kal pni gi skyo. bhumima phulhru phulirhekachn, crahrule gaune smy aiskeko ch. prthvima dhukurhru kurlin thaliske. nebharaka ciclahru lagn thalyo, dakhka phulhrubat vasma phailin thalyo. meri priytm uth, he meri sundri himd ktai tadha jaum. aglo ctanko guphahruma r, phadhru mathi lukne mero dhukur, mlai timro drsn deu, maile timro svr sunnu paum. karn timro svr atyntai priy lagch ani timi atyntai sundri chau. hamra nimti syalhrulai smatideu, kinbhne ti syalhrule hamro dakhbari nst gridinchn jo purn-ruple phulekoch. mera premi mera hunu hunch ani m uhamki, mera premile liliphulhru majhma camdo bas grchn. jbsmm din biter chamya lamo humdain phrki au, mera premi hrin jhaim bn athva mrghru jhaim sundr phadhrumathi.

3

rati mero ochyanma, m aphule maya greko manis khojchu. maile uslai khojem tr paun skinm. ab m uthchu m shr vripri ghumchu. m mera premilai shrko glli r kuna kunama khojchu. maile shrka palehru-lai bhetem, tr maile uhamlai paumnu skinm. mlai palehrule bhethe shr ghumda i grda maile tinihrulai sodhem "ke timihrule mera premilai dekhayu?" jb m ti palehrudekhi alik pr matr pugeki them maile mera premilai bheteme. maile uhamlai smatem r uhamlai meri amako ghrma lgem arthat ti nariko kothama jsle mlai aphno grbhma rakheki thiin. he yruslemka trunihru ho. hrin r mrghrulai saksir rakher mlai aphno vcn deu ki m tyar nbhe smm timile prem mma jagrt grne chainau. yi nari ko hun jo dherai manishru sit mrubhumibat airheki chin? tinihruko pchi ysto dhulo niskmdaich ki manaum tyo dhu-vamko badl ho, jun dhuvam bldai greko sugndhit rs, dhup athva sugndhit msla bat nisknch. sulemanko svri her! israelka saththi jna bliya bliya sainikhrule tyo palki rkxa grirheka chn. tinihru sbai prksit senahru hun, ratma airprne kunai pni vipttikko samna grn tinihru ttp r chn. raja sulemanle aphno nimti yatra grne palki bnae. tinko palkiko kath levnanbat lyaieko ho. tyska khmbahru camdile bnioek ch, adharhru sunko bnaeka chn asn bajini rmgka lugale dhakieko ch. tyo yruslemki strihruko premle bunieko ho. siy-onki trunihru ho, bahir aer sulemanlai unko mukut-sit her, tyo uski amale tyo din phirayi dieki thiin, jun din unko vivah bheko thiyo. tyo din uni atyntai khusi thie.

4

meri premika, timi atyntai sundri chau.aha! timi sundri chau. ghumtobhitr lukeka ti timra amkhahru dhukurka jstai chn timra ti lama kes gilad pahad-bat ohralo nacdai jhrirheko bakhraiko bgal jhaim chn.

timro damthru bheda jhaim seta chn jslai bhrkhrai nuhaieko r ktrnu tyari bnaeko ch. tinihru sbaile jumlyaha patha jnmaumchn r tinihruko eutai thuma pni hraeko chain. timro othhru resmko dhago jstai rata chn. timro mukh ati sundr ch, timro ghumbtohitrka galahru euta darimka dui phyakhru jstai chn. timro ghamti daudko killa jhaim lamo ani patlo ch, tyo killa sjaunko nimti bnaeka hjaraum dhalhru ysko bhittahruma sktisali senahrusmg chn. timro stnhru ek jodi pathahru jstai chn, hrinko jumlyaha patha jstai lili phulhru vic crirhnc. m tyo gndhrsko prvt jstai janechu, r sugndhitko phadma janechu, jb maile aphno antim sas linechu ani chayamhru lamo bhi luknechn. meri premi, timi sbaibhnda sundri chau, timima kunai prkarko dag chain. he meri dulhi, timi mero nimti lebnonbat au. m bhekoma au timi msit amanako cucurobat, snirko ucaibat, simhko guphabat ani cituvako pahadbat au. meri premika, meri dulhi timile mlai uttejtit grauchyau. timro akhamko ek jh-lkle timro glama lgaieko motiko harka eutai danale, mero hrdy coreki chau. he meri sathi, he meri dulhi. timro maya kti sundr ch. timile gamseko maya dakhrs bhnda dherai ramro ch, timro attrko sugndh any kunai pni sugndh bhnda asl ch. meri dulhi! timro othbat mh tpkinch, dudh r mh timro jibro muni ch, timra vstrhrubat mitho attrko vasma amuch. meri premika, meri dulhi! talca lgaeko bgaimca jstai suddh chau. bnd greko tal jstai suddh chau. tyo bnd greko phohra jstai suddh chau. timro srir darim jstai ch ani aru lobhyaune phlhru, phulhru r mslahruko basnale bhrieko bgaimca jhaum jtamsi kes dalcini, timi euta sbai prkarko sugndhit rukhhrule bhrieko bgaimca jhaim chau murr r ysma sbai prkarko asl mslahru chn. timi bgne paniko srot jstai chau. euta lebanonbat bg-dai aeko paniko mul. uttri hava, timi uth. dksini hava, timi au! mero bgaimcama bh ani aphno sugndh chrk. mera premi aphno bgaimcabhitr psun ani tyahamka mitha phlhru khaun.

5

meri premika, he meri dulhi, m aphno sugndhit samgrisit bgaimcama psem. maile mero murr r mslahru btulekochu. maile mero caka mhsmg khaem. maile aphno dakhrs r dudh piekochu. he sathihru ho! khau, premihru ho! piu r premko mdyle mst hau. premika bhnche m mst sutm, tr mero hrdy jagrit thiyo. maile mera premile dhoka dhkdhkairheko sunchu. dhoka khol meri premi, meri dhukur, meri priytma, purnta mero sir sitle bhi-jekoch, mero kes mdhy ratle bhijaekoch. maile mera lugahru phukaliskekochu. m pheri phirin cahamd-inm. maile mera pau dhoiskekochu, yslai m pheri maila hun dimdinn." tr usko nimti m vyakul bhem mera premile dhokako pvalbat hathalda. m aphnu premiko lagi dhoka ugharn uthem, mera hathrubat rs gndh ani aulihrubat rs gndhka thopahru tl mathi cuhe. jb maile mera premiko lagi dhoka ugharem, tr mero premi tyahambat giskeka thie. m jhndai mrem jb uham aer ge pchi. maile uhamlai khoji hidem tr bhetinn, maile uhamlai bolaumda khoje tr uhamle mero bolavtko uttr dinu bhen. shrka phredarhrule mlai bhete, r tinihrule mlai pite, ani

mlai cot puryae. prkhal mathi bseka phredarhrule maile odheko ghumto khose. he yruslemka trunihru! m timihrulai bhncchu, "ydi timihrule mera premilai bhetyau bhne bhndeude, m uhamlai yti saho prem grechu, ki jb uham msit hunuhunn tb m bimari hunchu. strihruma timi ati sundri chau, timra premi r any premihruma te bhinnata ch? ke timra premi aruka premihru bhnda uttm chn? ke ysaikarn timi hamibat vcn lin cahanchau ki timra premi aruka premihru bhnda sundr chn? ds hjar manishruko bicma pni mera premi uvjv r tndurust dekhinch. uhamko sir suddh sun jstai ch, uhamko ghumbhurieko kalo kag jstai kes ch. uhamka amkhahru kholako kin-arma bsirheka dhukur jsta chn, uhamka amkhahru dudhma dubeka dhukkurhru jsta chn. uhamka gala sugndhit mslako bgaimca jhaim, sugndhko lagi pryog grieka phulhru jsto ch. uhamka othhru sugndhit rs cuhirhne, lili phulhru jsta chn. uhamka pakhurahrudhunga jdit, sunka dndahru jsta chn uhamko srir nilm jdit hattiko cillo damt jsto ch. uhamka pauhru suddh sunma rakhieka sngmrnr jsta chn. uham leb-nonna hune ramro udbhid aglo devdaru vrks jhaim dekhinu hunch. ho, yruslemka strihru! uhamko mukh adhik mithas purn ch. mera premi atyntai kamniy hunuhunch. mera priytma, mera sathi ysto hunuhunch.

6

he sundri stri, bhn timra premi kham geke chn? bhn tini kun bato geke chn? hamilai bhn, taki hami uhamko khojigrn timilai shayta grn skaum. mero premi aphno bgaimcama janubheko ch. uham bgaim-calai hern r tyahambat lilihru btuln janu bheko ch. m mera premiki hum r uham mero premi hunuhunch. uham lili phulko bgaimcama dulnu hunch. timi tirsajstai sundri chau, timi yruslem jstai arksk chau. timi euta jhnda bokne drlagdo sena jhaim sahasi chau. timra amkhahrule mlai ati uttejtit bnaumchn. ani timro kes lamo r jhumirheko ch gilad prvtbat tlitr orldai greka bakhrahruko bgal jhaim. ysrtth timile mlai nher. timro damthru nuhaer niskeka r ktrn tyar rheka bhedahru jstai chn. tinihru sbai jumla pathahru jnmae ani tinihru mdhye euta pni gumaenn. ghumto mitr timra ti knpthru esta chn ki jsta darimka phyaklahru hun. uhamka sathi ranihru chn ani asi rkhautihru ani angnti nyam trunihru chn. tr tyham mero dhukkurko nimti eutai stri chn mero smpurnta jun amale tinlai jnmain ti amaki prsiddh nani jvan strihrule dekher prsmsa gre, ani ranihru r rkhauihrule pni tinko prsmsa gre. ti knya stri ko hun? arunody jhaim cmknchin junjhaim sundri chin. tini ghamjhaim chkili chin timi euta jhnda bokne drlagda senajhaim sahasi chau. m tl okhrko bgaimca tr gem bemsihruko phl hern dakkhru phulyo ki bhner hern darimle kopilahru lgayo ki bhner hern gem. tinle mlai mera manishruko sb bhnda ramro rthma cdhn mnjuri dieko anubhv grem. he sulmmeni prhrer au, prhrer au, prhrer au. taki hami timilai hern skchaum, kin timihrule sulmmenilai senahruko yuddh chau-nima ntrkilai jhaim herirheka chau!

he rajkumari! yi juttahruma timra pau samccai sundr dekhinch. timra cheparihru kunai silpile kumdeko ghna jhaim chn. timro nabhi golo btuko jhaim ch, ysa dakhrs bina khile nhos. timro pet ysto ch ki ghumko thupro lili phulhrule simana lgae jsto ch. timro stnhru ek joda hrin ko pathhru jstai chn. timro ghamti ysto ch, manau hattiko damtle bnieko killa ho. timra amkhahru ysta chn manau bath rbbimko phatk njik hesbonma bheko kunhru hun. timro nak ysto ch, manau tyo lbnanko killa ho jun dmsks tir phrkeko. timro tauko karmelko prvt jsto ch ani taukoko kes resm jsto ch. timro tl jhrekko lamo kesle rajako pni mn pglinch. timi mero nimti kti anndayk chau, he meri premika. timi kti ramri r mnmohek chau. timi khjurko rukh jstai agli chau. ani timra ti stnhru khjur phleko jhuppa jstai chn. m khjurko rukhmathi cdhnechu, r tyska hamgahru smatchu. timra stnhru angurko jhuppa jhaim r timro sasko gndh syauko basna jhai houn. timro mukh vises dakhmd jhaim hos jun mero mayama sojhai tl bgos tyo bistaraisit mst nidramma preka manishruko omth smm bgos. m mera premiki hum r jslai uhamle cahnuhunch, m tyo hum. aumnu hos mera premi hami maid-anma jamu, hami gamuma rat kataum. hami camdai dakhbarima jamu, hami tyham heraum ktai dakhka phulhru phkreka chn ki heraum ktai phul phuliskeko chn ki ani darimko botma phulhru dhkmkk chn ki m tyham timilai dekhaumne chu m timilai kti prem garerhekichu. he mera premi! sbai prkarka ramra phulhru hamrai dvarma chn, dudhephlhrule sugndh phailairheka chn nyam r purano anndmy bstuhru maile timro nimti samcirakhekichu.

aphni amako dudh custai hurkne mero sano bhai jstai timi pni nani humdo hau t m timilai bahir nai bhetne thiem ani timilai mvai khane thie. r ksaille yo ghti ho bhnn skne thienn. jun jnnile mlai tyo kothama siksa diin m timilai ti jnniko ghrko tyo kothama laijane thiem. m timilai mero darimbat nicorer nikaleko rsl bnieko msla yukt mdy dine thie. unko debre hat mero tauko muni ch ani dahine hatle mlai smatnu bheko ch. he yruslemka trunihru ho! mlai vcn deu ki jbsmma m ysko nimti taiyari humdin. mlai premle uttejti parne chain. aphno premisit adhesier mrubhumibat amudai greki stri ko hun?maile tpaimlai syauko bot muni jgaem, jham tpaimki amale tpaimlai grbhdharn greki thiin, jham tpaimko jnm bheko thiyo. mlai tpaimko hrdyma chap lgaumnu hos ydi m euta aumthi jstai bher tpaimko hatma rhnchu, prem mrtyu jstai prbl hunch, ani trsna cahim cihan jstai sktisali hunch kunai jvalabhnda pni kda, tyo dnkeko ago jhaim dkninch. ke ksaille aphno premka nimti aphnoma bheko prtyek cij dinch bhne u upeksit hunch r? hamri sani bhini ch ani jsko stn vikas bhekai chain, ydi ksaille tinlai vivah grn khoje, hamile bhiniko lagi ke grnu prne! ydi tini prkhal humdi hun t tinko vripri camdi morer citikk parne thiyaum, ydi tini dhoka humdi ho t hamile devdaruko phlyakle vripri barne thiyaum. m euta prkhal hum, mera stnhru dhrhrahru jstai chn. m

usko nimti euta surksako anubhv grne bheki chu. bal-hmnma sulemanko euta dakhko bgaimca thiyo, tinle aphno bgaimca rkhalhru die, r prtyek rkhalvalle 1,000 camdiko sekel brabrko dakh lyaunu prthye. suleman! timi aphno 1,000 sekel rakhn skchau. prtyek rkhalvalai 200 sekel deu usle timro lagi lyaeko dakhko sttama! tr m mero apnai dakhbariko dakh rakhchu. mero aghiko yo dakhbari mero apnai ho. bgaim-cama timi nai bs, sathihru timro avaj sunirheka chn, timi mlai pni sunn deu. he priytm, camdo grnu hos. ab sugndhit msalako prvtma tpaim hrin athva mrgka patha jstai hunu hos.

dherai aghi nyaykrttahrule sasn greko smyma tyham nramro smy thiyo jb khanka nimti pryapt khady thien. elimelek naumka ek vyktille betlehem, yhuda chade. tini, tinki ptini ani duijna chorahru moabko parvty desma bsami srer ge. tyo manisko naum elimelek thiyo ani tyo manisko ptniko naum naomi thiyo ani dui chorahruko naum mhlon r kilyon thiyo. yi manishru yhudako betlehemka, oprati privarka thie. tyo privar moabko khethruma yatra gre ani tyhim bsobas gre. pchi, naomiko pti elimelekko mrtyu bhyo. ysrtth naomi ani tinka dui chorahru matr rhe. tinka chorahrule moab deski strihrusmg bivah gre. ek jnako ptniko naum orpa ani arkoki ptniko naum ruth thiyo. tinihru moabma lg-bhg dsrvs bse. ani mhlon r kilyonko pni mrtyu bhyo. ysrtth aphna pti ani dui chorahru bina naomi ekli bhini. naomi ghr janchin naomile moabko khethruma humda prmprbhule aphna manishrulai shayta grnu bheko thiyo bhine sunin. uhamle yhudama aphna manishrulai bhojn dinu bheko thiyo. ysrtth naomile moabko khethru chadi aphno ghr phrkine niscy grin. tinki buharihrule pni tinisit jane niscy gre. tinihrule aphuhru bsirheko shan tyag gre ani yhuda desma phrkn thale. tb naomile aphna buharihrulai bhini, "timihru dubai aphni amako ghr phrker janschkau. timihrule m ani mera mrt chorahru prt dya gryau. ysrtth prmprbhu timihru prt tystai dyavan rhun bhni m prarthna grchu. m prarthnagrchu ki uhamle timihrulai ek-ek pti ani ramro ghr prapt grnma shayta grnuhunech." naomile aphna buharihrulai mvai khain ani ti sbai run thale. tb ti buharihrule bhne, "tr hami tpaimisit tpaimko kulma nai jan cahnhchaum." tr naomile bhini, "hoi! chorihru, timihru aphnai ghrma jau. msit kin janchau? m timihrulai shayta grn sktinn. msit timihruka pti bnne chorahru chainn. ghr phrki jau. nyam ptisit vivah grnka nimti m brddha bhiskeki chu. ydi m pheri bivah grn skne bhe tapni m timihrulai shayta grn sktin. ydi m aj rati grbhvti bher dui chorahru jnnaem bhne pni tysle kehi shyog puryaun sktinn. tinihrule timihrulai bivah grn bhnda philo tinihru bdher thulo nhunjelsmm prkhnu pnnch. m timihrulai ptihruka nimti tyti lamo smysmm prkhaun sktinn. tysle m timihru bhnda ajhai sokakul hunechu. ani m ahile nai ati sokit chu kinbhne prmprbhule mlai dherai kurahru grnu bheko ch." ysrtth ti strihru pheri ekdam roe. tb orpale naomilai mvai khain ani gin. tr ruthle tinlai amgalo halin r chodinn. naomile bhini, "her timri jethani aphna manishru ani aphna prmesvr kham phrker gin. ysrtth timile pni tysai grnuprch." tr ruthle bhini, "tpaimlai chadn mlai kr nlgauun hos. mlai mera manishru trph phrki jan kr ngrnu hos. mlai tpaimisit nai jandinu hos. tpaim jham januhunch, m tyhim janechu. tpaim jham sutnu hunch, m tyhim sutnechu. tpaimka manishru mera manishru hunechn. tpaimka prmesvr mera prmesvr hunechn. tpaimko jham mrtyu hunch m tyhim mrnechu. ani m tyhim gadinechu. ydi maile yo prtijna paln grin bhne m prmprbhusit dndko yacna grchu kevl mrtyule matr hamilai chutyaune ch." naomile dekhin ki ruth tinisit jan khubai cahnnchin. ysrtth naomile tinisit bhs

grn chadin. naomi r ruth betlehem shr ai npugesmm yatra gre. jb ti dui strihrule betlehemka prves gre sbai manishru atynt utsahit bhe. tinihrule bhne, "ke yo naomi ho?" tr naomile manishrulai bhini, "mlai 'naomi' bhni nbolau, mlai 'mara' bhni bolau. yo naum pryog gr kinbhne srsvsktiman prmesvrle mero jivnlai udas tulyadinu bheko ch. jb m gem tysbela maile cahka hrek kura msit thiyo. tr ahile, prmprbhule mlai ritto lyaunu bheko ch. prmprbhu mero virodhna hunuhunch. ysrtth timihrule mlai kin 'sukhi' bhnhchaum? srsvsktiman prmesvrle mlai dnd dinu bheko ch." ysri naomi ani tinki buhari, ruth (moabki ptni) moabka khethrubat phrkie ti dui strihru jaum ko bali ktne smyma betelmma ae.

2

betlehemma ekjna dhni manis thie. tinko naum boaj thiyo. boaj naomika elimekka privarka njikka aphnthru mdhye ek thie. ekdir ruthle (moabi stri) naomilai bhini, "m khethrutir janlai socdaichu. run skch m ksailai bhetne chu jo m prt dyalu hune chn ani unle aphno khetma ann mlai sila grn dinechn." naomile bhini, "ramro chori, jan skchau." ysrtth ruth khetma gin. tini kam grnehruko pchi-pchi lagin ani tinle tyham chadieka annhru jmma grin. ysto bhyo ki tini khetko tys bhagma pugin jo elimelekka privarko boajko khet thiyo. pchi, boaj betlehembat khetma ae. tinle kam grnehrulai abhivadn gre. tinle bhne, "prmprbhu timihruka sath rhun." ani kamdarhule uttr die, "prmprbhule tpailai asis diun." tb boajle tinka sevk jo kamdarko naikesmg kura gre r sodhe, "tyo kski chori ho?" ti nokrle uttrdie, "yi moabi stri hun jo moabko khethrubat naomisit aeki chin. ti aj bihanai ain ani tinle mlai krmihruko pchilager bhuimma chadieka annhru jmma grn skchu bhni sodhin ani tytibela dekhil tinile kam grdai chin. uprko ghr usko ho." tb boajle ruthlai bhne, "sun nani. aphno nimti ann smgrh grn yham mero khetma bs. timilai aru manisko khetma jan khamko chain. mera stri khetalahruko picha gr. kun khetma tinihru janchn her ani tinihru lai pchya. timilai dikdari ndinu bhni maile jvan manishrulai cetavni dieko chu. jb timilai tirkha lagch, mera manishrule panti piune ghailabat nai piunu." tb ruthle bhuim tr nihiurir sir jhukain. tinle boajlai bhini, "mlai ascrylagyo tpaimle mlai dhyandinu bhyo. m ek nauli mhila hum. tr tpaimle mlai khubai dya grnu bhyo." boajle tinlai uttr die, "timile naomi, timri amalai shayta greko visyama mlai sbai thaha ch. m jandchu timra ptko mrtyu bhepchi pni timile unalai shayta gryau. ani m jandchu ki timile aphna pita-mata evm aphnai des pni tyag gryau r ys desma ayau. timile ys deska kunei vyktilai cindain thiya, tr timi naomi sit yham ayau. timile greka sbai asl kurako nimti prmprbhule timilai pusrkit tulyaunu hunech. israelka prmprbhu prmesvrle timilai prsrd dinuhunch. timi uham kham surksako nimti ayau ani uhamle timro surksa grnu hunech." tb ruthle bhini, "mhasy, tpaim mero nimti atynt dyavnt hunu bhyo. m kevl ek sevika hum. m tpaimka yi stri kamdar jitko pni chuinn. tr tpaimle mlai dyapurv vcn bhner mlai santvna dinubhyo." dinko khanko smyma boajle ruthlai bhne, "yham au, hamisit kehi

roti khau. roti sirkama bhijaer khau.”ysrth ruth ti kamdarhrusmg bsin. boajle tinlai kehi bhuteka ann die. ruthle naghaesmm khain ani tyham kehi bhojn ubrie. tb ruth uthin ani kamma phrki gin.tb boajle aphna sevkhurulai bhne, “ruthlai annka bita vripri pni ann smgrh grn deu. uslai nrokun. ani uslai kehi danea bhrieka bali kater usko kam hluka grideu. uslai tyo ann jmma grn deu. uslai nrok.” samjh npresmm ruthle khetma kam gri rhin. tpschi tinle bhusbat ann alg grin. tyham lgbhg ek epa jti jaum thiyo. ruthle sasulai diin ani tyo ann boker shr tir lagin. tinle unlai tyo bhojn pni diin jo dinko khabat ubrieko thiyo. tinki sasule tinlai sodhin, “timile khambat yi sbai ann jmma gryau? timile kham kam gryau? tyo manisalai dhny hos jsle timilai dhyann die.”tb ruthle tinle ko sit kam greki thiin so btain. tinile bhnin, “aj maile jun manisait kam grem tyo manisako naum boaj ho.” tb naomile aphni buharilai bhnin, “prmprrbhule ulai asirvad diun. unle jivit r mrthru prti aphno dya dekhauane kam jari rakheka chn!” tb naomile aphni buharilai bhnin, “boaj hamra ek aphnt hun. boaj hamra ek rksk hun.” tb moabi ruthle bhnin, “boajle mlai phrki aunu ani kam grdai grnu pni bhnekachn. phsl ktai khtm nbhesmm boajle mlai unka kamdarhrusitai kam grnu bhnekachn.” tb naomile aphni buhari ruthlai bhnin, “meri chori, uski nokrnihrusmg nirntir kamgrnu timro nimti asl hunch. ydi timile arkako khethruma kam gryau bhne kahi manishrule timro hani grn sklan.” ysrth ruthle boajka stri kamdarhru njik rher kam grirhin. tinle ghumko bali ktai nsiddhesmm ann jmma grin. tinle tyham ghumko bali ktaiko antsmm pni kam grin. ruth aphni sasu naomiko sath bsin.

3

tb naomi, ruthki sasule ruthlai bhnin, “mero chori, smbhvt m timro nimti ek asl pti ani ghr paun skum. tyo timro nimti asl hunech. smbhvt boaj nai shi vykti hun skchn. boaj hamro njikko aphnt hun. timile uska stri sevika hruka sath kam gryau. aj rati uni khlama kam grirheka hunechn. “jau nuhai-dhuvai gr ani ramro vstr ramrri lgau. ani tl dhiki kutne thaumma jau. tr boajsit dekh npr jbsmm tinle ratko bhojn gri sktann. tinle bhojn gri skepchi tini visram grnlai kham janchn. tinlai her tinikham sutnechn timile dekhnn skne chau. tyham jau ani tinko paubat odhne vstr uthau. tb tyham boajsit sut. tinle bivahko visyama grunprne kuro timilai bhne chn.” tb ruthle bhnin, “tpaimle bhnnu bheko kuro m grne chu.” ysrth ruth tl dhiki kutne thaumma gin. ruthle aphni sasule tinlai grnu bhneka sbai kura grin. khai-pii skepchi boaj nikka! snutst thie. u anno thuproko visrama sutn ge. tb ruth cupcapsit unikham gin ani tinko khuttabat odhne ucalin r tyham dhikinn. adharat tri boaj nindra-bat vyumjhie. tini atynt ascry ckit bhe. aphno khut-tako cheuma ek stri sutirheki thiin. boajle bhne, “timi ko hau?”tinle bhnin, “m ruth hum, tpaimki dasi keti. tpaimko odhne mmathi pni phailaunu hos. tpaim mera rksk hunuhunch.” tb boajle bhne, “prmprrbhule timilai arsirvad diun, jvan stri. timile mlai khubai dya dekhayau. timro dya mero nimti timile naomilai suruma dekhako dya bhnda mhan ch. timile bivah

grnka nimti dhni va grib jvan manisalai khojn skthyau. tr timile khojinaum. ab, jvan stri, bhybhit n bn. timile sodheka (bhneka) kurahru m grne chu. hamro shrka sbai manis jandchn ki timi ek atynt asl stri hau. ani yo sty ho. m ek njikko aphnt hum. tr ekjna manche ch jo timitis m bhnda njikko aphnt ho. aj rati timi yhim bs. bholi bihan hami herne chau usle timilai shyog grn skch ki! yo ramro hunch ydi usle timilai shyog grne nirny grch. ydi usle timilai shyog din asvika grch bhne prmprrbhuko spth khaer m yo prti-jna grchu ki m timilai bivah grne chu ani timro nimti elimelekkko bhumi ysko dam tirer phrkar lyaumchu. ysrth, vihan n bhesmm yhim dhik.” ysrth bihan nbhesmm ruth boajko khuttako njikma sutin. manishrule ek arkalai cinn nskne jhismisemana! tini uthin.boajle tinlai bhne, “timi hijo rati mkham ayau bhne kura hami gupt rakachau.” tb boajle bhne, “timro odhne mkham lyau. ab tysi! kholer smat.”ysrth ruthle aphno odhne kholer smatin ani boajle chh pathijsto jaum naper, naomi, tinki sasuka nimti bhemt svrup pthae. tb boajle tysi! ruthko odhnema kumlopore ani usko pithyuma rakhi die. tpschi tini shrtr ge. ruth aphni sasu naomiko ghr gin. naomi dhokasmm ain ani sodhin, “tyham ko ch?”uni bhitr gin r boajle unko lagi greka sbai kura unlai bhnin. tinle bhnin, “boajle tpaimlai bhemt svrup yo jaum pthaidie. tpaimko nimti koseli nlii maile ghr janu humdain bhni boajle bhne.” naomile bhnin, “chori, ke hunch hamile tyo nsunesmm dhairy dharn gr. boajle tsyselasmm visram linechainn jbsmm tinle grnu prne kura purn grdainn. dinko ant hun ko aghibat nai hamile janne chaum ke hunech.”

4

boaj tyo sthanma ge jham shrdrvarko njik manishru bhela hunchn. boajka njikko aphnt par nbhesmm boaj tyham bse. boajle unihurulai bhne, “yham au sathi! yham bs.” tb boajle kehi gvahihru bhela gre. boajle shrka dsjna aguvahrulai bhela gre. tinle unihurulai bhne, “yham bsnu hos.” ysrth tinihuru bse. tb boajle tyo njikko aphntlai bhne, “naomi moabko khethrubat phrki aeki chin. unle tyo bhumi bikri grdai chin jo hamro aphnt elimekkko ho. timilai yham bseka manishru ani mera manishru budha paka aguvahruka smks bhne maile niscy grem. ydi timi tyo bhumilai phrkaun cahnnchau bhne timi tyo phrkau ydi tyo bhumi timi phirta lin cahmdainau bhne mlai bhn. m jandchu ki timipchi tyo bhumilai rn mukt tulyaunu skne arko vykti mai hum. ydi timi tyo bhumilai kiner phirta lin cahmdainau bhne m kinne chu.” tb boajle bhne, “ydi timile tyo bhumi naomi bat kinyau bhne, timile tyo mrt vyktiki ptni, moabi stri ruth pni paune chau. jb ruthko nani hunch tyo nanile tyo bhumi paunech. tysi tyo mrt manisako nam privarma renchen.” tyo njikko aphntle uttr die, “m tyo bhumi phirta grn sktin. tyo bhumi mero hunuprch, tr m tyo kinn sktin. ydi maile tyo kinebhne maile mero aphnai bhumi gumaun skchu. tpaimle mero punh kinne adhikar lin sknu hunech. yskarn tpaimle tyo bhumi kinnu, hos kinbhne m yo kinn sttinm.” (dherai smy aghi israelma jb manishrule smptti kinthe va rn mukt grthe, ek vyktile aphno jutta kholthyo ani arko vykti-

lai dinthyo. tyo tinihruko kin becko prman hunthyo.)
ysrth tyo njikko aphntle bhne, “tyo bhumi kin.” ani
tyspchi tyo njikko aphntle aphno jutta khole r boajlai
die. tb boajle aguvahru ani smst manishrulai bhne,
“tpaimhru aj saksi hunuhunch ki naomibat hrek cij m
kini rhechu. jo elimelek, kilyon ani mhlonko thiyo. m
meri ptni bnaunka nimti, mhlonki vidhva ptni, ruth-
lai pni kini rhechu. m yso grdaichu taki tyo mrt man-
isko smptti usko aphnai privarma rhnch. ys prkarle
mrt manisko naum aphna privar ani aphno desbat alg
hunechain. aj tpaimhru ysko saksi hunuhunch.” ys-
rth smst manishru ani aguvahru jo shrdvarko cheuma
thie, saksi bhe. tinihrule bhne, “mero prmprbhule
yo strilai, jo timro ghrma aumdai chin, tinlai rahel
ani lea jstai tulyaun. jsle israelko vms nirman gre.
timi israelma sktisali bn. betlehemma prsiddh bn.”
tamarle yhudaka chora peresai jnm diin ani tinko
privar mhan bnyo. tyhi prkarle prmprbhule timi-
lai ruthdvara dherai-dherai sntanhru diun. ani timro
privar uhamko jstai mhan bnos.” ysrth boajle ruthlai
bivah gre. prmprbhule ruthlai grbhvti bnndinu bhyo.
ani tinle ek choralai jnm diin. shrka strihrule naomi-
lai bhneh “prmprbhuhunuhunch jsle timilai yo nani
dinubhyo vham prti krtjn hou. u israelma prsiddh
hos. ysle timilai pheri jivn dinech ani timro vrd-
dha avsthama timro hercah grnech. timri buharile
ysto graun skin tinle timro nimti yo balklai grbhd-
harn grin. tinle timilai prem rgchin ani timro nimti
tini satjna chorahru bhnda uttm chin.” naomile balk-
lai bokin r aphno amgaloma liin ani usko hercah grin.
chimekihrule balkko naum rakhi die. ti strihrule
bhne, “naomiko ab euta chora ch.” ani tinihrule us-
lai obed naumdie. obed yisaika pita thie. ani yisai
raja daudka pita thie. peresko parivarik itihasyo hoh-
peres hesronka pita thie. hesron eramka pita thie.
eram amminadabka pita thie. amminadab nhsonka
pita thie. nhson slmonka pita thie. slmon boajka pita
thie. boaj obedka pita thie. obed yisaika pita thie. yi-
sai daudka pita thie.

hay! yruslem manishruko bhidle bhrieko shr thiyo. tr ahile yo shr nittant suny bheko ch. yruslem ek smya smsarko prkhyat shrhrumdhye ek thiyo, tr ahile yo euti sokakul vidhva jsto bheko ch. yo shr ek smya smsarka shrhruko bicma euti rajkumari jsti thi. tr ahile yo nokr jsto bheko ch. tyo ratbhri sahrari dukh mani runche. usko galama am-suko dhara bgirhnch. uslai santvna dine ahile koi pni chain ydypi ek smya vibhinn jatika manishru yska sathihru hune grthe. uska sara mithrule usptti pithum phrkae. tinihru ahile usko struhru bheka chn. yhuda ati nai pidit bhe ani yhudlai kaid bnaiyo. yhuda any jatihru majhma bsthe. tr unle ktai santi paenn. manishru jsle unlai khede ani smate tinihrule uslai samghuro khadlma smate. siyon jane bato ekdm udas ch. tinihru dukhi chn kinbhne vidako smya tyham koi pni amudainn. siyonka sara prvesd-varhru bhtkae. siyonka sara pujaharihru suskera marchu siyonka truni ketihirulai uthaer lgiyo. ani yi sbai kurahrule siyonprti aghat prch. yruslemka struhru vijy bheka chn. unihru spl bheka chn. yruslemle thuprai paphru grekale prmrpbhule dnd dinubheko ch. uska nanihru struhruvara pkrer tadha lgie. chori, siyonko sundrta lop bheko ch. yska rajkumarihru crne maidan npaeko mrghru jstai thie. durbl bher tinihru khednehruka aghi-aghi bhage. yruslemle aphno ghr gumaeko ani cot paeko, atitma usit ramra-ramra cichru bheko, smjhnche. uska manishrulai struhrule bndi bnaeko r aphulai mddt grne koi nbheko avstha smjhnche. jb uslai aphno struhrule dekke tinihru hamse kinbhne u dhvms bheki thii. yruslemle dherai paphru greki thii. ani tyaile grda u dhvms bheki che. yo dekher manishrule munto phrkaumchn. vigtka dinhruma ti manishrule uslai maya grthe. tr ahile unihru uslai ghrna grchn. unihrule ghrna grchn kinbhne tinihrule durvyvhar grekachn yruslem roirheki che r mukh phrkaumche. yruslemko vstrhru klmkit bhekachn. bhvisyama hun skne kurolai usle socin. usko dur-dinlai ysko ptn bhymnkr bhyo. uslai santvna dine koi manis tyham bhenn. u bhneche, "prmrpbhu, hernuhos m kti dukhit chu. hernuhos mera struhru ksri aphulai mhan soci rhekachn." struhrule aphna hat phailaeka chn. tinihrule uska sbai bhumuly cijhru lgeka chn. he prmrpbhu! videsi jatihru usko mndirbhitr pseko dekki tpaimle bhnnubheko thiyo ki ti manishru hamihrusmg misinu humdain. yruslemka sara manishru vilap grirhekachn. uska sbai manishru bhojn khojdaichn. tinihrule aphno sara sunder cijhru khane kurahrusit satdaichn. tinihrule yso grdaichn taki tinihru bamen skun. yruslem bhneche, "hernuhos, prmrpbhu mlai hernuhos. m tucch thaninchu. ytabat bher jane sbai manishru, timihru prvah grdainau. tr m prti hernuhos ke mero jsto pida ksaioko ch? jun mlai ai pryoo? ke tyham mero jstai pida prmrpbhule aru ksailai dinu bheko ch r? uhamle mlai krodhko smya dnd dinu bheko ho. prmrpbhule mathibat ago pthauun bhyo. tyo ago mero hddihru bhitr psyo. uhamle mero khuttatir jal phiiaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai phrkaunu bhyo r mlai bamjho bhumi tuly bnaumnu bhyo. m dinbhri sithil bhem.

"mera paphru juvajstai bamdhioka chn. ti paphru prmrpbhukai hatdvara bamdhioka chn. prmrpbhuko juva mero grdmathi ch. prmrpbhule mlai kmjor bnaunu bheko ch. jun manishruko viruddh m uthn sktinm prmrpbhule mlai nai ti manishrukham sump-inubheko ch. "shrma bheka mera bliya sipahihru-lai prmrpbhule rdd grnu bheko thiyo. ani prmrpbhule mero virodhma manishruko ek smuh pthauun bhyo. uhamle ti manishru mera jvan sipahihrulai marn pthauunbhyo. kolma prmrpbhule yhudaki chorilai dakh pele jhaim pelnubhyo. "m yi sara ght-nahruko sok mnai rheko chu. mero akhamhrubat amsuko dhara bgchn. tr tyham mlai santvna din mero njik koi chain. mlai santvna din skne tyham koi chain. mera nanihru bamjho bhumi jstai chn. tinihru ysta bhe kinbhne tinihruka strule tinihruilai jite." siyonle aphna hathru phailai tr tyham uslai santvna din koi pni aenn. prmrpbhule yakubka struhurulai ades dinubheko thiyo. prmrpbhule shr vripri tinihurulai gherne ades dinu bheko thiyo. yruslem uska ti struhru majh kehi matrama klmkit bhi. ab yruslemle bhneche, "maile prmrpbhuko ades ullmghn grem. ysrt prmrpbhulai ti kurahru grne adhiakar ch. yskarn timihru sbaile sune. her mera pidahru. mera sbai truni r tnderihurulai kaidi bnaiyo. maile aphna premihurulai boaleam. tr tinihrule mlai dhoka die. mera pujaharihru r mera jnani manishru yhi shrma mre. tinihru khanako khojima thie. tinihrule aphulai jumdo rakhn cahnthe. "he prmrpbhu mlai hernuhos! m dukhuma prekochu! mero pran avstth ch. mero hrdy avstth ch kinbhne m vidrohi bheko chu. mera nanihru sdkma trvarle katier marie. ghr bhitr mrtyusok vyapt ch. "mero kura sun, kinbhne m pidale rumdai chu. mlai santvna dine koi pni chain. sbai struhrule mero dur-bltahruko barema thaaha paiskekachn. tinihru sukhi chn. kinbhne tpaimle mlai ysto grnu bhyo. tinihru sukhi chn tpaimle bhnnubhyo ki mera struhurulai tpaimle dnd dinuhunech. ab tpaimle je bhnnubheko thiyo tyo grnuhos. ab tyhi grnuhos. mera struhru pni ahile mero jun avsttha ch tyhi avstthama houn. "mera struhru kti dust chn, hernuhos, tpaimle unihrusit tysto vyvhar grn sknu hunech, maile jsto pap greko thie msit tysto vyvhar grnu bheko thiyo, ystau grnu hos kinbhne mero hrdy nirbl ch. m vyavstthama krairhekichu, vyavstha barmbar krairhekichu."

2

hay! ksri prmrpbhule siyonki chorilai badlle dhaknu bheko ch, uhamle ksri israelko gaurvlai, akasdekhi bhumima khsalnu bhekoch! prmrpbhule, jb aphno ris dekhaunu bhyo uhamle israelma rakhioko paundanlaiprvah grnu bhen. prmrpbhule yakubko ghr bhtkaunu bhyo. uhamle bdo nidrytapurv yso grnu bhyo. ris utheko bela uhamle yhudaki choriko killa pni dhvms parnu bhyo. prmrpbhule yhudako rajy r yska sasklai dhuloma milaunu bhyo. prmrpbhu risaunu bhyo ysrtth uhamle israelko sampurn skti dhvms parnubhyo. uhamle israelko sainik samrth-lai lanu bhyo. vhamle tyso grnu bhyo. jtibela struhru prves greka thie. uhamle yakublai agoko jvala jhaim jlai dinubhyo. uni carai tir blne ago jstai bhe. prmrpb-

hule aphna struhrule jhaim aphno dhnuma tamdo cd-haunubhyo. uhamle dahine hatle kamd tyar parnubhyo. uhamle yhudaka sbai ramra manishrulai marnu bhyo. prmprbhule unko aphno strulai jhaim htaya grnubhyo. prmprbhule aphno ris siyonko palmathi khnaunu bhyo. prmprbhu stru jstai hunu bhekoch. uhamle israelka sbai rajmhlhru r sbai killahru nilnu bhekoch. uhamle yhudako chorilai, ysto dukhi r mityuma rune bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule aphno palysri ukhalnu bhyo, manau thyo euta bgaimca ho. jun thamuma manishru bhela bher uhamko puja grthe, uhamle tys thaumlai dhvms parnu bheko ch. unihru kunai vises pvitr din siyonma vises smmeln grthe. prmprbhule manishrulai bhuln lgaunu bhyo. prmprbhule raja r pujaharilai tyagnu bhyo. kinbhne uham risaunu bheko thiyo r tyagnu bheko ho. prmprbhule aphno vedi tyag grnu bhyo, uhamle aphno upasnaکو pvitr sthan pni tyagnu bhyo. uhamle strulai yruslem rajprsadrhuka prkhal pni dhaln lgaunu bhyo. prmprbhuko bhvnmna struhru anndle citkar grn lage. unihruکو citkarle chuttiko jsto prives bniedo thiyo. prmprbhule siyonki choriko prkhalalai dhvms grne yojna grnubhyo. tyskarn uhamle ti prkhalhru dhvms grnu prne thaumma cinh lgaun gile napnu bhyo. tys pchi tinihru sbai bhtke. yruslemka sbai phatkhru bhuimma bhasie, yhamle phatkka sbai dndahru tukryai dhulo parnubhyo. uhamka raja r rajkumarhru aru kunai rastrma chn. unihrulai ab siksa diine chain. r yruslemka agmvtahrule pni prmprbhubat kunai drsn paenn. siyonka subai budhaprdhanhru bhuimma bsirheka chn. unihru bhuimma cupcap bsirheka chn. unihrule aphno taukoma dhulo hale ani borako luga lgaeka chn. yruslemka trunihru dukhle tauko bhuimma jhukaekachn. mero amkha roer rata bheka chn r phuleka chn. mero hrdy dukhirhekoch. mero hrdy bhuimma khnie jhaim anubhv grchu. mera manishru nst bhekale mlai ysto anubhv bheko ho. nanihru r dudhe sisuhru murcha prdaichn. unihru shrka glihruma murcha prdaichn. jb aphna amahruka kakhma nanihruکو pran sithil humdai janch tinihru aphna amalai sodhchn, "roti r dudh kham chn?" siyonکو chori tinihurulai m kosit tulna grum? he siyonki knya-chori timilai m kosit tulna gru? m tinihurulai ksri sukh santi dinskchu. tinihruکو vinas smudr jhaim visal chn. tinihurulai kse jati parn skch? tera agmvtahrule terolagi kehi dekheka thie. tr unihruکو drsnhru jhuto thiyo. sudharka nimti tinihrule tero dos dekhaenn. tinihrule tero visyama prcar gre tr tinihrule tmlai suddh murkh bnae. tyo bato hidne kunai pni manishe, acmmle thpdi marchn. tinihrule yruslemka chorilai sitti bjaumchn r tauko lllaumchn. unihrule sodhchn, "ke jun shrlai manishrule 'prm sundr shr' r 'sara prthviko annd bhnnie grthe, yhi shr ho?" tera sbai struhru tmlai khisi grchn. tinihru sitti bjaumchn r dahra kitdai bhchn, "hami purnruple dhvms bheka chaum. samcai, aj tyhi din ho jun dinko asa hamile greka thiyaum. antma hamile aj tyhi dekhirheka chaum jo hamile soceka thiyaum." prmprbhule tyhi kam grnubhyo jo uhamle priklpna grnubheko thiyo. uhamle tyhi kam grnubhyo jo uhamle hamihurulai grchu bhnnu bheko thiyo. uhamle tyhi grnu bhyo jo dhaire smy vhamle grnu cahanuhunthyo. uhamle kunai dya ndekhiaikn

dhvms grnu bhyo. timro yo avstha dekher timro struhru atyntai khusi bhe. uhamle timro struhurulai atyntai bliyo bnaunubhyo. prmprbhuko samune antr hrdybat krndn gr. he siyonki chori tero prkhalhru amsuko khola jstai bgn de. rat-din tero amsu bgn de. tero amkhalai nrok sant hun nde! uth! rati rou! ratko prtyek phrko suruma rou. hrdaylai prmprbhuko smip pokhau. prmprbhusmg prarthnako lagi hat ucal. aphna nanihruکو jivnka nimti prarthna gr. bhokle behos bheka nanihurulai jivndan dine prarthna gr. unihru shrka bato-ghatoma khana binanai behos humdaichn. he prmprbhu! mlai hernu hos, hernuhos, m ko hum, jslai tpaimle ysto vyvhar grnu humdaich? m tpaimlai euta prsn grn cahncchu, "ke aphule jnmaeko sisulai nai strile khanu? ke tinihrule hurkaeko nanihurulai nai khanu? ke pujahari r agmvtakhrulalai prmprbhuko mndirma marnai prch?" glihruma jvanhru r budha manisko lashru ldirhekachn. truni ani tnderihru tvrarle brabri katie. prmprbhu jb tpaim risaunu bhyo tb tinihurulai marnu bhyo. kunai dya ndekhaikn tpaimle tinihruکو nst grnu bhyo. tpaimle caraitirbat mkham atnkai nimaunu bhyo. tpaimle atmkalai kunai prvka din jstai grer nimaunu bhyo. kunai tykti pni prmprbhuko krodhbat bamcn sken jslai hurkai bdhai greki thiem mera struhrule tinihurulai mare.

3

m ek manis chu jslie pidako anubhv greko ch. prmprbhule hamilai euta latthhile kutnu bhyo. ani je bhyo maile tyo dekhem. prmprbhule mlai doryaunu bhyo r jyoti nbheko kalo amdhyaroma lyaunu bhyo. prmprbhuko hat mero viruddh uthyo, uhamle din bhri ghri-ghri ysto grnu bhyo. uhamle mero masu r chala tannu bhyo. uhamle mera hddihru bhamic dinubhn. prmprbhule mlai ghernu bhyo ani sbai tirbat akrmn grnu bhyo. uhamle mero vripri smsya r tiktta lyaunu bhyo. dherai smy dekhi mrt rheko manis jhaim uhamle mlai amdhyaroma bsn badhya parnubhyo. prmprbhule mlai bnd grek rakhnu bhyo, m umknn skinm. uhamle mlai ghrumngo sanglale bamdhnubheko thiyo. maile vilap grdai guhar magem tr prmprbhule mero parthna sunnu nai bhen. uhamle mero bato dhungako prkhal bnaer kechidinu bhyo. uhamle mero marg dhvms grnu bhyo. prmprbhule euta bhalu shr mlai akrnn grn tyar hunuhunthyo. uham ek luki bsne simh jstai hunuhunthyo. prmprbhule mero bato nai dhaki dinu bhyo. uhamle mlai tukra-tukra parnu bhyo. uhamle mlai ujad thaum jsto bnaunu bhyo. uhamle aphno dhnu tyar parnu bhyo. uhamle aphno kamdle mlai tamdo bnaunubhyo. uhamle mlai bhumdima hirkaunu bhyo. uhamle mlai kamdle hirkaunu bhyo. m sara manishruکو smks hamsoko patr bneco chu. sara din tinihrule mero khilli udaumalai githru gairhe. prmprbhule mlai dnd-svrup vis piun dinubhyo. uhamle kpko vitsmm bhrnu bhyo r tito ciraito milaer tyo sbai piun lgaunubhyo. prmprbhule mero damthru dhungama theler bhamicidinu bhyo uhamle mlai dildma dhkeli dinubhyo. maile socem ab pheri maile khilyai satti paune chain. mmsg bheka sbai ramra kurahru maile bhulem. maile aphailai bhnnem, "prmprbhubat shyog

paumne asa ab m grdin.” prmprrbhu mlai smjhnu hos m ati udas chu. ani mero ghr chain. tyo tito vis smjhnu hos jun tpaimle mlai dinu bheko thiyu. m ramro prkarle mera ksthru smjhncu r ati udas chu. tr tyspchi any kehi kura socem., tb mma asa jagyo. maile ke socem bhnda prmprrbhuko mhan prem r krpa-drsti khilyai smapt humdain. uhamko smvedna khilyai smapt humdain. hrek bihan uhamle ysai nyam rupna dekhaunu hunch. prmprrbhu, tpaimle atynt sty r visvasyogy hunuhunch. m aphailai bhncu, “prmprrbhu nai mero prmesvr hunuhunch ani m uhammathi visvas grdchu.” prmprrbhu ti manishruka lagi asl hunuhunch jsle prtiksas grdch. prmprrbhu ti manishruka lagi asl hunuhunch jsle uhamlai khojdch. ti manishruko lagi ramro ho. prmprrbhule cupcap rksagr prtiksa grnu hunch! manv jatiko lagi baly avstha dekhi prmprrbhuko juva boknu asl kura ho. jb prmprrbhule uslai juva lgai dinu hunch. tyo manis eklo r cupcap bsnu prch. tyo manisle prmprrbhuko agadi aphno anuhar jmin tir nihuraer ghoptinuprch. hunsckd, tyham ajh asa hola. tyo manislai ksaille hirkaumda arko gala pni phrkaunu prch. manishrulai apman grn dinuprch. tyo manisle tyo kura yad grnu prch ki prmprrbhule manishrulai sda rdd grnu hunn. jb prmprrbhule dnd dinuhunch, uhamsmg dya pni hunch. uhamsmg dya ch kinbhne uhamko mhan prem r krna apgar ch. prmprrbhu manishrulai dnd din cahnuhun. uham manishrulai dukhi bnaun cahnuhun. prmprrbhu yi kurahru mnparunu hunn. uhamle prthvika sara kaidihurulai aphno khuttale kulcn cahnuhun. uhamle srvoce prmesvr samu manishrule manishrulai anyay greko cahnuhun. manislai dhoka dieko mnpraunu hunn. ysto kurahru prmprrbhule ptikאי mnpraunu hunn. prmprrbhule ajna ngrunjelsmm ksaille pni esto ghtna hos bhner bhnn sktain. srvoce prmprrbhule nai asl r khrab duvai ghtnahru graun sknu hunch. jb prmprrbhule usko paphruko lagi dnd dinu hunch. kunai jiumdo manisle virodh grn sktain jamcaum r heraum hamile ke ke gryaum. tyspchi prmprrbhu trph phrkau. hamile hamra hrdy r hathru rsvga prmprrbhuko trph uthaam, ani uhamlai bhnaum, “hamile pap gryaum r bagi bhaum tsaikarn tpaimle hamilai ksma dinu bhen.” tpaimle svymilai krodhle dhaknu ani hamilai khednu bhyo. tpaimle hamilai nisthuri prkarle marnu bhyo. tpaimle svymilai badlle dhaknu bhyo tyskarn kunai pni upaskhru tpaimkham pugn skenn. tpaimle hamilai any jatihru prtii maila ksingr r phohri bnaunu bhyo. hamra sara struhru hamisng krodhit bher bole. hami atyntai trasit bhaum r hamro vinas bhyo.” mera amkhahrubad amsuka dhara bge. mero manishruko srvas dekker m roem. mera amkhabat nirntr amsu bgirhe. prmprrbhu m lgatar rune chu, jbsmm mathibat tpaimle hamilai hernuhunch. m lgatar rumne chu jbsmm tpaimle svrgbat hamilai hernuhunch. mera sbai shrhru roeko dekker mero amkhahrule mlai dukhi tulyayo. hamilai gharna grne kunai karnai nbhaekahrule hamilai matr cralai jhaim khedae. m jiumdolai tinihrule khadhma phyamki die. tinihrule mmathi dhumngahru vrsae. mero tauko smm pani ai pugyo. maile aphailai bhnm, “m khttm bhem.” he prmprrbhu, maile tpaimko naum dakem. maile khadlko pimdbat tpaimlai pukarem. tpaimle

mero avaj sunnubhyo. kan nthunnu hos r mlai uddhar grnuhos ani mlai bcaunu hos.” maile shay-taka nimiti guharekai din tpaim aunubhyo. tpaimle mlai bhnnubhyo, “ndrau.” prmprrbhu, tpaimle mero prtirksa grnubhyo. tpaimle mero jivn pun phrkai dinu bhyo. he prmprrbhu, tpaimle mero kst dekhnu bheko ch. ab mero nyay gridinu hos. 60 mero viruddhma tinihrule bnaeko sbai prtisodhka yojnahru tpaimle dekhnu bhyo. 61 he prmprrbhu tinihrule mero apman greko sunnu bhyo. mero viruddhma dust yojnahru greko tpaimle dekhnu bhyo. 62 mera struhruka sbd r vicarhru sara smy mero viruddhcn. 63 jb tinihru uth bs grchn. hernuhs tb mero khilli udaumdaichn. 64 he prmprrbhu! tinihrule greko krm anasar tinihrulai dnd dinuhs. tinihrule je gre tysko lagi dnd bhogaunuhs. 65 tinihru mathi aphno srav svrup kthor hrdy dinuhs. 66 tinihrulai krodhma khednu hos. tinihruko srvas grnuhos he prmprrbhu akas muni dekhi tinihrulai srvas grnuhos.

4

her sun ksri phika bhyo. her asli sun ksri bdiyo. tyham caraitir chrieka hiramotihru chn. tinihru prtyek glchedahrma chrieka chn. siyonka manishru bhumuly rtnhru jstai thie. tinihrulai sun-jhaim kdr grinthyu. tr ahile tinihruka struhrule tinihrulai kumalele bnaeka matoka purana bham-dahru jstai thanirheka chn. syalhrule pni aphno chaurahurulai dudh cusaer hurkaumchn, tr mera manischi chori nisthuri chn. uni mrubhumima hune stumurg jstai chn. dudh khane sisuko jibro tirkhale taluma tamsinch. nanihrule roti magirheka chn, tr tinihrulai ksaille pni diirheka chainn. ti manishru jo svadist khana kthanthe, glima bhokle mrirhekachn. ti manishru jo rata lugahru phirier hurke tinihrule ghuran-petibat mailahru tipdaichn. mera maniska chorihruko pap sdom r gomorko bhnda thulo ch. sdom r gomor sjilai srvas bhe. tyo manischo hatbat srvas bheko hoin. yhudka ktipy manishrule vises prkarle prmprrbhulai smrpn gre. ti manishru ati pvitr thie. tinihru himumbhnda pni spha r dudh bhnda pni seta thie. tinihruka srir munga bhnda pni rata thie. tinihruka dahri nilmni dhumnga jstai thie. ahile tinihruko anuharhru laltinko mosobhnda kala chn. tinihrulai glihruma par bher jamda ksaille pni cindain. tinihruka chala hddisng tamisier cauri preka chn. tinihruka chala kathjiahm khstra chn. jo bhokle mrnehru bhnda tvarle katier mrnehru bhagymani hun. khanko kmile mrnehru bhnda cotbat rgt bger mrnehru ajh bhagymani hun. ek smya maya grne aimaihrule aphna nanihruka lagi khana pkaumthe. phibat ti nanihru nai tinihruka amahruka ekmatr ahar bne. yi sbai kurahru bhe jb mero manishrulai nst parieko thiyu. prmprrbhule aphna sara krodh prkt grnubhyo r uhamle aphno krodh pokhaunu bhyo. uhamle siyonma ago lgaunu bhyo. agole siyonko jghru dhrasayi gridiyo. yruslemka phatkhruvat struhru prves grne chn bhne ksaille visvas grn skdain the. yi sbai kurahru yruslemka agmvtkahr r puja-harihruko papko karnle grda ani tyhamka nirdos jnt-lai jsle mare ti manishruko karnle grda, bheka thiyu. agmvtkahr r pujaharihru andha manis srh glihruma

himndthe. tinihru rgtle lpt bheka thie. eka arkama luga chun pni ghinaumthe. tinihru cicyae, "bhag! bhag! hamilai nchou!" tinihru bhnnchn, "tinihru begari bhi ghumnu prch. unihru yham rhn skdaiinn." prmpnbhu svymle ti manishrulai nst grnubhyo uhamle tinihruko hercah grnubhen. uhamle pujaharihruko adr grnubhen yhudka budha-prdhanhrusmg uhamko maitribhav thien. shaytako nimti herda herda hamro amkhahru tttae. tr kitaibat shayta aen. hamile svym-lai bcaumn kunai ek jatilai heryaum. tr kunai jati pni aen. hamna struhrule sara smy hamilai ghat parirhe. hami gllima smm niskn skenaum. hamro anty njik ai skyo. hamro smy pura bhaiskyau. hamro anty ai skyo. ti manishru jsle hamilai khede tin-ishru akasma udne cil bhnda tej thie. ti manishrule hamilai prvthru smm khede hamilai smatn bhner mrubhumima luker dhuki bse. raja hamro lagi atynt prmukh thie uni hamra pranka svas jstai thie. tr rajalai tinihrule pasoma pare prmpnrhubatnai cuniekra raja thie. hamile rajako visyma bhnyaum, "hami uhamko chayamsmg bamcnechaum uhamle hamilai any jatihrubat jogaunu hune ch." edomka manishru khusi bn, uj bhumima bsnehru khusi bn. tr yad gr, prmpnrbhuko kcaura timihruka vripri aune ch. jb timi tyo kcaurabat piuchau timihru matine chaum. ani aphaimlai nango parne chau. he siyon timihruka dnd purn bhyo, timihru pheri kaidkhanama chainau. tr her prmpnrbhule edomka manishrulai timihruko papko dnd dinuhunech. uhamle timihruka pap udango parnu hunech.

5

he prmpnrbh, yad grnuhos, hamima ke ghteko thiyo. hamro apman hernu hos. hamro bhumu prdesihruko hatma sumpidie hamra ghrhru videsihrulai sumpidie. hami anath bhyaum. hamra pita chainn. hamra amahru vidhva jsti bheki chin. hamile piune pani pni kinnu preko ch. hamile daurako pni jyala tirnu preko ch. hamilai bhnyjanma juva boker laijan jor griekoch. hami thkit chaum r hamilai visram chain. roti paunka lagi hamile misrsmg euta smjhauta gryau. hamile assursmg euta smjhauta gryaum. hamra pita-purkhahrule pap greka thie ani tinihru mreka chn. tinihruko papko krm ahile hamile bhogi rheka chaum. jo thik hamra nokrhru thie tinihru hamra sask bheka chn. ksaile pni hamilai tinihrubat bcaun skenn. hamile ahar khojnko lagi pranghatk ujad thaumma homro jivn khtrama paryau. hamra chala culha jstai tateko ch. bhokko atisyale grda hamilai asadhy jvro aeko ch. struhrule siyonka strihrumathi vybhicar greka chn. tinihrule yhudaka shrhruma trunihrulai vybhicar greka chn. hamra rajkumarhulai strule jhundyaer mareka chn. tinihrule hamra budha-prdhanhulai smman greka chainn. hamra jvan chorahru struko kmara chn ani hamra chorahruga khutta struhruko bhari kamle lrvrinchn. budha-prdhanhru shrka mul dhokahruma bhela hun chadidie. jvan manishrule smgit bjaun chadidie. ab hamro hrdyma anndko cinh smet pni rhen. hamra nachru sok gitma privrtn bheka chn. mukut hamro taukobat jhrer gyo. hamile greko papko karnle, hamima khrab smy aekoch. ti kurahruko

karnle grda, hamra amkhahrule spst dekh chodyo. siyon prvt bamjhobhumi bhyo. syalhru siyon prvtko vripri drguchn. tr he prmpnrbh. tpaime hamimathi sdaiv sasn grnubheko ch. tpaime simhasn sdako lagi rhnch. he prmpnrbh, hamilai tpaime sdako lagi birse jsto dekhio. tpaime tysto lamo smydekhi hamilai eklai chadnu bhyo. he prmpnrbh, hamilai pheri phrkai tpai kham lyaunu hos. hamiannle tpai kham phrkne chaum. hamihruko jivn phileko jstai bnaidinu hos. tpai hamipti ati krodhit hunuhunthyo. ke tpaile hamilai purn prkarle inkar grnu bhyo?

yi updeskka vcn hun. updeskhru daudka putr yruslemka rajaka thie. updeskko bhñai ch; sbai thok vyrthaika chñ r akarth ch.arthat sb kura vyrth ch. ys jivnma manishru jun kisimle mehnt grchn, tysbat tinihrulai samccai kunai labh hunch r? euta pimdhi aumch r janch tr smsar clirhnch. sury udaumch r astaumch tr bholiplt tysai thamubat udaunlai pñeri htarinch. hava dksintir bhñch r yo uttrtir pñi bhñch. hava ek thaumdekhi arkoma bhñch ani tyhim pñeri phrker jhambat bheko thiyoi tyhim aumch. sbai ndihru ekai tir bginai rhñchn. ti sbai smudma aer misinchn. tr pñi smudr khilyai bñrimdain. sbdle vstuhruko pura vrñn grñ skdain.manishru r aphno vicar vykt grñ skdaiñn tr pñi manishru boli nai rhñchn.sbd hamro kamma barmbar prirhnchn, tr tñle hamro kan bñrimdain. hamra amkhale, je-ñti pñi dekhnch, tibai khilyai aghaumdainñ. suru dekhi jun kuro jsto ch, tystai nai ch. jsto bñer airheko ch sbai thok tystai rhirhnch. ys jivnma nyam bhñne kehi chain. ksaille bhññ skch, “her, yo kuro nyam rhech.” tr tyo dñerai aghi dekhi thiyoi, tyo t hami bhñda pñi phile bheko thiyoi. dñerai aghi ghñteka kurahru manishru yad grdaiñn r ahile ghñteka kurahru bhvisyama pñi yad grdaiñn. tye pchi pñi ti aru kurahruko yad rakhdaiñn jun unihru bhñda aghika manishrule greka thie. m, jo ahile prcark hum, ek smyma yruslemma israelko raja thiem. maile niscy grem, ys jivnma je kura hunch, tyslai bujñ bhñ buddhi pryog grdai tyslai adhyñn grchu. maile bujñe, prmesvrle manishrulai grñu bhñi jun kurahru dinubhyo tyo khubai kñhin rhech. sbai kamhru jun yo prthvima grem maile tinihrumathi herem r dekhem ki yi sbai vyrthika hun. yo thik tystai ho jsto havalai pkrñu. timi ti kurahrulai bñln skdaiñau. ydi kunai kuro tedho ch bhñne tyslai timile sojho bñauñn skdaiñau r ydi kunai vstuko abhav ch bhñne timile tyslai bñrn skdaiñau. maile aphañilai bhñem, “m khubai buddhiman chu. m bhñda aghi yruslemma jti pñi rajahrule raj gre, m ti sbai rajahru bhñda adhik buddhiman chu. m jandchu vastvama buddhi r jñan ke ho? maile yo pñi janñe niscy grem ki murkhta purn cintñ bhñda vivek r jñan ksri sresth chñ. tr mlai jñan bñyo viveki bññe pryas pñi tystai rhech jsto havalai pkrñe pryasgrñu. kin ki adhik jñanle tysai htasa ubjmdo rhech. jsle adhik jñan prapt grdch usle tytinai dukh pñi prapt grdch.

maile aphaile vicar grem m khusi hune cesta grchu ani anñd linchu.” tr maile bujñem, yo pñi vyrthai rhech. hr smy hamstai rhñu pñi murkhta ho. hamskhel bat mero kunai bhlo bhñe. tb maile niscy grem m aphno srir dakhrsle bñrchu ydypi mero mñle mlai jñankai bato dekñairheko thiyoi. maile ysto murkhta purn acrn dekñhem kin ki maile anñdko kunai bato khojirheko thiem. m cahnñem, manishruko lagi aphno jivñka thorai dinhruma ke grñu uttm ho, tyo khojñu. ani maile thula-thula kam grñ suru grem. maile aphno lagi ghñrhu bñnem r dakhko bgaimca lgaem. maile phulbari r bgaimca

bñnem. maile sbai kisimka phlhruko rukh ropem. maile aphno lagi paniko tlau bñnem ani pñeri ti tlauko panilai bññ lageka mera kurhñruma halñe kamma lgaem. maile nokr-nokrñihru kinem. ghñma jñmeka nokr-nokrñihru t chmdai thie. m thula-thula kurahruko malik bñem. msit bññanka-bññan gai-goru r bhñda bakhrhru thie. yruslemma aghi bññe rajahruko bhñda msg dñerai cijhru thie. maile aphno lagi sun camdi jñma grem. maile aru rajahru r tinihruka deshrubat pñi dññ-dul jñma grem. m sit thuprai nacñe-gaune stri-purushru thie. m sit cahieka jti sbai kura thie. m khub dññi r mñan bhñem. m bhñda aghi yruslemma jo rhññte ti bhñda pñi mñan thiem. mero buddhile sdhaim mero shayta grñe grdthyo. mera akhamle je dekññe r cahnññem tinihrulai maile prapt grem. m je grññem, mero mñn sdhaim tysle prsnñ hunthyo r tyo prsnñta mero kñthor prismrko phl thiyoi. maile greka sbai kurahruma njr lgaem ani aphule greka kñhin prismrko barema vicar grda mlai lagyo tyo sb smyko brbadi matr thiyoi. yo havalai smañne cesta gre jsto matr thiyoi. manishrule tinihruko jivñma greko kñhin prismrbat kehi prpt grñ skdaiñ. maile buddhi paglñ r murkhta ke rhechñ so hñrn nirñy grem, jb euta rajale arko rajako thaum lññch bhñe, tyham kehi pñi nyam kurahru nyam rajako nñmñti grñechaiñ, kinbhñe yo phile nai griskeko hunch. maile bujñem murkhta bhñda buddhi tyttiñnai uttm ho tyti amdhyauro bhñda ujyalo uttm ho. yo tystai ho jsto ek buddhiman manis, tyo kham jamdaich, tyo hñrnlai aphañ akhamle jstai usko buddhile herch. tr euta murkh manis adhyamrama hidmñne manis jstai ho. tr maile yo pñi dekñeko chu ki murkh r buddhiman duvaika anty ekai prkarle bheko ch. antma dubai mrtyuko mukhma prdchn. maile aphno mñma socem, “kunai” murkh manisñai je priaumch tyo mlai pñi priaumñech bhñe yti buddhiman bññako lagi yti kñhin prismr bññle kin grem?” maile aphañilai bhñem, “buddhiman bññu pñi bekar rhech.” buddhiman manis r murkh manis duvai mrñe nai ch. r manishrule smdñai n buddhimanñai smjññchn n kunai murkhlai nai tinihrule je-ñti greka thie, pchi manishrule bññuchñ. ysri buddhiman manis r murkh manis vastvma eutai jsto rhech. ys karnle mlai jivññit ghññ lagch. jivñma jo jti ch sb vyrth ch, bhññe vicarñ m khñññ bhñem. yo havalai pkrñ khojñu jstai ho. maile jun kñhin prismr grem, tyslai ghññauññ thale. maile dekñem, m pchi bamcññhule mero kñhin prismrko phl paumchn. m t ti vstuhru lññer jamdññ. jun kurahruka lagi maile yti mññ lgai prismr grem ti sb mathi arukai adhikar hññech r m yo pñi jandññ ki tyo adhikar jmaññne manis buddhiman hññch ki murkh. tr yi sb pñi t vyrth nai rhechñ. ysñarn maile je jti kñhin prismrhu greko thiem, ti sbñai socer m dukhit bhñem. euta manisñe aphno buddhi, aphno jñan r aphno cñturyamñlai kamma laer kñthor prismr grdch. tr tyo manis mrdch r jun kurako lagi usle tytikio prismr gryo tyo kunai arkaile paumch. tyo paunele ti kurahruko lagi kunai kam t greko thien, r pñi uslai ti sb bat prñe ch. ysle mlai thulo dukh lagch. yo nyay purn kuro hoiñ. yo vivek purn kuro pñi hoiñ. aphno sara jivñma tytikio prismr grer usle akñirma ke paumch? sara jivñma prismr gryo tr pida r nirasa bahek usko hatma kehi prñe hoiñ. ratko smyma pñi manisñko mññle vis-

ram paumdain yi sb pni vyrthko hun. jivnko annd jti maile lieko chu tyti annd lin kosis grne koki aru hola? chain. maile jun jnan pame tyo yhi ho ydi ksaile ramro bhnda ramro nai grnschk ki kxanu, piunu r aphule grnu prne kamma annd linu. maile yo pni bujhem ki sb prmesvratai prapt hunchn. ydi ksaile prmesvrilai prsnr gre prmesvrle uslai jnan, buddhi r annd dinuhunch. tr jsle uhamlai khinn parchn, tyo t khali vstuhru thuparne r tylaibokne kam matr grdch. prmesvrle khrab manishrubat lier asl manishrubat dinuhunch. yskarn yi sb kam vyrth chn. yo pni havalai pkrne kam jsto matr ho.

3

prtyek kurako lagi euta ucit smy ch r yo prthvima prtyek kurako shi smyma hunch. jnm line euta niscit smy ch, r mrtyuko pni. rukh ropne euta smy hunch, ani tylaibokne euta smy ch. tyham marne euta smy ch, niko parne euta smy, bhtkaune euta smy ch, bnaune euta smy. kraune r rune euta smy hunch ani hamsne r annd grne euta smy hunch. sok mnaune euta smy ch r nacne r gaune euta smy hunch. ek smy hunch dhunga phyamkne ek smy hunch dhunga thuparne. ksailai amgaloma halne ek smy hunch ty-sai chodidine euta smy hunch. ek smy hunch kunai cij khojne r ek smy hunch hraos bhne eksmy hunch ktai phali dine ek smy hunch r khojne ek smy hunch. tyham luga cyatne euta smy ch r luga silaune euta smy. tyham euta cupcap rhne smy ch bolne euta smy ch. ek smy hunch maya grne, ek smy hunch ghrna grne, ek smy hunch jhgda grne r ek smy hunch mel-milap grne. ke manisla aphno kthor prsrmbat vastvma kehi paumch? maile tyo kthor prsrm dekheko chu jun prmesvrle hamilai grnko lagi dinu bheko ch. prmesvrle manishruko hrdyama bteko smy r aune smyko cetna rakhi dinubheko ch. tr prmesvrle ke grnuhunch ti kurahru hami purnruple khilyai buijn skdainaum. tr pni prmesvrle hrek kura ucit r upyukt smyma grnuhunch. maile bujhem ki manishruko nimti sbaibhnda uttm kuro yhi ho, usko jivnma annd linu r asl grnu ho. prmesvr cahnuhunch ki prtyek manisla khaos, piyos r aphno kamma annd liirhos. yi kurahru prmesvrbat paieko uphar hun. m jandchu prmesvrle je ghtit grnuhunch tyo sda ghtch nai. manisla prmesvrko kamlai ek rti bdaun pni skdaiin r ek rti ghtaun pni skdaiin. prmesvrle ysto yskarn grnubhyo ki manishrule uhamko adr grun. jun ahile bhirheko ch tyo phile pni bheikai ho. bhvisyama ke hunech tyo phile pni bheikai thiyoi. je hun gyo prmesvrle tysko lekha linuhunch. ys jivnma maile yi kurahru pni dekheko chu, ki nyayaly jham nyay r bhilai hunuprch, tr tyham aj khrab matr painch. yskarn maile aphno mnma bhne, 'tyham hrek kura ani hrek karyko nimti shi smy ch. prmesvrle bhlo manis r khrab manisko nyay grnu nai hunch. maile manishruko visyama socem ani apahim-lai bhne, 'prmesvr cahnuhunch ki manishru aphule aphulai tyhi rupma dekchos jun rupma tinihrule tyo psuhurai dekhdchn.' ke euta manis psu bhnda uttm ch? chain! kin? kin ki hr kuro vyrth ch. manis ttha psuhru eutai trikama mrchn. tinihru prthvima aumch prthvima nai ses hunchn. manishru r psuhruko

dehko ant ekai prkarle hunch. tinihru matovat aeka hun ani matoma nai milchn. kse jandch ki manislo atmalai ke hunch? kse jandch manishruko atma prmesvr kham janch ani psuhruko atma tl jminbhitr janch? yskarn maile bujhem ki manisla grnu prne sb bhnda asl kam ho aphno kamma annd upbhog grnu. ekjna manisla bhvisyama ke hunevala ch dekhaun sktain.

4

maile pheri yo pni bujhe ki ksa sit nramro byahavar grinch. maile usko amsu dekheko chu r pheri yo pni dekheko chu ki ti dukhikrulai santvna smm dine pni koki humdain. maile bujheko chu, kthor manishru sit smpurn skti hunch, r tinihrule jsai ksti puryamuchn uninhrulai dhads dine koki pni humdain. m yo ninryma pugem ki ti jo mriskekahru chn tinihru ajhai bamcirhnehru bhnda asl chn. ajh yo bhnda asl jo ahilesmm jnmeke chainn tinihrulai ch. kin? kinbhne, tinihrule ys smsarko khrabi dekheka chainn. maile pheri socem, 'manishru yti kthor prsrm kin grchn.' maile bujhem manis splhunalai r aruhru bhnda thulo bnnalai prsrm girihchn. ysto kosis yskarn grinch ki manis irsyalu hunch. aphnoma jti ch, arukoma tyo bhnda dher nos bhne unhru camh-nchn. yi sb arthhin kurahru hun. yo havalai pkrnu jsto ho. kti manis bhchn, hat bamdher bsirhnu kehi ngrnu murkhta ho. ydi timi kam grdainau bhne bhokai mrchau. dherai bhnda dherai paumn havako pchi jhgda grdai bhagnu bhnda timro hatma je ch ysma sntosjnk bher bsnu asl ho. pheri maile arko pni euta kuro dekheka chu jsko kunai arth chain euta manis ntanhn hun skch. hunschk usko kunai choro va yhamsmm ki kunai dajyu-bhai pni chainn tr pni tyo manisla kthor bhnda kthor prsrm grnma lagirheko hunch r je jti usit ch tyibat u khilyai stntust humdain. tb m pni yti kthor meht kin grdaichu? m apahim pni ys jivnko annd kin limdin. ab her yo pni euta dukhko r vyrth kai kuro ho. ek jna bhnda duijna manis ramro ho. jb dui jna miler smgai kam grchn bhne jun kam grchn tysma adhik labh paumdchn. ydi ek jna lde arkale uthaumdch. tr ksaiko lagi pni eklo rhn ramro hoin, kinki jb tyo ldch uslai shayta grne tyham koki arko hune chain. ydi duijna ek sath sute tyham tato hunech, tr eklo sutne manis tatimdain. eklo manisla strule hraumn skch, tr tyhi strule duij-nalai hraumn skdain, ani tin jnako skti t ajhai dherai humdch. ti euta ysto dori jsto hunchn, jo tin poyale batieko hunch. tylaibokne cumdaun kthin prch. ek jna grib tr buddhiman yuva sask, euta brddh ttha murkh rajabhnda asl hunch. tyo brddh rajale cetaunihuma dhyana dimdain. hun skch tyo yuva sask tys rajyama grib bher jnmeko hos r hunschk u jebat chuter desma sasn grn aeko hos. tr maile ys jivnma dekheko chu r jandchu, manishru tys dosra yuva sasklai nai manne chn r uhi nyam raja bnne ch. dherai jna tys yuvka pchi lagnechn. tr pchi ger ti manishrule uslai pni mn praune chainn r yi sb pni vyrthai hun. yo pni tyhi havalai pkrne pryas jstai ho.

prmesvrko upasna grn jamda khubai hosiya hou. ajnanihrule jsto prmesvrlai bli cdhaunu bhnda unno ajna mannu dherai ramro ho ajnanihru pray khrab kam grne grchn r ke grdaichn tyo pni jandaiinn. prmesvrsit prtijna grne belama hosiya hou. prmesvrsit prtijnahru grnma htar ngr. prmesvr svrgma hunuhunch r timi prthvima chau. yskarn timile prmesvrsimg ekdmai km bolnu prch. yo ukhan samco ch dherai cinta grnale khrab spna dekhinch. r dherai bolnale murkh kura ubjnch. ydi timile prmesvrm kunai kurako prtijna grchau bhne pura grnma dilo ngr. prmesvr murkh manishrusmg khusi hunuhunn. timile prmesvrlai jun kuro cdhaumne prtijna greka chau tyo cdhau. bru kunai bhaklai ngrnu ramro ho tr bhaki grer pura ngrnu ramro hoin. ysrth timro apnai sbdhrule aphaimglai papma ptn ngraos pujaharilainbhn, “maile je kura bhnm tysko arth yo hoin!” timile yo gryau bhne prmesvr timra sbdhruma risaunuhunch, jun kurako nimti timile krm greka chau ti sbai nst paridinu hunech. dherai spnahru dekhnale r sekhi grnale vyrtkho kurahruma doryaumch. timile prmesvrlai adr grnuprch. ktipy deshruma timile ysta din-hin manishru dekhchau jslai kthor mehtn grn vadhy grinch. timi bujhn skchau ki grihbhu prti ysto vyvhar ramro hoin. yo grihbhuko adhikarko viruddh thhrinch. tr acmm nman. jo saskle ti manishrulai kam grn vadhy tulyaumchn tinlai vadhy tulyaune arko sask pni hunchn. ani ajhai arko ek sask pni hunch, jslie yi duvai saskhrulai kam grn vadhy graumchn. yti himdahumda pni kunai kheti grn yogy bhumima euta raja hunu desko nimti labhdayk ho. raja pni antma euta das nai ho. jslie dhnlai prem grch tyo aphusit bheko dhnle khilyai ntust humdain. jslie dhnlai prem grch, dherai bhnda dherai dhn prapt gre pni usko mn khilyai aghaumdain. yskarn dhn pni vyrtthai ho. ksaisit jti dherai dhn hunch, uslai khrc grnko nimti tyti nai dherai sathihru hunchn. yskarn tys dhni manisalai vastvma prapt kehi hune hoin. usle aphno dhnlai matr heribsn skch. jslie sara din kda mehtn grch, u ghr ger cain sath sutn skch. uslai khan km ch ki dherai ch kehi khamco prdain. tr dhni manis aphno dhnko cintama nai dubirhnc r sutnsmm pni skdain. maile ys jivnma dherai dukkho kuro ghteko dekheko chu. manisale bhvisyko lagi dhn snay grchn tr tysle noksan puryaumch. ani kehi nramro ghtna ghtch r usko sbai kura janch r tys manisait aphno choralai dine pni kehi rhmdain. ek manis aphno amako grbbat khali hat amuch. jb tys manisko mrtyu humch, u aphusit kehi nlii sbai kura yhi choder jamdch. smptti thuparn usle kthor prismr grdch tr jb mrch u aphusit kehi lier jan skdain. yo bda dukkho kuro ho. ys smsarlai usle tysri nai chodnu prch jsri u aeko thiyo. yskarn ‘havalai pkrne kosis’ grnale ke paun skch? usle ydi kehi pamuch bhne tyo ho dukh r sokle bhreko din, tyaile akhirma u htas, rogi r risaha bndch. maile t yo dekhem ki manisale je grn skch tyo sbaibhnda asl rhech khan, piun r jun kam usle ys dhrtima aphno choto jivnma grch tysma annd lynch. prmesvrle yinai kehi dinhru dinubheko ch bs yhi timro r usko ho. ydi prmesvrle ksailai dhn,

smptti r ti kurahruko annd line skti dinubheko ch bhne usle tinko annd lin prch. aphusit je jsto ch tyslai svikar grnuprch r prmesvrbat uphar svrup paeko aphno kamma annd mnaunu prch. yso bhe tysta manisale khilye pni jivn choto ch bhni socdain. kin ki prmesvrle tystalai tystai kamma lgai rakhnuhunch, jun kam grnma usko ruci humdch.

6

maile jivnma arko kuro pni dekhokochu jun ucit hoin. dherai manisahrulo yskaro anubhv greka chn. tys manisait camhindo kurahru hunchn r jti calhnc tyo pni paumdch. tr prmesvrle uslai ti kurahruko bhog grn dinuhunn. kohi arkaipugch r ti sbai thokhru khoser laijanch. yo khubai khrab r vyrtth kuro ho. ekjna manis lamo smysmm bacch ani uska ek sy nanihru hunchn. tr ydi tyo manis ti asl kurahrusit ntust nbhe ani usko mrtyupchi uslai smjhna grne kohi nbhe, m t bhncnu ki tys manis bhnda tuheko balkko bhagy asl hunch. tys balklai kunai nam ndii uslai euta amdhyaro khadhma purinch. tysta balkle khilyai sury dekhdain r kehi kuro pni jandai. tr tys manisale bhagy! jslai prmesvrle dieka kurahruko annd khilyai lien. tyobhnda t tys balkle bdi cain r santi paumdch. tysta manisahrdu hui jar vrs bamcn skchn tr ydi tinihrule jivnma annd lin nske, tyo ramro ho r hrek manis antma tyhi thaumma janch. euta manisale nirntn kam grinai rhnc kin? kin ki uslai aphno iccha pura grnu ch. tr u ntust camhi khilyai humdain. ys prkarle ek buddhiman manis pni ek murkh manis bhnda dherai ramro hoin. ysto din-hin mnusy hunuma pni ke phayda hunsch? ekohoro lagi rhnumabhnda aphusit jo ch tysaima sntos hunu ramro ho. sdhaim dherai khojirhnu vyrtth ho. yo pni havalai pkrdn khojnu jstai ho. je jti bhirheko ch tyo bhutkalma nai vrnn grisheko ch kohi, manisahrle tinihru bhnda bliyolai virodh grn skdain. yskarn jyada bolnu vyrtth ho. kslie jandch mnusyko choto jivnma usko lagi ys bhumima sbaibhnda ramro ke ch? usko jivn t chayam jsto hrai halch. ys smsarale bholi ke hunch bhni kunai manisale bhnnskdain.

7

euta asl nam hunu sugndhit attr bhnda ramro ho. mrtyu divs jnm din bhnda uttm ho. bhobjo ghrma janu bhnda mlami janai ho. kin ki sbai ek din mrnai prch ani hrek jivit pranile yo smjhnu prch. hamso bhnda sok r surta ramro ho kinki jb hamro anuharma visad chamuch tb hamro hrday knnc bnch. jnailie sdhem mrtyubare somch tr murkhle rmaila dinhru smjhnch. murkhbat prsamsit hunubhnda jnanibat nindit hunu dherai ramro. murkhhruko hamso t bekar hunch jsto kamdhako ago baler bhanda ttaumch. ghusle jnani manis bhrst hunch ani paisako upharle usko hrdaylai bigaridinch. suru greko bhnda ant grekai ramroho ahmkari ko adhinna bsnubhnda nmr r dhirj bhekar ramro. chitai risaune ngr, kinki risaha bnu murkhata ho. nbhn, “biteka dinhruma ke bhyo. tb cijhru ajh ramra thie.” ysto prsn grnu jnanko kuro hoin. jsri dhni hunu ramro ho tysri

nai jnan hunu pni ramro ho. vivek ti jo kahi j-
 unehruko nimti sresthta ho. dhni hunu bhnda jnani
 hunu ramro ho. jiumdo manislo lagi jnan labhdai
 ho. prmesvrdvara srijit vstuhru her. ydi prmesvrle
 kehi kura bango bnaunu bheko ch bhne timile tyla
 sojho bnaun skne chainau. jb jivn uttm ch bhne tyst-
 bat andd leu. tr jivn kthin ch bhne yad gr prmesvrle
 hamilai kthin smy pni dinch n r asl smy pni dinch.
 ani bholi ke hunch tyo ksaila jandain. aphno choto
 jivnma maile sbaitok dekhako chu. maile dekhako
 chu ramra manis umerma nai mrchn r maile dekhako
 chu dust manis lamo ayu bamchn. yskarn aphailai
 kin marchau? sahai ramro pni nbn. sahai khrab pni
 nbn. ani sahai buddhimani pni nbn, sahai murkh
 pni nbn. smy npugi kin marchau? alikti ysto bn,
 alikti usto. prmesvrka anuyayihrule pni kehi ramro
 kam grchn kehi nramro. jnanle manislai skti dinch,
 euta jnani manis shrhbhit dsjna saskhru bhnda skti-
 sali hunch. vastvma ys smsarna kahi asl manis chain
 jsle asl kura matr grch r dust kam khile gtdain. man-
 ishrule bhneka sbai kura nsun timro aphnai nokrle
 pni timi bare nramro kura grnschk. ani timi jand-
 chau, timi aphaile pni aruhruka barema nramro kura
 greka chau. yi sbai kurako barema maile aphno bud-
 dhi r vicar lgaem. m samccikai buddhiman bnn kho-
 jem tr tyo asbbbhv chi. kin m bujhn skdin akhir
 kuro tyhi ch. jsto tyo ch! ksailai pni yo bujhn kthin
 ch. samco jnan paun maile thulo prism r ghiro ad-
 hyyn grem, hrek kurako karn pto laune cesta grem
 tr maile janem ke? maile ytinai jane ki dust bnnu
 murkhta ho r murkh vyvhar grnu pagl n ho. maile
 yo pni dekhe ki ktipy strihru dhrap jstai khtnak
 hunchn. tinka hrdy jal jsta r tinka pakhura sangla jsta
 hunchn. tysta strihruka phndama prnubhnda mrnu
 niko. prmesvrka anuyayi tysta strihrudekhi bhagchn.
 tr papi tinko phndama prch. updesk bhchn, "maile
 yi sb prsnhru ek sath rakhem ani tinihruko uttr khoji
 grem. uttr ajhai khojirhekocho tr yti camhi jane
 ki hjarma ekjna samco purus maile paem, tr samco
 nari eutai pni paimn. arko euta kuro pni bujhem
 prmesvrle mnusylai ramro bnaunu bheko thyio. tr
 manishru aphaile aneakum chlhr bnae.

8

jnani manis jsto ko ch? ksl vstuhruko arth lgaunu
 skch? jnanle cintit anuharlai khusima bdl n skch. m
 bhncu, timile sdhami rajako ajna paln grnuprch.
 kinki timile prmesvrilai tyso grne vcn dieka chau. ys
 visyma cintit nhou. jb uhamle timilai pthaunu hunch
 uhamlai chodideu. mamla mn nprne bhe pni dhilo
 ngr, kinki rajale usko icchanusar ajna grnuhunch.
 ajna dinu rajako adhikar ho. ani yo gr, uso gr bhner
 unlai ksaila bhnn skdain. rajako ajna paln jsle grch
 u surksit rhnch. tr buddhimanile yso grda ucit smy
 jandch, ani ucit kuro khile grne tyo pni jandch. tyham
 dherai ksthru bhe tapni manisist prtyek kura grne
 shi smy r shi marg ch. uslai thaha hudain bhvisyma
 ke hune ho, kin ki bhvisyma ke hune ho uslai ksaila
 bhnn skdain. ksaila pni havalai ajna din atvha niyn-
 trit grn skdain, aphno mrtyu rokne skti ksaioko chain.
 yuddhko smyma euta sipahilai aphno thaum choder
 apuhle bhneko thamuma jane svtntr humdain. tysi

nai ydi ksaila paphru grch bhne tyo pape uslai rkxa
 grn sktain. maile yi sb kurahru dekhem. ys sm-
 sarma ghtne sb kurako barema maile khubai gmb-
 hirta purvk socem r dekhem ki manis arumathi sasn
 grne skti paun sda smghrs grirhnchn r manislai kst
 diirhnchn. maile dust manishruko sji-sjau r visal
 svyatra dekhem. deh dphn-kriya pchi ghr phrkn
 lageka mlamihrule tys dust manislo gungan greko
 pni sunem. ysto tysi shirma hunegrch, jham tys dust
 manisle dherai kisimko khrab kamhru greko hunchn.
 tyo pni arthhin nai ho. khile kahim manishrule khrab
 kam grchn tysko lagi uslai camdai dnd diimdain. tinle
 vistarai-vistarai dnd paumdai janchn. tysiaila grda
 aruhru pni khrab kam grn hickicaumdainn. euta pa-
 pile syaum pap-krm gros usko ayu pni lamai hos.
 tr m yo jandchu, prmesvrko smman grnu asl ho.
 khrab manishrule prmesvrko smman gtdainn. ty-
 saile tysta manishrule vastvma ramro kurahru paum-
 dainn. tysta kukrmihru lamo smy smm bamcdainn.
 gham astaune smyko chaya jham lamo humdain. yo
 dhrtima arko kuro pni ch jun m thik thandinm. dust
 manislai dust kurahrunai ghtnu prthyo ani asl man-
 islai asl kuranai. tr khile kahim asl manislai dust ku-
 rahru ghtch, r dust manislai asl kurahru. yo gli bheko
 jsto lagch. ysaikarn maile niscy grem jivnko andd
 linu sbaihnda mhtypurn kuro rhech. kin? kinki ys
 jivnma euta manisle sbbhnda ramro kam grnschk, tyo
 ho khanu, piunu r jivnko andd linu. ysle kmsekm
 manislai ys bhumu usko jivn kalma prmesvrle grnu
 bhni jo kthin kam dinubheko ch tysko andd linama
 shayta milch. ys jivnma manishrule greka kam maile
 dhyann purvk adhyann grem. maile dekhem manishru
 ati nai vyst chn. ti rat din kam grchn r pray sut-
 dainn pni. prmesvrle greka thuprai kamhru pni maile
 dekhem. ani prmesvrle jti kam ys bhumima grnub-
 hyo tyo manishrule bujhn skdainn. tinihrule bujhn jti
 kosis grun bujhdainn kunai jnanile prmesvrko kam
 m bujhcho bhne pni tyo samco hoin. ti sb kura ksaila
 bujhn skdainn.

9

maile yi sbai kurahru khubai dhyannpurvk socem r
 dekhe bhla r jnani manishrusit je ghtch ani jun kam
 tinihru grchn tysko niytnr prmesvrle grnuhunch.
 manishru jandainn ki tinle prem pamuchn ki ghna
 tinihru jandainn ki bholi ke hunch. tr euta kuro ysto
 ch jun prtyekmathi priaumch hami sbai mrchau. mr-
 tyu asl manislai pni amuch, dust manislai pni, mr-
 tyu pvitr manislai pni amuch r jo apvitr ch uslai
 pni amuch. mrtyu bli cdhaunelai pni amuch ncd-
 haunelai pni amuch. asl manis pni euta papi jstai
 mrch. prmesvrsmg vises prtijna grne manis pni,
 prtijna ngrne manis jstai mrch. ys jivnma jti pni ghtna
 ghtch tysma sbai bhnda nramro kuro ho ki sbai ko
 ant ekai prkarle hunch. sathai yo pni khubai nramro
 kuro ho, ki manishru sdhem khrab r murkh bi-
 carma dubirhnchn, ani tysta bicarle mrtyutir lajam-
 nch. prtyek jivit manisle visvas grchn ki euta mreko
 simh bhnda jiumdo kukur asl ho. jiumda manishru
 jandchn ki unihru ek din mrnai prch. tr mrekarhule
 kehi jandainn. mrekarhule kunai purskar pni paune
 hoinn. manishrule tinlai bhulihalchn. kunai manis

mrepchi usko prem, ghrna, irsya sb smapt hunch. mrt manisle smsarma je sukai bhirhos tysko kunai bhag line hoin. lin skinjel jivnko annd leu. ab jau ani aphno khana khau r annd mnaau. dakhmdh khau r khus hou. timihrule yti grn prmesvrbat anumti ch. ramro lgau r timro taukoma, sugndhit tel lgau. timro pt-nismg jivnko sukh-bhog gr, jslai timi prem grchau yo smsarma prmesvrle timilai choto jivn dinubhekoch. yo timro bhag ho. ysrtth ys jivnma grnuprne kamma annd upbhog gr. hr smy grnko lagi timi sit kam ch, tyslai timi jti ramrosit grnskchau gr. cihanna t kunai kamai humdain. tyham n t cintanai hunch n jnan, n vivek nai. ani mrtuyuko tys thamuma. hami sbai t jamaichaum. yo jivnma maile tyo camdai dgurnele sdhaim daudma jitelo dekheko chain sktisali senale nai yuddh sdhaim jitdai, mhan jnani manisile aphno kmai sdhaim khan pamudain, jnani manisile sdhaim smptti pamudain; ani viveksil manisile sdhai prmsa paumdain jun usle paunu prthyo. smy r avsr prtyekka nimti amuch. ksaille jandain, yspchi uslai ke hunch, u t jalma preko macha jstau ho machale jandain uslai ke hune ho. u t pasoma preko kra jstau ho crale jandain uslai ke hune ho. ysto prkarle manisilai pni bhagyle phsamuch jo usmathi acank aiprch. manisile jivnma vivekurn kam greko pni maile dekheko chu. ani tyo mlai khubai mhtvpurn lageko ch. euta sano shr thiyo jham thorai manishru bsthe. ek jna thula rajale tys shrma akrmn grn shrka caraitir aphna sena tainat gre. tr tyo shrma ekjna jnani manis bsthe uni grib thie. aphno shr bcaun unle aphno jnan pryog gre. jb shrma aptti tryo manishrule grib manisilai pni bhule. tr m ajhai pni bhinchu, bl bhnda buddhi sresth ho. ti manishrule grib manisiko jnanko barema bhule ani unle bhneka kurahru sunn chode. jnanile santsit boleka thorai sbd murkh saskle ciccyaeoko sdbbhnda dherai ramro. jnan yuddhko hat htihar bhnda dherai asl ho. tr murkhle thuprai asl kurahrulai nst grdch.

10

mreka thorai jhimgale uttm sugndhlai pni durgndhpurn bnaumdmchn. ysri nai sano murkhtale smpurn buddhi r smman nst grdch. jnaniko vicarle uslai thik batoma himdaumdch. tr murkhko vicarle uslai glt batoma himdaumch. murkh batoma hid-dakheri pni aphno murkhata drsaumch r hrekle u murkh ho bhne kura jandchn. malik risae bhndaima aphno kam nchod. ydi timi sant r shayk bnirhyau bhne timile thula-thula glithru sudharu skne chau. yham kehi bhinnai kurahru pni chn jun maile aphno jivnma dekheko chu. ani yo nyay smgt pni chain. yo tysto bhu ho jun saskhrubat hunch. murkhhrulai mhtvpurn ohoda diinch, jham dhni manishrule ysta kam paumchn jsko kunai mhtv humdain. nokr bnnu prnehru ghodama cdher himdeko pni dekheko chu, jham sask bnnu prnehru nokr jsta bhi tinaika cheuchau paidlai himdirheka hunchn. aphule khneko khadma aphai prn skchn. prkhal bhtkaunelai sample dsn pni skch. dhungahru tyo manismathi jhrne skch jsle tyslai claumch ani jsle rukh kater dhalch uslai cot lagn skch. tr buddhile hr kam sugm humnch. bhutte churile katn kthin prch. tr ksaille churilai udhyaeer kate tyhi sjilo kam humnch jnan tystai ho. lthyaun

aghinai sample dsyo bhne speralai kehi phaida hum-dain. jnanika sdbhrule prsamsit tulyaumchn, prntu murkhka sdbhrule vinas graumchn. murkh man-isle murkhtabat kura thalch antma pagl kurama tu-gyaumdch. murkhle dherai kurahru grch tr ksailai pni thaha hudaian ki bhvisyama ke ghtch. ksaille pni bhnn skdain bhvisyama hunevala ch. euta murkh aphnai ghrko bato pttta launma sahraai buddhu bn-inu skch, ysrtth junkam grne cesta grch tysle uslai thkit bnaumch. desko nimti yo khubai khrab ho jun desko raja balk jsch. ani kunai desko nimti pni uttikai khrab ch yo jhamko raja sara smy khanaima vyst rhnch. tr jun desko raja euta mhan privarbat aeko hunch tys deslai khubai asl hunch. ani bhumi-lai pni phaida hunch jb ti saskhrule jyada khamdain athva mtuva humdainn. alcheko ghrma pani cuhin thalch r talдай ntlai sbai chana jhrch. manis bhojnma annd lynch ani dakhrsle jivn ajhai anndit bnaumch. tr dhnlle nai sbai smysa suljhaumdch. rajako ninda ngr ani mhanubhav r smpnn manishruko barema pni ninda ngr. cahe timi aphno ghrma eklai kin nhou, nramro kurai ngr. kin? kin ki kunai euta sano cro uder ger timile bhneka sbai kura tinihrulai sunaidela.

11

vibhinn dhndahruka kurahruma paisa lgao bistarai tysle phaidalyaumch. jo kura timisit ch tyslai thuprai kamma lgau. bamdcud gr. timi jandainau ys bhu-mima khile ke ghtn skch. kti kura ysta chn js bare timi niscint rhn skchau. badl panile purn ch bhne dhrtima vrsa hunch. euta rukh uttrptti dsin ptti, jta dhle pni tyhi tersirhnch. tr kti kura ysta hunch, jsko nimti niscint rhn skdainau. timile avsr chopnu prch. ksaille thik mausm prkhi bse usle khilyai biu chrn skdain. ani kohile hr badl rbsnch nai bhni drae usle aphno ann uthaunai skdain. timi jandainau hava kun thaumma bhinch ystai prkale timi jandainau ksri euta amako grbhma euta nanile sas pherch. tysri nai sbai thokka srjk prmesvrka kamlai timi jandainau. yskarn bihanai biu chrn suru gr r samjhna timro kam nrok. timilai thaha humdain phile chre athva pchi chreko athva duvai kamhruma sphlta paumchau. ujjalo andmty hunch, ani yo jiumnko lagi asl ho. timro ayu jitsukai lamo rhos, jivnko hrek din annd purvk bitau. tr yad rakh, timi mrchau. ani jti lamo smy timi bam-cchau mre pchi tyo bhnda lamo timro smy binch prtyek kura je ghtnech tyo vyrrh hunch. yskarn he yuva-yuvitthi ho jbsmma timihrun jvan humdai annd mnau. jo mnle bhinch tyhi gr. prsnn rhau. jo tim-ihruko iccha ch tyhi gr. tr yad rakh, timihruko prtyek krm anasar prmesvrle nyay grnechn. risle timilai vsmar nrakhos ani srirle pap grn nlgao kinbhne yuva avstha vyrrhko hunch.

12

sana umerdekhi aphna srstikrttako smrn gr. bud-heskal ann aghi smy nai unlai smjh. umer dhle pchi. maile mero jivn kher phalem." bhnnu npros. sanai umerdekhi aphna srstikrttako smrn gr. jb sury, cndr r tarahru timilai amdhyaro lagdch jb euta amdhi pchi

arko amdhi ae jsto ghri-ghri apt aiprdch. tysbhnda
aghi nai prmesvrlai smjh. tysbela timra pakhurahru
kmjor bnchn. timra pauhru lula r banga bnchn. timra
damthru jhrchn r timi aphno khana smet cbaer khan
nskne hunchau. amkhale sphasit dekhdainau. timi
kan nsunne hunchau. batoka hlla khlla timi sunnskne
chainau. ann pidhirheko jamto pni timilai sant lagch.
strihrule gaeko timile sunn skne chainau. bihan euta
cra smetle timilai biunjhaidinch kinki timi sutnai
pni skdainau. damdahru dekhni timilai dr lagch. ba-
toka s-sana dhunga dekhni pni ldchu ki bhne dr
lagch. timra keshru bdamka phul jstai setai hunchn.
hidda kheri euta phtemgrale jstai timile aphulai ghis-
archau. timro bacne icchapni humdain, ani t timi
aphno sdako ghrma janechau. ani timra srirlai dphn
grn laijane mlamihru batoma thuprne chn. camdiko
tar cumdin aghi r sunko kcaura phutain aghi, matoko
gagri inarma phutnu aghi ani pangro jlasyma jhrnu
philyai jb timihru yuvasthama chau timra srstikrtta-
lai yad gr. timro srir matobat bnieto ho. mrepchi
pni matomai phrknch. tr atma jun prmesvrbat ayo
mrepchi tyo atma prmesvrkham janech. sb thok
vyrth ch. updesk bhchn yi sb smyko brbadi matr ho.
updesk khubai jnani thie. unle manishrulai siksa din
aphno jnanko pryog gre. updeskle khubai savdhanisit
adhyayn gre r dherai sktihrulai smpadn gre. ucit sb-
dko lagi updeskle thulo prisrm gre. ani unle ti sik-
sahru lekhe jun sty r bhrosapurn chn. jnani manisko
sbdhru chrita sirkna jsta hunchn jsko pryog manishru
psuhrulai thik batoma himdaumn grchn. ti siksahru
dhrilo prkarle thokeko kamtihr jhaim hunchn ti
euta gothalabat aumchn. ysrtth mera chora-chorihru
ho. ti updeshru pdh. tr aru kitabhru dekhni strk rhau.
manishru kitab lekhnai rhchn r dherai pdhaile tim-
ilai thkit bnaumch. ab, kitabma lekhioka ti sbai ku-
rahrubat hami ke sikchau t? sbbhnda mhtvpurn kuro
ho prmesvrlai adr gr r uhamko ajna man. kinki man-
ishru je grchn ti sb prmesvr januhunch gupt kura
smet uham januhunch. sbai ramra kura nramra uham
januhunch. manisle greko prtyek krmko uham nyay
grnuhunch.

ahasursko smyma yo kura ghtyo yi ahasur thie jsle bhartvrsdekhi lier ithiyopiya smmka 127 prdesshu mathi sasn grthe. ti dinhruma ahasur rajale prsad jillma sasn grthe. aphno sasnalko tesro vrsma, rajyma bhvy bdai ani prtinidhikolai thulo bhøj din aisyvryka prdrsn grda tindle aphna sbai adhiharihu ani sevkhru pharsi ani madi senapithru, kulinhru ani aphna adhinka prdesbat aer adhiharihruka nimti 180 dinsmm bhojko ayojn gre. ani tyo utsv pura bhyo rajale susnma bhetn skine sbai dhni evm grib manishruka nimti rajmhlsmgai bareko bgaumcama satdinsmm bhojko ayojn gre. tyham mihin suti vstrka hatle buneka jali bnaytka vstr. nila ani seta sutika prdahruko gherama mlmlko dori ani bajni luga, camdika khamahru smgmrmko dhungahru thie. tl-mathi butta bnaieka rata seta moti ani mulyavan pthr laeko ani camdika aram-asnhru rakhieka thie. dakhrs sunka kcaurahuma thie. kcaura vibhinn prkarka thie. ani tyham dherai rajkiy dakhrs thiyu, kinbhne raja dherai dyalu thie. pey vstu prcur thiyu prtyek pahunale jiti iccha grch tyti piun dinu bhni rajale aphna sevkhruelai ades greka thie. tysai smyma rani vstile strihruka nimti ek bhojko ayojna raja ahasurs ko rajmhlma grin. bhojko satau dinma jb raja dakhrsko nsama cur thie unle yhuman, bijta, hrbona, bigta, abgta, jeter ani krks, sat jna, npumskhru jsle raja ahasursko seva grthe rani vstilai rajkiy mukut lgaer unko aghi lyaunu bhne unle raniko sundrta manishru ani adhiharihruelai dekhau cahn-the kinbhne tini atyntai sundri thiin. rajale npumskhruelai ajna gre. tapni, rani vstile aumn avvikar grin. yskarn raja ekdmai krodhit bhe. yskarn rajale unka jnani manishrusmg bhne, jo nymvica sktika visyma ekdmai ctur thie, rajale yi kurahru sadharn rupde sodhe. yi sat jna krsna, setar, admata, trsis, meres, rbhsna ani mmukan, jnani adhiharihru rajaka atyntai njik thie yi phars r madika adhiharihruko raj-asit phumc thiyu ani tinihrule rajyma sasn claumthe. rajale tinihruelai bhne. “niym, anasar rani vstilai ke grne? kinbhne rajale ahasurs npuskhru, marpht je ades die tyo ranile paln grin?” ani mmukanle raji ani adhiharihruko smks bhne, “rani vstile raja prti matr hoin sbai adhiharihru ani raja ahasurska prdeshruma bsne sbai manishru prti anadr grekichn. kinki rani ko anadr sbai strihruma pugekoch, ki tinihrule pni khullm khulla aphna ptihrulai tirsark grn skchn. hrek strihrule bhnnnech.” jb raja ahasursle rani vstilai tinko smks aunu bhne tr tini ainn. “aj, ranile ke grin phars r madi adhiharihruka ptihrule sune ani tinihrule aphna ptihrusit, rajaka adhiharihrule tyhi vyvhar gre tinihruka dherai apman r krodh hunech. “ydi rajalai ramro lagch bhne, uhambat ades jari hos ani yslai phars r madihruko vyvsthako, niymma lekhiyos. ysko ulmghn nhos. “ajnaptrle yo ghosnagnuprch ki vsti pheri pni raja ahasursko aghi aunuhumdain. tinko raniko adhihar pni any strilai dinu prch. jo tini bhnda sundr chin. rajale je hukum dinchin visal rajyle sunnech ani samajik strma thula ya sanaka ptihrule smman grnechn.” ani yo sllah raja ani adhiharihruko njirma asl thaniyo. ani rajale mmukanko sllahlai svikar gre. ani rajale smst prdeshrulai tinihruko

bhasa r tinihruko boli anasar vykhti vyktilai usko ghrko sask hunlai, tinihruelai aphna manishru kai bhasama jaherger prthrhu pthae.

2

yi ghtnahru pchi raja ahasursko krodh sant bhyo. tindle vstilai smjhe ani tinle ke grin, tinko smbndhma rajale ke ades die tyo smjhe. unka sevkhru jsle unko seva grthe bhne, “rajaka nimti ramri ketihru khoj. ani aphna rajyka sbai pranthruma rajale adhiharihru niyukt grun. ani tinihrule sbai ramri trunihru bhela parun r susan jillako nari-kks jun npumsk hogi nari-grhko rkhhala ho usko smrksnma lyaun. usle tinihruelai srrgamr seva dinech. ani yi jvan strihru mdhy jslai rajale mnproune chn unle vsti ko sthanma sasn grne chin. yo vicar rajalai lag layo ani tysai gre. susnko rajdhanima ek jna yhudi manis thie. usko naum mordkai thiyu. tini yairka chora, simika nati, binyaminka kiska chora thie. tini, yhudaka raja ykonyah mdhy des niskasnahunehru shitka ek jnaka snatan thie. yo babel ka raj nbukdnesr dvara grieko des nikala thiyu. mordkaiki ekjna bhtiji thii jsko naum hdssa thiyu. usko ama-babu mrisieka thie. mordkaile uslai dhrm-putriko rupma grhn greko thiyu. hdssalai estr pni bhnnithyo. estrko saririk gthn ani anuhar sundr thiyu. jb rajako sndes ani urdi suniyo tb anek jvan strihruelai rajdhani susnma, hegekoma bhela grimdai thiyu, estrlai pni rajmhlma lgiyo ani antpurko rkhhala hegeko nigranima rakhiiyo. ani hegele tyo keti estrlai mn prayo ani usle usko krpa prapt grche. yskarn usle estrlai tkalai srrgamr seva thla rajmhlbat bhøjn r sat jna nokrnihru vyvstha gryo tb usko nokrnihru r uslai hegele sb bhnda ramro nari-grhma saryo. estrle aphna manishru va aphna purkhahru ko barema kehi bolinn kin bhne ys visyma boln mordkaile tinlai nisedh greka thie. prtyek din mordkai antpurko amgnko aghadi, pchadi himdirhn-the jsma ki estr ko barema tinlai ke bhirhech, tyo usle thaha paun sknechn. prtyek knyahru raja ahasursko aghi jane smy aumch, strihru bahr mhina smm singar pttar ma rhnu prthyu strihrule ch mhina sugndhit tel laumthe ani ch mhina utr any saundryka samgrile singarinthe. tyspchi matr jvan strihru rajakhm jan skthe. mamg grieka hrek kura rajmhlko antpurbat unihruelai lin diinthyo. samjhma tini raja kham janu prch ani vihan arko strihruko nivassthan sasgiko jimmama npumsk rajaka dasihruko rksk kham phrker janthe. jb smm rajale tinilai aunu bhner naum dvara bolaumdain thie. tini pheri pni raja kham janu prdain thiyu. estr abhelko chori thiin, tini tinka kaka mordkaiki dhrmputri thiin. jb estrko raja kham jane palo ayo. tinle, rajaka npumsk, strihruka abhibhavk hegele tinlai gurn bhneka sllah bahek aru kehi pni grinn dekhnehu sbail estrlai khubai mn prae. ysrrth raja ahasursko sasna sataum vrs ko dsaum mhina, ho tebetko mhina-ma rajmhlma rajakoma estrlai lgiyo. ani rajale estrlai any sbai strihruelai bhnda bdhta mn prae. ani any sbai knyahrulai bhnda rajale tinlai mn prae. ysrrth rajale rajmukut estrko sirma lgaide ani tinle vstiko sthanma estrlai raniko rupma sasn grne adhihar thie. ysrrth rajale thulo bhojko ayojna gre aphna sbai adhiharihru ani sevkhruko nimti

bhoj gre. ani tinle sbai pranthruma tys dinlai vidako din ghosn gre ani tinle ek rajale matr din skne upharhu prdan gre. knya ketihurulai bhela grieko yo dosro ptk thiyo. ani mordkai rajako dvarma bseka thie. estrle ajh pni aphna manishruko athva aphno vmsko visyma mordkaile ades die anasar arulai bhneki thiinn. ani usko nigranima humda jstai tinle mordkaiko ajna paln grin. tysbela, jb mordkai rajako muldhokama thie. bigthana ani teres-rajaka dui muldhoka surksakrmihru asntust bhe. ani tinihrule raja ahasurslai marne sydntr gre. ani mordkailai tyo sydntr thaha bhyo, ani usle tyo kura rani estrlai bhne. ani estrle tyo kura rajalai bhnin, mordkailai, sucna diekoma sreydimdai. tyo kurako chanbin griyo tyo sty payo r ti duilai rukhma jhundyaayi. ani yo ghtna rajko itihasma lekhiyo.

3

yi ghtnahu pchi raja ahasursle agami hmdatatako chora hamanlai pdonnti prdan gre. tinle uslai usko smyma bheka sbai adhikarihruko jimmama rakhi-die. ani rajako dvarma bheka smst sevkhule jhuker hamanlai srrdha dekhauthe, kinbhne tinihrulai tyso grnu bhni rajale ades dieka thie. tr mordkaile jhuker srrdha grenn. ani rajako dvarma bheka sevkhule mordkailai bhne, “kin timi rajako ades bhng grchau?” jb tinihrule dinai picche tinlai bhne tr tinle tinihrulai uttr dienn. tb tinihrule mordkaiko ciyo grn hamanlai bhne kinbhne usle hamrakura manchn mandain mordkailai tini ek yhudi ho bhner tinihrulai bhneka thie. ani hamanlai mordkaile jhuker srrdha ngreko dekke ysrrh haman krodhle bhrie. jb usle mordkaiko rastryta cal payo usle mordkailai matr marn smtust thien. hamanle ahasurska smst yhudihurulai nst grn cahnthyo kinbhne tinihrumordekaiko manishru thie. raja ahasursko sasnkalko bahrau vrsko philo mhinama haman ko ksmta tinihrule “pur” arthat cittha gre. yhudihruko vinasko nimti niscrit din ani mhina toknka nimti cyn grieko bahrau mhina, adarko mhina thiyo. ani hamanle rajalai bhne, “tpaimko rajyko prtyek prantma manishru majh ek thrika manishru chrieka ani chuttieka chn. ani tinihruko dstur sbai manishruko dstur bhnda bhinnaich. tinihru rajako niymhru mandain, rajalai tyo kura asaai bhyo. “ydi ysle rajalai prsnn parch bhne ades lekhiyos ki tinihrulai nst griyos. ani m 10,000 camdika tukrahu rajako bhndarma shyog dinechu jun rkm ti ajna paln grenehrulai inam dinu.” ysrrh rajale aphno hatbat mudriko rajmohr aumthi nikale ani tinle tyo haman, agagi hmdatatako chora, yhudihruka strulai die. ani rajale hamanlai bhne, “tinilai je iccha lagch tyhigr tr camdi cahi aphusmg rakhl.” ysrrh rajale lekhalpalhru lai philo mhinako tehrau dinma bolae ani prtyek prdeska rajypalhurulai, r prtyk prdeska adhikarihru lai lipi ani bhasa anasar hamanle ades gre mutabik lekhiyo. tyslai rajako namavali ma lekhiyo ani tyslai rajakai rajmohr lgaieko thiyo. ani rajaka duthrudvara sbai adeshru raj-prdeshruma pthaiyo ki sbai yhudihru jvan ani vrddh, ketaketi ani strihrulai bahrau mhina, adarko mhinako tehrau dinma ajna griyos ani ekai dinma mariyos r nam nisan met-taiyos. ani tinihruka sr-samanhrulai yuddhma nas

griyos. adesko ek-ekprti vyvsthako rupma prtyek prdesma pthaiyos sbai manishru lai bhniyos jsdvara tysdin tinihru tyar rhnechn. smacar vahkhru rajako ades lier htariet ge. ades susnko jill mhlma ghosna grieko thiyo. raja r haman md piun bse tr susn shрма hlcl bhyo.

4

mordkaile tyaham bheka sbai ghtnahu thaha pae. ysrrh mordkaile aphna vstrhru cyate ani bhngara lgaer aphaim mathi khrai chrkie. tys pchi tini shrko bicma ge ani ksmta jodle roe. tb tini raja dvarako aghi ge. tr uni bhittr genn kinbhne bhngara lgaer kohi pni rajako dvarabhitr janu humdain thiyo. ani hrek prantma jb rajako ades pugyo, tyhamka yhudihru bicma aphos, rubavasi r vilap bhyo. tinihru dherajinale sok vstr lgaer ani sirmathi khrai chrkie. dasihru ani npumsk jsle estrko seva grthe tini kham ge ani mordkailai ke bhhirhech tinlai bhne tb rani vyakul bhin. ani tinle mordkailai vstrhru pthain unle borako vstr htaun cahin. tr tinle vstrhru svikar grenn. tb estrlle raj-npumsk htaklai bolain, jslai rajale tinko sevama niyukt greka thie, ani estrle uslai mordkai kham ke humdaich bhni bujhneko kurapain unle borako mordkai kham ge shr cokma jo rajako dvaraghi thiyo. mordkaile ghteka sbai ghtnahu uslai bhne ani tinko ko barema jo yhudahruko smkar ko nimti raj-kosbat diine ch bhni hamanlebhneko kurapain bhne. susnma tinihruko smskar grnu bhni jaher greko vyvstha lekhiako ek prtilipi estrlai dekhai dinu ani raja kham janu r rajako krpa prapt grnu ani aphna manishruka nimti tini sit nivedn grnubhni nirdesn die. ysrrh htak ge ani mordkaile bhneka kura usle estrlai sunae. tb estr le htaklai timile mordkailai bhnnu bhni nirdes grin. “rajaka sbai sevkhru r raj-prantka manishrule yo janun ki kunai pni purus va stri rajale nbolai rajako amgnma bhittr janch tysko eutai niym ch ‘mrtyu’. anumti lier prves grne matr bamcch jslai rajale aphna sunaula raj dnd phailaumchn. ani mlai geko tis din dekhi raja kham janlai bolaieko chain.” jb tinihrule mordkailai estrle bhneka kura sunae. tb mordkaile yo jvaph estrlai pthae “timi svymle yo nsoc ki rajako dvarma bschu bhner sbai yhudihru mdhye timi umkne chya. tr ydi ysvelama stri cuplager bsyau bhne yhudihrule khi n khi bat chutkara paunechn. tr timi r timra pitakaghrnst hunechn. ani ksle jandch sayd ysto smyma timilai rajyko ucc pd dieeko ch?” tb estrle mordkailai bhni pthain “jau, susnma bhettieji sbai yhudihru bhela gr ani mero nimti upvasbs. timihrule tin din tin rat smm kunai kura khamu va piunu humdain. ani m r mera sevikaehrle pni ysri nai upvas bsnechau. tb yo niymk viruddhma bhe m raja bhekhama janechu. mlai marchn bhnem mrnechu.” ysrrh mordkai aphno bato lage ani estrle tinlai nirdes dieka sbai kura gre.

5

ani tesro dinma estr aphai rajkiy vstr phirin r ge rajmhlko aghi agnmma ubhiin. raja simhasnmathi prvesdvar tir phrker bseka thie. jb rajale rani estr-

lai amgnma ubhirheki dekke raja unlai dekher khusi bhe. yskarn rajale aphno hatma bheko sunaulo rajndnd tini trph phailae ani estr njik ain ani tinle rajndndko tuppo choin. tb rajale tinlai bhne, “rani estr, timi ksto chau? timi ke iccha grchau? adha rajysmm bhe pni timilai diinechu.” ani estrle bhnnin, “ydi tpaim-lai asl lagch bhne maile tpaimko nimti tyar greko bhojma aunu hos ani hamanlai pni lyaunu hos.” rajale ades die, “hamanlai chito bolau jsma ki estrle bhneko kura hamihrule grn skau.” ani raja r haman estrle ayojn greko bhojma ge. rajale dakhrs piumdai grda estrlai bhne. “timile ke magne iccha grchau? jo kehi timile magcheu tyo diine ch. ani timi je pni magn cahanchyau ydi yo adha rajy nai ho bhne pni yo timilai diine ch.” ani estrle uttr diin, “mero nivedn ani maile khojeko kura ystoch. ydi rajale mlai mn praanu hunch bhne ydi rajale bholiko mero nivednlai iijt grn cahnu hunch r mero vinti asl lagch bhne raja ani haman maile dine bhojma aidinu hos ani bholi rajale bhnnu bheko prsnko uttr dinechu.” tys din haman khusi ani stnstut bher ge. tr jb hamanle mordkailai rajako dvarma dekke ani mordakai iijt grn hamanako aghi niurienn tb haman mordkai prt sahrai krodhit bhe. tr hamanle svymlai roke ani aphno ghrttrph lage. tinle aphna sathihru ani ptnei jereslai bolae. hamanle uska dherai chora-chorihrusmg rajale tinlai smmn greko btae rajale tinlai rajaka smst adhiharihru ani sevkhru mathillo ohodama rakheko dhak lgae. hamanle bhne, “rani estrle rajako nimti dieko bhojma mlai bahek aru ksailai pni nimto grinn. ani bholi pni mlai rajasit tinikham jan bolaeko ch. tr yi sbai mero nimti thulo kura hoinn. hrek smy tyo yhudi mordkailai rajako dvarma bseke dekhchu.” tb tinki ptnei ani tinka sbai mithrule tinlai bhne euta 75 phit aglo phamsi bnau. ani rajalai vihan bhn, “mordkailai tysma jhundyaunu hos. tyspchi khusit rajasmg bhojma januhos.” tyo vicar hamanlai uttm lagyo ani tinle phamsi bnae.

6

tyo rat rajalai nindrai lagen. tinle aphna sevkhrulai dphtko lekhs pustk apnu kham lyaunu bhne ani tyo rajalai pdher sunaiyo. jb bigtana ani teres. smgharka rkhvalahru mdhye duijia raj adhiharihrule raja ahasursko viruddh ksri sydntr gre tysbare mordkaille greko sbai kurako vivrnma rajale sune. tb rajale bhne, “yska nimti mordkailai hamile ke smman ani prmsa diyaum?” ani jvan manishru jo rajaka sevama thie tinihrule bhne, “hamile tinka nimti kehi grenaum. ani rajale bhne tyham amgnma ko ch? ani haman raj mhlko bahiri agnm ma aumda thie, aphule bnaeko phamsima mordkailai jhundyaunu bhni rajalai bhnnka nimti. tyo jvan, rajako sevkle bhne, “haman amgnma ubhirheko.” ani rajale bhne, “uslai yham aun deu.” haman ae. ani rajale tinlai bhne, “rajale smman grn cahne vytkilai ke grnuprch?” ani hamanle soce, “rajale kslai m bhnda adhiik smman grn cahnnch?” tysrth hamanle rajalai bhne, “rajale jslai smman grn cahnu hunch, tys maniska nimti yso grnuhos. tys manis ko nimti raja svymle launu bheko raj-vstr ani euta ghoda js mathi raja cdhnu bheko ch. tinlai dinu hos. ani usko sirma ek raj-

mukut rakhidinuho. raj-vstr r ghodalai rajaka ek kulin adhihariko nigrarima rakhiyos. rajale ek kulin adhihariko nigrarima rakhiyos. rajale jslai smman grn cahnu hunch tys manislai tinihrudvara vstr phi-raun dinuhos ani tinihrudvara tinlai ghodama cthaer shrko caurma pred graiyos. ani tinko aghi tinihru, tys manislai ysai grine ch, jslai rajale smman grn cahnu hunch bhni kraun.” “tb rajale hamanlai bhne, “camdo, timile ahile bhne jhai vstr ani ghoda leu rajako dvarma bsne yhudi mordkaiko nimti ti kurahru grideu. timile bhneka kunai pni kura grn ncuk.” ysrth hamanle vstr ani ghoda tyar pare tinle mordkailai vstr phirai die. r tinlai shrka cok ani sdka prikrma grae mordkaiko aghi-ahgi krae, “tys manislai ysai grinech jslai rajale smman grn cahnu hunch.” tys pchi mordkai rajako dvarama phrkie tr haman aphno ghr trph kude ani lajle aphno sir lukae. tb hamanle aphni ptnei jereslai ani aphna sathihrule tyham bheko hrek kurako vivrn sunae. ani uska jnani sathihru r uski ptnei jeresle uslai bhne, “timro ptn jnm-jat yhudi mordekai smks suru bhyo tyskarn timi usko viruddh khda hun skdainau samcainai timi usko aghi ptn hunchau ani nst hunchau. tinihru tinismg kura grirheko bela rajaka manishru aipuge. tinihrule hamanlai estrle prdan greko bhojma lge.

7

yskarn raja r haman rani estr ko bhojma ge. dosro dinma jb rajale dakhrs piumdai thie unle estrlai bhne, “timi je pni nivedn grchau, rani estr gr, tyo timilai prdan grinech. timi je cahnnchau, adha rajy pni timro lagi diinch, bhn timro vinti ke ch?” ani rani estrle jvaph diin, “ydi tpaimle mlai mn praanu hunch bhne, mlai mero jivn dinuhos yo mero nivedn ho. kinbhne m r mera manishru vinas hun marin r dhvms grin becieka chaum. ydi hami kmra svrup matr becieko bhe m sant hune them. m ysto tucthama rajalai jhnjht dine thiimn hola. m cupcap bhe pni hunethiyo kinbhne ysto arth dastv scaile rajale rajalai dukhit nbnaeko bhe pni hune thiyo.” ani raja ahasursle jhrker rani estrlai bhne, “yo ko ho ani tyo kham bsch jsl ysto kura grne bhni socn skch?” ani estrle bhnnin, “tyo abhin manche, hamro stru yo dust haman ho.” haman, raja ani rani smks bhybhit bhe. ani raja krodhle uthe tini dakhrs chader bhojbat rajmhlko vatika ma ge. ani haman ranismg aphno pranko bhiksa magn ubhie, kinbhne tinle somec rajako dnd thulo hunch. tb raja bgaimcabat bhojn kothama phrkidai thie ani tinle hamanlai estr rani pltirheko sophama ldirheka dekke. rajale risaer bhne, “m ghrma bhekai belama taimle ranilai akrmn grirhechs.” jb ti vcnhru rajako mukhbat niskie rajaka nokhrule hamanlai bndi bnae. tb hrbona, rajako smks seva grne ek jna npumskle bhne, “rajalai savdhan graunemanis mordkaiko nimti hamanle bnaeko 75 phit aglo phamsi hamanako chtma khda ch.” rajale bhne, “tyslai tyo phamsima bhundya.” ysrinihrule hamanlai tyhi phamsima jhundya jo tinle mordkaiko nimti bnaeka thie. ani rajako krodh sant bhyo.

tys smyma raja ahasursle rani estrlai yhudihruko stru hamanko ghr prdan gre. ani mordkai rajako smks ge kinbhne estrle rajalai mordkaisit usko ke smbndh thiyo btaeki thii. (smbndhko arth mordkaile estrlai dhrm putri rupma svikar greko thiyo.) tb rajale authi phukaler jo tinle hamankobat phirta lieka thie. ani tinle tyo mordkailai die. tb estrle mordkailai hamanko ghrko jimma diin. ani estrle rajako pauma jhuker rumdai bhnin agagi hamanko kuades htaidin rajasmg anurodh grin hamanle jo sdyntyr yhudihruko viruddh rceka thie. ani rajale aphno rajdnd estr trph phailae ysrth estr rajako smks ubhiin. r tinle bhnin, "ydi rajalai asl lagch r mlai mn prauun hunch bhne mero vintilai svikar gridinu hunch agagi hmdadatako chora hamandvara lekhiaka ti sdyntkra ptrhru pltaunka nimti ek ades lekhiyos ti ptrhru jo hamanle rajaka smst prdeshruma bheka yhudihruko astitv metaunko nimti lekheka thie. kinbhne ydi maile mera manishrule bhognu prne tyo yatna dekhnu pryo bhne m ksri shn skchu! ani ydi maile mera kulko vinas dekhnu pryo bhne ksri shnu?" ani raja ahasursle rani estr r yhudi mordkailai bhne, "maile hamanko ghr estrlai dieko chu. ani tinihrule hamanlai phamsima jhundyaekachn. hamanle yhudihrulai marne pryas greka thie. ab rajako adhikardvara yhudihruko smbndhma timihurulai je asllagch, timihru tyo lek. tyspchii tyslai rajako authi dvara lal mohr lgai bnd gr. ani rajako naumma lekher rajako aumthidvara mohr bnd grieko adesalai ultaun skidain." ysrth tyti bela tesro mhimako teisaun din, sivani mhinama rajkiy lekhapalhrulai bolae ani mordkaile bhartvrs dekhi kurades smmka 127 prantka sask, rajypal ttha nyaypalhrulai dieeko nyam adeshru tinihruko prtyek jatiko lipi, bhasa ani yhudihruko aphno bhasa r lipi-ima lekhaiyo. ani mordkaile rajako naumma ades lekhe r tyslai rajabat lal mohr lgai bnd gre ani ghodama cdhaer ptrhru pthaidie yinihru rajkiy ghodaharu thie. rajale hrek shrma bheka yhudihruka nimti je anumti die mordkaile tyhi lekhe, yhudihruko sath bhela hune ani aphno jivnko rkasa gre. jsle tinihru-lai, tinihruka keta-ketihru ani tinihruka ptnihru lai akrmn gre kunai pni manis va prdeska kunai pni sainiklai nstgrne, ani nam nisan metaidine anumti die rajale tinihruka struka saman lutne tinihurulai anumti die. raja ahasurska smst prdesma bahrau mhinako, adarko mhinako tehrau yo lagu grinu prne thiyo. hrek prdeslai adesko ek ek prtii niymko prtilipi dinu prne thiyo. manishrulai ghosna grnu prthyo. ysrth, tysdin yhudihru aphna struhru mathi bdla linlai tyar rhnu prthyo. raj-asv svarhru rajako ades anasar sbai tyar thie. vyvstha pni susnko prasad jillama prkasit griyo. mordkaile nilo ani seto vstrle bnaeko rajjvstr, phirer, ek visal sanaula mukut r seto sutivstr ani baijni vstr phirer mordkai rajako upsthibat ge. ani susn shrka manis krae r khusi mnae. yhudihrule tyham rhs annd r ati nai khusi mnaeka thie. ani hrek prdesma, hrek shrma, ani hrek sthanma jham rajaka ades ani vyvstha sunie yhudihruka nimti annd mnae ani ek bhojko ayojna gri vida gre. ani tyo bhumika hrek manishru yhudi hunthale kinbhne yhudihruko

dr tinihrumathi preko thiyo.

9

bahrau mhina arthar adrko mhinako tehrau dinma rajako ades karyanvinn grne din aipugyo tysdin tinihrumathi yhudika struhrule prbhutv hasil grne dinthiyo, tyslai ultaiyo jb yhudihrule aphulai virodh grnehru mathi prbhutv hamsil gre. raja ahasursko svai pranthrulai prhar grn aphna shrhruma bhela bhe. ani tinihurulai cot puryaunehruko viruddh yuddh grn bhela bhe. ksalle tinihurulai badha dienn. kinbhne tinihru sit bybhit thie. ani pranthruka smst adhikarihru, hakimhru r rajypalhrui ani ti sbai jsle rajako nimti kam grthe. yhudihurulai shyog greka thie. tinihru mordkaisit draeka thie. kinbhne mordkai raja mhlma ek mukhy vykti thie, ani smst prantma tinko prbhav anubhv grieko thiyo kinbhne mordkaika dherai bhnda dherai sktisali manishru thie. tb yhudihrule tinihruka strulai marer nst gridie, tinlai tinihruko trvarhrule nst gre. ani tinihruko virodh grnehrusit tinihurulai je iccha lagch tyhi gre. ani susnko prasad jillama yhudihrule 500 manishrulai mare. tinihrule prsndata, dlpon, aspata, porata adlya, aridata, prmsta, arisai, aridai ani bajjata. hmdadata chora, yhudihruka stru hamanka dsjna chorahurulai pni mare. tr tinihrule kunai sr-saman lutenn. tys smyma susnko prsad jillama marieka manishruko smkhyia rajalai btaio. ani rajale rani estrlai bhne, "susnko prsad jillama yhudihrule dsjna hamanko chorahru lgaet 500 jna manishrulai mare. rajaka any pranthruma tinihrule ke gre timi sunn cahnachau? je sukai timi magchau tyo mnjur grinech. ani timile arunai kurahru cahe pni tyo pura grinech." ani estrle bhnin, "ydi rajalai asl lagch bhne susnmab-sne yhudihurulai aj tinihrule je gre bholi pheri tysai gre anumti dinuhos ani hamanka dsjna chorahurulai phamsima jhundyaiyos. pheri estrle bhne anasar-rajale tysai gre ades dinu bhyo, ani susnma vidhan ghosna griyo. tinihrule hamanka dsjna chorahurulai jhundyaide. ani susnma bheka yhudihru pheri bhela bhe adat mhinako caudhaum dinma susnma tinihrule 300 jna manishrulai mare. tr tinihrule kunai lut-pat grenn. ani bamki any yhudihru, jo rajaka prdeshruma bsthe, aphno jivnko surksa grn, struhubat visram paun, aphna virodhihru jmma 75,000 lai marnka nimti ekkrit bheka thie. tr tinihrule kehi lut-pat grenn. yo ghtna prdeshruma adar mhina ko tehrau dinma ghtyo ani caudhaum dinma tinihrule visram lie. ani tinihrule tys din bhoj ani smarohko din tulyae. tr yhudihru jo susnma thie tinihru mhinako teraum ani caudhaum dinma svymlai rkasa grn ekkrit bheka thie. tyspchii tinihrule pndhaum dinma visram gre tyslai bhoj ani utsvko din tulyae. ysle grda bstiitr shrhruma bsne yhudihrule adar mhinako caudhaum dinlai smaroh ani bhojko rhsit din tulyae ani hrekle upharhruko adan-prdan gre. ani mordkaile yi ghtnahruko visyma lekhe ani tinle raja ahasurska sbai prdeshru njik va tadha bsne sbai yhudihurulai ptr pthae. tinle tinihruka nimti adar mhinako caudhaum ani pndhraum dinlai vsai picche vidako rupma paln grne prdrs-rekha sthayi grnu bhni ptrma lekhe. yi vidahurulai tyo din vidako rupma alg

griyo jþ yhudihrule aphna struhrubat visrampae, tyo mhina tinihruko sokbat khusiko smarohma privrttn bhyo ani tyo din tinihruko ruvai khusiyaliko dinma privrtnbhyo. yi dinhrulai bhoj ani smarohko din, uphar adn-prdan grne din, ani gribhrulai dan grne din tulyun alg griyo. ysrtþ tinihrule bhrkhrai suru greko vidako dinlai mordkaile je grnu bhni tinihrulai lekher dieka thie, tyhi ruple mnaun yhudihru shmt bhe. agami hmadataka chora, smst yhudihruka stru hamanle yhudihruko astitv metaune sdyntv greka thie. ani tinle “purim” arthat cittha pni greka thie, tinihrulai dhmkidin r tinihru ko astitv metaun. tr jþ estr rajako smks gin. tinle bhne, “tyo lekhie ko jstai tinle yhudihru prtí yojna greka nramro kam tini prtinaí griyos ani tinihrule tinka chorahrulai phamsima jhundyaos. tysrtþ manishrule ti dinhrulai “purim” bhne “purim” naumko karn kinbhne mordkaile pthaeko ptrhuma bheka prdrs-rekha, ys ght-nasmg smbdhi thie. tinile dekhe r tinihrumathi prayke ghtyo tys karn yhudihrule aphu svymymka nimti ani aphna kulhruka nimti r tinihruka smst sntanhruka nimti ani jo jti vykti tinihrusit milchn vidako prdrs-rekhalai abhi pustigre r svikar gre. prtyek vrs nirdharit smyma vyvsthadvara tokieka yi dui din vida mnaun kóhi pni cuknu paune chainn. yo din prtyek prant, prtyek shrbhri prtyek vms ttha pustale smjhna grchn ani mnaumchn. yi dui din mnaunu khilyai pni rokinu humdain. yi dui vises dinko mhtv yhudihrule aphna sntanhrluai bhnn biraunu humdain. tb abihelki ani yhudi mordkaiki chori rani estrle purimko visyma purn adhikar shit desro ptr lekhn. ab mordkaile sbai yhudihrluai jo raja ahasurska 127 pranthruma bsthe santi r surksako bdhai ptrhru pthae. mordkaile ti vidako nimti ucit smy ty grnka nimti ptrhru pthaeka thie. jsri yhudi mordkai ani estrle tinihrumathi gun lgaeka thie. jsri tinihrule tinihru svymmathi r tinihru ka sntanhru mathi upvas bsne ani khubai vilap grne nirdesn dieka thie. ani estrko vcnele purima utsvko prdrs-rekha nirdharit gryo ani ti pustkma lekhie.

10

tyspchi raja ahasursle bhumi r smudr upkul mathi tiro lga. ani hrek sktisali r mhan krm raja ahasursle gre. ani mordkaika mhankaryko vivrn, jslai rajale pdonnti prdan greka thie ke ti mediya ani pharska rajahraka itihasma lekhieka chainn? samccai yhudi ani mordkai raja ahasurska dosro raja thie. tini prbhavsali ani tinlai sbai yhudihru khubai mn praeka vykti thie. tini aphna manishruko klyan cahnthe ani aphna sbai sntanhruka nimti santiko smndes prdan grn cahnthe.

tesro vrsma yhudaka raja yhyoyakimko sasnkalma babelka raja nbukdnessrle yruslemma apna senadvara carai tir gherer tys mathi akrnm gre. prmpbhule uslai yhudako raja yhyoyakimlai prajit grne skti dinubhyo ani prmesvrko mndirbat sbai bhamdakumdahru lane anumti dinubhyo. nbukdnessrle ti cijhru sinarko bhumi babelma lyaie ani unka devtahraka mndirma rakhe. tyspchi raja nbukdnessrle aspnjlai ades die. aspnj rajaka sevkhruko aguva thiyo. rajale aspnjlai rakjiy privarka kehi yhudihru ani uccsrenika israelihrluai lyaunu bhne. ti manishru htta-ktta, sundr, srirma kunai cot nbheka, sara budhdhima nipun, sahity r vijnanko jnanle pripurn, smjhdar rajdrvarko seva grn skne yogy kldihruka bhasa r sahity sikaun bhni npumskhruka prdhan aspnjlai hukum gre. raja nbukdnessrle apno bhojn r mdko ek bhag tinihrulai die. rajale tinihrulai tin vrsmm talim din r tyspchi unko samu prstut grne nirdesn die. yhudaka ti nanihrula daniyl, hnnyah, misael ani ajryah samel thie. aspnjle (npumsk) naum rakhidie. tinihrule daniylko naum beltsjr rakhidie. tinihrule hnnyahko naum sdrk rakhidie. ani misaellai mesek ani ajryahlai abedngo naum rakhidie. tr rajale unihrluai dinu bhni pthaeko bhojn r dakhrs khaer aphulai asuddh nparne daniylle niscy gre. ysaile aphulai asuddh hun ndinuho bhni npumskhruka prdhanlai binti gre. prmesvrle npumskhruka prmkhko mnma daniyl prti krna r dya bhridinu bhyo. npumskhruka prmkhle daniyllai bhne, “mlai dr lagch, kinbhne mera prmpbhru rajale mlai timile yo bhojn khaeko ani yo dakhrs pieko hernu bhni ades dinu bheko ch. ydi timile yo bhojn khaenau bhne timi bimar ani durbl hunechau. rajale yo dekhnu hunech r msit risaunu hunech. hun skch, mero tauko katineech ani yo dos timro hunech.” yspchi daniylle aphulai hercach grne karindalai bhne. aspnjko tyo karindalai daniyl, hnnyah, misael ani ajryahmathi dhyan deu. daniylle tyo karindasmg bhne, “dya grer ds din smm hamro priksa leu, hamilai khan sag-sbji ani piune pani bahek kehi ndeu. tyspchi timile hamro tulna aru jvan manishrusmg gr, jsle rajako khana khanchn. tys pchi timile dekhchau ki ko dherai svstch ani, an phai nirny gr, hamismg ksto vyvhar grnu prch, hami timro sevkh haum.” uni raji bhe ani ds din smm jamc gre. ds dinko antma tinihru ramra r htta-ktta dekhin thale unihru bhnda, jsle rajako khana khandhe. tyspchi tyo rkhalale unihrluai rajako khana r dakhrs din bnd gre. ani tinihrulai sag-sbji nai dinlage. prmesvrle ti carjnalai, jnan, budhidi prdan grnubhyo, ani herkh prkarko lipi, vijnanhru janne yogyta dinubhyo. daniylle herkh prkarko diby drsn ani spnahr bujhn thale. tys avdhiko antma rajako ades anasar npumskhruka aguvale tinihrulai raja nbukdnessrle aghi upsthit grae. rajale sbai manishruko antvarta lie tr unle ti mdhye ksailai pni daniyl, hnnyah, misael ani ajryah jsto srvtom paenn. yskarn unle tinihrulai apno karya lie. rajale yi carjnasit sbai mhtypurn visyama srslah lie ani tinihrule apno jnan r sujhbujhko prman die. rajale dekhe ki yi carjna unko rajyaka sbai jnani ani jadughrhu bhnda ds guna ramra chn. daniylle koresko sasn kalko philo vrs smm

rajako seva gribse.

apno sasnkalko dosro vrsma nbukdnessrle euta spna dekhe. spnale unlai bhybhit bnayo ani uni sutn skenn. rajale apna jnani manishrluai bolae tinihru jadu-tuna grthe. spnako arth vyakhya grn tarahrue thie. tinihru tyso grthe kinbhne bhvisyama je ghtnevala ch, tyo phile nai smket din skthe. rajale tinihrubat yhi cahnthie ki unle dekhiko spnako arth tinihrule bhnn skun. tinihru ae r rajako samu ubhie. tys pchi rajale tinihrulai bhne, “maile euta spna dekhem, jsle grda m ekdmai vyakul chu. m yo jann cahnu ki tyo spnako arth ke ho?” tys visyama kldihrule aرامي bhasama boldai uttr die, “mharaj amr rhun! hami tpaimka sevkhu haum. tpaimle apno spna hamilai btaunu hos ani hami tpaimlai tysko arth btaumchaum.” yspchi rajale kldihrluai bhne, “hoin! tyo spna ke thiyo, yo pni timile btaumnu prch ani tyo spnako arth ke ho, yo pni timile btaumnu prch. ydi timile ysto grn skenau bhne m timilai tukra-tukra parnechu ani timro ghr bhtkaer jntako saucaly bnaunechu. tr timile mero spna btaer tysko vyakhya gridiyau bhne m timilai dherai upharhru, adar prdan grnechu. ab mero spna r tysko vyakhya gr.” ti buddhimanhrule ptheri uttr die, “he raja, krpya hami tpaimka dashrluai spna btai dinu hos r hami tysko arth vyakhya gridinchaum.” rajale jvaph die, “m jandchu, ki tinihrule smy nas grirhekachau. kinbhne timihru jandchau mero hukum tystai rhnech. jsto ki ydi timihrule mero spnako barema btaumdainau bhne m timihru prtyeklai dnd dinechu. yskarn timihru mlai spna pkai bhnechau taki m jannechu ki timihru spnako vyakhya shi trikale grn sksm chau.” kldihrule rajalai uttr dimdai bhne, “he mharaj, tpaimle je bhnnu humdaich tyo grn skne manis ys prthvima kehi chain. kunai pni raja, u jti nai mhan athva sktisali hos usle khile pni jnani athva jaduvala athva kldihrluai ysto krm grn lgaeko chain. rajale kehi kura rodhi rheka chn tyo grn ekdmai apthtyaro ch. devtahrule matr rajako spna ani ysko arth ke ho bhnn sknechn. tr devtahr manishrusit bsdainn.” jb rajale yo kura sune, tini sahrari risae ani babelka sbai jnani manishrluai dhvms grinu prne ades die. yskarn raja nbukdnessrko ajna ghosna griyo ki sbai jnani manishrluai marnu prch! rajaka manishrule daniyl r uska sathihrluai pni marnu bhni hlla gre ani khoji grn pthae. aryok babelka budhdhimani manishrluai marn tyar thie. tr daniylle rajaka senapti aryoksit kura-kani gre. daniylle aryoksit buddhimani kura gre. daniylle aryoklai sodhe, “rajale yti kthor dndko ades kin dinubheko?” uttrama aryokle rajako spnako smpurn ktha btae ani daniylle bujhe. jb daniylle yo kura sune unle rajasmg ger binti gre ki adhik rsky diiyo. tys pchi unle rajalai unko spna r tysko arth btai dinechn. tyspchi daniyl apno ghr ge ani uska sathihru, hnnyah, misael ani ajryahlai smpurn kurahr sunae. daniylle apna sathihrluai svrgka prmesvrsmg prarthna grnubhne. daniylle unihrluai bhne ki svrgka prmesvrlai prarthna grda unihrumathi dyalu hun ani yo rshy bujhnma shayta grun jsbat babelko dosro buddhi-

mani purushrusmg daniyl r uska sathihru nmariun. ratko smy prmesvrle daniyllai drsnko gupt btai dinubhyo. tyspchi svrgka prmesvrko stuti gre. daniylle bhne "prmesvrko naumko sda-srvda prmsa gr! skti r jnan uhamma hunch. uhamle nai smy privrtn grnuhunch uhamle nai salma rtuhru privrtn grnuhunch. uhamle nai rajahrui privrtn grnuhunch. uhamle nai rajahrulai skti prdan grnuhunch r uhamle nai khosnuhunch. uhamle nai buddhi dier manishru buddhimani bnchn uhamle manishrulai jnan dinuhunch ani manishru jnani hunchn. uhamle ghiro ani gupt rshyhr prrdsit graunu hunch. uhamle jannu hunch andhkarma ke ch ani jyoti uhamsmgai ch. he mero pita-purkhahrka prmesvr, m tpaimlai dhnyvad dinchu, ani tpaimko gungan gaumchu. tpaimle nai mlai jnan r skti dinubhyo. jun kura hamile sodhyaum tysko rshy tpaimle nai btaumnu bhyo. tpaimle hamilai rajako spnako visyama btaumnu bhyo." tyspchi daniyl aryokkoma ge. rajale uslai babelka jnani manishrulai marnu bhni ajna dieka thie. daniylle aryoklai bhne, "babelka jnani manishruko htya ngr. mlai raja bhekoma lier jau, m uhamlai uhamko spna ani arthko vyakhya gridinchu." aryokle turntai daniyllai rajakhm lier gyo ani rajalai bhnyo, "yhadako bndihru mdhye maile ekjna ysto manisalai khojem jsle rajako spnako arth btaumnn skch." rajale daniyllai (beltsjr) jvaphma prsn gre, "ke timile samccai mero spnako arth r tysko vyakhya grn skchau?" daniylle rajalai uttr die, "he raja nbukdnessr, kunai pni jyotishru buddhimani manis, mmtr-tmtr jannehru ani kldihrule rajako spnako gupt kurahru btaumn skenn. tr svrgma euta ysto prmesvr hunuhunch, jsle gupt rshyhr btaumn sknuhunch. prmesvrle raja nbukdnessrlai ab ke hunevala ch yo drsaunko lagi spna dekhai dinubhyo. aphno ochyanma suter tpaimle spnama je kurahru dekhnuhbyo, tyo yo ho. he raja, tpaim aphno ochyanma sutirhnu bheko thiyo. tpaimle bhvisyama ghtne ghtnako visyama socirhnu bheko thiyo. prmesvrle manishrulai rshypurn visyama btaun sknuhunch. tysaikarn uhamle bhvisyama je ghtnevala ch, tyo drsai dinu bhyo. prmesvrle yo rshy mlai btaumnu bhyo. yo yskarn bhyo ki meroma aru manishru bhnda jyada buddhi ch. tr prmesvrle mlai yo bhed yskarn btaunu bhyo ki rajalai usko spnako arth thaaha hos. he raja ysto prkarle, tpaimko nmma jun vicarhru aumdaich tyslai smjhnu hos. "he raja, tpaimko spnama euta thulo murti aphno cheuma ubhieko dekhnu bhyo jo cmkirheko thiyo ani sahraai arksk thiyo. ysko rup drlagdo thiyo. tyo murtiko tauko nikkhur sunle bnieko thiyo. tysko chati r hathru camdika thie. tysko pet r phila kamsaka thie. ysko godahru phlamka thie. tysko khuttaka kehi bhag phlamko r tlo kehi bhag matoka thie. jb tpaimle tys murtilai herirhnu bheko thiyo tpaimle euta cttan dekhnuhbyo. cttan manisdvra katieko thien. cttanle phlam r matole bnika murtiko khuttahrulai tukra-tukra paryo. tyo phlam, mato, kamsa, camdi r sun sbai cknacur bhe, ani grism rtuma khlabat bhus udae jhai naum nisanai nrakhi havale udae lgyo. tr tys murtima lagne tyo dhunga bdhdai gyo ani euta thulo phad bnier prthvilai dhakyo. "spna yhi thiyo. ab hami rajalai tysko arth kholidinechaum. he raja! tpaim

mhan raja, rajahruko pni raja hunuhunch, jsalai svrgka prmesvrle rajy, samrthy, adhikar ani man dinu bheko ch. tpaimlai prmesvrle manisaka snan, jnglka psuhru r akaska pmksihru mathi adhikar grn dinu bheko ch. tpaim nai tyo sunko tauko hunuhunch. "tpaim pchi tpaimko bhnda kmjor rajy khda hunech ani tyspchi arko euta tesro rajy kamsako rajjystai khda hunech, jsle sara prthvimathi adhikar jmaumnech. tys pchi cautho rajy phlam jstai bliyo hunech. phlamle sbai thoklai cur-cur gri nst pare jhaim tysle sara prthvilai tukra tukra parer tittir-bitir parnechi! ani tpaimle khutta r aumlako kehi bhag phlamko dekhnu bhe jhai tyo euta vibhajit rajy hunech. tr pni drsnma tpaimle phlam r gilo mato misieko dekhnu bhe jhaim tysma phlam bliyo rhne ch. ani khuttako aumlahru kehi bhag phlam r kehi bhag mato misie jhaim tyo rajy kehi sktisali r kehi jsilai tukra-tukra hune kmjor rajy hunech. tpaimle phlam r gilo mato misieko dekhnu bhe jhaim ti rajyhr antr jatiy vaivahik smbnhd grr misinech r phlam r matosit misinech ani phlam r matosit miln nske jhaim ti rajyhr eksath adin skne chainn. "ti rajyhruko smyama svrgka prmesvrle euta rajy bnaunu hunech jun khilyai nas hune chain n tyo rajy kunai aru manisako hatma diinech. ysle any sbai rajyhrulai dhvms parnech r tinihruko anty gridinech. tr tyo rajy sda-srvda rhnech. "yo rajy chaim tpaimle dekhnu bheko tyo cttan ho jun ksaille nhtai n phadbat aphaim katiyo ani tyo cttan phlam, pittl, camdi, mato r sunlai tukra-tukra paryo. ys prkar mhan prmesvrle tpaimlai bhvisyama ke hunech dekaunu bhyo. yo spna samco ch r tpaim ysko vyakhya bhr prn sknuhunch." yspchi raja nbukdnessrlai daniyllai nihurier dndvt gre. rajale daniylko prmsa gre. rajale ajna die ki daniylko smmanma bheti svrup sugndhit dhup prdan griyos. rajale pheri daniyllai bhne, "mlai niscint purvk jnan bhekoch ki timro prmesvr svradhik mhtvpurn ani sktisali hunuhunch. uham sbai rajahruko pmprbhui hunuhunch. ani jun kura ksaille btaumn sktain tyo gupt kura pni uhamle btai dinuhunch." yspchi rajale daniyllai smman purvk aphno rajyko mhtvpurn pdma niyukti gre ani dherai bhumuly upharhu pni daniylai die. daniyllai smprn babel prdesko sask niyukti gre ani daniyllai babelko sbai jnani manishruko prdhan bnaidie. daniylle rajalai vinti gre ani unle sdrk, mesk ani abedngolai babel prdesko mhtvpurn hakim bnai mage. daniylle bhne jstai rajale tystai gre. daniyl svmy ti mhtvpurn manishru mdhye ek bhe jun rajako sathma rhnthe.

3

raja nbukdnessrlai sunko murti bnae. murti 60 hat aglo ani 6 hat cauda thiyo. unle tyo murti babel prdesko dura maidanma sthapit gre. tb raja nbukdnessrlai vibhinn prantka sbai rajypal, sask, sllahkar, kosadhyks, nyaydhishru, adhikarihru r prantka sbai raj-krmcarihru lai unle sthapit greko murti smks sm-rpn hun bhela hunu bhni ades die. ti sbai prantka bda hakim, nyaydhis, rajypal, sllahkar, khjanci, pulis prmkh ani sbai aru hakim, rajkrmcarihru bhela bhe ani raja nbukdnessrlai sthapna greko murtiko aghadi ubhie. tyspchi prvktahrule thulo svrma kraer bhne, "he vibhinn rast r vibhinn bhasaka man-

ishru dhyān deu. j̄b timihru vibhinn vadhy-ymntr, nrsimnga, bamsuri, vina, sarangi, sitar, mskhru bajru bjeko sunchau, timihru sbai nihiuru prch ani raja nbukdnssrlr ubhyaeko sunko murtiko puja grnu prch. ydi ksailē yo sunko murtilai nihiurer dndvt grdain ani puja grdain bhne tys manislai turntai dndn bldai greko agoko bhttima phyamkidinech.” yskarn j̄b tinihrule nrsimnga, bamsuri, sitar, sarangi, msk r aru baja bjeko sune, timihru nihiurie ani sunko murtiko puja gre. ys ghtna pchi turntai kldihru rajakham ae, ti manisrule yhidihruko viruddhma bole. tinihrule raja nbukdnssrlai bhne, “he rajn, tpaimle amr hunuhunch. mharaj, tpaimle ysto ades dinu bheko ch prtyek jsle nrsimnga, bamsuri, sarangi, sitar, msk r aru sbai kisimka bajhruko svr sunch, tysle nihiurier sunko murtilai puja grnuprch. ani jsle ghopto prer puja grdain tyslai dnrirheko agoko bhttima phyamkinech. yham kehi ysto yhidihru chn jsle tpaimko yo adeslai paln grdainn. tpaimle ti yhidihrulai babel prdesma mhtvprn hakim bnaunu bheko ch. yinihruko naum ys prkar ch sdrk, mesk ani abedngo. yinihrule tpaimka devtako puja grdainn ani jun sunko murti tpaimle sthapit grnu bheko ch unihru n t tys murtiko samne jhukchn n t puja nai grchn.” yo sunne bittikai nbukdnssr risle cur bher bhne sdrk, mesk, abedngolai lier au. tys pchi unihru rajako samunne hajir bhe. nbukdnssrlr bhne, “sdrk, mesk r abedngo ke yo kura samcco ho, timihrule mero devtako puja grdainau ani maile sthapit greko sunko murtilai nihiurier puja grdainau? ab her, timihrule j̄b nrsimng, bamsuri, sitar, sat vta tar bheko baja, vinahru, msk t̄tha prtyek prkarko arko vady ynthruko dhvni sunyau ani sunko murtiko samne jhuker puja grnu prnech. ydi timihrule maile bnaeko sunko murtiko puja grn tyar bhyau bhne ramro ho tr ydi tysko puja grn asvikar grayau bhne timihrulai turntai dn-dn bldai greko agoko bhttima halinech. tys pchi timihrulai kunai pni aru devtahrule bcaumn skce chainn.” sdrk, mesk ani abedngole jvaphma bhne, “mharaj nbukdnssr, hamilai ajhai vyakhya grne avsykta chain; hami aphno mn privrtt grne chainaumn. ydi, hamro prmesvr jsko hami upсна grchau uhamko astitv ch bhne, dnrirheko agoko bhttibat hamilai bcaumne uhamko samrth ch. ysailē he raja uhamle hamilai tpaimko sktidēkhi bcaumnuhunch. tr raja tpaimle yo jannu prne ch, hami tpaim ko devtahrulai puja grne chainaumn athva sunko murtiko aghadi jhuker dndvt pni grne chainaumn.” ys kurama nbukdnssr raja sdrk, mesk ani abedngomathi sahrai risae. unko anuhar rato bhyo. tys pchi unle aphna kehi sainikhrulai hukum gre, ti sdrk, mesk ani abedngolai ksser bamdh ani bldai greko agoko bhttima phyamkideu. sainikhrule sdrk, mesk ani abedngolai bamdhe ani agoma phyamkidie. tinihrule aphno posakhru, suruval, topi lgaeka thie. risaeka rajadvara diieko kthor adesko karnle ti senahrule bhtti ythasthiti bhnda sat guna besī tae ani ti senahru j̄b sdrk, mesk ani abedngolai agoma haln njik ge tysko tatole ti senahru marie. ti tinjna sdrk, mesk ani abedngolai ksser bamdhi dnrirheko agoma phyamkidie. tys pchi raja nbukdnssr chhk prē r sahrai uttejit bher ubhie ani aphna sllakarhrulai bhne, “ke hamile agoma tin jnalai

bamdher haleko hoinau?”tinihrule uttr die, “ho, avsy ho mharaj!” t̄b rajale bhne, “t̄b ksri m car jna manishru khulla bher agoma himdko dekhdai chu. tyo cauthau manis prmesvrko putr jstai ch.” tys pchi nbukdnssrlr tys dnrirheko bhttikō dhoka njik aer bhne, “he sdrk, mesk ani abedngo srvocc prmesvrka sevkh ho, nisker au.” tys pchi sdrk, mesk r abedngo agobat nisker ae. prant, prantka bda hakim, rajypal, sllahkar r bhardarhru jmma bhe ani agole yi manishruko srirama hani grn nskeko dekhe. tinihruko taukako kes pni khuileko thien. tinihruko luga pni agole ddhen r tinihruma agoko rapsmm prn paen. tys pchi nbukdnssrlr bhne, “sdrk, mesk r abedngoka prmesvr dhny houn jsle uham mathi visvas grne r rajako hukumlai aphnai prmesvr bahek hami aru devtako seva grne chainaumn bhni aphulai agoma phyamkidine aphna yi dashrulai bcaun aphno svrg duthru pthaaumn bhyo. ab m hukum grdaichu, kunai pni manis jun sukai jati va rastr athva junsukai bhasa bolne hos, jsle sdrk mesk ani abedngoko prmesvrko ninda grla tyslai tukra-tukra bnaine ch tysko ghr ujad parinech. kinbhne ys kisimle uddhar grne aru kunai pni devta chainn.” tys pchi rajale babelko prantma sdrk, mesk r abedngoko man bdhai die.

4

sara smsarma bsne vibhinn bhasa bolne jati-jatihruka manishrulai raja nbukdnssrbat timihruko bhlo hos. bhni pthae. srvocc prmesvrle mero nimti grnu bheko adbhut ani chhk-prdo cijhruko visyama timilai bhnn m ati khushi ch. uhamka cinhhru mhan ch. uhamka ascryurn krmhru sktisali chn. uhamko rajy sda-srvda rhrhne ch. rajyama uhamko prbhtv pustaum pustasm rhrhnh. m, nbukdnssr aphno mhlma khushi r sphl thiem. maile ysto spna dekhem, mlai bhybhit bnayo. m mero ochyanna dhlikrheko thiem ani maile mero mnma divy drsn dekhem, ti kurahrule mlai ekdmai dukkhit bnayo. yskarn maile babelka sbai jnani purushrulai spnako arth kholi dinlai mkham aun bhni hukum grem. j̄b jadugr, tmtr-mmtr janne kldi r jyotisihru ae, maile timihrulai spna btaidiem, tr tinihrule mlai tysko arth btaumn skenn. t̄b antma daniyl mero aghi ae. maile daniyllai mera devtako smmanma beltsjr naum rakhem. usit devtahruko atma thiyo. yskarn maile aphno spna usilai btaem. “beltsjr (daniyl) timi sbai tamtrikhruma srsvresth hau, mlai thaha ch ki timima isvriy atma bas grch, ani kunai pni rshy bujhn timilai aptharyo prdain. mlai ysko arth bhn, jun spna maile dekhem. m ochyanna sutirheko thiem. tyti bela maile euta divy drsnma, acank, mero cheuma prthviko bicma euta aglo rukh dekhem, tyo brks ekdmai aglo dekhem. yo rukh ekdmai thulo ani sktisali thiyo. ysko aglaile akas chun amteko thiyo. ani yo rukh prthviko kunai pni kunabat dekhinthyō. yska pathru sundr thie. yske phlhru prstai thie r yo phlle sbailai kham pugthyō. jngli psuhru tyo rukhko chharimuni bs-the. yska hangama chrahule gumd bnaumthe, ani sbai jivit pranihrule tysbat ahar paumthe. “ochyanma sutirheko belama maile tyo drsn herirheko thiem, tysai bela svrgbat euta pvitr dut t̄l aumda i greko maile dekhem. usle thulo svrma kraer bhnyo, ‘rukhlai

kat! tysko hamgahru kat. pathru jharideu. ysko phlhru caraitir chrpst parideu. jngli psuhru tysko chhari munibat ani crahru tysko hamgabat bhagos. tr tysko thuto camhi jrasitai jminma nai rhos. ani tyhi avsthama phlamko ani kamsko sanglale bamd-hieko hos, ani jnli ghamse pet bhros akasko sitle tys-lai bhijaos r rkhkma bsne psuhrusit r rukhka patmsg khetma rhos. tys manisko mn bdlier psuhruko js-tai hos. sat kal tysmathi tystaim bitos.' "ekjna pvitr svrgdute lo dndko ghosna gre. prthviko sbai manishrulai thaha hos ki, manishruko rajyhrumathi srvoce prmesvrle sasn grnuhunch. prmesvrle jslai cahnu hunch yi rajyhru uslai dinuhunch ani prmesvrle ti rajyhru mathi sasn grnko nimti vinmr manislai channu hunch. "nbukdnessrle bhne, maile dekheko spna yhi ho. m raja nbukdnessrle ab timi beltsjrle (daniyl), spnako arth bhn karn mero rajyko kunai pni buddhmani manislo yo spnako arth vyakhya grn skne chain. tr beltsjr (daniyl) timile yo spnako arth vyakhya grn skchau karn timima dev-tahruko atma rhekoch." tyspchi daniyl kehi smy smm cupcag bse. usle kehi kura soci rheko thie, tysle us-lai vyakul bnairheko thiyo. tb rajale bhne, "beltsjr (daniyl), timi tyo spna athva tyo spnako arthdekhi bhybhit nhou."ysma beltsjrle (daniyl) uttr die, "mera svami, khas yo spna tpaimka struhurmathi avos ani ysko arth jo tpaimko virodhi chn unihrule prapt grun. jun rukh tpaimle dekhnuhnyo tyo rukh thulo ani sktisalai bhyo. rukhko tuppoo akas smmai pug-yo. tyo rukh prthviko prtyek kunabat dekhinthyo. tyska pathru sundr thie, tysma phl prsstai thiyo, tysko hamgama phleko phlle sbaika lagi khan pugthyo ani tysko chhari muni sbai jngli psuhru bsthe. ani tysko hamgama crale gumb bnaeko thiyo. "he raja tyo rukh tpaim nai ho. tpaim bdher sktisalai hunu bhyo. tpaimko dhn smptti bdhyo. tpaimko skti bdher svrg smm pugyo. tpaimko prbhutv bdher prthviko ploo cheu smm ch. "ab tpaimle ekjna pvitr svrgbat svrgdnt tl jhrdai greko dekhnu bhyo? tysle bhnyo, 'tys rukhlai kater nst grideu, tr tysko thuta jrasmgai bhuymmanai chodideu jun timile bhuimma chodeko thiyaui tyslai phlam r kamsako sanglole bamdh ani khetma ghamshruko bic chodideu. akasko sitle bhi-jos r tysko bhag jnglko psuhrusmg hos. yo haltma sat sal bitnech.' "raja, tpaimko spnako vyakhya yhi ho. srvoce prmesvrle mero svami raja prtii yi ght-nahru ghtne ades dinuhunch. raja nbukdnessrle tpaimlai tpaimko manishrubat jbrjsti tado pthaunech, tpaim jngli jnavhruko bicma bsnu hunech. tpaimle gai gorule jsto ghamsh khamu hunech ani tpaim si-tle bhijnu prnech. sat vrs smm yhi prtikriya do-horinech. jb smm tpaimle yo kura bujnuhune chain, ki srvoce prmesvrle manishrumathi svrdhikar gr-nuhunch uhamle jsalai icha grnu hunch usailai nai rajy dinuhunch. "jra shit thutolai bhuimma chodi-dine ajna yo ho tpaimko rajy tpaimlai pheri phirta dinuhunech. yo tb hunech jb tyo srvoce prmesvrle tpaimko rajyasa grnuhunch bhne tpaimle jannu hunch. yskarn, raja, dya grer mero sllah svikarnu hos aphno pap tyager dhrm ptti lagnuhos, atycarma prekahrulai dya dekhaer grib manis prtiko adhrm tyagnu hos, tyo grnale lamo smy smm pthl r santi priy hunuhunech." yo sbai sty ghtna raja nbukdness-

rmathi ghtyo. bahr mhina pchi raja aphno mhlko kausima ghumirheka thie. jb rajale bhne, "babel-lai her, yo mhan shrko nirman maile aphno sktile greko ho. shrko rajdhani mero rajyle mero mhotmtko gaurv prdan grekoch." rajako mukhbat yo kura niski nskdai svrgbat yso bhne avaj ayo, "yo ghtnahru tpaimmathi ghtnech, raja nbukdnessr tpaimko rajy tpaimbat khosinech. tpaimlai manishrubat niska-sit grinech. tpaim jngli psuhrusmg bsnu prnech ani gaile jhaim ghamsh khamuhunech. sat vrs smm yo clirhnech jb smm tpaimle yo bujnuhunch ki srvoce prmesvrle manishrumathi sasn grnuhunch. ani uhamle jsalai cahnuhunch uslai rajy dinuhunch." pheri turantai yo ghtna ghtyo, nbukdnessr man-ishrubat nakalie, unale gaile jsto ghamsh kham thale r unko srir akasko sitle bhijyo, unko kpal lamo, gid-dhko pvakh jsto bhyo ani unko nngtru cilka nga jsai lama lama bhe. tb tyo antko smyama m nbukdnessrle amkha uthaer svrgtir herem, ani maile shi trikale socn thaleko thie maile smman r mhima diem jo sda-srvda jivit hunuhunch.prmesvrle sda svrda sasn grnuhunch. uhamko rajy pustaim pusta smm clirhnech. yo prthvika manishru samccai thula chainn prmesvrle manishrusmg je cahnuhunch tyti grnuhunch svrgko skti bhnda thula kochi pni chain uhamle bhnnuhunch, svrgko sktilai ksaila pni rokn sktain uhamko sskt hatle je grch ysmathi kunai prsn nai uthdain. tys smyama prmesvrle mero buddhi mlai pheri dinu bhyo. ani euta rajako rupma mero man, smman ani skti pheri phrkai dinubhyo. mero sllakar ani rajkiy manishru pheri mkham ae. m pheri phi-lako bhnda pni mhan ani sktisalai raja bhem. tys pchi m nbukdnessr svrgko rajako stuti grchu ttha uham-lai smman ani mhima prdan grchu. uhamle je bhn-nuhunch thik bhnnuhunch, uham smdhai nyaypurn hunuhunch, uhamma ahmkarihrulai vinmr prdan grne ksmta ch.

5

raja belsjrle aphna 1,000 adhiakarihrulai rajkiy bhvma thulo bhoj die ani ti adhiakarihrule dakhrs piun thale. dakhrs piurheko bela belsjrle aphno sevkhulalai sun r camdiko pyala lyaun hukum gre jun pyala unka bajele yruslemko mndirbat lyaeka thie. nbukdnessrle cahnthe ki saskhru, tinka ptnihru, ttha dasihrule yo pyalama dakhrs piun. jb tinihrule tyo sunko pyala lyaie jun yruslemko prmesvrko mndirbat lyaieko thiyo. raja ani uska adhiakarihru, ptnihru ttha dasihrule tyo pyalama dakhrs haler pie. tinihrule dakhrs pie tys pchi unihrule puja grne sun, camdi kamsa, phlam, kath r dhungako devtahruko prsma grn thale. tys smyama acank ekjna manisko hatko aumlale samdanko aghi mhlko bhittama kehi lekhi rheko dekhiyo. rajale bhittama lekhirheko hat dekhe. yo dekker raja belsjr bhybhit bhe r tinko anuharko rmg phemlo bhyo r hat khutta gler thrthr kamn thale. ani raja cicyaer babelka tmtr-mmtr janne kldi r jyotisihrulai lyaun pthae. tinle babelko jnani purushrulai bhne, "jsle yo lekhot pdher mlai tysko arth kholidinch, tyslai bajini luga r sunko har phirainech r ys rajyko drjama tyo tesro gnine ch." tys pchi sbai jnani purushru rajakham ae, tr ksaila

pni tyo lekhot pdhn skenn. yskarn raja belsjr sahai drae ani cintit bhe. ani unka sbai hakimhru pni cintit bhe. raja r adhikarihruko hlla-khlla suner rajmata bhojma ain r rajmatale bhinn, “raja amr rhun. ndrau. tpaimko rajma euta ysto manis ch, jsma pvitr devtahruko atma ch. tpaimko pitamhko palama tinma uttm smjh r devtako jhaim jnan bheko paiyo. ysaile tpaimko pitamh nbukdnessrle tinlai jadugr, tmtr-mmtr janne kldi r jyotishihruka prdhan niyukt gridie. yini daniyl, jslai rajale belsjr naum rakhidie, khubai uttm atma, buddhi r smjh bheka spnako arth kholne, adko phukaune r smsyahru hl grne jnan bheka chn. ab yinai daniyllai bolaun pthau, r tinle arth kholidhinechn.” tys pchi daniyllai rajako aghi pes griyo. rajale daniyllai bhne, “timinai daniyl hau, nikalabas bheko ek yhudi, jslai raja, mero pitamhle yhudabat lyaeka thie. maile timro visyama sunem. timi ekjna tysta manis hau jsma pvitr devtahruko atma ch. timi ekjna tysto manis hau, jskoma uttm smjh r acmmko rshy bujhne jnan ch. buddhiman purus ani tamtrikhrulai yo bhittako lekhauto arth btaumnko nimti meroma lyaiyo. m cahnthem ki unihrule ysko arth kholun. tr tinihrule bhittako lekhauto vyakhya grn skenn. maile sunem timile ysko arth kholn r vyakhya grn skchau ani smsyahru hl grn skchau. her, ydi timile yo pdhn skyau ani mlai vyakhya grn skyau bhne timilai baijni vstr ani sunko har dinechu. sathai timi ys rajyko drjama tesro manis gninechau.” tys pchi daniylle uttr die, “tpaimko upharhru tpaimnai rakhu hos, ani aphna upharhru arulai nai dinu hos. tr m yo lekhaup pder tpaimlai ysko arth kholi dinchu. srvoce prmesvrle tpaimko baje raja nbukdnessrlai euta rajyko mhan sktisali raja bnaunu bhyo. ani uhamle dinu bheko adhikarle vibhinn bhasa bolne jati jatika manishru tinko aghi drle thrthr kamthe. aphno iccha anasar tinle ksaiko pran linthe va jiumdo rakhthe, pdonnti gridinthe va pdacyut gridinthe. “tr jb nbukdnessr atteri, dhitr r abhiman bhe tb tini aphno simhasnbat khsalie r tinko gaurv tinibat khosiyo. tb nbukdnessr smajbat nikalie. unko mn psuko jstai bnaio tinko bsai jngli gdahrusit tpaimnai rakhu hos, ani gaile jstai ghams khan thae. unko srir akasko sitle bhijyo. unimathi ysto humdai gyo, pheri unlai jnan bhyo ki manisako rajy mathi srvoce prmesvrle sasn grnuhunch ani samrajyrumathi sasn grnko nimti uhamle jslai cahanuhunch tysailai pthauunhunch. “ani timi belsjr uhamkai nati hunuhunch, tpaimle yo sbai kura janda jandai pni ajhai aphno hrdylai nmr bnaunu bheko chain. hoin, tpaim nmr hunu bhne ysko sttama tpaim svrgka prmesvrko viruddhma khda hunubhyo. tpaimle prmrpbhuko mndirka bhamdakumdahru tpaimkham lyaune ajna dinubhyo, ani tpaim r raj bhvnta adhikarihru, tpaimka ptnihru r dashrule tyo bhamdahruma dakhrs piunu bhyo. tpaimle dakhrs piumdai sun, camdi, kams, phlam, kath ani dhungaka devtahruko mhima grn thalnu bhyo. tinihru samco devta hoinn. tinihrule dekhni sktinn sunn sktinn ttha kehi pni socn sktinn. tr tpaimle prmesvrko smman grnubhen jsko sktima tpaimko jivn ani prtyek kura tismathi nirbhr ch. ysaile, prmesvrle tyo hat pthauun bhys, jsle bhittama lekhaup lekhyo. lekhaup yhi ho “mne, mne tkel, prsin.”

“ani tyo lekhaup vyakhya yhi ho “arthat timro rajyko ant hunch, prmesvrle tyi bela smmko din gni sknu bheko ch. tkel-timilai rajjuma jokhiyo ani timilai ghtdai geko paiyo. prsin timro rajy bhag bhag grer madi r pharsihruelai diine ch.” ys pchi belsjrle ajna die ki daniyllai baijni luga lgai dinu ani glama sunko har phariyos ani tini rajyko tesro drjako manis hun bhni ghosn griyo. tysai rat kldihruko raja belsjr marie. ani madika raja darale tyo rajy lie, uni tyi bela 62 vrska thie.

6

smputn uska rajyhruma sasn grn daralai 120 jna prantiy bda hakimhru niyukt grn asl lagyo. unle tin jna mmtrihru, slahkarhru niyukt gre, rajako kamma hani nhos bhni yinihruelai nai rajalai khbr dinko nimti prantiy bda hakim niyukt griyo. yi mmtrihru, slahkarhru mdhye ek jna daniyl pni thie. camdai daniylle aphulai ramro critr ani dherai yogyta bheko dekhae. yskarn, rajale unlai sara rajama sask bnae. tr jb aru pryvekskhru ani prant adhiptihrule yo khbr pae pchi daniylsmg isya grn r unihrule daniylsmg nimhu khojn thale, jb daniyl srkari kamle ktai janthe tyi bela unle greko kamma aruhrule njr rakhthe tr pni unihrule daniylma kunai dos bhettaenn. daniyl ekdmai imandar ani visvasi thie. unle rajasmg kunai prkarko chl kpt grenn. uni ekdmai prsmi thie. ysaile ti manishrule bhne, “ahile smm hamile daniylko kunai dos bhettaun skenau, ysaile dos dekhaunko nimti ysto kura khojnu prch jun prmesvrko niymsmg sambndhit hos.” tispchi ti mmtrihru r slahkarhru ani pramntka bdahakimhrule rajakhama aer bhne, “raja dara amr rhun.” rajyko hami sbai mmtri, sask, prantiy bda hakim, bharadar r prdespalhru slah grer shmt bhekachau ki rajale euta ysto vises niym kaym raknuhos, ani prtyek manisle tyo niym paln grnuprne hos, ysto niym hos kunai pni manisle tpaimlai choder arko kunai manis athva devtako puja tis din smm griyo bhne, tyslai simhko khorma haler mariyos. ab he raja! likhit rupma niym bnaer hstaksr gridinu hos. tyo bdli hun npaos, kinki madi r pharsihruko niym n t bdli hunch n t mettinch.” ysaile raja darale yo niym bnaer hstaksr gre. daniylle prtyek din tin plt prmesvrilai prarthna grthe, prtyek din tin plt daniyl ghumba teker prmesvrko prarthna ani prmsa grtho jb daniylle yo nyam niymko visyama sune u usko ghrma ge. daniyl usko ghrko chtmathi ge. daniyl jhyaltir ge tyo yruslemptti kholioke thyo. tb daniylle sdhaim jstai unko ghumba teker prarthna gre. unka dusmnhrule daniyllai pkrne mauka herirheka thie r daniyllai prmesvrko prarthna grdai greko bhettae. tispchi unihru raja bhekham aer unlai tyo niymko visyama smjhna grae. “he raja! tpaimle ysto kanun bnaunu bheko hoin ki tis dinbhitr tpaimlai bahak ksaile aru kunai devta va manisalai binti prarthna gryo bhne tyslai simhko khorma haline ch?” rajale jvaph die, “ho yo niscy grieko ho. madi r pharsihruko kanun sthayi hunch.” yspchi tinihrule rajalai bhne, “nikalavas bheko yhudihru mdhye ekjna daniylle tpaimle bnaunu bheko kanunko vasya grenn. tinle aphna prmesvrilai dinma tin plt binti prarthna grchn.” jb rajale yo khbr sune tini atyntai dukhi bhe,

lgttai unle daniyllai bmcaune cesta gre. unle suryast nhunjelsmm daniyllai bcaumne cesta gre. tb manishrule mauka pae ani rajakhama aer bhne, "he mharaj tpaumlai yo thaha ch ki madihruko r pharsihruko kanun khile pni bdli humdain, rajale yo kanun bdli grn sktann." tb rajale tinihrulai daniyllai simhko khorma phyamkne ades die. rajale daniyllai bhne, "m visvas grchu prmesvrle jslai timi sdhaim aradhna grchau, timilai bcaun." tyspchi tinihrule euta thulo dhunga lyaer simhko khorma rakhe ani rajako lal mohr, mntri r saskhruko lal mohr lgai die jsdvara tyo dhungalai ksaille htaun ani khorbat daniyllai bcaumn nskos. tb raja dara aphno mhlma ge. tinile tyo rat khaenn ani sutenn r ksailai pni tyham aun dienn. bihan jhis-mise uyjaloma raja uther drle kamdai simhko khorma ge. raja khorko cheuma ger daniyllai kraer bhne, "he daniyl jivit prmesvrka sevk, timile nirntir seva greka timra prmesvrle timilai bcaumn sknu bhoyo?" daniylle rajalai jvaph die, "mharaj amr rhun. mero prmesvrle aphna svrgdut pthaer simhhruko mukh bnd grnu bhoyo. yskarn simhhrule mlai noksan grn skenn kinbhne mero prmesvr jannuhunch ki m nir-dos chu. he mharaj! maile tpaumlai kunai anyay greko chain." tys pchi raja atyntai khusi bher daniyl-lai khorbat nikalne hukum dinubhyo. daniyl khor-bat nikalie ani tinma kunai prkaro cot lageko paenn, kinbhne unle prmesvrmathi visvas grthe. tyspchi ra-jale tinihrulai hukum dinu bhoyo jsle daniyllai dos dieka thie ani simhko khorma haln lgae. tinihruka ptni r chora-chorihru smet simhko khorma halie. tinihru tl khorko mukhama pugda npugdai simhhrule jhmter tinihruka hddi smet kryak kuruk parer khai-hale. tyspchi raja darale sara prthivi bhri bsne vib-hinn bhasa bolne, vibhinn jatika manishrulai euta subh-kamna ciththi lekhetimihurulai santi hos. m euta nyam niym bnaumdaichu mero rajyma hrek manisle daniylla prmesvrko dr manun r adr grun. daniylla prmesvr jivit prmesvr hunuhunch, uham sda-srvda jiunu hunch ani uhamko rajy khilai ant hunechain. prmesvr rksk r uddharktra hunuhunch, svrg ani prthvimathi prmesvrle ascrypurn kam gr-nuhunch. ani uham matr ek sktisali hunuhunch jsle daniyllai simhko mukhbat bcaumn bhoyo." ys prkarle darale rajyma sasn grunjel ani pharsma raja koresko rajy rhunjel yinai daniylko unnti bhirhyo.

7

babelko raja belsjrko sasn kalko philo vrs daniyl aphno ochyanma sutirheko bela spnama euta drsn dekhe. unle turntai tyo spna lekhe, tysko prmkukh vivrn r visestahru daniylle bhne, "rati male vipri hava clirheko euta drsn paem, havale sagr ucalirheko thiyho. tb maile carvta thulthula psuhru smudrbat bahir airheko dekhem. tinihru car vibhinn prkarka psuhru thie. "tinihrumdhye philo psu simh jstai thiyho tr tyska pmkhetahru cilka jstai thie. maile tyo psuko pmkhetahru ukhelieko dekhem. ani tyo jminma manis jstai dui khuttama ubhiyo ani tysi lai manisko mn dieko thiyho. "tb maile bhalu jstai arko euta psu dekhem. tysle srirko ek bhag uthaer ub-hieko thiyho. yska damthruko bicma tinvt krnghru thie. tys bhalulai ades diiyo 'uth ani tmlai jti cahinch

sbai masu kha.' "tyspchi maile dekhem tyham mero samunne arko psu thiyho. tyo euta cituva jsto thiyho ani tyska carvta pmkhetahru ani carvta taukahru thie. yslai sasn grne adhikar svikar grieko thiyho. "yspchi maile cautho psu mero drsnma paem. tyo euta sahra drlagdo himsrk psu thiyho. yo phlamko lamo damt bheko sahra blyiyo thiyho. ysle aphno sikar tukra-tukra pardai khamdai thiyho. khaiske pchi ysle aphno bamceko sikar kulciyo. tyo psu maile sp-na ma dekhako arko psuhru bhnda ekdmai beglai thiyho. tyska singhru dsvta thie. "ahile m tyo singko visyama nai socdai them, herda herdai arko simn umriyo ti simnhruko bicma tyo simnaru sinhru bhnda ekdmai sano thiyho. yo simnma manisko jsto amkha thiyho. yo sano simnma euta mukh pni thiyho ani svmyle prmsa grirheko thiyho. yo sano simnle aru tinvt simnhru-lai ucaler phyamki diyo. "maile herda herdai tysko thaumma simhasn rakhiyo ani tysma pracin raja bsnu bhoyo. uhamle himu jsto seto luga lgaunu bheko thiyho, ani kpal seto un jsto thiyho. uhamko simhasn blirheko agoko jvala jstai thiyho r tysko ckkahru dnkeko ago jsta thie. "uhamko cheuma euta agoko khola bger ayo. hjaraum-hjar svrgduthru uhamko seva gr-daithie. ds-dshjar svrgduthru uhamko aghadi seva grirheka thie. tb nyaydis nyay din bse ani kitabhru khole. "maile herirheko them ki tyo sano simnle ab-himani sbdhru pyrog grirheko thiyho. tysi ale kthor jnavrle tyo cautho jnavrlai maridiyo ani tysko srir bldai greko agoma phyamkidiyo. aru jnavrhruko sr-vadhikar khosiyo, ta pni kehi smy smm tha rtuka nimti tinihrulai ajh bamcn diiyo. "maile rati mero drsnma herirheko them ani maile akasko badlmathi manisko putr jstai kahi aumdai greko dekhem. uham tyham pracin rajakhama aunu bhoyo ani uhamko samu upsthit graiyo. "euta mnusy jsto dekhine manis-lai adhikar, mhima ani smpurn sasn grne skti diiyo. prtyek jati r bhasabat manishrule uhamko aradhna grnechn. uhamko sasn sda-srvda rhnech. uhamko rajy lgatar sda-srvda rhnech. tyo nst hunechain. "mero atma mbhitr vyakul bhoyo karn maile paeko drsnle nai m draem. tyham ubhinehru mdhye ekj-nakham m gem r tinlai yi sbaka visyama sodhem ani uhamle mlai arth btai dinubhyo. uhamle bhnnu bhoyo, 'ti carvta drlagda psuhrule car rajyhruko pr-tinidhitv grchn jo prthvima udy hunevala cha. tr sr-voccka pvitr jnhrule rajyadhikar paunechn r sda srv-daka nimti tyo kaym rhne ch.' "tyspchi tyo cautho jutuko arth janne mlai iccha bhoyo. tyo aruhru bhnda beglai thiyho jun atyntai drlagdo thiyho. tyska phlamka damthru r kamsako nngrahru thie r jsle sbai kura cbaer nilthyo r bamki rheko khuttale kul-cinthyo. tysko taukoma dsvta simnhru thie ani bicma arko simn umriyo. tys simnle aru dsvta simnhru-bat tinvt ukheliyo. tys simnko ghmdsit boln euta amkha euta mukh thiyho. yo aru simnhru bhnda thulo dekhinthyo. m ys drsnko visyama jann cahnthem. maile herda hedai tyo simnle pvitr manishrusmg yuddh ani aru mathi akrmn grn svru gryu. jb smm tyo ati pracin raja aer nyay grenn, pracin rajale simnko nyayko ghosna gre ani ti pvitr jnhrule rajy adhi kar prapt grne smy ayo. "uhamle mlai yo jvaph dinub-hyo 'cautho drlagdo psule euta arko cautho rajyko pr-tinidhitv grch. yo aru rajyhru bhnda beglai hunech.

ys cautho rajyle smst prthvilai nilnechn, yslai kulcer dhulo-pitho parnech. tyo dsbta sinle dsjna rajahru ys rajybat khda grnech. ani tyspchii arko euta raja khda hunech. tyo cahim aghika rajahru bhnda beglai hunech. tysle tin rajahrulai prast grnech. tysle srvo-cko viruddhma nai bolnech, srvo-cka pvitr jnhurulai dhuj-dhuj parnech. tysle tokieko smy r vyvstahru bdlne vicar grnech ani pvitr jnhrule tysko sktima, sadhe tin vrs rajyko skti sumpidinechn. “tb nyayko drvar bsnech r akhirma tyslai ses parn tysko srvad-hikar khosine ch. ani rajydhikar r srvadhikar r svrg munika sara rajyhruko mhima srvo-cka pvitr jnhru-lai diinech. tinihruko rajydhikar sda srva hunech. ani srvadhikar rakhnehrule tinihrukai seva grnechn r tinihrukai ajna paln grnech.” “vivrn yhim ant hunch. m daniyl camhi mero vicarle grda sahra draem, r mero anuharko rmg phemlo bhyo r maile yo kura aphno mnmai rakhem.”

8

belsjr rajako sasnkalko tesro vrsma maile yo drsn dekhem. ys drsn tyo drsn pchiko drsn ho. maile yo drsnma dekhem ki m susn shрма thiem. susn elam prantko rajdhani thiyo. mero drsnma m ulai ndiko kinarma thiem. maile mathi amkha uthaer herem, ulai ndiko kinarma samdh bhedo ubhirheko thiyo. tyska duivta lamo simnhru thie euta bhnda arko lamo thiyo. lamo simn pchi umreko thiyo. maile bhe-dolai pscim, uttr ani dksinka kunahruma ysle sim-ngauri kheldai dguri rheko dekhem. ani tysko sk-tibat ksailai chuttaun sktain thiyo. ysko aphno skti-lai iccha anasar pryog grthyo. maile uttr, pscim ani dksinma cijhruma tyo bhedaka simghru thokim-dai greko dekhem. ani aru psu ysko cheuma ubhin skenn. ani ksaila tinihrulai ysko sktibat bcaun skenn. ysle aphno ksmta aphule cahe jstai dekhayo. ani boko duivta simn bheko bhedakham ayo. yo tyhi bhedo thiyo jun maile ulai ndiko kinarma dekheko thiem. ani boko ekdmai risaer bhedotir kudyo. maile bokalai bhedatir kudai greko dekhem. ani bokale bhedo-lai hanyo bhedoka duivta sin bhamcidiyo. bokesit bhedoko samna grne skti thien. bokole bhedolai bhuimma ldayo ani tyslai kulciyo. bhedalai bcaune tyaham koi thien. yspchi tyo boko ekdmai sktisali bhyo. tr jb tyo sktisali bhyo tysko sing bhamciyo ani pheri tyo thulo simnko thamuma car vta simn um-rie. ti caraivta sin algai dekhinthyo ani carai disa ptti phrkieko thie. pheri tyo carai simnhru md-hye euta sano simn umriyo. tyo sano simn bdher thulo bhyo. yo dksin purvtir bdher go. yo simn sundr bhumi ptti bdher go. tyo sano sin bdher akas chun pugyo. tysle dherai tara r grhrulai pni prthvima jhari diyo. sano simn bdher aglo bhyo. yo bdher gham bhnda aglo bhyo. mndirma cdhaune dainik bli pni simnle rokidiyo. anucit ritile nai jn-smuday ani dainik bhemtihru tys smks tysle cahe anasar grn sumpiyo. ysle stylai bhuima phyamkidiyo. tyo aphno prtyek karyama sphl bhyo. pheri maile kunai pvitr manishru mdhye ekjnale boldai greko sunem. tb arcole philo pvitr manislai uttr dimdai thiyo. philo pvitr manisle bhnyo, “khilyai smm yi kurahru bhi rhnechn? dainik bliyo yo drsn, vinasi

pap jsle nst parch punysthlko ninytrn ani jnsmuday-lai sumpinch?” arko pvitr ekle gne “yo 2,300 dinko nimti hunech. tb pvitr sthan sthapna grinech.” jb m daniylle yo drsn dekhem m yo bujhanko nimti kraem. ani acank manisko rup bheko ekjna mero cheuma ub-hirheko dekhem. tysai bela maile ulai ndiko kinar-bat mlai bolaumdai greko manv svr sunem. svrle bh-nyo, “he gabriyl! ys manislai drsnko arth vyakhya grideu.” tyspchii tini m ubhieko thamuma ae, u aumda m drle ghopto prem. tr usle mlai bhnyo, “he man-isko putr! yo smjh ki yo drsnle antko smylai smket gr-dai ch.” u bolda boldai m bhuimma acet bher ldem. tr usle mlai smater m ubhieka thamuma pheri ubhyae. gabriylle bhne, “her m tilimai bhncu krodhko ant ke hunech. kinbhne tokieko smyana ant hunech. timile dekheko dui simne samdhe bhedo madi des r phars deska rajahru hun. tyo boko camhi yunanihruko rajy ho. ani tysko nidharko thulo sin cahim prthm raja ho. tyo bhamcieko simnko sttama umreka car simnhru camhi car rajyhru hun, jun tys jatibat khda hunechn. tr tulnama tysko jtkai prakrm hunechain. “ti ra-jyka antim dinhruma jb tinihruko pap crmsima ma pugeko hunch, tb euta krur nisthur r yuddhklama nipun raja dekha prnech. tysko skti mhan hunech, tysle avrnniy vidhvms lyaune ch. aphule greko jun-sukai kamma tyo sphl hunech. tysle thula-thula jati r pvitr manishruma vidhvms lyaune ch. “tysko mn nirnt kriyasil rhnech, r aphule rceko ctur sydn-trma tyo sphl hunech. tysle thula thula yuktihru r-nech. tinihrule nctaeo smyama tysle tinihrumathi dherai vidhvms lyaunech. tysle prdhanhruka pr-dhanlai pni dhak dinech tr kunai manisko hat vinanai tyo dhlnech. samjh r bihanko visyama diieko yo prkas sty ch, tr yo drsn timile gupt rakhnai prch, kinbhne tysle dherai pchi aune dinhrulai smket grch.” tyspchii mero skti hrayo. kehi smy smm m bimari bhirhem. tb m uther pheri rajako kamma lagem. tr tys drsn le grda m drai rhem r ksaila mlai tyo bujhaumn sken.

9

raja darako sasnkalko philo vrsko smyama yo ghtna ghteko thiyo. dara ahasurs naum bheka ekjna man-isko putr thie. dara madika manishrusmg smb-ndhit thie. uni babelko raja bhe. darako rajy kalko phile vrsma m daniyl kehi pustkhru pdhirheko thiem. ti pustkhruma maile dekhem ki prmpbr-hule yrmiyahlay yo btaunu bhyo ki yruslem punnir-man kti vrs pchi hunch? prmpbrhule bhnnu bheko thiyo ysbhnda phila ko yruslem pheri bnaun, sttri vrs lagnech. tb m pheri prmesvr mera malikptti phrkiam ani shaytako nimti prarthna grem. maile khana khan chodem ani ysto luga lgaem jsbat yo bujhiyos ki m dukhi chu. maile aphno taukoma dhulo halem. maile prmpbrhu mero prmesvr-lai prarthna grem. maile mera sbai paphruko visyama uhamlai maile bhne, “he prmpbrhu tpaim mhan ani bhy yogy prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimsit prem grne manishrusit tpaimle prem ani dya grnuhunch. tpaimle tpaimko krar manishrusit raknuhunch jsle tpaimko ajnahru paln grchn. “tr prmpbrhu hami papi haum. hamile nramro krm gryaum, kukrm gryaum, tpaimko virodh gryau r tpaimko nispks nyay

ani adesbat tadha gyaum. tpaimka das agmvyktahru, hamra rajahru, saskhru, pita purkhahru ani deska sbai manishrusmg tpaimko naumma boleka thie! tr hamile tinihruko kura sunenaum. "he prmprbhu, tpaim asl hunuhunch ani sdecarita tpaimkai ho! tr aj laj hamro ho. laj yhudra r yruslemka manishrubat ho. laj israelka sbai manishruko ho. manishru jo njikma ch. ani manishru tysko tadama chn. prmprbhu tpaimle ti manishrulai dherai jatihruko bicma chrpst parnu bhyo. ani ti desma bheka israelka manishru ljiit hunuprch. tinihrule tpaimko viruddhma nramro kam greka hunale tinihru ljiit hunuprch, prmprbhu! "he prmprbhu hami sbai ljiit hunu prch. hamro sbai rajahru r aguvahru ljiit hunu prch. hamro pita-purkhahru ljiit hun prch. kin? kinbhne hamile tpaimko viruddh pap greka chau, prmprbhu! "tr he prmprbhu tpaim dyalu hunuhunch. tinihrule greko nramro karyhruka nimti tpaimle manishrulai ksma dinuhunch. ani hami tpaimko viruddh bagi bhekachau. hamile prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko ajna paln greka chainaum.prmprbhule uhamka dashru, agmvyktahru pryog gres hamihru-lai niymhru dinubhyo tr hamile uhamko niymhru paln grenau. tpaimko vcn paln ngrer sara israelihrule tpaimko vyvstha bhng greka chn ani tys-dekhi trkekachn. prmesvrko das mosako vyvsthama dekhaieka ajna r tokieka srup hamimathi pani jhaim khniekachn, kinki hamile uhamko viruddhma pap gryaum. "hamimathi r yruslemmathi smsarma khilyai nbheko viptti lyaer hami r hamra saskhruko visyama bhnnu bheka sbai kura tpaimle pura grnubbeko ch. hamimathi aeka sbai vipt-tihru mosako vyvsthako pustkma philanai lekhi-ekha thie tr pni hamile aphna prmesvrko smmanma kehi greka chainaum. aphno adhrmk kambat hamile pscatapan grenau tpaim aphno vcnma prtivddh hunuhunch bhne kurama hamile dhyanan dienu. yskarn prmprbhule aphno smyama yo viptti hamimathi lyaunu bhyo. aphrule grnu bheka sbai kurama prmprbhu hamra prmesvr thie hunuhunch tr pni hamile uhamko ajna paln greka chainaum. "ab prmprbhu hamro prmesvr jsle aphno loklai sktisali hatdvara misr desbat nikaler lyaunu bhyo r ajko dins-mmai kaym rhne naum rakhnu bheko ch hamile pap greka chau. he prmprbhu! tpaimko dya, ud-dharko ramro kamhrudvara aphno shr pvitr damda yruslembat aphno krodh r ris htaunu hos. hamra pap r hamra pita-purkhahruko dosle grda yruslem r tpaimka manishru hamra sbai chimekihruka bicma hami ljiit bhekachau. "ab hamprmprbhu hamro prarthna sunnuhos. m tpaimko das hum shaytako nimti mero prarthna tinihruko pvitr sthanka nimti asl kurahru grnuhos. tyo bhvn nst bheko thio. tr malik, tpaim aphnai ramroko nimti yi asl kurahru grnuhos. mero prmesvr aphno kan thaper sunnuhos, aphno amkha kholnuhos r hamro ujad avsthamathi r tpaimko naum bheko shrmathi nigah rakhnhos. hamro aphnai dharmikta dvara hoin, tr tpaimko asim dyadvvara tpaimka samunne hami aphno antr-binti tkraumdchau. he prmprbhu! sunnuhos, mera prmesvr hamro pap ksma grnuhos, mero prmesvr hamro prarthna suner tys anusar grid-inu hos. kinbhne yo tpaim aphno bhlaiko nimti gr-

nuhos, dhilo ngrnuhos, tpaimko shr r tpaimko n-nis tpaimkai naumle khlaikeochn." ysri m boldai, prarthna grdai mero aphno pap r mera jati israeliko papko pscatapan grdai r uhamko pvitr damdako pksma prmprbhu mero prmesvrko samu mero antr-binti tkrairheko thiem. jibela m prarthna girirheko thiem tb tinai manis gabriel, jsalai maile aghi drsma pni dekhheko thiem, samjhko blidanko smyama camdo gri uddai mero cheuma ae. spstsit boldai tinle mlai bujhae, tinle bhne, "daniyl ahile m timro smjh kholidinlai aeko chu. jb timile aphno binti suru girrheka thiyau tb euta vcn ayo. m timilai tyhi dinlai aeko chu, kinbhne timi ati priy manis chau. tyo vcn ramrri vicar gr, tys drsnlai vicar gr. "timro jati r timro pvitr shrko nimti sttri hpta tokieko ch. tyspch vidroh thaminech, papko ant hunech, dosko pryascit grinech. anntko pvitrta suru hunech, drsn r bhvisy-vani ant hunech ani sbai bhnda pvitrsthan pvitr tulyaiech. "tyspch yo jan r bujh, yruslemko pun-prapti r punnirman hunech bhne vcn niskeko smy-dekhi ek abhisikt jn, ek rajkumar dekha preko smy smm sat hpta bitnech. tyspch baisththi hpta smm gli r nala smet punprapti r punnirman bhiskeko avstham rhnech. tys smyama arthar baisththi hptapchi abhisek grieko manis htainech. tyspch ekjna rajkumarko senale akrmn grnech ani shrka pvitrsthan dhvms grnech. tb tyham thulo yuddh hunech ani smpurn dhvmsko yojna bnainech. "tb bhvisyika saskle dherai manishrusit smjhauta grnech. yo ek hpta smm cnech. adha hpta smmko nimti bheti ani blidanhru rokaunech. ani ekjna vidhvmsk aunech. usle drlagdo vinask krmhru grnech. tr prmesvrle tys vidhvmsko dhvmska nimti ades diisknu bheko ch."

10

koresko sasnkalko tesro vrsma kores pharsko raja thie bhne khbr daniylle pae. khbr samco thio ani yo euta thulo yuddhko visyama thio. daniylle tyo bu-jihiale. yo kura euta drsnma uslai btaieko thio. tys smy, m daniyl tin hpta smm dukhi bhem. maile ramro khane kura khainm, maile kunai prkarko dakhrs r masu khainm. kunai prkarko tel taukoma lgainm, ramro luga lgain tin hpta smm maile kehi pni grinnm. "philo vrsko caubisaum dinma maile aphulai thulo ndi arthar taigris ndiko kinarma paem. maile mathi herem, r sutiko luga lgaeko manislai dekhem. usle opirko sunko ptuka kmbrma bamdheka thie. unko srir phiroja pthar jstai chkilo thio. unko anuhar bijuli jstai cmknthyio, unko amkha ramko jhaim blirheko thio, unka hat r khuttahru tlkaieko kam-sako bhamda jstai thie. unko boli bhidko avaj jstai thio. "m daniyl tys drsn herirhne ek matr manis thiem, mero cheuma hune ksaille tyo drsn dekhenn. tr tinihru ekdmai draeka thie ani aphulai lukaun bhage. ani m eklai chodiem, m eklaille tyo mhadrsn herem, tr msmg kehi skti pni rhen. m manisiko putla js-tai bhem. maile sbai skti pni hraem. jb maile tini boleko sunem, m bhuimma acet bher ldem, jb maile uni boleko sunem, maile aphno anuhar bhuimma ni-huraem. "tb euta hatle mlai choyo. m mero hat r ghudam teker ubhiem, m ekdmai draem r m kamirheko thiem. drsnko manisle mlai bhnyo, 'daniyl prmesvrle

timilai atinai prem grnuhunch. maile timilai bhnn lageko vcenko visyama ramrri dhyann deu r ubhehu, mlai timikham pthaieko ho.' tb uhamle mlai yso bhnnubhyo, uth, m uthem. m ajhai kamirheko thiem kinbhne m draeko thiem. trespchi pheri u bolyo, 'ndrau daniyl, philo dinbat nai timile niscy greka thiyau ki prmesvrko cheuma timi vinmr r vivekpurnn rhnechu. prmesvrle timro prarthna sundai aumnu bhokoch, timi prarthna grirheka chau, ysaille m timroma aeiko chu. pharsko rajkumarle ekkaiss dinnsm mero virodh girhyio. tr acann, mikael ekjan prmmukh rajkumarle mlai shayta grn ae, kinki m phars desko rajasmg almlieko thiem. m timilai tyo btaer shayta grn aeiko chu ki bhvisyama timra manishrumathi ghtna ghtnech. tyo drsn aunevala smyko visyama ho.' 'jb unle mlai tyso bhne, m boln skin ani aphno anuhar bhuimtir nihumraem. tyes pchi manis jsto kohi dekha pryio. mero omth choyo ani agadi ubhiyo. maile aphno mukh kholem r bolem. 'mhody, jb maile philo drsn dekhem, ysle mero mutu drle kamyio mero blnai rhen. mhasy m tpaimko das daniyl, m ksri tpaimsmg bat grn skchu? ahile smm msmg ubhinlai blnai chain r sas phern pni skeko chain.' "ekplt pheri tyo manis jsto dekhinele mlai chue, mlai jb usle chuyo maile jhn asl anubvh grem. trespchi unle bhne, 'priy manis, ndrau! blyio hou.' "jb uni msmg bolisknu bhyo, maile skti paem ani bhnem, 'mhasy, dya gri bol kinbhne tpaimle mlai bl die.' "trespchi unle bhne, 'ke timilai tha ha ch m timikham kin ae? m pharsko rajkumarasmg yuddh grn janchu. jb m choder janchu, tyes pchi yunanko rajkumar aunech. tr m timilai styko pustkma lekhiaka kurahruko barema bhnnnechu. yi rajkumarhruko viruddh maikl bahek mero pksma kohi pni chain, jsle timro manishrumathi sasn grch.

11

madika raja darako sasnkalko philo vrsma uslai bl ani shayta din m ubhiem. "ab m timilai samco kura btaumdaichu. tinjna rajahrule pharsma sasn grne chn. trespchi cautho raja aunechn, tini aphubhnda aghika rajahru bhnda dhni hunechn. tini yunan rasyko virodhma prtyeklai uksaunka nimti skti prapt grnlai aphno smptti upyog grnechn. yspchi ekdmai sktisali raja aunech, tysle thulo sktismg rajy claunech, usle je cahnnch tyhi grne ch. sktisali raja ae pchi tysko rajy tukra-tukra hunech. usko rajy smsarko car bhagma bamdinech. usko rajy usko natahruma bamdinechain, jun skti usma thiyio, tyo usko rajyama hune chain. "dksinko raja sktisali hunech. tr yspchi usko euta senapti u bhnda pni sktisali hunech tyo sena naykle sasn grn thalnech, ani ekdmai sktisali hunech. "pheri kehi vrsptchi euta smndhi hunech ani dksinka rajaki chorisit uttrka rajako vivah hunch. yo santika nimti grinech, tr tinka snan blyia hune chainn. tinko nani tinlai smrtn grne ekjalnai sumpinechn. "tr tinko privarbat euta manis dksinali rajako shan lin aumnech. usle uttri rajako senamathi akrmn grer sudrdh killama prves grnech. ani yuddh jiter vijyi hunech. usle unihruka devtaka murthih, camdi r sunka bhumuly vstuhru lutnech. ani kehi vrskolagi uttrko rajalai eklai chodne chn. pheri tyo rajale dksini rajamathi akrmn grnech. tr prajit bher aphno des

phrknech. "pheri uska chorahrule yuddhko nimti visal sena jutaune chn. ani tinihrule rokn nskine badh jhaim yuddh jitdai janechn. r dksinko rajako killa smm yuddh grdai jitnech. tyes pchi dksinko raja krodhit bher uttrko rajasmg yuddh grn niske ch. unle euta thulo sainydl jutaunech tr unko senako har hunech. tyo thulo sainydlle harnech, ani ti senalai antai lginech. u atyntai abhimani hunech ani hjaraum-hjar senahrulai marnech, tr pni ysbat uslai splhta hasil hunechain. trespchi uttrko rajale pheri phila bhnda pni jyada skhyama sainik bhela parnech, ani kehi vrs pchi unle akrmn grnechn, tyo sainydl ekdmai thulo hunech ani tinihrusmg dherai hat-hitiyar hunech ani yuddhko tyarima hunech. "tyo smyama, dherai manishrule dksinka rajako virodh grnechn. kehi timra aphnai manishru yuddh grne mn praumthe dksinko rajako viruddhma bagi hunech. tinihrule vijy prapt grne chainn, tr tinihrule drsnlai sty graumnech, jb tinihrule yso grchn. tb uttrko raja ae ghera-mcan uthaunechn r prkhal bheko shrlai linechn ani dksinko senale tinko samna grn sknechain, yham smm ki senaka vir jvanhru pni tinko samunne adin skne chainn. "struhule ysri tinihrulai je mnprch tyhi grnechn. tinko virodhma kohi pni uthn sknechain. tinle mnorm jggama nyntn grne skti prapt grnechn. pheri unle dksinka sbai rajyharu aphno adhinma lyaune niscn grnechn r ucit strthru rakhechn, ani tyes rajylai nas grnka nimti euti strilai vivah grnechn. tr n ta tyo stri usmg bsche n t usko abhipray siddh hunch. "yspchi uttrka rajale bhumdhy sagrko kinar hundai deshru r tapuhruka dherailai kaidi bnaunechn. tr euta senaptile tinlai thrkaer tinko dhaklai ant gridinechn ani usle uttrka rajalai ljjit parnech. "ysri uttrko raja svmy aphno desko sudrdh killama phrker janechn r unko ptn hunech, pheri khilyai pni tyham dekhine chainn. "uni pchi pheri ekjna ysto aunechn jsle srkari rkskko sath euta adhiharilai kr uthaun pthaunech. usko pni camdainai ant hunech. tinko ant n t khulla rupma n t yuddhma hunech. "yspchi ekjna ekdmai nisthur ani ghinlagdo manis aunech. usle raj privarko ekjna uttradhikari hune smman paunechain. aphno clakidvara u apptyasit dhmgle raja hunech. usle sktisali visal senahrulai hraidinch ani smjhauta anasar smndhi greka mukhiyahru pni prast hunechn. trespchi dherai deshrule tyo krur rajasmg sndhi grnechn tr usle unihrusmg jhuto r clak purn vyvhar grnech. u atyntai sktisali bininech. tr dherai manishrule matr uslai smrtn grnechn. "jb tyes prdesko srvadhih dhni ksetrle aphulai santi r surksit anubvh grch, tyti nai belu usle dhnhr lutnech r aphu pchi lagnehrulai lutko dhn dinech. tyska pitapurkhahrule grn nskeko kam tysle grnech. "tyes pchi usle aphno purai skti ani sbai sena r sahs dksinko rajako viruddhma lgaunech. dksini rajale pni euta thulo ani sktisali sainydl jutaunechn, tr visvasghatihruko sdyntre dksini rajako har hunech. tinai rajahru jun dksini rajale mitr smjhinthe, jsle unko nun khaeka thie tinihrule unlai hraumnechn r tinka senalai prast parnechn r dherajina nai yuddhbhumima mrnechn. ti duvai rajahrule dust yojnahru bnaumne chn r eutai teblma bse pni eutale arkolai dhamtne chn r tyo yojna splh hunechain. kinki unihruko ant hune smy prmesvrle nirdharit grisknu bhokoch. "u dherai dhn

smptti lier aphno des phrkne ch. pheri tyo pvitr vaca prtī nramro krm grne nirny linech. usle aphno yojna anusar kam grnech ani aphno des phrknech. “pheri uttrko rajale thik smyma dksinka rajamathi akrmn grnech tr yspłt u philo plt jsto sphl humdain. pscimbat jhajhru tinko viruddhma aunechn ani u prajit hunech r phrkinech. pvitr krarmathi usle aphno ris dekhaunech. u phrkinech ani tinihrulai sdhaunech jsle pvitr krar anusrn grn roke. tinle pthaeka sainy-dhlrule pvitr sthanhru, mndirhru asuddh parne chn r nity grine blidan roknechn. ani tyahm tinihrule nas grne ghrnit bstulai sthapna grnechn. “tinle vaca inkar grn tyar bhukahrulai jhuto prtijnahrudvara aphno trphma lanechn, tr aphna prmesvrma visvasi manishru drdh bher bsnechn. “jnani-sikskhrule sadharn manishrulai pristhiti bujhnu shayta grnechn. tr jo vivek purṇ chn unihurulai tvarle kater agoma haler athva bndi bher marie. jb tinihru ldnechn, tinihrule alikti shayta paumnechn ani jhuta manishru tinihrusmg samel hunechn. hi jnani sikskhru marine chn. ysto grinech, jsle grda tinihrulai antim dinhruma bliyo suddh ani nirdos bnainu skiyos. kinbhne tokieko smyma aunech.” “pheri rajale je iccha lagyo tyhi grnechn. usle aphno visyma bdhibdhaime grnech, ani aphno prmsa grne ch. usle socne ch u kunai devta bhnda jyada ramro ch. usle ysto kura grnech jun khilye ksail pni suneko chain. usle devtahruko prmesvrko virodhma ysto kura grnech. u tyti bela smm sphl hunch jtibela smm yo sbai nramro gthnahru ghtdain, tr nramro gthna avsy ghtnech. “aphno pita-purkahraka devtahr r strihraka priy devtako usle avhelna grnech. tinle kunai devtako vasta grne chain. tinle aphailai unihru sbai bhnda ucc parnechn. tysko sttama tinle aphno pita-purkahrule njaneko killako sun r camdi, rtn r bhumuly upahar cdhaer man grnech. “u ani uska videsi devtahrule aphno killahru bliyo parnech. tinko nigahma bhukahrulai tinle smman dier r sadharn manishrulai jagir dier tinihrulai manle pripurn parnech. “akhirma dksinka rajale uttrka rajako viruddh yuddh claunechn. uttrka raja rthhru paidl phaujhrū ani dhaire jhajhru lier akrmn grn aumnech. u bhumibat badhi jstai aunech. pheri unle sundr bhumima akrmn grne chn ani dherai prajit hune chn. tinihru mdhye edom, moab ani ammoniyahru usko sktidvara bamnechn. pheri usle dherai deshrulai aphno skti dekhaune ch r misrle pni ysko skti thaha paunech, yo alg hun sktain. “usle misrko sun, camdiko bhndar ani tysko sbai smptti khosne ch. libni ani kusi pni ysko adhinma hunechn. tr pchi usle purv r uttrbat euta smacar prapt grnech, ani u bhybhiti ani krodhit hunech. dherai deshrulai vrvad bnaunko nimti aghi bdhne ch. usle aphno rajkiy tmbu smudr ani sundr pvitr prvtko bicma bnaunech. tr akhirma tyo apvitr raja mrne ch. jb usko antim smy aumch, tyti bela uslai shayta dine kōhi pni hunechain.”

manishru, jsko naum ys pustkma lekhiekoch, mukt grinechn. ani ti prthviko dhuloma suteka kti camhi annt jivṇko nimti ani kti camhi annt srm r ghrna tiskarka nimti byumjhne chn. jnani-sikskhru ujivl akas jhaim cmknechn. ani tinihru tinihrulai styko margma sda-srvdako nimti doryaune tarahru jhaim hunechn. “tr timi daniyl yo drsnlai bcaer surksit thaumma rakh. dherai manishru jnanko khojima yta uti janechn. ani samco jnan bdhnech.” “tyspchi m daniylle herem, ani dekhem aru dui jna tyahm ubhirheko thie, euta camhi ndi ytako kinarma r arko camhi ndiko arko kinarma thie. ekjna mlmlko luga lgaeko manisla arko manislai sodhyo jo ndiko prvah-mathi ubhieko thiyō, ‘ys arscy ant graun kti smy lagnech?’ “tyo manis jsle mlmlko luga lgaeko thiyō ani ndiko vhavko viruddh ubhieko thiyō usle aphno duvai hat akas ptti uthayo. maile tys manislai amr prmesvrko naum pryog grer euta spth grdai greko sunem. usle bhnyo, ‘yo samdhe tin vrsko nimti hunech. pvitr manisko skti ghtne ch ani yi sbai kurahru ekdmai smapt hunchn.’ “maile yo sunem tr bujhn skinm, ysail maile sodhem, ‘he mhasy! yi sbai kurahru sty bhe pchi ke hunch.’ “usle bhnyo, ‘daniyl, timi aphno jivṇ bitau, yo kurahru gupt rakhiyekachn ani antko smy smmlai bnd griekachn. dherai jnale aphulai pvitr parnechn tr dusthrule camhi dustyami grinairhne chn r tinihru mdhyeka ksail pni bujhn skne chainn. jnani sikskhrule matr bujhnechn. “nity bli rokieko smydekhi r ujadko ghrnit bstu sthapna grieko smy smm 1,290 din hunech. tyo manis dhny ho jsle 1,335 din pura bheko hern prkhirhṇch. “ab timro lagi ant smmko bato pura bhyo. timi visram gr, sun ani tyspchi antma timi aphno bhag prapt grṇko nimti mrtyubat pheri uthar au.”

“tys smyma prmkh rsvgdut maikl timra manishruko rksk khda hunech. tys smyma dukhru r smkthru hunechn. ysto smkt tinihrumathi tinihru smyukt bhedekhi yta khilyai aeko thien. tr tysai bela timra

1

prthm vrsma kores phars ka raja thie. agmvyta yrmiyah dvara bolieko prmprrbhuko vcn purn grnka nimti prmprrbhule pharska raja koreslai unko rajy bhri ghosna grne prerna dinu bhyo. koresle tyo ghosna lekhe ani aphno rajy ko sbai sthanma pdhidie. tysma yo bhnieko thiyoh “pharska raja kores yo bhnnuhunchhprmprrbhu, svrgka prmesvrle prthvika smpurn rajyhr mlai dinu bheko ch. ani uhamle yhudaka yruslemma uhamko nimti ek mndir nirmann grn mlai niyukt grnu bheko ch. uhamka smst manishru mdhye ko timihrusit chn? tinihruka prmesvr tinihruka sath rhun. ani prmprrbhu, israelka prmesvr, jo prmesvr yruslem rhnuhunch r uhamko mndir nirmann grn yhudako manishru yruslemma jan skchn. jo yhudahru bsne sbai bhumihrama bschn jo phrkier ae tinihrulai sun r camdi, samagri ani psuhru icha anusarka bhetihru dierr yruslemma prmesvrko mndirko nimti shayta gros.” tb yhuda ani binyamin kulka aguvahru ani pujaharihru r levihru janlai tyar bhe. prtyek vyktilai prmesvrle yruslemma prmprrbhu ko mndir nirmann grn janko nimti prerna dinu bhyo. tinihru ka smst chimekihrule camdidvara nirmitt vstuhru, sun, mal-tal ani psu-pranihruko sathai mullyann bhetihru shitt sbai kisimka svevchik arpnhr prdan grer tinihrulai shyog gre. raja koresle prmprrbhuko mndirka ti bhamda-vrttnhru pni lyaee jo nbukdnesrle yruslembat lgeka thie. ani aphna devthar ko mndirma rakheka thie. pharska raja koresle ti saman kosadhyks mithredylai sumpidie. ani mithredyle yhudaka rajkumar sesbssrko nimti gnti gridie. yo tinihrule prmesvrko mndirma lyaeko samanko vivrn thiyohsunka btukahru 30camdika btukahru 1000churihru sunka sano btukahru 30any s-sana camdika btukahru 410any bhadahru 1,000 tyham jmma 5,400 sun ani camdika vstuhru thie. sesbssrle yi sbai cij bijhru babelvat kaidihrulai yruslemma lyaumda lyaeka thie.r

2

tyes prdeska yi manishru kaidbat phrkeka thie. js-lai babelka raja nbukdnesrle kaidi bnaer babelma lgeka thie. tinihru prtyek apnai shr yruslem ani yhudama phrkie. yi manishru ti chun jo yrubabel, yehua, nhemyah, srayah, relayah, mordkai, bil-san, mispar, bigbai ani rhum banahru sath phrki aeka thie. israelko prjaka purushruko suci yo hoh proska sntanhru 2,172 sptyahka sntanhru 372 arhka sntanhru 775 pht-moabka sntanhru yesuaani yoab privarbat 2,812 elamka sntanhru 1,254 jttu ka sntanhru 945 jkkaika sntanhru 760 banika sntanhru 642 bebaika sntanhru 623 ajgadka sntanhru 1,222 adonikamka sntanhru 666 biggaika sntanhru 2,056 adinka sntanhru 454 aterka sntanhru hijkiyaka privarbat 98 bejaika sntanhru 323 yoraka sntanhru 112 hasumka sntanhru 223 gibbarka sntanhru 95 betlehemka sntanhru 123 ntopahka manishru 56 anatotka manishru 128 bet-ajmabetka manishru 42 kiryat-arim kpiraani berotka manishru 743 rama ani giba shrka manishru 621 mikmaska manishru 122 betel ani aika manishru 223 neboka manishru 52

mgbiska manishru 156 arkoshr elam ka manishru 320 lob, hadid ani ono ka manishru 725 yriho ka manishru 345 senah shrka manishru 3,630 yi pujaharihruhyedayahka sntanhru yosuaka ghrbat 973 immerka sntanhru 1,052 phsurka sntanhru 1,247 harimka sntanhru 1,017 levihruhyesua ani kdmielka-hodbiyahka sntanhru 74 gaykhruhasapka sntanhru 128 mndirka dvarpalhruka sntanhssllum, ater, tl-mon, akkub,htita, ani sobaika sntanhru yinihru mndirka sevkhrusihika sntan, hsupka sntan r tbbaotha sntanhru. keroska sntan, siaka sntan r padonka sntanhru. lbanka sntan, hgabaka sntan r akkubka sntanhru. hagabka sntan, slmaika sntan r hananka sntanhru. gidudelka sntan, ghrka sntan r rayaka sntanhru. rsinka sntan, nkodka sntan r gjjamka sntanhru. ujjaka sntan, pasedka sntan r besaika sntanhru. asnaka sntan, menimka sntan r nopisimka sntanhru. bkbukka sntan, hkupaka sntan r hrhurka sntanhru. bslutka sntan, mhidka sntan r hrsaka sntanhru. brkoska sntan, sisraka sntan r temhka sntanhru. nsihka sntan ani htipaka sntanhru. sulemanka sevkhruka sntanhruhsotaika sntan r hssoperehta sntan ani prudaka sntanhru. yalaka sntan, drkonka sntan r gidudela sntanhru sptyahka sntan, httilka sntan r pokret hsbayimka sntanani amika sntanhru smst mndirka sevkhru ani sulemanka sevkhruko smkhya 392 thiyoh. nimn likhit manishru tel melh, tel hrsa krub, adan ani emmer shrhrubat yruslemma aeka hun, tr tinihruka aphna privar ani chora-chorihru israelka thie bhni prman din skenn. daylahka sntan, tobiyahka sntan, ani nkodka sntanhru 652 thie. ani pujaharihruka privarhbbayahka, sntanhru, hkkoska sntan ani rbjilaika sntanbat (ek vykti jsle giladi rbjilaika chorilai vivah greka thie, ani tinihru kai naum dvara sm-bodhn grithyo.) yi manishrule tinihruko privarikk itihah khoje tr tinihrule paun skenn. ysaikarnle tinihrule pujahirigiri hunbat asuddh jhaim nikalidie. rajypalle tinihrulai bhne ki jb smm urim ani tum-mim upyog grn skne pujahari tyham humdain. kunnai pni mhapvitr cij tinihrule khan skne chainn. jn smuhka tinihruka sevk sevikahru 7,337 purus sevk ani stri sevikahru bahek jmma 42,360 manishru thie. ani tinihru sit 200 purus r stri gayk-gayikahru pni thie. tinihruka. 736 ghodahru, 245 khccchr, 435 umthru ani 6,720 gdahru thie. sntanka kehi aguvahru, jb yruslem ma prmprrbhuko mndirma aipuge. tyo sthanma prmesvr ko mndirlai punhnirmann grn svevchale bhetihru prdan gre. tinihruko yogytanassar tinihrule, ys karyka nimti kos-bhndarulai 500 kilogram sun, 3,000 kilogram camdi, ani pujahariko nimti 100 ang vstrhru die. pujaharihru, levihru, kehi any manishru, gvaiyahru, dvarpalhru ani mndirka sevkhru aphna shrhruma bsthe ani sbai israelihru aphna shrhruma bsthe.

3

jb sataum mhina anyo ani israelka manishru tinihruko shrhruma thie, smst manishru yruslemma ekai sath bhela bhe. yosadacko chora yesua ani tinka smgi pujahari r saltielka chora yrubabel ani tinka manishrule israelka prmesvrko bedi pun nirmann grn

suru gre, jsma ki tinihrule, prmesvrka manis mosako nirdesnma lekhie jstai gri tysma hombliruko blidan arpn grn skun. tinihrule tyo vedi tysko khas ghderima nirman gre kinbhne tinihru aphna vriprika manishrusit draeka thie. ani tinihrule tysma vihan beluki duvai ptk arpnhr homblirhu arpn gre. tb tinihrule chapro basko cad nyimma lekhie anasar mnae. tinihrule cadko prtyek dinko nimti avsyk anasar thik smkhyama hombli arpn gre. ani tyspchi tinihrule nyimti homblirhu r tokieka dinma prm-prbhuka tokieka sbai pvitr utsvka nimti arpnhr cd-hae. ani tinihrule prmprbhulai svecchale blidanhru arpn gre. sataum mhinako philodin prmprbhulai hombli cdhaun suru gre. ydypi tinihrule tysbela smm prmprbhuko mndirko jg bsaeka thienn. tb tinihrule (manishru jo phrki aeka thie) dkrmihirulai sikrmihirulai paisa die bhojn, piune pdarth ani bhdrakseko tel sidon r sorka manishrulai die jsdvar tinihrule lbanon smudrdvara yoppama devdarka mudhahru lyaunechn. pharska raja koresko anumti lier yso griyo. dosrovsrko dosro mhinama saltielka chora yrubabel ani yosadakka chora yesuale aphna any manishru, pujaharihru, levihru kaidbat yruslemma prmprbhuko mndirma ae pchi yruslem aunehrule eksath kam suru gre. prmprbhuko mndir nirman karyko nirisksko rupma kam grnka nimti vrs adhik umerka levihirulai niyukt gre. yesua, tinka chorahru ani tinka dajyu-bhaihru, kdmiel ani tinka chorahru (yhadaka sntanhru) binnui hodbiyahka chorahru ani natihru r tinihruka bhaihru-levihrusmg prmesvko mndirma kam grnehruko nirksn grn shmt bhe. jb nirmankrttahrule prmprbhuko mndirko jg bsaie tb pujaharihrele aphna vises vstr lgaer hatma turhi lie ani levihrule aphna jhyamtahruko sath, israelka raja daudko nirdes anasar prmprbhuko stuti grn aphno sthan grhn gre. ani tinihrule prtyuttr githru, stutigat ani prmprbhuko stuti gre kinbhne, uham bhlo hunuhunch. “kinbhne israelptri uhamko visvasmy prem sda-srvda rhirhnnch.” ani smst manishru prmprbhuko stuti grn jodle krae, kinbhne prmprbhuko mndirko jg bsalieko thiyu. tr dherai aguva pujaharihru, levihru ani kulka aguvahru jsle aghiko mndir dekheka thie, ti roe. jb tinihrule yo mndirko jg bsalieko dekhe. ydypi dherai khusile jod smg krae. ysrtk ksaile pni khusiko kraai ani ruvaiko avaj chutyau skenn. kinbhne prmesvrko mndir yti sahro hlla mccairheka thie ki tyo avaj tadha-tadha smm suninthyu.

4

jb yhuda ani binyaminka struhrule sune ki kaidihrule prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrko mndir punhnrnirman grdaichn. tinihru yrubabel, “kulka aguvahru kham ae. ani tinihrulai bhne. hamihirulai nirman grn r timihirulai shayta grn deu, timihrule jstai hami pni timihruka prmesvrko prarthna grchau ani hamihru assurka raja esrhddonko smydekhi blidan arpn grirheka chaum jsle hamihirulai yham lyae.” tr yrubabel yesua ani israel ka any kulka aguvahrule tinihrulai bhne, “hamro prmesvrko mndir nirman grn hamilai timihrule shayta grnuprdain. kinbhne pharska raja koresle hamilai ades grnu bhe anasar

prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrko nimti hamile matr mndirko nirman grne chau.” ys prkarle ti vriprika manishrule yhadaka manishrulai htotsah pare ani mndir nirman grn tinihrulai bhybhiti tulyae. pharska raja koresko smybhri, raja darale sasn ngre smm ti yhudi manishru. ahasursko sasnkalko suruma tinihrule yhadu ani yruslemma bsne yhudihruko viruddh euta abhiyog ptr lekher pthae. ani art-jarsejsmya bislam, mitrdat, tabel ani aphna any shyoghihrule pharska raja art-jarsejlai kagima lekheko ptr arami lipimathiyu, ani arami bhasama nai anuvad grieko thiyu. ucc ayukt rhum, ani simsai, scivle yruslemko viruddh raja art-jarsejlai ek ptr ysri lekheh ucc ayukt rhum ani simsai sciv r tinihruka any shyoghihru, nyaydhishru, ayukthru, pharsihru, erekhru, babel ani susnka manishru athva elamihru ani any manishru jsalai mhan ani prkhyat assurb-nipalle tinihruka desbat nikaleka thie. ani samriyako shrhru r prdeska ndipari any sthanma bseka thie. yo, tinihrule unlai pthae ka ptr ko ek prtilipi ho. raja art-jarsej prti, tpaimka sevkhru, ndi pariko prdeska manishru dvara. abh rajalai yo jnanhola ki yhudihru jo tpai bat hami kham aeka thie yruslem ge ka chn. tinihrule bagi arthath dust shr punhnrnirman grirhechn. tinihrule prkhalhru punhnrnirman grirhechn tinihrule jg nirman grirhechn. ab, rajale yo kura jann skun ki ydi tyo shrko punhnrnirman bhyo bhne r tyska prkhalhru purn bhe bhne tinihrule kunai kisimka tirohru tyanechainn. akhirma ysle rajystta prti hani puryaunechn. ahile, hamile raja prti svamibhkt hune vcn diekachaum. yskarn rajaprti apman bheko hernu hamro nimti ucit hoin. ysaiarn hamile rajalai sucit grn yo smacar pthayau. jsma ki tpai ka pita-purkha hruka abhilekhma khoji griyos. yi abhilekhhurma tpaimle yo paunuhunech ani jannu hunech ki tyo ek bagi shr ho. ek shr jsle rajahru ani deshru prtigath puryaumch dherai aghi dekhinai tyo des bhith virodh bhiraikaheko ch. ysaiarnne grda tyo shr dhvms bheko thiyu. hami rajalai yo sucit grdchau, ki tyo shrko punhnrnirman bhyo ani tyska prkhalhru ko nirman bhyo bhne yuphretis ndiko pscimi simanapari tpaim ko adhikar rhne chain. rajale yo sndes pthae hrhum, ucc ayukt ani simsai sciv ani tpaimhruka any srkari manishru jo samriyama bschn ndi parika any prdeshru prtih abhivadn. abh timihrule hamilai pthae ko ptr mera smks pdhiyo r anuvad griyo. maile ek ades die ani khoj-tlas griyo tinihrule yo thaha pae ki tyo shrle dherai adhi dekhi rajahruko viruddh rajdrohi grekoch. tyham anajnakari rajdrohihruko upsthit ch. tyham yruslemma sktisali rajahru thie ani jsle ndi parika smst prdeshru nyintrn gre. ani sbai kisimka tirohru tinihrulai tirinthyu. ab, yi yhudi manishrulai kam roknu bhni ades deu jsma ki maile tyo grne ajna ndiesmm tyo shrko punhnrnirman grinechain. ys kuralai nlyaiyos. tysma savdhan rhnu js dvara rajkiy-rucipti ajh adhik ksti hunechain. rhum, sciv simsai ani tinihruka srkari manishru raja art-jarsej smks ptr pdhinuka sathai tinihru turuntai yruslemma yhudihru kham ge. ani bl evm sktidvara tinihrule kamdarlai kam bnd grn lgae. tb yruslemma prmesvrko mndir nirman kary rokiyo ani tyo kary pheri pharska raja darako sasn kalko dosro vrsnbhe smm suru bhen.

ahile agmvkta haggai ani iddoko chora jkryahle yhuda ani yruslemka yhudihului israelka prmesvr-jo tinihruma thie. prmesvrko naumma agm vani gre. tb saltielka chora yrubabel ani yosadakka chora yesua yruslemma mndir punhnrnirman grn agrsr bhe. prmesvrka agmvktahru tinihruko sath thie. ani tinihrulai shyog gre. tysbela yuphretis ndi pari pscimko prdesma rajypal thie. tattenai str-bojnai ani tinihruka shyogihrule tinihru kham ae ani tinihrulai sodheh “yo mndirko punhnrnirman grn ani punhsthapna grnu bhni tinihrulai ksle anumti diyo?” tyspchi tinihrulai yo pni bhne, “ti manishruka naum ke, ke hun jsle yo bhvn nirman grirhekachn?” tr prmesvrle yhudihruka aguvahrulai herirhnu bheko thiyo. ani daralai vrttnt pthaieko bela tinihrulai kamgrnat tinihrule rokenn, ani ys smbdndhi ek likhit ades phirta pthamnu bhyo. yo ndi pari yuphretis ndiko pscim ko prdeska rajypal ttnai ani str-bojnai r tinihruka shkarihru, ndipariko prdeska nirikskhrule raja daralai pthaeko ptrko prti ho. tinihrule tinlai ek vrttant pthae ani tysma yi kurahru lekhioko thiyoharja dara prti, smprn abhivadn! yo kura rajalai avgt hos ki hami mhan prmesvrko mndir yhuda prdesma gyau, ani visal sila khnd dvara ysko punhnrnirman humdaithiyo, kathka bimhru prkhalhrua lgauidmai thiyau yo kam srasri gridai thiyo. tinihruko hatbat ramrri kam bhirheko thiyo. tb hamile yi aguvahrulai ysprkarle prsn gryaum hamile tinihrulai bhnyau, “tinihrulai yo prmesvrko mndir punhnrnirman grn ani yo bhittako kam pura grn ksle anumti diyo?” hamile tinihrulai unihruko naumhru pni sodhyau jsdvare hami tpaimlai yo sucit grn skaumki hami ti manishruka aguvahruko thie naum lekhn skau. tinihrule hamilai ys prkarle jvaph dieh “hami svrg ani prthvika prmesvrka sevkhru haum hamile tyo mndirko punhnrnirman grirherachaum jo dherai vrs aghi bnioke thiyo jslai israelka ek mhan rajale nirman gri purn greka thie. kinbhne hamra purkhahrule svrgka prmesvrlai krodhit tulyaeka hunale uhamle tinihrulai babelka raja nbukdnesr, cldiynko hatma sumpinu bhyo, ani tinle yo mndirai todi die r babelka kaidi bnae ti manishrulai lge. tr babelka raja kores ko prthmvrmsa, yo prmesvrko mndirai punhnrnirman grne ades die. prmesvrko mndirma bheka sun r camdika bhamdavrtn, thalhru jo nbkdnesrle yruslemko mndirbat htaer babelko mndirma rakheka thie, raja koresle ti sbai babelko mndirbat nikale ani sesbjir naum greka manislai die, jslai tinle prsak niyukt greka thie. ani koresle sesbjirlai bhne, “yo bstuhru laijau yruslemko mndirma rakh ani prmesvrko mndirko, tysko khas sthanma punhnrnirman hos.” tyspchi sesbjir ae ani yruslemma prmesvrko mndirko jg bsale. tys smydekhi ahilemm ysko punhnrnirman kary clirheko ch, tr ajh smm purn bhekochain.” ab, ydi rajalai iccha lagch bhne babelko raj abhilekhma khoj-tlas griyos ki yruslemma prmesvrko tyo mndirko punhnrnirman grne ades raja koresle dieka thie bhne kura sty ho ki hoin bhni hernlai ani tys pchi ys visyma rajale unko iccha hami kham pthaan.

tb raja darale ek ades jarigre ani tinihrule babelma jham kos bhndar grieka thie, tyham abhilekhako khoj-tlas gre. tr madi prdesma raj vvashtan-ekbatanama ek mutha crmptr bhettae tysma ysto lekhioko thiyohsmarikah raja koresko prthm vrsma, raja koresle yruslemma prmesvrko mndir smbdndhi ek ades die. mndir tys sthanma punhnrnirman hos jham tinihrule blidanhru arpn grthe ani ysko ghderima jg ucaliyos. ysko ucail 90 phit caudai 90 phit hunech. visal sila khndka tin ptr ani kathka bim ek ptr shit tysko khrc raj kosbat diinech. prmesvrko mndirka sun, camdi, bhamda-vrttnhru pni jo nbukdnessrle yruslemko mndirbat lgeka thie, ani babelma lyaeka thie phrkai lyaunu prch, r yruslemko mndir tysko apthno sthanma rakhinu prch. ani tyslai prmesvrko mndirma rakhinu prch. ab timi, yuphretis ndipari, pscimko prdeska prsak ttnai ani str-bojnai, ani tinihruka srkari manishru, ndipariko prdeska nirikskhru, tyhambat tadha bs prmesvrko mndirko kamma dikkari ndeu. yhudihruka prsak ani yhudihruka dhrggurulai tysko khas sthanma prmesvrko r mndir punhnrnirman grn deu. ab, prmesvrko tyo mndir ko pun:rnirman grda yi yhudi dhrgguruhruka nimti tinihrule ke grnu prch tys smbdndhma yo ades dinchu prmesvrko manis nirman karyma yi mndirko khrc purnruple raj kosbat-ndipariko prdeska tirohrubat-tirinech, jsma ki tinihrule kam rokn nskun. bachahr, bhedahr va dhuphr svrgka prmesvrka nimti ke cij khamcho ghun, nun, dakhrs va tel je pni yruslemka puja-harihrule nivedn grun. ti diinech. nbiraikn tinihrulai diiyos jsma ki tinihrule subas yukt blidanhru svrgka prmesvrlai arpn grn skun ani raja r unka. chorahruko jivnka nimti prarthna grun. m ades dinchu, ki ydi ksailo yo adesko avheln gre usko ghbrat euta khmba nikaler uslai ysma thadai jhundaunu prch r pitnu prch ani tysko ghrlai dhvmsavsesko ras tulyaunu prch. apthno naumlai tyham bsauun hune yruslemka prmesvrko tyo mndir nst grnka nimti yo adeslai avjna grne pryas grne kunai raja va manislai prast grun.m, darale yo ades grekocho. ys-lai savdhanipurvk camdo paln griyos. tb, yuphretis ndiko pscimko prdeska prsak ttnai, ani str-bojnai r tinihruka srkari manishrula raja darale ades die js-tai gre. yhudihruka dhrgguruhru agmvkta haggai ani iddoka chora jkryah agmvktako rekhdekhma nirman kary spilita purvk grdaie gre. israelka prmesvrko ades kores, dara. ani art-jarsej pharska rajahruko adesdvare tinihrule nirman kary purn gre. ysi ryo mndir raja darakosasnalko chaitau vrsko adarmhinako tesro din purn griyo. tys pchi israelka manishru, ani levihru r any phrkiaeka kaidihrule prmesvrko tyo mndirko smrpko utsv khubai rhssath mnae. prmesvrko mndirko smrpko nimti tinihrule 100 sadhe, 200 bheda, 400 thuma ani smst israelko pvitrikrm-arnpka nimti, israelka prtyek kulbat ek-ek gri 12 vta boka arpn gre. tinihrule yruslemma prmesvrko mndirma sevaka nimti mosako pustkma lekhi anasar pujaharihrulai r tinihruka vibhagma ani levihrlai tinihruka vrgma sthapit gre. yhudihru jo kaidbat phrker aeka thie, tinihrule philo mshinako

caudhau dinma nistar cad mnae. kinbhne sbai pujaharihru ani levihrule svymlai suddh pareka thie. prmprbhu sbai svcc thie. yskarn tinihrule kaidbat phrker aune sbai yhudihru ani tinihruka pujaharihru, ani tinihrusvymka nimti nistar thuma mare. kaidbat phrker aune israeli manishrule nistar bhoj khae jsri prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko aradhna grnka nimti jsle svymlai des ttha rasthruko asvcc pnbat alg parer tinihrusit milnehrule greka thie. tinihrule sat dinsmm khubai annd sit akhmiri rotiko utsv mnae. kinbhne prmprbhule tinihru prt assurka rajakomm privrttn gridinu bher, tinihruelai khusi tulyaeka thie, jsdvara tinle prmprbhu, israelka prmesvrko mndirko karyma shyog die.

7

pharska raja arta-jarsejko ko sasnkalma, yi kurahru pchi ejra babelbat yruslemma ae. ejra srayahka chora, ajryahka chora, hilkiyahka chora. hilkiya slumka chora, slum sadokka chora, sadok. ahitubka chora, ahitub amryahka chora, amryah, ajryahka chora, ajryah mrayotka chora. mrayot, jrhiyahka chora, jrhiyah ujikia chora thie. ujji bukkika chora thie. bukki abisuaka chora thie, abisua pinhaska chora thie, pinhas elajarka chora thie, elajar mukhy pujahari harunka chora thie. ejra babelbat yruslem ae ani tini mosako vyvsthako visyama ramro jnan bheka sikskthie. jo prmprbhu israelka prmesvrle israelai dinu bheko thiyo. ani rajale ejralai usle caheka hrek bstu die kinki prmprbhu uska prmesvrle uslai shayta grdai thie. israelka kehi manishru kehi pujaharihru, levihru gvaiyahru, dvarpalhru, mndirka sevkhru. raja art-jorsejko sasno satau vrsma yruslemsmm ae. ni yruslemma rajako satau vrsko pacau mhinama ae kinbhne unle philo mhinako philo dinma ma nai babel chade ani pamcau mhinako philo dinma yruslem ae kinbhne unlai unka prmesvrle shayta grdaithie. kinki ejrale svymlai prmprbhuko siksko adhyayn grnma ani tyslai vyvharna print grnma israelma tyska sambndhi adhyadesheru ani kanun sikaunma aphulai smrpn greka thie. yo ptrko prttilipi ho, jo raja art-jarsjle pujahari lekhk ani prmprbhubat vidhika guru, ejra ani uska niymhru israelai dieka thie. art-jarsej, svrgka prmesvrka rajahruka raja,vyvsthaka vidvan pujahari ejra prtihabhivadn! ab-m yo ades dimdchu ki mero rajyama kochi pni israelka manishru va tinihruka pujaharihru va levihru sveccchale timisit yruslemma jan cahnnch bhne jansknch. timilai raja ani unka satjna sllahkarhru prmesvrko vyvsthako visyama hern pthaeko chu jun camhi timro hat yhuda ani yruslemmathi ch. timilai raja r unka sllahkarhrule israelka prmesvr, jsko mndir yruslemma ch, mukt ruple arpn greka sun r camdihru lin pthaeka hun sathai yruslemma tinihruka prmesvrko mndirko nimti manishru ani pujaharihrule greka. sveccchik arpnhru shit babel prdes bhri timile prapt grn skeka sun r camdihru lanu. tyskarn, timile yo paisale nirdist rupma samdhem, bheda, thumahrui ani anvli evm arghbli kinnu prch, ani timile ti yruslemma timro prmesvrko mndirko bedima arpn grnuprch. bamki rheka sun ani camdi dvara timro prmesvr ko iccha anasar timi ani timra yhudi bhahiruka

nimti ke grda ramro hunch tyhi grn skne chau. timra prmesvrko upasnaka nimti timilai prdan grieka bhamda-vrttnhru timile yruslemko mndirma prmesvrko smks rakhnuprch. ani timra prmesvrko mndirka nimti cahieka any cij-bijhru, jsko prbndh grne jimmavari timroho timile raj khjanabat prbndh grn sknechau. m, raja art-jarsejle yo ades pni ti kosadhyksruhurai didmchu jo yuphretis ndiparika prdesma chn ki pujahari, svrgka prmesvrka ek vidvan ejrale ge bhne pni tyslai purn prism shit gr. 3400 kilo gram camdi, 250 muri ghum, 22000 litr dakhrs 22,000 litr bhdrakseko tel ani cahiehti nun smet purnruple turuntai dinu. svrgka prmesvrle grnu bheko jesukai ades pni purnruple turuntai grnu. prmesvrko mndirko nimti spurn prismle grnu jsma ki prmesvrko krodh raja ani unka chorahruka rajy mathi prn navos. hami timihruhurai sucit grchaum, ki smst pujaharihru levihru, gaykhrui, dvarpalhrui, mndirka sevkhrui ani prmesvrko yo mndirka any sevkhrule kunai prkarka tiro tirnu prne chain. ani ejra, timisit bheka timra prmesvrka jnan anasar timile ndipariko prdeska manishruko nyay grn nyaykrtta ani hakimhruko niyukti grnu jsle timro prmesvrko vyvstha jandchn. ani jsle jandainn, tinihruhurai timile sikaune chau. jsle timra prmesvrka vyvstha ani rajaka vyvsthako paln grden tysmathi mrtyu va des nikala va jrimana ki t karavas purnruple purn prism dvara turuntai nyay griyos. prmprbhu, hamra purkhaka prmesvrko stuti gr. usle raja r yruslemka prmprbhuko mndiralai ys prkarle smmanit grene tulyae. ani usle mlai raja, tinka sllahkar ani rajaka prmuks adhikarihruka upsthitima usko prem drsae. prmprbhu, mera prmesvrle mlai shayta grhrnu bheko hunale m utsahit bheko chu. ani m smg yruslemsmm janka nimti israelka aguvahrulai ekritr gre.

8

yi tinihruka visthapit kul vmsaka aguvahru ti hun jo raja art-jarsej ko sasnkalma msmg babeldekhi-mathi ge. pinhaska kulhah gersom, itamarka kulbath daniyel daudka kulbath sknyahka kulka, htus proska kulbath jkryah ani tini sit suci bheka 150 manishru thie. pht-moabka kulbath elyahoe-nai, jrhiyahka chora ani tinisit 200 manishru. jt-tuka kulhrubath yhjielka chora sknyah ani tini sit 300 manishru. adinka kulbath jonathnka chora ebud ani tini sit 50 manishru. elmarka kulbath atiyahka chora ysyiah ani tini sit 70 manishru. sptyahka kulbath mikaelka chora jbdyiah ani tinisit 80 manishru. yoabka kulbath yhielka obdiya ani tinisit 218 manishru. banika kulbath yosipiyaka chora slomit ani tinisit 160 manishru. bebaika kulbath bebaika chora jkryah ani tinisit 28 manishru. ajgadka kulbath hkkatan chora yohanan ani tinisit 110 manishru. akhiri camhi adonikam, sntanbat thie tinihruka naum:elipelet, yiel r smayah tinihrusit 60 manishru thie. baigbai kulbath uttai ani jbbud ani tinihru sit 70 manishru thie. maile tinihruhulai ndiko cheuma bhela grem jo ahvatrph bgch, hami tyham chauni lger tin dinsmm bsyau. maile ti manishru ani pujaharihruhurai here tr maile tyham kunai levihruhulai dekhin. yskarn maile elajar, ariel, smayah,

elnatan, yarib, elnatn, natan, jkryah r assulam, jo aguvahru ani yoyarib r elnatanhrulai bolaem tinihru bujhki manis thie. ani maile tinihruelai kasipiyah namk sthanma aguva iddo kham pthaem. iddo r tinka dajyu-bhaihru ani ksipiyah sthanko mndirka sevkhrulai ke bhnnu prne so bhne jsdvara tinihrule hami kham hamra prmesvrko mndirko nimti krmihru lyaun skos. kinbhne hamra prmesvrle hamilai shyata grnu bhyo, tinihrule hamikham ek vuddhi-man manas, leviko chora mhlika kulhruka. israelka chora jstai srebiyah r tinka chorahru bhaihru evm any manishru. ani srebiyah tinisit mrarika stnanhruka ysaiyar tinka bhai r chorahru. ani mndirka sevkhru jslai daud ani rajkumarhrule levihruelai shayta grn niyukt greka thie. 220 jna mndirma sevkhru pthae. ti sbai ka naum sucima lekhie. tyham ahva ndiko cheuma, hamihru ani hamra keta-ketihru r hamra sbai smptihruko nirapd yatrako nimti uhamisit vintigrnai hami prmesvrko smysvrkoi vinnmr tulyaun skau bhni upvasko ghosna gryaum. kinbhne yatrampa hamilai struhrubat surksit rakhnko nimti rajasmg sainik ani ghodsvahruko mag grnma ljiit thiyau. kinbhne hamile rajalai bhneko thiyau, "hamra prmesvrle ti sbailai shayta grnu hunch, jo uham prti visvas grchn tr uham tinihru prti ati krodhit hunuhunch, jo uhamdekhi tadha hunchn." ysrth hamile yska nimti upvas bsyaum r hamra prmesvr prti prarthna gryau ani uhamle hamro prtrhnako uttr dinu bhyo. tyspchi maile srebiyah r hbisyah ani tinihruka bhaihru mdhye dsjna pujaharihru shit 12 jna aguvahrulai cunem. tyspchi raja r tinka slahkarhru r adhiharihru tyham upsthit bheka israelka sbai manishrule hamra prmesvrko mndirka nimti arpn greka sun, camdi r bhamda-vtrtrnhru tauler maile tinihruelai die. maile taulier tinihruelai 22,100 kilo gram camdi 100 camdika bhadahru 3,400 kilo gram ojngo, 3,400 kilogram sun sunka kcaurahru 8 1/2 kilogram ojngo, tb maile ti bahr pujaharihruelai bhne, "tinihru ani yi cijhru prmpbrhuko nimti pvitr chau. manihrule tinihruka pitapukhaka prmesvrlai sun r camdihru die. yinihru ko khubai hosiaryi sit rkasa gr. jb smm tinihrule pujaharihru ani levihruka aguvahru ani yruslemma israel kulka prmukhhru smks prmpbrhuko mndirko kothahru bhitr taulmdainaum." ysrth pujaharihru r levihrule jokhieka ti sun-camdi r aru mttopurn samanhru yruslemma, hamra prmesvrko mndirma lyaunka nimti prapt gre. hamile yruslem janka nimti philo mhinako bahrau dinma ahava ndi chodiya. ani hamra prmesvr hamisit hunuhunthyo r uhamle hamilai struhruko skti r corhrubat batoma surksit grnubhyo. ani hami yruslem aipugyau. tyham hamile tindin visram gryau. cautho dinma hamile hamra prmesvrko mndirma ti camdi ani sun ani samanhru jokhiyau r ti pujahari uriyahka chora mremot sathai pinhaska chora elajar ani tinihrusit levihru, yesuaka chora yojabad ani binnuika chora noadiyahlai diyau. hrek vstuko smkhyadvara ojn jamc gri ani tys smyma thos ojn tipiyo. tb kaidbat prhrer aune yhudihrule israelka prmesvrlai smst israelka nimti hombli arpn gre 12 vta samdhe, 96 vta bheda, 77 vta thuma ani pap blikai nimti 12 vta bokahru yi sbai prmpbrhuka nimti hombli thie. tinihrule rajaka ades pni raj ad-

hikarihru ani ndiparika prsaskhrulai die. tb tinihrule yi adhiharihrule prsaskhru ani israelka manishrule prmesvrko mndirilai shyog die.

9

yi kurahru grepchi aguvahru m kham ae r bhne, "israelka manishru pujahari ani levihru bhumika manishrubat svym prthk bheka chainn. ti israelka manishrule knani, hitti, priiji, ybusi, ammoni, moabi, misri ani emorismg ghinlagda kary grekachn. kinbhne tinihrule apfu svym ani apna chorahruka nimti tinihrule vriprika chimekika chorihruelai ptiniko rupma rakhekachn. ani tinihrule pvitr manishruelai bhumika aru manishrusit milaeka chn. adhiharihru r aguvahrule prmesvr prti avisvsnii karyma aguvai grekachn." jb yo vcn maile sune mero phirn cyatem ani maile mero sirka kes r dahri ukhale m ati aghatko avsthaya bsem. tb sbai manishru mkham ae, jo israelka prmesvrko vcnndvara drle kameka thie. tinihru bhybhit thie kinbhne manishru jo kaidma thie, tinihru prmesvr prti avisvsnii thie. ani m sajh blidan nhujel aghatko avsthama bsem. tb sajhko blidanko smyma ljiit avsthyama bsirheko dekhi m uthem ani cyatieka phirn ang vsr shit m ghudatekere nihurie r prmpbrhu mero prmesvr trph maile mera hat phailaem r maile bhne"he mero prmesvr, tpaim prti mero anuhar uthaunu hos he prmesvr, m atyntai ljiit evm ghbraht chu tpaimlai mathihern. kinbhne hamro paphru hamrosir jitikai ucc bher bdheka chn. ani hamro apradhhru dherai bhekachn. hamra papko karnle aj hami, hamra rajahru ani hamra pujaharihru. videsi rajahrubat trvar, kaid, lutmar ani laj r hinta bojhdvara dndit bhekachaum. ani ahile ksnbhrka nimti hamra prmpbrhu prmesvrle hami prti dya drsaunu bheko ch. hamimdhye kehilai kaidi bahr usmkn dinu bher ani apno pvitrsthanma hamilai surksit sthan dinubher jsma ki hamra prmesvrle hamilai nya asa dinuhunch, ani hamro dastvbat hamilai nyam jivn dinu hunch. kinbhne hami dashru hau tr hamra prmesvrle hamilai hamro dastvbat chadnu bheko chain. hamilai nya jivn dinu bher hamra prmesvrko mndir punhnrnirman grn ani tysko jirnodvar grnka nimti yhudu evm yruslemma hamilai smrksnsl prkhaldinu bher pharska raja smks uhamle hamilai prem, bhktibhav r dya drsaunu bheko ch. tr ab hamra prmesvr, yspchi hami ke bhnnskchaum? kinbhne hamile tpaimka adeshru lyaeka chau. jo tpaimle tpaimka sevkhru agmbktahru dvara dinu bhyo. jb tpaimle bhnnu bhyoh "tyo bhumii jslai adhikarma lin tinihru prves grirhecham, manishruko dust karyele grda tyo bhumii bhrest bheka chn. tinihrule tyo bhumii ek cheu dekhi arko cheu smm kurkm ani asuddhtale bhrieko chn. tyo bhumima tinihru ek cheu dekhi arkocheusmm apna duskrm dvara apna asvch pnavdara mreka thie. ysrth apna chora-chorihruko lagi tinihruka chora-chorihrusmg ptiptniko rupma tinihruko klyan athva splhtako cahna khilyai ngr jsdvara tinihru sktisali huncchau." ani tinihrule tys bhumiko asl kurahruko upbhog grn skne chau r tinihrule sdako nimti yslai pairtr smptti ko rupma apna chora-chorihru ttha stnanlai din

skne chau. akhirma hamro dustkrm ani mhadosko karnle tyo hamimathi aipreko bheta pni tpaim, hamra prmesvrle hamro pap prt. ucit bhnda kmdnd dinu bhkoch tpaimle hamilai ystri bamcnehruko ek smuh dinu bhe pchi ke hamile pheri tpaimko ades bhng grnu, ani yi iccha viprit kary grne manishru sit antr-jatyi vivah grnu? ke hamilai nst grnka nimti tpaim krodhit hunuhunn. jsma ki tyham kahi pni rhne chain? he prmpbhu israelka prmesvr tpai asl hunuhunch! kinbhne aj hami bamcnehruko smuhma chadieka chau. yo dos ko karn kahi pni tpaimko smks nirdos ghosit hun nsketa pni hami dos shit yham tpaimka smks chau.

10

jb ejrale svym rumdai prmesvrko mndir aghi bser prarthna gre. r dos svikar gre tysbela israeli purus, stri r keta-ketihruko thulo bhid tinikham bhela bhe. kinbhne manishru jodle roirheka thie. sknyah, yhielko chora, elamka kulhru mdhye ek-le ejralai bhne, “hami hamra prmesvrpti visvashin bheko chau. tys bhumika videsi strihrusit vivah gre. ab, ys visyama israelka nimti ajh asa ch. ysrt ab yi smst ptnihru ani tinihruka chora-chorihrluai mera malik ejra ko ani hamra prmesvrko ades r adr grnehruko sllah anasar pthaunka nimti vyvstha anasar hamra prmesvr sit hami ek krar grau. uth, kinbhne yo timro jimmevariko kura ho ani hami timrosath chau. yso grne sahs gr.” ysrt ejra uthe r unle pujaharihru levihru ani israelka smst manishruka aguvahrluai, je grne sllah bheko ch. tyhi grne spth dilae. tinihrule tysai grne spth gre. tyspchi ejra prmesvrko mndir samunebat pr ge ani uni elyasibka chora yohananko kothama ge ani unle tyhim rat bitae. unle tyham roti khaenn, ani pani pni pienn, kinbhne kaidi bat phrker aunehruko avisvasipnle grda uni ajh aphsors grdai thie. tinihrule kaidibat phrker aune sbailai yruslemma bhela hunu bhni yhuda ani yruslem bhri ghosna gre. tin din bhitma jo audain, adhikari ani dhrmguruko nirny anasar usle aphno smpurn smptti gumaun skne chn. ani uslai phrker desnikalahruko smuhbat alg grinech. ysrt tin din bhit ma yhuda ani binyaminka smst manishru yruslemma bhela bhe. yo nvau mhinako bisau din thiyu. smst manishru prmesvrko mndirko khula sthanma bseka thie. ani tys vrstiko karnle tinihru drle kamdai thie. tb pujahari ejra uthe ani tinihrluai bhne, “videsi strihru vivah gre tinihru avisvsnay bheka chau ystri israelma apradh bdhaeka chau. ysrt ab hamra pita-purkhaka prmesvr prt apradh svikar gr ani uhamko iccha anasar kary gr. tinihrule svymalai tys bhumika manishrubat ani timihruka videsi ptnihrubat alg gr.” smpurn sbhale ucc avajma uttr die, “hjur, tpaimle bhnnu bhe anasar hamile grnu prch. tr yham dherai manishru chn ani yo vrsa rtu ho. ysrt hami bahir ubhin sttainaum. yo kam ek va dui dinko hoin, kin hamile ys kurama mhanruple pap greka chau. hamra adhikarihru, prmuhrule smpurn sbhako prtindhitv grun ani hamra shrka sbajna jsle videsi strihru vivah greka chn. tinihrusit prtyek shrka dhrmguru ani tyhamka nyaykrttahrui niyojit smyama aun, jb smm ys visyama hamra prmesvrko jldo krodh hamibat tadha

htdain.” kevl asahelka chora jonathn ani, tikbhahka chora yayjahle virodh gre. ani msullam, sbbtai levile tinihrluai smrtthn grenn. phrkeka kaidihrule yso gre. pujahari ejrale kulka prmuhrulai aphna kulka vibhagko prtindhitv grnka nimti thri thrika manishru cune ani ti sbailai naumdvapa pdsth greka thie. dsau mhinako philo din tinihru visy adhyyn grn bse. tinihrule ti sbai manishru, jsle videsi strihru vivah greka thie. vyapar arko vrsko philo mhinako philo din smmma pura gre. videsi strihru vivah grne pujaharika sntan mdhye yinihru bhettiehyosadacka chora yesuako sntan ani bhaikahrakah maseyah, elajar, yariy ani gdlyah. tinihru sbailae aphna ptnihrluai tlak dine vcn die ani tinihru prtykle aphna bthanbat euta bheda aphna doska nimti dos bli arpn gre. immerka kulhrubath hnani ani jbdyah. harimka kulhrubath maseyah, eliyah, smayah, yhiel, r ujjiyah. pshurka kulhrubath elyoenai, maseyah, ismael, ntnel, yojabad ani elasa. levihru mdhyeh yojabad, simi, kealayah, pthiyah, yhuda ani elajar. gvaiahru mdhyeh elyasib.dvarpalhrui mdhyeh sllum, telem ani uri. ani rheka, any israeli mdhyehproska kulhrukah smyah, yijyah, mlkiya, miyyamin, elajar, mlkiyah, bnayah. elamka kulhrubath mttnyah, jkryah, yhiel, abdi, yremot ani eliya. jttuka kulhrubath elyoenai, elyasiv, atnyah, yremot, jrbad ani ajija. bebaika kulhrukah yo manishru yehohanan, hnnyah, jbbai ani atlai. banika kulhrubath msullam, mlluk, adayah, yasub, sal ani yremot. pht-moabka kulhrubath adna, kelal, bnayah, maseyah, mttnyah, bjlel binnui ani mnse. harimko kulhrubat yi manishruh elajar, yissiyah, mlkiyah, smyah, simeon. binyamin, mlluh, ani smryah. hasumka kulhrubat yi manishru mttnai, mttta, jabad, elipelet, yeremai, mnse ani simi. banika kulhrubat yi manishruh made, amram, ani uel. bnayah, bedyah kluhi. bnyah, mremot, elyasib. mttnyah, mttnai ani yas. binnuiko kulhrubat yi manishruh simi, selemyah, natan ani adaya. mknadbai, sasai, ani sarai. ajrel selemyah, smryah. sllum, amryah ani yoseph. neboka kulhrubat yi manishruh yiel, mttiyah jabad, jibna, iddai yoel ani bnayah. yi sbai manishrule videsi strihrluai vivah greka thie, ani tinihru ksaiiko ptnihrusmg chora-chorihru thienn.

yi nhemyah, hklyahka choraka bcn hun; bisau vrsma kislevmhinama art-jarsej raja thie. m rajdhani shr susnmathiem. ani mera ekjna bhai hnani kehi any manishrushit yhudabat m kham ae. maile tinihrulalai bamkirheka yhudi kulhruka barema sodhem jo karabasbat umkeka thie. ani yruslemko barema maile sodhem. tinihrule mlai bhne, "yhuda prdesma, des nirvasnbat bamcekahru jo thie, tinihru atynt kst r apmanma chn. ani yruslemko prkhal bhtkekoch, tyska dvarhru agole jleka chn." jb maile yi sbdhu sunem m bsem r roem. maile dherai din aphsos mnaem ani svrgka prmesvrko aghi upvas prarthna gre. maile bhnem, "prmprbhu, svrgka prmesvr, mhan r bhyogy prmesvr uhamko krarma visvas yogy hunuhunch. jsle uhamlai prem grchn r uhamka adeshru paln grchn. tpaimko sevk m r tpaimka sevk israelka manishrule hjurko virodhma greko pap svikar gre ratdin tpaimlai prarthna grirhekochu dya gri kan thapiyos ani akhamhru ughariyos m r mero purkhahrule pni pap grekochau. hami israelihrule tpaim prti dust kary greka chau ani hami tpaimka sevk mosalai dinubheko ajna paln greka chainau. tpaimle tpaimka sevk mosalai dinubheko ades yad grnu hos jb tpaimle bhnnubhyo, "ydi tinihru avisvasny chau, bhne m tinihrulalai rasthrhu majh chrpst paridine chu. tr ydi timihru m kham phrki ayau bhne r timihrule savdhani sath mera adeshru paln gryau bhne. tb tinihruka kaidi manishru prthviko jhim khim bheta pni m tinihrulalai tyham bhela grnechu. ani m tinihrulalai tyo sthanma lyaunechu jun maile mero naum rakhn cuneko chu." ti manishru tpaimka sevk hun jsalai tpaimle aphna mhanskoti ani sudrdh hatdvara mukt gridinu bhyo. he mera prmprbhu tpaimka kan tpaimko sevkko prarthna r tpaimka smst sevkhruko prarthna sunn dhyanny rhun jsle tpaimlai smman grn cahnnch, yi manishrulalai dya dekhaer tpaimko sevk mlai sphlta dinuhos." m tysbela rajako dakhrs dine sevk thiem.

bisauvrsko nisan mhina art-jarsej sasno smy jb unko aghi dakhrs lyaeko thiyoi. maile dakhrs lie ani rajaladiem. aj bhnda aghi m uhamko upsthitima udasi bheko thiin. ysrrth rajale mlai bhnnubhyo, "timro anuhar kin nramro dekhiirheko ch ydypi timi virami chainau? mlai lagch yo kevl hrdyko dukkh ho aru kehi pni hoin." tb m atyntai draem.tb m atynt bhybhit bhem. maile rajalai bhne, "raja sdaiv jivit rhun. mero anuhar kin udas nhunu jb tyo shr jham mero pita-purkhahru gadhieka thie. tyo bhgnavses matr ch ani tyska dvarhu agole nst bhekachn." tb rajale mlai bhnnubhyo, "tyo ke ho jo timi cahnnchau."tb maile svrgka prmesvrsit prarthna grem. r rajalai bhnem, "ydi rajalai khusi lagch bhne ttha ydi tpaimko sevkle tpaimlai khusi tulyaeko bhe mlai yhudama pthaidinu hos jham mero pita-purkhahru gadhieka chn. jsma m punhnrnirman grnskum." tb rajale unko cheuma bseki rani sath mlai bhnnubhyo, "timro yatra kti lamo hunch ani timi khile phrknnchau?"ysrrth mlai pthauv raja khusi hunu bhyo, jb maile unlai ktillamo smyko nimti m janchu bhni btaem. tb maile rajalai bh-

nem, "ydi ysle rajalai khusi parch bhne yuphretis ndi pscimka rajypalhrulai smbdhit ptrhru mlai diiyos, taki tinihrule mlai yhuda npugunel ndi pari smm jan dinechn. ani rajako jnglka rkask asaplai dine asapko thegana bheko ptr mlai diiyos, jsdvara usle mlai mndiriko killaka dvarahru, shrka prkhalhru. ani mero ghr bnaunka nimti kathhru dinechn. ani rajale mlai maile je mageko thiem dinu bhyo kinbhne prmesvr m prti dyalu hunuhunthyoi. yskarn m yuphretis ndi pscimka rajypal kham gem, ani tinihrulalai rajaka ptrhru diem. rajale mero sath sainik adhikarihru ani ghodsvahru pthauvu bheko thiyoi. jb horoniko smblt ani ammoni adhikari tobiyahle ys barema sune, kohi israeli manishru shayta grn ayo bhni tysle tinihrulalai khubai thien. yskarn m yruslemma aem ani tin din m tyham thiem. tyspchi kehi manishru sit m rati himde. mero prmesvrle mero hrdyama yruslemko nimti grnu prne je kura halnu humdaich tyo maile ksailai bhneko thiin. m cdirheko psubahek kunai psuhru m sit thien. rati m bemsidvar ani ajingre kuva samnne bher ghuryane-mul dhoka samnne gem ani m yruslemko bhtkieko prkhal ani tyska agole nst pareko dhokahru jamc grdai thiem. tys pchi m phohora-mul dhoka ani rajako pokhrama gem. tr m cdhirheko psu par bher jane thaum thien. yskarn m bensi bher rati gem, ani maile prkhal herirheko thiem m phrkier bemsiko dvar bhitr psem ani tyhi bato phrke. adhikarihru-lai thaha bhen m kham geko thiem va maile ke grdai thiem, maile ajhsmm yhudihru, mha-pujaharihru athva bamkirheka adhikarihru jo kam grirheka thie ksailai bhneko thiin. tb maile tinihrulalai bhne, "timihrule hamihruma preko kst her yruslem ksto dhvm-savsesma ch ani yska dhokahru agodvara jleka chn. au, hami yruslemko prkhalko punhnrnirman graum, jsma ki hami ajh apman bejjitko bstu rhne chainaum." maile tinihrulalai bhnem, ksri mero nimti prmesvr dyalu hunbhyoi. ani rajale mlai ke bhnnu bheko thiyoi. tb tinihrule bhne, "hami punhnrnirman suru grau." ysri yo mhan karyko tyariko nimti tinihrule svymalai ut-sahit tulyae. jb horoni smblt, ammoni adhikari, adhikari tobiyah r arbi gesemle sune tinihrule hamilai gilla grem r bhne, "tinihrule yo ke grirheka chau? ke ka nimti timihru rajako virodh grirhechau?" maile tinihrulalai bhnem "svrgka prmesvrle hamilai sphlta prdan grnuhnech. hami uhamka sevkhu punhnrnirman surugruechau, tr timihruko bhag, (kanuni) adhikar va snatni dabiyruslemmathi chain."

elyasib, prdhan pujahari ani unka shyogi pujaharihru kam grn ge, ani tinihrule bheda-dhokapheri bnae. tinihrule ysalai prmprbhuprti smrpn gre ani tinihrule yska dhokahru lgae. tinihrule syko hnmea burjasmm ani hnneko burjasmm smrpn gre. yrihoka manishrule prkhalko arko bhag usko cheuma bnae, ani imrika chora jkkurle tinihru cheuko prkhalko arko bhag bnae. hssnaka chorahrule macha dhoka bnae. tinihrule tyska bimhru bnae ani tyska dhokama cukulhru ani barhru lgae. tinihruko cheuma arko hkkoska chora uriyahka chora mremotle prkhalko arko amsko mrmt gre.tinihruko cheuma arko msejebelka chora berekyahka chora msullamle mrmt gre.

ani tinihruko cheuma arko banaka chora, sadokle mrmt gre. tinihruko cheuma tkoka manishrule mrmt gre tr tinihruka agrjhrule rajypalhruka nimti kam grn asvikar gre. pasehka chora yoyada ani bsodyahka chora msullmle purano dhoka mrmt gre. tinihrule ysko chppr mrmt gre ti dhokahruma kukul ani barhru lgae. tinihruko cheuma giboni mltyah ani meronoti yadanle gibbonka manishru ani ndi yuphrtes prdes pscim prdesko rajypal adhikarma mispaka manishru shit mrmt gre. usko cheuma sunahrhyahka chora ujjielle, mrmt gre. ani usko cheuma hnnyah, ekjna attr bnaunele mrmt gre. ani tinihrule yruslemko cauda prkhalko bhag punhrnirman gre. tinihruko cheuma hurka chora rpayah yruslemko adha jillaka saskhrule mrmt gre. tinihruko cheuma ydayah, hrumapka chorale apnai ghrko samunne mrmt gre. ani tinto cheuma hsbayahko chora httsule mrmt gre. harimka chora mlkiyah ani phat-moabka chora mssuble dosro ams ani culhoko burja mrmt gre. tinto cheuma hlloheska chorale slum yruslemko adha jillaka saskhrule apna chorihrusit mrmt gre. hanun ani janohma bsne manishrule bemsiko-dhoka mrmt gre. tinihrule tyslai pberi bnae ani tyska dhokahruma kukul r barhru bnae. tinihrule ghuryane-mul-dhoka smm 500 gj prkhal mrmt gre. rekabka chora mlkiyah bet hkkerem jillaka saskhrule ghuryane-muldhoka mrmt gre. tinle ysko punhrnirmangre ani tyska dhokahruma kukul r barhru lgae. kol-hojeka chora slum, mispa jillaka saskhrule phohora mul-dhoka mrmt gre. tinle ysko punhrnirmanani chppr lgae ani tyska dhokahruko, cukulhru ani barhru lgae. tinle rajako bgaimca cheu selahko tlaui prkhal pni daud shr dekhi tltir geko khudkilahru smm mrmt gre. tinto pchi nhemyah ajjubka chora, bet-surko adha jillaka saskhrule daudko cihan dekhi pariko sthan krttim tlaui ani yoddahruko chaunismm mrmt gre. tinto pchi levihrule mrmt gre. banika chora rhumle ani tinto cheuma hsbayah kolaka adha jillaka saskhrule usko jillako nimti mrmt gre. tinto pchi tinihruka bhahirule mrmt gre. henadadka chora binnuile, kolaka adha jillaka saskle. ani tinto cheuma yesuaka chora ejer mispaka saskhrule stsrgr cdhne thamui pari arko ams dekhi kon dhiskasmm mrmt gre. tinto cheuma jbbaiaka chora barukle kthin prism gre ani prdhan pujahari elyasibko mndirko dhokasmm mrmt gre. tinto pchi hkkoska chora uriyahka chora meremotle elyasibko mndirko dhoka dekhi elyasibko mndirko akhdirismm mrmt gre. tinto pchi vriprika ksetrka bsne pujaharihule mrmt gre. tinihru pchi binyamin ani hssuble mndir dekhi pari mrmt gre. tinihru pchi hnnyahka chora, maseyahka chora ajryahle apna mndirko cheuma mrmt gre. tinto cheuma henadanka chora binnuile ajryahko mndir dekhi diska ani kunasmm arko ams mrmt gre. tinto cheuma ujjaika chora palalle bangieko euta thaum dekhi lier rajako ghr dekhi niskieko burja jodieko thaumsmm nirman gre jo rkskhruko mathillo burja thiyu. tysko cheuma proska chor pdayale mrmt gre. ani mndirka sevkhu jo opelmathi bsthe tinihrule purvpttko panidvara ani bahir niskeko burjasmm mrmt gre. unu pchi tekoika manishrule bahir niskeko thulo burjadekhi lier opelko prkhalismm mrmt gre. pujaharihule asv-ml-dhoka mathi prtyekle apna

ghrko samunne mrmt gre. tinihruko cheuma hmmerka chora sadokle apna ghrko samunne mrmt gre. tinihruko pchi sknyahko chora smayahle mrmt gre jslle purv dvarko rksa grthe tinle mrmt gre. tiniko pchi selemyahka chora hnnyah r salabka jntre chora hannyahle arko ams mrmt gre. tinto pchi berekiyaka chora msullmle usko ghrko samunne mrmt gre. tinto pchi mlkiya, sunarle mndirko sevkhu ani vyaparika ghrhrusmm mathillo kothako kunasmm mrmt gre. ani kunako mathillo kotha r bhenda-dhokako majh sunar r vyaparihrule mrmt gre.

4

hamihrule prkhal nirman grirheka jb smbltle sune, ani tini atyntai krodhit bhe. tini yhudihru prti hamse. ani tinka bnduhru ani samriyaka senahru smks tinle bhne, “ti kmjor yhudihru ke grirhechn? ke tinihrule tyo prkhaleko purnnirman grn skchn?” ke tinihrule blidan grnechn? ke tinihrule ekdinma ses grnechn? ke tinihrule rddiko raska dhunghru-lai jliskeko bheta pni jumdo tulyaun skchn?” ammoni tobiyah unko cheuma thie, ani bhne, “timihru ke bnaumdaichau, tysmathi euta phyauro pni cdhyo bhne tinihrule bnaeko dhungako prkhal tukra-tukra bhi bhtknemch.” maile bhnem, “hamra prmesvr! hamilai sunnu hunch kinbhne hami tucch bheka chaum. tinihruko gillale tinihru apahimle kst bhogun. tinihru lai bndi bnaunu ani lutaun sumpid-inuhos. tinihruko dos ndhaki dinuhos ani tinihruko pap tpaimko drstidekhi metin ndinuhos. kinbhne tinihrule nirman krttahrulai apman greka chn.” ysri hamile prkhal nirman gryau r adha ucaimsmm sm-purn prkhal lai jodidiyaum. manishru kam grn ut-suk thie. jb smblt, tobiyah, arbihru ammonihru ani asdodika manishrule yruslemka prkhalhruko mrmt kary aghi bdihrhech ani bhtkriheka amshrulai mrmt grirheka chn, bhni sune tinihru atynt krodhit bhe. yskarn tinihru sbai sathai aer yruslemko viruddh l dne ani ys lai khlbl grne yojna bnae. tr hamile hamro prmesvr sit prarthna gryaum ani hamile tinihruka karnle prkhalko rkska nimti din-rat rkskhu niyukt gryaum. tr yhudaka manishrule bhne, “krmihru thkit humdaichn. tyham atynt dherai maila kucilahru chn. hami apahile matr prkhalko punhrnirmangr khile pni skne chainau. ani hamra struhrule bhne, ‘tinihrule yhudihru hamihru tinihruko majh aer tinihru lai marer kam nrokesmm kehi pni janne ani dekhne chainn.’” “jb yhudi jo hamro struhruko bicma bsthe ae tinihrule dohoryai-dohoryai bhne, ‘hamro struhrule hamihru lai caraitirbat akrmn grnechn.’” tb maile manishrulai prkhal pchi sb bhnda tlo khulla thaumma rakhem r tlo khulla bhumihruma pthae. maile manishrulai tinihruko privar anusar trvar, bhala ani dnuhru sit tainath graem. sbai kura herem pchi maile turntai mukhy adhikarihru r any manishrulai bhne, “tinihrusit bhybhit n hou. hamra malik mhan ani sktisali eklai smmu apna bhahiru apna chora-chorihru ani, apna ptnihru r ghrka nimti l dai gr.” jb hamra struhrule tinihruka sbai yojnahru hamilai thaha bheko ch bhni sune, ani prmesvrle tinihruko yojna dhvms paridinu bhyo. hamisbai a-apna kam grn prkhal tir ayaum. tys din dekhi mera adha

sevkhu prkhalko kamma jute ani adhale dhal, bhala, dhnu ani deh-kvc dharn gre. ani aguvahru yhudaka smst manishruko pchi ubhie. bhari boknehrule ekhatle bhar thami arkohatle htiyar smati kam gre. prtyek nirmankrttahrule nirmangrdaigrdaphno tr-var ek cheuma bamdheka thie. ani jsle turhi phuk-thyo mero cheuma thyo. maile mukhy manishru, ad-hikarihu ani any manishrulai bhne, "kam atynt thulo bhekoch ani hami prkhalma ek arkadekhi phrakilo rupma chuttieka chaum. jb timihrule turhiko avaj sunchau hamisng tyham bhela hou. hamra prmesvr hamro nimti ldidinu hunech." ysri bihanko philo kirn phailie dekhi rati tara nniskesm adha manishrule bhala smater hamile lgatar kam gri rhyau. tys smya maile manislai yo pni bhnem, "hrek manisihu ani unihruko sebkhrule yruslem manai rat bitaos jsma ki tinihu hamra nimti ratka rkask ani dinka krmi hun skchn. ysri n t maile, n mera sathi snghihule n mera sevkhrule n t mero anusrn grne rkask manishrule khile hamra bstrhru kholyaum." hrekle aphna dahinehatma aphna htiyar rakhe.

5

ahile sadharn manis ani tinihruka ptnihrule aphna shdr yuhidhruko viruddhma virodh jnaun thale. kofi bhndai thie, "hami aphna chora ani chorihrusit dherai chau. ysrt hamilai kehi ann dinu hos jsdvra hami khaer jivit rhn skaum." aruhru bhndai thie, "hami hamra khethgru, dakhbarihru ani hamra ghrhru bnd-krakhdachau jsma ki anikalko smya hamile ann paun skaum." ajh aruhru bhndai thie, "hamile hamra khethru ani dakh barihrumathi, rajako tiro tirnka nimti rnlinu prekoch. ani ahile jsto hamro deska manishruma rgt masu ch. hamro pni tystai ho. hamra chorahru tinihruka jstai chn ani her hami hamra chora-chorihrulai kmara-kmari din vadhy bheka chaum ani hamra chorihrulai kmari bnai skieko ch. hami tinihruko muktiko lagi kehi grn sktainau karn hamro kheti r angur bgan ahile arkako bhekoch." jb maile tinihruko ujur ani yi vcnhru sunem m atynt krodhit bhem maile tys visyma socem maile mukhy manishru ani adhiharihulai dos dimem r tinihru-lai bhne, "timihrule timihruka apnai manishrubat byaj ekritr girrheka chau." tb maile tinihrusit euta thulo jmght priman grn bolae. maile tinihulai bh-nem, "hamile skesmm hamra yhudi dajyu-bhaihru jo any jatihrukham das jhaim becieka thie phrkaer lyaka chaum. tr ahile timihrule timihruka dajyu-bhaihulai dashru jstai becieka chaum. pheri svt-njv bnaun tinihulai hamile kinnu prch. tinihrule javaph din euta sbd pni paenn. tb maile bhnem, "timihrule je girrhechau. tyo ramro chain. tinihru hamra stru rasthrhruko njrbat bamcnka nimti hamra prmesvrpti smmanpurvk bamcnu prch. m mero dajyu-bhaihru ani mero sevkhrule tinihulai paisa bamki diyaum. hamile rnko byaj lin chadyaum. tinihruka khet r dakhbari, tinihruka bhdraksbari ani tinihruka ghrhru ajnai tinihulalai phirta gr. ani dhanko masik byaj, ann, dakhrs ani tel jo timihrule tinihrubat liyau phrkaideu." tb tinihrule bhne, "hami sbai kura phirta dine chaum. ani hami tinihrubat kehi magne chainaum. hami tpaimle bhnnu bhe-

jstai grne chaum."yskarn maile pujaharihulai bo-laem, ani tinihrule ahile bhne anasar grnu prch, bhni maile tinihulai spth dilaem. maile mero klastoko cheu tktkaem r bhne, "prmesvrle ysrainai, yo spthpaln ngrnehu hreklai ghr ani smpttibat tktkaer nikali diun. ysri vyktilai tktkaiyos r ritto tuluaiyos."tys pchi smpurn smuhle bhne, "amin!" ani tinihrule prm-prbhuko stuti gre. ani manishrule spthlie jstai gre. ajh yhuda desko prsask niyukt bheko din dekhi raja art-jarsejko sasnkalko bisaum vrs dekhi bttisaum vrs, (bahr vrs) smm maile ani mera njikka aphn-thrle prsaskko bhojn bhog grenaum. phileka ra-jypal jo mero aghi thie, manishru mathi ghrau bojh ldaeko thie. ani adha kilogram camdisit tinihrubat khady ani dakhrs pni lieka thie. tinihruka sevkhu aghika manishru mathi kthor sasn greka thie. tr maile ysta kurahru grin kin bhne n prmesvrsit draumthe. tysko stta m svynle prkhal nirman grn lgaem ani hamihrule kunai bhumi prapt grenaum. mera smst manis r sevkhu kam grnka nimti tyham bhela bheka thie. mero teblma hamra vriprika rasthrubat aeka manishru shit ek sy pcasjna yhudi ad-hikarihu thie. prtyek din euta goru chhvtu cunieka bhendahru ani kehi pmksihru mero khrcma tyar grinthyo. ani prtyek ds dinma dherai matrma sbai kisimka dakhrsko prbndh grinthyo, tr yi sbai bheta pni maile prsaskko khady khojin kinki yi manishru-mathi kamko bharai bhar thiyoi. he mera prmesvr mero bhlaiko nimti yi manishruka nimti maile greka sbai yad gri dinuhos.

6

jb yi kura smblt, tobiyah, arbi gesem ani hamra any struhulai bhniyo ki maile prkhal punhnrnirman gre. ani tyham kunai khali chadien ydypi tysssy maile dhoka phatkhurma dhokahru lgaeko thien. sm-blt ani gesemle yo khbr m kham pthayo, "au ani hami kiphiram ono bhet grau." tr tinihrule mlai hani grne vojna girrheka thie. yskarn maile tinihrukham sndesvakhkhu pthaem jsle bhne, "maile euta mukhy kam girrhechu. ysrt m timihrukham aun sktin. kam roker m kin timihrukham aumnu?" tinihrule tyhi sndes mlai carplt pthae, ani maile tinihulai tyhi prkarle uttr diem. tb smbltle tyhi prkarle unko sevkilai m bhekham pamcau plt ystai prkarle usko hatma euta khulla ptr pthae. tysma yo lekheiko thiyoi, "rasthrumajh yo bhniekoch ani gesemle pni tyo sty ho bhnc ki timile ani yhudihrule vidroh grne yo-jna girrhechau, ysakarnle grda timile prkhal nir-man girrhechau. ani yi bhnai anasar timi nyam raja hun lagekachau. timile agmvktahru niyukt greka chau, yruslemma timro smbdndha ghosna grnka nimtih 'yhadama ek raja chn!'"ab yi sbdhu rajalai bhnienech, ysrt ab hamisit au. bhetgraum." maile yo sndes tinihai pthaem, "timile bhneka ystakura khile bheko chain. kinbhne timile aphno hrdyma yi kurahru utpnn girrhechau." kinbhne tinihru aphna kam grirhn htotsahit hunechn, "ani kam smapt hune chain. bhne somcer tinihrule hamilai bhybhit tulyaune kosis grdaichau."tr ab "he prmesvr mlai su-drhd tulyaunuho." ekdin m smayah dlayahka chora mehetbelka natiko ghrma gem. ani tini aphna ghr

chadn smrthn thienn. tinle bhne, "hami prmesvrko mndir bhitr bhet graum hami mndirko dhokahru bnd graum, kinbhne tinihru timilai marn rati aumdaichn." tr maile bhne, "ke m jsto manis bhagnu? timilai tyo thaha ch m jsto euta sadharn manis mrtyuma nlgie smm mndir bhitr jan skdaim. m jane chain." maile bujhem ki prmesvrle tinlai yahan pthauun bheko hoin tr tinle yo agmvani mero viruddh bhneka hun kin bhne smblt ani tobiyahle uslai ghus dieka rhechn. uslai yskarn ghus thiirheko ki m bhybhit hos ani usle dieko sujhav anasar kam gros r pap gros. tb mlai apman grnka nimti tinihrusit mero nramro naum hunech. he prmesvr tinihrule je gre, tyska nimti smblt, tobiyahlai ani noadiyeh agmvkta ani any agmvk-tahru jsle mlai bhybhit tulyaune kosis grirheka thie tinihrulai dnd dinuhos. ysri elul mhinako 25aum dinma nimarn pura bhyo. so bnaum 52din lagyo. jb hamra sbai struhrule sune ani hamra vriprika sbai rasthrule dekke tinihrule aphna atma visvas gumae. yo kary hamra prmesvrle grnu bheko ho bhni tinihrule bujhem. ti dinhruma yhudaka mukhy manishrule tobiyahlai dherai pthrhu pthairheka thie, ani tobiyahka pthrhu tinihrukham aierheka thie. kinki yhudama dherajnale tinipti svamibhkt hune prtijna greka thie. kin bhne tini arhka chora sknyahka juvaim thie, ani tinka chora yohananle, berekyahka chora smullmki chorilai vivah greka thie. tinihrule usko asl karyko prtivedn pni tini smks diirheka thie. ani tinihrule bhniirheka thie, maile ke grirheko thiem. tobiyahle mlai bhybhit tulyaun pthrhu pthae.

7

jb prkhalko punhrnirman bhyo, ani maile thik thaumma dhokahru lgaem, dvarpal, gvaiya ani levihrlai pujahri niyukt gre. tb maile mero bhai hnanilai killako sena nayk hnnyah shrit yruslemko jimma diem kinbhne hnani ek imandar thie ani tinle prmesvrilai any dherai manishrule bhnda ad-hik smman grthe. maile tinihrulai bhne, "yruslemko dvarhru gham purnruple udy nhunjel kholnu hum-dain, ani gham astaunu bhnda aghi bnd grnu prch. yruslemka basindahrulai rkasa grn ksailai tinihruko khamatir ani ksailai apnai ghrko rkasa grn niyukt gr." phrker aeka kaidihruko suci yruslem phrakilo ani thulo thiyoy, tr tys mitr manishru km thie, ani punhnrnimgahrhru prsst thienn. yskarn prmesvrle mlai mukhy manishru, adhikarihru ani sadharn manishrlai kul anasar naum lekhnu bhni prerna dinu bhyo. maile kaidbat phrki aune kulhruko vivrnnpustk pame. maile tysma yo lekheko paem. yi manishru tyo prdeska manishru hun jo kaidibat aeka hun, jsalai babelka raja nbukdnesrle kaid grer lgeka thie. (tinihru hrek a-aphna shr yruslem ani yhudama phrke.) tinihru yrubabel, yesua, nhemyah, ajryah, ramyah, nhmani, mordakai, bilsan, misperet, bigbai, nhum ani banaka sath ae. israelka manishruko sucih proska kulhru 2,172 sptyahka kulhru 372 arhka kulhru 652 phat-moabka kulhru arthath yesua ani yoabka kulhru 2,818 elamka kulhru 1,254 jtuka kulhru 845 jkkaika kulhru 760 binnuika kulhru 648 be-baika kulhru 628 ajgadka kulhru 2,322 abonikamka kulhru 667 bigbaika kulhru 2,067 adinka kulhru 655

aterka arthath hijyahka kulhru 98 hsumka kulhru 328 besaika kulhru 324 harimka kulhru 112 gibonka kulhru 95 betlehem ani netopat shrhruka manishru 188 anatot shrka manishru 128 ajmavet shrka manishru 42 kiriyatarim, kapira ani berot shrhruka manishru 743 rama ani neba shrhruka manishru 621 mikmas shrka manishru 122 betel ani ai shrhruka manishru 123 arko nebo shrko manishru 52 arko elam shrko manishru 1,254 harim shrka manishru 320 yriho shrka manishru 345 lod, hadid ani ono shrhruka manishru 721 sna shrka manishru 3,930 pujaharihruhydayahka kulhru arthath 973 immerka kulhru 1,052 pshurka kulhru 1,247 arimka kulhru 1,017 levihruyesuaka kulhru arthath hodbaka pri-varka kdumiella kul 74 gvaiyahrhuasapka kulhru 148 dvarpalhruhslum, ater, tlmon, akkub, htita ani sebaika kulhru 138 mndirka sevkhrusiha, hsupa, tb-baot, keros, sia, padon. lban, hgaba, slmai. hanan, gidudelka, ghr. rayah, rsin, nekada. gijam, ujja, pseh. besai, munim, napis. bkbuk, hkupa, hrhur. bsilit, mhida hrsa. brkos, sisra, temh. nsih, ani htim. yinihru sbai mndirka sevkhu hun. sule-manka sevkhruka kulhruhsotaii, soperet, prida yala, drkon, giddel. sptyah, httilka, pokeret, hsebayim ani amon. 60 sbai mndirka sevkhu ani sulemanka sevkhruka kulhru 392 61 manishru yruslemka tel-meleh, tel-hrsa, hrub, adudon ani immerbat aeka thie. tr aphna kulhru israelka thie bhni prman grn tinihru samrth bhenn. 62 dlayh, tobiyah ani nko-dakakulhru 642 63 pujaharihuma hobayah, hkkos ani rbjilaika sntanhru thie. manishru jsle giladbatka rbjilaiki chorihrlai vivah gre, jsalai usko naum dvara bolayo. 64 tinihrule aphno kulhruka vivrn adhikariy sucima kjohe tr paenn, pujaharihru bat tinihru nimti asuddh thhrie. 65 prsake tinihrulai bhne tinihrule pvitr bhojnat kehi khanu humdain jbsmm ekjna pujahari uthdain, jsle urim ani tummim upyog grn skch. 66 sbai smuhko ektrit smkhya 42,360 thiyoy. tinihruka purus ani dasi-strihru bahek jsko smkhya 7,337 thiyoy. ani tinihruka 245 purus ani stri gaykhu pni thie. 67 68 tyham 435 umthru r 736 ghodahru thie ani 6,720 gdhahru r 245 khccrhu thie. 69 70 kehi kulhruka prmu khhrule nirman dhn dan gre. rajypalle khjanama pray 19paund sundan gre ani puja-harihruka nimti 50 kcaura ani 530 vta phirne kpda die. 71 kehi kulhruka prmu khhrule nirman koska kamko nimti prayh 375 paund sun prdan gre. ani prayh 11/3 tn camdi prdan gre. 72 ani any manishrule prayh 375 paund sun ani prayh 1 1/4 tn camdi ani pujaharihruka nimti 67 kpdaah dan gre. 73 jb sa-taum mhina ayo ani pujaharihru, levihru, dvarpalhru, gvaiyahru mndirka sevkhu ani smst israelihru pni aphna shrhruma bse.

8

smst manishru pani muldvar aghi cokma ektrit bhe. tinihrule sastri ejralai mosako vyvsthako pustk lyaunu bhne, jo prmpbrhule israelai dinu bheko thiyoy. ysrt pujahari ejrale vyvsthako pustk smuhko smks lya, jo purus ani stri duvai, hrek jsle suneka kura bujhn skthe tinihrudvara gthn bheko thiyoy. yo sataum mhinako philo din thiyoy. ejrale tys pustk-

lai pani-muldhoka adhiko cokma phrker vihan dekki mdhydinsmm purus, stri ani any jsle bujhn sknem gri pdhiyo. sbai manishrule dhyanpurvk vyvsthako pustkko kurahru sune. sastri ejra ek kathko mcanma ubhie jo tysai avsrko nimti bnaeko thiyo. usko dahine tir mttityah, sema, anayah, uriyah, hilkiyah ani maseyah ubhieka, thie. usko debretir pdayah, misael, mlkiyah, hsum, hvsda, jkryah ani msullam ubhieko thie. ejrale sbai manishrule dekhne gri pustk khole kinbhne uni tinihru bhnda mathi ubhieka thie. ystri usle vyvsthako pustk khole sbai manishru ubhie. ejrale prmprbhu mhan prmesvrko stuti gre. ani sbai manishrule aphna hat uthaumdai uttrdie, "amin! amin!" tb tinihru sbai prmprbhuko aghi bhuimma nihurie. levihruko kul smuhbat yesua, bani, serebiyah, yamin, akkub, sbbtai, hodiya, maseyah, kelita, ajryah, yojabad, hanan, ani playah manishrulai vyvsthako siksa die jb manishru camhi aphna sthanma ubhirheka thie. tinihrule prmesvrko vyvsthako pustk spst sit pdhe ani ke pdhieko thiyo manishrulai bujhn shayta gryo. nhemyah, jo rajypal thie, ejra pujahari, ani sastri ani manishrulai nirdes griheka levihrule sbai manishrulai bhne, "yo din timihruka prmprbhu prmesvrka nimti pvitr din ho. udas nhou ani vilap ngr." kinbhne sbai manishru vyvsthaka vcnhru sunda roirheka thie. usle tinihru-lai bhne, "jau ani mitho bhojn khau, r svadist dakhrs piu ani tinihru lai bhag pthau jsle tyar greka chainn, kinbhne yo din hamra malikko nimti pvitr ch. ani udas nohou kinbhne prmprbhuma annd nai timro sktiho." levihrule bhne, "sant hou, kinbhne yo pvitr din ho. udas nhou." tys pchi sbai manishrule khangin gre r bhojnka bhaghru pthaidie ani khubai andnsit utsb mnaun ge. kinki tinihrule prmesvrka vcnhru bujhe jo tinihru lai yad graidieko thiyo. mhinako dosro dinma smst maniska prmkhru, pujahari ani levihru vyvsthaka vcnhru adhyun grn sastri ejra kham bhela bhe. tinihrule vyvsthama yo lekhiako pae ki mosa marpht prmprbhule ades dinu bheko thiyo, sataum mhinako cadko smyma israelka manishru chaproma-bas bsnu prch, ani tinihrule yi vcnhru timihruka sbai shrhru ani yruslemma ghosna gre ani phailae, "parvty destir jau ani bhdraks jngli bhdraks, mehmd, khjur ani pathru bheka any brkshruka hamgahru lyau vyavsthama lekhi jhaim asry chaprahru bnaun." ysrt manishru gre r hamgahru lier ae, ani tinihru svymka nimti chaprohru bnae, hrekle aphna cthma ani prmesvrko mndirko pani-muldhoka cok eprem mul dhokako. smpurn smuhka manishru jo kaidbat aeka thie asthai chaprahru nirman gre r tysma bse kinbhne israelkihrule nunka chora yhosuko smydekki tysdinsmm tyso greka thienn. tinihru dherai khusi thie. utsvko philo dindekki lier akhri dinsmm ejrale prmesvrko vyvsthako pustkbat pdhe. tinihrule satdinsmm utsv mnae. ani athau dinma vyvsthama lekhi jhaim smapn smaroh gre.

9

ab, yo mhinako caubisaum dinma israelka manishru upvas bse ektrit bhe r bhagnra lgae ani tinihrule aphai mathi dhulo hale. israeli kulhrule svym-lai smst videsihrubat alg gre. tinihru ubhie ani

aphna papghu r aphna purkhahruka bhul svikar gre. tinihru aphna sthanma ubhie ani ek cauthai dinsmm tinihruka prmesvrko vyvsthako pustkbat path gre. tb yehua bani, kdumiel, sbnyah, bunni, serebiyah bani, ani knani shit levihruko simdhimma ubhie ani tinihru thulo svrma prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvr smg krae. tb levi yesua, kdmiel, bani, hsbayah, sbnyah, hodiya, sebania ani pthiyahle bhne, "uth ani prmprbhu timra prmesvrko stuti gr." kinbhne uham sru dekki ani smm hunuhunch. tpaimko mhimit naumko stuti hos. ydypi yo smpurn asis ani prmsa bhnda ascryjnk ch. tpaim prmesvr hunuhunch, he prmprbhu tpaimle matr srvooc svrg ani tysma taramdnl bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle prthvi ani ysma bheka hrek bstuhru saghru ani tysma bheka hrek bstuhru bnaunu bhyo. tpaimle ti sbailai jivn prdan grnu bhyo, ani svrgka taramdnl tpaimko aradhna grchn. tpaim prmprbhu prmesvr hunuhunch jsle abramlai cunnu bhyo, ani kldihruko urbat bahir lyaanu bhyo, ani uslai abraham naum dinubhyo. tpaimle jannu bhyo ki uni tpaimka bhkt thie ysrt tpaimle usit knanihru, hittihr, emorihru, prijihr, ybusihru r girgasihruko bhumi uska stantlai dincbu bhni krar bamdnu bhyo. tpaimle aphno prtijna pura grnu bhyo kinbhne tpaim dhirmi hunuhunch. tpaimle misrdesma hamra purkhahruko yatna dekhnu bhyo, ani lal smudrma tpaimle shaytaka nimti unihruko pukara sunnu bhyo. tpaimle cinhru r ascrymy kurahru phirun misrdeska raja ani tinka smst sevkhru ani tinka deska smst manishruko viruddh grnubhyo, kinbhne tinihrule hamrapurkha hrulai atyacar greko tpaimlai thaha thiyo. tpaim ahile smm rhnu bhe jhaim prsiddh hunubhyo. tpaimle tinihru smks smudrali vibhajn gridinu bhyo, ani tinihru sukhkha jmin bher himdi smudr par bhe. tr tinihru lai khedne phirunka senalai panima dhungalai phyamkidie js-tai tpaimle phyamkidinu bhyo. tpaimle tinihru lai di-umso badlko khamo ani rati agoke jvala shit tinihru himdnu prne bato ujjalo pari doryaanu bhyo. tpaim sinai prvtmathi jhrnu bhyo ani tinihru lai ucit nyay r samco siksa tinihrusit svrgbat bolnubhyo ani tpaimle tinihru lai asl ades r ajnahru dinubhyo. ani tpaimle tinihru lai tpaimko pvitr visramko dinko barema bhnubhyo, ani tpaimle tinihru lai tpaimka sev mosako marpht ajna ani ek vyvstha dinubhyo. tpaimle tinihru bhokkaeko bela tinihruko nimti svrgbat roti dinubhyo, ani tinihru tirkhaeko bela ctanbat pari dinubhyo tpaimle tinihru lai jau ani ger tinihru lai dincbu bhni vcn dieko bhumi adhiharma leu bhnnubhyo. tr ti hamra purkhahru atteri thie ani tpaimka ades paln grenn. tinihrule ajna paln grn asvikar gre, ani tpaimle tinihrumajh grnubheko cmtkar tinihrule smjhenn. tinihru ghmdni bhe ani misr desma dastvma phrk-ijanlai ek aguva niyukt gre. tpaim ksmal prmesvr hunuhunch, dyalu uni krpalu r dhirji prempurn hunuhunch. yskarn tpaimle tinihru lai tyagun bhen, jb tinihrule svymka nimti dhatu nirmit bacha ko murti bnae. ani tinihrule bhne, 'yo timihruko devta ho jsle timihru lai misrdes bahir lyae jb tinihrule tpaimko viruddh drlagda kurahru gre.' tr tpai-ko mhan krunko karnle grda, tpaimle tinihru lai mrubhumima chodnu bhen, badlko khamole tinihru lai dinko yatrma aguvai grn roknu bhen ani agoke mus-

lole rati tinihru himdnu prne bato ujjalo tulyaun chodnu bhen. tpaimle tinihrulai siksa din tpaimko uttm jos prdan grnubhyo. tpaimle tinihruko mukhbat tpaimko svrgiy bhojn khosnu bhen, ani tinihruko tirkhama tpaimle tinihrulai pani dinubhyo. tpaimle calis vrssmm ujjad sthanma tinihruko hercach grnubhyo, tyham tinihrulai kehi abhav thien. tinihruka vstrhru mkkienn r tinihruka khuttahru pni sunienn. tpaimle tinihrulai rajyhru ani manishru dinubhyo. tpaimle tinihrulai yi sima-bhumiko rupma prdan grnubhyo. tinihrule hesbonka raja sihonko des ani basanka raja ogko bhumi adhiakarma lie. tpaimle tinihruka sntanhrulai akaska tarahru jstai anginti tulyai dinubhyo. tpaimle tinihrulai tyo bhumima lyauunu bhyo jun bhumima tinihruka purkaharulai prves grne, adhiakardinu bheko thiyu. keta-ketihru prves gre r tyo bhumi adhiakarma lie. ani tpaimle tinihru smks tys bhumika knanihrulai prast grnubhyo. tpaimle tinihruka rajahru ani bhumika manishru shit ti tinihruko niytnr adhiakarma dinubhyo, tinihruko khusi anasar 'je gre pni grun' bhni. tinihrule killa bndi greka shrhru ani milo bhumi adhiakarma lie. tinihrule hrek asl vstule bhrupurn ghrhru, khni skeka kuva, dakh vari ani bhdraksa vrkshru r anek phlka brkshru lie. ysri tinihrule pet bhrunjel khae r motabhe tinihrule tpaimko mhan bhla pnko annd lie. tr tinihru anajnakari bher tpaimko viruddh vidroh gre ani tpaimko vyvstha aphna pith tir phyamke. tinihrule tpaimka agmvktahrulai mare jsle tinihrulai tpaim kham phrkai lyauka nimti tinihrulai cetavni dieka thie. tinihrule tpaimko viruddhma drlagda kamhru gre. ysrti tinihrulai tpaimle unihruko struhrulai sumpi dinubhyo. ani struhrule tinihrulai nramro prkarle stae, tinihruko aphtko smyma tpaimko shaytaka nimti pukara gre ani tpaimle svrgbat tinihruko rodn sunubhyo. tpaimko mhan krpako karn tinihruko lagi uddharkrtahr prdan grnubhyo. jsle tinihrulai tinihruka struko sktibat bmcae. tr tinihrule aphno struhrubat chutkar paun sath pheri tyhi gre jslai tpaimle nramro thannu bheko thiyu. yskarn tpaimle tinihrulai tinihruka struka hatma chadinubhyo. jsma ki tinihrumathi struhrule sasn grun bhni, tr pheri tinihrule tpaim prti rodn gre. tpaimle pheri tinihruka kura svrgbat sunidinu bhyo ani tpaimko mha krpadvara dheraiplt tinihruko uddhar gri dinubhyo. tpaimko vyvstha trph tinihrulai phrkaunka nimti tpaimle cetavni dinubhyo. tr tinihru atteri bhe r tpaimka adesko paln grenn. tinihrule tpaimko vyvsthako viruddh pap gre. jun vyavsthale ti paln grne vyktihruka nimti jivn lyaumdch. tinihru dhith, anicchuk ani anajnakari bne. tpaim dherai vrssmm tinihru prti dhjirjrhnu bhyo, ani tpaimle tinihrulai tpaimka agmvktahr dvara tpaimko atmale cetavni dinubhyo. tr tinihrule sunenn ysrti tpaimle tinihrulai videsi rasthrulai sumpidinubhyo. tr, tpaimko mha-krpale grda tinihrulai tpaimle purnruple dhvms grnubhen, ani tpaimle tinihrulai tyagnubhen, kinki tpaim anugrhmy r dyalu prmesvr hunuhunch. ab, he prmesvr, mhan prmesvr, sktisali ani bhy yogy prmesvr, jsle uhamka krar premmy visvas smg paln grnubhunch, hamra ksthrulai sadharn nsmjhu tyo kthinai hamimathi aeko thiyu,

hamra rajahrule, hamra pujaharihule, hamra agmvktahrule, hamra pita-purkahrule tpaimka smpurn manishrule assurka rajahruko smy dekhi lier aj smm she. hami mathi ghteka smst ghtna prti tpaimle nyay hunu bheko ch ydyapi hamile dust karyhru gryau. hamra rajahru, hamra aguvahru, hamra pujaharihru ani hamra purkahrule tpaimko vyvsthako paln grenn. ani tinihrule tpaimka ades r tpaimle dinu bheko cetavni prti dhyan dienn. tinihru aphnai desma humda pni, tpaimle dinubheko mhan smrddhima annd bhog grirhdma pni, tpaimle tinihrulai dinubheko pura mlilo bhumima humda pni tpaimko seva grenn, ani aphna kukrmbat phrkenn. hernuhos, hami aj das chaum ho, hami tys bhumima daschaum jo tpaimle hamra purkaharulai tyska phlhru ani asl kurahru khan bhni prdan grnu bheko thiyu. bhumiko prsst phslhru rajahruka adhinma ch jsko adhinma hamilai hamro papko karnle rakhidinu bhyo. tinihrule hamro srirhru ani hamra psuhru mathi tinihruko iccha anasar sasn gre, ani hamihru dhulo kstma parirheka chau. yi sbai humdahumda pni hami likhit rupma baca bamdhchaum.

10

ani mohr laeko kagi ptrma shi chaplgaune hamra aguvahru, yi thie levihru r hamra pujahari hklyahka chora rajypal nhemyah sidukiyah, saryah, ajryah, yirmyah, pshur, amyah, mlkiyah, htts, sbnyah, bhlluh, harim, mremot, obdiyah. daniyl, ginnton, baruk, msullam, ajryah miyamin, majyah, bilgai ani smayahka naumchn. yi pujaharihru thie jsko naum mohr lgaeko kagi ptrma ch. yi levihru thie, jsle ysma hstaksr greh ajnyahka chora yesua, henaddko chora-chorihru binnui, kdmiel, ani tinihruka smgi levihruh sbnyah, hodiya, klita, playah, hanan, mika, rhob, hsbayh, jkkur, serebyah, sbnyah, hodiya, bani ani bnin. yi manishruka aguvahru hun jsle sndhi hstaksr greh pros, pht-moab, elam, jttu, bani, bnai, ajgad, bvai, adoniyah, bigbai, adin, ater, hijkiyah, ajjur, hodiya, hasum, besai, harit, anatot, nobai, mgpias, msullam, hejir, msejbel, sadok, yddu, pltyah, hanan, anayah, hose, hnnyah, hssub, hllhohes, pilha, sebek, rhum, hsbna, maseyah, ahiah, hanan, anan. mluk, harim, ani bana. bamkirheka manishru, pujaharihru levihru, dvarpalhru, gaykhru, mndirka sevkhru, prmesvrko vyvstha paln grnko nimti vripi bhumika manishru bat svymlai prthk greka manishru, tinihruka ptni r chora chorihru, buijn skne sbai jna tinihruka aphnt, tinihruka aguvahru smg miler bamcnko lagi srapi ani spth lie, prmprrbhule uhamka das mosalai dieko vcn paln grdai prmprrbhu hamra malikka sbai adeshru ani uhamka nyay r niymhru savdhan purvk paln grne srapi ani spth lie. "hami vcn dinchau ki yo mumima hamra chorihruhulai ptniko rupma ani manishruhulai dine chainaum. ani hami tinihruka chorihruhulai hamra chorahruka ptniko rupma line chainaum. "ydi ys bhumika manishrule becne kurahru va kunai anr becna nimti visramko dinma lyae hami tinihrubat visramko dinma athva anykunai pvitr chuttika dinma kinne chainau. hami sataum vrsko balihru tyag grnechau. ani rnka nimti bndkki rakheko kunai pni bstu phirta dine chaum. "hamra

prmesvrko mndirko sevaka nimti vrsma ek tihai sekel camdi prdan grne anubndhn grdchaum. tyo paimsa rotiko pmktihru kinno nimti khrc hunech. r annbli prtyek din homblihru, visram-din, aumsi, thhraieka cadhru, pvitr cijhru, israelai suddh grne pap blihru ani sbai aru kurahru prmesvrko mndirka nimti avsyk prch. "hami pujaharihru levihru ani manishrule vyvsthama lekhie anusar prmprbhu hamra prmesvrko vedima jlaunka nimti prtyek vrs tokieko smyma kulhrule prmesvrko mndirma lyaunu prne kath arpn ko smbndhma citta lgae. "hamihrule pni prtyek vrsko philo phlsko annhru ani prtyek vrkska philo greka chau. "vyvsthama lekhe jhaim hami pni hamra philo jmeko chorahru r hamra psuhru ani hamro philo jmeko gai bheda bakhrhru hamra prmesvrko mndirma seva grne pujaharihru kham lyaune prtijna gryaum. "hamile prmesvrko mndirko bhndarkothama, pujaharihruka nimti philo mucheko pithoko dila ani hamra bheti-prtyek vrkska phl nyam dakhrs ani tel lyaumne chaum. ani hami levihruka nimti pni aphna phlska dsau khnd pni lyaune chau. levihru ti hun jsle hamile kam grne sbai shrhruma dsau khnd smgrh grchn. ani pujahari jo harunka sntanhru hun, tinihrule dsams smgrh grchn. ani levihrule prmesvrko mndirko bhndar grhma dsaum bhag lyaumchn. kinbhne israelka manishru ani levihrule annko bheti lyaunu prch nyam dakhrs bheti ani telko bheti bhndar kksma lyaunu prch. jham pvitr bhamda vrttnhru chn, jham karyma rheka pujaharihru, dvar, rkskhru ani gvaiyahrhu chn. "hamile hamro prmesvrko mndirlai tucch smjhnu humdain."

11

maniska aguvahrhu yruslemma bse ani bamki rheka manishrule prtyek dsjnama ekjalnai yruslemma bsnka nimti lyaun citta lgae. ani rheka dsai amsma nau ams any shruma bse. manishrule sicchale yruslemma bsn cahnehrulai asis die. yinihru gramin aguvahrhu hun jo yruslemma bsthe. tr yhudako shrhruma, sbajina tinihruko shrhruma aphna smpttima bsthe israelka kehi manishru, israel pujaharihru, levihru, mndirka sevkhrhu ani sulemanka sevkhruka sntanhru. ani koi yhudaka manishru ani koi binyaminka manishru yruslemma bse, yi yhudaka sntanhru thie jo yruslemma bseh atayahrhu, ujjiyahka chora, amryahko chora, sptyahko chora, mhlleka chora pereska kulka. kol-hojeka chora, hjayahka chora, adayahka chora, yoyaribka chora, jkryahka chora euta silonihruko sntan. yruslemma bsne peresk kulhruma jmma 468 sahsi manishru thie. yi binyaminka kulhru thie jo yruslemma bseh msullamka chora, sltu, yoecka chora, pdayahka chora, kolayahka chora, vaseyahka chora, itielka chora. jsayiyahka chora ani tinko pchi gbbai ani slai, jykrika chora yoellai tinihru ani yhudamathi niyukt griyo, ani hasenaka chora shrka dosro prmukh adhikari thie. pujaharihru mdhyebath yoyaribko chora, ydayah, yakin, srayahka, hilkiyahka chora, msullamka chora, sadokka chora, mrayotka chora, ahitubka chora, prmesvrko mndirka nirisk ani tinihruka shyogi bhe jo prmesvrko mndirko nirisk thie 822. adayah yrohamka chora, jkrya

mlkiyahka ani tinka shyogihru jo kulka aguvahrhu thieh 242. amasai, ajailka chora, ahajika chora, mesilemotka chora, immerka chora ani tinka shyogihru sahsi yoddhahruh 128. tinihru mathika adhikari hggedolimka chora jbdil thie. levihrubat yinihru yruslemma bseh smayah hssubka chora, ajrikamka chora hsbayahka chora bunnika chora. ani sbbtai r yojabad, levihruka duijina aguvahrhu jo prmesvrko mndirko bahir kamka jimmama thie. ani mtnyah mikaka chora, jbdika chora asapka chora, stutika aguva jsle prarthnama dhnyvad jnapn gre, ani bkbukyah tinka shyogihruma dosro ani abda smmuaka chora galalka chora ydutunka chora. pvitr shr yruslemma bseka smst levihru jmma 284. yi yruslemma bsnedvar palkhru thie. akkub, tlmn ani tinihruka apnhthru jsle dvarko hercach grtheth 172 jna thie. israelka rheka manishru, pujaharihru ani levihru yhudaka sbai shrhruka aphna purkhaka bhumima bse. mndirka sevkhrhu opel phadma bse ani siha r gispa mndirka sevkhruko jimma ma thie. yruslemma mukhy adhikari levihru ujjiy baniko chora, hsbayahka chora, mtnyahko mikaka chora, asapka sntanhru, gvaiyahrhu thie jo prmesvrko mndirko kamhruka jimmama thie. kinbhne tinihruko smbndhma rajkiy ades thiyo ani prtidin gaykhruko sevako avsykta thiyo. pthiyah msjbelka chora, yhudaka chora jerhko kul manishru smbndhi sbai kurama rajaka slahkar thie. gaumhruma tinihruma khethru shith yhudaka kehi manishru kiry-arba r tyska viprika s-sana gaumhru, dibon ani tyska viprika s-sana gaumhru ani ykbsel ani tyska viprika s-sana gaumhru yesuama, molada, betplet. hrsual, berseva ani tyska viprika s-sana gaumhru. erimon, sorah, yrmut, janoh, addulam ani tinihruka gaumhru lakis ani tyska khethru ajeka ani tyska viprika s-sana gaumhru. ysi tinihru berseba dekhli lier hinnomko bemsimm adhikar gerer bse. binyaminka kehi manishru geba, mikmas, ayya, betel ani tyska viprika s-sana gaumhruma bse. anatot, nob, annyah, hasir, rama, gittaim, hadid, sboim, nblt, lod ono ge-harasim onoma bse, kehi yhuday leviy smuh binyaminlai sumpiyo.

12

yi pujaharihru ani levihru hun. jo kaidbat yruslemma yrubabel saltielka chora ani yesuasit aeh srayah, yirmyah, ejra, amryah mluk, htus, sknyah, rhum, mremot, iddo, ginnton. abiyah, miyamin, mathh, bilga, smayah, yoyariv, ydayah. sltu, amok, hilkiyah ani ydayah. yesuako smyma yinihru pujaharihru ani tinihruka shyogihru aguvahrhu thie. levihru yea, binnui, kdumieli, serebiyah, yhuda ani mtnyah thie. ani unka shyogihru dhnyvad jnapn gitka jimmama thie. tinihruka shyogihru bkbuvyah unni, sevama tinihru dekhli pari khda bhe. yesua yoyakimka pita thie. yoyakim elyasibka pita thie. elyasib yoyadaka pita thie. yoyada jonathnka pita thie. jonathn ydutunka pita thie. yoyakimko smyma yi pujaharihru kulka aguvahrhu thiehsrayahko kulka aguva mrayah thie. yirmyahko kulka aguva hnnyah thie. ejrako kulka aguva msullam thie. amryahko

kulka aguva yohanan thie. jonathn mlludako kulka aguva thie.yusuph sknyahkokulka aguva thie. aduna harimko kulka aguva thie.helkai mremotprivar aguva thie. idudoko kulka aguva jkryah thie.ginntonko kulka aguva msullam thie. abiyahko kulka aguva jikri thie.minyamin ani moadyahka kulhrukaaguva piltai thie. bilgako kulka aguva smmu thie.smayahko kulka aguva yhonat thie. yoyaribka kulka aguva mttnai thie.ydayahko kulka aguva uiji thie. sluko kulka aguva kllai thie.amokko kulka aguva eber thie. hikiyako kulka aguva hsbiyah thie.ydayahko kulka aguva ntnel thie. elyasib, yoyada, yohanan ani ydduka smya levika naumhru kulka aguvahrka rupma lekheika thie ani pujaharihruka naum pni phar-siko sasnkalma lekheika thie. levihruka kulka aguvahrka naum elyasibka chora yohananko smysmm vivrn pustkma lekheika thie. levihruka aguvahru hsbah, serebiya, yesua, kdmelka chora ani tinihruka shyogihru thie jo tinihru dekhipari ubhie prmesvrka vykti daudko ades anasar prmesvrko stuti grn ani dhnyvad jnapn grnka nimti ek bhagle arkolai ut-trdie. mtnyah, bkbukyah, obdiyah, msullam, tlmon ani akkub dvarpalhru thie. jo dvarhruma bheka bhndar kksko cheuma thie. yinihrule yoyakim yesuaka chora, yosadka chorako smya ani prsakn nhemyah ani pujahari r siks ejrako smya seva gre. jb yruslemko prkhallai smrpn griyo. jham khimka levihruko khoj griyo. ani yruslemma lyaiyo khusiyali shit, dhnyvad jnapn grne, gaykhru jhyamta, sarangi ani vinahru shit smrpn smaroh mnaunka nimti. gvaiahruelai yruslem vriprika jillahru ani ntopatika gaumhru duvai tirbat ektr griyo. ani bet-gilgal, gebar bet-ajmotka khethrubat pni ektr griyo. kinki gvaiahrule svymka nimti yruslem vriprika gaumhru nirman greka thie. pujaharihru ani levihrule aphaim-lai suddhpare ani ti manishrule dvar r prkhalhru-lai pni suddh pare. tys pchi maile yhudaka aguvahrulai prkhal mathi lyaem, ani dui visal gaykhruko smuhlai dhnyvad jnapn grn niyukt grem. ek smuh gaykdl dahinetir ksingre dvarttrph prkhal mathi ge. ani tinihrupchi hosiyah ani yhudaka adha aguvahru ge. ajryah, ejra, msullam, yhuda, binymin, smayah ani turhishit yirmyah pni ge. kehi pujaharihru ani jkryah jonathnka chora, smayahka chora, mtnyahka chora jkkurka chora asapka chora. ani tinka shyo-gihru smayah, ajrel, millai, gillai, maai, ntnel, yhuda ani hnani prmesvrka jn dauka vady ynthrhu shit ge. ani sastri siks ejra tinihruka aghi aghi ge. ani tinihru phohra-mul-dhokama ge. tys pchi tinihru prkhalko simdhi bher sidhai daud shrko simdhi mathi ge r daudko ghrbat nagher pani mul-dhoka tir ge. dosro smuhka dhnyvad jnapn gaunedl debettrph ge. m r manishruka ani adha aguvahrule tinihruelai prkhalko tuppo bher bhtti dhrhra. par gri epraimi mul dhoka pari phrakilo prkhal tir purano shrko dhoka mtsy r mul-dhoka hnnelko burja, bheda-dhokasmm burja bher bheda dvarsmm anusrn gryau. ani tinihru rksk dhokama rokie. ti dhnyvad jnapn grne dui dl gvaiahrule prmesvrko mndirma aphna thaumhru grhn gre yskarn m ani mera manishruka adha adhikarihru. sathai pujaharihru elyakim, maseyah, minyamin, mikayah, elyoenai, jkryah ani hnnyahle turhi shit hamile maseyah, smayah, elajar, uiji, yho-

hanan, mlkiyah, elam ani ejerle tinihruka thaumhru grhn gryaum.gvaiahrule gae ani yijrhiyah aguva thie. tys din tinihrule dherai blidan arpn gre r annd mnae kinbhne prmesvrle tinihruelai mhan khusi prdan grnu bheko thiyo stri evm keta ketihrule pni annd mnae, hamile yruslemma mnaeko utsv tadhasmm suniyo. tys smy manishrule agaute phlhruko bheti ani dsaum amsko jmma grne kothaka adhikar-ihru niyukt gre. yo kura shakra jminhrubat jmma griyo. vyvsthama bhne jhaim yi kurahru pujahar-ihru ani levihruelai diine chn. kinbhne yhudaka manishrule pujahari r levihrusit mndirma sevagreko nimti dhnyvadi thie. daud ani unka chora sulemanko ades anasar tinihrule tinihruko prmesvrko seva ani suddhikrn gre. ysri nai gaykhru ani dvarpalhrule gre. dherai smy aghi, daud ani asapko smya prmesvr-lai dhnyvad diine ani stutigrne gvaiahruka aguvahru thie. ysrrh yrubabel ani nhemyahka smya smst is-raelle prtyek din cahie jtiko ams gvaiahruka nimti kehi ams chutyae ani levihrule kehi ams harunka kulko nimti chutyae.

13

tysdin tinihrule manishruelai mosako pustkbat pdhi die ani tinihrule tysma yo lekheika pae, ki ku-nai ammoni va moabihru prmesvrko upasna grn khilyai jmgmta psnu humdain. kinbhne tinihrule israelihruelai roti r panidvara svagt jnaeka thienn r tinihruelai srup dinlai tinihruko viruddh blamlai jyalama lyaeka thie. tr prmesvrle sraplai vrdanma print gridinubhyo. jb tinihrule vyvstha sune tinihru hrek videsilai israelbat prthk gre. ysko aghi pujahari elyasibalai prmesvrko mndirka sevkhruko jimmama rakheka thie. tini tobiyahka (ammoni) vaivahik smb-ndh thiyo. ani tinile tobiyahko nimti ek visal kothako vyvstha gridieka thie. phile tinihrule tyham annbli, dhup, mndirka bhamda-vrttnhru ani annka dsams, nyam dakhrs ani tel jmma grn pryog greka thie. tyo din tinihruelai levi, gvaia, dvarpal ani pujaharihrule ades dieka thie. yi sbai bheko bela m yruslemma th-inm. kinki babelka raja art-jarsejko 32aum vrsma m rajakham phrker geko thiem. akhirma maile raj-jabat anumti magem. ani m yruslem phrkem. tb prmesvrko mndirko amgnma tobiyahko nimti euta kothako prbndh gridieko elyasibako duskrm maile thaha paem. m ys visyama atynt krodhit bhem ys-rth, maile tobiyahka sbai ghrelu malsaman amgnma phyamkidiem. tb kothalai ritipurvuk suddh grne maile ades gre. ani tyham maile dhupshit r annbli prmesvrko mndirka bhamda-vrttnhru phrkaem. tb levihruko ams tinilai diieko thien, bhni maile thaha paem. ysrrh levihru ani gaykhru jsle seva greka thie. aphna khettir phrkeka thie. maile adhikarihruelai, "prmesvrko mndirko kin upekka griekoch?" bhni hp-kaem. tys pchi maile tinihruelai bhela grem. ani tinihruelai pheri kamma phrkaem. tb smst yhudale annko dsams, nyam dakhrs ani tel bhndar kksma lyaem. tyspchi maile bhndar kksma kosadhyksko rupma pujahari selemyah, siks sadok ani levi pdyah-lai niyukt grem r hnan jakkurka chora, mtnyahka choralai pni tinihruka shaykko rupma niyukt gre. kinki tinihru visvas yogy thie ani yo yskarn aphna

shayklai ams din tinihruko kary bhyo. he mero prmesvr yska nimti mlai yad gridinuhos. maile prmesvrko mndir ani yske sevaka nimti greka mero asl krlmai nbhuli dinuhos. tysbela maile manishrulai yhudama visram-dinma dakhrs pelne kamgrirheko dekhem. ani annkara slya eka ani tyslai gdhahru mathi ldaeko sathai dakhrs, dakh, nebhora ani sbai kisimka bhari ldaeko ani yi sbailai visram-dinma yruslemma lyaeko dekhe. ani maile tinihrulai bhojn beccda cetavni diem. yruslem athva yhuda cheuma bsne sorka manishrule becnka nimti macha ani sbai kisimka vstuhru lyairheka thie. visram-dinma yhuda ani yruslemka manishrulai ti becirheka thie. tb maile yhudaka mukhy manishrulai hpkaem. ani maile tinihrulai bhne, “yo ke duskrn tinihru grirhe chau visram-dinlai apvitr tulyaumchau? timihruka purkhahrule ysai greko humda hamra prmesvrle hamimathi ani yo shr mathi yi sbai vipd lyaunu bheko hoin r? tr timihrule visramlai apvitr tulyaer. is-rael mathi ajh adhik krodh lyaumdaichau?” jb sbathko aghi yruslemko dvarma andhkar humdai thiyo. maile dhoka bnd grne ades diem. visram nsiddhie smm ti dhoka nkholne ades diem. ani maile dhokahruma mera kehi manishrulai bsaem, jsdvara visram dinma kunai pni bharihru shrma psn npaos. ek va duiplt sbai thrika vyapari ani bikretahrule yruslem bahir rat bitae. timihru prkhalko aghi kin rat bitaumdaichau? “timihrule pheri yso gryau bhne m timihru mathi bl pryog grne chu.” bhni tinihrulai cetavni diem. tysbela dekhi tinihru visram-dinma aenn. tyspchhi maile levihrulai timihrule svymalai suddh gr-nuprch ani visram dinlai pvitr rakhnko nimti jau r dhokahruko rksagr bhne. he mera prmesvr yske nimti pni mlai smjhi dinuhos. ani tpaimgko mhan premle mlai jogaunu hos. ti dinhruma maile as-dod, ammon ani moabka strihrulai vivah grne yhu-daka kehi manishrulai dekhem. tinihruka adha keta-ketihrule asdod va any maniska bhasa boldthe ani tinihrule yhudako bhasa ksri bolnu so jandain thie. yskarn maile tinihrusit bhs grem ani maile tinihrulai srp diem. maile kehi manishrulai pitem ani tinihruko dahri tani diem. tinihrulai prmesvrko naumma spth khan lgae, “tinihrulai ades die tinihruka chorihrulai vivah ngr, nta tinihruko chorihrule timihru chorasit vivah gros, nta ysto videsihrule timihruko chorihru sit vivah gros. timihrulai thaha ch, tysto vivah grer suleman papma phmse. sbai rajyhruma suleman jsto thulo raja kahi pni thien. prmesvrle sulemanlai maya grnubhyo r prmesvrle uhamlai israel desko raja bnaumnu bhyo. tr videsi strihrule vhamlai prmesvrko viruddh pap grn lgae. ani aj hamihru sundaichaum ki timihrule tystai thula papphu grirheka chaum, timihrule prmesvrma samco jivn jieka chainau. timihrule videsi strihrulai vivah greka chau.” yhoyada ekjana prdhan pujahari elyasibka chora thie, usko chora-chorile horoni sm-bltko chorilai vivah greko thie. maile uslai m bat tadh khedi diem. mero pitale tysto manishrulai sjae dinuhunch, jsle asuddh bnaumchn. timihrule yslai prdhantako mukhy smjhna rhos. timihrule pujahar-ihru r levihruko ajnaka paln grenn. maile pujahar-ihru r levihrulai videsihrubat chuttaem ani tinihru prtyeklai videsi kura dekhi suddh pare tinihruko aph-

nai kamhru ani uttrdayitvhu diem. maile ajna gre ki manishruka kathko upharhru ani agait phlhru shi smyama nai lyaos. he mero prmesvr, maile yi asl ku-rahru greko nimti smjhna grnu hos.

israelka chorahru- ruben, simon, levi, yhuda, issakar, jbulun dan, yusuph, binyamin, nptali, gad ani aser thie. yhudaka chorahru- er, onan ani sela thie. btsa tinihruki ama thiin. btsa knan deski stri thiin. prmpbhule dekhnu bhyo ki yhudaka jetha chora er dust thiyio. yuskarn prmpbhule erlai maridinu bhyo. yhudako buhari tamarle peres ani jerhlai jnm diin. ysi yhudaka pamc chorahru thie. pereska chorahru- hesron r hamul thie. jerhka pamcjna chorahru- thie tinihru jimri, etan, heman, kllol ani dara thie. jimrika chora krmii thie. krmiko chora akanthie. akan ti manis thie jsle israel mathi dherai kst lyaeka thie. akanle yuddhmbat lieka cijhru rakhe. usle ti sbai cijhru prmesvrlai dinu prne thiyio. etanka chora ajryah thie. hebronka chorahru yrhmel, ram ani kaleb thie. ram amminadabka pita thie, amminadab nhsonka pita thie. nhson yhudama aguva thie. nhson slmaka pita thie. slma boajka pita thie. boaj obedka pita thie. obed yisaika pita thie. yisai eliabka pita thie. eliab yisaika jetha chora thie. yisaika mahila chora abinadab thie. tinka sahmla chora sima thie. ntnei yisaika kahimla chora thie. yisaika antre chora rddai thie. osem yisaik jntre chora thie ani daud kancha chora thie. tinihruka bhinihru sruyah ani abigel thie. sruyahka tin jna chorahru abisai, yoab ani asahel thie. abigel amasaka ama thiin. amasaka pita yeter thie. yeter ismaeli thie. kalebka sntanhru kaleb hesronka chora thie. kalebki ptnei ajubabat nanihru jnmie. ajubako naum yriot pni thiyio. ajubaka chorahru yeser, soban ani ardon thie. jb ajubako mrtyu bhyo, kaleble epratlai vivah gre. kaleb ani epratka ek chora thie. tinhrule usko naum hur rakhe. hur urika pita thie. uri bslelka pita thie. pchi, jb hesron sathi rbska thie, tinle makirki chorilai vivah gre. makir giladka pita thie. hesronle makirki chorisit saririk smbndh gre ani tinle sgublai jnm diin. sgub yairka pita thie. yairko gilad desma teisvta shrhru thie. tr gsur r aramle yairka gaumhru kbjagere. tinihru mdhye kntr tyska vriprika sa-sana shrhru thie. jmma sathivta sa-sana shrhru thie. yi sbai shrhru giladka pita makirka chorahruka thie. hesronko mrtyu epratko kalebko shрма bhyo. tinko mrtyu bhe pchi, tinki ptnei abiyale tinko nimti choro jnmmain. tyo chorako ashur naum dieko thiyio ashur tkoka pita thie. yrhmel hesronka jetha chora thie. yrhmelka chorahru ram, buna, oren, osem r ahayah thie. ram yrhmelka jetha chora thie. yrhmelki arki ptnei atara thiin. onamki ama atara thiin. yrhmelka jetha chora ramka chorahru thie. tinihru mas, yamin ani eker thie. onamka chorahru smmai ani yada thie. smmaika chorahru nadab ani abisur ho. abisurki ptniko naum abihel thiyio. tinihruka dui chorahru thie. tinihruka naum ahban ani molid thie. nadabka chorahru seled ani appem thie. seledko mrtyu binasntan bhyo. appemka chora yisi thie. yisimka chora sesan thie. sesanka chora ahlai thie. yada smmaika bhai thie. yadaka chorahru yeter ani jonathn thie. yeterko mrtyu sntan binh bhyo. jonathnka chorahru pelet r raja thie. yo yrhmelka sntanko suci thiyio. sesanka chorahru thienn. tinka chorihru matr thie. sesan kham yrha naum greka euta misri sevk thie.

sesanle apnhni choriko vivah yrhasit gri die. tinihruka ek chora thie. usko naum attai thiyio. attai natanaka pita thie. natan jabadka pita thie. jabad eplalaka pita thie. eplal obedka pita thie. obed yehuka pita thie. yehu ajryahka pita thie. ajryah heleska pita thie. heles elasaka pita thie. elasa simmaika pita thie. simmai slumka pita thie. slum ykmyahka pita thie ani ykmyah elisamaka pita thie. kaleb yrhmelka bhai thie. kalebka chorahru yi thieh tinka jetha chora mesa thie. mesa jipka pita thie. maresa pni kalebka chora thie. maresa hebronka pita thie. hebronka chorahru- korh, tmpuh, rekem ani sema thie. sema rhmka pita thie. rhm yorkamka pita thie. rekem smmaika pita thie. smmaiko chora maon thie. maon betsurka pita thie. kalebki up-ptniko naum epa thiyio. epa haran, mosa ani gajejki ama thiin. haran gajejka pita thie. yhdaika chorahru- regem, yotam, gesan, pelet, epa ani sam hun. maka kalebki arki upptni thiin. maka seber ani tirhanki ama thiin. maka, cap ani sbaki pni ama thiin. cap mdmnnaka pita thie. sba mkbena ani gibaka pita thie. kalebki chori aksa thiin. yo kalebka sntanhruko suci ho. hur kalebka jetha chora thie. tini epratatab jnmieka hun. hurka chorahru kiryat-yarimka smsthapk sobal, betlehemka smsthapk slma ani bet-gaderka smsthapk harep thie. sobal kiryat-yarimka smsthapk thie. yo sobalka sntanhruko suci ho- haroe, mnuhonihruka adha manishru, ani kiryat-yarimka privar smuh yinihru- yitri, puh, sumati ani misirati manishru hun. sorati ani estaolihru misrani manishrubat aeka thie. yo slmaka sntanhruko suci ho- betlehembat manishru ntopati thie, atarot, betyoab, manhtka adha jnsmkhyahru, sori manishru, thie. ani ti pujahrihruka privar jo yabesma, tiratma, simatma ani sucama bsthe. yi sastrihru r keni manishru hun jo hmmtbat ae. hmmt bet-rekabka ghrka smsthapk thie.

2

daudka kehi chorahruh hebron shрма jnmieka thie. yo daudka chorahruko suci hohdaudka jetha chora ammon hun. ammonki ama ahinoam thiin. tini yijrel shrki hun. mahila chora daniel thie. tinki ama abigel yhudako krmelki thiin. sahmla chora absalom thie. tinki ama tlmaiki chori maka thiin. tlmai gsurka raja thie. kamhila chora adoniyah thie. tinki ama hggit thiin. antre chora spyah thie. tinki ama abit thiin. kancha chora yitram thie. tinki ama daudki ptnei egla thiin. daudka yi ch jna chorahru hebronma jnmie. daudle tyham sat vrs chh mhina sasn gre. daudle yruslemma vrs smm raj gre. yruslemma jnmieka daudka chorahru yi hun. daudki ptnei betseba ammielki chori thiin. betsebabat carjna chora chorihru bhe, sima, sobab, natan r suleman. any nau jna chora chorihru thie, yibhar, elisua, elipelet, nogh, nepeg, yapi, elisama, elyada ani elisapelet. tinihru sbai daudka chorahru thie. daudki up-ptnibat any chorahru thie. tamar daudki chori thiin. sulemanka chora rhbam thie. ani rhbamka chora abiyah thie. abiyahka chora asa thie. asaka chora yhosapat thie. yhosapatka chora yoram thie. yoramka chora ahayah thie. ahayahka chora yoas thie. yoaska chora amsyah thie. amsyahka chora ajryah thie. ajryahka

chora yotam thie. yotamka chora ahaj thie. ahajka chora hijkiyah thie. hijkiyahka chora mnssse thie. mnssseka chora amon thie. amonka chora yosiyah thie. yo yosiyahka chorahruko suci yhi hoh jetha chora yohanan thie. mahila chora yhoyakim thie. sahimla chora sidkiyah thie ani kancha chora sllum thie. yhoyakimka chorahru ykonyah, tinka chora sidkiyah thie. yhoyakim babelma kaidi bhe pchi yhoyakimka chora-chorihruko suci yhi ho. tinka chora-chorihru saltiel, mlkiram, pdayah, senssr, yknyah, hosama ani ndbyah thie. pdayahka chorahrubabel ani simi thie. yrubabelka chorahrusllum ani hnnyah thie. slomit tinihruki bhini thiin. yrubabelka aru pni pamc jna chora thie. tinihruka naum hsuba, ohel, berekyah, hsyah, ani yusp-hesed ho. hnnyahka chora pltyah thie tinka chora ysaiyah thie ani tinka chora rpayah thie, ani tinka chora arnan thie, tinka chora obdhah, tinka chora sknyah thie. yo sknyahka sntanhruko suci ho smayah smayahka ch jna chorahruthieh smayah, htus, yigal, barih, naryah ani sapat. naryahka tin jna chorahruthie. ti elyoenai, hijkiyah ani ajrikam thie. elyoenai sat jna chorahruthie. ti hodkyah, elyasib, plyah, akkub, yohanan, dlayah r anani thie.

3

yo yhudaka chorahruko suci ho. ti peres, hesron, krmi, hur ani sobal thie. sobalka chora rayah thie. rayah yhtka pita thie. yht ahumai ani lhdka pita thie. sorati manishru ahumai ani lhdka sntan thie. etamka chorahruijyrel, yisma ani yidbs thie. ani tinihruki hssel poni naumki ek bhini thiin. pnuel gdorka pita thie ani ejer huska pita thie. yi hurka chorahruthie. hur epratka jetha chora thie ani eprat betlehemka smsthap thie. tkoka pita assur thie. assurko dui ptnihru thie. tinihruko naum hela r nara thiyo. naraka ahujjam, heper, temni ani hahstari ama thiin. yinihru naradvara assurka putrhru thie. helaka chorahruseret, yishar etman r kos thie. kos anub ani sobebaka pita thie. kos ahrhel privar smuhka pni pita thie. ahrhel harumka chora thie. yabes uska dajyu-bhaihru bhnda dherai adrniy thie. tinki amale bhnthin, "maile usko naum yabes rakhe kinbhne jb maile uslai jnm dida m ati vednma thiem." yabesle israhelka prmesvrilai prarthna gre r bhne, "m cahnnchu ki tpaimle mlai samccai asirvad dinuhunch. m cahnnchu tpaimle mlai adhik bhumi dinuhunch. mero njik rhnu hos ani mlai cot puryaun ksailai pni ndinuho. tb mlai kunai pida hune chain." ani prmesvrle yabeslai tyhi dinu bhyo jo tinle mageka thie. klub suaka bhai thie. klub mhirka pita thie. mhir estonka pita thie. eston bet-rapa, paseh ani thinnaka pita thie. thinnai r-nahska pita thie. ti manishru rekaka thie. knjka chorahrutniel ani srayah thie. otnielka chorahrutht ani monotai thie. monotai opraka pita thie. ani srayah yoabka pita thie. yoab ghrsimika smsthap thie. ti manishru-lai yo naum die kinbhne tinihru karigrhru thie. kaleb ypunneka chora thie. kalebka chorahrui ru, ela, ani nam thie. elaka chora knj thie. yhllelka chorahruijip, jipa, tiryia ani asrel thie. ejraka chorahruiyeter, mered, eper ani yalon thie ani bityahle miryam, smmai ani yisbhlai jnm die. yisbh estmoka pita thie. ani

uski ptni yhudabatka thiin jsle yred, hebr r ykutiel jnm diin. yred gdorka pita thie. heber sokoka pita thie ani ykutiel janoka pita thie. yi sbai phiraunki chori bityahka chorahruthie tini yhudaki ptni thiin. meredki ptni nhmki bhini thiin. meredko ptni yhudaki thiin. meredko ptnika chorahrurkila r estmoka pita thie. kila geremi manishrubat thie. ani estmo makati manishrubat thie. simonka chorahrusllum, rinna, ben, hanan ani tilon thie. yisikachorahruijohet ani ben-johet thie. yhudaka chora sela thie. selaka chorahrur-er, lada, yokim, kojebaka manishru, yoas ani sarap thie. er lekaka pita thie. lada maresa ani bet asbeyam mlmlka luga bnaune privar smuhka pita thie. yoas ani saraple moabi strihru vivah gre. tb tinihru betlehem phrki ge. yo privarko visyama lekheika kurahruti purana chn. selaka ti chorahrurkrmithie jo matoka samanhrubnauthe. tinihru ntaim ani gderama bsthe. tinihru shirma bsthe ani rajaka nimti kam grthe. simonka chorahrusllum, yamin, yarib, jerh ani saul thie. saulka chora sllum thie. sllumka chora mibsam thie. mibsamka chora misma thie. mismaka chora hmuuel thie. hmuuelka chorajkkur thie. jkkurka chora simi thie. simiko sohr jna chora r ch jna chorihru thie. tr simika bhaihruka dherai chora thienn. simika bhaihruko privar yhudaka any smuhhruko jstai tinihruko privar thulo thien. simika sntanhru brseba, molada, hrsrsual, bilha, esem, tolada, btuel, horma, siklg, bet, mrkabot, hrs-susim, bet, biri ani saremma bsthe. tinihru ti shirma daud raja nbhe smm bse. yi shrhru njikka pamcvta gaum etam, ain, rimmon, token ani asan thie. tyham bela smm any gaumhru pni thie. yhim tinihru bsthe ani tinihrule aphna privarkobare itihash pni lekhe. yo suci ti vyktihruko ho jo tinihruka privar smuhka prdhan thie. tinihru msobab, ymlek, amsyahka chora yosa, yoel, yosibyahka chora yehu, srayahka chora yosibyah, asielka chora srayah, elmyoenai, yakoba, yasohayah, asayah, adiel, ysimiel, bnayah, ani jija sipika chora thie. simi allonka chora thie ani allon ydayahka chora thie. ydayah simrika chora thie ani simri smayahka chora thie. yi manishruka privarhru khubai visal bhe. tinihru gdor shr dekhi bahir bem-siko purvtirko ksetrma ge. tinihru tys sthanma aphna bheda r gai bstuka nimti rkhh khojn ge. tinihrule tyham prsst matrama phlvan bhumi bhettaa. bhumi visrt santupni anisunsan thiyo. atirma yham hanka sntanhru bsthe. yo tys smy thiyo jb hijkiyah yhudaka raja thie. ti manishru gdorma ae ani hamit manishrusit yuddh gre. tinihrule hamit manishruka chaunihru nst grdie. ti manishru muni jatika manishrusitpni lde jo tyham bsthe. yi manishrule smst muni manishrulai prast gre. yo sthanma ahile pni kunai muni jatika manishru chainn. ysrth ti manishru tyham bsn thale kinbhne tyo bhumima tinihruka bhedahruka nimti ghamshthiyo. simon privar smuhbat pamc sy manishru seirko phadi desma ge. yisika chorahrule tinihruko aguvai gre. ti chorahruplyah, naryah, rpayah ani ujjiel thie. simoni jatika manishru tys sthanma bsne manishrusit lde. tyham kehi bamceka amalekihru matr ajhai bsda thie. yskarn yi simonihrule tinihrulai maridie. tys smy dekhi ahile smm ti simonihru seirma bsirheka chn. rubenka sntanhru

yo yhudaka chorahruko suci ho. ti peres, hesron, krmí, hur ani sobal thie. sobalka chora rayah thie. rayah yhtka pita thie. yht ahumai ani lhdka pita thie. sorati manishru ahumai ani lhdka snan thie. etamka chorahru yijrel, yisma ani yidbs thie. ani tinihruki hsslel poni naumki ek bhini thiin. pnuel gdorka pita thie ani ejer huska pita thie. yisus hurka chorahru thie. hur epratka jetha chora thie ani eprat betlehemka smsthapk thie. tkoka pita assur thie. assurko dui pt-nihru thie. tinihruko naum hela r nara thiyo. naraka ahujjam, heper, temni ani hahstari ama thiin. yinihru naradvara assurka putrhru thie. helaka chorahru seret, yishar etman r kos thie. kos anub ani sobebaka pita thie. kos ahrhel privar smuhka pni pita thie. ahrhel harumka chora thie. yabes uska dajyu-bhaihru bhnda dherai adrniy thie. tinki amale bhnthin, "maile usko naum yabes rakhe kinbhne jb maile uslai jnm dida m ati vednma thiem." yabesle israela prmesvrlai prarthna gre r bhne, "m cahncchu ki tpaimle mlai samccai asirvad dinuhunech. m cahncchu tpaimle mlai adhik bhumi dinuhunech. mero njik rhnu hos ani mlai cot puryaun ksailai pni ndinuhos. tb mlai kunai pida hune chain." ani prmesvle yabeslai tyhi dinu bhyo jo tindle mageka thie. klub suaka bhai thie. klub mhirka pita thie. mhir estonka pita thie. eston bet-rapa, paseh ani thinnaka pita thie. thinnia ir-nahska pita thie. ti manishru rekaka thie. knjka chorahru otniel ani srayah thie. otnielka chorahru htt ani monotai thie. monotai opraka pita thie. ani srayah yoabka pita thie. yoab ghrsimika smsthapk thie. ti manishrulai yo naum die kinbhne tinihru karigrhru thie. kaleb ypunneka chora thie. kalebka chorahru iru, ela, ani nam thie. elaka chora knj thie. yhllelka chorahru-jip, jipa, tirya ani asrel thie. ejraka chorahru yeter, mered, eper ani yalon thie ani bityahle miryam, sm-mai ani yisbhlai jnm die. yisbh estmoka pita thie. ani uski pt-ni yhudabatka thiin jsle yred, hebr r ykutiel jnm diin. yred gdorka pta thie. heber sokoka pita thie ani ykutiel janoka pita thie. yi sbai phiraunki chori bityahka chorahru thie tini yhudaki pt-ni thiin. meredki pt-ni nhmki bhini thiin. meredko pt-ni yhudaki thiin. meredko pt-nika chorahru kila r estmoka pita thie. kila geremi manishrubat thie. ani estmo makati manishrubat thie. simonka chorahru amnon, rinna, ben, hanan ani tilon thie. yisikachorahru johet ani ben-johet thie. yhudaka chora sela thie. selaka chorahru-er, lada, yokim, kojebaka manishru, yoas ani sarap thie. er lekaka pita thie. lada maresa ani bet asbeyam mlmlka luga bnaune privar smuhka pita thie. yoas ani sarape moabi strihru vivah gre. tb tinihru betlehem phrki ge. yo privarko visyama lekhiaka kurahru ati purana chn. selaka ti chorahru krmí thie jo matoka samanhr bnauthe. tinihru ntaim ani gderama bsthe. tinihru shrma bsthe ani rajaka nimti kam grthe. simonka chorahru nmuel, yamin, yarib, jerh ani saul thie. saulka chora sllum thie. sllumka chora mibsam thie. mibsamka chora misma thie. mismaaka chora hmmuel thie. hmmuelka chora jkkur thie. jkkurka chora simi thie. simiko sohr jna chora r ch jna chorihr thie. tr simika bhairhuka dherai chora thienn. simika bhairhuko privar yhu-

daka any smuhhruko jstai tinihruko privar thulo thien. simika snanhru brseba, molada, hrsrual, bilha, esem, tolad, btuel, horma, siklg, bet, mrkabot, hrs-susim, bet, biri ani saremma bsthe. tinihru ti shrma daud raja nbhe smm bse. yi shrhru njikka pamcvta gaum etam, ain, rimmon, token ani asan thie. tyham bela smm any gaumhru pni thie. yhim tinihru bsthe ani tinihrule aphna privarkobare itihās pni lekhe. yo suci ti vyktihruko ho jo tinihruka privar smuhka prdhan thie. yinihru msobab, ymlek, amsyahka chora yosa, yoel, yosiyahka chora yehu, srayahka chora yosibyah, asielka chora srayah, elmyoenai, yakoba, yasohayah, asayah, adiel, ysimiel, bnayah, ani jija sipika chora thie. simi allonka chora thie ani allon ydayahka chora thie. ydayah simrika chora thie ani simri smayahka chora thie. yi manishruka privarhru khubai visal bhe. tinihru gdor shr dekhi bahir bem-siko purvtirko ksetrma ge. tinihru tys sthanma aphna bheda r gai bstuka nimti rkhh khojn ge. tinihrule tyham prsst matrama phlvan bhumi bhettae. bhumi vistrt santipurn ani sunsan thiyo. atitma yham hamka snanhru bsthe. yo tys smy thiyo jb hijkiyah yhudaka raja thie. ti manishru gdorma ae ani hamit manishrusit yuddh gre. tinihrule hamit manishruka chaunihru nst gridie. ti manishru muni jatika manishrusitpni lde jo tyham bsthe. yi manishrule smst muni manishrulai prast gre. yo sthanma ahile pni kunai muni jatika manishru chainn. ysrt thie manishru tyham bsn thale kinbhne tyo bhumima tinihruka bhedahruka nimti ghamsthiyo. simon privar smuhbat pamc sy manishru seirko phadi desma ge. yisika chorahrule tinihruko aguvai gre. ti chorahru pltyah, naryah, rpayah ani ujjiel thie. simoni jatika manishru tys sthanma bsne manishrusit lde. tyham kehi bamceka amalekihru matr ajhai bsda thie. yskarn yi simonihrule tinihrulai maridie. tys smy dekhi ahile smm ti simonihru seirma bsirheka chn. rubenka snanhru

5

israelka jetha chora ruben thie. rubenle jetho chorale paunu prne vises suvidhahru, paunu prne thiyo. tr rubenle aphna pitako upptnisit saririk smbnhd rakhe. ysrt thie vises suvidhahru yusuphka chorahrulai di-iy. privarik itihasma rubenko naum jetha chorako rupma lekhiako chain. yhuda aphna bhairhu bhnda adhik blvan bhe ysrt tinka privarbat prdhanhru ae. tr yusuphka privarle any suvidhahru pae jo sbai bhnda jetha chorale paumthe. rubenka chorahru hnok, pllu, hesron ani krmí thie. yi naumhru yoelka snanhruka hun yoelka chora smayah thie. smayahka chora gog thie. simi gogka chora thie. simika chora mika thie. mikaka chora rayah thie. rayahka chora bal thie. balka chora bera thie. assurka raja tigtpileserle beralai apno ghr chodn krlgae. ysrt bera rajaka kaidi bhe. birh ruben privar smuhka ek aguva thie. yoelka bhairhu ani tinka sbai privar smuhhrulai tysri nai lekhiako ch jsri vmsavliko sucima lekhiako ch yiel jetha chora thie, tyspchi jkryah, ani bela, bela ajajka chora thie. ajaj semaka chora thie. sema yoelka chora thie. tinihru aroerko nebo ani bal-monsmm phailieko ksetrma bsthe. belaka manishru

purvma yuphretis ndiko purv pttiko mrubhumiko
 kinarma bsthe. kinbhne gilad prantma tinihruka
 dherai gai-vstuhru thie. jb saul raja thie. belaka
 manishrule hgari manishrusit yuddh gre. tinihrule
 hgari manishrulai prast gre. tys belaka manishru
 tmbuhruma bse jo hgari jatika thie. tinihru ti tmbu-
 hruma bse ani giladko purvtirko spurn ksetrma
 yatra gre. gad kul smuhka manishru ruben kul
 smuhka manishruko cheuma bsthe. gadi manishru
 basan ksetrma slka shrsmm bsthe. basanma prthm
 prdhan yoel bhe. sapam dvitii prdhan thie. tispchi
 yanai prdhan bhe. tinihruka privarka sat bhairu
 mikael, asullam, seba, yorai, yakan, jia ani eber thie.
 ti manishru abihelka snan thie. abihel hurika chora
 thie. huri yarohka chora thie. yaroh giladka chora
 thie. gilad mikaelka chora thie. mikael ysaiaika
 chora thie. ysaia ydhoka chora thie. ydh bu-
 jka chora thie. ahi abdielka chora thie. abdiel gu-
 nika chora thie. ahi tinihruko privar smuhka prdhan
 thie. gad privar smuhka manishru gilad ksetrma bs-
 the. tinihru basanko ksetrma basan vriprika sa-sana
 shrhruma ani saron ksetrka simanasmm phailieka
 sbai rkhkhurma bsthe. yotam ani yarobamka smya
 yi sbai manishruka naum gadka vmsavlika sucima
 lekhielka thie. yotam yhudaka raja thie ani yarobam
 israela raja thie. mnsse kul smuhka adha kul ani
 ruben r gadka kul smuhhrusit 44,760 sahsi manishru
 yuddhka nimti tyar thie. tinihru yuddhma nipurn
 thie. tinihrule dhal ani tvarhru bokthe ani tinihru
 dhnu kamd claudn pni sipalu thie. tinihrule hgarihru
 r ytur, napsi ani nodabka manishrusit yuddh suru
 gre. mnsse, ruben ani gadka kul smuhhruka ti man-
 ishrule yuddhma prmesvrsit prarthna gre. tinihrule
 prmesvrsit yhayta mage kinbhne tinihrule uhamma
 bhrosa greka thie. ysrt prmesvrle tinihrulai shayta
 grnu bhyo. prmesvrle tinihrulai hgrihurulai hraun
 asis dinubhyo. ani tinihrule ani manishrulai pni
 hrae jo hgrihrusit thie. tinihrule hgarihruka psuhru
 lge. tinihrule 50,000 umthru; 2,50,000 bhedahru;
 2,000 gdhahru; ani 1,00,000 manishrulai kaid gre.
 dherai hgarihru marie kinbhne prmesvrle rubenihru,
 gadihru r mnsseko adhakul smuhhrulai yuddh jtn
 shayta grnubheko thiyo. tb mnsse, ruben ani gadka
 kul smuhhruka ti manishru hgarihruko bhumima
 bse. tinihru tyham tysbela sgm bse jbsmm israela
 manishrulai kaid grieka thienn. mnsseka adha kul
 smuhka manishru basan ksetrma bal-hrman, snir ani
 hrmon prvt sgm bsthe tinihru angnti thie. mnsseka
 adha kul smuhka mukhy manishru yi thieh eper, yisi,
 eliel, ajriel, yirmyah hodbiyah ani yhdiel. ti sbai
 blvan r sahsi manishru thie. ti prsiddh manishru thie
 ani tinihru aphna privarhruka prmuks aguva thie.
 tr ti aguvahrule tinihruka pita-purkahrule pujne
 prmesvrko viruddh pap gre. tinihrule tys bhumika
 devtahruko puja grn suru gre. prmesvrle ti manishru
 jsalai phile dhvst grnu bheko thiyo. israela prmesvrle
 pullai yuddhma jan icchuk tulyaunu bhyo. pu l as-
 surka raja thie. tinlai tiglt pileser pni bhinnithyo. tinle
 mnsse, ruben ani gad kul smuhka manishrusit yuddh
 gre. tinle unihurulai aphna ghr chodn badhy tulyae
 ani tinihrulai kaidi bnae. pulle tinihrulai hlh, habor,
 hara ani gojan ndi njikma lyae. israelai kul smuh ti
 sthanhruma tys smy dekhi ajsmm pni bsirheka chn.

levika chorahruh gersom, khat ani mrari thie. khatka
 chorahruh amram, ishar, hebron, ani ujjiel thie.
 amramka chora-chorihruh harun, mosa r mriym
 thie. harunka chorahruh nadab, abihu, elajar ani ita-
 mar thie. elajar pinhaska pita thie. pinhas abisuka
 pita thie. abisu bukkika pita thie. bukki ujika pita
 thie. ujjii jryahka pita thie. jryah mrayotka pita thie.
 mrayot amryahka pita thie. amryah ahitubka pita
 thie. ahitub sadokka pita thie. sadok ahimaska pita
 thie. ahimas ajryahka pita thie. ajryah yohananka
 pita thie. yohanan ajryahka pita thie. ajryah ti vykti
 hun jsle yruslemma suleman dvara nirman grieko
 mndirma pujahariko rup seva greka thie. ajryah am-
 ryahka pita thie. amryah ahitubka pita thie. ahi-
 tub sadokka pita thie. sadok sullumka pita thie.
 sllum hilkiyahka pita thie. hilkiyah ajryahka pita thie.
 ajryah srayahka pita thie. srayah yhosadakka pita
 thie. yhosadaklai unko ghr chodn badhy tulyaiyo
 jb prmprbhule yhudani yruslemalai tadha pthauu
 bhyo. ti manishrulai arko desma kaidi bnaieko
 thiyo. prmprbhule yhudani yruslemka manishru-
 lai kaidi tulyaunko nimti nbukdnesrlai pryog gr-
 nubhyo. levika chorahruh gersom, khat ani mrari
 thie. gersomka chorahruko naum: libni r simi thie.
 khatka chorahruh amram, yishar, hebron ani ujjiel
 thie. mrarika chorahruh mhlai ani musu thie. yi levika
 kul smuhka vmsavliko suci ho tinihruka naumko aghi
 tinihruka pitahruka naum lekhielka chn. yi gersomka
 snanhrui thieh libni gersomka putr thie. yhj libnika
 chora thie. jimma yhtka chora thie. yoah jimmahka
 chora thie. iddo yoahka chora thie. jerh iddoka chora
 thie. yatrai jerhka chora thie. yi khatka snanhrui
 thieh amminadab khatka chora thie. korh amminad-
 abka chora thie. assir korhka chora thie. elkana as-
 sirka chora thie. ebyasap elkanaka chora thie. assir
 ebyasapka chora thie. jht assirka chora thie. uriel
 nhtka chora thie. ujjiyah urielka chora thie. saul
 ujjiyahka chora thie. elkanaka chorahru amasai ani
 ahimot thie. sope elkanaka chora thie. nht sopeka
 chora thie. eliab nhtka chora thie. yroham eliabka
 chora thie. elkana yrohamka chora thie. smuel elka-
 naka chora thie. smuelka jetha chora yoel r kanch
 abyah hun. yi mrarika chorahru hun; mhlai mrarika
 chora thie, libni mhlaka chora thie; simi libnika chora
 thie. uja simika chora thie. simi ujika chora thie.
 hggayah simiaka chora thie. asayah hggayahka chora
 thie. yi ti manishru hun jsalai daudle prmprbhuko
 mndirko palma krarko snduk rakhepchi ngitko her-
 vicarka nimti chane. yi manishrule pvitr palma gaer
 seva grthe. pvitr pallai bhetghat grne palpni bh-
 ninch ani yi manishrule sulemanle yruslemma pr-
 mprbhuko mndir nbanaunjelsmm seva gre. tinihrule
 aphna kamma nimti dieika niymhruko anusrn gr-
 dai seva gre. yi naum ti manishru ani tinihruka
 chorahruka hun jsle smgit dvara seva gre. khat vm-
 ska privarhru thieh ngitkar heman. heman yoelka
 chora thie. yoel smuelka chora thie. smuel elka-
 naka chora thie. elkana yrohamka chora thie. yro-
 ham elielka chora thie. eliel tohka chora thie. toh
 supka chora thie. sup elkanaka chora thie. elkana
 yoelka chora thie. yoel ajryahka chora thie, ajryah

spnyahka chora thie. spnyah thtka chora thie. tht as-sirka chora thie. assir ebyasapka chora thie. ebyasap korhka chora thie. korh yisharka chora thie. yishar khatka chora thie. khat levika chora thie. levi is-raelka chora thie. asap hemanka aphnt thie. as-
aple hemanko dahinetir bser seva grthe. asap be-rakayahka chora thie. berakayah simaaka chora thie. simaa mikaelka chora thie. mikael baseyahaka chora thie. bseyah mlkiyahka chora thie. mlkiyah etnika chora thie. etni jerhka chora thie. jerh adayahka chora thie. adayah etanka chora thie. etan jimmaka chora thie. jimma simika chora thie. simi yhtka chora thie. yht gersomka chora thie. gersom levika chora thie. mrarika sntanhru heman ani asapka apnthru thie. tinihru hemanka debretirka gayk smuh thie. etan kisika chora thie. kisi abdika chora thie. abdi mlukka chora thie. mluk hsbyahka chora thie. hs-byah amsyahka chora thie. amsyah hilkiyahka chora thie. hilkiyah amsika chora thie. amsi banika chora thie. bani semerka chora thie. semer mhlika chora thie. mhli musika chora thie. musi mrarika chora thie. mrari levika chora thie. heman ani asapka dajyu-bhaihru levihru thie. levihrulai pvitr palma kam grnko nimti cunieka thie. pvitr pal prmesvrko ghr thiyo. tr, harunka sntanhurulai matr hombliko vedima ani dhupvedima dhup balne anumti thiyo. harunka sntanhrule prmesvrko mndiriko ani pvitr sthanma sbai kamhru grthe. tinihrule israelka manishrulai suddh tulyauneriti pni grthe. tinihrule ti sbai niymhru ani vidhihru anasnrd grdthe jsko nimti mos-
ale ajna dieka thie. mosa prmesvrko das thie. harunka sntanhru yi harunka chora thie, elajar harunka chora thie. pinhas elajarka chora thie. abihu pinhaska chora thie. bukki abisuka chora thie. uiji bukkika chora thie. jrayah ujijka chora thie. mrayot jrayahka chora thie. amryah mrayotka chora thie. ahitub am-
ryahka chora thie. sadok ahitubka chora thie. ahi-mas sadokka chora thie. yi ti stanhru hun jham harunka sntanhru bsdthe tinihurulai dieko tinihruko bhumima aphna chauni haler bsthe. khatihrule tys bhumiko philo bhag pae jo levihurulai dieko thiyo. tinihurulai hebron shr ani tyska viprika khethru di-
ieka thie. yo yhudako prantma thiyo. tr shr khethru ani hebron vipriko gaumhru ypunneka chora kale-blai diiyo. harunka sntanhurulai surksit-shrhru di-
iyoh hebron, libna, yttir estmo, hilen, dbr, asan, yunta ani bet-semes shrhru pni diiyo. tinihrule ti sbai shrhru ani ti viprika khethru pae. binyamin kul smuhbat tinihrule gibbon, geba, allemet ani ana-
tot shrhru pae. tinihrule ti sbai shrhru ani ti viprika khethru pae. khat vmslai tehrvta shrhru diiyo. khatka baki sntanhrule mnsseka adha kul smuh-
bat gola haler dsvta shrhru pae. ti privar smuh jo gersomka sntan thie tinihrule tehrvta shrhru pae. tinihrule ti shrhru issakar, aser, nptali ani basanka ksetrma bsne mnsseka kul smuhka amsbat pae. pri-
var smuh jo mraka sntanhru thie, tinihrule bahrvtta shrhru pae. tinihrule ti shrhru ruben, gad ani jbu-lunka kul smuhhrubat pae. tinihrule ti shrhru cit-
tha dvara pae. ysri israeli manishrule ti shrhru ani khethru levi manishrulai thie. tinihrule tinihurulai shrhru yhuda, simon ani binyamin kul smuhhrulai gola haler die. ti shrhru naum dvara tokieka thie.

epraim kul smuhle khati vmslai kehi shrhru die. ti shrhru citthadvara pae. tinihrule tinihurulai surk-sit shrhru rokem, gejer die. yokmam, bethhoron, ayyalon ani gat rimmon shrhrupni diie. tinihrule ti shrhrusmg khethru pni pae. ti shrhru epraimka phadi desma thie. ani mnsse kul smuhka adhabat israeli manishrule aner ani bilam shrhru khatka vmshru-lai die. ti khat vmsrule shrhrusmgai khethru pni pae. gersom privarhrule basan ksetrbat gola ani mnsseka adha kul smuhbat astarotsmgai tinihrule khethru yi shrhru sitai pae. gersom privarhrule kedes, dabrt, ramot ani anem shrhru pni issakarka kul smuhbat pae. tinihrule ti shrhru njikka khethru pni yi shrhrusitai pae. gersom kulhrule masal, ab-don, hukok ani rhoble pni aserka kul smuhbat shrhru pae. tinihrule shrhrusitai khethru pni pae. gersom vmsrule galilko kedes, hmmon ani kiryataim shrhru pni nptalika kul smuhbat pae. tinihrule shrhrusi-tai khethru pni pae. bakirheka rimmon ani tabor shrhru jbulunka kul smuhbat pae. tinihrule njikaiko khethru pni shrhrusitai pae. mrari privarhrule mrub-humiko beser ani yhsa, shrhru rubenka kul smuhbat pae. rubenka kul smuh yrdn ndi pari yriho shrko purvma bsthe. yi mrari privarhrule ti shrhrusitai njikka khethru pni pae. ani mrari vmsrule giladko ramot, mhnem, hesbon, ani yajer shrhru gadka kul smuhbat pae. tinihrule ti shrhrusgai njikka khethru pni pae.

7

issakarka carjna chorahru thie. tinihruka naum tola, puva, yasub ani simron thiyo. tolaka chorahru-
ujji, rpayah, yriel, yhmai, yihsam ani smuel thie. ti sbai tinihruka privarhruka prdhanru thie. ti manishru ani tinihruka sntanhru sktisali sainikhru thie. tinihruka privarhru bdhdai ge daud raja bheko smyma 22,600 manishru yuddhka nimti tyar thie. ujijka chora yijryah thie. yijryahka chorahru mikael, obdiyah yiel ani yisyah thie. ti pamcai jna tinihruka privarhruka aguvahru thie. tinihruka vmsavliko su-cile dekhaumch ki tinihrusit 36,000 senahru yud-
dhka nimti tyar thie. tinihruko privar thulo thiyo kinbhne tinihruka dherai ptnihru ani chora chorihru thie. vmsavli su-cile dekhaumch ki issakarka kul smuhma 87,000 sktisali sainikhru thie. binyaminka tin jna chorahru thie. tinihruka naum bela, beker, ani ydiel thiyo. belaka pamc jna chorahru thie. tinihruka naum esbon, ujji, ujijel, yrimot ani iri thiyo. ti tinihruka privarhruka aguvahru thie. tinihruka vmsavliko su-cile dekhaumch ki tinihrusit 22,034 sainikhru thie. bekerka chorahru jmira, yoas, elajar, elyoen, omri, yremot, abbiyah, anatot ani alemet thie. ti sbai bekerka chora chorihru thie tinihruka vmsav-
lika su-cile dekhaumch ki privarka aguvahru ko ko hun. ani tinihruko vmsavlika su-cile yo pni dekhaum ch ki tinihrusit 20,200 sainikhru thie. ydielka chora bilhan thie. bilhanka chorahru- yuus, binyamin, ehud, knana jetan, trsis ani ahishru thie. ydielka sbai chorahru tinihruka privarka mukhy manishru thie. tinihrusit 17,200 sainikhru yuddhka nimti tyar thie. suppi ani huppihru irka sntanhru thie. husim aherka chora thie. nptalika chorahru yhsiel, guni, yeser ani

sillum thie. ani yi bilhaka sntanhru thie. yi mnsseka
 sntanhru hunh mnsseko arami up-ptnibat jnmeka
 chorako naum astriel thiyo. tinle makir jnmain.
 makir giladka pita thie. makirle huppi ani suppi
 manishruka smuhki euti strilai vivah gre. makirka
 bhiniko naum maka thiyo. arkoko naum slophad
 thiyo. slophadka chorihru matr thie. makirki ptni
 makaka euta chora thie. makale yo chorako naum
 peres rakhin. peresko bhaiko naum seres thiyo.
 sereska chorahru ulam ani rakem thie. ulamka chora
 bdan thie. yi giladka sntanhru thie. gilad makirka
 chora thie. makir mnsseka chora thie. makirki bhini
 hmmoletketka chorahruga naumhru isod, abiejre ani
 mhla thie. smidaka chorahru ahian, sekem, likhi
 ani aniam thie. yi epraimka sntahruga naumhru
 yhi ho. epraimka chora sutelh thie. sutelhka chora
 bered thie. beredka chora tht thie. thtka chora
 elada thie. eladaka chora tht thie. thtka chora jabad
 thie. jabadka chora sutelh thie. kehi manishru gat
 shrma geke thie, tinihrule gatka manis ejer ani elalai
 mare. yso bhyo kinbhne ejer r ela gitti manishruka
 gai bstu r bhedahru corn geke thie. epraim eser ani
 elaka pita thie. tini dherai dinnsm ejer r eladko mr-
 tyuko karn roirhe. epraimka privar unlai santvna din
 ae. tb epraimle aphni ptnisit shvas gre. epraimki
 ptni grbhvti bhin ani ek chora jnmain. epraimle
 tyo chorako naum bria rakhe kinbhne tinka privar
 mathi kehi nramro ghnta ghteko thiyo. epraimko
 chori serah thiin. serahle nimn bet horon r ucc bet
 horon ani nimn ujen serah r ucc ujen serah bnain.
 repa epraimka chora thie. resepe repaka chora thie.
 telh resepeka chora thie. mahan telhka chora thie.
 ladan mahanka chora thie. ammihud ladanka chora
 thie. elisama ammihekada chora thie. nun elisamaka
 chora thie. yhosu nunka chora thie. yi ti shr ani
 deshru hun jham epraimka sntanhru bstheh betel r ys
 njikka gaumhru purvma naran, pscimma gejer ani ys
 njikka gaumhru sekem r ajja r tyska njikka gaumhru
 smm puge. mnsseka bhumika simanama bet-san,
 tanak, mgicho ani dor r ti njikka sa-sana shrhruhu
 thie. yusuphka sntanhru yi shrhuma bsthe. yusuph
 israelka chora thie. aserka chorahru-yimna, yisva, ani
 bria thie. tinihruki bhiniko naum serah thiyo. briaka
 chorahru heber ani mlkiel thie. mlkiel birjetka pita
 thie. yeplet, somer, hotam ani tinihruki bhini suaka
 pita heber thie. ypletka chorahru pask, bimhal ani as-
 vat thie. yi yepletka chorahru thie. somerka chorahru
 ahi, rohga, yhubba ani aram thiyo. somerka bhaiko
 naum helem thie. helemka chorahru soph, yimna,
 seles ani amal thie. sophka chorahru suh, herneper,
 sual, beri, yimrah, beser, hod, smma, silsa, yitran ani
 bera thie. yeterka chorahru- ypunne, pispia ani ara
 thie. ullaka chorahru arh, hnniel ani risiya thie. yi
 sbai manishru aserka sntanhru thie. tinihru tinihruga
 privarhruka aguvahru thie. tinihru vises ruple cu-
 nieka manishru thie. tinihru mhan sainikhru ani agu-
 vahru thie. tinihruga vmsavli itihasl btaumch ki
 tinihruga 26,000 sainikhru yuddhka nimti tyar chn
 bhni.

binyamin belaka pita thie. bela binyaminka jetha
 chora thie. asbel binyaminka mahila chora thie. ahrh
 binyaminka samhila chora thie. noha binyaminka
 kamhila chora thie ani rpha binyaminka kancha
 chora thie. belaka chorahru addar, gera, abihud,
 abisu, naman, ahoh, gera suppan ani huram thie. yi
 ehudka sntanhru thie. tinihru gebama tinihruga pri-
 varka aguvahru thie? tinihrulai aphna ghr chadn ani
 mnhtma jan badhy tulyaieko thiyo. ehudka sntanhru
 naman, ahian ani gera thie gemale tinihrulai ghr
 chadn kr lgae. gera ujja ani ahihudka pita thie.
 shremle aphni ptnihru husim ani baralai moabma
 tyagptr die. tinle yso gre pchi arko ptnibat kehi
 chora-chorihruko jnm bhyo. shremka yobab, sibya,
 mesa, mlkam, yus, sakiya ani mirma tinki ptni hodes-
 bat jnmie tinihru aphna privarhruka prdhanhru thie.
 shrem ani husimka abitub ani elpal naumka dui
 chorahru bhe. elpalka chorahru eber, misam, semed,
 bria ani sema thie. semedle ono r lod shrhru ani lodko
 vripri sa-sana shrhru bsaie. bria ani sema ayyalonma
 bsne priva-privarka aguvahru thie. ti chorahrule
 gatma bsne manishru lai gat chadn badhy grae. briaka
 chorahru, ahioy sask ani yremot thie. jbdyah, arad,
 eder, mikhael, yispa ani yoha thie. elpalka chorahru
 jbdyah, msullam, hijki, seber, yismrai, yijlia ani
 yobab thie. simika chorahru yakim, jikri, jbdi, elienai,
 silltai, eliel, adayah, brayah ani simrat thie. saskka
 chorahru- yisman, eber, eliel, abdon, jikri, hanan, hn-
 nyah elam, antotiyah, yipdiya ani pnuel thie. yro-
 hamka chorahru- smsrai, shryah, atlyah, yaresyah,
 eliya ani jikri thie. yi sbai manishru aphna pri-
 varhruka aguvahru thie. tinihruga naum tinihruga
 vmsavliko sucima prdhanhruko rupma rakhieka chn.
 tinihru yruslemma bsthe. yiel gibonka pita thie.
 tini gibon shrma bsthe. yielki ptniko naum maka
 thiyo. yielka sbai bhnda jetha chora abdon thie. any
 chorahru sur, kis, bal, ner, nadab, gdor ahioy, jeker
 ani miklot thie. miklot simaka pita thie. yi chorahru
 pni yruslemma aphna apnthruka njikma bsthe. ner
 kiska pita thie. kis saulka pita thie ani saul jonathn,
 mlkis, abinadab ani esbalka pita thie. jonathnko
 chora mribbal thie. mribbal mikaka pita thie. mikaka
 chorahru piton, meleke, tare ani ahaj thie. ahaj yhoada
 aka pita thie. yhoada alemet, ajmavet ani jimrika pita
 thie. jimri mosaka pita thie. mosa binaka pita thie.
 rapa binaka chora thie. elasa rapahka chora thie ani
 asel elaskaka chora thie. aselka chhjna chorahru thie.
 tinihruga naum ajrikam, bokru, ismael, saryah, ob-
 diyah ani hanan thiyo. yi sbai aselka chora chorihru
 thie. aselka bhai esek thie. esekka kehi chorahru
 thie. yi esekka chorahru thieh ulam esekka jetha
 chora thie. yeus esekka mahila chora thie. elipelet
 esekka kancha chora thie. ulamka chorahru blvan
 sainikhru thie jo dhnu kamd clounma khubai sipalu
 thie. tinihruga dherai chorahru ani natihru thie. sbai
 jmma 150 jna chora r natihru thie. yi sbai manishru
 binyamin kulka thie.

israelka sbai manishruko naum tinihruka vmsavliko sucima lekhieko ch. tyo vmsavliko suci israelka rajhruko itihasko pustkama lekhieko ch.yhudaka manishrulai kaidi bnaiyo r babelma jan badhy tulyaiyo. tinihrulai tys sthanma lgiyo kinbhne tinihru prmesvr prti visvasnyi thienn. sbai bhnda phila phrker aune ani apnai bhumu r shrhruma bsne manishru kehi israelihru, pujahari, levihru ani sevkhu jo mndirma kam grchn tinihru thie. yi manishru yhuda, binyamin, epraim ani mnsse kul smuhhruka thie ani tinihru yruslemma bsthe. uttai ammihudka chora thie. ammihud, omrika chora thie. omri imrika chora thie. imri banika chora thie. bani pereska stnan thie. peres yhudaka chora thie. siloni manishru jo yruslemma bsthe tinihru yi thieh asayah sbai bhnda jetha chora thie ani asayahka chorahru. jerhaka manishru yi thie jo yruslemma bsthe. yuel r tinihruka apnthru. jmma 690 thie. yi manishru binyamin kul smuhka hun jo yruslemma bsthe sllu msullamka chora thie. msullam hodbiyahka chora thie. hodbiyah hssnuaka chora thie. yibniyah yrohamka chora thie. ela ujjika chora thie. ujjii mikrika chora thie ani msullam spyahka chora thie. spyah ruelka chora thie. ruel yibniyaka chora thie. binyaminko vmsavli itihasse dekhaumch ki tinihru 956 smkhyama thie ani yruslemma bsthe. tinihru sbai apna privarhruka aguvahru thie. yi ti pujaharihru hun jo yruslemma bsthe. ydayah, yhoariib, yakin ani ajryah. ajryah hilkiyahka chora thie. hilkiyah msullamka chora thie. msullam sadokka chora thie. sadok mrayotka chora thie. mrayot ahitubka chora thie. ahitub prmesvrko mndirka ek mukhy adhikari thie. tyham yrohamka chora adayah pni thie. yroham pshurka chora thie. pshur mlkiyahka chora thie ani tyham adielka chora msai pni thie. adiel yjheraka chora thie. yhjera msullamka chora thie. msullam msilemitka chora thie. msilemit immerka chora thie. tyham 1,760 jna pujaharihru thie. tinihru apna privarhruka aguvahru thie. tinihru prmesvrko mndirma sevako nimti jimmavar yogy manishru thie. yi levi kul smuhka manishru hun jo yruslemma bsthe ysubka chora, smayah. yssub ajrikamka chora thie. ajrikam hsbayahka chora thie. hsbayah mrrika stnan thie. yruslemma bsne bkbkkr, heres, galal ani mtnyah pni thie. mtnyah mikaka chora thie. mika jikrika chora thie. jikri asapka chora thie. obdiya smayahka chora thie. smayah gallika chora thie. galal ydutunka chora thie. berekyah asaka chora thie. asa elkanaka chora thie. berekyah ntopahtihruko njikma bsthe. yi dvarpalkhru hun jo yruslemma bsthe. slum, akkub tlmom, ahiman ani tinihruka apnthru. slum tinihruka prdhan thie. tinihrule yi dinhruma rajako dvarko purvtir seva grne. tinihru levi privar smuhbatka dvarpalkhru thie. slum koreka chora thie. kore ebyasapka chora thie. ebyasap korhka chora thie. slum ani uska bhaihru dvarpalk thie. tinihru korhka privarka thie. ani tinihruko kam pvitr palka prves dvarhruko rkasa grnu thiyu. tinihrule yo kam gre jsri tinihruka pita-purkhahrule tinihrule bhnda aghi grthe. tinihruka pita-purkhahruka kam pvitr palko prvesdvar rkasa grnu thiyu. atitma pinhas

dvarpalkhruka nirisk thie. pinhas elajarko chora thie. prmprbhu pinhasko sathma hununthyo. jkryah jo meselemyahka chora thie bhet hune palko prvesdvarka dvarpalk thie. jmma 212 jna manishru bhet hune palko dvar rkasa grnka nimti cunieka thie. tinihruka naum tinihruka vmsavliko itihasma tinihruka gaum anasar lekhieka thie. daud ani drsi smuelle tinihrulai chane kinbhne tinihru visvas yogy thie. dvarpalkhru r tinihruka stnanhru prmprbhuko ghr-dvarhruko rkasa grne jmma thie tyo pvitr palka ho. tyham cartir dvarhru thie. purv, pscim, uttr ani dksin. dvapalkka apnthru jo sana shrhruma bsthe prtyek sat dinma aunu prthyau maukama tinihrulai shyog grnu prthyau. tinihru aumthe ani hrek plt sat din smm dvarpalehrulai sghaumthe. carjna dvarpalehru thie jo sbai dvarpalehruka prdhan thie. tinihru levi smudayka manishru thie. tinihruko kam prmesvrko mndirka kothahru ani koshruko herchah grnu thiyu. tinihru prmesvrko mndirko rkasa grdai rat bhri jaga rhnthie. tinihru ani prtyek bihan prmesvrko mndir kholne kam grthe. kehi dvarpalkhruko kam mndirko sevahruma claine thalhruko herchah grnu thiyu. tinihrule yi thalhru ginti grthe jb ti lyainthe. tinihrule pchi pni ti thalhru ginti grthe jb ti bahir lginthe. kehi dvarpalkhrule sjaine samgrihru ani sbai pvitr thalhruko herchah grnai thie. tinihrule pitho, dakhrs, tel, dhup ani vises telko herchah grdthe. pujaharihulalai matr msla misaune kam dieko thiyu. mtityah naumka ek levi manis thie jsko kam bheti cdhaumma pryoggrine roti bnaun thiyu. mtityah sllumka sbai bhnda jetha chora thie. sllum korh privarka thie. kehi dvarpalehru jo korhka privarma thie tinihruko kam hrek visram dinma meema rakhine roti tyar parnu thiyu. levihru jo sngitkarhru ani apna privarhruka aguvahru thie mndirka kothhruma bsthe. tinihruka aru kam kehi thien kinbhne tinihru din rat mndirko kamko nimti byst thie. yi sbai levihruka apna aguvahru thie. prdhanhruko rupma tinihruko vmsavliko sucima naum lekhieka thiyu. tinihru yruslemma bsthe. yiel gibonka pita thie. yiel gibon shрма bsthe. yielki ptniko naum maka thiyu. yielka sbai bhnda jetha chora abdon thie. aru chorahru sur, kis, bal, ner, nadab, gdor, ahiyo, jkryah, ani miklot thiyu. miklot simamka pita thie. yielka privar yruslemma tinihruka apnthruka njik bsthe. ner kiska pita thie. kis saulka pita thie ani saul jonathn, mlkisu, abinadab ani esbalka pita thie. jonathnka chora mribbal thie. mribbal mikaka pita thie. mikaka chorahru piton, melekh, thrai ani ahaj thie. ahaj yadalka pita thie. yarah alet, ajmavet ani jimrika pita thie. jimri mosaka pita thie. mosa binaka pita thie. rpayah binaka chora thie. elasa rpayahka chora thie ani asel elasaka chora thie. aselka ch jna chorahru thie. tinihruka naum thieh ajrikam, bokaru, ismael, saryah, obdiyah ani hanan ho. ti aselka chora chorihru thie.

10

plisti manishru israelka manishru sit lde. israelka manishru plisti manishru dekhi bhage. dherai israelihru gilbo damdama marie. plistihrule saul ani unka choralai kheddai ge. tinihrule uninhrulai bhet-

tae ani maridie. plistihrule saulka chorahru jonathan, abinadab ani mlkisualai maridie. saulko caraitir gh-masan yuddh bhyo. dhnudharihrule aphna kam-dle saullai hane ani unlai ghaitetulyae. tb saulle aphna htiyar boknelai bhne, "tero trvar bahir nikal ani mlai marn pryog gr. tb ti videsihrule mlai cot puryaune chainn.ani mlai ljjit bnaune chainn jb tinihru aumda."saulka htiyar bokne drae. tinle saullai marn asvikar gre. tb saulle aphailai marn apnai tr-var pryog gre. tini aphna trvarko cuccoma lde. hti-yar boknele saulko mrtyu bheko dekhe. tb usle pni u trvarko cuccyoma lder atmahtya gre. ysri saul ani tinka tin jna chorahruko pni mrtyu bhyo. saulka privar sbaiko eksath mrtyu bhyo. bemsima bsne sbai israelka manishrule dekhe ki tinihruka aph-nai sena bhage. tinihrule dekhe ki saul ani tinka chorahru mre. ysrt h tinihrule aphna shrhr chode r bhage. tb plisti manishru israelka manishrule chadeka shrhruma ae ani plisti manishru ti shr kb-jagri bse. bholi plt plisti manishru mrt srirhrubat mulyvan cijhru lin ae. tinihrule saulko srir ani tinka chorahruka srirhru gilbo damdama pae. plistihrule saulko srirbat mulyvan cijhru nikali lge. tinihrule saulko sir ani htiyarhru pni lge. tinihrule unihruka desbhri unihruka asty devtahr ani unihruka man-ishrulai khbr sunaunka nimti duthru pthae. plis-tihrule saulko htiyarhru tinihruka asty devtahruko mndirma rakhe. tinihrule saulko sir dagonko mndirma jhundya. yabes gilad shrma bsne sbai manishrule plisti manishrule saul prti greka sbai kurahru sune. yabes giladko sbai sahsi manishru lier saul ani uska chorahruka mrtdehru lin ge. tinihrule ti mrtdehru yabes giladma lyae. tinihrule saul ani tinka chorahruko hddihru yabesma ek visal rukhmuni gade. tys pchi tinihru sat dinsmm upvas bse. saulko mrtyu bhyo kinbhne tini prmprbhu prti visvasniy bhenn. saulle prmprbhuka vcn paln grenn. saulle prmprbhulai sodhnuko stta euta bhutpret khe-laune kham ge ani tinko sllah mage. tinle prmprb-huko sllah lienn. tysai karnle prmprbhule saullai maridinu bhyo ani raji yisaiko chora daudlai dinu bhyo.

11

israelka sbai manishru hebron shrma daudkham ae. tinihrule daudlai bhne, "hami tpaikai masu r rgt haum. atitma tpaile hamilai yuddhama aguvai grnu bhyo. tpaile saul raja humda pni hamro aguvai grnu bhyo. prmprbhule tpailai bhnnu bhyo, 'daud tm is-raelka mera manishrulk gothalo hunechs. tm mera manishruko prdhan hunechs." israelka sbai budha-prdhanhru hebron shrma daud kham ae. daudle he-bronma prmprbhu smks ti budha-prdhanhrusit ek krar gre ani ti budha-prdhanhrule daudlai abhisek gre. tinihrule tinlai israelka raja bnae. prmprb-hule yso hunch bhni vcn dinu bheko thiyo. prmp-rbhule tyo vcn dinuka nimti smuelai pryog grnu bheko thiyo. daud ani israelka sbai manishru yruslem shr ge. yruslem lai tys smya ybus bhninthyo. tyo shrma bsne manishrulai ybusi bhninthyo. tyo shrma jo manishru bsthe tinihrule daudlai bhne, "tpai hamro shr bhitr aun sknu hunn." tr daudle ti manishru-

lai prast gridie. daudle siyonko killa lie. yo sthan daudko shr bnyo. daudle bhne, "tyo vykti jsle ybusi manishru mathi akrnn grch, mera smpurn senako senapti hunech." ysrt h yoable akrmnko aguvai gre. yoab srayahka chora thie. yoab senaka senapti bne. tb daudle killama aphna ghr bnae. tysai karnle ys lai daudko shr naum diieko ho. daudle killa vripri shr bsae. tinle yo millo dekhi shr vripriko sbai thaumma prkhal bnae. yoable shrka ani bhagko mrmr gre. daud lgtar sphl humdaige. srvsktiman prmprbhu tinisit hununhthyo. yo suci daudka vises senap-tihruko ho. yi birhru daudsit tinka rajyma ati sk-tisali bne. tinihru r israelka sbai manishrule daud-lai shyog gre ani tinlai raja bnae. yo prmesvrle vcn dinu bhe jstai bhyo. yo suci daudka vises sainikhruko hohyasobam hkmoni thie. yasobam adhiharihruka aguva thie. yasobamle ekai plmta tin sy manishru-lai aphno bhala pryog gre mare. arko ahohi dodoka chora elajar thie. elajar ti tin virhru mdhye ek thie. elajar pas-dmmimma daudsmg thie. plistihru yuddh ldn tyariko nimti tys sthanma aeka thie. tys sthan ek jaumle bhrieko khet thiyo. israelihru plistihru dekhi bhage. tr ti tin birhru tyhi khetma bsirhe ani tysi lai rksa gre. tinihrule plistihrulai prast gre. prmprb-hule israelka manishrulai mhan vijy dinubhyo. ek-plt, daud addulamko odarma thie. plisti sena lt rpaimko bemsima thie. tsjna virhru mdhye tinjna virhru daudlai netn odarsmm puge. arkosmy, daud killama thie, ani plisti senaka ekdl betlehemma thie. daud tirkhaeka thie aphna shrko panika nimti ysrt h tinle bhne, "m cahnnchu ki ksaille mlai betlehem shrko dvar njikko kuvabat kehi pani deos." daudle vastvma tyo caheka thienn tini kevl kura matr greka thie. tr ti tin jna virhrule plisti senahruko bic bher yuddhgrdai bato pailayae r yi tin vyktihrule betlehemko shrdrv cheuko kuvabat kehi pani lie. tb ti tin virhrule lyae ko pani daudkham lyae. daudle pani piun asvikar gre. tinle tyo pani prmprbhulai bhetiko rupma bhuimma khnyae. daudle bhne, "prmesvr, m yo pani piumn sktinm. yo pani maile piem bhne ti vyktihruko rgt pieko jsto hunech jsle mero nimti yo pani lyaumn aphna jivn khtrama pare." tys karn daudle pani piun asvikar gre. ti tin jna virhrule ysta anek sahsi karyhru gre. yoabka bhai abisai yi tin birhruka prdhan thie. tinle aphna bhala dvara 300 manishrusit yuddh gre ani tinihru lai maridie. abisai ti tin virhru jstai prsiddh thie. abisai ti tis jna virhru bhnda dobr prsiddh thie. tini ti tin virhru mdhye ek nbheta pni tini tsijnaka aguva thie. yhyoadaka chora, bnayah sktisai "man-is" thie. uni kbselbatka thie. bnayahle moab deska duijna mhan virhru lai mare. ek din hium prdai thiyo, bnayah bhuimma bheko khadi bhitr pse. ani ek simh-lai mare. ani bnayahle ek thulo misr deska sainikhru-lai mare. ti vykti prayh sade sat phit agat thie. tys mis-rdeskahrusmg euta bhala thiyo tyo khubai thulo ani ghraum. thiyo. tyo julahako tanko dnda jstai thulo thiyo. bnayahsit euta lhuro matr thiyo. bnayahle tyo misriko hatma bheko bhala amthyae r usko hat-bat khose. tb bnayahle tys misrdesilai usko aph-nai bhaladvara maridie. bnayah yhyoadaka chorale anek ysta sahsi kary gre. bnayah ti tin virhru js-tai prsiddh thie. bnayah ti tsjna virhru bhnda ad-hik prsiddh thie, tr pni tin virhru mdhyeka ekjna tini

thienn. daudle bnayahlai aphna angrkskhruka prdhan bnae. prakrmi sainkhruka tis jna bir yoddha yi hunh yoabka bhai asahel, betlehem, dodoka chora elhanan; smmot, harod, heles, peloni, ira, tkoika ikkeska chora; anatotka abiejer, sibbkai husati; ilai, ahohi; ntopaka mhrjai; ntopakai banaka chora heled, binyaminko gibaka ribaika chora; itai, piratanka, bnayah, gaska kholcahruka hurai, arvatika abiel, bhrimka ajmabet; salbonka, elyahba, gijoni hasemka chorahru; jonathn, hrari sageska chora; ahiam, hrari sakarka chora; elipal, urka chora, mekrahka heper, ahiyah, peloni, karmeli hesro, ejbaika chora; narai, natanka bhai; yeol, hgrika chora; mibhar, ammoni; selek, berotka; nhrjai, nhraila surayhka chora yoabko kvc bokeka thie. yeteri, ira, sttri, gareb, ahlaika chora hitti, uriyah, jabad, adin, rubenko kul smuhka sijaka chora; adina rubenko kul smuhka aguva thie, ani usit tis virhru thie. hanan, makaka chora; mitni, yosapat, ujjiyah, asterati; hotamka chorahru sama ani yiel, aroeka ydiel, simrika chora ani tinka bhai tiji yoha, mhabi, ediel, yribai ani yosbyah, elnamka chorahru, yitma, moabi; eliel; obed ani yobaka yasiel.

12

yo manishruko suci thiyo jo daud kham smilit hun aeka thie jb tini siklgma thie. yo tys smyko kura thiyo jb daud kiska chora saulbat lukeka thie. yi manishrule daudlai yuddhma shayta greka thie. yi manishru aphna dahine va debrehatle aphna dhnurubat kamd hann sipalu thie. tinihrule duvai hatle aphna ghuyetrodvara pni dhumng hann skthe. tinihru binyaminka kul smuhka saulka apnthru thie. tinihru thie! ahiejer, tinihruka prdhan ani yoas; ahiejer ani yoas gibiyati semahka chorahru thie. yjiei ani pelet; yjiei r pelet ajmavetka chorahru thie. braka r yehu anatot shrka thie. yismayah gibbon shrka thie. yismayah tin virhru mdhy ek thie ani tini tin virhruka prdhan pni thie. yirmyah, yhjiel, yohanan ani yojabad- gdera ti manishrubat; elujai- yrimot, balyah, ani smryah, spyah, harupi, elkana, yisiyah ajrel, yoejer ani yasobam, sbai korhka privar smuhka; yeoelh ani jbdiyah, gedor shrka yrohamka chorahru hun. gad kul smuhka ek bhag daudsmg mrubhumima tinka killama aer mile. tinihru yuddhka nimti siksa paeka sahsi sainikhru thie. tinihru dhal ani bhala clauhma sipalu thie. tinihru simh jstai bhsin dekhinthe. ani tinihru prvmta mrgjstai chito dgurn skthe. ejer gad kul smuhbat senaka prdhan thie. obdiyah adhikarma dosro drjaka thie. eliab adhikarma tesro drjaka thie. mismnna adhikarma cau- tha drjaka thie. yirmyah adhikarma pamcaum drjaka thie. attai adhikarma chaitaum drjaka thie. eliel adhikarma sataum drjaka thie. yohanan adhikarma athaum drjaka thie. eljabad adhikarma nvaum drjaka thie. yirmyah adhikarma dsaum drjaka thie. mkbn- nai adhikarma egaraum drjaka thie. ti manishru gadi senaka prdhanhru thie. tys smuhka sbaibhnda kmjor sainikle pni struka eksy sainikhrusit yuddh grn skthe, tyo privar smuhka sbai bhnda blvan sainik struka ekhjar sainikhrusit yuddh grnskte. gad kul smuhka manishru sainik thie jo vrsko philo mhina yrdn ndi pari janthe. tyo vrsako smy thiyo jb yrdn

ndima badhi airhethyo. tinihrule bemsihruma bsne sbai manishrulai khedi pthae. tinihrule ti manishrulai purv r pscim tir khede. binyamin r yhudaka kul smuhhrubat any manishru killama daudkham ae. daud tinihrulai bhett bahir ge. daudle tinihrulai bhne, "ydi tinihru santisit mlai shayta grn aeka hau bhne m timihrulai svagt grchu. mero sath bs. tr ydi tinihru mero jasusi grn aeka hau bhne, jb maile kehi nramro greko chain tb hamra pitapurchahruka prmesvrle hernu hunech tinihrule ke gryau bhni ani timihrulai dnd dinu hunech." amasai tis birhruka aguva thie. tb, atmadvare bolyo ani bh- nyo."daud, hami tpaika haum. yisaika chora, hami tpaisit chaum, tpailai santi, santi hos! ti manishrulai santi hos jsle tpailai shayta gre! kin? kinbhne tpaiko prmesvrle tpailai shayta grnuhunch."yskarn daudle yi manishrulai aphna smuhma svagt gre ani tinihrul- lai uska senahruka adhikarihru bnae. mnsseka kul smuhka kehi manishru pni daudsit mile. jb tinihru daudsit mile tb tini plistihruka sath saulsit yuddh grn ge. tr daud ani tinka manishrule plistihrulai vastvma shayta grenn. plisti prdhanhrule tinihrul- lai daudle shayta grirhechn bhne visyma kura gre, tb tinihrule tinlai pthaidine niscy gre. ti saskhrule bhne, "ydi daud tinka malik saul kham phrke bhne hamra sirhru katine chn." yi mnsseka manishru thie jo daudsmg mileka thie jb tini siklg shr geh ad- nah, yojabad, ydiel, mikael, yojabad, elihu ani sill- tai. yi sbai jna mnsseka kul smuhbat sena adhykshru thie. tinihrule daudlai nramra manishrusit ldn shayta greka thie. ti nramra manishru desko carai tir ger manishruka samanhru corthie. mnsseka yi sbai man- ishru sahsi sainikhru thie. tinihru daudka sena prd- hanhru bhe. dherai bhnda dherai manishru din pr- tidin daudlai shayta grnae. ysri daudka dherai skti- sali senahrubhe. yi smkhyahru ti manishruka hun jo hebron shрма daud kham ae. yi manishru yuddhka nimti tyar thie. tinihru saulko rajyadhikar daudlai din ae. yo tyhi kura thiyo jo hune ch bhni prm- prbhule bhnnu bheko thiyo. yo tinihruko smkhya hoh yhudaka kul smuhbat yuddhka nimti 6,800 man- ishru tyar thie. tinihrule dhal r bhalahr bokthe. si- monka kul smuhbat 7,100 manishru thie. tinihru yuddhka nimti tyar sahsi sainikhru thie. levika kul smuhbat 4,600 manishru thie. yhyoda tyo smuhma thie. tini harun privarka aguva thie. yhyodasit 3,700 manishru thie. sadok pni tys smuhma thie. tini ek sahsi yuva sainiki thie. tini aphna privarka bais jna adhikarihrusit ae. binyamin kul smuhbat 3,000 manishru thie. tinihru saulka apnthru thie. dherai jso yi manishru tys belasmm saulka privar prt- i visvniy rhe. epraim kul smuhbat 20,800 manishru thie. tinihru sahsi sainikhru thie. tinihru aphna gotr anasar prsiddh manishru thie. mnsse kul smuhka adhabat 18,000 manishru thie. tinihrulai naumdv- ara aunni ani daudlai raja bnaun bolaiyo. issakar kul smuhbat 200 buddhiman aguvahru thie. ti man- ishrule ucit smyma israelle grnu prne thi kurahru jandthe. tinihruka apnthrule tinihruko ades bhnd thie. jbulun kul smuhma 50,000 siksit sainikhru thie. tinihru sbai kisimka htiharhru clauhma sipalu thie. tinihru daud prt khubai bphadari thie. nptli kul smuhbat 1,000 adhikarihru thie. tinihrusit 37,000

manishru thie. ti manishru dhal ani bhalahru bokthe. dan kul smuhbat 28,600 manishru yuddhka nimti tyar thie. aser kul smuhbat yuddhka nimti 40,000 siksiti sainikhru tyar thie. yrdn ndiko purv trphbat ruben gad ani mnsseka adha kul smuhbat 1,20,000 manishru thie. ti manishrusiti sbai kisimka htiharhru thie. ti sbai manishru sahsi ldakuhru thie. tinihru daudlai raja tulyaun drdh smklp grer hebronma aeka thie. smst israelka raja bnaun purn shmt bher hebron shрма israelka any sbai manishru pni daud raja hunu prch, bhne kurama shmt thie. ti manishrule daudsi hebronma tin din bitae. tinihrule khae ani pie kinbhne tinihruka aphnthrule tinihruka nimti khane kura tyar greka thie. tinihruka ti ksetrka chimekihrule pni jham issakar, jbulun ani nptalika kul smuhhru bsthe! khane kura, gdha, umt, khccr ani goruhurma lier ae. tinihrule prsst matrama pitho, nebharka dlla, kismiska jhuppa, dakhka dlla, dakhrs, tel gai goruhru ani bhedahru lyae. israelka manishru atynt prsn thie.

13

daudle aphna senaka sbai adhikarihrusiti kura-kani gre. tb daudle israelai manishrulai ek sath bolae. tinle unihrluai bhne, “ydi timihrule ramro vicar ho bhne smjhinchau bhne, ani ydi prmprbhu yhi cahnuhunch israelka sbai ksetrma hamra dajyubhaihrluai hami sndes pthaaum sathai pujaharihru ani levihru kham pni sndes pthaaum jo hamra dajyubhaihrusiti aphna shrhru r ti shr njikka khetruma bshcn. sdesma tinihrulai aunu ani hamro sath rhnu bhniyos. krarko snduklai yruslemma hamikham phrkai lyaa. hamile krarko sndukko vasta greka thienaum jb saul raja thie.” ysrt israelka sbai manishru daudsmg shmt bhe. tinihru sbaile soce yso grnu nai ucit hunech. ysrt daudle misdesko sihor ndi dekhi lebo hmat shr smmka sbai israelka manishrulai bhela gre. krarko snduklai kiryt-yarimbat phrkai lyaumda tinihru sathma ae. daud r tinka sathma sbai israelka manishru yhudako balahama ge. balaha, kiryt yarimko arko naum ho. tinihru krarko snduk bahir lyauka nimti tyham ge. tyo krarko snduk prmprbhu prmesvrko snduk ho. uham krub svrg duthruko mathi bsnuhunch. yo tyo snduk ho jsai prmprbhuko naumdvare pukarinch. manishrule abinadabko ghrbat krarko snduk sare. tinihru snduklai nyam rthma rakhe. ujjah ani ahiyole rth hamkdai lge. daud ani israelka sbai manishru prmesvrko smks utsv mnairheka thie. tinihrule prmesvrko stuti grdai thie ani githru gaumda thie. tiniru sarangi, vina, dhol, jhyali, khaimjdi ani turhi bjaumda thie. tinihru kidonko khlama ae. rth tanne samdehru thokkie ani krarko snduk jhndai ldyo. ujjahle snduk smatn hat bdhae. prmprbhu ujjahsi khubai risaunu bhyo. prmprbhule ujjahlai maridinu bhyo kinbhne usle snduk choeka thie. ysri ujjah tytinaikher prmesvrko smks mre. prmesvrle uhamko krodh ujjah prt dekhaunu bhyo ani ysle daudlai aprsnt tulyayo. tys smy dekhi ahile smm tys shanlai “peres-ujjah” bhinch. daud tys din prmesvr dekhi bhyhit bhe. daudle bhne, “m krarko snduk yham meroma lyaun sktinn.” ysrt daudle krarko snduk aphusiti daudko shрма lgen

tr tinle ekatir lge ginti obed-edomko ghrma chode. krarko snduk obed-edomka privarsiti unko ghrma tin mhina smm rhyo. prmprbhule obed-edomka privarlai ani obed edomka hrek vstulai asis dinubhyo.

14

hiram sor shrka raja thie. hiramle daudkham duthru pthae. hiramle devdar brkska mudahru, dkmi r sikrmihru pni daud kham pthae. hiramle ti daudko nimti mhl nirman grnlai pthae. tb daudle dekhe ki prmprbhule samccai nai tinlai israelka raja bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhule daudko rajylai khubai visal ani sktisali tulyaidinu bhyo. prmesvrle yso grnubhyo kinbhne uhamle daudlai ani israelka manishrulai prem grnubhunyho. daudle yruslem sharma dherai strihrluai vivah gre. ani tinka dherai chora chorihrubhe. yruslemma jnm bheka daudka chora chorihruka namu yi hun; smmua, sobab, natan, suleman, yibhar, elisua, elpelet, nogh, nepeg, yapi, elisama, beliyada ani elipelet. plisti manishrule sune ki daud israelka raja caniekachn. ysrt sbai plisti manishru daudko khajima ge. daudle ys visyama sune. tb tini plisti manishrusiti yuddh grn nikle. plisti manishrule rpaimko bemsima bsne manishru mathi akrmn gre ani tinihruka sr samanhr core. daudle prmesvrilai sodhe, “ke m jaum ani plisti manishrusiti yuddh guru? ke mlai tpaile unihrluai prast grnu dinuhunch?” prmprbhule daudlai utr dinu bhyo, “jau, m timilai ti plisti manishru mathi bijy graunechu.” tb daud r tinka manishru bal prajim shrsmm ge. tyham daud ani tinka manishrule plisti manishrulai prast gre. daudle bhne, “bhtkeko bamdhat pani chutch. tyhi prkarle prmesvrle mero struhru mathi chutnu bhyo. prmesvrle mero madhymbat yso grnubhyo.” tysai karnle tys sthanko naum bal-prajim rakhieko ho. plisti manishrule bal prajimma aphna murtihru chadeka thie. daudle aphna manishru ti murtihrluai jlaune ades die. plistihrule rpaimko bemsima bsne manishru mathi pheri akrmn gre. daudle pheri prmesvrsiti prarthna gre. prmesvrle daudko prarthnako utr dinubhyo. prmesvrle bhnnu bhyo, “daud, jb tm akrmn grda plistihruko pchi phad tir nlag. tysko sato tinihruko carai tir ja ani pipkla rukhhruka phad ptti luk. ani tys smyama timile kimbuko tupphrubat hidirheko avaj sunne chau. tb timile plistihru mathi akrmn grnu nai prch. timile yso avysai grnu prch. prmesvr apahim tinihruka aghi aghi plistika senahrulai prhar grn januhunech.” daudle tysai gre jo prmesvrle tinlai grnu bhnnubheko thiyo. ysri daud ani tinka manishrule plisti senalai prast gre. tinihrule gibbon shrdekhi gejer shr smmka sbai plisti senalai prast gre. tinihrule gibbon shrdekhi gejer shr smmka sbai plisti senahrulai mare. ysri daud sbai deshruma prsidh bhe. prmprbhule sbai rasthrulai dauddekhi bhyhit tulyaunu bhyo.

15

daudle apne nimti daudsharma rajmhlhru bnae. tb tinle krarko snduk rakhnlai euta shan bnae. tinle tyska nimti pal tamge. tb daudle bhne, “levihrluai

matr krarko sdukd bokne anumti ch. kinbhne tinihru hun jslai prmprbhule krarko snduk bokn ani sda sryda uhamko seva grnka nimti channu bheko thio.” daudle israelka sbai manishrulai yruslemka eksath bhetnu bhne jb levihrule krarko snduklai boker tinle ysko nimti bnaeko sthan ma lyaune chn. daudle harunka sntanhru r levihrulai ek sath bolae. khatka privar smuhbat 120 manishru thie. uriel tinihruka mukhiya thie. mrarika privar smuhbat 220 manishru thie. asayah tinihruka aguva thie. gersomka privar smuhbat 130 jna manishru thie. yoel tinihrukr aguva thie. elisapanka privar smuhbat 200 manishru thie. smayah tinihruka mukhiya thie. hebronka privar smuhbat 80 jna manishru thie. tinihruka mukhiya eliel thie. ujjielka privar smuhbat 112 jna manishru thie. tinihruka mukhiya ammonidab thie.pujahari r levihrusit daud kurakani grchn tb daudle pujahar-ihru, sadok ani abiyatharlai tini kham aunu bhne. daudle yi levihrulai pni tini kham aunu bhne, uriel, asayah, yoel, smayah, eliel ani amminadab. daudle tinihruelai bhne, “timihru levi kul smuhka aguvahu hau. timihru r any levihrule aphaimglai pvitr bnaunu prch. tyspchi krarko snduklai maile tysko nimti bnaeko sthanma lyaunu prch. aghillo pte krarko snduk ksri boknu prne bhni hamile prmprbhulai sodhenaum. timi levihrule tyo bokenau ani tysai karn prmprbhule hamilai dnd dinubhyo.” tb pujahari r levihrule svymmlai pvitr tulyae jsdvara tinihrule prmprbhu israelka prmescvrko krarko snduk bokn ske. levihrule mosale ades gre jhaim krarko snduk-lai aphna kamdhma boknma nimti vises dnda pryog gre. tinihrule krarko snduk prmprbhule bhnnu bhe anasar boke. daudle levihrulai aphna sngitkar dajyu-bhaihruelai lyaunu bhne. sngitkarhrule baja, vina, sarngi ani jhyalihru lyaunu prne ani khusiko git gaunu prne thiyo. tb levihrule heman ani uska dajyu-bhaihru asap ani etanlai lya. heman yoelka chora thie. asap berekyahka chora thie. etan kusayahka chora thie. yi manishru mrarika privar smuhka thie. tinihruko privarma dosro drjaka thie. tinihru jkryah, yajiel, smiramot, yhiel, unni, eliab, bnayah, maseyah, mttityah, eliplehu, mikneyah obed edom r yiel yi manishru dvar palhru thie. sngitkar heman, asap ani etanle kamsaka jhyalihru bjae. jkryah, ajiel, smiramot, yhiel, unni, eliab, maseyah ani bnayahle alamot sarngi bjae. mttityah, eliplehu mikneyah, obed-edom yiel ani ajyyahle simitin nidesk anasar vina bjae. yo tinihruko prtidinko kary thiyo. levi prmuhk knnyah gaune jimmama thie. knnyahle yo kam pae kinbhne tini gaunma khubai nipun thie. berekyah ani elkana krarko sndukka dui rkskhu thie. pujaharihru sbnyah, yosapat, ntnei, amasai, jkryah, bnayah ani eliejerko kam krarko snduk aghi- aghi himdda turhi bjaune thiyo. obed-edom ani yhiyah krarko sndukka any rkskhu thie. daud, is- raelka budha-prdhanhru ani senaka kptanhru krarko snduk lin ge. tinihrule tyslai obed edomko ghr bahir nikale. prtyek vykti khusi thie. prmescvrle levihru-lai shayta grnu bhyo jsl krarko snduk bokeka thie. tinihrule satvta sadhe r satvta bhedahruko blidie. sbai levihru jsle krarko snduk bokeka thie tinihrule mlm- laka ramra posak lgaeka thie. knnyah, gaune jimmaka vykti ani sbai gaykhruka mlmlka ramra posakhrumu

thie. daudle pni mlml dvaranirmit ramra posak
 lgaeka thie. ani daudle uttm mlmldvra nirmit epod
 pni laeka thie. ysri israelka sbai manishrule krarko
 snduk laye. tinihrule jy-jykar gre, tinihrule nrnsiga
 turhihrur r jhyali, vina ani sarangihru bjae. jb krarko
 snduk daudko shrma lyaipuryaiyo, miklle jhyalbat
 herin. mikl saulki chori thiin. tb tinle raja daud-
 lai nacdai greka ani bady-bajahr bjaumda greka
 dekhin, ani tinle daud pntiko aphno srrdha hrain ani
 tinle socin daudle apahimlai murkh bnairhechn.

16

levihrule krarko snduk lyae ani tyslai daudle tamgeko
palbhitr rakhe. tys pchi tinihrule prmesvrlai homblir
r melbli arpn gr. daudle homblir ani melbli cd-
haiskepci tini prmpbrbhuko naumma manishrulai
asirvad die. tys pchi tinihre israeli purus r strihrul-
ai euta-euta rkti, kehi khjurka jhuppa ani kismishru
die. tb daudle krarko snduk aghi seva grn ka nimti
kehi levihrulai cune. ti levihruko kam utsv mnaune,
dhnyvad dine ani israelka prmpbrbhu prmesvrko stuti
gaune thiyo. asap philo dlka prmuhek thie. asapka
dlle jhyali bjae. skimray dosro dlka prdhan thie. any
levihru yiel, mkramot, yhiel, mtityah, eliab, bnayah,
obed edom ani yiel thie. yi manishrule vina, ani
sarngi bjae. bnayah ani yhiel pujaharihru thie jsle
sdaiv krarko snduk aghi truhai bjaute. yo tysbela
thiyo jb daudle philo plt asap ani unka bhahirulai
prmpbrbhuko stutigun grne kam dieka thie. prmp-
brbhuko stuti gr. uhamko naum pukar. manishru-
lai ti mhan karyhruko barema bhn jo prmpbrbhuko
grnu bheko ch. prmpbrbhuko nimti gao. prmpbrbhuko
nimti stuti gan gr. uhamka ascrykmrhruko visyma
sunau. prmpbrbhuko pvitr naumko gaurv gr. prmp-
brbhu trph aune sbai manishru, prsn hou. prmp-
brbhu r uhamko skti trph her. prmpbrbhu kham jau
ani uhamko shayta sdhai khøj. ti acmmka kamhru
smjh jo prmpbrbhule grnu bheko ch. uhamka phais-
lahru ani uhamle grnu bheka sktisali karyhruko smrn
gr. israelka manishru prmpbrbhuka das hun. yakubka
stnanhru prmpbrbhuka cunieka manishru hun. prmp-
brbhu hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamle smsar
bhri nai nyay raknhu hunch. uhamko krar sdaiv smjh.
uhamle ti ajnahru hjarau pustahruka nimti dinub-
heko ch. tyo kralai smjh jo prmpbrbhule abraham-
sit grnu bheko thiyo. uhamle isahksit grnu bheko
ptijna smjh. prmpbrbhule ysai yakubko nimti vidhi
bnaunu bhyo. yo krar israelsitko ho jo sdaiv lgatar
clirhnc. prmpbrbhule israellai bhnnu bhyoh “maile
timilai yo knanko bhumii sumpi diem. yo timro
paitrk smpttko bhag hunech.” jb tinihru euta sano
smkhyaka manishru matr thie, ani kehi smyko lagi
any rajyhrusmg bsi rhe. tinihru ek rastrdekhii arko
rastma ge. tinihru ek rajy dekhii arko rajyma ge.
tr prmpbrbhule ksailaipni tinihru mathi cot puryaun
dinu bhen. prmpbrbhule tinihrulai cot nupryaun
bhni rajahrulai cetavni dinubhyo. prmpbrbhule ti ra-
jahrulai bhnnu bhyo, “mero abisek bheka vyktihrul-
ai cot ndeu. mera agmvktahrulai cot ndeu.” sara
prthvika manis ho, prmpbrbhuko nimti gao. hami-
lai bcaumne prmpbrbhuko barema herk din timile
asl smacar bhnnuprch. sbai rastlai prmpbrbhuko

mhimako visyama ghosna gr. hreklai bhn uham kti adbhut hunuhunch. prmprbhu mhan hunuhunch, ani dheraile uhamko mhima gaumchn, prmprbhuo dr sbai devtahruka bhnda dherai bhybhit hunch. kin? kinbhne smsarma sbai devtahru kevl vyrtthka murtihru hun. tr prmprbhule akas bnaunu bhyo. prmprbhuo mhima ani gaurv ch. skti r anndle thaum bhrdch jham uham bsnu hunch. privarhru ani smuhhru, prmprbhuo mhima r sktiko prmsa gr. prmprbhuo prmsa r uhamko naumko mhima hos. prmprbhu prtinihruka bhetihru lyau. prmprbhu ani uhamko pvitr sundrtako aradhna gr. uhamko samune drao, jo sbai prthvimathi ch. jtiskdo smarsardh nimarn grieko ch. yo hlline chain. prthvi ani akas prsn houn! sbaitirka manishrule bhun, "prmprbhule sasn grnuhunch." smudr ani ysma bheka sbai vstuhrule jy-jykar grun! khethru r tinihruka bheka hrek thokhrule annd dekhau. tb jmgnglka vrkshrule gaune chn. kin? kinbhne prmprbhu aunu humdaich. uham prthviko nyay grn aunu humdaich. prmprbhulai dhnyvad deo, kinbhne uham asl hunuhunch, ho prmprbhuo prem sda-srvda lgatar bgirhch. prmprbhusit bhn "hamro prmesvr hamra uddharkrta hamilai bcaumnuhos hamilai eksath paridinuho r hamilai any deshrubat bcaunu hos. yskarn hami tpaiko pvitr naumko stuti ani mhima grn skaum jb tpaiko stuti grchaum." prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko sda srvda stuti bhirhos, jsri sda-srvda uhamko stuti bhirhekoch.tb sbai manishrule prmprbhuo stuti grdai bhne, "amin." tys pchi daudle asap ani unka bhahirulai krarko sndukko samu chade. daudle tinihruelai tysko aghi hrek din seva grn bhni chodeka thie. daudle obed-edomlai r 68 jna any levihruelai pni asap ani tinka bhahirusit seva grnka nimti chade. obed edom r hossa rkskhru thie. obed-edom ydutunka chora thie. daudle pujahari sadok ani any pujaharihru jsle tinisit gibonko ucc sthanma prmprbhuo pal aghi seva greka thie. hrek bihan r samjhma sadok ani any pujaharihru hombliko bedima hombli cdhaumthe. tinihrule prmprbhuo vyvsthamalekhiaka niymhru jo prmprbhule israelihruelai dinu bheko thiyu, paln grnai yso grthe. heman ydutun ani any sbai levihruelai stuti gan gaum-dai, "prmprbhuo stuti gr, kinbhne uhamko prem sda-srvda rhirhch." gayk naum anasar cunieka thie. heman ani ydutun tinihruka sath thie. tinihruko kam turhi phuknu ani jhyali bjaunu thiyu. jb prmprbhuka nimti bhjn gainthyu tinihrule any vadhyntnrhru prtinihru. smaroh pchi, sbai manishru aphno-aphno ghr ge. ani daud pni aphna privarlai asirvad din ghr ge.

17

daud aphna ghr ge pchi tindle agmvkata natanlai bhne, "her, m devdarko kathle bnaeko ghrma bsirhechu, tr krarko snduk pal muni rakheko ch. m prmesvrko nimti euta mndir bnaun cahnu." natanle daudlai uttr die, "tpai je grn cahnuhunch tyo grn sknu hunch. prmesvr tpaist hunuhunch." tr tyo rat prmesvrko vcn natan kham ayo. prmesvrle bhnnu bhyo, "ja, ani yi kurahru mero das daudlai bhnh prmprbhule

bhnnu hunch, 'daud m bsno nimti mero mndir nirman grne vykti tm hoins. israelai maile misr desbat bahir lyaeko smy dekhi aj smm m mndirma bseko chain. m palko caraitir ghumirhechu. maile manishruelai israelka manishruka vises aguvahru hunlai chanem. ti aguvahru mera manishruka nimti gothalahru tuly chn. jb m israelka caraitir vibhinn sthanma ghumirhethem. tysbela kunai pni ti aguvahruelai maile khile pni bhnn kin tinihrule mero nimti devdaru kathko mndir nirman grenau?' "yskarn ab, yi sbai kurahru mero sevk daudlai bhn, srvtkitman prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, 'maile tmlai gothala humda khetbat lyaem. maile tmlai mera israel manishruka raja bnaem. tm jham ge ta pni m tero sath thiem. m tm bhnda aghi gem r tera sutrhruelai maridiem. ab m tmlai prthviko ek prsiddh manis bnauechu. m yo bhumii mero israeli manishruelai dirhekochu. m unihruelai ys bhumima sthapan grnechu ani tinihru tyham bsnechn. ksaille tinihruelai dikkari dinechain. nramra manishrule tinihruelai cot puryaune chainn. jsri tinihrule phile greka thie. ti nramra kurahru bhe, tr maile mera israeli manishruko hercakhko nimti prmkhru cune ani m tera sbai struhruelai pni prast grnechu." "m tmlai bhnnu ki prmprbhule tero nimti euta rajkiy ghra nirman gridinu hunech. jb tero mrt-yu hunech ani tm tera pita-purkahrusit milnechs m tero apnai choralai nyam raja bnauechu. nyam raja tera chorahru mdhye ek jna hunech. ani m usko rajylai sktisalai bnauechu. tero chorale mero nimti ek mndir nirman grnech. m tero privarlai srvda sasn grne bnauechu. m usko pita hunechu ani u mero chora hunech. tero aghi saul raja thiyu. ani maile mero shyog saulbat htaem. tr m tero choralai prem grn khile pni chadne chain. m uslai mero mndir ani rajkyo jimmama srvda rakhne chu. usko sasn srvda clirhne ch." natanle yo drsnbat prmesvrle bhnnu bheka sbai kurahruko visyama daudlai bhne. tb, raja daud pvitr palma ge r prmprbhu smks bse. daudle bhne, "he prmprbhu prmesvr tpaile mera nimti ani mera privarka nimti yti bighn vasta gridinu bhyo. m yo kin bujhdin? yinihru bahek tpaimele mlai jann dinu bhyo ki bhvisyama mera privarko bhagy ke hunch bhni. tpaile mlai sdhaim euta ani prsiddh vyktilai jstai vyvhar grnubhyo. yo bhnda dherai m ke bhnn skchu r? tpaile mero nimti yti dherai gridinu bhyo. ani m tpaiko matr das hum. tpaimele mlai jannuhunch. he prmprbhu, tpaimele mera nimti yo adbhut kary gridinu bhyo. tpaile yso grnubhyo kinbhne tpaie yo cahnu hunthyu. he prmprbhu tpaie jsto any kohi hune chain. tpaie bahek any isvr chain. hamile khile pni kunai isvrle ysto adbhut kary greko suneka chainau. israel jstai any kunai rastr ch? chain prthvima israel matr ysto rastr ho jsko nimti tpaimele ysta adbhut karyhru grnu bhyo. hamilai misdesbahir nikalnuhbyo ani tpaile hamilai svtntr bnaunu bhyo. tpaile aphaim svymalai prsiddh tulyaunu bhyo. tpaile tpaika manishruka aghi janu bhyo ani any manishruelai hamro nimti tinihruko des chodn badhy tulyaunu bhyo. tpaimele tpaika israeli manishruelai sda-srvda tpaimele bnaunubhyo. ani tpaie prmprbhu tinihruko prmesvr bnnu bhyo. "tysaikarn prmprbhu tpaile m ani mero stantnhruko visyama ke bhnnubhyo yo sda-srvda sty rhos. tpaile ke bhnnubhyo tyo grnuhos

tpaile grnu hunech. tpaika vcn raknhuhos js dvara manishrule sdaiv tpaiko naumko smman grnechn. tb manishrule bhinne chn, 'srvsktman prmprbhu israelka prmesvr hunuhunch.' ani daud tpaismo dasko samrajy tpaismo samunne sthapit hos. "tpaim aphaile mlai prkt grnu bhekoch. tyo tpaime mero privar-lai, rajahruko privar bnaumnu hunech. tsayi kran m nirdhkk sath tpaikai dyahru magirhechu. yskrn ab mero prmprbhu, tpaai nai prmesvr hunuhunch. prmesvr tpaai svymle mera nimti yi asl kurahru grid-inchu bhni prtijna grnu bheko ch. tyskarn mero prmprbhulai iccha bhe tpaime tpaismo dasko rajvmslai asis dinuhos yo tpaismo upsthima sda-srva lgatar rhnech. karn prmprbhu tpaaim aphaile ysai asirvad dinu bheko ch. ani tpaime je asirvad dinubhyo sda-srva asis hunech."

18

pchi daudle plisti manishrulai akrmn gre. tinle plis-tihirulai prast gre. tinle gat shr ani tyska viprika sa-sana aru shrhru plisti manishrubat lie. tys pchi daudle moab deslai prast gre. moabihru daudka sevk bne. tinihrule daudlai kr tirth. daudle hdr-ejerk senahru viruddh pni yuddh gre. hdr-ejer sobaka raja thie. daud ti senahrusit hmat shrsmm lde. daudle yso gre kinbhne hdr-ejerle aphno rajy yuphretis ndi smm phailaune cesta greka thie. daudle hdr-ejerka 1,000 rthhru, 7,000 sarthihru ani 20,000 paidl sainkihru kbjama lie. daudle hdr-ejerka bliya ghodahru pni apang bnaidie jun camhi rth tannma pryogrieka thie. tr daudle 100 vta rthhru tanne prst ghodahru aphno nimti bcadie. arami manishru dmisk shrbat hdr-ejerlai shayta grn ae. hdr-ejer sobaka raja thie. tr daudle tinlai prast gre r 22,000 arami sainikhrulai maridie. daudle aram-mihruko rajy dmiska shrma sena lger bsa. arami manishru daudka sevk bhe ani tinikham kr lyaun thale. ysri prmprbhule daudlai jham ge ta pni vijy graunubhyo. daudle hdr-ejerka sena prdhanrubat sunka dhalhru lie ani ti yrusemma lya. daudle tebh ani kun-shrhrubat dherai matrama kamsa pni lya. ti shrhru hdr-ejerka thie. pchi sulemanle tyo kamsalai kamsako kund, kamsaka stmbh r kamsaka vibhinn bhamdahru mndirko nimarn grnko nimti pryoggre. tou hmat shrka raja thie. hdr-ejer sobaka raja thie. toule hdr-ejerka sbai senalai daudle prast pare bhinne kura sune. yskarn toule usko chora hдорamlai daud kham uslai usko vijyama abhinndn grn ani bdhai din pthae. tinle yso gre kin bhne daud hdr-ejerka viruddh ldeka thie ani tinlai prast greka thie. hdr-ejerka aghi tou smg yuddh greka thie. hдорamle daudlai sun, camdi ani kamsa dvara nimit dherai kisikma cij bi-jhru die. daudle ti vstuhirulai pvitr tulyae r prmprbhu-lai cdhae. daudle edom, moab, ammonihru, plistihru ani amalekihrubat lyaeka sbai camdi ani sun pni ty-sai gre. abisai, sruiyaha chorale 18,000 edomi manishrulai nunko bemsima mare. abisaile edomma kil-lahru bsa. ani sbai edomihru daudka sevk bnae. prmprbhule daudlai tini jham sukai ge pni vijy dilaunu bhyo. daud spurn israelka raja thie. tinle tyhi gre jo hrekka nimti ucit ani uttm thiyo. yoab sruiyaha chora daudka senaka senapti thie. yhosapat, ahiludko

chora daudle greka karyhruko visyma lekhe. sadok ani abimelek pujaharihru thie. sadok ahitubka chora thie ani abimelek ebiiyatarka chora thie. sbas lekhpai thie. bnayah kreti ani pelethihruka aguvai grne jim-mama thie. bnayah hyoyadaka chora thie. ani daudka chorahru mukhy adhikarihru thie. tinihru raja daud smg sevagrtie.ammonihrule daudka manishrulai ljiit tulyaumchn

19

nahas ammoni manishruka raja thie. kehi smypchi nahasko mrtyu bhyo r tinko sttama unka chora nyam raja bhe. tb daudle bhne, "nahas m prti dyalu thie, ys-rth m hanun, nahaska chora prti dyalu hunechu." ys-rth daudle tinko pitako mrtyu prti hanunlai santvna dinka nimti duthru pthae. daudka duthru ammon desma hanunlai santvna din ge. tr ammoni prd-hanhrule hanunlai bhne, "murkh nbnnuhos. dau-dle vastvma yi manishru tpaikai shanubhuti din va tpaikma mrt pita prti smman jnaun pthae ka hoinn, daudle tinka smacarvahkhrulai tpaismo desko ja-susi grn bhni pthae ka hun. daudle vastvma tpaismo deslai dhvms parn cahnnch." ysrt hnanule daudka smacarvahkhrulai pkre ani tinihruka dahri r kpal ka-tidie. hanunle tinihruka bstrhru pni kmmr smm kati die. tys pchi tinle tinihruelai pthaidie. daudka manishrulai ghr jan apthero prty. kehi manishru daud kham ge ani tinka manishru prti ke ghtna ghtyo so bhne. ysrt raja daudle aphna manishrulai yo smacar pthae "tinihru timihruko dahri ptheri nbdhunjel yriho shrmai bsnu. tys pchi timihru ghr phrker aun skchau." ammonihrule soce ki daudle tinihruelai usko stru ho bhinne vicar gre. tb tinihrule 1,000 toda camdi pryog grer misuputamiyabat rthhru ani sarthihru jyalama lya. tinihrule aram-maka ani sobabat pni rthhru ani sarthihru jyalama lya. ammonihrule 32,000 rthhru jyalama lya. tinihrule mkaka raja ani tinka senalai shayta grn aun bhni tinihruelai jyla die. makaka raja r uska sainikhrue ae ani medba shrko njikma chauni bsa. ammonihrule apahim aphna shrhru bat bahir ae r yuddhka nimti tyar bhe. daudle sune ki ammoni manishru yuddhka nimti tyar humdaichn. ysrt tinle yoab ani israelka smst senalai ammoni manishrusit yuddh grn pthae. ammonihru bahir ae ani yuddhka nimti tyar bse. tinihru shrdvarko njik thie. jo rajahru shayta grn ae ka thie tinihru apai bahir maidan tir bse. yoable dekhe ki tinisit ldnka nimti dui sainy-dihru tyar thie. ek dl tinko samunne thiyo ani arko dl tinka pchilltir thiyo. ysrt yoable israelka kehi srvtom sainikhrulai chane. tinle tinihruelai aramka sena viruddh ldn pthae. yoable israelka sainikhrulai abisaiko adhinma rhne ades die. abisai yoabka bhai thie. ti sainikhrue ammoni sena biruddh ldn ge. yoable abisailai bhne, "ydi aramka sainik mera nimti ati sktisali bhe tb timile mlai shayta grnuprch. ydi ammoni sainik timra nimti ati sktisali bhe bhne m timilai shayta grnechu. hami sahisi ani sktisali bnaum jb hami hamra manishruka nimti ani hamra prmesvrko shrhruka nimti ldchau. prmprbhule tyhi grun jo uhamle ucit thannuhunch." yoab ani tinisit bhaka senale aramka senalai akrmn gre. aramka senahru yoab ani tinka senahru dekhi bhage. am-

moni senahrule aramka senahru bhagirheko dekhe ysrth tinihru pni bhage. tinihru abisai r tinka sena dekhi bhage. ammonihru aphna shрма phrke ani yoab yruslem phrker ge. arami prdhanhrule dekhe ki israelihrule tinihru lai prast gre. ysrth tinihrule yuphretis ndiko purvtir bseka arami manishru bat shayta paunka nimti duthru pthae. sopk aramka hdr-ejerka senapti thie. sopkle ti any arami sainikhruko pni aguvai gre. daudle smacar sune ki aramka manishru yuddhka nimti ektrit bhirheka chn. ysrth daudle israelka sbai manishrulai ekjut gre. daudle tinihru lai yrdn ndi pari lge. tinihru aramihruko amne-samne bhe. daudle aphna senalai yuddhka nimti tyar hunu hukum gre ani tinihrule aramihru-lai akrmn gre. aramihru israelihrubat bhage. daud r tinka senale 7,000 sarthihru ani 40,000 arami sainikhrulai mare. daud ani tinka senale arami senaka senapti sopklai pni maridie. jb hdr-ejerka adhikarihrule tinihru lai israelle prast pareka dekhe, tinihrule daudsit sndhi gre. tinihru daudka sevk bne. ysrth aramihrule ammonihru lai pheri shayta grn asvikar gre.

20

bsnt rtuma, yoable israelka sainikhrulai yuddhma lger ge. yo vrsko tyo smy thiyo jb rajahru yuddhma janthe, tr daud yruslem mai bse. israelka sainikhru ammon desma ge ani tysi lai dhvms pare. tys pchi tinihru rbba shрма ge. sainikhru shrko caraitir chaur-nima tinihru janbat roknlai manishrulai shrko bhitir va bahir tyaham bse. yoab ani israelka sena rbba shrko viruddh tysi lai dhvms nparunjel smm lde. daudle tinihruka rajako sirbat sripec nikale. tyo sunko sripec lgbhg ek todathiyo. sripecma mulyvan rtnhru thie. sripec daudko sirma lgaio. tb daudle rbba shrbat dherai mulyvan bstuhru pae. daudle rbba manishrulai lyae ani tinihru lai ara, phlamka gl ani bn-cro dvara kam grn lgae. daudle ammonihruka sbai shrhrulai pni tysi grn lgae. tys pchi daud ani sbai sena yruslem phrke. pchi israelihruko plisti manishrusit gejer shрма yuddh bhyo. tys smy husaka sib-bkaile sippailai mare. sippai daimtyhruka (rpaihruka) ekjna chora thie. ysri ti plisti manishru israeli manishruka das srh bhe. pheri tyaham israelihru ani plis-tihruko bicma yuddh bhyo. elhanan, yaerka chorale lhmilai mare. lhmii golytka bhai thie. golyt gat shrka thie. lhmiko bhala atynt thulo ani ghrau thie. tyo tanko visal dnda jstai thiyo. pchi, israelihrule plis-tihrusit gat sharma yuddh lde. yo sharma ekjna daimty manis thiyo. tysko hat ani khuttama caubisvta aum-lahru thie. tys manisko prtyek hatma chh vta aum-lahru ani prtyek khuttama ch vta aumlahru thie. tyo pni daittyhruko chora thiyo. ysri jb tys manisle israelai ninda gryo, tb jonathnle tysi lai maridie. jonathn simeaka chora thie. simea daudka dajyu thie. ti plisti manishru gat shrka daimtyhruka (rpaka sntan) chorahru thie. daud ani tinka sevkhrule ti daimty manislai mare.

saitan israelka manishruko viruddh thiyo. tysle daudlai israelka manishruko gnti grn utsahit tulyayo. ysrth daudle yoab r manishruka aguvahrulai bhne, "jau ani israelka sbai manishruko gnna gr. desma bheka hrekko gintigr. berseba shrdekhi dan shrsmm. tb mlai bhn, js dvara tyaham krti jna manishru chn m janne chu." tr yoable bhne, "prmprbhule uhamko rast-lrai sy guna visal bnaun. hjur, israelka sbai manishru tpaika das hun. tpaik kin yo kam grn cahnuhunch, mera prmprbhu raja tpaile israelka sbai manishru-lai papko dosi tulyaunu hunech." tr raja daud dhrit thie. yoable tysi grnu pryjo jo rajale bhne. ysrth yoab ge ani manishruko ginti grdai des bhri ghume. tys pchi yoab yruslem phrki ae. ani ktijna manishru thie so daudlai bhne. israelma 11,00,000 manishru thie jo trvar claun skthe. ani 4,70,000 manishru yhudama thie jo trvar claun skthe. yoable levi ani binyaminka kul smuhhruko ginti lienn. yoable ti ani privar smuhhruko gnna grenn kinbhne tin-lai daudko ades mnpren. prmesvrko njrma daudle nramro kary greka thie. ysrth prmesvrle israelalai dnd dinu bhyo. tb daudle prmesvr lai bhne, "maile ati murkhta puron kam grekochu. maile israelka manishruko gnna grer ati nramro pap greka chu. tyskarn m tpaiko dasbat yo pap htai dinuhos bhni yacna grchu." gad daudka drsi thie. prmprbhule gadlai bhn-nubhyo, "ja, ani daudlai bhni 'prmprbhule je bhn-nuhunch tyo yo hoh m tmlai tinvti rojai dimdaichu. taimle ti mdhye euta rojnu prch. tb m taimle roje anasar dnd dinechu." tb gad daud kham ge. gadle daudlai bhne, "prmprbhu yhi bhnnuhunch, 'daud roj kun dnd tm cahncs? prsst ahr bina tin vrs, va tin mhinassm, tero struhru dekhi bhagi himdnu jb tinihru aphna trvar ller tmlai kheddhnecn prmprbhubat tin dinko dnd. bhyank rudi des bhri phailne ch ani prmprbhuka svrgdutle manishrulai dhvms gr-dai israelko caraitir janechn.' daud prmesvrle mlai pthauanu bheko ho. ab tpaile nirny grnuhos kun uttr maile uhamlai dinu?" daudle gadlai bhne, "m smkstma preko chu. m kunai manishle mlai dnd dieko phaisla cahmdin. prmprbhu dyalu hunuhunch yskarn mlai uhamko hatma prn dinos." ysrth prmprbhule israelma bhymerk roghru pthauanubhyo ani 70,000 manishru mre. prmesvrle euta svrgdutlai yruslem dhvms t grn pthauanu bhyo. tr jb ti svrg dutle yruslem lai dhvms grn suru gre prmprbhule tyo dekhnu bhyo ani uhamlai duhhk lagyo ysrth prmprbhule yruslem lai nas nparne niscy grnubhyo. prmprbhule svrgdutlai jo nas grdai thie, bhnnubhyo, "rok! yti nai pryapt ch." prmprbhuka svrgdut ybusi ornanko khama ubhieka thie. daudle mathitir here ani prmprbhuka svrgdutlai akasma dekhe. svrgdutle tinko trvar yruslem shr mathi smatirheka thie. tb daud ani budha-prdhanhrule aphna sir lai bhuimchune gri juhakaer prnam gre. daud ani budha-prdhanhrule aphna duhhk prkt grnka nimti vises vstr phireka thie. daudle prmesvr lai bhne, "m tyhi ek hum jsle pap gryo. manishruko ginti grnka nimti maile nai ades greko them. m anjanma them. israelka manishrule kehi bhul greka thienn. prmprbhu mera prmesvr, mlai r mero privar lai dnd dinuhos. tr yo bhyank roghrulai

roknuhos jsle tpaika manishrulai marirhech.” tb prmp-rbhuha svrgdutle gadlai bhne. tinle bhne, “daud-lai prmp-rbhuko aradhna grnka nimti ek vedi nirman grnu bhn. daudle tyo bedi ybusika ornanko khlako njik nirman grnuprch.” gadle ti kurahru daudlai bhne ani daud ornanko khla tir ge. ornan ghum kutdai thie. ornan phrke ani svrgdutlai dekke. ornanka carjna chorahru luknlai kude. daud ornan damda tir ukalo lage. ornanle tinlai dekke r khla chade. tini daud bhe tir ge ani tinko samunne bhuimchune gri sir jhukai prnam gre. daudle ornanlai bhne, “timro khla mlai bec. m timilai pura dam dinechu. tb m yo jggalai prmp-rbhuko aradhna grnko nimti bedi nirman grn pryog grne chu. tb yi bhyank roghru bnd hunechn.” ornanle daudlai bhne, “yo khla linuhos. tpaï mero svami, mharaja hunuhunch. tpaïmlai je ich lagch tyhi grnu hos. tpaïlai hom blihruka nimti gai-goruhru pni dinechu. m tpaïlai khlako tkhtahru daurako rupma dinechu. m ann bli cdhaunko nimti ghum r yi sbai samanhu tpaïlai dinechu.” tr raja daudle ornanlai uttr die, “hoin, m timilai pura dam dinchu. prmp-rb-hulai arpn grnka nimti m timro kehi cij limdin. m tyo bheth arpn grdin jsko kunai muly dinu prdain.” ysrtb daudle ornanlai tyo sthanko nimti 600 sekel jti sun die. daudle tyham prmp-rbhuko aradhna grnka nimti euta bedi nirman gre. daudlle hombli r melbli cd-hae. daudle prmp-rbhusit prarthna gre. prmp-rbhule svrgbat ago pthaer daudlai uttr dinubhyo. tyo ago tl hombliko bedima jhryo. tb prmp-rbhule svrgdutlai tinko trvar myanma halnu bhni ajna dinubhyo. dau-dle dekke ki prmp-rbhule ornanko khlama tinlai uttr dinubhyo. ysrtb daudle prmp-rbhuko nimti bli cdhae. pvitr pal ani hombliko vedi giban shrko ucc sthanma tyhi. mosale tyo pvitr pal nimira greka thie jb is-raelka manishru mrubhumima thie. daud prmesvr-sit kura-kani grn pvitr palma jan skenn kinbhne tini bhybhit thie. daud prmp-rbhuka svrgdut ani tinko tr-varsit bhybhit thie.

22

daudle bhne, “prmp-rbhu prmesvrko mndir ani israelka manishruka nimti bhetihru jlaune bedi yham nirman grine ch.” daudle israelma bsne sbai videsihrulai eksath bhela hune ades die. daudle videsihrubat dhumnga katnehru manishru chane. tinihruko kam prmesvrko mndir bnaunka nimti dhumnga kater tyar grne thiyo. daudle phatkho dhokahruka nimti kamti ani kbjahru bnaun phlam lyae. daudle jokhn pni nskine matrama prcur kamsa lyae. ani daudle ginti grn nskine hisabma devdaruka mudhahru lyae. sidon ani sor shrka manihrule pni daud kham dherai devdaruka mudhahru lyae. daudle bhne, “hamra prmp-rbhuko nimti hamile atynt visal mndir bnaunu prch. tr mero chora suleman sanai ch ysrtb tysle ti kurahru sikeko chain jo tysle jannu prch. prmp-rbhuko mndir atynt visal hunu prch. yo ysko visal ani sundrtako nimti sbai rastrhruma prsiddh ani ujvil hunuprch. tysai karn m prmp-rbhuko mndir nirman grnko lagi yojnahru bnaune chu.” yskarn unko mrtyu aghi daudle mndir nimarnko nimti dherai yojnahru bnae r samgrihru die. tys pchi daudle apha chora sulemanlai bolae unlai is-

raelka prmp-rbhu prmesvrko nimti mndir bnaumnu bhne. daudle sulemanlai bhne, “mero choro, prmp-rbhu mera prmesvrko nimti m euta mndir bnaun cahnthem. tr prmp-rbhule mlai bhnnubhyo, ‘daud, taimle dherai yuddhuru ldeko chs r dherai manishru mareko chs. ysrtb mero naumko nimti taimle mndir bnaun sktains. tr timro chorahru mdhye ekjna jo santi priy vykti ho. m santiko smy prdan grnechu. tyska vriprika struhule tyslai akrmn grne chainn. tysko naum suleman ho. m israelalai u raja bheko smyma santi r arm prdan grnechu. suleman euta ho jsle mero nimti avsyai mndir bnaunech. suleman mero chora hunech ani m usko pita hunechun. ani m usko rajvmslai sktisali tulyaune chu r usko stnanhru israelma dsasvrda sasn grne ch.” daudle yo pni bhne ab chora, “prmp-rbhu tero sath rhun! tm sphl bn ani taimle mndir bnaune chs bhni prmp-rbhule bhnnu bhe jstai prmp-rbhu tero prmesvrko nimti mndir nirman gr. jsri pni prmp-rbhule tpaïmlai jnan r buddhi diun. taki jb uhamle tmlai israel mathi adhikar dinu hunch, taile hosiaryi sath prmp-rbhu tero prmesvrko ajna paln grne chs. ydi taimle hosiaryi sath ti niym ani vyvstahuru paln gris bhne, prmp-rbhule mosalai jo dinu bheko thiyo, taimle tyo sphlta prapt grne chs. blvan r sahsi bn. ndra nirutsahit nho. ‘suleman, maile prmp-rbhuko mndir nirman grn kthin prism grako chu. maile ek lakh todasun dieko chu. ani lgbhg ds lakh todacamdi dieko chu. maile ytibighn kamsa r phlam dieko chu jsko taul grn skimdain. sathai maile kathpat r dhungahru diekochu. suleman taimle tys mathi thpn skchs. tmsit dherai karigrhru, dkrmihru ani sikrmihru chn. tmsit hrek prkarko kam grn sipalu manishru chn. tinihru sun, camdi, kamsa ani phlamka kam grnma sipalu chn. tmsit adhik nipun krmihru chn jsko gnti lin skimdain. ab kam suru gr. ani prmp-rbhu tero sath rhun.” tb daudle israelka smst aguvahrulai tinka chora sulemanlai shayta grnu bhni ades die, daudle ti aguvahrulai bhne, “saccai nai prmp-rbhu timihruka sath hunuhunch. ani uhamle tim-ihrulai rajnitik santi dinubheko ch. kinbhne uhamle ys bhumii nivasihrulai prasta grn mlai shayta grnu bhekoch ab prmp-rbhu r uhamka manishrule ys bhu-mimathi adhikar grnechn. ab timihruko tn mn ani dhn prmp-rbhu timra prmesvr prtï lgau, ani uhamle bhnnu bheka kamhru gr. prmp-rbhu prmesvrko pvitr sthan r prmp-rbhuko nimti mndir nirman gr. tys pchi krarko snduk ani any sbai pvitr bstuhru mndirma lyao.”

23

daud vrdhd bhe, ysrtb tinle apha chora sulemanlai israelka nyam raja bnae. daudle israelka smst aguva pujaharihru ani levihrulai pni bhela gre. daudle tis rbs ani tys bhnda adhik umer bheka levihruko ginti lie. jmma 38,000 levihru thie. daudle bhne, “24,000 levihrule prmp-rbhuko mndir nirman karyko hercach grnechn. 6,000 levihru surksa krmi ani nyaykrt-tahru hunechn. carhjar levihru dvar-palk hunechn ani 4,000 vises vadhy-yntir levihru bnaeko chu. ti yntrhru tinihrule prmp-rbhuko stutika nimti pryog grnechn.” daudle levihrulai tin smuhma vibhajn gre. ti levika tin jna chorahru gerson, khat r mrarika pri-

var smuhhru thie. gersonko privar smuhbat ladan r simi thie. ladanka tin jna chorahru thie. tinka sbai bhnda jetha chora yhiel thie. tinka any chorahru jeta ani yoel thie. simika chorahru slomot, hijel ani haran thie. yi tin chorahru ladanko privarka aguvahru thie. simika car jna chorahru yht, jija, yeus ani bria thie. yht sbai bhnda jetha chora thie ani jija mhila chora yeus ani brialai ekai privarko rupma gnti grinthyo. khatka car jna chorahru amram, yishar, hebron ani ujjiel thie. amramka chorahru harun ani mosa thie. harunlai ati visist hunko nimti cunieko thiyo. harun ani tinka sntanhrulai sdasrvda visist hunko nimti cunieko thiyo. tinihru prmprbhuko sevako nimti sbai pvitr samgrihru tyar grnlai cunieka thie. harun ani tinka sntanhru prmprbhuko smks dhup balnuko nimti cunieka thie. tinihru prmprbhuko sevaka nimti pujahariruko rupma cunieka thie. tinihrluai prmprbhuko pvitr naumma manishrluai asirvad din sdaka nimti cunieko thiyo. jham smm prmprbhuka jn mosa sambndhit uska chorahru levi kul smuhma gabhie. mosaka chorahru gersom ani eliejr thie. gersomka sbai bhnda jetha chora. sbuel thie. eliejerka sbai bhnda jetha chora rhbyah thie. eliejerka any chorahru thienn. tr rhbyahka dherai chorahru thie. yisharka sbai bhnda jetha chora slomit thie. hebronka sbai bhnda jetha chora yriyah, mahila chora amryah thie. yhjiel sahmla chora thie ani yk-mam kancha chora thie. ujjielka sbai bhnda jetha chora mika ani yisiyah kancha chora thie. mrarika chorahrub mhlai r musi thie. mhluka chorahrub elajar ani kis thie. elajarko chorahru nbhi mrtyu bhyo. tinka chorihru matr thie. elajarka chorihrule aphnthrusit vivah gre. tinihruka aphnthru kiska chorahru thie. musika chorahrub mhlai, eder r yrimot gri. jmama tin jna chorahru thie. yi levika sntanhru thie. sucima tinihruko naum aphna privar-privar anasar thiyo. ti privarka prdhanhru thie. prtyek vyktiko naum sucima lekhiako thiyo. sucima lekhiaka vyktihru bis vrs va tys bhnda mathika thie. tinihru prmprbhuko mndirma seva grthe. daudle bhneka thie, "prmprbhu isaelka prmesvrle uhamka manishrluai santi dinubheko ch. prmprbhu sda srvda rhnko nimti yruslemma aunubheko ch. ysrtth levihrule pvitr pal va sevama pryoggrine kunai pni samgri boknu prnechain." israelka manishruka nimti daudka antim nirdsen levi kul smuhka sntanhruko gnti grnu prne thiyo. tinihrule ti levi manishruko gnti lie jo bis ani tys bhnda bdhta umerka thie. levihruko kam harunka sntanhrulai prmprbhuko mndirko sevakaruma shayta grnuthiyo. levihrule mndirko amgan ani mndirka cheuka kothahruko pni hercah grthe. tinihruko kam sbai pvitr cij bijhrulai suddh grnu ani prmesvrko mndirma sevagrne kam thiyo. mndirko tebilma vises roti rakhne tinihru jmama thiyo. tinihru pitho, annbli r akhmiri roti poleka ani misrit bhetihruko pni jimmama thie. tinihrule sbai kurako nap-taul grthe. levihru hrek bihan ubhinthe ani prmprbhu prti dhnyvad cdhaumthe r stuti grthe. tinihrule yo pni hrek samjth grthe. sabbath ani aru cadka dinhruma ani aumsi utsvma tinihrule homblihru tyar grthe. prmprbhuko aghi tinihru homblihru tyar grthe. prmprbhuko aghi tinihru hrek din seva grthe. tyham niymhru thie kti jna lev-

ihrule seva grnu prthyo. tinihrule pvitr pal sathai pvitr sthanko hercah grthe. tinihrule aphna pujahari, harunka sntanhrulai shayta grthe. levihrule prmprbhuko mndirka kamhrudvara pujaharihrluai shayta grthe.

24

harunka chorahruka smuhhru yi thieh harunka chorahru nadab, abihu, elajar ani itamar thie. tr nadab r abihu aphna pitako mrtyu hun bhnda aghinai mre. ani nadab r abihuka chorahru thienn. ysrtth elajar ani itamarle pujahariko rupma kam gre. daudle elajar r itamarka privar smuhlai dui bhinn smuhhruma vibhajin gre. daudle yso gre ki smuhhrule tinihrluai grn diieka karyhru grn skun. daudle sadok r ahimelekk shaytadvara yso gre. sadok elajarka sntan thie. tr ahimelek itamarka sntan thie. elajarka privarma itamarka privarma bhnda dherai mukhiyahru thie. elajarka privarma sohrjna mukhiyahru thie ani itamarka privarma athjna mukhiyahru thie. manishru hrek privarma cunieka thie. tinilai citthadvava cunieko thiyo. kehi manishrluai pvitr sthanko jimmalinko nimti cunieko thiyo. ani any manishrluai pujahariko rupma seva grnko nimti cunieko thiyo. yi sbai manishru elajar ani itamarka privarhrubat thie. smayah mukhiya thie. tini ntnelka chora thie. smayah levi kul smuhbat thie. smayahle ti sntanhruka naum lekheka thie. tinile ti naumhru raja daud ani yi mukhiyahruka samunne lekheka thieh pujahari sadok, ahimelek ani pujaharihru r levihruka privar-privarka mukhiyahru. ahimelek abiyatharka chora thie. hrek plt cittha lgaumthe ani ek vykti chaninthyo, r smayahle tys vyktiko naum lekthe. ysri tinihrule elajar ani itamarko privarka manishru bic kam vibhajn gridieko thiyo. philo yhoyaribko dl thiyo.dosro dl ydayahko thiyo. tesro harimko dl thiyo.cautho dl sorimko thiyo. pamcaum mlkiyahko dl thiyo.chaitaum dl miyaminko thiyo. sataum hkkosko dl thiyo.athaum dl abiyako thiyo. nvaum yesuako dl thiyo.dsauum dl sknyahko thiyo. egharaum elyasibko dl thiyo.bahraum dl yakimko thiyo. tihraum huppako dl thiyo.caudhaum dl yesebako thiyo. pndhraum bilgako dl thiyo.sohraum dl immerko thiyo. straum hejirko dl thiyo.atharaum dl hppiesko thiyo. unnaisaum pthiyahko dl thiyo.bisaum dl yhejkelko thiyo. ekkaisaum yakinko dl thiyo.baisaum dl gmuralko thiyo. teisaum dlayahko dl thiyo.caubisaum dl majyahko thiyo. yi prmprbhuko mndirma seva grnka nimti chanieka dlhru thie. tinihrule mndirma seva grnka nimti harunka vidhi-vidhanhru paln gre. prmprbhu isaelka prmesvrle ti vidhanhru harunlai dinu bheko thiyo bamki rheka levika sntanhruka naum yi hun;amramka sntanbath subael subaelka sntanbat yehdyah. rhbyahka sntanbath yisiyah yisiyah sbai bhnda jetho choro thie. yishar vmsbath slomot. slomotka vmsbath yht. hebronka sbai bhnda jetha chora yriyah thie. amryah hebronka mahila chora thie. yhjiel tinka samhila chora ani ykam kancha chora thie. ujjielka chora mika thie. mikaka chora smir thie. yisyah mikaka bhai thie. yisyahka chora

jkryah thie. mrarik sntanhru mhlī, musi r tinka chora yjiyah thie. mrarika chorahru yjiyabath bno, sohm jkkur r ibri naumka thie. mhlīka chora elajar thie. tr elajarka chorahru thienn. kiska kisbat chora yrhmel thie. musika chorahru mhlī, eder ani yrimot thie. ti levi privarhruka mukhiyahru hun. tinihruko naum a-aphna privarhruka sucima lekchieko ch. tinihru vises kary grnka nimti cunieka thie. tinihrule pni aphna pujaharihrole jhaim citthahalthe. pujaharihru harunka sntan thie. tinihrule raja daud, sadok, ahimelek ani pujaharihru aguvahru ani levihru smks cittha hale. jb tinihrulai kary grnko nimti cune tr thula r sana privarhruelai ekai prkarko vyhar gre. smgitkarhru

25

daud r senaptihrole asapka chorahru heman ani ydutunlai vises kary grnka nimti chaneka thie. tinihruko vises kam sarngi, vina ani jhyalihruko pryog gri prmesvrlo vcno agmvani grnu thiyo. ys prkarle seva grne manishruko suci yham chh asapka privar-bath jkkur, yoseph, ntayah ani asrela. raja daudle asaplai agmvani grnka nimti cune ani asaple aphna chorahruko aguvai gre. ydutunka privar-bath gdlyah, sri, ssyah, simi, hsbiyah r mttityah. ti chh jna thie. ydutunle aphna chorahruko aguvai gre. ydutunle agmvani grnka nimti prmprbhulai dhnyvad din r uhamko stuti grnka nimti vinako pryoggre. hemanka chorahru jsle seva gre ti bukkiyah, mttnyah, ujjiel, sbuel, yrimot, hnnyah, hnani, eliaata, giddlti, rommti-ejer, yosbakasa, mlloti, hotir ani mhjiot thie. yi sbai manishru hemanka chorahru thie. heman daudka drsi thie. prmesvrle hemanlai sktisali bnaune vcn dinu bheko thie. ysrt hemanaka dherai chorahru bhe. prmesvrle hemanlai caudh chora ani tin jna chorihru dinu bhyo. hemanle prmprbhuko mndirma gaun aphna chorahruko aguvai gre. ti chorahrule jhyali, vina ani sarangihru pryog gre. rajako ajna anasar asap ydut ani hemne prmesvrko mndirma seva grne tyo tinihruko yhi trika thiyo. ti manishru ani levika kul smuhka tinihruka aphnthrulai prmprbhuko mhimma gaunma talim diieko thiyo. tyham 288 jna manishru thie. hrek vyktile grnu prne vibhinn kisimka kamhru chann tinihrule cittha lgae. hrek vyktilai sman vyvhar grinthyo. jvan ani budha manishru prtī eksman vyvhar grinthyo. ani gurulai ssilyai jstai sman vyvhar grinthyo. philo-asapka chorahru (yoseph) ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. dosro-gdlyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. tesro-jvurka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. cautho-yistrika chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. pamcaum-ntnyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. chaिताum-bukkiyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. sataum-ysrelaka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr vykti-hru cunieka thie. athaum-ssyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. nvaum-mttnyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. dsaum-simika chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. egharaum-

ajrelka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. bahraum-hsbiyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. tehraum-subaelka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. caudhaum-mttityahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. pndhraum-yremotka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. sohraum-hnnyahka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. straum-yosbakasa chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. atharaum-hnanika chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. unnaisaum mllotika chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. bisaum-elyiataka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. ekkaisaum-hotirka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. bisaum-giddltika chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. teisaum-mhjiotka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. caubisaum-rommti - ejerka chorahru ani aphnthrubat bahr jna vykti-hru cunieka thie. d

26

korhka privarbat dvarpalkhru yi hun. meselemyah ani tinka chorahru. meselemyah koreka chora thie. tini asapka privar smuhka thie. meselemyahka chorahru thieh jkryah sbai bhnda jetha chora thie. ydiel mahila chora thie. jbdiyah smhimla chora thie. ytniel kamhila chora thie. elam antre chora thie. yhohanani jnter chora thie ani elyhonai kancha chora thie. obed-edom ani tinka chorahruh obed-edomka sbai bhnda jetha chora smayah thie. yho-jabad tinka mahila chora thie. yoah tinka sahila chora thie. sakar tinka kahila chora thie. ntnei tinka antre chora thie. ammiel tinka jntre chora thie. yis-sarkar tinka khntre chora thie ani pulltai tinka kancha chora thie. prmesvrle samccai nai obed edomlai brdan dinu bheko thiyo. obed-edomka chora smayah thie; smayahka pni chorahru thie. smayahka chorahru tinihruka pitaka privarka aguvahru thie kinbhne tinihru yogy manishru thie. smayahka chorahru otni, rphael, obed, eljabad, elihu, ani smkiyah thie. el-jabadka aphnthru samrthyvan manishru thie. yi sbai manishru obed-edomka sntanhru thie. ti manishru ani tinihruka chorahru r aphnthru sktisali manishru thie. tinihru asl rkskshru thie. obed edomka 62 jna chorahru thie. meselemyahka chorahru ani aphnthru thie, jo sktisali vykti-hru thie. jmma 18 jna chorahru ani aphnthru thie. yi mrarika privarka dvarpalkhru thie. tysma hosa ek thie. simri jetho choro aguva thie. ydypi simri phila jmeko chora thien, uslai usko pitale aguva cune. hilkriyah tinka mahila chora thie. tbliyah tinka sahima chora thie, ani jkryah tinka kancha chora thie. hosaka jmma 13 chora r aphnthru thie. yi dvarpalkhruka smuhhruma prdhanhru thie. dvarpalkhrole prmprbhuko mndirma seva grne vises trika thiyo jsto tinihruka aphnthrule grthe. hrek privaralai euta dvar chann cittha lgaeo thiyo. jvan r brddhhru prtī sman vyvhar grinthyo. meselemyah purv dvarko rksaka nimti cunieka thie.

tyspchi meselemyahka chora jkryahka nimti cittha lgae. jkriya ek buddhiman sllahkar thie. jkriya uttr dvaraka nimti cunie. obed-edom dksin dvaraka nimti cunie ani obed-edomka chorahru tys mndirko rk-saka nimti cunie jham mulyvan cij-bijhru rakhieka thie. suppin ani hosa pscimdar r mathillo sd-kko silleket dvaraka nimti cunie.rkskshru ek-arkako cheu cheuma ubhinthe. chh jna levihru hrek din rk-sama purv dvar tir ubhinthe. car jna levihru hrekkin rk-sama uttr dvarit ubhinthe. carjna levihru rk-sama dksin dvar tir ubhinthe ani dujina levihrule tys mndirko rk-sa grthe jham mulyvan bstuhru rakhieko thiyu. jti skdo pscimi (kchriko batoma) car jna rk-skshru ani dujina rkskshru kchrima nai bsthe. yi, dvarpalkhruka smuhhru thie. ti dvarpalkhru korh ani mrarika privarhrubat thie. ahiyah levi kul smuh-bat thie. ahiyahle prmesvrko mndirka bhumuly vs-tuhruko her cahko jimma lieka thie. jham pvitr bstuhru rakhieka thie. ladan gersen privarka thie. yhieli ladan privar smuhka mukhiyahru mdhye ek thie. yhielika chorahru jetam ani jetamko bhai yoel thie. tinihrule prmprbhuko mndirka mulyvan vs-tuhruko jimma lieka thie. any mukhiyahru amram, yishar, hebron ani ujjiel kul smuhka thie. sbuel prmp-rbhuko mndirka mulyvan bstuhruko jimmevar prd-han thie. subael gersomka chora thie. gersom mosaika chora thie. yi sbuelka aphnthru thieh elajarat tinka aphnthruh rhbyah-elijrka chora, ysyiya-rhbyahka chora, yoram-ysyiyaka chora, jimkri-yoramka chora ani slomit-jikrika chora. yi slomit r tinka aph-nthru daudle smgrh greka bstuhruko jimmamaval thie. senaka adhikarihrule pni cij bijhru mndirka nimti die. tinihrule yuddhma lieka ktipy vstuhru die. tinihrule ti vstuhru prmprbhuko mndirko sm-calnko lagi nirdesn die. slomit r tinka aphnthrule drsi smuel kiska chora saul, nerka chora abner ani suryahka chora yoable dieka pvitr vstuhruko pni hercah gre. slomit ani tinka aphnthrule sbai pvitr vstuhruko hercah gre jun manishrule prmprbhulai dieka thie. kennyah yisharka privarka thie. kennyah ani tinka chorahru mndir bahir kam grdthe. tinihrule israelka vibhinn bhagamhuma prbndhk adhikari r nyaykrttahraka rupma kam gdthe. hsbyah hebron privarka thie. hsbyah ani tinka aphnthrule prmp-rbhuka sbai kary grdthe ani israelko yrdn ndiko pscim tir rajako kam-kajko jimmavala pni thie. hs-byahka smuhma 1,700 jna yogy manishru thie. he-bron privarko vmsavile yo dekhaucah ki yriyah tinihruka aguva thie. daud rajako calisauam vrsko sasn kalma usle usko adhikarihrulai blvan ani ksil manishruko privarik vmsvali khojne ajna gre kehi yogy manishru hebronihrule bicma yarje r giladma pae. yriyahka 2,700 jna aphnthru thie, jo sktisali vyk-tihru privarhruka mukhiyahru thie. raja daudle ti 2,700 jna aphnthrulai ruben, gad ani mnsseka adha kul smuhhrulai prmprbhuko kary ani rajako kam-kajko her cah grnma aguvai grne jimma die.

27

yi israelihruko suci ho jsle senama rajako seva grthe. prtyek smuhle prtyek vrs ek mhina kam grdthai. ty-ham privarka aguvahru hjar jna senadhykshru, shayk

senadhykshru, adhikarihru, jsle rajako seva grthe. prtyek sainya smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. yasobam philo smuhko philo mhinako jimmamaval thie. ya-sobam jbdielka chora thie. yasobamko smuhma 24,000 vyktihru thie. yasobam pereska sntanhuma ek aguvajn thie. yasobam philo mhinako nimti sbai sainya adhikarihruka prmuhek thie. dodai dosro mhinaka nimti sainya smuhka jimmavala thie. tini ahohka thie. tyham usko smuhma 24,000 man-ishru thie. miklt unka smuhka aguva thie. tesro senapti bnayah yhoyadaka chora bnayah tesro mhi-naka nimti senapti thie. yhoyada mukhy pujahari thie. bnayahko smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. yini uhi bnayah thie, jo tis yoddhaka ek sahsi sainik thie. bnayahle ti manishruko aguvai gre. bnayahka chora ammijabad bnayahko smuhka jimmama thie. cautho senapti yoabka bhai asahel thie. asahel cautho mhi-naka nimti senapti thie. pchi asahelka chora jbdiyahle senaptiko rupma tinko sthan lie. asahelka smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. pamcaum senapti smhut thie. smhut pamcaum mhinako nimti senapti thie. smhut jerh privarka thie. smhutka smuhma 24,000 vyk-tihru thie. chaिताum senapti ira thie. ira chaिताum mhinako nimti senapti thie. ira ikkeska chora thie. ikkes tko shrka thie. irako smuhma 24,000 man-ishru thie. sataum senapti heles thie. heles sataum mhinaka nimti senapti thie. tini paloni manishru-bat thie ani epraimka sntan thie. helesko smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. athaum senapti sibbkai thie. sibbkai athaum mhinaka nimti senapti thie. sibbkai husahbat thie. sibbkai jerh privarka thie. sibbkaiko smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. nvaum senapti abiejer thie. abiejer nvaum mhinaka nimti senapti thie. abiejer anatot shrka thie. abiejer binyamin kul smuhka thie. abiejerko smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. dsaum senapti mhrail thie. mhrail dsaum mhi-naka nimti senapti thie. mhrail ntopahka thie. tini jerh privarka thie. mhraiko smuhma 24,000 man-ishru thie. egharaum senapti bnayah thie. bnayah egharaum mhinaka nimti senapti thie. bnayah pi-rationka thie. bnayah epraimka kul smuhka thie. bnayahko smuhma 24,000 manishru thie. bahraum senapti heldai thie. heldai bahraum mhinaka nimti senapti thie. heldai ntopahka thie. heldai ot-niel privarat thie. heldaiko smuhma 24,000 man-ishru thie. israelka kul smuhhruka mukhiyahru yi nai thiehrubenka jikrika chora eliejr. simoyonka sptyah makako chora. levikah kmuelka chora hs-byah. harunkah sadok. yhudakah elihu (eliu daudka bhaihru mdhye ek jna thie) isskarkah mikaelka omri chora. jbulunkah obdiyaka chora yismayah. npta-likah yrimot ajrielka chora. epraimka ajiyahka chora hoseya. pscim mnssekah yoel pdayahka chora. purv mnssekah jkryahka chora iddo. binyaminka ysiel abnerka chora. dankah yrohamka chora ajrel.yi israeli kul smuhka mukhiyahru thie. daudle israelka manishruko gnti grne niscy gre. tyham ati dherai manishru thie kinbne prmesvrle israelka manishru-lai akasma bheka tarahru jstai dherai bnaune prt-i-jna grnu bheko thiyu. ysrth daudle ti manishruko matr gnta gre jo bis vrs ani tys bhnda mathika thie. yoab, suryahka chorale manishru gnti grn suru gre, tr tinle skenn. prmesvr israelka manishrusit krod-

hit hunu bhyo. tysai karnle grda raja daudko iti-
hasko pustkma manishruko smkhyia lekhién. yo ti
manishruko suci ho jsle rajaka smpttko jimmia lieka
thiehajmavet, adielka chora raja bhndar kksko jim-
mama thie. jonathn, ujjiyahka chora sa-sana shr,
gaum, khet ani burjahruka bhndar kkska jimmama
thie. ejri klubka chora krskhruko jimmia lieka thie.
rama shrka simi dakhbariko jimmia ma thie. sepe-
mka jdbi dakhbarihrubat aune dakhsko hercach ani bh-
ndarko jimmia ma thie. gederka bal hancan pscimi
phad deska bhdraks ani anjirko brkshrukajimmavala
thie. yoas bhdraksko telko bhndarko jimmavala thie.
saronka sitrai saron vriprika gai vstuka jimmia ma
thie. aduleka chora sapatbemsima gai vstuhruka
jimmia ma thie. ismaelle obil umthruka jimmama
thie. meronoti yehdyah gdahruka jimmama thie.
hgrika yajji bheda-bakhraruha jimmama thie. yi sbai
manishru prdhan thie, jsle raja daudka smpttihruka
her cah grdthe. jonathn ek buddhimani, sllahkar r
lekhpal thie. jonathn daudka bhtija thie. hkmonika
chora yhiel rajaka chorahru ko hercach grdthe. ahi-
topel rajaka sllahkar thie. husai rajaka mitr thie. hu-
sai erki manishrubat thie. yohoyada r ebijatarle pchi
rajaka sllahkarko rupma ahitopelle sthan lie. yohoyada
bnayahka chora thie. yoab rajaka senapti thie.

28

daudle israelihruka sbai aguvahrulai ektrit gre. tinle
ti sbai aguvahrulai yruslemma aun bhni hukum die.
unle kul smuhhruka sbai aguvahrulai, rajaka sevama
rheka sainyika senaptihru, hjarhruko senadhykskshru,
syhruka senadhykskshru, raja ani tinka chorahruka
smptti ani psuhruko hercach grne adhiharihru, rajaka
prdhan adhiharihru, birhru ani sbai sahsi sainikhru-
lai bolae. raja daud uthe r bhne, “mera dajyu-bhaihru
ani mera manishru, mera kura sun. m prmpbhuko
krarko sndukko nimti euta visramsthan nirman
grn atinai cahnthem, euta sthan jo hamro prmpbh-
huko khuttako paudan hun skos maile mndir nir-
man grnlai dherai tyarihru grem. r prmpbhule
mlai bhnnubhyo, ‘ahm, daud, taimle mero naumma
mndir bnaun prdain. taimle tyso grnu humdain
kinbhne tm ek sainik hos, r taimle dherai manishrulai
mareko chs.” prmpbhui israelka prmesvrle israelka
bahr kul smuhhruko aguvai grnka nimti yhudaka
kul smuhlai cunnu bhyo. ani tyspchi privar smuh-
bat prmprbhule mera pitaka privarlai cunnu bhyo.
r tyo privarbat prmesvrle mlai sdako nimti israelka
raja cunnubhyo. prmesvrle mlai israelko raja bnaun
cahnu bhyo. prmprbhule mlai dherai chorahru dinu
bheko ch. ani ti sbai chorahrubat prmprbhule sule-
manlai israelko nyam raja bnaun nimti channubhyo.
vastvma, israel prmprbhuko rajy ho. prmprbhule
mlai bhnnubhyo, ‘daud, tero chora suleman tyhi euta
ho jsle mero nimti mndir r tyska cokhru bnauech.
kin? kinbhne maile sulemanlai mero chora hun
cunekochu ani m tysko pita hunechu. sulemanle
mera niymhru r adeshru ahile paln grdai ch. ydi use
mera niymhru paln gririhyo bhne, t m sulemanko
rajylai sda srvdaka nimti sktisali bnaue ch.” dau-
dle bhne, “ysaikarn ab sara israelihru ani prmesvrka
smudayko smks m timihrluai yi kurahru bhndchuh

prmprbhu timihruka prmesvrka sbai ajnahru paln
grnma savdhan bn. tb matr timihrule yo asi bhumi
sda-srvida rakhn skne chau. ani timihrule ysai tim-
ihruka stnanhrulai sda-srvidaka nimti din sknechau.
ani tm, mero choro suleman, aphno pitaka prmesvr-
lai cin. prmesvrko seva suddh hrdyle gr. prmesvrko
seva grn hrdybat nai khusi bn. kin? kinbhne prmp-
rbhule hrek hrdy jamcnuhunch. prmprbhule taimle
socko hrek kurahru bujhnu hunch. ydi tm shaytako
nimti prmprbhu kham gis bhne taimle uttr paune
chs. tr ydi tm prmprbhu dekhi tadha phrkis bhne
uhamle tmlai sdako nimti tyagnu hunech. suleman,
taimle yo bujhnu prch ki prmesvrle uhamko pvitr
sthan arthar mndir nirman grnko nimti tmlai cunnu
bheko ch. sktisali bn r kam purn gr.” tyspchi dau-
dle aphna chora sulemanlai mndir nirman grne yo-
jnahru die. ti yojnahru mndirko carai tirka dlan
ani tyska bhndar kkskshru, mathilla kothahru, bhiti
kothahru ani dya asnka sthanko nimti pni thie. dau-
dle mndirka sbai amska yojnahru bnaeka thie. dau-
dle ti yojnahru sulemanlai die. daudle tinlai prmp-
rbhuko mndir vriprika amgan ani tys vriprika sbai
kothahruka yojnahru die. daudle tinlai mndirko bh-
ndar kkskshru ani ti bhndar kkskshru jham mndirma
pryog grine pvitr vstuhru rakhthe tyska yojnahru die.
daudle sulemanlai pujahari ani levihruko smuh bare
bhne. daudle sulemanlai prmprbhuko mndirko se-
vaka sbai karyhru ani mndirko sevama pryog grine
sbai cij-bijhruko barema bhne. daudle sulemanlai
mndirma pryog grine vstuhru bnaun kti sun ani
camdi pryog grnu prch-tys visyama pni bhne. sunka
diyo r samdanhruka nimti yojna bnaeka thie, ani
camdika diyo ani samdanhruka nimti yojnahru thie.
daudle sulemanlai prtyek samdan ani diyoka nimti
kti sun va camdi pryoggrnu prch so bhne. jham
bhinda bhindai samdanhru avsyk hunch tyham pryog
grnuprne thiyo. pvitr rotiko nimti pryoggrine prtyek
tebko nimti kti sun pryoggrnu prch so daudle bhne.
camdika mecka nimti kti camdi pryoggrnu prch so
daudle bhne. kamta, chrkne kcaura, ani klshru bnaun
kti suddh sun pryoggrnu prch daudle so pni bhne.
prtyek sunka thali bnaun kti sun pryoggrnu prch
ani prtyek camdika rikabi bnaun kti camdi pryog-
grnuprne so daudle bhne. daudle bhne, dhup-vedi
bnaunlai suddh sun pryoggrne visyama pni bhne. dau-
dle sulemanlai krubhrukolagi sunko rthko visyama pni
vrnn gre. tinihruka pkhetahru prmprbhuko krarko
snduk mathi phailinu prch. ti krub svrgduthru sunle
bnieka thie. daudle bhne, “yi sbai yojnahru prmp-
rbhule mlai aguvai grnubhe anasar lekhiaka hun.
prmprbhule mlai yojnama bheka hrek cij bujhnama
mdt grnubhyo.” daudle aphna chora sulemanlai yo
pni bhne, “sktisali r sahsi bn ani yo kam purn gr.
ndrau r nirutsahit nhou kinbhne prmprbhu mera
prmesvr tmsit hunuhunch. sbai kary purn nbhesmm
uhamle tmlai shayta grnu hunech. uhamle tero sath
chodnu hunechain. taimle prmprbhuko mndir nir-
man grnechs. yham pujahari r levihruko smuh chn jo
prmesvrko mndirma sbai karyhru grnko nimti tyar
chn. sbai sipalu krmihru sbai karyhrama tmlai shayta
grn tyar chn. sbai adhiharihru r sbai manishrule
tpaiko hukum mannechn.”

raja daudle israelka sbai manishrulai bhne jo ek-sath ektrit bheka thie, “prmesvrle mero chora sule-manlai matr cunnu bheko ch. suleman sana! ch ani yo kam grnka nimti cahine sbai kura tysle jandain. tr yo kam atynt mhtvurn ch. yo mndir man-ishruka nimti hoin, tr prmprbhhu prmesvrko nimti ho. maile prmesvrko mndir nirmanka nimti vojna bnaun maile mero purn skti lgaeko chu. sunka vs-tuhru bnaunuka nimti maile sun dieko chu. camdika cij-bijhru bnaunuka nimti maile camdi dieko chu. kamsaka samgrihru bnaunuka nimti maile kamsa dieko chu. phlamka vstuhru bnaunuka nimti maile phlam dieko chu. kathka samgrihru bnaunuka nimti maile kath dieko chu. maile jodne shanka nimti gomedk rtn, almkrt ite, sbai prkarka bhinn-bhinn rngka bhumuly rtnhru r seto smg mrmrhrhru pni dieko chu. maile prmprbhuko mndirko nimti ysta dherai-dherai cij-bijhru dieko chu. maile mero prmprbhuko mndirko nimti je dieko bahek m mero aphanai dhukutibat sun r camdi didaichu kinbhne m pvitr mndir nirman grnlai lipt bheko chu. maile operko 3,000 toda suddh sun dieko chu. maile 7,000 toda suddh camdi dieko chu. camdi mndirka bhittahruma lgaunko nimti ho. maile sun r camdika sbai cij bi-jka nimti sun r camdi dieko chu. jsma ki kusl krmihrule mndirka nimti sbai bhinn-bhinn prkarka cij bijhru bnaumn skne chn. ab, israelka manishru, tim-ihru ktijna aj prmprbhuka nimti svymalai arpn grn tyar chau?” privarhruka aguvahru, israeli kul smuhka aguvahru, ekhjarka senadhykshru, syhruka senad-hykhshru r adhikarihru vyst bheka sbai tyar thie. ani tinihru sbaile aphan mulyvan vstuhru arpn gre. yi ti vstuhru hun jo tinihrule prmesvrko mndirka nimti arpn greka thieh 5,000 toda sun, 10,000asrphi, 10,000 toda camdi, 18,000 toda kamsa, ani 1,00,000 toda phlam. manishru josit mulyvan rtnhru thie ti prmp-rbhuko mndirko nimti arpn gre. yhielle ti mu-lyvan rtnhruko hercach gre. yhiel gerson privarka thie. manishru ati anndit thie kinbhne tinihrule ra-jikhusisit dieka thie. aguvahrule khula hrdyle svt-nttrta purvk arpn grekathie r tinihru anndit thie. raja daud pni atyntai anndit thie. tys pchi daudle sbai manishrulai prmprbhuko prmsa grn bhela graeka thie. daudle bhneh “prmprbhhu israelka prmesvr, he hamra pita, sda srvdaka nimti tpaiko prmsa hoirhos. mhanta, skti gaurv, vijy ani smman tpa! kai hun. kin? kinbhne prthvi ani svrgka sbai kura tpaikai hun. he prmprbhhu, rajy tpaikai ho. tpa! sir hunuhunch, hrek bstu mathi sask hunuhunch. dhn ani smman tpa! bat nai aumchn. tpa! sbaimathi sasn grnuhunch. prakrm ani skti tpaikai hatma chn. ani ksailai pni mhan ani sktisali bnaune skti tpaikai hatma chn. yskarn ab hamra prmesvr, hami tpailai dhnyvad cdhaum-chaum, ani hami tpaiko mhimit naumko prmsa gra-chaum. “sbai sty kurahru camhi m ani mera man-ishrubat aeka hoinn. yi sbai kurahru tpaibat matr aeka hun. hami kevl tpaibat aeka kurahru tpailai nai arpn girirhekauchaum. kinbhne hami hamra pita-purkhahru jstai yo smsarma yatra grne prdesi matr haum. yo prthvima hamro smy ksnik chn vitijane chaya jsto hami ysai rokne asa grdenau. he prmp-

prbhhu hamra prmesvr, hamile yi sbai cijhru tpaiko mndir nirman grnka nimti jmma gryaum. hamile yo mndir tpaiko naumko smman grnka nimti nir-man grdchaum. tr yi sbai vstuhru tpaibat aeka hun. hrek thok tpaikai hun. mera prmesvr, m jandchu ki tpaile aphan manishruko jamj grnuhunch ani tpaime dharmikta mn praunu hunch. m yi sbai vstuhru svccch ani imandar hrdyle tpa! prt! arpn grchu. tpaika man-ishru yham ektrit bheka m dekhchu r tpailai yi vs-tuhru arpn grn tinihru khusichn. he prmprbhhu tpa! hamra purkha abraham, ishak ani israelka prmesvr hunuhunch. krpya tpaika manishrulai tpaiko kam grnma shayta grnuhos. tinihruelai tpaiprti dhnyvadi-hunma shayta grnuhos. ani mero chora sulemanlai tpa! prt! sty rhn shayta grnuhos. tpaiko hukumhru vyvstha ani niymhruko sda paln grnma sdhaim tyslai shayta grnuhos. sulemanlai yi kurahru smpn grnma shayta dinuhos ani yo killa jo maile vojna grekochu, nirman grnma tyslai shayta dinuhos.” tb daudle bhela bheka sbai smuhka manishrulai bhne, “ab prmprbhhu timihruka prmesvr prt! prmsa arpn gr.” ysrth sara smudayle prmprbhru aphan purkhahruko prmesvrko prmsa ani aradhna gre! tinihrule prmprbhhu ani raja prt! smman jnaun aphan sir bhumitir jhukae. arko din manishrule prmprbhhu prt! tinihruko blihru cd-hae. tinihrule hombli arpn gre. tinihrule 1,000 sda-mhehru, 1,000 bhedahru, 1,000 thumahru ani tinihru sathma clne argh-bli arpn gre. tinihrule dherai blihru israelka manishruka nimti arpn gre. tys din man-ishru atynt khusi thie kinbhne tinihrule tyham prmp-rbhuka sath kxanpin gre.ani tinihrule daudka chora sulemanlai dosro plt raja bnae. tinihrule suleman-lai rajako rupma niyukt gre sathai sadoklai pni pu-jahariko rupma niyukt gre. tinihrule yo kam tys sthanma prmprbhuko samunne gre. tb suleman rajako rupma prmprbhuko simhasnma bse. sule-manle aphan pitako sthan lie. suleman khubai sphl bhe. israelka smurn manishrule sulemanko ajna paln gre. sbai aguvahru, yoddhahru ani daudka sbai chorahrule pni uslai rajako rupma svikar gre r tinko hukum paln gre. prmprbhule sulemanlai atynt mhan tulyaunu bhyo. israelka sbai manishru jandthie ki prmprbhule sulemanlai mhan bnaumalai hunuhunch. prmprbhule sulemanlai rajale paunuprne smman prdan grnubhyo. suleman aghi israelka kunai pni ra-jale ysto smman paeka thienn. yskarn ysaika chora daud smpurn israel mathi calis vrssmm raja thie. daud hebron shirma sat vrssmm rajy gre. tb uni yruslem shirma tettis vrssmm rajy gre. daudko tys bela mrtuy bhyo jb tini brddh bhe. daudle ek asl r dirgh jivn bitaeka thie. daudka anek smpttihru ani prtistahru thie. ani daudka chora suleman tini pchi nyam raja bhe. raja daudle surudekhi ant smm jo kamhru gre ti drsi smuel, agmvkta natan ani drsi gad dvara likhit pustkhruma chn. ti lekhhrule israelka ra-jako rupma daudle greka kamhruko barema btaum-chn. tinihrule daudka prakrm ani tini mathi ghteka ghtunahruko barema dekaumdech. ani tinihrule is-rael r yska vriprika rajyhruma je bhyo tysko barema dekaumdech.

suleman ek ati sktisali raja bhe kinbhne prmpbrbhu tinka prmesvr tinka sath hunuhunthyo. prmpbrbhule sulemanlai ati mhan bnaunu bhyo. sulemanle israela sbai manishrusit kura-kani gre. tinle senaka naykhru, sena adhyksru, nyaykrttahru smpurn israela aguvahru ani privarhruka mukhiyahrusit kura-kani gre. tb suleman ani tini sit ektrit bheka sbai manishru gibbonko damdamathi puja-sthanma ge. tyham prmesvrko bhethune pal thiyo. prmpbrhuka das mosale pal bnaeka thie jb tini israela manishru mrubhumima thie. daudle prmesvrko krarko snduk kiryat-yarimdekhi boker yruslemma lyaeka thie. ysali rakhnka nimti daudle yruslemma ek sthan bnaeka thie. daudle prmesvrko krarko sndukko nimti yruslemma euta pal tamgeka thie. urika chora, hurka nati bjelle kamsako vedi bnaeka thie. kamsako vedi prmpbrbhuko palko samunne thiyo. yskarn suleman ani manishru gibbonma prmpbrbhulai sllah magh bhni ge. suleman bhethune palma prmpbrbhuko samunneko kamsako vedismm ge. sulemanle vedima 1,000 hombli arpn gre. tys rat prmesvr suleman kham aunu bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "suleman, maile tmlai ke dieko tm cahncs mlai bhn." sulemanle prmesvrlai bhne, "tpaim mera pita daud prtati dyalu hunuhunthyo. tpaimle mlai mera pitako sthanma nyam raja bnaka nimti cunnu bhyo. ab he prmpbrbhu prmesvr, tpaimle mera pita daudlai dinubheko vcn rakhi dinuhos. tpaimle mlai ek atynt visal rastarka raja cunnu bhyo. tyham yti vighn manishru chn jstai tinihru prthvika dhulo sri chn. ab mlai buddhi r jnan dinuhos jsma ki m yi manishrulai shi dhmgale aguvai grn skum. kunai vyktile pni tpaimko shayta bina yi tpaimka mhan manishrumathi sasn grn sktain." prmesvrle sulemanlai bhnnubhyo, "tero dhamka thik ch. taimle dhn-smptika nimti va smmanko nimti yacna grins. taimle tera struhru mariyos bhne yacna grins ani taimle lamo jivnko nimti yacna grins. aham taimle ti kurahruka nimti yacna grins. taimle buddhi ani jnanko yacna grins jsma ki taimle mero manishruko nimti buddhimani purvk nirny lin skchs ti manishru jo mathi sasn grn maile tmlai cunem. ysrtm m tmlai buddhi r jnan dinechu. tr m tmlai dhn-smpti, adhiakar ani prtistha pni dinechu. tero aghi rheka kunai pni rajasit khile pni yti bidhn smptti ani prtistha thien. ani bhvisyama pni kunai rajako yti vighnsmptti ani prtistha hune chain." tyaikarn, suleman gibbonma aradhnaako sthanma ge. tb sulemanle bhethune pal chade ani yruslemma israelmathi sasn grn phrkie. sulemanle aphna senaka nimti ghoda ani rthhru ektrit grn suru gre. sulemanle 1,400 rthhru ani 12,000 ghoda svarhru lya. sulemanle tinihru lai rthshrhuma rakhe. sulemanle ti mdhye kehi yruslemma pni rakhe jham raj bhvn thiyo. yruslemma sulemanle prsrt sun ani camdi ektrit gre. tyham yti vighnsun ani camdi thiyo jo dhumnga srh thiyo. sulemanle prsrt devdarka kath jmma gre. tyham yti vighndevdar thie, tinihru pscimi phadi prdeska nebarhaka brks srh thie. sulemanle misr des ani kyuebat ghodahru lya. rajaka vyaparihrule ghodahru kyuma kine. sulemanka vyaparihrule misr desbat 600 sekelcamdi dier ek rth r 150 sekelcamdi tirer ek ghoda kine. tb ti vyaparihrule

ghoda ani rthhru sbai hittika rajahru r aaramka rajhru lai beciedie.

2

sulemanle prmpbrbhuko naumko smmanka nimti euta mndir nirman grne yojna gre. sulemanle aphnai nimti pni euta rajmhl nirman grne yojna gre. sulemanle 70,000 bhari bokenhru ani phadma dhunga katnka nimti 80,000 dkrmihru lya. sulemanle kam grnehruko dekh-rekh grnlai 3,600 manishru cune. tyspchi sulemanle huramlai khbr pthae. huram sor shrka raja thie. sulemanle bhne, "tpaimle mero pita daudlai shayta dinu bhe jhaim mlai shayta dinuhos. tpaimle tinlai devdar brkska kath pthaunu bheko thiyo jsma ki tinle apahim bsnka nimti euta raj bhvn bnaun skun. prmpbrbhu mera prmesvrka naumko smmanka nimti m euta mndir nirman grnechu. mndirma hami prmpbrbhuko smks dhup jlaune chaum ani hami sdaiv vises mecma pivtr roti rakhnechaum. hami hrek samjh, bichan hrek sbathko din, hrek aumsi ani prmpbrbhu hamra prmesvrle hamilai mnaun bhni ades dinu bheka any cadhruma hombli arpn grne chaum. israeli manishrule sda srva paln grnu prne yo euta nyim ho. "hamra prmesvr any sbai devtahru bhnda mhan hunuhunch. ysrtm uhamko nimti m ek visal mndir nirman grnechu. kunai pni vyktile vastvama hamra prmesvrlai rakhnka nimti mndir nirman grn sktain svrgle pni prmesvrlai rakhn sktain. aham srvoch svrgle pni hamra prmesvrlai rakhn sktain. ysrtm prmesvrka nimti m mndir nirman grn sktinm. m kevl uhamlai smman jnaunko nimti dhup jlaune sthan bnaun skchu. ab tpaimle mlai ek vykti jo sun, camdi, kamsa ani phlamka kam grnma sipalu ch pthai dinuhos bhni cahncchu. tys manisle bajini, rato ani nilo bstrko kam grn janeko hunuprch. tys manisle mera pitale cunnu bheka karigrhru sit yham yhuda ani yruslemma kam grnech. dya grer mlai lbanonbat devdar, silla ani cndnka vrkska kathhru pni pthadinu hos. mlai thaha ch, tpaimka sevkhu lbanon deska vrkshru dhalma anubhvi chn. mera sevkhrule tpaimka sevkhrusmgai kam grnechn. mlai prsrt kathko drkar prnech kinbhne mndir m jo nirman grdaichu atynt visal r sundr hunech. kathka nimti brkshru dhalne tpaimka sevkhrulai m je dinechu tyo yo ho. m tinihru lai khanka nimti 20,000 murighum, 20,000 muri jaum, 20,000 pathidakhars ani 20,000 pathi tel dine chu." tb huramle sulemanlai uttr die. huramle sulemanlai ek khbr pthae. tyo khbrma bhnieka kurahru yi hun; "suleman, prmpbrbhule uhamka manishrulai prem grnu hunch. tysi karnle uhamle tpaimlai tinihruko raja cunnu bhyo." huramle yo pni bhne, "israela prmpbrbhu prmesvrko stuti grnuhos. uhamle svrg ani prthviko srjna grnu bhyo. uhamle raja daudlai ek buddhiman chora dinu bhyo. suleman buddhimani ani smjhdari hunuhunch. tpaimle prmpbrbhuko nimti mndir nirman grnu humdaich. tpaimle aphnai nimti pni raj-mhl nirman grnu humdaich. m tpaim kham huram abbi naum greko ek sipalu karigr pthaune chu. tysi ama dan kul smuhki thiin. tyska pita sor shrka thie. huram abbi sun, camdi, kamsa, phlam, dhumnga ani kathko kam grnma sipalu ch.

huram abbismg bajini, nilo ani rato bstr r mulyvan mlmlko kam grnma pni sipalu ch. huram abbi tpaimle bhnuu bheka nkkasi grn ani kunai pni kam grn skch. tysle tpaimka karigrhru ani tpaimka pita raja daudka karigrhru sit kam grnech. "ab, mhasy, tpaimle hamilai ghum, jaum, tel ani dakhrs dine vcn dinu bhyo. ti cijhru mera sevkhrulai dinu rus. ani hami lbanon desbat kath katne chaum. hami tpaimlai cahiesmm kath katne chaum. hami mudhahru sath bamdhne chaum. ani tinihrulai smudrbat yapo shrtir pthaune chaum. tyspchit tpaimle kathhru yuslemma lan sknu hune ch." tb sulemanle israelma bsne sbai videsihruko gnti lie. yo tys smy pchi bhyo jb daudle manishruko gnna greka thie. daud sulemanka pita thie. tinihrule desma 1,53,600 videsihru bhettae. sulemanle mal-saman boknka nimti 70,000 videsihru chane. sulemanle 80,000 videsihrulai phadma dhumnga katnka nimti cune. ani sulemanle 3,600 videsi manishrulai kamma lgai rakhnka nimti niriksk cune.

3

sulemanle yruslemko moriyah prvtma prmprbhuko mndir nirman grn suru gre. moriyah prvt tyo sthan ho jham prmprbhu daud, sulemanka pita kham aunu bheko thiyo. sulemanle tys sthanma mndir nirman gre jun sthan daudle tyar pareka thie. yo sthan dhiiki bheko khlama thiyo jo ybusi ornakno thiyo. sulemanle israelmathi sasn greko cautho vrsko dosro mhinama kam suru gre. sulemandvara prmesvrko mndirko ghderi nirman grnka nimti pryog grieka nap yi hun. ghderi 60 hat lamo ani 20 hat cauda thiyo. sulemanle mndirko nap grda purano hate nap clae. mndirko samunne dlanko lmai 20 hat ani umcai 20 hat thiyo. sulemanle dlanko bhriti bhag suddh sunle mode. sulemanle thulo kothaka bhittahruma sllaka kathka tkhtahru lgae. tys pchi tinle sllaka tkhtahru mathi suddh sun lgae. ani tinle suddh sun mathi khjurko brksko citr ani sikri lgae. sulemanle sundrtako nimti mndirma bhumuly rnthru lgae. sulemanle pryog greko sun prvembat lyaeka thie. sulemanle mndirko bhriti ams sunle mohore sulemanle chana muniko sttri, caukht bhitta ani dhokahruma sun lgae. sulemanle bhittahruma krub svrgduthru kumder bnae. tys pchi sulemanle mha pvitrsthan bnae. tyo mha pvitrsthan 20 hat lamo ani 20 hat cauda thiyo. tyo mndir jtikaai caumdadar thiyo. sulemanle mha pvitr sthanko bhitta sunle mohore. sunko taul prayh 600 toda kilogram thiyo. sunka kilahruko ojn prayh 50 sekel thiyo. sulemanle mathillo kotha sunle dhaki die. sulemanle mha pvitrsthanma rakhnka nimti duivta krub svrgduthru bnae. karigrhrule krub svrgduthrulai sunle mohoridie. krub svrgdutkan prtyekka pmkheta pamc hat lama thie. pmkhetahruko moth lmai bishat thiyo. philo krub svrgdutuko euta pmkhtale kothako ek tirko bhitta choeko thiyo, ani arko pmkhtale dosro krub svrgdutuko euta pmkhetale kothako arko tirko bhitta choeko thiyo ani ysko arko pmkhetale arko krub svrgdvatko pmkhetale choeko thiyo. krub svrgduthruka pmkhetahrule moth 20 hat dhakeko thiyo. krub svrgduthru bhitr pvitrsthan trph heer

ubhieka thie. sulemanle nilo, bajini r rato bstr ani mulyvan mlml pryog grer prda bnae. sulemanle prdama krub svrgduthruko citr bnae. sulemanle mndirko aghi duivta stmbhhru khda gre. stmbhhru 35 hat agla thie. dui stmbhka tuppako ams 5 hat lamo thiyo. sulemanle sikrihruka har bnae. tinle sikrihru stmbhhruka tuppama lgae. sulemanle 100vta darim bnae ani tinihrulai sikrima jhundyai die. tys pchi sulemanle stmbhhurulai mndirko samunne khda gre. euta stmbh dahinetir khda thiyo. arko stmbh debrotir khda thiyo. sulemanle dahinetirko stmbhko naum "yakin" r debretirko stmbhko naum "boaj" rakhe.

4

sulemanle vedi bnaunka nimti kamsako pryog gre tyo kmsako vedi 20 hat lamo, 20 hat cauda ani 10 hat aglo thiyo. tys pchi sulemanle glit kamsako pryog euta thulo khdkumle nirman grnka nimti gre. tyo thulo jasy golo thiyo ani ek dhardekhi arko dhar smm jsko nap 10 hat thiyo. ani tysko aglaiko nap 5 hat ani 30 hat ghera bheko thiyo. thulo kamsako khdkumlako bit muni goruka akrtihru amkit thie. ti akrtihru dui pmktima thie jo khdkumla vipri 10 hat phailieka thie. khdkumlako akrti bnaudma nai ucit sthanma goruka akrti dhaliieka thie. thulo kamsako khdkumla bahrva goru thulthula murtihru mathi thie. tinvta goru uttr trph phrkeka thie. tinvta goru pscimtrph phrkeka thie. tinvta goru dksin trph phrkeka thie. tinvta goru purv trph phrkeka thie. thulo kamsako khdkumla yi goruhru mathi thie. sbai goruhru tinihruka pchilla bhag ek arkaka sath ani majhma parer ubhyaieka thie. thulo kamsako khdkumla ath senti mitr baklo thiyo. thulo khdkumlako ghera pyalako ghera jstai thiyo. ghera phkrieke lili jstai dekhinthyo. tysma prayh sttri hjar pathiatuamn skintihru. sulemanle dsvta snan bhamdahru bnae. pamc snan bhamdahru tinle thulo kamsako khdkumlako dahinetir rakhe ani sulemanle pamc snan bhamda thulo kamsako khdkumlako debretir rakhe. yi dsvta snan bhamdahru homblieka nimti arpn grieka samgrihru dhunka nimti pryog grinu thiyo. tr thulo kamsako khdkumla bli arpn grnuko aghi pujaharihrule nuhaunka nimti pryog grinu thiyo. sulemanle sunko dsvta samdan bnae. tinle ti samdan bnaune yojnalai anusrn gre tinle ti samdanhru mndirma rakhe. pamcvta samdan dahinetrph ani pamcvta samdan debretir thie. sulemanle dsvta teblhru bnae ani tinihrulai mndirma rakhe. pamcvta teblhru dahinetir ani pamcvta teblhru mndirma debretir rakhe. ani sulemanle 100 snan bhamdahru bnaun sun pryog gre. sulemanle pujaharihruko amgn, thulo amgn ani amgnhruka nimti dhokahru pni bnae. tinle amgantir khuline ti dhokahrulai dhakn kamsako pryog gre. tyspchit tinle thulo kamsako khdkumlalai mndirko dahinetir dksin purv disama rakhe. huramle bhamda, belca ani kcaurahrubnae. tyspchit huramle prmesvrko mndirma raja sulemanka nimti kary smapt gre. huramle duivta stmbhhru ani ti dui stmbhka mathilla bhagka thula kcaurahrubnae thie. huramle dui thula stmbhka tuppoko amsma bheka dui thula kcaurhulalai dhakn buttadar jali pni bnae. huramle dui buttadar ja-

lika nimti 400 darim pni bnae. prtyek jalika nimti dui lhr darimhru thie. ti jalihrule dui stmbhka tup-poka amsma bheka kcaurahru chopieka thie. huramle thela-gadihru ani adhar stmbhma kcaurahru pni bnae. huramle euta thulo kamsaka khdkumla ani khdkumla muntir bahrvt goruhru bnae. huramle bhamdahru, belcahru, kamtahru ani sbai samgrihru prmprbhuko nimti raja sulemanlai bnaidie. yi samgrihru klaivala kamsadvra bnaieka thie. raja sulemanle ti samgrihru phila mataka samcama khnyae. ti samcahru sukkot ani sveda shr majh bheko yrdn bemsima nirman grieka thie. sulemanle yti vighnyi cij bijhru bnae ki ksailepni yska nimti pryog grieko kamsako taul line cesta grenn. sulemanle prmesvrko mndirka nimti cij bijhru bnae. sulemanle sunko vedi bnae. tinle teblhru bnae jham upsthitko roti rakhinthyo. sulemanle samdanhru ani tyska btihru suddh sunko bnae. ti btihru tinihruka nimti bnaeko yojna anasar bhitr pvitrsthanko aghi jlaunu prne thiyu. sulemanle phulhru, btihru, dhupaura ani cimtahru bnaunka nimti suddh sunko pryog gre. sulemanle chrito parne, batahru, kcaurahru, tava cimtahru ani dhupadanihru bnaunka nimti suddh sunko pryog gre. sulemanle mndirka dhokahru, mha pvitrsthanko bhitr dhokahru ani mukhy visal kkska dhokahru nirman grnka nimti suddh sunko pryog gre.

5

tb, prmprbhuko mndirka nimti sulemanle greka sm-purn kary purn bhe. sulemanle sbai cijhru lyae jo tinka pita daudle mndirka nimti dieka thie. sulemanle sun camdika sbai cijhru ani sjaune sbai vs-tuhru lyae. sulemanle ti sbai cij bijhru prmesvrko mndirka kos-kksma rakhe. sulemanle israelka sbai agrj ani kul smuhka prdhanhralai yruslemma ek sath bheth grne ades die. (yi manishru israelka pri-varhruka prdhanhruka pmukkhru thie.) sulemanle yso gre jsma ki levihrule prmprbhuko krarko snduk daudko shr siyonbat mndir smm lyau skos. israelka sbai manishru jhupro-basko cadko smyma raja sulemanko smksma eksath bhela bhe. yo utsv sataum mhinama mnainthyo. jb israelka sbai agrjihu aipuge, levihrule krarko snduk utuae. tb pujahari ani levihrule krarko snduk boker yruslemma lge. tinihrule bheth hune pal ani tysma bheka sbai pvitr bstuhru pni yruslemma lyae. raja suleman ani israelka sbai manishrule krarko snduk aghi bhete. raja suleman ani israelka smst manishrule bheda ani goruhruka bli cd-hae. bhenda ani goruhru yti vighnthie ki kunai vyk-tile ti ginti grn skenn. tyspchi pujaharihule prmprbhuko krarko snduk tyska nimti tyar parieka sthanma lyae. tyo sthan mndir bhitrko mahpvitr sthan thiyu. krarko snduklai krub svrgduthruka pmkhetta muni rakhio. krub svrgduthrule tinihruka pmkhetahru tys sthan mathi phailaeka thie yham krarko snduk thiyu. krub svrgduthrule krarko snduklai dhakeka thie r snduk bokn pryog grieka dndamathi khda thie. ti dndahru yti lama thie ki tinihruko tuppoo mha pvitr sthanko samunnebat nai dekh skinthyo. tr kunai vyktille pni ti dmndahralai mndirko bahirbat dekh sktain thiyu. ti dmndahru aj smm pni tyhim chn.

krarko sndukma dui phlakhru bahek aru kehi thien. mosale ti dui phlaklai horeb phadma krarko sndukbhitr rakheka thie. horeb tyo sthan ho jham prmprbhule israelka manishrusit krar grnu bheko thiyu. israelka manishru misrdesbat bahir bhe pchi tyo kura ghteko thiyu. tyaham bheka sbai pujaharihule svym-lai pvitr tulyaune riti smpn gre. tb, pujaharihru pvitr sthanko bahir ae, tinihru ekai sath ubhie, tr tinihruko vises smuhma hoin. levi gaykhru vedika purvtrph ubhie. asap, heman ani ydutunka sbai gayk smuhru tyaham thie. tinihruka chora ani apnthru pni tyaham thie. ti levi gaykhru seto mlmlka posakma thie. tinihru sit jhyamta, vina r sangihru thie. tyham 120 pujaharihru ti levi gaykhru sath thie. ti 120 pujaharihule turhi bjae. manishru ksaila turhi bjae ksaila gae ti ek vykti jstai thie. tinihrule eutai dhvniya bjae jb tinihrule prmprbhuko stuti gre ani dhnyvad jnapn gre. tinihrule turhi, jhyamta ani vady-vyntbrat thulo avaj nikale. tinihrule "prmprbhuko stuti gre kinbhne uham asl hunuhunch. uhamko sty prem sda svrda rhi rhnch" bhni git gae.tb prmprbhuko mndir badlle bhryo. pujaharihule seva kary clai rakhn skenn kinbhne yo mndir prmprbhuko mhimale badlko rupma bhrieko thiyu.

6

tb sulemanle bhne. "prmprbhule bhnnubhyo," uham andhkar meghma bsnu hune ch. prmprbhu, maile tpaimlai bsuka nimti ek mndir nirman greko chu. yo euta ucc mndir ho, ek sthan jham tpaim sda svrda rhnu hunech." 3raja suleman ghume ani tyaham bhela bheka israelka sbai manishrulai asirvad die jo jiti unko aghi ubhirheka thie. sulemanle bhne, "prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko stuti hos. uhamle mero pita daudsit batcit grnuhumda je prtijna grnu bheko thiyu tyo pura gridinu bhyo. prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnnubhyo tyo yo hoh 'maile israelalai dherai aghi misrdesbat bahir lyae. ani ahile smm maile mero naumma mndir nirman grne sthanka nimti israelka kunai pni kul smuhko shr maile chaneko chain. maile mera israelka manishru, manishrulai aguvai grne vykti cuneko chain. tr ahile mero naumko nimti sthanko rupma yruslem cuneko chu. ani maile mera israeli manishruko aguvaika nimti daudlai cuneko chu." "mera pita daudle israelka prmprbhu prmesvrko naumma euta mndir nirman grn caheka thie. tr prmprbhule mera pitalai bhnnubhyo, 'daud jb taimle mero naumma euta mndir nirman grn cahis, taimle uttm gris. tr taimle mndir nirman grn sktains. tr tero aphno chorale mero naumma mndir nirman grne ch.' ahile prmprbhule je grchu bhnnu bheko thiyu tyhi grnu bheko ch. m mera pitako sthanma nyam raja bheko chu. daud mera pita thie. ahile m israelko raja bheko chu. yhi nai prmprbhule prtijna grnu bheko thiyu. ani maile israelka prmprbhu prmesvrko naumma mndir bnaeko chu. maile mndirma krarko snduk rakhekochu. krarko snduk jham ch tyhi prmprbhuko krar rakheko ch. prmprbhule yo krar israelka manishrusit smpn greka thie." sulemanko prarthna suleman prmprbhuko vedi aghi ubhie. tini israelka smst manishruko samunne ubhieka thie jo ek sath bhela bheka thie. tys pchi sulemanle aphna

hat pakhurahru phailae. sulemanle 5 hat lamo, 5 hat cauda ani 3 hat ucc kamsaka mnc bnaeka thie ani tyslai bahirko amngko majhma rakhieko thiyu. tb tini mncma ubhie ani israelka smst manishru aghi ghumba teke, jo tyham ektrit bheka thie. sulemanle aphna hathru akas tir phailae. sulemanle bhne "israelka pmprbhu prmesvr, tpaim jsto prmesvr svrg va prthvima kochi chain. tpaimle tpaimko prem ani dyako krar rakhnu hunch. tpaimle tpaimka sevkhrusit grnu bheko krarko paln grnuhunch, ydi tinihru spmurn hrdyle thiksit bschn ani tpaimko ajna paln grchn bhne. tpaimle tpaimka sevk daudsit grnu bheko prtijna pura grnubhyo. daud mera pita thie. tpaimle tpaimko mukharbrndbt prtijna grnubhyo. aj tpaimle tyo prtijnalai tpaimka hatdvara sty tulyaunu bhyo. ab, pmprbhu israelka prmesvr tpaimko sevk mera pita daud prtiko tpaimko prtijna rakhidinu hos. tpaimle grnu bheko prtijna yhi hoh tpaimle bhnnubhyo, 'daud, tero privarbat mero samunne israelko simhasnma bsaumnka nimti ek vykti paunu khile asphl hune chains. yo lgatar bhirhnech jbsmm timra stnanhrule mero ajnahru pchyaumchn. tinihrule mero niym tystai prkarle paln grnu prne ch jsri taimle mero vyvstha paln greko chs.' ab israelka pmprbhu prmesvr, tpaimko prtijna sty tulyai dinuhos. tpaimle yo prtijna tpaimko sevk daudlai dinu bheko thiyu. "tr hami jandchaum ki, prmesvr, tpaim vastvma prthvima manishrusath bsnu hunn. svrg ani svrocc svrgle pni tpaimlai aphuma amtaumne ksmta rakhn sktain. ani hami jandchaum. ki maile bnaeko yo mndirlle tpaimlai amtaumn sktain. tr dya grer pmprbhu prmesvr maile greko prarthna prti ani maile dyako yacna greko smya dhyann dinuhos. dya grer mero khusiko cicyaht r tpaimma cdhaieko mero prarthna sunidinuho. m tpaimko sevk hum. m yo prarthna grchu ki tpaimko drsti yo mndirlai hern din ani rat khula rakhnu hunech. tpaimle bhnnu bheko thiyu ki tpaimle tpaimko naum ys sthanma rakhnu hunech. tpaimle mero prarthna sunidinu hunech jb m yo mndirlai herer prarthna grnechu. mera prarthna ani tpaimka israelka manishrule greka prarthna sunidinuho. hamra prarthna sunidinuho jb hami yo mndir tir herdai prarthna grdchaum. tpaim svrgma jham rhnu hunch tyhimbat suni dinuhos. jb tpaimle hamra prarthna sunnu hunch, hamilai ksma prdan grnu hos. "kunai vykti kunai any manis prti kehi nramro grer dosi hun skch. jb tyso hunch tb dosi vyktile u nirdos ch bhni prtijna grn tpaimko naum pryog grunprne ch. jb u prtijna grnka nimti mndirma tpaimko vedi smks aumch. tb svrgbat sunidinuho. tpaimle sevkko phaisla grer karyanvit gridinuho. nramra vyktilai dnd dinuhos ani uslai tystai kst bhogaunuho jsto kst usle anylai bhogaeko thiyu. yo siddh gridinuho ki jun vyktile shi kary greko ch u nirdos ch. "ydi strule tpaimka israeli manishrulai prast tulyaun skchn kinbhne tpaimka manishrule tpaimko viruddh pap greka chn. tb, ydi tinihru tpaimko naumma doshrulai svkar grdai tpaim kham phrki aer ani ydi tinihrule yo mndirma tpaimlai prarthna gri ksma yacna magch bhne. tb svrgbat suni dinuhos ani tpaimka israeli manishruko paplai ksma gri dinuhos. tinihrulai tys desma phrkai pthaunu hos jun tpaimle

tinihrulai ani tinihruko purkhahrulai dinu bheko thiyu. "kehi smy akas bnd hun skch ysto prkarle pani prdai kinbhne israelka manishrule tpaimko viruddh pap gre. ydi yso bhe israelka manishrule pscatp grchn ani yo mndirlai herdai prarthna grchn. tpaimko naumma dos svkar grchn ani tinihrule pap grn chodchn, kinbhne tpaimle tinihrulai dnd dinu humdaich. tb svrgbat sunidinuho. sunnuhos ani tinihruko pap ksma gridinuho. israelka manishru tpaimka sevk hun. tb, tinihrulai jiunu prne ucit marg sikai dinuhos. ani tpaimko desma vrsa pthai dinuhos. tyo tpaimle tpaimka manishrulai dinu bheko des ho. "desma anikal hun va mhamari r phlsko birami b irami v dhusiprne rog va slh phtengrahrun aun skchn r ydi strule israelka manishrulai tinihruka shirma akrmn grla r israelma kunai kisimko birami hola, ani tys bela kunai pni tpaimka israelka manishrule prtyek vyktile aphno kst ani pidha janer-ani ydi tys vyktile aphno hat ani pakhura yo mndirlai herdai phailaula. tysbela svrgbat sunidinuho. svrg tyo sthan ho jham tpaim bsnu hunch. sunnuhos ani ksma prdan gridinuho. prtyek vyktilai tyhi dinuhos jo usle paunu prch, kinbhne tpaimle jannu hunch prtyek vyktiko hrdyama ke ch. tpaim matr jannu hunch ek vyktiko hrdyama ke ch. tb manishru draune chn ani tpaimle hamra purkhahrulai dinu bheko desma bsunjel tpaimko ajna paln grne chn. "kochi ysto prdesi hun skch jo tpaimka israelka manishru mdhye ek hoin, tr jo ati tadha bhumibat yham aeka chn. usle tpaimko mhan naum, tpaimko visal sktile tpaimle manishrulai bcaumn sknu hunch bhni sune r aeko hunskch jb aumchn ani yo mndirlai herer prarthna grchn. tb svrgma jham tpaim bsnu hunch, prdesiko kura sunidinuho ani usko prarthnako uttr dinuhos. tb prthvika sbai manishrule tpaimko naum janne chn. israeli manishrule tpaimko smman gre jham tpaimko smman grne chn. prthvika sbai manishrule jannechn ki jun mndir maile bnaem tyo tpaimko naumdvara cininch. "tpaimle tpaimka manishrulai tinihruka struhrusit ldnka nimti kunai sthanma pthaunu hunech. tinihrule tpaimle channu bheko yo shr tir ani maile tpaimko naumma nirmann greko yo mndir tir herer tpaimko prarthna grnechn. krpa purvk svrgma tinihruko prarthna sunidinuho. tinihrulai sunidinuho jb tinihru shaytaka nimti yacna grchn. ani tinihrulai shayta gridinuho. "manishrule tpaimko viruddh pap grne chn pap ngrne manis kochi chain. ani tpaim tinihru prti krodhit bnnuhunch. tpaimle kunai strudvara tinihrulai prast gri dinu hunech, r kbjama prn dinuhunech ani ati tadha va njikko desma jan vadhy tulyaunu hunech. tr tysbela tinihrule aphna vicar bdline chn ani tpaim sit yacna grnechn jb tinihru tys desma rheka hunch hami tinihru kaidi chn. tinihrule bhne chn, 'hamile pap greka chaum. hamile glti greka chaum ani hamile dustta purvk kam greka chaum.' ani tinihru tpaim kham tys desbat aphna purn hrdy r mn shit phrki aune chn. ani tinihrule tinihruko des, tpaimle tinihruka purkhahrulai dinu bheko destir ani tpaimle channu bheko shr tir herer prarthna grne chn. ani tinihrule maile tpaimko naumma nirmann greko mndir tir phrker prarthna grnechn. jb yso hunch svrgbat suni dinuhos. svrg tpaimko bas sthan ho.

tinihruko prarthna svikar gri dinuhos jb tinihru shay-taka nimti yacna grchn. ani tinihruelai shayta grid-inuhos. tpaimka manishrulai kisma gri dinuhos. jsle tpaimko viruddh pap greka chn. ab, mera prmesvr, m tpaimsmg yacna grchu, tpaimko amkha ani tpaimko kan kholi dinuhos. hamile ys sthanma greka prarth-nahru sunidinhos ani tys prti dhyan dinuhos. “ab, he prmprbhu prmesvr, uthnu hos, ani tpaimko vises sthanma, krarko sndukma aunu hos jsle tpaimko prakrm prrdsit grch. tpaimka pujaharihrole mukti dharn grn skun. tpaimka samcca anuyayihru yi asl kurahruma khushi houn. “he prmprbhu prmesvr, ab-hisek bheko tpaimka rajalai svikar grnuhos. tpaimko acuk premle sevkd audlai smjhna grnuhos.”

7

jb sulemanle prarthna purn gre tb akasbat ago jhryo ani hombli r blidanhrulai jlai diyo. prmprb-huko mhimale mndir bhriyo. prmprbhuko mhi-male bhrieko hunale pujaharihru mndir bhitr psn skenn. israelka smst manishrule agolai svrgbat utreko dekhe. israelka manishrule mndirma prmp-rbhuko mhima pni dekhe. tinihrule aphna anuhar amngka bhumi tir jhukae. tinihrule prmprbhuko aradhna gre ani dhnyvad jnapn gre. tinihrule git gae prmprbhu asl hunuhunch. uhamko krna sda srvda clirhnch. tys pchi raja suleman ani israelka smst manishrule prmprbhuko smks blidan cdhae. raja sulemanle 22,000 goruhru ani 1,20,000 bheda arpn gre. raja r sbai manishrule prmesvrko mndirlai srmpn gre. yo prmesvrko aradhna grnka nimti matr pryog grinthyo. pujaharihru aphna kary grn tyar khda bhe. levihru pni prmprbhuko smgitka yn-trhru shir khda bhe. ti yntrhru prmprbhuko dhny-vad cdhaunka nimti raja daudle bnaeka thie. pujahari ani levihrule gaumalai prmprbhuko stuti gre kinbhne uhamko prem sda srvda clirhnch. levihru dekhi arko tir pujaharihru ubhimalai tinihrule aphna turhi bjae. ani israelka sbai manishru ubhieka thie. sulemanle amngko mdhy bhag pvitr bnae. tyo amgn prmprb-huko mndirko samunne thiyo. tyo tyhi sthan ho jham sulemanle hombli ani mel bliko boso arpn gre. sule-manle amngko mdhy ams pryog gre kinbhne tinle nirman greko kamsako vedima sbai hombli, annbli ani bosohru amtaun sken. tysta bhetihru anek thie. suleman ani israelka smst manishrule sat din smm bhoj utsb mnae. sulemanka sath visal jn smuh thie. ti manishru livo-hmatko shr dekhi phailier misrdesko kholcasmka ksetrbat aeka thie. athaum dinma tinihrule ek pvitr sbha rakhe kinbhne tinihrule satdin smm bhoj utsbv mnaeka thie. tinihrule vedilai srmpn ani ysko srmpnko utsv ajh sat dinsmm mnae. sa-taum mhinako teisaum dinma sulemanle manishru-lai ghr phrkai pthae. manishru atyntai rshit thie ani tinihruko hrdy anndle priuprn thiyo, kinbhne prmp-rbhu daud prti, suleman prti ani aphna israeli man-ishru prti atynt asl hunuhunthyo. sulemanle prmp-rbhuko mndir ani raj-mhliko nirman kary pura gre. sulemanle prmprbhuko mndir ani aphno mhliko nir-man kary purn grnka nimti je jti yojna bnaeka thie tysma tinlai sphlta prapt bhyo. tb prmprbhu rati sule-man kham aunu bhyo. prmprbhule tinlai bhnnubhyo,

“suleman, maile tero prarthna suneko chu, ani maile yo sthanlai aphnai nimti bli-grhko rupma cunekochu. jb m akaslai bnd grchu tb vrsa humdain va m slh-lai desko dhvms grne ades dinchu va m mera man-ishru kham mhamari pthaumchu. ani ydi mero man-ishru, jslai mero naumdvra pukarinch, tinihru apchai vinmr bhi prarthna grchn, r ydi tinihrule mlai kho-jchn ani aphna nramra batobat tinihru htchn bhne, tb m svrgbat tinihruelai sunnechu. ani m tinihruko paplai kisma gridine chu ani tinihruko bhumilai niko pari dinechu. ab, mera amkha khullalchn ani mera kanle ys sthanma grieka prarthnahru prti dhyan dine chn. maile yo mndir cunekochu maile yslai pvitr tulyaeko chu js dvara mero naum sda-srvda yham rhirhnech. ho, mera amkha ani hrdy daud yham yo mndirma rhnech. “ab suleman, ydi tm mero samunne tero pita daud bhe jstai bsis bhne ani maile dieka sbai adeshru taimle paln gris bhne, ydi taimle mera vyvstha ani niymhruko paln gris bhne. tb m tmlai ek sktisali raja bnaumne chu ani tero rajy mhan bnnech. maile tera pita smg greko krar tyhi ho. maile tys-lai bhne them, ‘daud, taimle aphno privarma ek ysto vykti sdaiv paune chs jo israelma raja hunech.’ “tr, ydi taimle maile greka mera vyvstha ani adeshru paln grdains bhne ydi taimle any devtahruko puja grchs ani tinihruko seva grchs bhne. tb m israelka man-ishrulai maile tinihruelai dieko desbat bahir nikalne chu. ani m yo mndirlai tyagne chu jslai maile aphna naumka nimti pvitr tulyaeko chu. m yo mndirlai kehi ysto bnaune chu jsma ki sbai rasthrule ysko barema nramra kura grne chn. prtyek vykti, jo yo mndir bher par hunch jo yti ucc ruple smmanit thiyo, ascryma prne ch. tinihrule bhne chn, ‘prmprb-hule yo des ani yo mndir mathi kin ysto bhyank kuro grnu bhyo?’ tys bela manishrule uttr dine chn, ‘kinbhne israelka manishrule prmprbhu prmesvr tinihruko pita-purkha hrka prmesvrlai tyage. uham uhi prmesvr hunuhunch jsle tinihruelai misrdes dekhi bahir lyaunma aguvai grnu bheko thiyo. tr israelka manishrule any devtahrulai svikar gre. tinihrule ti any devtahruko puja ani seva gre. tyhi karn ho ki prmprbhule israeli manishrumathi yi sbai bhyank kurahru ghtn dinu bhyo.”

8

prmprbhuko mndir ani aphno bhvn nirman grnka nimti sulemanlai bis vrs lagyo. tyspchi sulemanle pheri ti shrhru bnae jo huramle tinlai dieka thie. ani sulemanle israelka kehi manishrulai ti shrhruma bsne anumti die. tys pchi suleman sobako hmatma ge ani yslai kbja gre. sulemanle mrubhumima td-mor shr nirman gre. tinle cij-bijhru smgrh grnka nimti hmatma sbai shrhru nirman gre. sulemanle ucc bethoron ani nimn bet horon shrhruelai pheri nirman gre. tinle ti shrhruelai bliya killa bnae. ti shrhruka bliya prkhal, phat, ani phatkma barhru thie. sule-manle valat shr ani any sbai shrhru pheri nirman gre jham tinle dherai cij bijhru smgrh greka thie. tinle sbai shrhru nirman gre jham rthru rakhieka thie ani sbai shrhru jham ghod-svarhru bsthe. sulemanle je cahe yruslemma tyhi nirman gre usle yruslem, lbanon ani ti sbai ksethruma jham tinle sasn grthe. tyham

dherai smkhyama videsihru bamkirheka thie, jham israelka manishru bsthe. tinihru hitti, emori, priji, hivvi ani ybusihru thie. sulemanle tinihruelai sbai das-krmihru bnn badhy tulyae. yo ajsmm clirheko ch. ti manishru israelka manishrubat thienn. ti manishru tinihruka sntan thie, jo desma bamki rhekahru thie. ani tys belasm israelka manishrudvara nst grieka thienn. sulemanle israelka kunai pni manishrulai das r krm i hun kr grenn. israelka manishru sulemanka ldaku thie. tinihru sulemanka sainik adhikarihru r senapti thie. tinihru sulemanka rthhruka senapti thie ani sulemanka sarthihruka senapti thie. ani israelka kehi manishru sulemanka mhtvpurn adhikarihruka pmukhhru thie. manishruko niriks grnehr ysta 250 jna pmukhhru thie. sulemanle daud shr dekh phirunki chorilai usko nimti nirman grieko ghurma lae. sulemanle bhne, “meri ptni raja daudko bhvma rhu humdain kinbhne ti sthanhru jham prmprbhuko snduk rhekachn pvitr sthanhru hun.” tb sulemanle prmprbhuko vedima prmprbhulai hombli arpn gre sulemanle tyo vedi mndirko dlanko samunne nirman greka thie. sulemanle hrek din mosale dieko vyvstha anasar blihru arpn gre. blihru visramko din, aumsiko dinko cad ani tin var-sik vidaka din arpn grnu prne thiyu. tin barsik vi-dahru akhmiri rotiko cad, saptahik cad ani jhupro-basko cadhru thie. sulemanle apna pita daudka nirdesnhruko paln gre. sulemanle tinihruko sevaka nimti pujaharihruka dl cune. sulemanle levihruelai pni tinihruka krttvyka nimti cune. levihrule stuti grma aguvai grnu ani pujaharihruelai mndirko sevama din dinai grinu prne karyma shayta dinu thiyu. ani sulemanle prtyek dvarana seva grnka nimti dvarpalhru tinihruka smua anasar cune. yo trikaio nirdos prmesvrka vykti daudle dieka thie. israelka manishrule pujahari ani levihru prtii sulemanle dieko kunai pni nirdesnhru privrtt grenn, avjma pni grenn. tinihruke kunai pni nirdesnhru yhamsm ki tinihrule mulyavan cijhru rakhnu prne trika smet kehi privrtt grenn. sulemanka sbai karyhru pura bhe. prmprbhuko mndirko kary suru bhedekhi smapt nbhe smmko yojna thiik bneko thiyu. ysi prmprbhuko mndirko nirman kary smapt bhyo. tys pchi suleman eson-geber ani elot shrhruma ge. ti shrhru edom desko lal smudr njik thie. huramle sulemanlai jha-jhru pthae. huramka apnai manishrule jhaj clae. huramka manishru smudrma jhaj claun sipalu thie. huramka manishru sulemanka sevkhrusit opirma ge ani car sy pcas toda sun lier suleman kham phrki ae.

9

sbaki ranile sulemanko kirtiko visyama sunin. tini sulemanlai kthin prsnhru dvar priksa grn yruslem ain. sbaki ranika sath ek visal smuh thiyu. tinisit umthru thie jsle msla, prcurmatrama sun ani bhumuly rtnhru bokeka thie. tini suleman kham ani r tinisit kura-kani grin. tinisit sulemanlai sodhne anek prsnhru thie. sulemanle tinka sbai prsnhruka uttr die. sulemanka nimti vyakhya grn va uttr din kthin prne kunai kura thien. sbaki ranile sulemanko jnan ani tinle nirman greka bhvn dekhin. tinle sulemanko mecma bhojn r tinka aneakum mhth-

purn adhikarihru dekhin. tinle tinka sevkhrule kam greko bstr phireko trika dekhin. tinle sulemanka dakhrs tyar grne sevkhru ani tinihrule phireka bstrhru dekhin. tinle prmprbhuko mndirma sulemanle hombli arpn greka dekhin. jv sbaki ranile yi sbai kurahru dekhin tb tini ascry bhin. tb tinle raja sulemanlai bhnn, “maile mero desma tpaismo mhan karyhru ani buddhiko visyama suneka kthahru sty rhechn. m yham aer apnai amkhale ndekhun-jel maile ti kthahruma visvas greki thiin. aho, mlai tpaismo mhan buddhiko adha matr pni bhnieko chain rhech. tpaism maile suneka kthahru bhnda mhan hunuhunch. tpaimka ptnihru ani adhikarihru ati bhagymani rhechn. tpaimka jnanka kurahru tinihrule tpaismo seva grdoi sunn skne chn. prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvrko prsma hos. uham tpaismis prsnn hunuhunch ani prmprbhu tpaimka prmesvrka nimti sasn grn tpaimlai uhamko simhas-nmathi rakhnu bheko ch. prmesvrle israelalai prem grnu hunch. israelalai sda-srveda shyog prdan grnu hunch. yskarn uhamle tpaimlai israelmathi nyay r dharmikta paln grne raja bnauna bhyo.” tb, sbaki ranile sulemanlai ek sy bis toda sun, prcur matrama msla, ani bhumuly rtnhru diin. sbaki ranile jstai uttm mslahru ksaila sulemanlai dieka thienn. huramka sevkhru ani sulemanka sevkhrule opirbat sun lae. tinihrule cndnka kath ani bhumuly dhungahru pni lae. raja sulemanle cndnka kath prmprbhuko mndirko nimti simdi r raj bhvn nirman grma pryog gre. sulemanle cndnka kath gaykhruka nimti bina r sarngihru bnaunma pni pryog gre. yhuda desma cndnka kathdvara bnaieka ti bstuhru jsta sundr bstuhru ksaila khile dekheka thienn. raja sulemanle sbaki ranilai tinle caheka ani yacna greka sbai cijhru die. tinle sbaki ranile apulai dieko bhnda adhik die. tys pchi sbaki rani r tinka sevkhru vida bhe apnai desma phrki ge. sulemanle ek vrsma jti sun prapt gre tysko taul 666 toda thien. ghumnte paikarihru ani vyaparihrule suleman kham ajh adhik sun lae. arbka sbai rajahru ani deska saskhrule pni suleman kham sun ani camdi lae. raja sulemanle piteka sunko 200 vta thul thula dhalhru bnae. prtyek dhal bnaunka nimti prayh 600 sekel piteko sun pryog griyo. sulemanle piteko sunko 300 vta sa-sana dhalhru pni bnae. prtyek dhal bnaunka nimti prayh 300 sekel sun pryog griyo. sulemanle sunka dhalhru lbanonko bn-mhlma rakhe. raja sulemanle visal simhasn nirman grn hattiko damt pryog gre. tinle simhasnlai suddh sun dvara mohore. simhasnma chhvtta simkrhru thie. ani tysko ek pau-dan thiyu jo sunle bhnieko thiyu. simhasnko asnka duvai tir pakhura adyaune bahuhr thie. prtyek bahuko cheuma simhka murti ubhieka thie. chhvtta simdimba bahrvta simhka mur-tihru ubhieka thie. prtyek simdiko prtyek cheuma euta simh thiyu. ys prkarle bnaeko simhasn jsto any kunai rajyama thien. raja sulemanka piune sbai pyalahru sundvara bnieka thie. lbanonko bn-mhlka sbai ghrelu cij-bijhru suddh sunle bnieka thie. sulemanle smyama yti vighn smptti thiyu ki camdilai tyti mulyvan thanimdain thiyu. kinbhne raja sulemanla jhajhru thie jo huramka manishrule trsis tir clae lanthe. ani prtyek tin-tin vrsma sun, camdi hsti-had ani mujurhru dvara ladier trsisbat phrkn-

the. raja suleman dhn smptti r buddhima smsarka anyk kunai pni raja bhnda mhan bhe. smsarka sbai any rajahru suleman kham tinka buddhimtta purn nirnyhru sunnka nimti bhet grn aumthe. tinihru sulemanlai prmesvrle dinu bheko jnanka kura sunn aumthe. hrek sal ti rajahrule sulemanka nimti bheti lyaumthe. tinihrule camdi ani sunle bheka cij bi-jhru, bstrhru, htiharhru, msalahru, ghodahru ani khc-crhrhru lyaumthe. suleman sit 4,000 ghoda ani rthhru rakhne thela thie. tinka 12,000 sarthihru thie. sulemanle tinihruelai yruslemma aphusit rthka nimti vises shrhruma rakhe. suleman yuphretis ndi dekhi plisti manishruko des, ani misrdesko simanasmm phailieka ksetrka rajahruka raja thie. raja sulemansit yti vighncamdi thiyoi ki tyo yruslemka dhumngahru jstai thiyoi. ani tini sit yti dherai devdarka kathhru thie ki tyo parvty deshruka anjirka rukhhru jstai sadhrn thie. manishrule misrdesbat ani any sbai deshrubat suleman kham ghodahru lyaumthe. sulemandvara any kurahru suru dekhi antsmm grieka, agmvkta natanka lekhhruma, siloka ahiyahka agmvani ani drsi iddoka drsnmba lekhielka chn. iddoka drsnhrn nbatka chora yarobamko barema thie. suleman calis vrssmm yruslemma smpurn israelka raja thie. tyspchi sulemanle aphna purkhahrusit visram lie. manishrule tinlai tinka pita daudko shurma gadidie. sulemanka chora rhhbm sulemanko sthanma nyam raja bhe.

10

rhhbm sekem shurma ge kinbhne israelka sbai manishru tinlai raja bnaun tyham geika thie. yarobam misrdesma thie kinbhne tini raja suleman dekhi bhageka thie. yarobam nbatka chora thie. rhhbm nyam raja humdaichn bhne kura yarobamle sune. ysrrth yarobam misrdesbat phrker ae. israelka manishrule yarobamlai tinihrusit aunu bhni bolae. tys pchi yarobam israelka sbai manishru ani rhhbm kham ge. tinihrule tinlai bhne, "rhhbm, tpaimka pitale hamro jivn kstmy bnae. yo ghrau bhari bokeko jstai ch. tyo bharlai hlka bnai dinuhos tb hami tpaimko seva grne chaum." rhhbmle tinihruelai bhne, "mkham tin din pchi phrker au." ysrrth manishru phrkie. tb raja rhhbmle agrj manishrusit kura-kani gre jsle phila tinka pita sulemanka seva greka thie. rhhbmle tinihruelai bhne, "ti manishruelai ke bhne sllah tpaimhru mlai dinuhunch?" ti agrjhrule rhhbm-lai bhne, "ydi tpaim ti manishru prt dyaal hunubhyo ani tinihruelai khusi parnubhyo ani tinihruelai ramro kura bhnnubhyo bhne tinihrule sda srva tpaimko seva grnechn." tr, rhhbmle ti agrjhrule tinlai dieka sllah svikar grenn. rhhbmle ti yuvkhrusit kura-kani gre jo jiti sath bdheka thie ani tinko seva grdai thie. rhhbmle tinihruelai bhne, "tinihru mlai ke sllah dinchau? ti manishruelai hamile ksto uttr dinu prne? tinihrule mlai tinihruko kam sjilo bnai dinu bhne ani tinihru cahchn ki mera pitale tinihru mathi ldaeko bhar maile km gridinu bhni." tb, ti yuvahru jo rhhamsitai bdheka thie, "tinihrule tinlai bhne, jun manishrule tpaim sit kura gre tinihruelai tpaimle yso bhnnu prch. ti manishrule tpaimlai bhne, 'tpaimka pitale hamro nimti jivn kthin bnaunu bhyo. tyo ghrau bhar bokeko jstai thiyoi. tr hami tpaimle tyo bhar-

lai hlka paridinu hos bhni cahnchaum." tr rhhbm, tpaimle yo kura ti manishruelai bhnnuprchh tinihru-lai bhnnuhos. 'mero kanchi aumla mera pitako kmrr bhnda moto hunech. mera pitale bhari bojh timihru-lai ldaunu bhyo. tr m tyo bojhalai ajh bhari bnaidine chu. mera pitale tinihruelai cabukle dnd dinu bhyo. tr m tinihruelai dhatuka tikho tuppaa bheka cabukle dnd dine chu.'" tin din pchi yarobam ani sbai manishru rhhbm kham ae. rhhbmle tinihruelai grnu bheka kura tyhi ho, jb tinle bhne, "m kham tin din pchi phrker au." tb raja rhhbmle tinihrusit nic trikale kura gre. raja rhhbmle agrjhruka sllah svikar grenn. raja rhhbmle ti manishrusit yuvahrule dieko sllah anasar kura gre. tinle bhne, "mera pitale tinihruko bojh bhari bnaunu bheko thiyoi, tr m tysi ajh bhari bnaune chu. mera pitale tinihruelai korradvara dnd dinu bheko thiyoi. tr m tinihruelai dhatuka tikha tuppaa bheko korra dvara dnd dine chu." ysri raja rhhbmle manishruka kura sunenn. kinbhne yo kurahruko privrt prmesvrbat aeko thiyoi. prmesvrle ysto hun dinubhyo. yo ysto bhyo jsma ki prmrpbhule uhamko vcnlai sty savit grn skun jo uhamle ahiyahdvara yarobamlai bhnnu bheko thiyoi. ahiyah siloka thie ani yarobam nbatka chora thie. israelka manishrule dekhe raja rhhbmle tinihruka kura sunenn. tb tinihrule rajalai bhne, "ke hami daudka privarka ams haum? ahm. hamile yis-saika kunai bhumi paune chaum? ahm. ysrrth is-raelihru ho, hami hamra aphnai ghr jaaum. daudka chorale tinka aphnai manishru mathi sasn gros." tb israelka sbai manishru aphna ghrtir ge. tr israelma kehi ysta manishru thie, jo yhudaka shrhruma bsthe. ani rhhbm ti manishruka raja thie. hedoram kam grn kr lgaieka manishruko jimmama thiyoi. rhhbale tinlai israelka manishru kham pthae. tr israelka manishrule hedoramlai dhungale haner maridie. tb rhhbm dgurer aphna rthma uphrier cdhe ani bhage. tini bhager yruslem ge. tys snydekhi ahilesmm israel daudka privarko viruddhma chn.

11

jb rhhbm yruslem ae, tinle 1,80,000 srvtottm sainikhru bhela gre tinle ti sainikhru yhudai ani binyaminka kul smubhat bhela gre. usle rajylai aphno nimti phrkaer laun r tinihruelai israelko viruddh yuddh grn bhela gre. tr prmrprbhubat smayah kham smndes ayo. smayah prmesvrka manis thie. prmrpbhule bhnnub-hyo, "smayah, sulemanka chora rhhbm ani yhudaka rajasit kura gr. yhudai binyaminma bsne sbai israeli manishrusit kura-kani gr. tinihruelai bhnh prmrpbhu yso bhnnu hunchh 'tinihru aphna bhaihirusit ldn humdam. hrek vykti ghr phrki jaos. maile nai yso hun dieko hum.'" ysrrth rhhbm ani tinka senale prmrpbhuko smndes maner phrkie. tinihrule yarobam mathi akrmn grenn. rhhbm yruslemma bsthe. tinle akrmnko viruddh rkasa grnka nimti yhudama mjbnt shrhru bsale. tinle betlehem, etam, tko, betser, soko, adullam, gat, mresa, jip, adorem, lakis, ajeka, sora, ayyalon ani hebron shrhruko mrrmt gre. yhudai ani binyaminka yi shrhrulai mjbnt tulyaiyo. jb rhhbmle ti shrhrulai sudrdh tulyae tb tinle tysma senaptihru rakhe. tinle ti shrhruma bhojn, tel r dakhrrsko aphur-tiko vyvstha pni gridie. rhhbmle hrek shurma dhal r

bhalahru pni rakhe r shrhrulai atynt mjbnt tulyae. rhamle yhuda ani binyaminka manishru ani shrhru aphna adhikarma rakhe. israel bhrika pujahari ani levihru rham sit shmt bhe ani tinisit mile. levihrule aphna bhumi r tinihruka aphnai khethru chode ani yhuda r yruslemma ae. levihrule yso gre kinbhne yarobam ani tinka chorahrule prmprbhuko sevko rupma tinihrulai seva grn din asvikar greka thie. yarobamle ucc sthanhrama seva grnka nimti, jham tinle bnaeka bakhra ani bachaka murtihru shapna greka thie, aphnai pujaharihru chane. jb levihrule israel chade tb israelka smpurn privar smuhka ti manishru, jo israelka prmprbhu prmesvr prtii visvsnii thie, aphna pita purkahraka prmprbhu prmesvrlai bli cdhaun yruslem ae. ti manishrule yhuda rajylai sktisali bnae. tinihrule sulemanka chora rhamblai tin vrssmm smmrthn gre. tinihrule yso gre kinbhne tys smya tinihrule daud ani sulemanko anusn gre.rhambka privar rhamle mhlilai vivah gre. tinka pita yrimot thie. tinki ama abihel thiin. yrimot daudka chora thie. abihel eliabki chori thiin, ani eliab yisaika chora thie. mhlbtat rhamka yi chorahru bheh yeyus, smryah ani sahm. tb rhamle makalai vivah gre. maka absalomko natini thiin. ani makabat rhamka yi chora-chorihru bheh abiyah, attai, jija ani slomit. rhamle makalai tinka aru sbai ptnihru r sevikahrulai bhnda adhik prem grthe. maka absalomki natini thiin. rhamka aththar jna ptnihru r saththijna sevikahru thie. rham aththais jna chora ani saththi jna chorihruka pita thie. rhamle abiyahlai aphna bhaihruka prmu kh chane. rhamle yso gre kinbhne tinle abiyahlai raja bnaune yojna greka thie. rhamle buddhimtta purvk kam gre ani aphna sbai chorahru lai yhudam ani binyamin des bhrika hrek sudrdh shra phailae. ani rhamle aphna chorahrulai prsst aphur-tiko vyvstha gridie. tinle aphna chorahruka nimti ptnihru khoji die.

12

rham ek sktisali raja bhe. tinle aphno rajy sktisali tulyae. tb rham ani yhudaka kul smuhle prmprbhuko vyvstha paln grn asvikar gre. rhamko rajyalko pamcaum vrsma siske yruslem shr mathi akrmn gre. sisk misrdeska raja bhe. kinbhne rham ani yhudaka manishru prmprbhu prtii visvsnii thienn. siksiti 1,200 rthhru, 60,000 ghod svarhru sena jo ksaila gnti grn nskne thie. sikk visal senama lubi, sukkiya ani kusi sainikhru thie. siske yhudaka sudrdh shrhrulai prast gre. tispchi siske aphna sainylai yruslemma lyae. tb smayah agmvkta rham ani yhudaka prmu khhru kham ae. yhudaka ti prmu khhru yruslemma bhela bheka thie kinbhne tinihru sbai siksiti bhybhit thie. smayahle rham ani yhudaka prmu khhruhrai bhne, "prmprbhule je bhnnuhunch tyo yo hoh "rhambm tm ani yhudaka manishrule mlai tyag greka chau mero vyvstha paln grn asvikar greka chau. ysrt h ab m mero shayta bina tmlai sikko samna grn chodne chu." tb yhudaka prmu khhru ani raja rham duhkhit bhe ani svymlai nmr tulyae. tb prmprbhut smayah kham "smndes ayo." prmprbhule smayahlai bhnnubhyo, "raja ani prmu khhru svym nmr bheka chn. ysrt h m tinihrulai nst gre

chain, m tinihrulai camdai bcaumne chu. m mero ris yruslem mathi pokhnai sikko pryog grne chain. tr yruslemka manishru sikk sevk hune chn. ysto hune ch jsdvara tinihrule yo sikne chn ki mero seva grnu any rasthruka rajahruko seva grnu bhnda bhinn ho." siske yruslem mathi cdhaim gre ani smpttihu lge jo prmprbhuko mndirma thiyu. sisk misrdeska raja thie. ani tinle ti smptt pni lge jo rajako bhvnma thiyu. siske hrek cij lie ani ti smpttihu lger ge. tinle ti sunka dhalhru pni lge jo sulemanal bnaeka thie. raja rhamle sunka dhalhruko sthanma kamsaka dhalhru bnae. rhamle ti kamsaka dhalhru adhikarihurai die jo bhvno prvesdvarko rksagrne jim-mama thie. jb raja prmprbhuko mndir bhitr ps-the tb rkskhrule kamsaka dhalhru bahir nikalthe. pchi tinihrule ti kamsaka dhalhru lger rkasa grhma rakthhe. jb rhamle svym lai nmr tulyae tb prmprbhule aphno krodh rhambat ttaunu bhyo. ysri nai prmprbhule rhamblai purn ruple dhvms parnu bhen. tyahm yhudama kehi asl kura pni thiyu. raja rhamle svym lai yruslemma ek sktisali raja bnae. tini ekcalis vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. rham yruslemma str vrssmm raja thie. yruslem tyo shr ho js lai prmprbhule israelka smst kul smuhbat cunnu bheko ho. prmprbhule aphna naum yruslemma rakhn rojnu bhyo. rhamki ama nama thiin. nama ammon deski thiin. rhamle nramra kurahru gre kinbhne tinle prmprbhuko ajna paln grne kura hr dybat niscy greka thienn. rhamle aphu raja humda surudekhi ant smmko aphno sasna me jti kurahru gre ti smayah agmvkta lekhhrama ani iddo, drsika lekhhrama lekhiaka chn. ti pustkhru vmsavilihru jstai lekhiaka chn. ani rham r yarobam majh, duvai rajahruko sasnalbhri yuddh clirhyo. rhamko mrtiyu bhyo ani uslai usko pita-purkahrusit gade. rhamblai daudko shra gadiyo. tispchi rhamka chora abiyah nyam raja bhe.

13

jb raja yarobam athahraum vrsma israelka raja bhe abiyah yhudaka nyam raja bhe. abiyah tin vrs mm yruslemma raja thie. abiyahki ama maka thiin. maka urielki chori thiin. uriel giba shra thie. ani abiyah r yarobamka majh yuddh clirhethyo. abiyahka senama 4,00,000 sahsi sainikhru thie. abiyahle tys senalai yuddhma aguvai gre. yarobamka senama 8,00,000 sahsi sainikhru thie. yarobam abiyahsit yuddh grn tyar bhe. tb abiyah epraimko phadi desko smaram damda ubhie. abiyahle bhne, "yarobam ani smst israelihru, mero kura sun. timihrule yo jannu prch ki israelka prmprbhu prmesvrle daud ani tinka chorahrulai sda srbda israelka raja hune adhikar dinu bheko ch. prmesvrle daudsit nunko krar dvara yo dinu bheko ho. tr yarobam aphna svamika viruddh bhe. yarobam nbatko nati, daudka chora sulemanka ek sevk thie. tb, ayogy dust manishru yarobamka mithru thie ani tinihrule ekai sath rham sulemanka chorako virodh gre. rham sanai r anubhvini thie. ysrt h use yarobam ani tinka dust sathihruhrai rokn skenn. "ab, timi manishrule prmprbhuko rajylai tyo rajy js lai daudka chorahrule sasn greka chn prast grne niscy greka chau. tinihru sit dhair manishru chn ani timihruka ti sunaula

bachahru ti 'devtahru' chn jo yarobamle timra nimti bnae. timile prmpbrbhuka pujaharihurulai nikali bahir gryau, jo harunka stnanhru thie. ani timile levihurulai nikali bahir gryau. tys pchi timile, prthvika hrek rastrl jstai aphnai pujaharihuru chanyau. ani ahile kunai pni vykti jsle euta bacha ani satvta bhemda lyaune ch, tyo pujahari hun skch-'ti jhutta devtahruko seva grne pujahari.' "tr hamro nimti, prmpbrbhu hamra prmesvr hunu hunch. hami yhudaka manisle prmesvrko ajna paln grn asvkar greka chainaum. hamile uhamlai chadaka chainaum. pujaharihuru jsle prmpbrbhuko seva grchn harunka chorahru hun. ani levihuru prmpbrbhuko seva grma pujaharihurulai shyog grchn. tinihuru hrek samjh vihan prmpbrbhulai hombli arpn grchn r sugndhit dhup balchn. tinihuru mndirko vises mejma lhrma roti rakhchn. ani tinihuru sunaula samdanma bttihuruko hercach grchn jsdvara ucyalo ruple prtyek samjh cmknchn. hami atynt savdhanipurvk prmpbrbhu hamra prmesvrko seva grchau tr timi manishrule uhamlai tyag greka chau. prmesvr svym hamro sath hunu hunch. uham hamra sask hunu hunch ani uhamka pujaharihuru hamisit chn. prmesvrka pujaharihule timihurulai vyumjhaun ani timihurulai uhamko agmnma uttejit tulyaunka nimti aphna turhi bjaumchn. israelka manishru ho, timra purkhahruka prmpbrbhu prmesvrko viruddh nld. timihuru sphl hune chainaum." tr yarobamle sainikko ek dlai abiyahko senako pchiltir sutukk pthae. yarobamka sena abiyahko sena smks thie. yarobamka senaka gupt sainikhru abiyahka senaka pchi thie. jb abiyahka senama bheka yhudi sainikhrule vipri here tb tinihrule yarobamka senale aghi pchi duvai tirbat akrmn greka dekhe. yhudaka manishrule prmpbrbhulai jodle pukare ani pujaharihule turhi bjae. tyspchi abiyahka senaka manishru jodle krae. jb yhudaka manishru krae prmesvrle yarobamka senalai prast gridinu bhyo. yarobamka sbai israelka senahru abiyahka yhudaka senahru dvara prast bhe. israelka manishru yhudaka manishrudekhi bhage. prmesvrle israelka senahru-lai prast grn yhudaka senahurulai anumti dinu bhyo. ani israelka 5,00,000 svrottm manishru marie. ysi tys bela israelka manishru prast bhe. yhudaka manishrule vijy prapt gre. yhudaka senale vijy prapt gre kinbhne tinihrule aphna pita-purkhahruka prmpbrbhu prmesvr mathi bhrosa rakhe. yhudaka senale yarobamka senalai khede. abiyahka senale yarobam-bat betel, yesna ani epron shrhru kbja gre. tinihrule ti shrhru ani ti shrhru njikka sa-sana gaumhru ad-hikamra lya. jbsmm abiyah jivit rhe yarobam pheri khilyai sktisali bhenn. prmpbrbhule yarobamlai maridinu bhyo. ani abiyah sktisali bne. tinle caudh jna strihru vivah gre ani bais jna chora r sohrjna chorihruka pita thie. any sbai kura jo abiyahle gre so agmvkta iddoka pustkhruma lekhiaka chn.

14

abiyahko mrtyu bhyo ani uslai pita-purkhahrusitai gadiyo. manishrule tinlai daudko shрма gade. tyspchi abiyahka chora asa abiyahka sthanma nyam raja bhe. asaka smyma desma ds vrssmm santi thiyo. asale aphna prmpbrbhu prmesvrko smks asl r

ucit kurahru gre. asale ti videsi vedihru htaidie jo murti pujaka nimti pryog grinthe. asale ucc sthanhru htaidie ani smark silahru phodidie. asale asera-stmbhhru bhamci die. asale yhudaka manishrulai prmpbrbhu prmesvrko anusrn grnu bhni ades die. uham tinihruka purkhahrule anusrn greka prmesvr hunuhunch. asale tinihurulai prmpbrbhuka vyvstha ani adeshru paln grne ades die. asale ucc sthanhruka dhupvedihru pni yhudaka sbai shrhrubat htai die. ysi rajyma santi thiyo. jb asa raja thie. asale yhu-dama tyo smy sudrdh shrhru nirman gre jb yhudama santi thiyo. asale yi vrshrma kunai yuddh grnu pren kinbhne prmpbrbhule tinlai santi prdan grnu bheko thiyo. asale yhudaka manishrulai bhne, "hami yi shrhrlulai nirman graum ani yinihruka caraitir prkhalhru bnaaum. hami burjadvarhru ani dvarma barhru bnaaum hami yo desma bsesmm yso graum. yo des hamro ho kinbhne hamile prmpbrbhu hamra prmesvrko anusrn greka chaum. uhamle hamilai hamro caraitir santi dinu bheko ch." ysrth tinihrule nirman gre ani sphlta prapt gre. asaka yhudaka privar smuhka 3,00,000 manishru ani binyaminka kul smuhka 2,80,000 manishruka sena thie. yhu-daka manishrule thula-thula dhal r bhalahru bok-the. binyaminka manishrule sa-sana dhal ani dhnub-ti bamd hanthe. ti sbai manishru bliya r sahsi sainikhru thie. tb jera asaka senaka viruddh ae. jera kuska thie. jeraka 10,00,000 manishru ani 300 rthhru tinka senama thie. jeraka sena maresa shr smm puge. asa jera viruddh ldnka nimti nikle. asaka senahru maresama spata bemsima yuddhka nimti tyar bhe. asale prmpbrbhu aphna prmesvrlai pukare ani bhne, "prmpbrbhu, tpaimle matr blvan manishruko viruddh kmjor manishrulai shayta grn sknu hunch. prmpbrbhu hamra prmesvr. hamilai shayta grnu hos. hami tpaim mathi nirbharchaum. hami tpaimko naumma yi visal senako viruddh ldchaum. prmpbrbhu, tpaim hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimko viruddh ksailai pni jitn ndinu hos." tb prmpbrbhule kusi senahurulai prast grn asaka yhudi sena pryog grnu bhyo. ani kusi senahru bhage. asaka senale kusi senahurulai grar shr smm kheder lge. yti bighn kusi senahru marie ki tinihru pheri ldnka nimti senaka rupma ektrit hun skenn. tinihurulai prmpbrbhu ani uhamka senale kulci die. asa ani tinka senale struhruka anek bhumuly cijhru lge. asa ani tinka senahule grar njikka sbai shrhrlulai prast gre. ti shrhruma bsne manishru prmpbrbhu sit bhybhit thie. ti shrhruma anek prkarka dherai bhumuly bstuhru thie. asaka senahule ti bhu-muly cijhru ti shrhrubat lge. asaka senale sivirhuma pni akrmn gre jham gothalahru bsthe. tinihrule dherai bheda r umthru lge. tb, asaka senahru yruslem phrke.asaka privrttnhru

15

prmesvrko atma ajryahmathi utrnubhyo. ajryah odedka chora thie. ajryah asalai bhetn ge. ajryahle bhne, "mero kura sun asa ani yhuda r binyaminka timi sbai manishru! prmpbrbhu timihruka sath rhnu hunch jb timihuru uhamka sath hunchau. ydi tim-ile prmpbrbhulai khojyau bhne, uhamlai paune chau. tr ydi timihrule uhamko sath chodyau bhne uhamle

timihruko sath chodnu hunech. dherai smysmm israel sty prmesvr bihin thiyu. ani tinihru siksa dine pujahari bihin r niym bihin thie. tr jb israelka manishrule duhkh pae, tinihru pheri prmpbhhu prmesvr trph phrkie. uham israelka prmesvr hunu hunch. tinihrule prmpbhbulai khoje ani uhamlai pae. duhkhko tys smyama kunai pni manis nirapd yatra grn sktain thiyu. sbai rasthruma yti dherai kst thiyu 'euta rastre arko rastrlai ani ek shrl arko shrlai dhvms parthe. ysto humdai thiyu. kinbhne prmesvr tinihru lai sbai kisimka ksthru dinu bhyo. 'tr asa, timi ani yhudaka r binyaminka manishru sktisali bn. kmjor nbn, nchod kinbhne timihrule timra asl karyaka nimti purskar prapt grne chau." jb asale yi vcnhru ani smndeshru obed, agmvktabat sune tini khubai utsahit bhe. tyspchi usle ti ghrnit murtihru yhuda ani binyaminka sbai sthanbat htae. asale ti ghrnit murtihru epraimka phadi deskaad-hikarma lyaeaka shrhrubat pni htae. ani tinle prmpbhuko vedi mrmmt gre jo prmpbhuko mndirko dlan aghi thiyu. tys pchi asale yhuda ani binyaminka sbai manishrulai ektrit gre. tinle epraim, mnse ani simonka kul smuhka manishrulai pni, jo yhuda desma bsanka nimti israel desbat aeka thie bhela gre. dherai smkhyama ti manishru yhudama ae kinbhne tinihrule dekke ki prmpbhhu, asaka prmesvr asaka sath hunuhunthyo. asa ani ti manishru yruslemma asaka sasnkalko pndhraum vrsko tesro mhinama ektrit bhe. tys smy tinihrule 700 goruhru, 7,000 bheda ani bakhrahru prmpbhbulai bli cdhae. asaka senale ti psuhru r any mulyvan vstuhru aphna struhubat lieka thie. tb tinihrule aphna smpurn hrdy ani aphna smpurn atma dvara prmpbhhu israelka prmesvrko seva grne krar gre. uham tinihruka purkhahrule seva greka prmesvr hunuhunch. kunai pni vykti jsle prmpbhhu israelka prmesvrko seva grn asvikar grthe tyslai marinthyo. ysko kehi mhtv thien tyo vykti mukhy hos va sadharn hos, ydi tyo vykti purus hos va stri hos. tb asa ani manishrule prmpbhhu prti spth lie. tinihru ucc avajma krae. tinihrule turhi r nrsingahru pni bjae. yhudaka sbai manishru spthbare khusi thie. kinbhne tinihrule aphna hrdybat prtijama greka thie. tinihrule aphna smpurn hrstyle prmesvrko anusrn gre. tinihrule prmesvrlai khoje ani uhamlai pae. ysi prmpbhule sbai desma tinihru lai santi prdan grnu bhyo. raja asale aphni ama makalai pni rajmatako pdbat htae. asale yso gre, kinbhne tinle asera deviko smmanma ti bhyank stmbhhru mdhye ek stmbh khda greki thiin. asale tyo asera-stmbh kater tyslai sa-sana tukra paridie. tyspchi tinle ti tukrahralai kidron bemsama jlaidie. ucc sthanhru israelbat htaien, tr asako hrdy asako jivnkai bhri prmpbhhu prti visvsnii rhyo. ani asale sun r camdile bnika pvitr upharhu jo tini ani tinka pitale arpn greka thie ti sbai prmesvrko mndirma rakhe. asako paimtis vrs smmko sasnm aro kunai yuddh bhen.

bat roknka nimti ek sthanko rupma pryog gre. asale prmpbhuko mndirko bhndar grhhruma bheka sun ani camdi nikale. tinle raj bhvnbat sun ani camdi nikale. tb asale ben-hdd kham smndes bahk pthae. benhdd aramka raja thie, ani tini dmisk shrma bs-dthe. asako smndes thiyu. "benhdd, timi ani m majh ek sndhi hos. hami tyslai ptaimka pita ani mera pitale greka sndhi jstai tulyaam. hernuhos, m tpaime kham sun ani camdi pthamda chu. ab, basa, israelka raja smgo tpaimko sndhi bhng gri dinuhos jsdvara tinle mlai eklo chadne chn ani mlai dikdari din bnd grne chn." benhdd raja asasmg shmt bhe. benhddle aphna senaka senaptihru lai israelka shrhru mathi akrmn grn pthae. ti senaptihrule iyon, dan ani abel-maim shrhrumathi akrmn gre. tinihrule nptalika ilakama bheka sbai shrhru mathi pni akrmn gre jham khady-vstu smgrh grieko thie. basale israelka shrhru mathi akrmn bheko kura sune. ysrth tinle rama shrlai killako rupma nirman grne kam roke. tinle tinko kam bnd gridie. tb raja asale yhudaka sbai manishrulai ektrit bolae. tinihru rama shrma ge dhumnga ani kathhru lge jo basale killa bnaumna pryog greka thie. asa r yhudaka manishrule ti dhumnga ani kathhru geba ani mispa shrhrulai adhik sudrdh tulyaamna pryog gre. tysbela drsi hnani yhudaka raja asa kham ae. hnanile tinlai bhne, "asa timilai shayta gros bhni timi aramka raja mathi bhr pryau. prmpbhhu timra prmesvr mathi bhr prenau. timi prmpbhhu mathi bhrprnu prne thiyu. tr timi shaytaka nimti prmpbhhu mathi bhr npreko hunale raja aramka sainikhru timibat umkie. kusihru ani lubihruko atynt visal, sktisali sena thie. tinihrusit anek rth ani sarthihru thie. tr asa tyo visal sktisali senalai prast grn shaytaka nimti timi prmpbhhu mathi bhr pryau ani prmpbhule timilai tinihru lai prast parn dinu bhyo. prmpbhuko drsti prthvibhri ti manishrulai herdai njr raknhunuch jo uham prti visvsnii chn jsdvara uhamle ti manishrulai sktisali tulyaun sknu hunch. asa, timile murkhta purn kam gryau. ysrth ab uprant timile yuddh grihnu prnech." asa hnani sit unle bhneka kurama krodhit bhe. asa yti pagl bhe ki tinle hnanilai kaidkhanama bnd gridie. asa tys bela kochi manishrusit nic r kthorta purvk vyvhar grthe. asale suru dekki antsmm greka kurahru yhuda ani israelka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekhiaka chn. asa raja bheko uncalis vrsma khutta kuhune rogle grst bhe. tinko rog atynt nramro thiyu tr pni tinle prmpbhuhub shaeta khojenn. asale vaidyhruko shayta khoje. aphno rajy kalko ekcalisaum vrsma asako mrt-yu bhyo ani unka pita-pukhahrusit gadie. manishrule asalai tinkai cihanma gadi die jo tini aphaimle daudka shrma bnaeka thie. manishrule tinlai plngma sutae jo msalahru ani vibhinn prkarka misrit sugndhit pdarthhru dvara bhrieko thiyu. manishrule asaka smmanka nimti visal ago bale.

17

16

asaka rajy kalka chittisaum vrsma basale yhuda des mathi akrmn gre. basa israelka raja thie. tini rama shrma ge ani tyslai killako rup die. basale rama shrlai yhudaka raja asa kham manishrulai aumn jan-

ghosapat asaka sthanma yhudaka nyam raja bhe. yhosapat asaka chora thie. yhosapatle yhudalai sktisali tulyae jsma ki tinihru israelko viruddh ldn skun. tinle sainikhruka dlhru yhudaka sbai shrhruka killahruma rakhe. yhosapatle yhudama ani

tinka pita asale adhikarma lieka epraimka shrhurma sainikhruo killa smuh lgae. prmprbhu yhosapatka sath hunuhunthyo kinbhne yhosapatle yauvn kalma aphna purkha daudle greka asl kurahru greka thie. yhosapatle bal murtihruko anusrn grenn. yhosapatle tinka purkhahrule anusrn greka prmesvrilai khoje. tinle prmesvrka adeshru paln gre tini israelka manishru bseka trikale bsenn. prmprbhule yhosapatlai yhudaka sktisali raja bnaunu bhyo. yhudaka sbai manishrule yhosapatlai upharhru lyaumthe. ysrrh yhosapatsit prsst dhn smptti ani smman thiyu. yhosapatko hrdyle prmprbhuko trikama annd prapt gre. tinle ucc sthanhru ani asera-stmbhhru yhudada desbat bahir nikali die. yhosapatle aphna prmkhhrulai updes dinka nimti yhudaka shrhurma pthae. yhosapatko sasno tesro vrsma ysto bhyo. ti prmkhhrubehnel, obdiyah, jkryah, ntnel ani mikayah thie. yhosapatle yi prmkhhrub, levihrui sit levihrulai pni pthae. ti levihru smayah, ntnyah, jbdiah, asahel, smiramot, yhonatan, adoniyah tobiyah ani tob-adoniyah thie. yhosapatle elisama r yoram pujaharihru pni pthae. ti prmkhhrub, levihru ani pujaharihrule yhudada manishrulai siksa die. tinihrui sit prmprbhuko vyvstahruko pustk thiyu. tinihru yhudaka sbai shrhurma ge ani manishrulai siksa die. yhudanjikka rastrhru prmprbhu sit bhybhit thie. tysai karnle grda tinihrule yhosapat viruddh yuddh suru grenn. kehi plisti manishrule yhosapatlai upharhru lyae. tinihrule yhosapat kham camdi pni lyae kinbhne tinihru jandthe uni atynt sktisali raja hun. kehi arbi manishrule yhosapat kham psuhruka bthanhrupni lyae. tinihrule 7,700 bhedahru ani 7,700 bakhrahru tini kham lyae. yhosapat adhik bhnda adhik sktisali bhe. tinle yhudada desma killahru ani bhndar shrhru nirman gre. tinle bhndar shrhurma anek apurtihru rakhe. ani yhosapatle yruslemma prsiksit sainikhru rakhe. ti sainikhru tinihruka privar smuhma suci bddh thie. yruslemka ti sainikhruko suci yo hoh yhudaka kul smuhka senadhykshru yi thieh adna 3,00,000 sainikhruka senadhyks thie. yohohanan 2,80,000 sainikhruka senadhyks thie. amsyah 2,00,000 sainikhruka senadhyks thie. amsyah jikrika chora thie. amsyah prmprbhuko sevama aphulai arpn grnma khusi thie. binyaminka kul smuhka senadhykshru yi thieh elyadaka 2,00,000 sainikhru thie jsle dhn, kamdh ani dhalhru claumthe. elyada atynt sahsi sainik thie. yhosapat 1,80,000 manishruka aguva thie jo yuddhka nimti tyar thie. ti sbai sainikhru raja yhosapatka seva grthe. rajaka any manishru pni pura yhudada deska killahruma thie.

18

yhosapat sit prsst dhn-smptti ani smman thiyu. usle ahabsit usko privaralai vivah grer sndhi greka thie. kehet vrs pchi, yhosapat ahab sit bhet grn samriya shрма ge. ahable yhosapat ani tini sit bheka manishruka nimti dherai bheda ani gaihru bli cdhae. ahable ramot gilad shr mathi akrmn grn yhosapatlai utsahit tulyae. ahable yhosapatlai bhne, "tpaim m sit ramot gilad mathi akrmn grn janu hunch?" ahab israelka raja thie ani yhosapat yhudaka raja thie. yhosapatle ahablai uttr die, "m tpaim jstai

hum ani mera manishru tpaimka manishru jstai hun. hami yuddhma tpaimko sath dinechaum." yhosapatle ahablai yo pni bhne, "tr phila hami prmprbhubat smndes prapt graum." ysrrh raja ahable agmvktahru ektrit gre 400 manishru. ahable tinihrulai bhne, "hami ramot gilad shrko viruddh ldoi grn jaum ki njaum?" agmvktahrule ahablai uttr die, "januhos, kinbhne prmesvrle tpaimlai ramot-giladlai prast grn dinu hunch." tr yhosapatle bhne, "ke yham prmprbhuko agmvkta kahi chn? hamile prmprbhulai uhamka ek agmvktadvara yacna grn avsyk ch." tb raja ahable yhosapatlai bhne, "yham ajh pni ek vykhti ch. hami tinidvara prmprbhusit sodhn skchaum. tr m yo manchelai ghurna grchu, kinbhne prmprbhubat mero barema tinisit asl smndes khilyai humdain. tinisit mera nimti sdaiv namro smndes hunch. tyo mancheho naum mikaya ho. tini yimlaka chora hun." tr yhosapatle bhne, "ahab, tpaimle tyo bhnnu humdain." tb raja ahable aphna ek adhikarilai bolae r bhne, "camdo gr, yimlaka chora mikayalai yham lyau." ahab israelka raja ani yhosapat yhudaka rajale aphna raj-posak lgaeka thie. tinihru samriya shrko samunneko dvarko njik dhikima aphna simhasnma bseka thie. ti 400 jna agmvktahru dui rajahruka samunne aphna smndes bhnihrake thie. sidkiah kenan naumka vyktika chora thie. sidkiyahle phlamka kehi simngghru bnaeka thie. sidkiyahle bhne, "yhi ho jo prmprbhule bhnnu hunchh 'tpaimhrule yi phlamka simngghru arami manishrulai tinihru dhvms nhunjel ghocnlai pryog grnu hunch." sbai agmvktahrule ekai kura bhne. tinihrule bhne, "ramot gilad shрма janu hos. tpaimhrule splhta paunu hunch ani jitnu hunch. prmprbhule rajalai arami manishrulai prast parn dinu hunch." mikayalai lin geke smndes vahkle tinlai bhne, "mikaya, sun, sbai agmvktahrule ekai kura bhne. tinihru rajale splhta prapt grnu hunch bhni bhndai chn. ysrrh tinihrule je bhndai chn tyhi kura bhn. timile pni ramro kura bhn." tr mikayale bhne, "prmprbhu jivit hunuhunch bhne kura sty bhejhai m tyhi matr bhnn skchu jo mera prmesvrle bhnnu hunch." tb mikaya raja ahab kham ae. rajale tinlai bhne, "mikaya yuddh grnka nimti hami ramot-gilad shr janu ki njanu?" mikayale uttr die, "janu hos ani akrmn grnu hos. prmesvrle tpaimlai ti manishrumathi prast grn dinu hunch." raja ahable mikayalai bhne, "dherai plt maile timilai prmprbhuko naumma mlai sty matr bhn bhni prtijina graeko thiem." tb mikayale bhne, "maile israelka sbai manishrulai prvthurma chrieka dekhem. tinihru gothala binaka bhedahru jstai thie. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'tinihruka kunai aguva chain. prtyek vyktilai sksul ghr phrkin deu.'" ahab, israelka rajale yhosapatlai bhne, "maile tpaimlai bhneko thiem ki mikayasit prmprbhubat mero barema ramro smndes humdain. tinisit mero barema namro smndes matr hunch." mikayale bhne, "prmprbhuko smndes sunnuhos maile prmprbhulai uhamko simhasnma bsnu bheko dekhem. svrgka smpurn senahru uhamka vripri ubhieka thie, kahi uhamka debretir kahi uhamko dahinetir. prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'israelka raja ahablai ramot gilad shr mathi akrmn grn ksl phsaumla jsma ki tinlai tyham mariyos?' prmprbhuko vripri ubhine vibhinn atmahrule bhinn

bhinn kurahru bhne. tb euta atma ae ani prmprbhuko samunne abhie. tyo atmale bhne, 'ahablai m chl grne chu.' prmprbhule tyo atmalai sodhnu bhyo "ksri?" tyo atmale uttr die, 'm bahir janchu ani ahabka agmvk-tahruka mukhma jhumtho bolne atma hunechu.' ani prmprbhule bhnnubhyo, 'tm ahablai chl grnma sphl hunechs. ysrtb bahir ja ani ysa'i gr.' "ab her ahab, prmprbhule tpaimka agmvktahruko mukhma jhumtho bolne atma halidinu bheko ch. prmprbhule tpaimlai nramro hunech bhni bhnnu bheko ch." tpsychi sidkiyah mikaya bhekham ge ani anuharma hirkaidie. sidkiyahka pitako naum knan thiyo. sidkiyahle bhne, "mikaya, prmprbhuka atma kun bato gyo jb tyo tm-sit kuragr n deki gyo?" mikayale uttr die, "sidkiyah timi bhitrko ek kothama lukn geko din timile thaha paunechau." tb raja ahable bhne, "mikayalai laijau ani tsyslai shrka prsak amon ani rajaka chora yosakham pthai deu. amon ani yosalai bhni, 'raja yo bhnnuhunch mikayalai kaidkhanama halideu. uslai kehi ndeu khali euta kaidihurulai dine roti r pani bah-hek jbsmm m yuddhbat surksa sit phrker aumdin." mikayale uttr die, "ahab, ydi tpaim yuddhbat surksa sit phrker aunu bhyo bhne tb prmprbhu m dvara bolnu bheko hoin." unle bhne sbai timi manishru pni mero kura sun. ysrtb israelka raja ahab ani yhudaka raja yhosapatle ramot-gilad shr mathi akrmn gre. raja ahable yhosapatlai bhne, "m ldamma januko aghi aphno rup privrttn grchu. tr tpaim tpaimko aphnai raj bstr lgaunu hos." ysrtb ahab israelka rajale aphno rup privrttn gre ani dui rajahru yuddhma ge. aramka rajale aphna rthka senaptihurulai ades-die. tinle tinihrulai bhne, "kunai vykti sit nld cahe jitikai mhan va tucch hos. tr ahab, israelka rajasit matr yuddh gr." jb rthka senaptihurulai yhosapatlai dekhe tinihrule thane, "tyahm israelka raja ahab chn." tinlai akrmn grn tinihru yhosapat tir phrke. tr yhosapat krae ani prmprbhule tinlai shayta grnu bhyo. prmesvrle rthka senaptihurulai yhosapat dekhi tadha hun dinu bhyo. jb tinihrule dekhe ki yhosapat israelka raja hoinn tb tinihrule tinlai khedn chade. tr ek sainikle kehi kurama lksy ngri aphna dhnubat ek kamdh hane. tyo kamdhle ahab, israelka rajalai lagyo. tysle ahabko kvcko khulla bhagma lagyo. ahable aphna rthka sarathilai bhne, "ghum, ani mlai yuddhbat bahir laijau. mlai cot lagyo." tys din atynt bhinn yuddh bhyo. ahab apchai usko rthma ubhie ani samijhsmm aramihruko samna grirhe. tb suryast humda, ahabko mrtyu bhyo.

19

yhudaka raja yhosapat kuslai aphna ghr yruslemma phrki ae. drsi yehu yhosapatlai bhetn ae. yehuka pitako naum hnani thiyo. yehule raja yhosapatlai bhne, "kin tpaimle nramma manishrulai shayta grnu bhyo? kin tpaimle ti manishrulai prem grnu hunch jo prmprbhulai ghna grchn? prmprbhu tpaim sit krodhit hunu bheko karn tyhi ho. tr tpaimko jivnma kehi asl kurahru chn. tpaimle asera-stmbhuru yo desbat htaunu bhyo, ani tpaimle tpaimko hrdybat prmesvrko anusrn grne niscy grnu bhyo." yhosapat yruslemma bsthe. uni manishrusit rhn berseba shr dekhi lier epraimko

phadi dessmm ge. yhosapatle tinihrulai tinihruka pita-purkhahrula anusrn greka prmprbhu prmesvr trph phrkaer laye. yhosapatle yhudama nyaykrtahrucune. tinle nyaykrtahrucune. yhosapatle ti nyaykrtahrulai bhne, "tpaimhru je grnuhunch tysma hosiyar hunuhos, kinbhne tpaimhrule manishruka nimti nyay grirhnu bheko hoin tr prmprbhuko nimti nyay grnu humdaich. prmprbhu tpaimhrusit hunuhunch jb tpaimle kehi nirny grnuhunch. ab tpaimhru prtyek prmprbhusit draunu prch. tpaimhrule je grnu hunch savdhan hunuhos kinbhne prmprbhu hamra prmesvr nyayi hunuhunch. prmprbhule kunai pni vyktilai arko vyktilai bhnda adhik mhtvpurn thaner vyvhar grnu hunn. ani uham aphna nirny bdlj grnu nimti dhn svikar grnu hunn." ani yruslemma, yhosapatle kehi levihru, pujaharihru ani israeli privarhruka aguvahrulai nyaykrta hun cune. manishrule yruslemma bsne manishruka smsyahrnu smadhan grnka nimti prmprbhuko niym pryog grnu prne thiyo. tb tinihru yruslemma phrker ae. yhosapatle tinihrulai ades die. yhosapatle bhne, "tpaimhrule smprnhrdyle visvsniy ruple seva grnu prch. tpaimhru prmprbhusit draunu prch. tpaimhrule htaya, niym, ades, vidhi va kehi ani niymko barema mudda paunu hunech. yi sbai muddahrnu tpaimhruka shrhru tir bsne tpaimka bhairhubat aune chn. timihrule manishrulai cetauni dinu prch. timra sbai muddahruko siksahrnu paln grnu prch. ntrbhne tinihru prmesvrko samunne dosi hunechn. ydi timihrule visvasyogy her seva grdinaun bhne prmprbhu timihru ani timihruko dajyu bhairhusit krodhit hunuhunech. ysto grnuhos tb tpaimhru dosi hunuhune chain. amryah mukhy pujahari hun. tini prmprbhu smdbndhi sbai kurama tpaimhru mathi rhnechn. ani jbdiyah raja smdbndhi sbai kurama tpaimhru mathi rhnechn. jbdiyahka pitako naum ismael ho. jbdiyah yhudu kul smuhka ek prmuikh hun. levihrule pni tpaimhruko nimti lekha-palko rupma seva grne chn. tpaimhrule grne sbai kamma sahs grnu hos. prmprbhu tinihrusath rhun jsle tyhi grch je ucith."

20

pchi moabi, ammoni ani kehi minui manishru yhosapatsit yuddh suru grn ae. kehi manishru ae ani yhosapatlai bhne, "edombat ek visal sena tpaimko viruddh aumdaich. tinihru khara smudrko pllo cheubat aumdaich. tinihru hsason-tamarna aiskeka chn." hasason-tamarlai en-gdi pni bhinnch. yhosapat bhybhit bhe ani ke grnu prne bhni tinle prmprbhusit sodhne niscy gre. tinle yhudaka hreklai upvasko nimti smyko ghosna gre. yhudaka manishru prmprbhusit shaytako yacna grn ek sath bhela bhe. tinihru yhudaka sbai shrhrubat prmprbhulai shayta magn ae. yhosapat nyam amgnko samunne prmprbhuko mndirma thie. tini yhudu ani yruslemka manishruko sbhama ubhie. tinle bhne, "hamra purkhahruka prmprbhu prmesvr, tpaim svrgma prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimle sbai rastrhruka sbai deshrumathi sasn grnu hunch. tpaimsit skti ani bl chn. kunai vykti tpaimko viruddh uthn sktain. tpaim hamra prmesvr hunuhunch. tpaimle yo desma bsne manishrulai

chodn badhy tulyaunu bhyo. tpaimle tpaimka israeli manishruka samunne yo kam grnu bhyo. tpaimle yo des sdako nimiti abrahamka sntanhrlai dinu bhyo. abrahm tpaimka mitr thie. abrahmka sntanhru yo desma bsthe ani tinihrule tpaimko naumma euta mndir nirmann gre. tinihrule bhne, 'ydi hami mathi kst aipre arthatt trvar, dnd, rog va anikal, hami yo mndirko samunne ani tpaimko samunne ubhine chaum. tpaimko naum yo mndirma ch. hami tpaimlai pukarne chaum jb hami kstma prchau. tysbela tpaimle hamro binti sunidinu hunech ani hamilai bcaumnu hunech.' "tr ahile, ammon, moab ani seir prvtka manishru yham aeka chn. tpaimle tys bela israelka manishrulai tinihruko desma jandinubhen jb israelka manishru misrdesbat ae. ysrti israelka manishru phrkieka thie ani ti manishrulai dhvms greka thienn." tr heruhoos tinihrulai dhvms ngrekoma ti manishrule hamilai ksto prkarko puskard die. tinihru hamilai tpaimko bhumidekhi nikaln vadhy tulyaun aeka chn. tpaimle yo bhumu hamilai dinu bhyo. hamra prmesvr, tinihrulai dnd dinu hos. yo visal senako viruddh hamro kehi skti chain, yo hami viruddh aumdaichn. ke grnu prne so hami jandainaum. tysai karnle hami shaytaka nimiti tpaim tir herdchaum." yhudaka smst manishru tinihruka balkhru, ptnihru ani chora-chorihr prmprbhuko samunne ubhie. tb prmprbhuko atma yhjeli mathi utrie. yhjeli jkryahka chora thie. jkryah bnayahka chora thie. bnayah yielka chora ani yit mtneyahka chora thie. yhjeli ek levi ani asapka sntan thie sbhako mamjhma. yhjelle bhne, "mero kura sunnuhos raja yhosapat, yhudana yruslemma bsne smst manishru. prmpbhule tpaimlai yso bhnnu hunchh 'yo visal senako barema bhybhit pni nhou surta pni ngr kinbhne yo yuddh timihruko yuddh hoin. yo prmesvrko yuddh ho. bholi tyham tl jau ani ti manishrusit yuddh gr. tinihru sisko ukalo bher mathi aune chn. timihrule tinihrulai yruel mrubhumiko arko cheuma bheko bemsiko cheuma bhetnechau. yo yuddhma timihrule ldu prnechain. aphna stanhurma sudrdh bher bs. prmpbhule tinihrulai bcaumnu bheko timihrule dekhnechau. yhudana ani yruslem ndrau. surta ngr. prmprbhu timihru sath hunuhunch, ysrti ti manishruko viruddh bholi jau." yhosapat tl nihrurie. tinko sirle bhui choyno. ani yhudaka sbai manishru r yruslemma bsne manishru prmprbhuko samunne jhuke. ani tinihru sbaile prmprbhuko upasna gre. khat privar smuhka ani korh privar smuhka levihru israelka prmprbhu prmesvrko stuti grnka nimiti ubhie. tyspchi tinle prmprbhuka nimiti gaykhru cune. ti gaykhulai prmprbhu prti stuti arpn grnlai cunieka thie kinbhne uham pvitr ascryjnk hunuhunch. tinihru senaka aghi himde ani prmprbhuko stuti gre. tinihrule git gae, "prmprbhuko stuti gre, kinbhne uhamko prem sda-srvda rhihrhch." jsai ti manishrule

gaun r prmesvrko stuti grn suru gre, prmprbhule amoni, moabi ani seir prvtka manishru mathi gupt akrmn clai dinu bhyo. ti, manishru thie jo yhudana mathi akrmn grn aeka thie. ammoni ani moabihru seir prvtbat aeka manishrusit ldn thale. ammoni ani moabihrule seir prvtka manishrulai mare ani nst gri die. seirka manishrulai mare pchi tinihrule ek arkalai mare. yhudaka manishru mrubhumima bheko phra rakheko killma aipuge. tinihrule struka vish senalai khoje. tr tinihrule kevl mrt srirhru matr bhuintir ldirheka dekke. kohl pni jivit thienn. yhosapat ani tinka sena ti srirhrubat mulyvan cijhru lin ae. tinihrule anek psuhru, dhn, bstr ani mulyvan cijhru pae. yhosapat ani unka senale ti bstuhru aphnai nimiti lge. ti cijhru yhosapat ani tinka manishrule bokn skne bhnda adhik thie. tinihrule mrt srirhrubat mulyvan cijhru lanlai tin din lgae, kinbhne cijhru adhik thie. cautho dinma yhosapat ani tinka senale braka uptykama bhet gre. tinihrule tys sthanma prmprbhuko stuti gre. tysai karnle manishrule tys sthanlai aj pni "braka bemi" bhnnch. tyspchi yhosapatle yhudana yruslemma manishrulai yruslemma phrkaer lyae. prmprbhule tinihrulai atynt khusi tulyaunu bhyo., kinbhne tinihruka struhru prast bhe. tinihru vina, sargni ani turhihru shit yruslem ae ani prmprbhuko mndirma gre. sbai njikka rajyhr prmprbhu dekhii bhybhit bher drae kinbhne tinihrule sune ki israelka struhruko viruddh prmprbhu aphaim ldu bheko thiyo. tysai karnle grda yhosapatka rajyma santi thiyo. yhosapatka prmesvrle tinlai tinka carai tir santi prdan grnu bhyo. yhosapatle yhudades mathi sasn gre. yhosapat paimtis vrska thie jb tinle sasn grn suru gre. tinle pccis vrsamm yruslemma sasn gre. tinki amako naum ajuba thiyo. ajuba silhiki chori thiin. yhosapatle thik prkarle aphna pita asale jstai jivn jie. yhosapatle asako trika anusn grn chadenn. yhosapatle prmprbhuko drstima thik kary gre. tr ucc stanhrlai htaien. ani manishrule aphna hrdy aphna purkhahrule anusn greka prmesvrko anusn grn dekhii htaenn. yhosapatle suru dekhii antsmm greka any kurahru nnanika chora yehuka adhiharik ullekhma lekheika chn. yi kurahruko nkl gres israelka rajahruko itihasko pustkma smgn grieka chn. pchi yhudaka raja yhosapatle israelka raja ahsyahsit smndhi gre. ahsthal nramro gre. tsrisma jane jhajhru nirmann grnka nimiti yhosapat ahsyahsit mile. tinihrule jhajhru eson-geber shirma bnae. tb elajar yhosapatko viruddh bole. elajarka pitako naum dod-abahu thiyo. elajar mresa shrka thie. tinle bhne, "yhosapat tpaim asyahsit milnu bhyo, tysai karnle prmprbhule tpaimka karyhru nst gridinu hunech." jhajhru bhktie, ysrti yhosapat ani ahsyah tinihrulai tarsis pthau smrt bhenn.

21

tb, yhosapatko mrtyu bhyo ani tinka purkhahrusit gadie. tinlai daudka shirma gadi die. yoram yhosapatko sthanma nyam raja bhe. yoram yhosapatka chora thie. yoramka bhairu ajryah, yhjeli, jkryah, ajryah, mikael ani sptyah thie. ti vyktihru yhosapatka chorahru thie. yhosapat yhudaka raja thie. yhosapatle aphna chorahrlai camdika, sunka ani

bhumuly bstuhruka anek upharhru die. tinle yhudaka sudrdh killahru pni tinihrulai die. tr yhosapatle raje yoramlai die kinbhne yoram tinka sbai bhnda jetha chora thie. yoram yhudaka raja yoramle aphna pitaka raje lie ani svymmlai sktisali tulyae. tyspchi tinle aphna sbai bhaihrulai marn bhni trvarko pryog gre. tinle israelka kehi prmuksurulai pni mare. yoram btis vrska humda tinle sasn grn suru gre. usle ath vrs yruslemma sasn gre. tinle israelka rajahrule bamceka jivn jstai jivn jie. tini tysri nai bamce jsri ahabka privar baceka thie. yso bheko karn ke ho bhne yoramle ahabki chorilai vivah gre gre prmprbhuko drstima nramro kam gre. tr prmprbhule daudka privaralai nst grnu bhen kinbhne prmprbhule daudsmg krar grnu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule daud ani tinka chora chorihruka nimti ek dip srva jlai rakhne vcn dinu bheko thiyo. yoramko smyma, edom yhudako viruddh bagi bhe ani yhudaka adhi karbat edom chuttiyo. edomka manishrule aphno lagi raja apnai cune. ysrt h yoram aphna smst senaptihru ani rthhru shit edomma ge. edomi sainikle yoram ani tinka rth-senaptihurilai ghere. tr yoramle rati yuddh gre edomihrumathi akrmn gre. tys smy dekhi ahilesmm edom des yhudaka viruddh vidrohi rheko ch. libna shrka manishru pni yoramka viruddh bhe. ysto bhyo kinbhne yoramle prmprbhu prmesvrilai tyag gre. uham yoramka purkhahrule anusrn greka prmesvr hunuhunch. yoramle yhudaka phadhrumathi ucc sthanhru pni nirman gre. yoramle yruslemka manishrulai ti kamhru grnbat roke jo prmesvr cahnu hunthyo. tinle yhudaka manishrulai prmprbhu dekhi tadha dohrae. yoramle eliya agmvyktabat euta smndes pae. smndesma yo bhniesto chh "prmprbhu prmesvrle bhnuu bheko kura ysto ch. uham tpaimka pita daudle anusrn greka prmesvr hunuhunch. prmprbhu bhnnuhunch, "yoram, tm tera pita yhosapat jun prkarle bse tys prkarle bsins. tm tys prkarle bsins jun prkarle yhudaka raja asa bse. tr tm israelka rajahru jstai jiis taimle yhuda ani yruslemka manishrulai, prmesvr dekhi avisvasihru hune karn bnais. ahab ani tinka privarle tysai gre. tinihru prmesvr prtai avisvnsiy thie. taimle tero bhaihrulai maris. jo tm bhnda asl thie. yskarn ab prmprbhule camdai tera manishrulai adhi dndbat dndit tulyaune chn. prmprbhule tera chora-chori, ptnihru ani tera sbai smptilai dnd dinu hunech. tmlai petko bhyank rog lagne ch. tyo hrek din jhn-jhn nramro hunech. tyspchi tero bhyank rogko karnle andra bhumdi bahir nisknech." prmprbhule kusi manishruka cheu chauma bsne plisti ani arbi manishrulai yoram prtai krodhit tulyai dinu bhyo. ti manishrulai yhuda des mathi akrmn gre. tinihrule rajmhika sbai smptihru ani yoramka chorahru evm ptnihru lge. yoramka kancha chora matr chadie. yoramka kancha chorako naum yhoahjthiyo. ti ghtnahr ghte pchi prmprbhule yoramko bhumdima ysto rog utpnn gridinu bhyo js-lai niko parn skimdain thiyo. tb dui vrs pchi rogko karnle yoramko andra-bhumdi bahir nikliyo. tini nramro pidhale mre. manishrule yoram prtai smman jnaun tinka pitako smmanko nimti jstai visal jyoti balenn. yoram btis vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. tinle athvrssmm yruslemma sasngre. jb yoramko mrtyu bhyo tb kunai vykti dukkhit bhenn. manishrule

yoramlai daudko shrma gade, tr rajahrulai gadine ci-hanma hoin.

22

yuslemka manishrule ahijyahlai yoramko sthanma nyam raja cune. ahijyah yoramka kancha chora thie. yoramko chaunima akrmn grn aune arbi manishrusit aeka manishrule yoramka sbai thula chorahru mari dieka thie. ysrt ahijyahle yhudama sasn grn thale. ahijyah vrska thie jb tinle sasn clau suru gre. ahijyahle yruslemma ek vrs sasn gre. tinki amako naum atyah thiyo. atyahka pitako naum omri thiyo. ahijyah pni ahabka privar bseaki prkarle bse. tini tys prkarle bse kinbhne tinki amale tinlai nramra kurahru grn utsahit tulyain. ahijyahle prmprbhuko drstima nramra kamhru gre. tysai nai ahabka privarle greka thie. ahabka privarle ahijyahka pitako mrtyu bhepchi ahijyahlai sllah die. tinihrule ahijyahlai nramro sllah die. tyhi nramro sllahle tinlai mrtyu trph doryao. ahijyahle ahabka privarle tinlai dieka sllah anusrn gre. ahijyah raja yoram sath ramot gillad shr trph aramka raja hjaelko viruddh yuddh grn ge. yoramka pitako naum ahab thiyo jo israelka raja thie. tr aramihrule yoramlai yuddhma ghaite tulyae. yoram niko hunka nimti yijrel shr phrki ge. tini ramotma ghaite bhe jb tini aramka raja hjael viruddh lde.tb ahijyah yoramsit bhet grn yijrel ge. ahijyahka pitako naum yhudaka raja yoram thiyo. yoramka pitako naum ahab thiyo. yoram yijrel shrma thie kinbhne tini ghaite bheka thie. prmesvrle tysbela ahijyahko mrtyu graunu bhyo jb tini yoramlai bhetn ge. ahsyah aipuge ani yoramsit yehulai bhetn ge yehuka pitako naum nimsi thiyo. prmprbhule ahabka privaralai nst grn yehulai cunnu bhyo. yehule ahabka privaralai dnd diirheka thie. yehule yhudaka prmuksurhu ani ahijyahka apnthru, jo ahijyahka seva grdai thie tinihrulai bhettae. yehule yhudaka prmuksurhu ani ahijyahka apnthrulai mari-die. tyspchi yehule ahijyahlai khoje. yehuka manishrule tinlai pkre jb tini samriya shrma lukne kosis girirheka thie. tinihrule ahijyahlai yehukham lyae. tinihrule ahijyahlai mare ani tinlai gadidie. tinihrule bhne, "ahijyah yhosapatka ntan thie. yhosapatle smpurn hrdyle prmprbhuko anusrn gre." ahijyahko privarma kochi pni yhudaka rajylai sasn grne sktisali thien. atyah ahijyahko ama thiin. jb tinle aphna chorako mrtyu bheko dekhin tb tinle yhudama rajaka sbai chora-chorihurilai mariidin. tr yhosabale ahijyahka chora yoaslai lgin ani tinlai lukain. yhosabale yoas ani tinki susarelai bhithi synks bhithi rakhin. yhosaba raja yoramki chori thiin. tini yho-yada ki ptni pni thiin. yho-yada ek pujahari thie. ani yhosaba ahijyahki bhini thiin. atyahle yoaslai marinn kinbhne yhosabale tinlai lukaeki thiin. yoas pujahar-ihrusit prmesvrko mndirma chh vrssmm luker bse. tys bela atyahle desma raniko rupma sasn grin.

23

chhvr pchi yho-yadale aphno prakrm dekhae. tinle sena naykhrusit sndhi gre. ti sena naykhru-

yrohamka chora ajryah, yohanaka chora ismael, obedka chora ajryah, adayahka chora maseyah ani jikrika chora elisapat thie. tinihru yhudaka caraitir ge ani yhudaka sbai shrhrubat levihurulai bhela gre. tinihrule israelka privarhruka prmkhhrulai pni bhela gre. tys pchi tinihru yruslem ge. eksath bhela bheka sbai manishrule rajasit prmesvrko mndirma krar bamdhe, yohoyadale ti manishrulai bhne, “rajaka chorale sasn grne chn. tyo yhi prtjina ho jo prmprbhule daudka santanka barema grnu bheko thiyu. ab tinihrule grnu prne yhi hoh tinihru mdhye ek ti hai pujahari ani levihru jo visramko dinma kamma janchn, tinihrule dvarhruko rksa grne chn. ani timihru mdhye ek-tihai raj mhlma rhne chau. ani timihru mdhye ek-tihai ghderi-dvarma rhne chau. tr sbai any manishru prmprbhuko mndirko amgnma bsnu prne ch. kunai pni manisalai prmprbhuko mndir bhitr aun ndinu. kevl pujahari ani levihru, jo seva grchn, tinihrulai mndir bhitr aune anumti ch, kinbhne tinihru pvitr chn. tr any sbai manishrule tinihrulai prmprbhule dinu bheko kam grnu prch. levihru rajako smipma bsnu prch. hrek manisimg aphno trvar hunu prch. ydi koi vykti mndir bhitr psne cesta grch bhne tys vyktilai mari dinu. tini jham khi ge ta pni tinihru rajako sath rhnu prch.” levihru ani yhudaka sbai manishrule pujahari yohoyadale dieka adeshru paln gre. yskarn prtyek kptan r sbai manishru dinma tinihrule kam grnu prch ki prdain bhne sucna sunn bhitr ae, kinbhne pujahari yohoyadale kehi pni tinihruko smuhhrulai pdyacyut graeka thie. pujahari yohoyadale bhala r thula sana duvai dhalhru adhikarihrulai die ti raja daudka thie. ti htiharhru prmesvrko mndirma rakhieka thie. tb yohoyadale manishrulai kham ubhinu prne so btae. prtyek manisko hatma aphna htihar thie. ti manishru mndirko dahine dekhni mndirko debre smm ubhieka thie. tinihru vedika ani mndirko njik r rajaka njikma ubhieka thie. tinihrule rajaka choralai bahir lyae r tinlai mukut lgai die. tinihrule niymka pustkko ek prt tinlai die. tb tinihrule yoaslai raja bnae. yohoyada ani raja chorahrule yoasko abhisek gre. tinihrule bhne, “tinka lamo smy smm bamcun.” atlyahle manishru mndir trph dgureka ani rajako prsmsa greko avaj sunin. tini prmprbhuko mndirma manishru kham ain. tinle herin ani rajalai dekhin. raja khmbako cheuko aghi ubhirheko thiyu. adhikarihru ani manishru jo turhi bjaumthe, rajaka cheuma thie. deska manishru khusele turhi bjaumda thie. gaykhru sngitka bajahru bjaumda thie. gaykhrule prmsa gaunma manishrulai aguvai grirheka thie. tb atlyahle tinka vstrhru cyatin ani bhinn, “rajdroh! rajdroh!” pujahari yohoyadale sena naykhrulai bahir lyae. tinle tinihrulai bhne, “atlyahlai bahir senako majh laijau. tinlai jokohile pchyaumch tyslai marn tinihruko trvar pryog gr.” tb pujaharile sainikhrulai cetavni die, “atlyahlai prmprbhuko mndirma nmarnu.” tb manishrule rajmhlko ghoda-dvarma aumda tinlai pkrie jun cahim euta raj mhlko prevsdar ho. tb tinihrule tinlai ttkalai tyhi sthanma maridie. tb yohoyadale sbai manishru ani rajasit ek krar bamdhe. tinihru shmt bhe ki tinihru sbai prmprbhuka manis hunechn. sbai manishru bal murtika mndirma ge ani tyslai phodi die. tinihrule bal mndirma bheka vedihru ani mur-

tihru pni bhtkaidie. tinihrule balka purohit matanlai bal vedihruko samunne mare. tb yohoyadale prmprbhuko jimmama rhne pujaharihru cune. ti pujaharihru levihru thie ani daudle tinihrulai prmprbhuko mndirko jimmama rhne kam dieka thie. ti pujaharihrule mosaka vyvsthaka ades anasar prmprbhulai hombli arpn grnu prne thiyu. tinihrule daudka ades anasar ati khusi sath gaumda bli arpn gre. yohoyadale prmprbhuko mndirko dvarma rkskhru rakhieka thie. yskarn euta vykti jo asuddh thiyu bhne mndirbhitr psn paumdain thiyu. yohoyadale senaka senanaykhru, prmkhhru, manishruka saskhru ani deska sbai manishrulai aphna sath lie. tb yohoyadale rajalai prmprbhuko mndir bahir lyae ani mathillodvar bher tinihru raj bhvna ge. tys sthanma tinihrule rajalai simhasna bsa. yhudika sbai manishru atynt anndit thie. ani yruslem shirma santi thiyu kinbhne atlyahlai trvardara marieko thiyu. yoasle pheri mndir nirman grchn

24

yoas sat vrs umerka thie jb tini raja bhe. tinle yruslemma calis vrs sasn gre. tinki amako naum sibya thiyu. sibya berseba shrki thiin. yoasle pujahari yohoyada bamcunjel prmprbhuko samunne ucit kary gre. yohoyadale yoaska nimti duiyti ptiniru cune. yoaska chora-chorihru bhe. tb, pchi yoasle prmprbhuko mndir pheri nirman grne nirny gre. yoasle pujahari ani levihurulai sath bolae. tinle tinihrulai bhne, “yihuda shirma jau ani israelka sbai manishrule prt vrs tirne dhn smgrh gr. tyo dhn timro prmesvrko mndir pheri nirman grma pryog gr. camdo gr ani yo kam gr.” tr levihrule htar grenn. ysrtth raja yoasle mukhy pujahari yohoyadalai bolae. rajale bhne, “yohoyada, timile kin levihurulai yihuda ani yruslem-bat tiro-dhn lyauu lgaenaum?” prmprbhuko sevka mosa ani israelka manishrule pvitr pal nirman grnma tyo tiro-dhn pryog greka thie.” vigt kalma, atlyahka chorahru jbrjsti prmesvrko mndir bhitr pseka thie. tinihrule prmprbhuko mndirma bheka pvitr cijhru aphna bal devtahruko puja grnma pryog greka thie. atlyah atynt dust stri thiin. raja yoasle euta snduk bnaune ani tyslai prmprbhuko mndirko dvarko bahir rakhne ades gre. tb levihrule yihuda ani yruslemma ek ghosna gre. tinihru roe manishrulai prmprbhuka nimti tiro-dhn lyauu bhne. prmesvrka sevka mosale mru-bhumima bheko smya israelka manishrubat jo tiro-dhn mageka thie yo dhn tyti nai ho. smst prmkhhru ani manishru khusi thie. tinihrule aphna dhn lyae ani tyslai sndukma hale. tinihrule tbsmm lgarat diirhe jb smm snduk bhri bhen. tb levihrule tyo snduk raj-adhikarihru kham lanu pry. tinihrule snduk dhnle pripurn bheko dekhe. rajaka sciv ani mukhy pujaharika adhikari ae ani snduk-bat dhn nikaler lge. tb tinihrule tyo snduklai pheri tys kai sthanma phrkai lge. tinihrule yo kam ghri-ghri gre ani pcur dhn smgrh gre. tb raja yoas ani yohoyadale tyo dhn ti manishrulai die jo prmprbhuko mndirma kam grthe. ani prmprbhuko mndirma kam grne manishrule prmprbhuko mndir pheri nirman grnka nimti nipun kath khopnehu ani sikr-mihurulai jyalma rakhie. tinihrule ti krmihru pni

jyalma laae jo prmprbhuko mndirlai pheri nirman grnka nimti phlam ani kamsaka kam grn sipalu thie. manishru jsle kamko niriksn grdthe ekdmai prismi thie. prmprbhuko mndir pheri nirman grne kary splh bhyo. tinihrule prmprbhuko mndir philako js-tai nirman gre ani tinihrule ysai philako bhnda blyo bnae. jb krmihrule kam pura gre tinihrule ubrieko dhn raja yoas ani yhojada kham laae. tinihrule tyo dhn prmprbhuko mndirka nimti cij-bij bnaunma pryog gre. ti cij-bijhru mndirko sevama ani hombli arpn grnma pryog grinthe. tinihrule sun-camdika kcaura evm any cijhru pni bnae. pujaharihrule yhojada jivit rhesmm prtidin prmprbhuko mndirma hombli arpn grirhe. yhojada brddh bhe. tini lamo smysmm bamce, tyspchi tinko mrtyu bhyo. yhoda 130 vrsko brddh humda tinko mrtyu bhyo. manishrule yhoadalai daudka shрма gadidie jham rajahrulai gadinch. manishrule yhoadalai tyham gadi die kinbhne tinle apha jivnma israelm prmesvr ani prmesvrka mndirka nimti dherai asl kary gre. yhojadao mrtyu pchi, yhudaka prmkhhru ae ani raja yoas smks jhuke. rajale ti prmkhhrua kura sune. raja ani ti aguvahrule tinihruka pita-purkahrule aradhna grne prmprbhu prmesvrko mndirlai prityag gre. tinihrule asera khama ani any murthihruka puja grn suru gre. prmesvr yhuda ani yruslemka manishrusit krodhit hunu bhyo kinbhne raja ani aguvahru dosi thie. prmesvrle manishru kham tinihrulai prmprbhu tir phrkai laaun bhni agmvktahru pthauun bhyo. agmvktahrule manishrulai cetauini die. tr manishrule sunn asvikar gre. prmesvrko atma jkryah mathi utrinubhyo. jkryahka pita pujahari yhojada thie. jkryah manishruka samunne ubhie ani bhne, “prmesvrle je bhnnu hunch tyo yo hoh ‘kin tinihrule prmprbhuko adeshruko paln grn asvikar grchau? timihru splh hune chainaum. tinihrule prmprbhulai tyagyau yskarn prmprbhule pni timihrulai tyagnu bheko ch.” tr manishrule jkryahko viruddh sydntr rce. rajale jkryahlai marn bhni manishrulai ades die, ysrtth tinko mrtyu nhunjel manishrule tinlai dhumnga hane. manishrule yo kam mndirko amgnma gre. raja yoasle tini prti yhoadale dsraeko dya smjhenn. yhojada jkryahka pita thie. tr yoasle yhojadaka chora jkryahlai maridie. jkryahko mrtyu hunu aghi tinle bhne, “prmprbhule dekhnu hunech jo timihrule grdai chau ani timihrulai dnd dinu hunech.” vrsko anttir, arami sena yoasko viruddh ae. tinihrule yhuda ani yruslem mathi akrmn gre ani maniska sbai prmkhhruilai maridie. tinihrule sbai mulyvan bstuhru dmiskaka raja kham pthae. arami sena manishruko sano dlko rupma aeka thie tr prmprbhule tinihrulai yhudaka ati visal senalai prast parn dinu bhyo. prmprbhule yso grnu bhyo. kinbhne yhudaka manishrule, apha purkahrule anusrn greka prmprbhu prmesvrilai tyag gre. ysri yoas dndit bhe. jb aramihrule yoaslai chade tb tini nramro prkarle ghaite bheka thie. yoaska aphanai sevkhrule tinko viruddh sydntr rce. tinihrule yso gre kinbhne yoasle pujahari yhojadaka chora jkryahlai mareka thie. sevkhrule yoaslai tinko aphanai ochyanna maridie. yoasko mrtyu bhepchi manishrule tinlai daudko shрма gadidie. tr tinihrule tinlai tys sthanma gadenn jham rajahrulai gadinch. ti yinai sevkhru hun jsle

yoasko viruddh sydntr rceka thieh jabad ani yho-jabad. jabadki amako naum simat thiyu. simat ammonki thiin. ani yhojabadki amako naum simarit thiyu. simrit moabki thiin. yoaska chorahruko visyma ktha, tini viruddhko mhan agmvanihru ani tinle ksri pheri prmesvrko mndir nirman gre, yi sbai rajahru “smbndhi vyakhya” naumko pustkma lekhiaka chn. amsyah tinka pchi nyam raja bhe. amsyah yoaska chora thie.

25

amsyah pccis vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. tinle yruslemma unntis vrs sasn gre. tinki amako naum yhoaddan thiyu. yhoaddan yruslemki thiin. amsyahle tyhi kurahru gre jo prmprbhule tinidvara graun cahnu hunthyu. tr tinle ti kurahru spurn hrdyle grenn. amsyah sktisali raja bhe. tys pchi tinle ti adhiharihrulai mari die jsle tinka raja mareko thie. tr amsyahle ti adhiharihruka chora chorihru-lai marenn. kin? tinle mosako pustkma lekhiaka yvvstha paln gre. prmprbhule ades dinu bheko thiyu, “mata-pitalai unihruka chora-chorihrule kehi greko khndma marnu humdain. ani chora-chorihruilai tinihruka mata-pitahrule kehi greka khndma marnu humdain kunai vyktilai tini svymle greka nramro kamka nimti matr marnu prch.” amsyahle yhudaka manishrulai ek sath bhela gre. tinle privar anasar tinihruko dl bnae ani ti dlhrulai senadhyks r sena naykhruka jimmama rakhe. ti prmkhhruka jim-mama yhuda ani binyaminka smst sainikhru thie. sbai manishru jo sainik hunka nimti chanie ti bis vrs ani tys bhnda adhih umerka thie. jmma 3,00,000 sipalu sainikhru bhala ani dhal shit yuddhka nimti tyar thie. amsyahle israelbat 1,00,000 sainikhru pni jyalama laae. ti sainikhrulai jyalama lyauanka nimti tinle 100 toda camdi die. tr prmesvrka ek vykti amsyah kham ae. prmesvrka vyktile bhne, “raja isra-aelka senalai tpaim sath jan ndinu hos. prmprbhu israelihruka sathma hunuhunn. prmprbhu epraimka manishruka sath hunuhunn. ydi tpaimle tpaim aphaimlai blyo ani yuddhko nimti tyar bnaunuhunch bhne prmesvrle tpaimlai prast grnuhunech, kinki vijy athva prast prmesvrko shaytama bhr prch.” amsyahle prmesvrka vyktilai bhne, “tr mero dhanko barema ke hunch jo maile israeli senahrulai dii skeko chu?” prmesvrka manisle bhne, “prmprbhusit prsst chn. uhamle tpaimlai tyo bhnda dherai dnd sknu hunch.” ysrtth amsyahle israeli sainikhrulai ghr tir ephraim phrkai pthae. ti manishru raja ani yhudaka manishru prti atynt krodhit bhe. tinihru atynt krodhit bher ghr phrkie. tb amsyah atynt sahsi bhe ani apha senahrulai lier edom desko nunkobemi trph gre. tys sthanma amsyahka senahrule seirka 10,000 manishrulai mare. yhudaka senale pni seirka 10,000 manishrulai kbjama lie. tinihrule seirka ti manishrulai ek phadko tup-poma lge. ti manishru ajhsmm jivit thie. tb yhudaka senale ti manishrulai phrako tuppodekhi tl tir jhari-die ani tinihruka srirhru tl ctanhruma ckna cur bhe. tr tys smyma amsyahle ti sainahrulai yhudaka shrhru samriya dekhie bet-horonsnm akrmn greda annumti dieka thienn. tai pni tinihrule shrhruma akrmn gre. tinihrule 3,000 manishru mare dherai malhru lute.

amsyah edomi manishrulai prast gre pchi ghr ae. tinle seirka manishrule puja grne murtihru lyae. amsyahle ti murtihruko puja grn suru gre. tini ti murtihru aghi jhuke ani tinihruka nimti dhup bale. prmpbrhu amsyah sit atynt krodhit hunubhyo. prmpbrbhule amsyah kham agmvkta pthaunu bhyo. agmvktale bhne, "amsyah kin tpaimle ti manishrule puja grne murtihruko puja grnu bheko? ti devthrule tinihruka aphnai manishrulai pni tpaimbat bcaun skenn. jb agmvkta bole, amsyahle agmvktalai bhne, "hamile timilai rajako sllahkar bnaeka chainaun! cup lag! timi cup lagenau bhne timilai marine ch." agmvkta cup bhe, tr tb bhne, "prmesvrle tpaimlai dhvms grne niscy grnu bhekoch. kinbhne tpaimle ti nramra kurahru grnu bhyo. ani mero vcn sunnu bhne." yhudaka raja amsyahle aphna pramsrdatahru sit kura gre. tb tinle israelka raja yoaslai ek smndes pthae. amsyahle yoaslai bhne, "hami mukha-mukhi bhet graum." yoas yhoahajka chora thie. yoahaj yehuka chora thie. tb yoasle amsyah kham aphno uttr pthae. yoas israelka raja thie ani amsyah yhudaka raja thie. yoasle yo ktha bhneh "Ibanon ek sano kamdhadar pothrale Ibanon ek visal devdarko vrks kham smndes pthayo. sano kamdhadar pothrale bhnyo, 'timri chorilai mero chorasit vivah grideu.' tr ek jngli psu ayo ani kamdhadar pothra mathi himdyo r tyslai nst gri diyo. timi svymmlai bhanchaum, 'maile edomlai prast gre.' timi ghmdndi chau ani timi dhak launchau. tr timi ghrma bs. timilai khtra molnu khamco chain. ydi timi msit ldyau bhne, timi ani yhuda dhvms hune chau." tr amsyahle sunn aviskar gre. yo prmesvrbat aeko ho prmesvrle israel dvara yhudalai prast graune yojna bnaunu bhyo, kinbhne yhudaka manishrule edomka manishrule anusrn grne devthruko anusrn gre. ys karn israelka raja yoasle yhudaka raja amsyahsit bt-semes shрма mukha-mukhi bhet gre. bet-semes yhudama ch. israelle yhudalai prast gre. yhudaka hreka manis aphna ghr tir bhage." yoasle amsyahlai bet-semesma pkre ani tinlai yruslem lge. amsyahka pitako naum yoas thiyo. yoasko pitako naum yoahaj thiyo. yoasle yruslemko epraim phatk dekhi kunako phatk smmko prkhalako 400 hatlamo ams bhtkai die. prmesvrko mndirma sun ani camdi evm dherai any cij-bijhru thie. obed edom ti cij bijhruko jimmama thie. tr yeoasle ti sbai cij-bijhru lge. yoasle raj mhlbat koshr pni lge. tys pchi yoasle kehi manishrulai kaidiko rupma lge ani phrker samriya ge. yoasko mrtyu pchi amsyah pndhr vrssmm bamce. amsyahka pita yhudaka raja yoas thie. yoasko pita yhoahaj israelka raja thie. amsyahle suru dekhi antsmm greka any kurahru "yhuda ani israelka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekhioka chn. jb amsyahle prmpbrbhuko ajna paln grn chade, yruslemka manishrule amsyah viruddh sydntr rce. tini lakis shr tir bhager ge. tr manishrule lakisma manishru pthae ani tinihrule amsyahlai tyhi maridie. tb tinihrule amsyahko srirlai ghodahruma ldaer lyae ani yhudako shрма tinka purkhahrusit gadi die.

26

tys pchi yhudaka manishrule ujjiyahlai amsyahko shanma nyam raja hunka nimti cune. amsyah

ujjiyahka pita thie. ujjiyah sohr vrksa humda ysto bhyo. ujjiyahle elat shrlai pheri nirman gre ani yhudalai phrkai die. amsyahko mrtyu bhyo r tinka purkhasit gadie pchi ujjiyahle yso gre. ujjiyah sohr vrksa thie jb tini raja bhe. tinle baun vrs smm yruslemma sasn gre. tinki amako naum ykolyah thiyo. ykolyah yruslemki thiin. ujjiyahle ti kurahru gre jo prmpbrbhule tini dvara graun cahnu hunthyo. tinle prmesvrko ajna tysri nai paln gre jsri tinka pita amsyahle greka thie. ujjiyahle prmesvrko anusrn jkryahko jivnkalma gre. jkryahle ujjiyahlai prmesvrko ksri smman grnu ani ajna paln grnu so sikae. jb ujjiyahle prmpbrbhuko ajna paln grirheka thie prmesvrle tinlai sphlta prdan grnu bhyo. ujjiyahle plisti manishruko viruddh yuddh lde. tinle gat, ybne ani asdod shrhruka vriprika prkhalhru bhtkai die. ujjiyahle asdod shrko cheuma ani plisti manishru majh any sthanhruma shrhru bsae. prmesvrle ujjiyahlai plistihru ani gur-blma bsne arbihru ani munihruko viruddhma yuddh grnma shayta dinubhyo. ammonihrule ujjiyahlai saugathru tirthe. ujjiyahko naum misrdesko simana smm prsiddh bher go. tini prsiddh thie kinbhne tini atynt sktisali thie. ujjiyahle yruslemma kunako phatkma r bem-siko phatkma ani prkhal ghumecko sthanma killahru nirman gre. ujjiyahle ti killahru drdh bnae. ujjiyahle mrubhumima killahru nirman gre. tinle anek kuvahru pni khnae. tinisit phadi des ani smtl bhumima prsst gai-bstuhru thie. ujjiyahka prvthru ani asl ubjni hune bhumika krsk thie. tinisit ti vykthiru pni thie jsle dakh umrne khethruko herach grthe. tinle kheti-pati mn praumthe. ujjiyahsit prsksit sainikhruka sena thie. ti sainikhrulai sciv yiel ani adhikari maseyahle dl-dl parer rakheka thie. hnnyah tinihruka prmkh thie. yiel ani maseyahle ti sainikhruko gnti gre ani tinihrulai dl, dlma rakhe. hnnyah rajaka ek adhikari thie. sainikhru mathi 2,600 prmkhhru thie. ti privar-prmkhhruka jimmama 3,07,500 manishruka sena thie jo thulo sktisit ldthe. ti sainikhrule struko viruddh rajalai shayta grthe. ujjiyahle senalai dhal, bhala, phlamko topi, kvk, jhilm, dhnu ani ghumyetroka nimti dhungahru dieka thie. yruslemma ujjiyahle yntrhru bnae jo ctur vykthirule aviskar greka thie. ti yntrhulai killahru ani kunaka prkhalhrama rakheka thie. yi yntrhule kamdhru ani thulthula dhungahru handthe. ujjiyah prsiddh bhe. manishrule tadha tadhaka sthanhruma tinka naum jandthe. tinle prsst shayta pae ani sktisali raja bne. tr jb ujjiyah sktisali bhe tinko ghmdndko karnle tinlai nst parthyo. tini prmpbrhu tinka prmesvr prtı visvsniy thienn. tini prmpbrbhuko mndir bhitr dhup balne vedima dhup baln ge. pujahari ajryah ani assi jna sahsi pujaharihru, jo prmpbrbhuko seva grthe, ujjiyahlai pchyaumadi mndir bhitr ge. tinihrule ujjiyahlai bhne tpaimle glti grnu humdaich. tinihrule tinlai bhne, "ujjiyah, prmpbrbhuko nimti dhup balne yo tpaimko kam hoin. yso grnu tpaimko nimti asl chain. pujaharihru ani harunka stnanhrule matr prmpbrbhuko nimti dhup balne grchn. yi pujaharihulalai pvitr sevaka nimti dhup baln prsksit tulyaieka chn. tpaim yo mha pvitr sthanbat bahir janu hos. tpaim visvsniy hunu bheko chain. prmpbrhu prmesvrle yska nimti tpaimko smman grnu

hune chain." tr ujjiyah krodhit bhe. tinko hatma dhup dani thiyo. jb ujjiyah pujaharihirusit khubai risaeka thie tys bela tinko nidharma kor rog niskiyo. yo ghtna prmprbhuko mndirko dhup balne vediko cheuma pujaharihruko samunne ghtyo. ajryah-mukhy pujahari ani any sbai pujaharihrule ujjiyahlai here. tinihrule tinko nidharma kor rog dekhn skthe. pujaharihrule ujjiyahlai mndirbat camdo bahir jan kr lgae. ujjiyah svym httaier bahir niske kinbhne prmprbhule tinlai dnd dinubheko thiyo. ujjiyah raja kori bheko thiyo. tini bhinnai ghrama bsnu prthyo. tini prmprbhuko mndirma prevs grn sktain thie. ujjiyahka chora yotamle raj drbarlai ninytrnma rakhe ani drbarko nimti prsak bhe. ujjiyahle suru dekhni ant smm any je kurahru gre ti amoska chora agmvkta ysaiyadvara lekhiaka thie. ujjiyahko mrtyu bhyo ani aphna pita-purkhahruka cheuma gadie. ujjiyahlai rajako cihan njikko khulla maidanma gade. kinbhne manishrule bhne, "ujjiyahlai kor niskeko ch." ani ujjiyahko sthanma yotam nyam raja bhe. yotam ujjiyahka chora thie.

27

yotam raja humda pccis vrska thie. tinle yruslemma sohr vrs sasn gre. tinki amako naum yrusa thiyo. yrusa sadokki chori thiin. yotamle ti kurahru gre jo prmprbhule tini dvara grieko cahnunhunthyo. tinle aphna pita ujjiyahle jstai prmesvrko ajna paln gre. tr yotam aphna pitale gre jstai dhup balnu prmprbhuko mndir bhittr psenn. tr manishrule nramra kam lgatar girirhe. yotamle prmprbhuko mndirko mathillo phatk pheri nirman gre. tinle opel naumka sthanma prkhal lgaune anek nirman kary gre. yotamle yhudako phadi desma pni shrhru bnae. yotamle jnglhruma gdhhru ani killahru nirman gre. yotam ammoni manishruka raja ani tinka senaka viruddh pni lde ani tinihrulai prast gre. ysrt hrek vrs tin vrs smm ammonihrule yotamlai 100 toda camdi, 10,000murighum ani 10,000 muri ja die. yotam sktisali bhe kinbhne tinle visvniy ruple prmprbhu uska prmesvrka ades paln gre. yotamle greka any kurahru ani tinka sbai yuddhhru israeli ani yhudaka rajahruko itihasko pustkma lekhiaka chn. yotam pccis vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. tinle yruslemma sohr vrs smm sasn gre. tb yotamko mrtyu bhyo ani tinka purkhahrusit gadie. manishrule tinlai daudka shрма gade. ahaj yotamka sthanma nyam raja bhe. ahaj yotamka chora thie.

28

ahaj bis vrska thie jb tini raja bhe. tinle yruslemma sohr vrs smm sasn gre. ahaj aphna purkha daud jstai thik sit bsenn. ahajle ti kurahru grenn jo prmprbhu tinle greka cahnunhunthyo. ahajle israelka rajahruko nramro udahrn anusrn gre. tinle bal devtahruko puja grnka nimti murti nirman grn samcahruko pryog gre. ahajle ben-hinnom bemsima dhup jlac. tinle tystai chorahrlai agoma jlaer bli cdhae. tinle tystai bhyank paphru gre jsto pap tys desma bsne manishrule greka thie. prmprbhule ti manishrlai tyham-

bat bahir nikln vivs parnu bheko thiyo, jb israelka manishru tys desma aeka thie. ahajle ucc sthanhruma, phadhruma ani hrek hriyo vrks muni blihru cdhae r dhup bale. ahajle pap gre, ysrt hrek prmprbhu tinka prmesvrle aramka rajalai ahajlai prast grn dinu bhyo. aramka raja ani tinka senale ahajlai prast gre ani yhudaka anek manishrlai bndi bnae. aramka rajale ti bndihrlai dmisk sharma lge. prmprbhule israelka raja pekhlai pni ahajlai prast grn dinu bhyo. pekhlai pitako naum rmlay thiyo. pekhlai ani tinka senale yhudaka 1,20,000 sahsi sainikhrulai ekai dinma mare. pekhlai ti yhudaka manishrlai prast gre kinbhne tinihrule tinihruka purkhahrule ajna paln grne prmprbhu prmesvrko ajna paln grn chadeka thie. jikri epraimka ek sahsi sainik thie, jikriale raja ahajka chora maseyah raj mhlko jimmama rheko adhikari ajrikam ani elkanalai mare. elkana raja dekhni dosro sktika thie. israeli senale yhudama bsne tinihruko apnnai 2,00,000 apnnthru pkre. tinihrule stri, keta-ketihru ani mulyvan vstuhru yhudabat lge. israelihrule ti bndihru ani ti bstuhrlai samriya sharma lyae. tr tyham prmprbhuko euta agmvkta thie. yo agmvktako naum obed thiyo. obedle ti israeli manishrusit bheth gre jo samriya phrki aeka thie. obedle israeli senalai bhne, "timihruka purkhahrule ajna paln grne prmprbhu prmesvrle timihrlai yhudaka manishrlai prast parn dinu bheko thiyo kinbhne uham tinihrusit krodhit hunuhunthyo. timihrule yhudaka manishrlai ati nic prkarle maryau ani dnd diyau ab prmesvr tinihrusit krodhit hunuhunch. timihrule yhuda r yruslemka manishrlai dasko rupma rakhne yojna greka chau. timihrule timihruka prmprbhu prmesvrko viruddh pni pap greka chau. mero kura sun. timra dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru jslai timihrule pkreka chau, phrkai pthau. yo kam grihal kinbhne prmprbhuko bhyank krodh timihruko viruddh ch." tb epraimka kehi prmuksihrule israeli senalai yuddh dekhni ghr phrkier aeka deke. ti prmuksihrule israeli sainikhrusit bheth gre ani tinihrulai cetauni pni die. ti prmuksihru yohananka chora ajryah, msillemotko chora berekyah, slumka chora hijkiyah ani hdeka chora amasa thie. ti prmuksihrule israeli sainikhrulai bhne, "yhudaka kaidihrlai yham nlyau. ydi timihrule tyso gryau bhne ysle hamilai prmprbhuko viruddh ghor pap greko tulyaune ch. tysle hamra pap ani doshrulai adhih nramro tulyaune ch ani prmprbhu israelko viruddh atynt krodhit hunuhune ch." ysrt hrek, sainikhrule ti kaidihru ani mulyvan vstuhru ti prmuksihru ani israelka manishrlai die. ti prmuksihru ajryah, berekyah, hijkiyah ani amasa uthe ani kaidihrlai shayta gre. yi car vyktihrule vstrhru lie jo israeli sainikhrule lyae thie ani ti vstrhru, ti manishrlai die jo ngn thie. ti prmuksihrule ti manishrlai juttahru pni die. tinihrule yhudaka kaidihrlai kehi khan ani piun die. tinihrule ti manishruko ghaulai nrm parn ani niko tulyaun tel malis gri die. tys pchi epraimka ti prmuksihrule kmjor kaidihrlai gdhama cdhae r tinihrulai khjur brksko shr yrihoma tinihruka pri-varhru kham ghr phrkai lge. tb ti car jna prmuksihru ghr trph samriya phrke. tys smya, edomka manishru pheri ae ani yhudaka manishrlai prast gre. edomihrlai manishrule pkre ani tinihrulai kaidiko

rupma lger ge. ysrtth raja ahajle assurka rajasit tinlai shayta grnu bhni yacna gre. plisti manishrule pni phadhru ani dksin yhudaka shrhru mathi akrmn gre plistihrule bet-semes, ayyalon, gderot, soko, timna ani gimjo shrhru kbjama lie. tinihrule ti shrhru njikka gaumhru pni adhiakarma lie. tys pchi ti plis-tihru ti shrhruma bse. prmprbhule yhudalai duhk-kst dinu bhyo kinbhne yhudaka raja ahajle yhudaka manishrulai pap grnma utsahit tulyaeka thie. tini prmprbhu prti atynt avisvasniy thie. assurka raja tigt pilaser ae ani ahajlai shayta grnka stta kst die. ahajle prmprbhuko mndirbat r raj mhlbat ani raj kumar-mhlbat kehi mulyvan vstuhru nikale. ahajle ti bstuhru assurka rajalai die. tr tysle ahajlai kehi shayta bhen. ahajko kstma tinle ajh nrnamo pap gre ani prmprbhu prti ajh adhiak avisvasniy bhe. tinle dmiskka manishrule puja grne devtahrulai bli arpn gre. dma (tamama chalale berieko baja) dmiskka manishrule ahajlai prast pareka thie. ysrtth tinle aphai soce, “aramka manishrule puja grne devtahrule tinihru lai shayta gre. ysrtth ydi maile ti devtahrulai bli arpn grem bhne hun skch tinihrule mlai pni shayta grne chn.” ahajle ti devtahruko puja gre. ys prkarle tinle pap gre ani tinle israelka manishrulai pap grn lgae. ahajle prmesvrko mndirbat cij-bij jmma gre ani tinihru lai tukra-tukra pare. tyspchi tinle prmprbhuko mndirko dhoka bnd gridie. tinle vedihru bnae ani tinihru lai yruslemko hrek sdka kuna kunama rakhe. yhudaka prtyek shirma ahajle aru devtahruko puja grnka nimti dhup baln ucc sthanhru nirman gre. ahajle tinka purkahrule ajna paln grne prmprbhu prmesvr lai atynt krodhit tulyae. ahajle suru dekhi ant smm greka ani kurahru yhuda ani israelka rajahraka itihās pustkma lekhieka chn. ahajko mrtyu bhyo ani tinka purkahruru sit gadie. manishrule ahajlai yruslem shirma gade. tr tinihrule ahajlai tyo ci-hanna gadenn jham israelka rajahrulai gadinthyō. hijkiyah ahajka sthanma nyam raja bhe. hijkiyah ahajka chora thie.

29

hijkiyah jb pccis vrs puge tb tini raja bhe. tinle yruslemma unntis vrssmm raj gre. tinki amako naum abiyah thiyō. abiyah jkryahki chori thiin. hijkiyahle prmprbhule tinidvara grn cahnu bheka kurahru gre tinle aphna purkha daudle greka jstai shi kary gre. hijkiyahle prmprbhuko mndirka dhokahruru lgai die ani tinihru lai drdh bnae. hijkiyahle mndir pheri khulla gri die. tinle yo kam apu raja bheko philo vrsko philo mhinama gre. hijkiyale pujahar-ihru ani levihurulai sbhama ek sath gre. tinle tinihrusit mndirko purv tphrko khulla amganma sbha gre. hijkiyahle tinihru lai bhne, “mero kura sun, levihru. tinihrule svym lai pvitr sevako nimti tyar gr. prmprbhu prmesvrko mndir lai pvitr sevako nimti tyar par, uham tinihruka purkahrule ajna paln grne prmesvr hunu hunch. mndirbat ti cij-bijhru htai deu jo tyahmko hoin. ti cij bijhrule mndir lai suddh tulyaumdain. hamra purkahrule prmprbhulai tyag gre ani aphna anuhar prmprbhuko mndirbat tadha phrkae. tinihrule mndirko dlanka dhokahruru thuni die ani diphuma btti nibhn die. tinihrule israelka

prmesvr lai pvitr sthanma dhup baln ani hombli cd-haun bnd gre. ysrtth prmprbhu yhuda ani yruslemka manishru prti atynt krodhit hunu bhyo. prmprbhule tinihru lai dnd dinu bhyo. aru manishru bhybhit bhe ani viclit bhe jb tinihrule dekhe prmprbhule yhuda ani yruslemka manishru lai ke gre. ti any manishrule yhudaka manishruka nimti ghna ani lajle aphna sirhru hllae. tinihru jandchau, yi kurahru sty hun. tinihru aphnai amkhale dekhni skchau. ani, tysai karnle grda hamro purkahruru yuddhma marie. hamra chora ani chorihru ani pt-nihru lai kaidi bnaie. yskarn ab m, hijkiyahle israelka prmprbhu prmesvr sit krar grne niscy greko chu. tb uham hami sit ab uprant krodhit hunhune chain. yskarn mero chorahru, alche nbn va ajh adhiak smy kher nphal. prmprbhule uhamko seva grnka nimti tinihru lai cunnu bheko ch. uhamle tinihru lai umhako mndirma seva grn ani dhup balnka nimti cunnu bheko ch.” yo tyahm bheka levihruko suciho jsle kam grn suru greh khatka privarbat amasaika chora mht ani ajryahka chora yoel thie. mrarika privarbat abdika chora kis ani yhlleka chora ajryah thie. gersonka privarbat jimmaka chora yoah ani yoahka chora eden thie. elisapanka privarhrubat simri ani yuel thie. asapka privarhrubat jkryah ani mttnyah thie. hemanka privarhrubat yhu el ani simi thie. ydutunka privarhrubat smayah ani ujjiel thie. tb, yi levihrule aphna dajyu-bhaihru lai pni tinihru sit bhela gre ani svym lai pvitr sevako nimti tyar pare. tinihru rajaka adeko paln gre jo prmprbhubat aeko thiyo. tinihrule ys lai suddh parnka nimti prmprbhuko mndir bhitr ge. pujaharihru prmprbhuko mndirko bhitr bhag suddh grn gre. tinihrule bhet-taeka sbai asuddh cij-bijhru nikale. tinihrule asuddh cij-bijhru prmprbhuko mndirko amganma lyae. tb levihrule ti asuddh cij-bijhru bahir kidron bemsima lge. philo mhinako philo dinma levihrule svym lai pvitr sevako nimti tyar parn suru gre. tyo mhinako athaum dinma levihru prmprbhuko mndirko dlanma ae. ajh ath din tinihrule prmprbhuko mndir lai pvitr pryogka nimti tyar parnka nimti spha gre. tinihrule philo mhinako sohraum dinma kam purn gre. tb tinihru raja hijkiyah kham ge. tinihrule tinlai bhne, “raja hijkiyah, hamile prmprbhuko mndirko, hombli-ko vedi ani mndirka sbai cijhru spha gryaum. hamile rotika lhr rakhne mec tys mec sit pryog grine sbai cihru shit spha gryaum. ahaj raja rheko smyma tinle prmesvrko viruddh vidroh gre. tinle mndirma bheka dherai cijhru phyamki die. tr hamile ti sbai cijhru rakhi diyaum ani tinihru lai tinihruko vises pryogka nimti tyar paryaum. ahile tinihru prmprbhuko vedi samunne chn.” raja hijkiyahle shr adhiakarihru lai bhla gre ani bholi plt bihanai prmprbhuko mndir smm ge. tinihrule satvta goruhru satvta bhedahru, satvta bhedaka thumahruru ani satvta bhedka pathahruru lyae. yi psuhru rajyaka papbliko nimti thie, pvitr sthan lai suddh tulyaun ani yhudaka manishruka nimti thie. raja hijkiyahle ti psuhru lai prmprbhuko vedimathi arpn grnu bhni pujahar-ihrulai ajna die jo harunka stnanhru thie, tinihru lai ades die. ysrtth pujaharihrule goruhru lai mare ani rgt lie. tyspchi tinihrule goruko rgt vedima khrkidie. tb pujaharihrule bhemdaka pathahruru mare ani bhem-

daka pathako rgt vedima chrkodie. tys pchi pujahari-
 ishule bakhrahulai raja r bhela bheka manishruko
 samunne laae. ti bakhrahru pap bli thie. pujahar-
 ihrule aphna hat bakhra mathi rakhe ani bakhrahru-
 lai mare. pujaharihrule bakhra rgt dvara vedima
 pap bli arpm gre. tinihrule yso gre jsdvara prmesvrle
 israelka manishruko paplai ksm grdinuhunech. ra-
 jale bhne ki tyo hombli ani pap bli israelka sbai man-
 ishruka nimti hunu prch. raja hijkiyahle levihru-
 lai daud, rajaka drsi gad ani agmvkta natanle ades
 greka prkarle, jhyamta, sitar ani vinahru shit pr-
 prbhuko mndirma rakhe. yo ades uhamka agmvkta
 marpht prmprbhubat aeko ho. ysrtsh levihru daudka
 vady yntnrhu shit ani pujaharihrule aphna turhihru shit
 ubhie. tb hijkiyahle vedima hombli cdhaune ades
 die. jb hombli suru bhyo prmprbhuko stuti gan pni
 suru bhyo. turhihru phuke ani israelka raja daudka
 baja bjaie. smpurn sbhale sir jhukae, smngitkarhrule
 gae ani turhi bjaunehrule a-aphna turhi hombli purn
 nbhesmm bjae. blidanhru pura bhe pchi raja hijkiyah
 ani tinka sath bheka sbai manishru tl jhuke r aradhna
 gre. raja hijkiyah ani tinka adhikarihrule levihruelai
 prmprbhuko prmsa grne ajna die. tinihrule ti githru
 gae jo daud ani drsi asaple lekheka thie. tinihrule
 prmesvrko prmsa gre ani prsnn bhe. tinihru sbai
 jhuke r prmesvrko aradhna gre. hijkiyahle bhne, “ab
 yhudaka manishru tinihrule svymalai prmprbhu prti
 arpn griskekachau. njik au bli r dhnyvadko bheti
 prmprbhuko mndirma lyau.” tb manishrule blihru ani
 dhnyvadka bhetihrule lyae. kunai pni vykti jsle cahn-
 the, tinihrule pni hombli lyae. sbhale mndirma lyae
 homblihru yi hun; 70 goruhru, 100vta bhedahru ani
 200 bhedaka thumahru. yi sbai psuhrulai prmprb-
 huka nimti hombliko rupma blidan grie. prmprb-
 huko nimti pvitr bhetihrule 600 goruhru ani 3,000
 bhedana ani bakhrrhu thie. tr tyham homblika nimti
 psuhruko chala kadhne ani psuhrulai katne pryapt
 pujaharihrule thienn. ysrtsh tinihruka aphnthru, lev-
 ihrule kam nskunel ani any pujaharihrule svymalai
 pvitr sevaka nimti tyar nparunel tinihrulai shayta
 gre. tinihru svymalai prmprbhuko sevaka nimti tyar
 grn levihru adhik dhyann mgn thie. tinihru puja-
 harihrule bhnda adhik dhyann mgn thie. tyham anek
 hombli, ani melbliko boso ani arghblihrule thie. ysi
 prmprbhuko mndirma seva kary pheri suru bhyo. hi-
 jkiyah ani manishru ati prsnn thie prmesvrle man-
 ishruka nimti prstut grnu bheka kurahruko barema.
 ani tinihru uhamle yti camdo grnu bhekoma khusi
 thie.

30

raja hijkiyahle israel ani yhudaka smst manishruelai
 khbr pthae. tinle epraim ani mnsseka manishru-
 lai pni ptrhru lekhe. hijkiyahle ti sbai manishruelai
 prmprbhuko mndirma yruslem aunu bhni nimntrn
 gre, taki prmprbhu israelka prmesvrka nimti tinihru
 sbaile nistar cad mnaun skun. uska sbai adhikarihrule
 ani yruslemka manishrule nistar prv dosro mhina
 grine kurama raja hijkiyah shmt bhe. tinihrule nistar
 utsv nyimti smya mnaun skenn. kin? kinbhne
 pujaharihrule pryapt smkhyama svymalai pvitr sevaka
 nimti tyar pareka thienn. ani arko karn ho man-

ishru yruslemma bhela bheka thienn. tyo shmtile
 raja hijkiyah ani smpurn sbhalai stntust tulyayo. ys-
 rth tinihrule israelka caraitir, berseva shrdekhi dan
 shrsmm euta ghosna gre. tinihrule manishruelai pr-
 prbhu israelka prmesvrka nimti nistar cad mnaun
 yruslemma aunu bhni bhne. israelka manishruko
 ek visal smuhle nistar cad lamo smy aghi dekhi tys
 prkarle mnaun paeka thienn jun prkarle mosako
 vyvsthale ysai mnaunu bhneka thie. ysrtsh smndes
 bakhkhru raja ani adhikarihrule rajale ajna gre jhaim
 ptrhru lier israel ani yhuda bhri ge. ti ptrhuma ysto
 bhnieko thiyohisraelka chora-chorihru, prmprbhu,
 prmesvr trph phrker au jska ajna abraham, ishak ani
 israelle paln grdthe. tb prmesvrka manishru tinihru
 jo ajh smm jivit chau ani assurka rajako adhikarbat
 umkeka chau. tinihru kham prmesvr phrki aunu
 hunech. tinihru aphna pitahru ani dajyu-bhaihru
 jsto nhoo. prmprbhu tinihruka pita-purkharuka
 prmesvr hunuhunthyo, tr tinihru uhamko viruddh
 phrke ysrtsh prmprbhule manishruelai tinihru prti
 tirsark grne ani tinihruko barema nramro bhne
 bnaidinu bhyo. tinihru tinihruka apnai amkhale
 dekhnd skchau ki yo samco ho. tinihruka purkharu
 jstai tinihru dhith nbn. tr samco hrdyle prmprbhuko
 ajna paln gr. sravadhik pvitr sthanma au. prmprbhule
 mha pvitr sthanlai smdhaika nimti pvitr tulyaunu
 bheko ch. prmprbhu timra prmesvrko seva gre. tb
 prmprbhuko drlagdo krodh tinihrubat tadha phrkne
 ch. ydi tinihru phrki ayau bhne ani prmprbhuko ajna
 paln gryau bhne, tb timra aphnthru ani timra keta
 ketihrule ti manishrubat dya paune chn jsle tinihrulai
 kaid gre. ani timra aphnthru ani timro keta-ketihru
 yo desma phrki aune chn. prmprbhu timra prmesvr
 dyalu ani krpalu hunuhunthye. uham tinihrubat tadha
 phrknu hune chain ydi tinihru uham kham phrki
 ayau bhne. smndes vahkhru epraim ani mnsseka
 ksetrka prtyek shirma ge. tinihru jbulun ksetr smm
 ge. tr manishru ti duthru prti hamse ani tinihruko
 khilli udae. tr, aser, mnsse ani jbulunka kehi man-
 ishrule svymalai vinmr tulyae ani yruslem tir ge.
 yhudama pni prmesvrko sktile manishruelai smgthit
 tulyae js dvara tinihrule raja ani tinka adhikarihrule
 ajna paln grne chn. ys prkarle tinihrule prmprb-
 huko vcn paln gre. dherai manishru dosro mhinama
 akhmire rotiko cad mnaunka nimti yruslemma sath
 ae. yo euta atynt visal bhid thie. ti manishrule
 yruslemka vedihru nikale jo asty devtahruka nimti
 thie. tinihrule sbai dhup vedihru pni htae jo asty de-
 vtahruka nimti thie. tinihrule ti vedihruelai kidrane
 bemsima phyamki die. tys pchi tinihrule dosro mhi-
 nako caudaum dinna nistar cadko thumako patha
 mare. pujahari ani levihru ljjit bhe. tinihrule svym-
 lai pvitr sevaka nimti tyar gre. pujahari ani levihru
 prmprbhuko mndir bhitr homblihrule lyae. tinihrule
 mosa, prmesvrko vyktika vyvsthama bhnieko jstai
 prkarle mndirma apna nyimti sthanhru lie. lev-
 ihrule rgt pujaharihrule die. tb pujaharihrule rgt-
 lai vedima chrki die. tyham smuhma dherai man-
 ishru thie jsle svymalai pvitr sevaka nimti tyar rakheka
 thienn, ysrtsh tinihrulai nistar cadko thumako patha-
 lai marne anumti thien. tsyai karnle hrek vyk-
 tika nimti, jo suddh thien, nistar cadko thumako
 pathalai marne jimmula levihru thiyao. levihrule

prtyek thumaka pathalai prmprbhuka nimti pvitr bnae. epraim, mnssae, issakar ani jbulunka dherai manishrule svymlai nistar cadka nimti ucit dhngle tyar pareka thienn. tinihrule mosako vyvsthama bh-neko prkarle thik dhngle nistar cad mnaenn. tr hijkiyahle ti manishruka nimti prarthna gre. ysrtth hijkiyahle yo prarthnama yo bhne, "prmprbhu prmesvr, tpaime asl hunuhunch. yi manishru samccainai tpaimeko aradhna ucit dhngle grn cahnthae, tr tinihrule vyvsthama bhne anasar svymlai suddh parenn. kr-pya ti manishrulalai kama gridinu hos. tpaime prmesvr hunuhunch jsko ajna hamro purkhahru manthe. ydi ksaile mha-pvitr sthanko niym anasar svymlai suddh npareko bheta pni kama gridinu hos." prmprbhule raja hijkiyahleko prarthna sunidinu bhyo. prmprbhule manishrulalai kama prdan grnu bhyo. yruslemma is-raelka keta-ketihrule akhmiri rotiko utsv sat din smm mnae. tinihru atynt prsn thie. levi ani pujahar-ihrule aphna pura skti laer prtidin prmprbhuko stuti gre. raja hijkiyahle ti sbai levihurulalai utshah die jslae prmprbhuko seva ksri grnu prch so ramrosit jandthe. manishrule tyo utsv sat dinsmm mnae ani melbli arpn gre. tinihrule tinihruka purkhahruka prmprbhu prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhae ani stuti gre. smst man-ishru ajh sat din bsn shmt bhe. tinihrule nistar cad ajh sat din mnauda tinihru ati prsn rhe. hijkiyah, yhudaka rajale 1,000 goruhru ani 7,000 bhedahru marnu r kharu bhni sbhalai die. prmkhhrule 1,000 goruhru ani 10,000 bhedahru sbhalai die. dherai pujaharihrule tinihru svymlai pvitr sevaka nimti tyar pare. yhudaka spurn sbha, pujaharihru, levihru, spurn sbha jo israelbat aeaka thie ani yatrihru jo israelbat aer yhudama pugeka thie, ti sbai manishru atynt prsn thie. ysi yruslemma ati thulo rmaht thiyu. ys kisimko smaroh jsto israelka raja daudka chora sulemanko smy dekhi yta aru kunai kura bheko thien. pujaharihru ani levihru ubhie ani man-ishrulalai asirvad dinu bhni prmprbhu sit prarthna gre. prmesvrlae tinihruka prarthna sunidinu bhyo. tinihruko prarthna svrgma prmprbhuko pvitr mndir smm pugyo.

31

nistar cadko smaroh smapt bhyo. israelka man-ishru jo nistar cadka nimti yruslemma thie yhudaka shrhrutir ge. tb tinihrule pvitr khamahru todidie jo tyo shrhruma thie. ti pvitr khamahru asti devtahruko lagi arpn grieka thie. manishrule asera stmbhru pni kati die. ani tinihrule yhuda ani binyamin ksetr bhrika ucc sthanhru ani vedihru nst gridie. man-ishrule epraim ani mnssae ksetrma tsyai gre. man-ishrule asti devtahruko puja grnma pryg grine sbai cij-bijhru nst nbhe smm ysta kurahru grirhe. tyspchi sbai israelihru a-aphna shirma ghr tir phrke. pujahari ani levihru smuhhruma vibhkt grieka thie ani prtyek smuhle grnu prne apnai vises kamhru thie. ysrtth raja hijkiyahle yi smuhhrulalai aphna kamhru grn suru grnu bhne. ysrtth pujahari ani levihrule pheri hombli ani melbli cdhaune kam grn thale. ani tinihruko kam mndirma seva grnu, ani gaunu ani prmprbhuko mndirko dvarma prmesvrlae stuti grnu thiyu. hijkiyahle tinka apnai kehi psuhru homblika nimti cd-

haunu bhni die. yi psuhrulalai dainik homblika nimti pryg grinthyo jo prtyek vihan ani prtyek samjh grinthyo. yi psuhrulalai visramka dinhruma, aum-sika utsvhruma ani any vises utsvhruma cdhainthyo. yslai prmprbhuko vyvsthama lekhiako jstai rupma grinthyo. manishrule aphna phsl ani bstuhruko ek ams pujahari ani levihurulalai dinu prne thiyu. ys-rth hijkiyahle yruslemma bsne manishrulalai tinihruka bhag dinu bhni ades gre. ys ritle pujahari ani lev-ihrule aphna pura smy tyso grnma lgaun skne chn jo vyvsthale tinihurulalai grnu bhneko ch. des bhrika manishrule yo adesko barema sune. ysrtth israelka manishrule aphna ann, dakh, tel, mh ani tinihrule aphna khethruma umareka sbai cijhruko phlsko philo bhag die. tinihrule yi dherai cijhruka dsaum bhag lyae. yhudama bsne israelihru ani yhudaka man-ishrule pni aphna gai bstu ani bhedaka ek-dsaum bhag lyae. tinihrule ti cijhruko ek-dsaum ams pni lyae jslai vises sthanma rakthinthyo jo kevl prmprb-huko nimti thiyu. yi sbai cij-bijhru tinihrule aphna prmprbhu prmesvrlae nimti lyae. tinihrule ti sbai cij-bijhru thak parer rakhe. manishrule ti cij-bijhru tesro mhina tri laun suru gre ani sataum mhinama smgrhko kam pura gre. jb hijkiyah ani prmkhhru ae tinihrule cij-bijka ras dekhe jo smgrh grieka thie. tinihrule prmprbhu ani uhamka manishruko, is-raelka manishruko prmsa gre. tb hijkiyahle pujahari ani levihurulalai cij bijko rasko barema sodhe. aiyah, sadokka privarka prdan pujaharile hijkiyahalai bhne, "manishrule prmprbhuko mndirma bhetihru lyau thaleko smy dekhi hamile prsst khane kura paeka chaum. hamile hamro pet nbhrie smm khaeka chaum ani ajh pni prsst matrma ubrieka chn. samccainai prmprbhule aphna manishrulalai asirvad dinu bheko ch. tsyai karne hami sit yti dherai ubrieka chn." tb hijkiyahle pujaharihurulalai prmprbhuko mndirma bhndar kksuru bnaune ades die. ysrtth yo kam griyo. tb pujaharihrule bhetihru, dsaum amshru ani any cij-bijhru lyae jo kevl prmprbhulalai arpn grnu prne thiyu. smgrh grieka ti sbai cij bijhulalai mndirma bhndar kksuruma rakhiyo. levi konnyah ti sbai ci-jhruka jimmavar rhe jo smgrh grieka thie. ti ci-jhruka dosro jimmavar vykti simi thie. simi konnyahka bhai thie. konnyah ani tinka bhai simi yi manishruka niriks thieh yhiel, aiyah, nht, asahel, yrimot, yojabad, eliel, yismkyah, mht ani bnayah. raja hijkiyah ani prmprbhuko mndirko jimmavar rheka ad-hikari aiyahle ti manishrulalai cune. ti bhetihruka jim-mama thie kore jo manishrule mukt ruple prmesvrlai arpn grieka thie. tini ti smgrh grieka bstuhru dii pthaune jimmama thie jo prmprbhulalai arpn grieka thie. ani tini ti bhetihru dii pthaune jimmama thie jo prmprbhuka nimti pvitr tulaika thie. kore purv dvarka dvarpal thie. tinka pitako naum levi yima thiyu. eden, minyamin, yesua, smayah, amryah ani sknyahle korelai sgahumthe. ti manishrule shrhruma visvas purvk seva grthe jham pujaharihru bsdthe. tinihrule cij bijhruko smgrh pujaharihru ko prtyek smuhka aphna apnthrulalai dinthe. tinihrule tystai kurahru adhik prmkh manishrulalai alp prmkh manishrulalai dinthe. yi manishrule cij-bijhruko sm-grh tin vrs ani tys bhnda adhik umerka purushru-lai pni dinthe jska naum levi parivarik itihashruma

thie. yi sbai purushru tinihruko jimmaka kamhru grn dainik sevaka nimti prmprbhuko mndirma prves grnu prdthyo. prtyek levi smuhko tinihruko aphnai jimmavari thiyo. pujaharihulai smgrhko tinihruko bhag diinthyo. yo kam privarhru dvava privarik itishasma lekhiaka trikaale grinthyo. bis vrs ani tys bhnda adhik umerka levihulai smgrhka tinihruka ams diinthyo. yo kam tinihruko jimmavari ani smuh anasar grnthyo. levi ka nanihru, ptnihru, chora ani chorihrule pni smgrhka ams paumthe. yso sbai levihruka nimti grnthie jska naum parivarik itishasma lekhiaka thie. ysto bhyo kinbhne levihru sdaiv svym-lai pvitr rakhn ani sevaka nimti tyar rakhnma visvasi thie. harunka kehi sntanhru pujaharihruka, shrhruko njik jham levihru bsdthe, kehi krsi bhumihru thie. ani harunka kehi sntanhru shrhruma pni bsdthe. ti prtyek shrhruma manishrulai, harunka yi sntanhru-lai smgrhka ams dinka nimti naum dvara cuninthe. purushru ani levihruko privarik itishashuma naum lekhiaka ti sbaile smgrhka ams paumthe. ysri raja hijkiyahle yhudama ti asl karyhru gre. tinle tyhi gre jo prmprbhu tinka prmesvrka smks asl, ucit ani visvas yogy thiyo. tinle suru greka hrek kamma tinle sphlta prapt gre - prmesvrko mndirko sevama, vyvstha ani adeshruko palnma ani aphna prmesvrko anusrn grnma. hijkiyahle yi sbai kurahru aphna sm-purn hrdaye gre.

32

hijkiyahle yi sbai kurahru visvas purvk gri skepchi, assurka raja snherib yhudada des mathi akrmn grn ae. snherib ani tinka senale killaka bahir chauni bsaie. tinle yso gre jsma ki ti shrhrulai prast grnka nimti tinle yojna bnaun skun. snherib ti shrhrulai aphnai nimti jitn cahnthie. hijkiyahle jandthe ki snherib yruslemka yslai akrmn grn ae ko h. tb hijkiyahle aphna adhiharihru ani sainik adhiharihru sit kura-kani gre. tinihru sbai shr bahirka jl srotka pani roki din shmt bhe. ti adhiharihru ani sainy adhiharihrule hijkiyahlai shyog gre. dherai manishru sath ae ani sbai jl-srot ani desko mdhy bhagbat bgne kholalai bnd gridie. tinihrule bhne, "assurka rajale adhik pani paune chain jb tini yham aumchn." hijkiyahle yruslemalai ajh adhik sudrdh bnae. tinle yo kam ysri greh tinle prkhalka sbai amshru pheri bnae jo bhtkieka thie. tinle prkhal mathi killahru bnae. tinle philo prkhalko bahir ptti arko prkhal pni nirman gre. tinle yruslemko purano amsko purv tirko sudrdh sthanhru lai pheri nirman gre. tinle anek hti-yarhru ani dhalhru bnae. hijkiyahle yuddhka adhiharihru lai manishru prti jimmavar rhnuka nimti cune. tinle yi adhiharihru sit shr dvar njikko khulla sthanma bhet gre. hijkiyahle ti adhiharihru sit kura-kani gre ani tinihrulai utshit tulyae. tinle bhne, "drdh ani sahsi bn. assurka raja va tinisit bheka visal sena-sit ndrau va surta ngr. assurka raja jo tinisit bheko skti bhnda hamisit mhan skti ch. assurka rajaka manishru matr chn. tr hami sit prmprbhu hamra prmesvr sath hunuhunch. hamra prmesvrle hamilai shayta grnu hune ch. hamra ldaihru uhamle ldi dinu hunech." ysri yhudaka raja hijkiyahle manishrulai ut-sah die ani tinihrulai sktisali anubhv grae. assurka

raja snherib ani tinka sbai senahru lakis shrko njikma chauni laer bseka thie jsma ki tinihrule yslai prast grn skun. tr snherible aphna adhiharihru lai yhudaka raja hijkiyahle ani yruslemka sbai manishruka nimti snheribaka adhiharihru sit smnds thiyo. tinihrule bhne, "assurka raja snherib yso bhnnu hunch, 'tinihru ke kurama visvas grechau jsle tinihrulai yuddhko sthitima pni yruslemma bsirhn sikayau? hijkiyahle tinihrulai murkh bnaum dai chn. tinihrulai chl gre yruslemma bsirhn laeka chn jsma ki tinihru bhok r tirkhadvara mrne cha. hijkiyahle tinihrulai bh-nchn, "prmprbhu hamra prmesvrle hamilai assurka raja dekhi bcaumnu hunch." hijkiyahle apahle prmprbhuko ucc sthanhru ani vedihru htae. tinle timi yhudana ani yruslemka manishrulai bhne ki timihrule kevl euta vedima matr puja grnu prch ani dhup balnu prch. niscy nai timihru jandchau ki mera purkhahru ani maile any deska manishru prti ke greka chu? any deshruka devtahrule aphna manishrulai bcaum skenn. ti devtahrule tinihruka manishrulai nst grn dekhi mlai rokn skenn. mera purkhahrule ti deshrulai dhvms gre. kunai ysto devta chain jsle mlai uhamka manishrulai nst grn dekhi rokn skchn. ysrt h timro devtale tinihrulai m bat bcaum skchn bhni timi socchau? hijkiyahlai timihrule murkh tulyaun va timihru lai chlnd ndeu. tini prti visvas grn kinbhne kunai rastr va rajyaka kunai pni devta aphna manishru-lai m va mera purkhahrubat bcaum khile pni smrth bhenn. ysrt timra devtale tinihrulai nst grn bat mlai rokn skchn bhni nsoc." assurka rajaka adhiharihrule prmprbhu prmesvrko viruddh ani prmesvrka sevk hijkiyahko viruddh atynt namra kurahru bhne. as-surka rajale pthrhu pni lekhe jsma prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko apman grieko thiyo. yi sbdhu assurka ra-jadvara pthruma bhneko thieh "any rastrhruka de-vtahrule tinihruka manishrulai dhvms grnbat mlai rokn skenn. ystai prkarle hijkiyahka prmesvrle uhamka manishrulai dhvms grnbat mlai rokn sm-rth hune chainn." tb assurka rajaka adhiharihrule yruslemka manishrulai jodle krae jo shrka prkhalka thie. ti adhiharile hibru bhasa pryog. gre jb tinihru mathi bheka manishru prti krae. assurka rajaka ti adhiharihrule yruslemka manishrulai bhybhit tulyaun bhni yso gre. tinihrule ti kurahru bhne jsdvara tinihru yruslem shrilai kbja grn skun. ti adhihar-ihrule smarska manishrule puja grne devtahruko viruddh namra kurahru bhne. ti devtahrul kevl manishrule aphna hathru dvara bnaeka kurahru hun. tyhi prkarle, ti adhiharihrule tystai namra kurahru yruslemka prmesvrko viruddh bhne. raja hijkiyahle ani agmvkta ysauya-amoska chorale yo smsyako visyma parthna gre. tinihrule thulo avajma svrgtir herer parthna gre. tb prmprbhule assurka rajako chau-nima ek svrgdutlai pthau nu bhyo. tyo svrgdutle assuri senaka sbai sainikhru ani prmkhkhru r adhiharihru lai maridie. ysrt assurka raja aphnai de-strph prkie, ani tinka manishru tini prti ljiit thie. tini aphna devtako mndir bhitr ge ani tinka aph-nai kehi chorahrule tinlai tyhi trvar dvara maridie. ysri prmprbhule hijkiyahle ani yruslemka manishru-lai assurka raja snherib ani sbai any manishrubat bcaumnu bhyo. prmprbhule hijkiyahle ani yruslemka manishruko hercah gridinu bhyo. dherai manishrule

yrulemma prmprbhuka nimti upharhru lyae ani yhudaka raja hijkiyahka nimti mulyvan vstuhru lyae. tys smydekhi sbai rastrhrule hijkiyahlai smman gre. ti dinhruma hijkiyah sahrai birami bhe ani mrtyuko njik puge. tinle prmprbhulai prarthna gre. prmprbhuhijkiyahsit bolnu bhyo ani tinlai smket dinu bhyo. tr hijkiyahko hrdy ghmdndle bhrieko thiyo, ys-rth tinle prmesvrko dyalupn prtii prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaenn. ysai karnle grda prmesvr hijkiyah ani yhudar yruslemka manishru prtii krodhit hunu bhyo. tr hijkiyah ani yruslemma bsne ti manishrule tinihruko hrdy r jivnlai privrttn gre. tinihru nmr bhe r ghmdnd grn chode tyskarn hijkiyah jivit rhesmm prmprbhuko krodh tinihrumathi pren. hijkiyahsit dherai dhn ani smman thie. tinle camdi, sun, mulyvan rtn, msala, dhal ani sbai kisimka cijhru rakhne sthanhru bnae. hijkiyahka ann, nyam dakh mdy ani telhru, ti manishrule pthaeka vstuhru, rakhne bhmdndarhu thie. tinka sbai kisimka psuhru rakhne psusalahru ani bhedahru rakhne rkhkhru thie. hijkiyahle anek shrhru pni nirman gre ani tinle dherai bhemde ani gai bstuhruka bthanhru pni prapt gre. prmesvrle hijkiyahlai dherai dhn-smptti dinu bhyo. yo hijkiyah nai thie jslle yruslemma gihon jl srotko mathillo srot bnd gridie ani ti panilai daudko shrko pscim trph bger jane tulyae. ani tinle greka hrek kurama hijkiyah sphl rhe. ek smya babelka prmkhhrule hijkiyah kham duthru pthae. ti duthrule ek adbhut smketko barema sodhe jo rastrhruma prkt bheko thiyo. jb tinihru ae, prmesvrle tinko priksa grn ani hijkiyahko nmma ke ch ti sbai jannka nimti hijkiyahlai eklai chadnu bhyo. hijkiyahle greka any kurahru r unko prmesvr prtiko visvasyogyta, “amoska choro ysaiya agmvyktako drsn” bhnine pustk ani “yhuda ani israelka rajahraka itihhas” bhnine pustkma lekhieka chn. hijkiyahko mrtyu bhyo ani aphna purkhahrusit gadie. manishrule hijkiyahlai damdama gade jham daudka purkhahruka cihanhru chn. yhudaka ani yruslemma bsne sbai manishrule hijkiyahlai smman prdan gre jb tinko mrtyu bhyo. mnsse hijkiyahka sthanma nyam raja bhe. mnsse hijkiyahka chora thie. mnsse yhudaka raja

33

mnsse bahr vrs umerka thie jb tini yhudaka raja bhe. tini yruslemma pcynn vrs smm raja bhe. mnssele ti kamhru gre jo prmprbhule glti ho bhnnubhyo. tinle ti rastrhruka bhyank ani pap purn trika anusn gre jslai prmprbhule israelka manishruko samunne desbat nikln vadhy tulyaunu bheko thiyo. mnssele ucc sthanhru pheri nirman gre jslai hijkiyah tinka pitale bhtkaideka thie. mnssele bal devtharuka nimti vedihru nirman gre ani asera stmbhhru khda gre. tini tara-mndllai sir jhukaumthe ani ti nkstr smuhka puja grthe. mnssele asty devtharuko nimti vedihru prmprbhuko mndirma bnae. prmprbhule mndirko barema bhnnubheko thiyo, “mero naum sdaiv yruslemma rhnech.” tr mnssele prmprbhuka dii amgnhruma sara tara-mndlhruka nimti vedihru nirman gre. mnssele bliko nimti apnai chora-chorihurai pni ben hinnomko bemsima hom gre. mnssele bhvisy bhnne, jokhana herne, jadutuna gre kam grer jaduko pryog pni gre. tinle

mrt atmasit kura-kani grne r bhut-prethrusit kura-kani gre. mnssele dherai kurahru gre jslai prmprbhule glti ho bhnnu bhyo ani ysle prmprbhulai krodhit tulyayo. mnssele euta murtiko salig bnae ani tyslai prmesvrko mndirma rakhe. tyhi mndir jsko barema prmesvrle daud ani tinka chora suleman sit kura-kani grnu bheko thiyo. prmesvrle bhnnu bheko thiyo, “m mero naum yo mndir ani yruslem tyo shrma rakhchu jslai maile sbai privar smuhka sbai shrhrubat cuneko chu, ani mero naum sda svda tyham rhne ch. m israelihrulai pheri yo bhumibat bahir gre chain jslai maile tinihruka purkhahruulai dinuka nimti cunem. tr maile tinihrulai dieka sbai adeshru tinihrule paln grnu prne ch. israelka manishrule sbai vyvstha, vidhi ani adeshru paln grnu prne ch jo tinihrulai dinu bhni maile mosalai diem.” mnssele yhudaka manishru ani yruslemma bsne manishru lai glti kura grn utsahit tulyae. tinihru ti rastrhru bhnda ati nramra thie jo yo bhumima israelihru bhnda aghi thie ani prmprbhule ti manishru lai nst grnu bheko thiyo. prmprbhule mnsse ani tinka manishru sit kura-kani grnu bhyo, tr tinihrule sunn asvikar gre. ysrrth prmprbhule yhudamathi akrmn grnka nimti assurka rajaka senaka senapthihru laaunu bhyo. ti senapthihrule mnssele pkre ani tinlai aphna bndi bnae. tinihrule tinlai amkusehru lgai die ani hatma pittlka sanglahru lgai die ani tinlai babel desma lge. jb tini mathi yi duhkht kst ai pryotb mnssele tinka prmprbhu prmesvrat shaytako nimti binti gre. mnssele aphna purkhahruka prmesvr smks svym lai binmr tulyae. mnssele prmesvrsmsg prarthna gre ani tinlai shayta grnu hos bhni prmesvrsit binti gre. prmprbhule mnsseko parthna sunnu bhyo ani tinka nimti duhkhit hunu bhyo. prmprbhule tinlai yruslem ani tinka simhasma phrker jan dinu bhyo. tb mnssele jane prmprbhu nai samco prmesvr hunuhunch bhni. tyo ghnta bhe pchi, mnssele daud shrko nimti ek bahiri prkhal nirman gre. jo prkhal kidron bemsiko gihon jl-srotko pscimtir, mtsth phatko prvesdvar tir ani opel damdako vripi phailieko thiyo. tinle prkhal atynt aglo bnae. tyspchi tinle yhudaka sbai killahruma adhikarihru rakhe. mnssele ti vicitr murtidevtahru htae. tinle prmprbhuko mndirbat murti nikale. tinle mndir damdama ani yruslemma tinle nirman greka sbai vedihru htae. mnssele ti sbai vedihru yruslem shr bahir nikale. tb usle prmprbhuko vedi sthapna gre ani tysma melbli ani dhnyvadka upharhru arpn gre. mnssele yhudaka sbai manishruka nimti prmprbhu israelka prmesvrko seva grnu bhni ek ades gre. manishrule ucc-sthanhru blihru cdhaun thale, tr tinihruka blihru kevl prmprbhu tinihruka prmesvr nimti thie. mnssele greka any kurahru, ani tinka prmesvrsit tinka parthna ani drsihruka vcnhru jslle prmprbhu israelka prmesvrat mnssele dieka vcnhru yi sbai kurahru, “israelka rajahruko adhikarik ullekh” naumka pustkma lekhieka chn. mnsseko parthna prmesvrle ksri sunidinu bhyo ani tini prtii duhkhit hunu bhyo, so “drsihruko pustkma” lekhieko ch. mnsseka tini svym vinmr hunu bhnda aghika papphru r glihru, ti sthanhru jham tinle ucc sthanhru nirman greka thie ani asera stmbhhru sthapit greka thie so pni “drsihruko pustkma” lekhieka chn. ysri

mnsseko mrtyu bhyo ani tinka purkhahrusit gadi. manishrule mnsseelai tinko apnai raj bhvnm gadi die. amon mnsseka sthanma nyam raja bhe. amon mnsseka chora thie. amon bais vrska humda yhudaka raja bhe. tini yruslemma dui vrs smm raja thie. amonle prmprbhuko smks nramra kurahru gre. tinle apna pita mnssele jstai prmprbhule jo tini dvara graun cahnu hunthyo, thik tysri grenn. amonle kumdieka murti ani salikhrlulai blihru cdhae jo tinka pitale nirman greka thie. amonle ti mur-tihruko puja gre. amonle tini svymlai prmprbhuko smks nmr tulyaenn jsri mnsse, tinka pitale aphulai nmr tulyaeka thie. yskarn amon prmesvrko samunne dherai dosi thie. amonka sevkhrule tini viruddh sdynt rce. tinihrule amonlai tinko apnai ghma maridie. tr yhudaka manishrule ti sbai sevkhrulai maridie jsle raja amonko viruddh sdynt rceka thie. tyspchi manishrule yosiyahlai nyam raja hun cune. yosiyah amonka chora thie.yosiyah yhudaka raja

34

yosiyah ath vrs pugeka thie jb tini raja bhe. tini ektis vrssmm yruslemma raja thie. yosiyahle tyhi gre jo shi thiyo. prmprbhule cahnu bheka kurahru nai tinle gre. tinle tinka purkha daudle jstai ramra kurahru gre. yosiyahle ucit kurahru grn-bat mukh modenn. jb yosiyah usko rajyko athaum vrsma pugeka thie tinle prmesvrko anusrn grn suru gre jslai tinka purkha daudle anusrn greka thie. yosiyah ajh sanai thie jb tinle prmesvrlai pchyaun suru gre. jb yosiyah uni raja rajyko bahraum vrsma thie tinle uc sthanru, asera stmbhuru ani mur-tihru jo kumdieka thie, ani murtihru jo yhuda ani yruslemka samcahrubat nirman greka thie sbai nst grn suru gre. manishrule bal devtahruka vedihru bhtkaidie. tinihrule yosiyahka samunne yso gre. tb yosiyahle dhup vedihru katidie jo vedimathi ballai arpn greka thie. usle murtihru jo kumdieka thie ani murtihru jo samcoma dhaler nirman greka thie, bhtkaidie. tinle ti murtihrlulai dhulo-pitho paridie. tb yosiyahle tyo pitho ti manishruka cihanhruma chrkidie jsle bal devtahrlulai blihru cdhaeka thie. yosiyahle ti pujaharihruka hadhru pni jlaidie jsle apnai vedima bal devtahruko seva greka thie. ystai prkar yosiyale yhuda ani yruslemlai suddh pare. yosiyahle mnsse, epraim, simon dekhii nptali smmka ilakaka shrhruma pni ysai gre. yosiyahle vedihru ani asera stmbhuru bhtkaidie. tinle murtihrlulai dhulo pitho paridie. tinle israel des bhri bal pujaka nimti pryog greka dhup vedihru katidie. tyspchi yosiyah yruslem phrker ge. jb yosiyah yhudaka rajaka rupma athahrau vrsma thie tinle sapan, maseyah ani yoahlai tinka prmprbhu prmesvrko mndirlai pheri nirman ani sthapna grnu bhni pthae. sapanka pitako naum ajiyah thiyo. maseyah shrka prmkuk thie, ani yoahka pitako naum yoahas thiyo. yoahas tyhi manis thie jsle je kurahru ghte ti lekhe.ysri yosiyahle mndirlai sthapna grne ades die jsdvara tinle yhuda ani mndirlai suddh tulyaun skun. ti manishru hilkiah, prdhan pujahari kham ae. tinihrule tinlai dhn die jo manishrule prmesvrka mndirka nimti dieka thie. levi dvarpalhrule mnsse, epraimka manishru-

bat ani rheka sbai israelibat dhnsmgrh greka thie. tinihrule yo dhn yhuda, binyamin ani yruslemma bsne smst manishrubat pni smgrh greka thie. tb lev-ihrule ti manishrulai paisa bhuktani gre jsle prmprbhuko mndirko kam dekh-rekh gre. ani dekh-rekh grnehrule krmihrlulai bhuktani gre jsle prmprbhuko mndir sthapit gre. tinihrule dhn sikrmi ani nirman krttahrlulai thula dhungahru kinn jo aghinai kati rakhaka thie ani kathru kinn bhni die. kathru mndirhrluai pheri nirman grn ani mndirhruka nimti ad dine kath bnaunma pryog grie. vigt smyma yhudaka rajahrule mndirhruko vasta greka thienn. ti mndirhru purana ani dhvst bheka thie. manishrule visvas purvk kam gre. tinihruka nirikskhru pht ani obdiy thie. yht ani obdiyah levihru thie, ani tinihru mrarika snan thie. any nirikskhru jkryah ani msullam thie. tinihru khatka snanru thie. levihru jo smngitka vadhy yntrhru bjaunma sipalu thie tinihrule srmihruko r any sbai krmihruko niriksn pni grdthe. kehi levihrule sciv, adhikari ani dvarapalhruko rupma kam grdthe.v lev-ihrule tyo dhn bahir nikale jo prmprbhuko mndirma thiyo. tys smyma pujahari hilkiahle 'prmprbhuko vyvsthako pustk' pae jo mosa dvara dieko thiyo. hilkiahle sciv sapanlai bhne, "maile vyvsthako pustk' prmprbhuko mndirma paem." hilkiahle tyo pustk sapanlai die. sapanle tyo pustk raja yosiyah kham lyae. sapanle rajalai sucna die, "tpaimka sevkhrule tpaimle tinihrulai grnu bhnnu bheka hrek kurahru grirheka chn. tinihrule tyo dhn nikale jo prmprbhuko mndirma thiyo ani tinihrule dhn nirikskhru ani krmihrlulai bhuktani grdai chn." tb sapanle raja yosiyahlai bhne, "pujahari hilkiahle mlai euta pustk dieka chn." tb sapanle pustkbat pdhe. tini pdhdai grda rajaka samunne thie. jb raja yosiyahle pdhieko vyvsthaka sbdhru sune, tinle tinka bstrhru cyate. tb rajale hilkiah, sapanka chora ahikm, mikaka chora abdon, sciv sapan ani sevk asayalai ek ades die. rajale bhne, "jau, mera nimti ani manishruka nimti jo israel ani yhudama rheka chn, prmprbhu sit yacna gre. ti pustkka sbdhruko barema jo paieko thiyo, sodh. prmprbhu hami sit atynt krodhit hunuhunch kinbhne hamra purkhahrule prmprbhuko bcenko paln grenn. tinihrule yo pustkle grnu bh-neka sbai kurahru grenn." hilkiah ani rajaka sevkhu agmavadin hulda kham ge. hulda slumki ptni thiin. slum tokhtka chora thie. tokht hsraka chora thie. slum raj-bstrhruko hercah grdthe. hulda yruslemko nyam amsma bsthin. hilkia ani sevkhrule huldalai sbai kura bhne jo bhiskeko thiyo. huldale tinihrulai bhnin, "israelka prmprbhu prmesvr je bhnnuhunch tyo yo hoh raja yosiyahlai bhn 'm yo sthanma ani yham bsne manishru mathi duhk kst lyaidinechu. m ti sbai bhyank kurahru lyanechu jo tyo pustkma lekhiaka chn jslai yhudaka rajako samunne pdhieko thiyo. m yo grnechu kinbhne manishrule mlai tyag gre ani any devtahrluai dhup bale. ti manishrule mlai krodhit tulyae kinbhne tinihrule sbai nramra kurahru greka chn. ysrtm m yo sthan mathi mero krodh pokhaune chu. tato bldo ago jstai mero krodhlai nibhaun skine chain." tr yo kura yhudaka raja yosiyahlai bhn jsle timihrlulai prmprbhu sit sodhnu pthauunb-hyo yhi prmprbhu israelka prmesvr timihrule sunek

35

thie. yosiyahka adhikarihrule pni khusisath manishrulai, pujaharihrulai ani levihrulai nistar cadma pryog grnu bhni psuhru ani cij-bijhru die. prdhan pujahari hikiyah, jkryah ani yhiel mndiriko jimnavar adhikarihru thie. tinihru pujahihurulai 2,600 bhemdaka patha r bakhrahu ani 300 goruhru nistar cadka blihruka nimti die. konnyah tinka bhaihru smayah ani ntnel, ani hsbayah shit, yiel ani yojabadle 5,000 bhemda r bakhrahu ani 500 goruhru nistar cadka blihruka nimti levihrulai die. tinihru levihruka aguvahru thie. nistar cadko sevaka nimti bj hrek kuntyar bhe tb pujaharihru tinihruko sthanhuma ge ani levihru tinihruko smuhhruma khda bhe. rajale jo ades gre tyo ystai thiyo. nistar cadka tumahuru marie. tb levihrule psuhruka chala kadhe ani rgt pujaharihrulai die. pujaharihrule rgt vedima chrkidie. tyspchi tinihrule vibhinn privar smuhhrulai homblika nimti pryog grn bhni psuhru die. yo yskarne griyo ki hombli mosale vyvsthama lebbie anusar arpn grn skiyos. tinihrule goruhru lai pni tysai gre. levihrule nistar cadka blihrulai tinihru lai ades grieko prkarle agoma pole. ani tinihrule pvitr bhetihurulai bhamda, kitli ani tavahuma umale. tb tinihrule camdo gri masu manishrulai die. yo smapt bhepchi, levihrule aphnai nimti ani pujaharihru jo harunka stantanhru thie. tinihruka nimti masu lyae. ti pujaharihrulai amdhyaro nbhesmm khraer byst rakhie. tinihrule homblihru ani blika boso jlaun kthin prisrm gre. asapka privarka levi gaykhru ti sthanhuma ge jo raja daudle tinihru ubhinka nimti cuneka thie. ti asap, heman ani ydutun-rajaka agmvkta thie. prtyek phatkma dvarpalhrule aphna sthan chadnu pren kinbhne tinihruka levi dajyubhaihrule nistar cadka nimti hrek kura tinihruka nimti tyar greka thie. ysri tys din raja yosiyahle ades gre anusar prmprbhuko aradhnaka nimti hrek kura grie. nistar cad mnaayo ani prmprbhuko vedima hom-blihu arpn grie. israelka manishrule, jo tyham thie, nistar cad ani akhmire rotiko cad sat din smm mnae. nistar cad, agmvkta smuelko smy dekhi yta ysto prkarle israelma mnaieko thien. israelka kunai pni rajahrulo yo jsto nistar cad khile mnaeka thien. raja yosiyah, pujaharihru, levihru ani yhudar israelka manishrule jo tyham thie yruslemka sbai manishru sath atynt vises ruple nistar cad mnae. tinihrule yo nistar cad yosiyahko sasn kalko athahraum vrsma mnae. yosiyahle mndirika nimti ti sbai sal kurahru gre. pchi, misr deska raja neko yuphretis ndiko krkmis shr viruddh ldaim grn sena lier ae. raja yosiyah neko viruddh ldn ge. tr nekolle yosiyah kham duthru pthae. tinihrule bhne, "raja yosiyah, yo yuddh tpaimko smsya hoin. m tpaimko viruddh ldn aeko hoin. m mera struhru sit ldn aeko hum. prmsevrlle mlai camdo gr bhnnu bhyo. prmsevr mero pksma hunuhundo, ysrrh mlai dikkdar ngrnuhos. ydi tpaimle m viruddh ldai grnu bhyo bhne, prmsevrlle tpaimlai nst grnu hunech." tr yosiyah htenn. tinle nekosit ldne niscy gre, ysrrh tinle aphno rpu bdle ani ldaim ldn ge. yosiyahle prmsevrvko adesbare nekolle bhneka kura sunenn. yosiyah yuddhma bheko bela kamdhle lagyo. tinle aphna sevkhurulai bhne, "mlai yhambat lajjau, m nramro ruple ghaite bhekocho." ysrrh sevkhrule yosiyahalai tinko rthbat bahir nikale.

ani tinlai tinle aphasit ldaima lyaeko arko rthma hale. tb tinihrule yosiyahlai yruslem lge. raja yosiyahko yruslemma mrtyu bhyo. yosiyahlai tyo ci-hanma gadiyo jham tinka purkhahrlai gadioka thie. yhuda ani yruslemka smst, manishru ati duhkhit thie kinbhne yosiyahko mrtyu bheko thiyu. yirmyahle yosiyahka nimti kehi sok-githru lekhe ani gae. ani purus evm stri gaykhru aj smm ti sok-githru gaum-dai chn. yo israelka manishrule sdaiv grne kehi kura bhyo-tinihru yosiyahka nimti sok-git gaumchn. ti githru "sok-githru" naumko pustkma lekhioka chn. yosiyahle tini raja humda aphno sasnkalko suru dekhi ant smm greka sbai any kurahru "israel ani yhudaka rajahruko itihās" naumko pustkma lekhioka chn. tyo pustkle prmprbhu prti tinko bhkti ani tinle prmprbhuko vyvstha ksri paln gre so dekhaumdch. 27

36

yhudaka manishrule yhoahajlai yruslemma nyam raja hunka lagi cune. yhoahaj yosiyahka chora thie. yhoahaj teis vrska thie jb tini yhudaka raja bhe. tini yruslemma tin mhinasm raja thie. tb misr deska raja nekole yhoahajlai kaidi bnae. nekole yhudaka manishrlai 100 toda camdi ani ek toda sun dndko rupma tirn lgae. nekole yhoahajka bhailai yhuda ani yruslemka nyam raja hun bhni cune. yhoahajka bhaiko naum elyakim thiyu. tb nekole elyakimlai nyam naum die. tinle usko naum yhoayakim rakhe. tr nekole yhoahajlai misr des lge. yhoayakim pccis vrska thie jb tini yhudaka nyam raja bhe. tini yruslemma eghar vrssmm raja rhe. yhoayakimle ti kurahru grenn jo prmprbhule tinidvra grieka cahnu hunthyu. tinle prmprbhu tinka prmesvrko viruddh pap gre. babelka raja nbukdnesrle yhuda mathi akrmn gre tinle yhoayakimlai kaidgre ani kamsaka sanglahrule bamdhe. tb nbukdnesrle raja yhoayakimlai babelma lge. nbukdnesrle prmprbhuko mndirbat kehi cij-bijhru lge. tinle ti cij-bijhru babel lge ani tinihrlai tinle aphnai ni-vas sthanma rakhe. any kurahru jo yhoayakimle gre, bhyanka pap jo tinle gre ani ti hrek kura jo grekoma tini dosi chn, yi sbai kurahru "israel ani yhudaka rajahruko itihās" naumka pustkma lekhioka chn. yhoayakin yhoayakimka sthanma nyam raja bhe. yhoayakin yhoayakimka chora thie. yhoayakin athahr vrs umerko humda tini yhudaka raja bhe. tini tin mhina dsdinsmm yruslemma raja rhe. yhoayakinle prmprbhuko viruddh pap gre. bsntkalma raja nbukdnesrle yhoayakinlai lyaunu bhni kehi sevkhu pthae. tinihrule yhoayakinlai ani prmprbhuko mndirbat kehi mulyvan smptihru babelma lye. nbukdnesrle sidkiyahlai yhuda ani yruslemka nyam raja hun cune. sidkiyah yhoayakimka ek aphnt thie. sidkiyah ekkais vrska thie jb tini yhudaka raja bhe. tini eghar vrssmm yruslemma raja thie. sidkiyahle ti kurahru grenn jo prmprbhule tini dvra grieka cahnu hunthyu. sidkiyahle prmprbhuko viruddh pap gre. agmvkta yirmyahle prmprbhubat prapt bheka smndeshru bhne. tr sidkiyahle svymalai vinmr tulyaenn ani yirmyahle nesrko kurahru paln grenn. sidkiyah raja nbukdnesrko viruddh ge. atitkalma nbukdnesrle sidkiyalai nbukdnesr prti visvasi rhnu bhni prtijna grn vadhy tulyaeka thie. sidkiyahle prmesvrko naum lie ani

nbukdnesr prti visvasi rhne prtijna gre. tr sidkiyah dhit thie ani tinle aphno jivn bdne evm phrker aune israelka prmprbhu prmesvrko ajna paln grne kura asvikar gre. pujaharihruka aguvahru ani yhudaka manishruka prmkhhrule pni dherai papru gre ani prmprbhu prti jhn bdhta avisvsnii bne. tinihrule any rasthruka nramra udahrn anusrn gre. ti aguvahrule prmprbhuko mndirlai asuddh pare. prmprbhule yruslemma mndirlai pvitr tulyaunu bheko thiyu. prmprbhu tinihruka purkhahruka prmesvrle aphna manishrlai cetauni dinka nimti barmbar agmvktahru pthaunu bhyo. prmprbhule yso grnu bhyo kinbhne uham tinihru ani aphna mndir prti duhkhit hununhuthyo. prmprbhu tinihrlai va aphna mndirlai nst grn cahnu hunn thiyu. tr prmesvrka manishrule prmesvrka agmvktahrlai hamsoka patr bnae. tinihrule prmesvrka agmvktahruka kura sunn asvikar gre. tinihrule prmesvrka smndeshrlai tirsakar gre. yskarn prmesvr aphna manishru prti krodhit hunubhyo ani tyslai roknka nimti kehi thien. ysrtth prmesvrle babelka rajalai yhuda ani yruslemka manishru mathi akrmn grn nimti lyaunu bhyo. babelka rajale yuvahrulai mndirma bheko smya pni maridie. yhuda ani yruslemka manishru prti tinko kehi dya-maya thien. babelka rajale yuva ani brddh manishrlai mare. tinle purus ani strihrlai mare. tinle rogi ani svsthy manishrlai mare. prmesvrle yhuda ani yruslemka manishru dnd dinu nbukdnesrlai anumti din bhyo. nbukdnesrle prmesvrko mndirka sbai cij-bijhru cahe tyo thulo ho va sano babeltir lge. tinle mndirbat, rajabat ani rajaka adhikarihrubat sbai mulyvan cijhru lge. nbukdnesr ani tinka senale prmesvrko mndir jlai die. tinihrule yruslemko prkhalhru bhtkae ani rajako mhl ani uska adhikarihruka bhvnhru jlaidie. tinihrule yruslemko prtyek bhumuly cijhru lge athva nst gridie. nbukdnesrle ti manishrlai babel phrkai lge jo ajh jivit thie ani tinihrlai das hun badhy tulyae. ti manishru phars rajyle babel rajylai prast ngre smm dasko rupma babelma bse. ys prkarle yirmayah agmvktako madhyambat prmprbhule israelka manishru prti bhnnu bheka kurahru samccai ghtn gyo. prmprbhule yirmayah dvra bhnnu bheko thiyoh "yo sthan sttri vrssmm suny ujjad bhumi rnech. yo sbat visramko ksti purtko rupma hunech jo manishrule grenn." kores pharsko raja rheko philo vrs prmprbhule koreslai vises ghosna grn lgaunu bhyo. uhamle yso grnu bhyo jsdvra prmprbhule yirmyah agmvkta marphit dinu bheka vcna kurahru samccai nai ghtit hune chn. koresle aphno rajyaka hrek sthanma smndesvakhru pthae. tinihrule yo smndes bokeh kores, pharska raja bhnn - "prmprbhu, svrgka prmesvrle mlai sm-purn prthviko raja bnaunu bheko ch. uhamle mlai uhamka nimti yruslemma euta mndir nirmam grne jimma dinu bheko ch. ab timihru sbai, jo prmesvrka manishru hau, yruslemma janka nimti svtntr chau. ani prmprbhu timra prmesvr timihru sath rhun."

khrist yesuko sev̄k pavlbat. prmesvr̄le mlai ek prerit bhner bolauṇu bhyo ani sbai manishrulai susmacar sunaun mlai channu bheko ch. prmesvr̄le dherai phile nai aphna agmvtahrudvara uhamka manishrulai susmacar dinu bhner vcn dinubheko thiyo. tyo vcn pvitr dhrmsas̄trma lekhieko ch. susmacar bhnnu naim hamra prbhu yesu khrist, prmesvr̄ka putrko visyama btaunu ho. euta manisko rupma uham daud privarma jṇminu bheko thiyo. pvitr atma dv̄ara yesulai prmesvr̄ko putr bhner dekhaunu bhyo. uhamlai mhan sktile mrtyubat bauriuthaunu bhyo. khrist dv̄ara prmesvr̄le mlai preritko khas kam sumpinu bhyo. prmesvr̄le yo kam sara rasthr̄uka jatih̄rulai doryaer prbhūmāthi visvas gr̄n r uhamko kura paln gr̄n bhner sumpinu bhyo. yo m khristko nimti gr̄dchu. ani romma bheka manishrulai pni yesu khrist kai privar bnnu bhner bolaiyo. yo ptr timihru sbai romvasih̄rulai ho ki prbhule timih̄rulai aphna pvitr manishru bhner bolauṇu bheko ch. timihru ti manishru hau js̄lai prmesvr̄le prem gr̄nuhunch. timih̄rulai hamro pita prmesvr̄bat r prbhu yesu khristbat anugr̄h r santi. sv̄rpt̄hm timihru sbai jṇako lagi yesu khrist dv̄ara mero prmesvr̄lai m dhnyvad prkt gr̄dchu. m mero prmesvr̄lai tys karnle dhnyvad prkt gr̄dchu ki sms̄rma caraitir manishrule timih̄ruko visvas̄ko visyama pr̄sma gr̄irheka chn. prtyek sm̄yama m par̄thna gr̄dchu r sd̄haim sm̄jṇna gr̄dchu. prbhulai yo sty ho bh̄nne thaha ch. prmesvr̄ ek hunuhunch jsko seva m aphno atmama uhamkai putrko susmacar̄ko pr̄cardvara gr̄chu. m par̄thna gr̄chu ki mlai timih̄rulai bhetne anum̄ti diiyos. prmesvr̄le cahnu bhyo bh̄ne matr̄ yi sbai hunechn. m timih̄rulai hern ekd̄mai icchuk chu. m timih̄rulai kunai atmik uphar din cahnu j̄sle timih̄rulai dr̄ilo bnavos. mero bh̄nnuko tat̄p̄ry hami prtyeklai visvasle pr̄sr̄p̄rma pr̄otsahn gros. timih̄ruko visvasle mlai shyog gr̄ch ani mera visvasle timih̄rulai shyog gr̄ch. dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihru, timih̄rule jan ki maile dherai ptk timih̄rukham aune yojna grem. m timih̄rukham aun cah̄nthe taki timih̄rulai atmik tv̄rle shayta pur̄yaun skum. m timih̄rulai any gair-yuh̄dih̄rulai j̄stai shyog gr̄n cah̄nchu. mlai lagch maile sbai manishruko seva gr̄n preko chh gr̄ikhr̄u, gair-gr̄ikhr̄u, jṇani r murkh manishru. ys̄aile m romma hune timih̄rulai pni susmacar pr̄car gr̄n icchuk chu. m susmacars̄mg sr̄maundin tr̄ gaurv gr̄chu. susmacar tysto skti ho jun prmesvr̄le pryog gr̄nuhunch. j̄sle uhammāthi visvas gr̄ch phile yuh̄di r gair-yuh̄dih̄rulai rksa gr̄nlai pryog gr̄nuhunch. susmacar̄le manishrulai uhamsm̄g dharmik b̄nne kuro prkt greko ch. pr̄msvr̄ko batole manishrulai surudekhi antsm̄m visvas̄dv̄ara dharmik̄ta tir doryaum̄dch. j̄sto dhr̄msas̄trma bh̄nieko ch, “jun manis pr̄msvr̄ko visvas̄ma thik rh̄mdch u annt sm̄m bam̄nech.” pr̄msvr̄ko krodh sv̄rgbat prkt bhyo. kinki manishrule uhamko viruddh̄ma dust r nramra kamhr̄u gre. timih̄rusm̄g sty ch, tr̄ tyo sty unih̄ruka dust-karȳle lukai dieko ch. pr̄msvr̄le aphno krodh dekhaunubhyo, kin̄bh̄ne uhamko barema jannup̄rne prtyek kuro pr̄msvr̄le sp̄st̄sit dekhaidinu bhekoch. ho, uhamle aphno barema sbai kurahru sp̄st̄ btai diisknu bhekoch.

pr̄msvr̄ko visyama dherai kurahru chn jun manishrule dekh̄n sk̄t̄ainn uhamkai anntko sk̄ti r any thokhr̄u j̄sle uhamlai pr̄msvr̄ bh̄ni cinaum̄ch. tr̄ sms̄rko surudekhi nai ti sbai cijhru buj̄hn manishrulai sj̄ilo ch. ti thokhr̄u sp̄st̄ chn jun pr̄msvr̄le b̄naunu bheko thiyo. ys̄aile ti sbai manishru aphule greko khr̄ab kamhr̄ubat pr̄msvr̄dekhi um̄kn paum̄d̄ainn. manishrule pr̄msvr̄lai cine. tr̄ timih̄rule uhamlai pr̄msvr̄ko rupma m̄hima gr̄enn r dhnyvad p̄ni prkt gr̄enn. manishruka vicarhru bekamka b̄he ani andhkarle timih̄ruko murkh mud̄hilai dh̄aki diyo. manishrule aphulai jṇani bh̄ner thane ani timih̄ru murkh b̄ne. timih̄rule pr̄msvr̄ko m̄hima gr̄n chodidie jo annt hunuhunch. tr̄ pr̄msvr̄ko m̄himalai sms̄arik v̄stu j̄sta dekh̄ine murti-puj̄asm̄g sate. manishrule pr̄msvr̄ko m̄himalai cra-curungi, psuhru r sr̄phru j̄sta dekh̄ine b̄naieka murti-puj̄asm̄g sate. manishru p̄aple bh̄rieka thie, timih̄ru dust kamhr̄u gr̄n cah̄nthe. ys̄aile pr̄msvr̄le timih̄rulai pappurn j̄v̄nmai j̄iun bh̄ner chodidinu bhyo. t̄ys̄aile timih̄rule eka-arkama aphna sr̄irh̄ruko anadr̄ gr̄dai yaun-paphru gre. ti manishrule pr̄msvr̄ko stylai j̄hutma pr̄ivrt̄n gre. aphaidvara b̄naieka ti thokhr̄ulai pūjn r seva gr̄n thale. tr̄ pr̄msvr̄le b̄naunu bheko kurahruko unih̄rule n t pūja gre n seva gre. pr̄msvr̄ko pr̄sma sd̄haim hun̄pr̄ch. amin. manishrule tysto karȳhru grekale pr̄msvr̄le timih̄rulai laj̄mr̄do kam gr̄nlai chodidinu bhyo jun timih̄ru gr̄n cah̄nthe. p̄tni manishrule purushrusm̄g pr̄akt̄ik yaun sr̄mpk ch̄der str̄ism̄g n t ap̄rakt̄ik yaun sr̄mpk gr̄n thale. t̄ys̄tai pr̄karle logne-manishrule p̄ni str̄ism̄gko pr̄akt̄ik yaun choder any logne-manishrusm̄g ap̄rakt̄ik sm̄b̄ndh rak̄hn thale. timih̄rule ap̄sma laj̄mr̄do kamhr̄u gre. ani timih̄rule gl̄ti kam grekole timih̄ruka sr̄irle k̄st̄ p̄ae. pr̄msvr̄ko sty jṇan rak̄hn pr̄ch bh̄nne kuralai manishrule m̄htv̄ dienn. t manishrule ngr̄nu pr̄ne kam gre. ys̄aile vȳrthkai kamhr̄u gr̄n bh̄ner pr̄msvr̄le chadidinu bhyo. timih̄ruko m̄n h̄rek pr̄karko pap, dustyaim, sv̄ar̄th̄pn r ghr̄nale bh̄riyo. ti manishru ap̄haima dah, h̄tyako bh̄av̄na, j̄haij̄hgda j̄huta r ek-arkama durvicar̄le bh̄rie. timih̄ru ap̄sma dustyai purn kurahru gr̄chn. timih̄ru pr̄msvr̄lai ghr̄na gr̄chn. timih̄ru rukho, ah̄mkar ab̄himani, r dh̄it chn. timih̄rule nramra kamhr̄u gr̄ne nyam batohru khoj̄hid̄chn. timih̄rule aphna mata-pitalai p̄ni ter̄d̄ainn. timih̄ru murkh chn r timih̄rule aphno bh̄akhr̄u pura gr̄d̄ainn. timih̄ruma aruhru pr̄ti pr̄akt̄ik m̄mta hum̄d̄ain ani ks̄ailai p̄ni d̄ya dekhaum̄d̄ainn. timih̄rule pr̄msvr̄ko dharmik vid̄han j̄and̄chn. tysta manishru m̄nrai pr̄ch bh̄nne pr̄msvr̄ko n̄iȳm timih̄ru j̄and̄chn. t̄thapi timih̄rule ti gl̄ti kamhr̄u gri matr̄ rh̄enn tr̄ arule tyo greko p̄ni th̄ikai thane.

2

ydi timile arulai jamc gr̄n sk̄chu bh̄ner soc̄chau bh̄ne, t̄b̄ timi bh̄ul dh̄arnama chau. timi p̄ni papko dosi chau. timile aru manishrulai jamc gr̄chau tr̄ timile p̄ni t̄ystai nramro kamhr̄u greka hunchau. ysk̄arn j̄b̄ timi timih̄rulai jamc gr̄chau t̄b̄ timi ap̄haile aphulai jamc gr̄irheka hunechau. j̄-j̄sle nramra kamhr̄u gr̄chn unih̄rulai pr̄msvr̄le nyay gr̄nuhunch. ani hami j̄and̄chaum ki pr̄msvr̄ko nyay th̄ik hum̄d̄ch.

timihrule pni ti glti kam grnelai jamc grchau. tr timi aphai pni tystai nramro kam grirheka hunchau. ysaille timihrulai thaha ch ki prmesvrle niscy nyay grnuhunch ani tysbat timihru bhagn paune chainau. ke timi prmesvrka dya, shnsilta r dhairyalai nkarn skchau? ke timihru uhamko dya timihrukai hrdy r jivn privrtanko nimti ho bhne kuralai amany thanchau? tr timihru aphulai privrt grne kurama atynt ugr r hthi chau. yskarn timihrule aphai prt prmesvrko krodhlai ukasdaichau jun prmesvrko nyayko belama bujhne chau. prmesvrle manishruka a-aphno krm anasar purskar athva dnd dinuhunch. ktipy manishru prmesvrko mhima, smman, r jivnko lagi bamcdchn jun khilyai nst grn skimdain. ti manishru jo yi kurahraka nimti bamcdchn, unihru sdhaim asl krm grdchn. prmesvrle timihrulai annt jivn dan grnu humdch. tr any manishru svarthi r sty pchyaun asvikar grchn. timihrule dusttako bato apnaumcdchn. prmesvrle unihrulai dnd r krodh dinuhumdch. jsle dust kamhru grchn unihrulai prmesvrle duhkh r pidahru dinuhunchephile yhudihrulai r gair-yhudihrulai pni. tr jsle asl krm grch unihrulai prmesvrle gaurv, smman r santi prdan grnu hunch phile yhudihrulai r tyspchi gair-yhudihrulai. prmesvrle sbailai sman nyay grnu hunch. js-jsle vyvstha bina papkrm grekachn timihru vyvstha bina nai nas hunch. jsle vyvstha paer pni pap krmhru grchn timihruko nyay vyvstha anasar nai grine ch. vyvstha suner matr manishru prmesvrko aghi dharmik thhridainn, tr vyvsthako paln ger dharmik bndchn. gair-yhudihrusmg vyvsthanai chain. tr jb unihrule vyvstha anurupka kurahru svbhavth grchn bhne timihrusmg vyvstha nbhe ta pni vyvstha bheka brabr ho. kinki timihrule siddh grchn ki vyvsthale bhne anusarko kura unihruko hrdyama lekchieko hunch. r unihruka vivekle pni unihrulai tyasai bhnc. ani unihruko krm anasarka vicarhule tinlai dosyaumcdchn va smrthn grchn. yi spurn kurahru tys dinma matr hune grdch jb prmesvrle manishruka hrdyaka gupt kurahruko nyay grnuhunch. ani jun susmacar m prcar grdchu, ysle yhi bhnc ki prmesvrko nyay khrist yesu dvara hunch. timi ko hau? timi aphaile aphulai yhudi bhndchau. timi vyvsthama bhrosa grchau ani aphno prmesvrko ghmdnd grchau. timi jandchau ki prmesvrle timihrubat ke cahnu hunch. ani timihru kun kuro mukhy ch tyo jandchau, kinbhne timihrulai vyvsthale sikaeko ch. timihru socdchaum ki timihru nai jntaka margdrsk hau tr timihru thik marg jandainau. timi socdchau ki timihru jntako nimti jyoti haum tr aphu svym nai andhkarma chau. timile aphulai ti ajnani manishrulai shi kura sikaune bhner smjhnchau. ani timihru aphulai manishruka updesk bhner thandchau jsle dherai siknu preko ch. timihrusmg vyvstha ch ysaile timihru socdchau ki sbai kurahru jandchau r sbai sty timihrusmgai ch. timihrule any manishrulai sikaumdaichau. yskarn timihru aphailai kin pdhaumdainau? timihru arulai ncor bhncchau tr aphaicahim cordaichau? timihru manishrulai vybhicarko pap ngrnu bhncchau. tr timihru aphai camhi tysta pap grdchau. timihru murti-pujalai ghra grdchau. tr timihru aphaim murtika mndirhruko dh n kin lutchau? prmesvrko vyvsthako visyama

timihru ghmdnd grchaum. tr timihrule prmesvrko vyvstha bhgm grr uhamlai anadr grchau. dhmr-sastrma lekchieko chh "timihruko karnle, any gair-yhudihrudvara prmesvrko apman bheko ch." ydi timihrule vyvstha anusrn greko bhe timihruko khtnako mane rhne thiyo. tr ydi timihrule vyvstha bhng gryau bhne timihru khilyai khtna nbheko thrhne chau. gair-yhudihruko khtna bheko humdain. tr ydi timihrule vyvstha anasar tyso gre bhne timihru khtna bheka thhrdchn. timi yhudihrusmg likhit vyvstha r khtna ch, tr timihrule vyvstha bhng gryau. yskarn ti manishru jsko saririk khtna bheko chain, tr timihrule vyvsthalai mandchn, ysle timihru dosi bheko dekhaumdch. ydi ek manis saririk ruple matr yhudi ho bhne u samco arthma yhudi hoin. sty khtna saririk khtna matr hoin. ek manis mnko bhitri thbat matr samco yhudi humdch. samco khtna atmadvara hrdyama bheko humdch vidhandvara hoin. yo atmale greko humdch, likhit vyvsthale greko humdain. hrdyama khtna bheko manisle matr prmesvrbat prmsa paumdch, ani manishrubat hoin.

3

yskarn ke yhudihruma any gair-yhudihruma nbheko kura ch t? khtnama ke visesta ch? ho, yhudihrusmg dherai vises kurahru chn. mukhy kura yo hoh prmesvrle apna siksahrubat yhudihrulai visvas grnu bhyo. yo sty ho ki ktipy yhudihru prmesvrko ajnakari thienn. tr tysle ke prmesvr bhakl pura grn roknech? ahmi prmesvr sty bherai rhu hunch, sbai manishru jhuto bhe pni. dhmasastrma lekchieko chh "timihru apna vcma secca prmanit hunchau jb boldchau ani timihrule jitnechau jb timihruko nyay hunch." jb hami glti grchau, tysle prmesvr shi hunuhunch bhne kura ajh spst pardch. yskarn ke hami bhnn skchau ki prmesvrle hamilai dnd dinu humda uham bethik bninu hunch? m manv vicarko anasar boldaichu. hoin! ydi prmesvrle hamilai dnd din sknu bhen bhne, uhamle smsarlai nyay grn sknu hunn. kunai manis bhnn skla, "jb m jhuto bolchu, ysle prmesvr lai ajhai bdi mhima dimdch, kinbhne mero jhutle prmesvrko stylai prkt grdch. yskarn m kin papiko rupma nyay grinu?" tb hami bhnn skchau, "hamile dust kam grn prch taki asl cij aula." ktipy manishrule hamilai ninda grdai bhncn ki hami nai tysto kura sikaumchau. ti rbhtsa hunai prch. yskarn hami yhudihru ke any manishru bhnda srest chau? hoin, kdapi chainaum. hamile philyai bhniskeka chaum ki yhudihru r gai-yhudihru sbai smanruple papko skti muni chaum. dhmr-sastrle bhndchh "tyham paprhit manis koi chainn. eutai pni chainn! tyham koi bujhki manis chainn. tyham prmesvrko khoji grne ekajina pni chain. sbaille prmesvrptti pith phrkaeka chn ani sbai bekmma bheka chn. asl krm grne koi chain. ekajina pni chain." "manishruka mukh khulla cihanhru jsta chn timihru apna jibrole arulai dhoka dimdchn." "timihruka khutta htya srup r titopnle priupn chn," "timihruka khutta htya grnma chito kuddchn. jta-jta timihru janchn tyham srvas r vripti lyaumcdchn. timihru santiko bato jandainn." "timihruma prmesvrko dr r smman chain." hami jandchaum ki vyvsthale bhne jhaim, tyo

vyvsthakai adhinma hunehrulai ho. yse sara manviy bhanahruko ant grnech spmurn smsarlai prmesvrko nyayko adhinma lyaune ch. kinbhne vyvsthalai pchyaer koi pni prmesvrko aghi dhrmi hun sk-tain. vyvsthale hamro paplai matr aumlyaumch. tr ab vyvstha bina nai manishrulai dharmik bnaune prmesvrko nyam bato dekha preko ch. vyvstha r agmvtahrule hamilai tys nyam batoko visyma bh-neka chn. prmesvrle hamilai yesu khristma visvasko madhymdvara dhrmi bnaunu hunch. prmesvrle ku-nai pkspat bina nai sbailai dhrmi bnaunu hunch jslle khristma visvas grch. sbai manishrule pap greka chn ani prmesvrko mhimasmm pugn cukeka chn. manishru prmesvrko anugrhdvara dhrmi bnaie. yo sittaiko uphar ho. yesu khristko madhymd-vara prmesvrle manishrulai papbat mukt graum-dai dhrmi bnaunu hunch. prmesvrle hamihruka paphruko chutkarako nimti yesulai pthauunu bhyo. tinihruka visvasko karnle prmesvrle yesuka rktd-vara manishrulai papko ksmu dinuhunch. uham dharmik hunuhunch bhne dekhauunlai prmesvrle yso grnu bhyo. aphno dhairyko karnle prmesvrle manishrulai tinihrule greka paphruko nimti sjay dinu bhen. ahile pni uham dharmik nai hunuhunch bhne dekhau prmesvrle yso grnu bhyo. prmesvrle ysto dekhau grnubhyo ki uham nyayi hunuhunch r yesuma unihruko visvasdvara manishrulai dharmik pni bnaun sknu hunch. yskarn hamile aphaile tysto ghmdnd grne kunai thaum ch? ahm, kunai thaum chain. kin thaum chain? kinbhne yo visvasko marg ho athva vyvsthako marg ho. kin? kinbhne hami visvas grdchaum ki euta manislai vyvstha vinai visvasdvara dharmik bnainch. ani hami yhi visvas grchau. prmesvr yhudihruka matr prmesvr hunuhunch. uham gair-yhudihruka pni prmesvr hunuhunch. prmesvr eutai matr hunuhunch. uhamle yhudihrulai tinihruka visvasdvara dhrmi bnaunu hunch. tysri nai gair-yhudihrulai pni tinihruko visvasdvara dhrmi bnaunuhunch. yskarn hamile visvasko batoma lager vyvstha nst gridinu? hoin! visvasle hamilai tyhi bnaumch jun vyvsthale cahnnch.

4

yskarn hamra manishruka purkha abraham bare hami ke nirsksmu pugchaum? visvasko barema unle ke sike? ydi unle grekai krmbat dharmik bnaieko ho bhne, tb unle ghmdnd grne karn thiyu. tr abrahamle prmesvrko samu ghmdnd grn skenn. dhrmasstrle bhnnch, "abrahamle prmesvrmathi visvas gre. ani unko visvas prmesvrle ek dhrmiko rupma grnubhyo." jb kunai manisle kam grdch, uslai upharko rupma jyala diimdain. usle paunu prne jyala kmaumch. "ksaile tysto kam grn skdain jslle uslai dhrmi bnauneh. ysaile manisle prmesvrma visvas grnu prdch jslle uslai dhrmi bnaunuhunch. tb prmesvrle usko visvas grhn grnuhunch r uslai dhrmi bnaunu hunch. tystai prkarle, daudle tys manisko prsnnta vykt gre jslai prmesvrle usko krmhru nvi-cari dhrmi thhraunu hunch. daudle bhnech "dhyu hun tinihru jska duskrmhru ksmu bhe r paphru dhakie. dhyu hun ti jsko papko lekha prmesvrle linu hunn. ani jb prmpbhru paprhiti manislai svikar grnu hum-

daich, tyo manis samcci nai khusi humdch." ysta asis tysta manishrulai matr ho jslle khtna greka chn? athva ti khtna ngrnehrulai pni ho? hamile bhniasekaka chaum abrahamko visvas euta dhrmiko rupma gnieko thiyu. yo ksri hun gyo? ke prmesvrle abraham-lai unle khtna grn agadi athva khtna gre pchadi svikar grnubhyo? prmesvrle unlai khtna grn agadi svikar grnu bheko thiyu. prmesvrle svikar grnub-hyo bhner dekhauunaka lagi abrahamle pchi khtna gre. prmesvrle svikar greko dekhauunaka lagi unle aphno khtna prmesvrko agadi visvas greko prmanit gre. ysaile abraham sbaika pita hun jslai khtna ngrekahrule pni visvas grdchn. jslle visvas grdch us-lai pni dhrmiko rupma grhn grine ch. ani abra-ham ti khtna ngrnehrulai pni pita hun. tr tinihruka khtnale grda matr abraham unihruka pita bheka hoinn. uni tinihruka pni pita hun ydi tinihru hamra pita abrahamko visvas jstai anusrn grdchn jun unle aphno khtna grn bhnda aghi dekhake ka thie abra-ham r unka bhavi sntanhrule prmesvrko prtijna pae ki unihrule sara smsar paune chn. abrahamle tyo prtijna paeko vyvsthalai visvas greko karnle hoin. abrahamle prmesvrko prtijna paeko karn uni aphno visvasle grda dhrmi thie. ydi manishrule vyvstha pchyaer prmesvrko vcn paune bhe, tb visvas mulyhin bnne thiyu, r prmesvrko abrahamsmg ko prtijna be-kmma bnne thiyu. kin? kinbhne jb manishrule vyvstha paln grdainn tb vyvsthale prmesvrilai ris uthaumch. tr ydi tyham kunai vyvstha chain bhne, tyham anaj-nakaritako kunai prsn aumdain. yskarn prmesvrko visvas prtijnako phl ho. tyaile prmesvrko prtijna sittaiko uphar jstai paun skinn. ani ydi prtijna sit-taiko uphar bhe, abrahamka visvas hune sbai man-ishrule tyo vcn paun skinn. yo prtijna ti manishruka lagi matr hoin jo mosako vyvsthako adhinma chn. prtijna sbaiko nimti ho jo abraham jstai visvasi thie. abraham hami sbaika pita hun. dhrmasstrma ysto lekhiako ch, "maile timilai sbai jatika pita bnaem"yo prmesvr smks sty ch. abrahamle prmesvrma visvas gre jslle mrthrulai jivn dinuhunch r jun kurahrhu ahilemm bheko chain tysko nirny dinuhunch. abra-hamko sntan hunech bhne asa thien. tr abrahamle prmesvrma visvas gre r asa jivit rakhe. tyhi karnle abraham dherai jatika pita bhe. prmesvrle jsto unlai bhnnubhyo, "timismg dherai sntanhru hunechn." abraham prayh eksy rvs umer pugisekaka thie, ysaile unko srirbat sntanhru hun umer bitiskeko thiyu. sarhbat pni kunai chora-chori bhen. abrahamle ysko visyma soceka thie. tr prmesvrprti unko visvas kmjor bhen. prmesvrle prtijna grnu bheko kura gr-nuhunech bhne kurama abrahamle kihilyai smka grenn. abrahamle aphno visvas gumaenn. bru, unko visvas ajh drdh bhyo ani unle prmesvrko prsmasa gre. aphule dinubheko prtijna purn grnma prmesvr sam-rthi hunuhunch bhne kurama abraham purnruple niscint thie. ysaile, "prmesvrle abrahamko visvaslai grhn grnu bhyo. au unlai dhrmi bnaunu bhyo." ti sb-dhru "prmesvrle unko visvaslai manilie" bhne abra-hamko lagi matr lekhiako thien. ti sbdhru hamro nimti pni thiyu. prmesvrle hamilai pni grhn gr-nuhunch jslle uhamma visvas grdch, jslle hamra prbhu yesulai mrtyubat baurauun bhyo. yesulai hamro pa-phruka nimti mrnu diiyo. ani hamilai dhrmi bnaun

5

hamro visvasko karnle grda hami prmesvrsmg dhrmi bnekachau. ysrt hama prbhu yesu khristdvara thiyu hami prmesvrbat santi paumchaum. khristko madhym r hamro visvasko karn hamile anugrhma prves paekachau jham hami ahile ubhieckachau ani prmesvrko mhima paune asama hami annd mnairhechaum. tyti matr hoin hami aphna duhkhhruma pni khusi chaum. kin hami aphna duhkhhruma pni khusi chaum? kinbhne hami jandchaum ki ti duhkhhrule hamilai smymi bnaumdech. ani yhi smymle hamilai prman grdch ki hami bliya chaum. ani ysto prmanhrule hamilai asa prdan grdch. ani ys asale hamilai khilyai nirasa bnaumdain. kinbhne prmesvrle aphno premko brsale hama hradyru paripurn paridinu bhyo. pvitr atmadvara uhamle hamilai aphno prem dinubho. tyo pvitr atma prmesvrbat hamilai uphar ho. jb hami ajhai kmjor thiyaum, thik tysi bela khrist hami dust manishruko lagi mrnu bhyo. ramra manishruko nimti mrne sahrai kthinle kahi raji holan. kahi bhne ati asl manisko nimti mrne niscy pni grn sklan. ydyp hamihru ajhai papi jivn jiumda-jiumdai pni khrist hamro nimti mrnu bhyo. ys prkarle prmesvrle aphno prem hamilai dekaunu bhyo. hami khristko rgtadv prmesvrsmg dhrmi bnaiyaum. ysaille, nihsndeh hami khristdvara nai prmesvrko krodhbat jogine chaum. mero mtlb ke ho bhne jb hami prmesvrka stru thiyaum uhamle aphno putrko mrtyudvara hamilai aphno mitr bnaunu bhyo. ysaille jb hami ahile prmesvrka mitr chaum, hami niscy chaum aphno putrko jivn dvara uhamle hamilai rkasa grnu hunech. ys bahek, hami hama prbhu khristko madhyibat prmesvrsmg khusi chaum, yesuko karnle grda ahile hami prmesvrka mitr bneka chaum. pap smsarma ekjna manisko karnle aeko ho. ani papsmg mrtyu pni ayo. ysaille grda sbai manishru mrnai prne bhyo, kinbhne sbaille pap greka chn. mosako vyvstha aghi pni smsarma pap thiyu. tr tyham vyvstha nbheko bhe prmesvrle manisalai papko dosi thhryaunu hune thien. tr admko smydekhi mosako smysmm, sbai manishrulai mrnu nai thiyu. admle prmesvrko ajna paln ngrnale mrnu pry. tr admle jsto any manishrule pap ngre tapni tinihrule mrnu pry. adm khrist jstai thie jo bhvisyama smsarma airheka thie. tr prmesvrko sitaiko vrdan admko pap jsto hoin. dherai jna tys ekjna manisko papko karnle grda mre. tr prmesvrko anugrh atynt man thiyu. dherai manishrule prmesvrbat jivn-dhan pae tyo eutai manis yesu khristko anugrhdvra paieko ho. jb admle pap gre, uni papi bhner nyay grie. tr prmesvrko uphar bhina ch. prmesvrko mulyrhit upharle manishrulai dhrmi tulyaumdech. ekjna manisko pape grda mrtyule sbaimathi raj gry. yskarn jsle prmesvrko purn anugrh r uhamko dharmiktako mhan uphar svikar grchn tinihrule sty jivn paumchn r ek matr yesu khristdvara sasit hunech. ysaille euta manisko pape sbai manishrumathi mrtyuko dnd lyaoy. tr tystai prkale, khristle euta asl kam grnubhyo jun kamle sbai manishrulai dharmik bnaumdech r annt jivn lyauch.

ekjna manisko anajnakaritale dherai manishru papi bhe. tr tystai prkarle ekjna manisko anajnakaritale dherai manishru dharmik bnainchn. pap bdhla ki bhner vyvstha bniyo. tr jti pap bdhdai gyo prmesvrko anugrh ajhai dherai bdhdai gyo. jsri mrtyule padvara sasn gryu usri nai prmesvrko anugrhle manisalai dharmik bnaun sasn grnech. ysle hama prbhu yesu khristdvara annt jivn lyaune ch.

6

hamile ke bhne? prmesvrko dherai bhnda dherai anugrh prapt grnlai hamile ajhai dherai pap grirhnu prne? hoin! hami hama pape mryaum. yskarn hami ksri lgatar papma bsirhnu? ke timihrule bhulyau, jb hami bptisma bhaumdbekhi nai hami yesu khristka ek ams bnyaum? hamile bptisma liyaum, hami uhamko mrtyuma bhagidar bnyaum. ysaikarn jb hami bptisma bhaum, hami khrist smgai gadiyaum r uhamko mrtyuma bhagidar bnyaum. hami khristsmgai dphn bhaum taki hami jogin skaum ani nyam jivn jiun skaum. ystai prkarle, pitako acmmko sktile khrist mrtyubat jivit hunubhyo. khrist mrnu bhyo, r hami pni uhamko mrtyukai anurupma uham-sit milyaum. yskarn hami bptisma baurai anurupma pni khristisai milnechaum. hami jandchaum hamro purano jivn khrist smgai krusma mryo. yo tystai bhyo jsma ki hamro pappurn svbhavle hamimathi niymtrn grne thien r ab hami apbai papko das hune thienau. jo mrdch u papko niymtrnbat mukt humdech. ydi hami khristsmgai mreka chaum bhne, hami jandchaum ki hami pni uhamsmgai bamcne chaum. khrist mrtyubat jagnu bhyo. ani hami jandchau ki uham pheri khilyai mrnu hunechain. uham-mathi mrtyuko kunai prbhav chain. ho, jb khrist mrnu bhyo, uham papko sktilai jitn ekaipit mrnu bhyo. ab uhamsmg nyam jivn ch ani tyo nyam jivn prmesvrsmg ch. tystai prkale timihrule pni papko karnle mreko smjh. ani khrist yesuma prmesvrko nimti jivit bheko than. yskarn paplai timihruko parthiv jivn niymtrn grn ndeu. timra pappurn svbhavlai timima raj grn dinu hudain jsle timilai usko iccha anasar krm grn lgaumch. timra srirka amghrulai parpkm r dustkrmhru grnlai arpn ngr. bru apu mrtyubat jiuo bheko karn svymilai prmesvrpti smrpti gr. ramro kamko lagi timra srirka amg prmesvrko sevama arpn gr. pap timro svami hunechain. kin? kinbhne timi vyvsthako adhinma chainau. timihru ab prmesvrko anugrhma chau. tb hamile ke grnu prne? hami vyvsthako adhinma chainau tr prbhuko anugrhma chaum bhner pap grnu prne? hoin! nihsndeh timihru jandchau ki jb timihrule aphailai ksaiko ajna paln grne das bnaumchau, tb timihru tyhi manisko das hau. jun manisko ajna timi paln grchau tyhi timro svami hunech. timihru papko pchi lag ki prmesvrko ajna paln gr, pape atmik mrtyu lyaumdech. tr prmesvrko ajna paln gryau bhne timihru dharmik bnaine chau. vigmta timihru papko das thiyau. pape timihrulai adhinma rakheko thiyu. tr prmesvrilai dhnyvad ch, timihrule ti ades hrdayle paln gryau jun timihrulai diyo. timihru papdekhi mukt bhyau. ani ab timihru dharmiktaka das bhyau. m ysko vyakhya udahrn dier vyakhya grirhechu kinbhne timihrulai

bujhn gahro hunch. vigtma, timihrule papko nimti aphna srirka amghru arpn gryau r papkai das bhyau. timihru dust kurahruko lagi matr bamcyau. tystai prkarle, timihrule dharmiktako lagi srirka amghru smrpn gr. tyspchi matr timihru prmesvrko nimti bamcnechau. vigtma timihru papka das thiyau ani dharmiktale timihrulai niytnn gren. timihru dust krmhru grdai bamcyau. ti kurahraka lagi ahile timihru ljiit chau. ke ti kurahrule timihrulai sath diyo? ahm! ti kurahrule atmik mrtyu lyaumuch. tr ab timihru papbat mukt chau. ab timihru prmesvrka das hau. ani ysl timihrulai ysto jivn lyaumuch jun prmesvrko nimti matr hunch. ani tyhambat timihrule annt jivn prapt grnechau. jb manishrule pap grdchn, timihrule papko jyala kmaumchn jo camhi mrtyu ho. tr prmesvrle aphna manishrulai muly rhit uphar dinu hunch jun hamra khrist yesu prbhuma annt jivn ho.

7

dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru timihru sbaile mosako vyvstha bujhdchau. yskarn nihsndeh, timihru jandchau ki vyvsthale kunai pni manislai u bamcunjel matr aphno adhinma rakhdch. m timihrulai euta udahrn didmchuh ekjna ptai manis aphno logne bamcunjel smm usmgai bsnu prdch. tr ydi usko logne mryo bhne u vivahko nimti vivah vidhanbat mukt hunch. tr ydi tys ptai manisale aphno logne chmdachmdai arko purussmg vivah gri bhne tyslai vybhicarini bhinch. tr ydi usko logne camhi mryo bhne u vivahko vidhanbat mukt bnche ani ydi aphno logne mre pchi usle arko purussmg vivah gri bhne, uslai vybhicariniko dos lagdain. tystai prkarle, mera dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, timra purana svbhavhru mriskekachn r timihru pni khristka sriidvara vyvsthabat mukt bnyau. ab timihru ksaiiko bhyau. timihru khristko bhyau jo mrtyubat jgainu bhyo. hami khristka chaum r hami prmesvrko sevama hunskchaum. vigtma hami hamra pappurn svbhavle sasit thiyau. vyvsthale hamima pappurn karyhru grn iccha jgayo jsl hamro srir adhinma rakhyo. yskarn jun kurahru hamile gryau tysle hamro atmik mrtyu bhyo. vigtma, vyvsthale hamilai kaidi bnayo . tr hamra purana svbhavhru mrrer ge ani hami vyvsthavat mukt griyaum. ysaile ab hami prmesvrlai atmako nyam dhamcale seva grdchaum, niymhruma lekhiiko purano dhamcale hoin. ab, hami prmesvrlai atmadvare nyam dhamcale pujdchaum. hamile ke bhnnu prne ho? ke vyvstha papko sman ho? hoin, tr vyvstha t ek matr tysto bato ho jhambat maile pap bhneko ke ho bujhn skem. ydi vyvsthale pap bhneko ke ho bhne bnataeko bhe maile khilyai bujhn skne thien. tr vyvsthale bhnyo, “arusmg bheko kurahruko cahna timile grnu dain.” tr pape tys ajnabat avsr payo r mma dherai prkako iccha jagrt grayo kin ki pap vyvstha binai mrt bnyo. ek smy m vyvstha bina nai jivit thiem. tr jb ajn ayo, pape jivn payo. yskarn papko karnle grda m atmik ruple mre. ajnako arth thiyu jivn lyaunu tr mero lagi tysle mrtyu lyaou. vyvstha paln grer pape mlai murkh bnaua thaum payo. vyvstha paln grer pape mlai atmik ruple maryo. tb tysaile vyvstha nai pvitr ho, ani ajna pni pvitr, dharmik r ramro ho.

mma mrtyu lyaune kuro ramro bhneko ho?hoin! tr pape tyo ramro bhne kuro pryog grer mma mrtyu lyaou. tyo bheko grda khasma kuro khubai nramro ho bhne dekhaiyo. ani yhi ajna dekhaunlai pryog griyo. hami jandchau ki vyvstha atmik ho. tr m atmik chain. pape mmathi sasn grch, manaum m tysko das hum. m kehi jamdin m ke grirhechu. kinki m kehi jandimn m ke grn cahnnchu. ysko sttama m tyhi grchu jun kuro m grn ghrna grchu. ydi maile ncaheko kam gre bhne m vyvstha ramro ch bhner manchu. tr m ekmatr hoin jsl ysto chhrab kam grirhech. pap jun mbhitr bsekochu, tysaile ysto kamhru grdaich. ho, m jandchu ki ramro bhne kehi kuro mma chain, m asl kura grn cahnnchu tr grn asmrth chu. aphule caheko asl kura pni m rgdimn. tysko bldi grn ncaheko nramro kura cahim m grchu. ydi aphule ncaheko kuro m grchu bhne ti kurahru grne m hoinn. mbhitr rheko pape nai ti sb grdch. tysaile maile aphaima euta vidhan bhetem jb m asl grn cahnnchu mbhitr smdhaim dust rhnch. bhitriruple m prmesvrko vyvsthasmg khusi chu. tr m mero srirama arkai vyvsthale kam grirheko paumchu. tyo vidhan mbhitrko vidhansit jhgda grirhech. tyo arko vidhan papko vidhan ho ani tysle mlai kaidi bnaumch. m kti dnyin chu! mrtyu lyaune ys kurabat mlai ksl bcaumch? prmesvrle mlai bcaunu hunch. m uhamlai hamro prbhu yesu khrist marpht dhnyvad cdhaumdchu! yskarn ab m mansik ruple prmesvrko vyvsthako das hum. tr mero pappurn svbhavma m papko vidhanko das chu.

8

ysaile, ab jo-jo khrist yesuka sath chn unihrluai dosi thhrine chain. kin m dosi bhner maninnm? kinbhne khrist yesuma, jivndata atmako vidhan jsl jivn lyaumuch tysle mlai mukti diyo. tyo vidhan jsbat pap r mrtyu aumch tysbat pni mlai mukti diyo. vyvstha sktihiin thiyu kinbhne tyo vyvstha hamra pappurn svbhavhrule kmjor bnayo. tr vyvsthale grn nskeko kam prmesvrle grnu bhyo. prmesvrle aphno putrlai mnusy cola dier ys prthvima pthaunu bhyo jun cola paer manishrule pappurn kamhru grchn. prmesvrle aphna putrlai papko nimti bliko rupma pthaunu bhyo ani uhamle papko rbhtsna grn mnusy cola pryog grnu bhyo. prmesvrle tyo grnubhyo taki tokieko vyvstha hamima pripurn hos, jo aphno pappurn prkrti anasar bamcdainaum tr atma anasar bamcchaum. jo pappurn svbhav lier bamcirheka chn tinle aphna pappurn svbhavp anusarai somdchn. jo atma anasar jiumdchn unihru atmako iccha anusarai bamcdchn. ydi kunai manisko mn pappurn svbhavle niytnrit ch bhne usko atmik mrtyu humdch. ydi kunai manisko mn atmale niytnrit ch bhne uslai jivn r santi milnech. yo kin sty ho? kinbhne, jb kunai manisko vicar pappurn svbhavko adhinma hunch tb u prmesvrko viruddhma humdch. tys manisle prmesvrko vyvstha mandain ani vastvma tyo manis prmesvrko vyvstha paln grn asmrth hunch. ti manishru jo pappurn svbhavko adhinma chn bhne prmesvrlai khilyai khusi parn sktainn. timro lagi, ydi prmesvrko atma timima bsch. timi aphna pappurn svbhavbat niytnrit chainau, tr atmabat chau. tr ydi ksaima khristko atma chain bhne u khristisit humdain. kinbhne tim-

ihruko srir pape grda mrekocho. tr ydi timima khrist hunuhunch bhne, tb atmale jivn dimdch jsto khristle timihrluai prmesvrsit dhrmi tulyaunu bhyo. prmesvrle yesulai mrtyubat bauraunu bhyo. ani ydi timihruma uhamko atmale vas grch bhne, uhamle timihruko srirlai pni jivn-dan dinuhunch jun mrn-sil ch. uhamle timro srirma atmadvara jivn-dan din hunch jun atma timihruma bsch. yskarn mera dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihr, hami aphna pappurn svbhavd-vara ninytrit hunuhumdain. hamile pappurn svbhavle doryaeko batama lagnu humdain. ydi timihru aphna pappurn svbhavko cahnako pchi lagchau bhne timihru atmik ruple mrnechau. tr ydi timihru kukrm grndekhi aphulai rokn atmakto skti pryog grchau bhne timile sty-jivn paune chau. prmesvrka samco chora-chorihru bhneka ti nai hun jo prmesvrkai atmadvara doryaieka hunchn. jun atma timile paekachau tyo timilai pheri das bnaune r dr dekaune atma hoin. hamile paeko atmale hamilai prmesvrka chora-chori bnaumch ani tyhi atmasmgai hami bh-chau, "pita, priy pita." ani tyo atma aphaile hamro atmalai saksidi dinch ki hami prmesvrka sntanhr haum. ydi hami prmesvrka sntanhr haum bhne hamile asirvad paunechaum jun prmesvrsit aphna manihruka lagi ch. hamile ti asirvad prmesvrbat khristisai paunechaum. tr hamile khristle jstai duhkhpida shnu prch tyspchai matr hamile pni khristle jstai gaurv prapt grnechau. ahile hami kstma chaum. tr jun kst ahile hamima ch tyo bhvisyama hamilai di-ne mhimasmg tulna grda tyo kehi hoin. prmesvrle bnaunu bheko prtyek vstule thulo utsuktako sath tys smylai rpkhirhekocho j b prmesvrle uhamka chorahr ko ko hun bhner dekaunu hunech. tyo vises smy hern sara smsarko utkt abhilasa ch. prtyek vstu jun prmesvrle bnaunu bhyo tyo mulyhin bher gyo. tysle privrti grn cahen, tr prmesvrkai iccha anasar ysto bhyo. tthapi tyaham ysto asa thiyoh prmesvrle bnaun bheko hrek kura nas hunbat mukt bnaie ch r prmesvrka chora-chorihrule mhima r svtnrtta prapt grnechn. hami jandchau sara sm-sar srsti grieko prsv-vednale t dpirheki euti strile jhaim aj smm utsuktapurvk rpkhirheka chn. yo smsarle matr hoin, hamile pni antrik pida boker rpkhirhekachaum. hamima prmesvrko prtijnako prthm ams srh atma ch. ysaille hamilai uhamle aphna sntan khile bnaunu hune ho bhner utsuktapurvk rpkhirhekachaum. mero bhnnuko tatpry, hamilai uhamle hamra srirhrubat khile mukti dinuhunch bhner rpkhirhekachaum. hamihru bcaiyaum r hamima yo asa ch. ydi hamile rpkhirheka kura dekh ske tyo samcikai asa hune chain. manishrule tys kura ko asa grdainn jun tinihrule philyai paiskeka humd-chn. tr hami kehi cikjo asa grirhechaum jun hamile ahile smm paeka chainaun. hamile thulo dhairsit tyo rpkhirheka chaum. atmale nai hamilai hamro kmjorima shayta grnuhunch. hamile ksri prarthna grnu prne ho! jandainau. tr atmale gmbhir bhavle prmesvrmg hamro pksma prarthna gridinuhunch jun sbdhruma vrnn grn skimdain. prmesvrle hamro hrdyama ke ch bujhn sknu hunch kinbhne atma manishruka lagi prmesvrmg uhamkai icchale bolnu hunch. hami jandchaum ki prmesvrle prtyek kura-rama tinihruko bhlaiko lagi grnuhunch jsle uham-

lai prem grdch. ti manishru hun jsalai prmesvrle bo-launu bhyo kinbhne tyo uhamkai yojna thiyu. yo sm-sar bnaun bhnda aghidekhi nai prmesvrle ti manishru lai jannu hunthyu. ani prmesvrle tinihru aphnai putr jstai houn bhne nirny grnubhyo. tyaikarn yesu dherai dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihruma jetho hunubhyo. prmesvrle ti manishru lai aphnai putr jstai houn bhne yojna grnubhyo. ani prmesvrdvara bolieka tinihru lai pni dhrmi bnaiyo. ani prmesvrdvara dhrmi bnaieka tinihru lai uhamle mhima pni dinubhyo. yskarn ys visyama hamile ke bhne? ydi prmesvr hamro nimti hunuhunch bhne, hamilai kse prajy grn skch? prmesvrle hamro nimti je pni gr-nuhunch. prmesvrle uhamko aphnai putr lai kst matr bhogaunu bhen tr hamra nimti bli dinubhyo. tb ke prmesvrle hamilai yesuka sathai hrek uphar dinuhunn r? prmesvrle cunnu bheka manishru-lai kse dos lgaun skch? ksaile sktain! prmesvr matr ek hunuhunch jsle aphna manishru lai dhrmi bnaunhunch. prmesvrka manishru lai kse dosi ho bhni bhnn skch? ksaile sktain! khrist yesu hamra nimti mrnubhyo, tr tyti matr hoin, uham mrtyubat jivit pni hunubhyo. ani uham prmesvrko dhahinepti hunuhunch r hamra nimti prmesvr lai binti girihru bheko ch. khristko prembat hamilai alg grn skne kunai thok ch? chain. ke duhkhe hamilai khristko prembat alg grn skch? skdain! ke kthinai va khedaile hamilai khristko prembat alg grn skch? skdain. ke anikal va nagompnle hamilai khristko prembat alg grn skch? ahm. ke kunai apd va mrtyule hamilai khristko prembat alg grn skch? ahm skdain. dhrm-sastrel bhnnch "timihruka nimitt hamihru dinbhri nai mrtyuko mukhma chaum, manishru somdchn hami marine bhemda jsta chaum." tr prmesvrko premko karnle hami ti sbai kurahruma purn vijyi bn-chaum. ho, m niscint chu ki kunai cijle pni hamilai prmesvrko prembat alg parn sktain n mrtyu va jivnle n svrgduthru va sasn grne atmahrule n t kunai vrt-manka va bhvisyaka kurale n t kunai mathika va tlka sktile n t sara smsarko kunai aru sirjit kurale hamro prmesvrko prembat hamilai alg grn sknech jo hamra prbhu khrist yesuma ch.

9

m khristma chu r sty kura bolirhechu. m jhuto boldinn. mero anataratma pvitr-atmadvara nymtrit ch. ani yo antrmale niscit grch ki m jhuto hoinh mlai thulo aphso ch r mero hrdyama atut vedna ch yhudi jatiko nimti. tinihru mera dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihr hun, prthvima mera sntanhr hun. ydi yslle tinihru lai shayta grn skthe bhne m khristbat srp paun r uhamst chuttinn pni iccha grthem. tinihru israelka manishru hun. jsalai prmesvrle aphno sntan bnaun cunnu bheko ch. tinihrusmg prmesvrko mhima r uham ani uhamka manishru majhma krar ch. prmesvrle uninhrulai aradhana r smkjp grne trika bheko mosako vyvstha dinubhyo. ti manishru hamra purkiahruka sntanhr hun. ani tinihru khristka parthiv privar hun. khrist sbai pranihru mathika prmesvr hunuhunch. sda uhamko prmsa gr! amin. ho, m yhudihruko lagi duhk anubhv grchu. m bhndinn ki prmesvr uninhruko lagi aphno

prtijna raknma cuknu bhyo. tr israelka ktipy manishru matr prmesvrka samco manis chn. ani abrahamka sntanhru mdhye thorai matr abrahamko samco sntan thie. yhi karn prmesvrle abrahamlai bhnnubhyoh"ishak matr khali kanuni choro hunech." ysls btaumch abrahamka sbai sntanhru prmesvrka khas chorachorihru hoinn. prmesvrle abrahamlai prtijnako adharama abrahamka khas chorachorihru ti hun jo prmesvrka chorachorihru bhe. prmesvrle abrahamlai yo prtijna dinubheko thiyoh "niscit smyma m rphek chu ani sarale euta choro paunechin." ani yti matr hoin. ribekako pni chorahru thie. ani ti chorahruka eutai pita thie. uni hamra pita purkha ishak thie. tr diujna chorahru jnmnu bhnda aghadi prmesvrle ribekalai bhnnubhyo, "thulo chorale sanalai seva grnech."ketahru jnmnu bhnda r tinihrule ramro va nramro kunai kam grn bhnda agadi yso bhnieko thio. aphule cuneke keto aphno yojnakai adharma hos bhnnalai prmesvrle yso bhnnubheko thiyoh. prmesvrkai cahnale uni cunieka thie tr ti ketahrule kehi greko karnle hoin. tyo prmevrko iccha thiyoh. jsto dhrmsastrma bhnieko ch, "maile yakubalai prem grem tr esavlai ghna grem." yskarn ys visyama hamile ke bhnnuprch? ke prmesvrma kunai anyay ch? niscry chain. prmesvrle mosalai bhnnubhyo, "jslai m krpa drsaunu cahncchu usailai krpa drsaumch. ani jslai shanubhuti drsaunu cahncchu ulai shanubhuti drsauchu." ysaille hrek kuro prmesvrko krpama nirbhr ch, ani manisko icchama va pryasma nirbhr chain. dhrmasastrma prmesvrle phirunlai bhnnubhyo, "maile timilai raja bnaem taki mero nimti timile kehi grn skaula. m mero skti timi marpht prdrsn grn cahnthem. m cahnthie mero naum smsarbhri ghsit hos." ysaille, prmesvrle jslai cahnu hunch usaimathi krpa drsaunu hunch. ani prmesvrle jslai hthi bnaunu cahnu hunch uslai hthi bnaunu hunch. yskarn timihrumdhye ksaille pni prsn grnskchauh "ydi prmesvrle hamile greka sbai kurahuma nymtrn grnuhunch bhne prmesvrle hamro paphruko nimti hamilai kin dos dinuhunch?" he manis, timi aphulai ko hum bhinne smjnhchau? prmesvr lai prsn gree timi ko hau? ke euta mataka hamdile kumalelai "mlai kin ysto bnayau" bhner sodhch? kumaleko adhihar ch eutai matobat usle vises pryogma aune ek kisimko bhamdo bnaumch bhne samany pryogma aune arko kisimko bhamdo pni bnaumch. ke yo thik hoin? ystai prkarle prmesvrle pni kam grnuhunch. prmesvrle aphno krodh manishruma prkt grn cahnu bhyo, jsma ki unihrule uhamko skti dekhun. tr prmesvrle thulo dhairysit ti manishrulai shnu bhyo jo vinas hunai amteka thie. prmesvrle dhairyatapurvkr phkhu bhyo jsma ki uhamko krpapaunehrulai uhamle aphno smppnn mhima dekaun skun. prmesvrle ti manishrulai aphno mhima prapt grn tyar grnu bhyo. hami tinai manishru haum. prmesvrle hamilai yhudi r gair-yhudi duvai smprdaybat cunnu bheko ch. hosoke kitavma dhrmsastrle bhndchh"jo manishru mera hoinn, m bhnnechu ti mera manishru hun. ani ti manishru jslai maile prem grinn, m bhnnechu tinihrulai prem grchu." "ani tyhi thaumma jham prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, 'tinihru mera manishru hoinau' tsyai thaumma tinihrulai jiumda prmesvrka putrhru bhner bhnine ch." ani is-

raelko visyama ysaiyale bhneka chn "israelka manishru smudr kinarka baluvaka knhru jhaim angnti chn. tr tinna thoraiako matr uddhar hunech. ho, prmesvrle camdai nai ys prthvima manishruko jamc grisknu hunech." ystai kura ysaiyale bhneh"prmpbrbu srvs-kiman hunuhunch. prbhule hamra nimti uhamka ktipy manishrulai bcaunu bhyo. ydi uhamle tyso ngrnu bheko bhe ahile hami sdom r gmora jstai hune thiyau." yskarn yi sble ke bujhaumch? ysko tat-pry hoh gair-yhudihrule dhrmi bnn khajirheka thien. tr tinihrule visvasma adharit dhrmi bnaie. ani israelka manishrule vyvsthalai pchyaer dhrmi bnne kosis gre. tr tinihru aphno uddeysma splh bhenn. kin asphl bhe? kinbhne, apna kamhruko adharma tinihrule aphailai dhrmi bnaune kosis gre, visvasko adharma hoin. tinihru tys dhumgama thes lager lde jsle manislai ldaumch. tys dhumgako visyama dhrmsastr bhnnch"her, siyonma m euta dhumga rakchhu, jsma manishrulai thes lagch. yo euta chan ho jsle manislai pap grn laumch. tr ctanma ksaille visvas grdch bhne uslai ljjit parine chain."

10

dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru, yhudihruko uddhar hunskos bhner m hradyatai cahncchu. yo mero prmesvrpti prarthna ch. yti matr m yhudihruko visyama bhnn skchuh tinihru samci nai prmesvlai pchyaun cahncch. tr tinihru thik bato jandainn. tinihrule dhrmi bnaune prmesvrko bato cinenn. tinihrule aphnai trikabat dharmik bnn khoje ani tyaile manishrulai dhrmi bnaune prmesvrko bato tinihrule svikar grenn. khristle vyvstha smapt gridinubhyo taki prtyek manis jsle visvas grch u dhrmi hun skch. vyvsthalie dieko dharmiktako bare mosa bhndchh"vyvstha anasar himdne manis tystatai bamcnech." tr visvasle dieko dharmiktako visyama dhrmsastrle bhnnch "timihru svymle nsodh, 'svrgma ko janech?' (jsko arth humdch "khristlai prthvima utarn ko svrg janech?") r nbhn, patalma ko janech?" (jsko arth humdch, "khristlai mrtyubat phrkaun patalma ko janech?") dhrmsastrle ysri bhnnchh "prmesvrko siksa timihruko njik ch, tyo timro mukhma r timro hrdyama ch."yo siksa visvasko siksa ho jun hami prcar grchaum. ydi tinihrule "yesu nai prbhu hunuhunch," bhnn mukh kholyau bhne ani ydi prmesvrle yesulai mrtyubat bauraunu bhyo bhne kurama timihru visvas grchau bhne, timihruko uddhar hunech. ho, hami hradye visvas grchaum tyaile hami dhrmi bnaika chaum. ani hami visvas grchaum bhne svikar grn hami apna mukh kholdchaum tyaile hami bcaieka chaum. hamile mukh kholyaum r visvas grayau ani hamro uddhar bhyo. ho, dhrmsastrle bhnnch, "jsle pni uhamma visvas grch bhne, u ljjit hune chain." kinbhne yhudi r gair-yhudihruma bhinnnta chain. uhamnai prmpbrbu sbaika lagi prbhu hunuhunch. jjsle uhamma visvas rakhdch ti sbailai uham purn asis dinuhunch. ho, dhrmsastrle bhnnch, "jsle prmpbrhuma bhrosa rakchh usko uddhar humdch." tr manishrule prbhulai ptyaun bhnda phile uhamma visvas grnuprch? ani visvas grn aghi, tinihrule uhamko barema sunnnuprch. tr uhamko barema sunnlai ksaille uham bare tinihrulai prcar grnuprch. tr ksaille

prcar grnu bhnda aghi, uslai pthainu prch. dhrmsastrle bhnc'h "susmacar lyaunehruko khutta sundr hunchn." tr sbai yhudihrule tyo susmacar svikar grenn. ysaiale bhne, "prmprbhu hamro sndesai kse visvas gre?" ysaile susmacar sunepchi visvas aumdc'h. ani ydi ksaille manisalai khristko bisyma btae tinihrule susmacar sunnechn. tr m sodhchu, "ke tinihrule susmacar sune?" ho, tinihrule sune. dhrmsastrle bhnc'h "tinihruka avaj sar smsarma phailiun. tinihruka sbd smsarka carai disa pugun" p'heri m sodhchu, "ke israelka manisahrule bujhenn?" ho tinihrule bujhe. mosa phile prmesvrka kura bhnc'h "m ti manisahrulai pryog grer tinihruma irsya utpnn graumchu, jo ek jati hoin. euta murkh jatilai pryog grer m timihurulai krudhd bnaumchu." tyspchi ysaiaa ajh nirbhytaka sath prmesvrilai bhnc'h "jun manisahrule mlai khojdai khojeka thienn, tinihrule mlai pae. jsle mlai sodhdai sodheka thienn, m tinihrukham prkt bhenn." prmesvrle yi kurahru ysaiaa dvara gair-yhudihurulai bhnnubhyo. tr yhudihruka barema prmesvr bhnuhunch, "sara din maile ti manisahrulai prkhem, tr tinihrule mero ajna manenn ani mlai pchyaenn pni."

11

tb maile sodhem, "ke prmesvrle aphna manisahrulai phalidinu bhyo t?" tyso hoin! m svym ek israeli hum. m abrahamko privarko hum. m binyaminko kulko hum. tinihru jmmu bhnda phile-nai prmesvrle israelhurulai aphno manisisko rupma cunnu bheko thiyoy. ani prmesvrle ti manisahrulai nikaler phyamknu bhen. nihsndeh, timihru jandchau dhrmsastrle eliyako barema ktha bhnc'h. dhrmsastrle bhnc'h, eliyale prmesvrilai israelka manisahruko viruddhma ysprkarle prarthna grirheka thie, "prmprbhu, manisahrule tpaimka agmvktahrulai mare. ani tpaimka vedihru sbai bhtkai die. m matr ekjna agmvkta ajh bamcirhechu. ani manisahrulai marn khojirhechn." tr prmesvrle eliyalai ksto uttr dinubhyo? uhamle bhnnubhyo, "maile ajh smm mlai pujn sat hjar manisahrulai rakhekocho. ti sat hjar manisahrulai ballai pujenn." ystai prkarle, prmesvrko anugrhle cuniekia ahile pni israelma ktipy manisahrulai chn. ani yo prmesvrko anugrhkai phl ho bhne, tyo manisahruko kamko phl hoin. ntr bhne prmesvrko anugrh nai rhne thien. ysaile tyo ysto hun gyoh israelka manisahrule dhrmi bnne kosis gre. tr ti sphl bnin skenn. tr prmesvrle cunnu bheka manisahrulai bhne dhrmi bnne. aru manisahrulai kthor thie r prmesvrko kura sunn cahenn. jsto dhrmsastrma lekhieko chh "prmesvrle manisahrukai indriylai cetnahnin bnaidinu bhyo." ani daud bhnc'h "tinihruka bhohjruma, tinihru pasoma prun r pkrau khaun. tinihrule thokkr khaun r ti ldun, tinihru dndit houn. tinihruka akha bnd rhun, tb ti dekhni skdainn. ani ti sda kstma prirhun." tysaile m sodhchu jb yhudihrule thokkr khae, tys thokkrle ke ti dhvms bhe? bhenn. tinihruko gltile gair-yhudihurulai mukti prdan gryo r yhudihurulai irsyalu bnayoy. yhudihruko thokkrle smsaralai thulo asis lyaeko ch, ani tinihrule je gumae tysle gair-yhudihurulai thulo asis lyaeko ch. yskarn klpa gr prmesvrle tinihrulai jsto hunu cahnuhunch to tys-tai bhidie smsarle kti mhan asis paune thiyoy! ab

m timihrusmg bolirhechu jo yhudihru hoinau. m gair-yhudihruko prerit hum. ysaile jti bela msgm tyo krm hunch, m ythasky asl grchu. m asa grchu ki m aphnai manisahrulai irsyalu bnaun skchu. tys-tai prkarle m asa grchu m tinihruma ktipylai ud-dhar grn skchu. prmesvr yhudihrusmg risaunu bhneko uham smsarka any manisahruko mitr bnubhyo bhneko ho. tysaile klpa gr, prmesvrle yhudihurulai punh jivn grnu bhyo bhne ke hola? tysle mrtyupchi prkarle lyaumnech. ydi rotiko philo tukra prmesvrilai arpn gre, jmmai roti pvtir hunch. ydi euta rukhka jrahru pvtir chn bhne tyska hamgahru pni pvtir hunechn. bhdrksko rukhko kehi hamgahru bhamcieka thie. ani jmmngli bhdraksko hama (jsto gair-yhudi) timihru tys bhdraksko hamgahruma klmi bamdhiyekahru thiyau. ab tysai bhdraks rukhko skti r jivnko sajhedari timihrule grnechau. ysaile bhamcieka hamgahru bhnda thula bnne ghmd ngr. timihrule ghmd grne kunai karn chain. kin? timihrule tyo jrama pran bhrdinaum. tyo jrale po timihurulai pran dinch. timihrule bhnnnechau, "hagamhru bhamcier ge jsma ki m rukhma klmi bnaun skum." tyo sty ho. ti hamgahru bhamcieka thie kinbhne tinihrule visvas grenn. ani timihru aphno visvasko karnle tys rukhma thaum paumchau. ghmdndi nbn tr nmr bn. prmesvrle praktik hamgahurulai njogae jstai ydi timihrule visvas grirhenau bhne uhamle timihurulai jogauunu hune chain. yskarn bujh, prmesvr kti dyalu hunusknu hunch, tr sathai bujh, prmesvr kthor pni hun sknuhunch, jsle prmesvrko bato pchyaun chadch usit uham kthor hunuhunch. tr timi uhamka dyabhitr rhrhyau bhne prmesvr dyalu hunuhunch. tr timile tyso grenau bhne timi rukhka hamgahru katie jhaum, katine chau. ani ydi yhudihrule prmesvrma p'heri visvas rakhn thale, prmesvrle tinihrulai p'heri grhn grnuhunch. prmesvrma tinihrulai p'heri phrkai lyaune ksmta ch jham tinihru phile thie eut asl bhdraksko rukhma jmgli bhdraks ka hamgahru klm sarnu prakti kuro hoin. tr timi gair-yhudihru jgmli bhdraks rukhka hamgahru jsta hun. yskarn nihsndeh tinihru mul rukhma klmi sarn skinch. dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinhuru, m tinihrulai yo gupt kura btaun cahnu. ysle tinihrulai nbujheka sbai kurahru bujhna shyog grnech. sty yo hoh israelko euta bhag hthi bhyo. tr tyo prvirtn hun sknech jb prsst ayhudihru prmesvrkham aumdc'h. ani tysai gri sara israelihurulai bcainech. yo dhrmsastrma lekhieko chh "uddhark siyonbat aunu hunech, uhamle yakubka privarbat dustayaim htaunuhunch ani m timihrusmg yo vaca grnechu, jb tinihruka papuru m hrn grnechu." yhudihru susmacar grhn grn asvikar grchn, yskarn tinihru prmesvrka struhru hun. yo timi gair-yhudihurulai shayta grnko lagi bheko ho. tr tinihru cuniekia manisahrulai hunako karn prmesvrle ajh pni prem grnuhunch. kinbhne tinihruka pitahurulai vcn dinubheko thiyoy. prmesvrle manisahrulai aphule dinuhune upharko barema ani aphno bolavtko barema aphno mn prvirtn grnuhune chain. ek smyma timihrule prmesvrilai mann asvikar greka thiyau. tr ahile timihrule prmesvrko krpa payau karn tinihrule ajna paln grn manenn. ani ahile tinihrule prmesvrko ajna paln grn asvikar grchn kinbhne prmesvrle tinihru prti krpa drsaunubhyo. tinihrule pni prmesvrbat krpa

prapt grun bhni tyso bheko thiyo. sbai manishru avj-
nako karagama yskarn thunieka chn ki prmesvrko
krpa sbaima pugn skos. ho, prmesvrko esvryko sima
chain! uhamko jnan r buddhiko kunai ant chain!
ksaile pni prmesvrle grnubheko nirnyko vyakhya
grn sktain. ksaile pni prmesvrko batohru bujdain.
jsto dhmsastrma lekchieko chh "prmpbrhuko mn ksl
jandch? uhamlai sllah ksl dinech?" "ksaile khilyai
prmesvrilai kehi uphar dieko ch? jsma ki bdlima
prmesvrle pni uslai uphar dinu pros." ho, prmesvrle
sbai thok srjna grnubhyo. sbai kura uhamkai karnle
r unaika nimti clirhech. prmesvrko mhima rhirhos!
amin.

12

ysaile dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinhru, kehi gr bh-
ner m binti grdchu. prmesvrle hamilai thulo dya
dekhaunubhyo. yskarn prmesvrilai prsnn grdai
aphno jivnlai jivit blidanko rupma arpn gr. yhi tim-
ihruko atmik upasna ho. samsarik strma aphulai
privrt ngr. tr vicarko nyam bato apnaer aphu-
lai antrik ruple privrt gr. ani tispchi timihru
ramro ke ho, uhamlai ke mn prch r smpurnta ke ho,
aphai prmesvrko iccha pttto laun srmt hune chau.
prmesvrle mlai anugrhko vrdan dinubhekoch, m tim-
ihru sbailai bhncu aphu je chau tyo bhnda bdhta
aphulai nsmjhaum. prmesvrle dinubheko visvasko
adharma timi vastvma bmcirhekachau tyo svym her.
hami prtyekko eutai srir ch ani yo dherai bhagma
bamdieko ch. yi bhaghruko eutai kam humdain. usai
gri, hami dherai manishru chaum, tr khristma hami
ek srir haum. ani prtyek amg aru bhaghruka hun.
hami sbaismg vibhinn vrdanhu chn. hrek vrdan
prmesvrko anugrhat aeko ch. ydi ksaismg agmvani
grne vrdan ch bhne usle aphno visvasko anasar tysko
upyog grnuprch. ydi ksaismg sevako vrdan ch bhne
usle seva grnuprch. ydi ksaismg updesko vrdan ch
bhne usle updes dinuprch. ydi ksaismg utsahko vr-
dan ch bhne usle aru manislai utsah dinuprch. ydi
ksaismg arulai shyog grne vrdan ch bhne usle udar-
tapurv shyog grnuprch. ydi ksaismg netrtv grne vr-
dan ch bhne usle prvintapurvk netrtv dinuprch. ydi
ksaismg dya dekaune vrdan ch bhne usle khusiko
sathma arulai dya dekaunu prch. timihruko prem
suddh hunuprch. ti kurahului gharna gr jun kurama
dustyaim ch. asl kurahru matr gr. eka-arkama dajyu-
bhai, didi-bhinhruhulai jsto prem gr. timi aphulai jsto
cahnchau aphna dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinhruhulai tyo bh-
nda ajh bdhta smman deu. prmpbrhuko kamma alchi
hou. atmik ruple irsyalu bher uhamko seva gr. khusi
hou kinbhne timihrusmg asa ch. duhkhma dhairy
dharn gr. sdhaim prarthna gr. prmesvrka manishrule
shayta khojeko dekhe aphuma bheko kuro bamd r
shayta deu. ani manishruhulai aphno ghurma svagt gr.
ti jsle timihruhulai namro grch usit mitho vcn bol. tr
tinihruhulai nrsap. jb aruhru khusi humdchn timi pni
tinihrusmgai khusi hunuprch. ani jb aruhru runchn
tipimni tinihrusmg rou. prsprma santipurvk miler
bs. amhkar ngr. nimn pdka manishrusit mitrta rakh.
abhimani nhou. ydi timilai ksaile cot puryamuch
bhne timile tysko bdla nleu. sbai manislai ramro
grne pryas gr. sbaismg santisit bsne cesta gr. he

mera mithru, timihruhulai nramro grnelai dnd dine
kosis ngr. prmesvrilai prkh, uhamle krodhko belama
tinihruhulai dnd dinuhunch. lekchieko chh "dnd dine
kam mero ho, m sato pherne chu." prmpbrhu bhn-
nuhunch. ysrtth timihrule yso grnuh "ydi timro stru
bhoko ch bhne, uslai khuvau. ydi timro stru pyasa ch
bhne, uslai pani deu. ysprkarle timile ti manishruhulai
ljit parnechau." dustle timilai njitos, tr bhlaile dustlai
jit.

13

timihru sbaila saskhruko ajna mannu prch. kinbhne
saskhruhulai adhikar dine prmesvrnai hunuhunch. ani
ahile sasn grnehru prmesvrat niyukt grieka hun.
ysaile jo saskhruko virodhma janch u prmesvrko
niyuktiko virodhma janch. jo saskko virodhma janch
u dndit hunech. j-jsle ucit kam grdchn unihru-
lai saskhrukehki draune kam chain. tr j-jsle anucit
kam grdchn unihruhulai saskhrukehki draunu prch. ke
timihru saskhruka drbat mukt hun cahnchau? tb
ucit kam gr, saskhrule timihruko prmsma grnechn.
saskvrg timihruhulai shyog grne prmesvrka sevkhun.
tr timile anucit kam gryo bhne timi draumchau.
sasksmg dnd dine adhikar ch ani usle yo adhikar
claumch. anucit kam grnelai dnd dine u prmesvrko
sevk ho. timile saskko ajna mannai prch, timile
mannai prch kin ki manenau bhne timile dnd paun
skchau. timile mannu prch kinbhne timi jandchau
ki asl kam grinu prch. ani ysakarn timihrule kr
pni tirnu prdch. saskhru prmesvrko seva girirhechn
ani tsaiko lagi tinihrule aphno smi dinchn. tim-
ile je dinuprch sbai manislai deu. timile jsalai kr r
mhsul tirnu preko hunch uslai tir. adr grnuprne
manisalai adr gr. smman grnu prne manisalai smman
gr. timi ksaismg rni hunu humdain. tr timihru sd-
haim eka arkama premko rni hunuprch. jsle aru-
lai prem grdch usle smpurv vyvstha mandch. m yo
kin bhndaichu? kinbhne vyvstha bhndch, "vybhi-
carko pap ngr, hty ngr, kunai kuro ncor, aruko cijko
lobh ngr." yi sbai adeshru r any adeshru eutai adesma
smahit chn "aphulai prem gre jstai arulai prem gr."
premla ksailai cot puryamudain. yskarn prem grnu
nai sbai vyvsthako paln grnu ho. mero bhnaiko karn
yo ho ki hami apthyaro smyama bmcirhechaum. ho,
ab nidrabat byumjhine timro smy aeko ch. kinbhne jti
bela hamile visvas gryaum tys bela bhnda ahile hamro
mukti hami njik bheko ch. "rat" prayh siddhiskyu
"din" lgbhg yham aiskyo. ysrtth hamile andhkarko
kamgrn chodnu prch, ani uyjalako kamhru grnu
prch. dinko manishru jsto hamile svchatapurvk kam
grnuprch. hami jngli r rkchilo bhojma bhuinu hum-
dain. hami dakhrle mattinu humdain. hamile vybhi-
carka paphru grnu humdain r hamile aphna srirle ku-
nai pap grnu humdain. hamile jghda grnu humdain r
irsya grnu humdain. tysko sttama aphule prbhu yesu
khrist jhaim hou. aphno papmy svbhav r papmy ic-
chahruhulai ntustiti ndeu.

kmjor visvas bheka aphno smuhka sdsyhrulai apnaun asvikar ngr. ani tinihruko vicarmathi tinihrusit rtk ngr. aphulai je mn prch tyo khan skchu bhne visvasphu euta manischo hun skch. tr kmjor visvas hune arko manischo socn skch ki u khali sag-sbji matr khan skch. ani je pni khan skchu bhne manischo tyo sag-sbji matr khane manis bhnda uttm chu bhner aphulai thannu humdain. ani sag-sbji matr khane manischo pni sbai khane manis ghti ho bhner socnu humdain. prmesvrle ti duvailai grhn grnuhunch. timile aruko sevkilai jamcn sktanaun. usko svamile matr tysko thik r bethikko ninry grnsch. ani prmprrbhuko sevk thik bnnech kinbhne prbhu tinlai thik bnaunu samrthi hunuhunch. kunai manischo euta dinlai arko dinbhnda mhtvpurn thann skch. ani arko manischo sbai din ekai thann skch. hrek manis aphno visvasma niscit hunuprch. jsl euta din bhnda arko din mhtvpurn bhner socdch usle tyo prmprrbhuko lagi somdaich. ani jsl sbai thok khanchu bhnn tysle prbhuko lagi khamdaich. ho, tys bhojnko lagi usle prbhulai dhnyvad dimdch. ani jsl kehi thok khan asvikar grdch jsl prbhukai lagi asvikar grirhech. usle pni prmesvrilai dhnyvad dimdch. ho, hmi sbajina prbhuko lagi bamcdchaum. hami apnai nimti bamcdainaum athva apnai nimti mrdainaum pni . ydi hami bauriuthnu bcnu bhne hami prbhuko lagi bamcirhecham. ani ydi hami mrchaum bhne, hami prbhuko lagi mrdchaum. ysaille hami mraum ki hami bamcau hami prbhukai haum. yhi karne grda khrist mnrubhyo r mrtyubat bamcn bhyo. khristle tysai grnubhyo r uham mrekaruko lagi pni r bamcekaruko lagi pni prbhu hunschnu bhyo. tb timi khristma bhai bhner kin jamcchau? athva timile aphulai apna dajyu-bhai bhnda thula kin thanchaum? hami sbajina prmesvrka smmukh ubhinu prch. ani uhamle hamisbailai jamcnu hunch. ho, dhmrasmatra lekhiecho chh"prtyek manis mero samu jhuknech, ani prtyekle prmesvrilai mannech. nihsndeh m bamce jstai, yi kurahru hunechn, prmprrbhu bhnnu hunch." yskarn hami prtyekle prmesvrko aghadi aphno hisab dinu prnech.arulai papi bhner dos nlgau ysaille ek arkalai jamcne kam bnd graum. tysko sttama timile dajyubhaika va didi-bhinika batoma vadha nhalne va kehi tysto nrgne niscy gr jsl grda ti pap grn tir lgan. m prbhu yesuma hum. m jandchu kunai khady apaima phohor chain. tr ydi ksaille phohor bhner visvas grch bhne tyo usaiko lagi phohor ch. kehi khamdaima ydi timile apna dajyu-bhai didi-bhiniko bhavnama cot puryaumchau bhne timile premko bato pchyaumdainau. ksaille glt smjheko khana khaer timile uslai nst grnu humdain. khrist tys manisko lagi pni mrrnu bhyo. aphulai asl lageko kunai kurako ninda hun ndeu. prmesvrko rajyma kharu r piunuko kunai mhtv chain. prmesvrko rajyma mhtvpurn kura t yi hun dharmikta, santi r pvitr atmama annnd. ksaille ys prkarle khristko seva gre usle prmesvrilai khushi pardch. ani tyo manis aruhrudvara svikrt hunech. ysaille kthor prismko sath tysto kam graum jbat santi chaumch. ani tysto kam graum jsma ki tyo eka arkama shyog bnn skos. bhojnle prmesvrko kary nst grn ndeu. hrek khady khan laykko hunch. tr arkolai

papma parne khana kharu anucit ho. masu, dakhrs va aru kunai thok jsl dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinilai papma dhkeldch. asl ho nkhanunai. yi cijhruma timro visvas prmesvr r aphumajh rakhnu prch. apradh bodh ngri aphule ucit thhryaeko kam grne manis dhny ho. uslai prmesvrbat asis, prdan grinch. tr ksaille smka grdai kehi kuro khanch bhne u svym nai dosi humdch. kin? kinbhne uslai tyo ucit ho bhne bhrosa bhen ani bhrosa nbhi greko je kura pni pap ho.

15

hamihru mdhye jo visvasma drilo chaum kmjor manislai shyog grnu prch. kmjor manishrulai hamile sghaunu prch. hamile aphailai matrai khushi tulyaun humdain. tinihrulai visvasma drilo bnaun r tinihruka bhlaiko lagi hami prtyekle arulai khushi parnuprch. khristle pni aphu svymilai khushi rakhne kosis grnu bhen. uhamko visyama dhmrasmatra bhniecho chh "jsl timilai apman gre ti apman mmathi pre." biteka dinhruma lekhieka hrek kuro hamilai siks dinu lekhiecho thie. hamile asa grn skaum bhner nai ti lekhieka thie. dhmrasmatra aune dhairy r blbat hami asa prapt grn skaum. dhairy r bl prmesvrbat utpnn hunch. ani m prarthna grchu ki prmesvrle tinihrulai khrist yesuko udahrn anasar timi apaimhru majh mel-milapama rakhnu. tyspchii timihru sbai ek bher milnechau. timihru sbai ek bher hamra prbhu yesu khrist pita prti mhima grnechau. khristle tinihrulai grhn grnubhyo. ysaille prmesvrko mhimako nimti timihrule ek-arkolai svikar grnuprch. m timihrulai bhndchu ki prmesvrko visvasniytako nimti r yhudi purkharulai aphule dinubheko prti-jnalai pkka grnka nimti khrist yhudihruka sevk bnnu bhyo. khrist sevk bnnu bhyo taki gair-yhudihrule prmesvrprti uhamko krunako prmsma grun. dhmrasmatre bhnnch"ysaille m gair-yhudihrama timihruilai dhnyvad dinechu, m timihruko namko stuti gaunechu." dhmrasmatre yso pni bhnnch"timi gair-yhudihru prmesvrka manishrusmgai khushi hou." ani pheri tysle bhnnch"timihru sbai ayyudihru! prmprrbhuko prmsma gr, sbaille uhamko prmsma grnuprch." ani ysaiyale bhneka chn"ekjina manis yssika privarbat aune chn. ti manisle ayyudihrumathi raj grnechn, ani ti manisko karnele gair-yhudihrule asa prapt grnechn." timihrule prmesvrma visvas grne hunale, prmesvr jo asako muhan hunuhunch, uhamle timihrulai annnd r santile purn grun. tb timihruko asa pvitr atmako sktidvara priupurn bnnech. mera dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru, m niscit chu ki timihru bhlaile bhrieka chau. m jandchu timihrusmg cahe jti smurn jnan ch ani timihrule ek arkalai updes dinskchau. maile timihrulai smjhaunlai kehi kurahru khulst gri lekheko chu. maile yso greko karn prmesvrle mlai yo vises uphar dinu beko ch. gair-yhudihrulai shyog grnu bhner prmesvrle mlai khrist yesuka sevk bnaunu bhekocho. uhamko susmacarhu prcar grer maile prmesvrko seva grem. maile yso grnuko uddesy gair-yhudihru prmesvrka grhn yogy blihru bnni skun bhne ho. pvitr-atmadvara tinihru pvitr parie. ysaille m ti kurahruma ghmdnd grdchu jun maile prmesvrka nimti khrist yesuma grem. gair-yhudihrulai prmesvrko ajnakari bnaunma vcn

r krmðvara khristle mero marph̄t je grnu bheko ch tysbare matr bolne amt m grnechu. ani tinihrule prmesvrko atmako sktidvara grika cmtkarhru r as-crylai dekher ajna paln gre. purai yruslemdekhi illirikmsmm khristko susmacar prcar grne kam maile siddhyaem. jham-jham khristlai cinimdain ti thaumhuma matr susmacar prcar grne iccha sda mero rheko ch. maile yso gre karn ksaille philyaibat thaliskeko kammathi nirman grne maile cahinn. tr dhrmsastrma lekhiheko chh̄“manishru jslai uhamko visyama bhnieko chain, tinihrule dekhnechn, manishru jsl̄e uhamko visyama suneka chainn, tinihrule bujhnechn.” yhi karnle grda m timihrukham aun dherai plt rokiekochu. ab ys bhekma maile aphna kamhru ses parem ani dherai rvsdekhi m timihru kham aun cintit them. ysaille spen jamda m timihru-lai bhetne asa grchu. niscy, m spen bher jamdakheri timihrulai bhetne asa grchu. kehi bher timihruka sathma annd mnaune asa grchu ani tyspchi tinihrule mero yatrana sath din skchau. ahile m prmesvrka manishrulai mddt grn yruslem girhechu. yruslemma prmesvrka ktipy manishru grib chn. myasidoniya r akhaiyaka visvasihru yruslemka ti manishrulai cnda dier sghaun khushi thie. tinihru shyog din khushi thie. chavstma, yruslemka gribhruai mddt grn ti vadhy chn. yhudihruko atmik asirvadma shbhagi bhekale ti gair-yhudihrule sghaun prch. tysaille tinihrule aphna bhautik vstuhru tinihruai sghaun upyog grnuprch. ysko lagi tinihru yhudihruka rni chn. maile niscit grnu ch ki yruslemka gribhrule ti sbai paisa paun jun tinihruai diiekoch. yo kam sker m spen janchu. spen jamda, m timihrukham aumchu. jb m timihru-lai bhetn aumchu m khristko spurn asissitai aumchu. dajyu-bhai r didi-bhinihru, m timihruai binti grdchu, mero nimti prmesvr̄lai prarthna grer mlai mero kamma shyog gr. hamra prbhu yesu khristko namna r pvitr atmale dine premðvara m yo vinti grdchu. prarthna gr ki m yhudiyaka avisvasihru-bat jogin skum. maile unihruka nimti lgeko shyo-glai yruslemma prmesvrka manishrule srhs svikar grun bhner pni prarthna grideu. tyspchi prmesvr̄le cahnu bhyo bhne m timihrukham aunechu. m khusile aunechu timihrusmgai visram linechu. prmesvr̄ jo santika srot hunuhunch, timihru sbaisit rhun. amin.

16

m timihruai hamri bhini phibismg pricit graun cahnu. uni skriy mndliki sevika hun. prm-prbhuka manishrulai suhaumdo hisable unlai prbhuko naumma unle caheka kurama jsri bhe pni sghau. unle mlai khubai shyog greki chn r unle aruhulai pni dherai sghaekichn. priskila r akvilalai nmskar gr. khrist yesuma tinihrule msmgai kam grchn. tinihrule mero jivn bcaun aphna jivn pni jokhimma haleka thie. m timihruai dhnyvad dimnchu r gair-yhudihruka sbai mndlihu pni krtjn chn. ani unihruka ghrma bhela hune mndlilai pni nmskar.mera priy mitr ipenitslai nmskar. esiyama khristlai manne uni prthm manis hun. mriymalai pni nmskar. unle timihruka lagi kthin kam greki chn. endroniks r yunisai pni nmskar. tinihru mera apht hun r msmgai jelma thie. tinihru prerithrudvara sm-

manit chn. tinihru mbhnda agadi nai khristka visvasihru bneka thie. prmprbhuko naumma empliatlai nmskar. urbanslai nmskar. uni khristka ek sh-sevk hun. mera priy mitr stakislai pni nmskar. apollaslai pni nmskar. uni khristka samco visvasiko rupma jamcieka thie r prmanit pni bhe. aristobls privarka sbai dsyihulai nmskar. herodiynlai nmskar, uni mera kutumb hun. rnsiss privarlai pni nmskar jo prbhuma chn. triphena r triphosalai pni nmskar. ti narihru prbhuma khubai khteke chn. mera priy mitr prsislai pni nmskar. uni pni prbhuma khub kthin. ruphsalai pni nmskar. uni prbhuma vises manis hun. unki amalai pni nmskar. uni meri pni ama hun. asimkris, plegn, hrms, ptrobas ani khristma bheka sbai dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihulai pni nmskar. philologs r juliya, neris r unki bhini olimpaslai nmskar. ani unihrusng bheka sbai visvasihulai nmskar. jb timihru bhet hunchau ek arkalai, pvitr cumbðvara abhivadn gr. khristka spurn mndlihu timihruai abhivadn cdhaumchn. dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru, prsprma phut lyaunehrusmg hosiyar bs. aruhruko visvasma badha lyaunehrusmg pni hosiyar bs. tinihrule paeko siksako ulto tinihrule sikaumchn. ti manishrubat alg bs. tys kisimka manishrule hamra prbhu khristko seva grdainn. tinihru aphnai kham-coko nimti matr kam grdchn. sidha-sadhahulai ti aphna ciplo kura r khussamdile murkh bnaumðchn. sbai visvasihru jandchn ki tinihrule prmesvrko ajna paln grðchau. tyhi karnle grda m timihrusmg atynt khushi chu. tr m cahnuasai kurama timihru buddhimani bñinuprch. ani dust kurama timihru abodh bñinuprch bhne m cahnu. prmesvr̄ jsl̄e santi lyaunu hunch uhamle saitlanlai camdai hraunu hunech r uhamle timihruai tysmathi skti prdan grnu hunech. hamra prbhu yesuko anugrh timihruai hos. timothi, mera shkrmile timihruai nmskar cdhaumðchn. lusiys, yason, ani sosipetle (jo mera apnthru hun) pni timihruai nmskar pthaumðchn. m rttiys hum, pavle je bole ti kurahru m lekhdai chu. ani prmprbhuma m timihruai nmskar grdchu. gaysle yham mlai sathai spurn mndlilai aphno ghr calunu di-irakheka chn. unle pni timihruai nmskar bhneka chn. irasts ani hamra bhai kvartsle pni timihruai nmskar bhneka chn. irasts ys shrka khjanci hun. prmesvrko mhima hos. prmesvr̄le matr timihruka visvaslai bliyo parn sknu hunch. uhamle susmacarko pryog grnusku hunch jun m timihruko visvas drilo bnaun prcar grdchu. tyo susmacar jun m prcar grchu tyo yesu khristko barema ch. tyo susmacar gupt-sty jun prmesvr̄le prkt grnubhyo. ani tyo gupt-sty agmvktahruka lekhaidvara hamilai jnan graiekoch. annt prmesvrko ajnale yo gupt-sty gair-yhudihulai jnan graiyo. ysle ajnakarita utpn grch jun visvasbat aumðch. yesu khrist marph̄t ek matr srvjani prmesvrko mhima hos. amin.

pavlat prnam. prmesvrle iccha grekale m khrist yesuko prerit bnn prmesvrdvara bolaieko chu.hamra khristma bhai sosthnesbat pni. korinthma bheka prmesvrko mndli jsalai khrist yesuma pvitr graieka chn, au jsalai prmesvrle uhamko pvitr manishru hun bolauunu bheko ch. timihrulai pni prtyek thaumka aru sbai manishrusmgai bolaieko ch, jsokma khrist-mathi visvas ch-jo hamro ttha tinihruka prmprbhu hunuhunch. hamra pita prmesvr r prbhu yesu khrist-bat timihrulai anugrh r santi.pavl prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdaumchn prmesvrle khrist yesuko madhyamma timihrulai diieko anugrhko nimti m aphna prmesvrlai smdhai dhnyvad cdaumchu. yesuma timihrule hrtrhle asirvad paekachau. timihru aphno jmmai boli-bcn r sara jnanma dhni bheka chau. khristko sty bare timihruma prmanit bheko ch. ysaile hamra prbhu yesu khristko punragmn rpkhrrhunjel timihrulai kunai atmik vrdanko abhav hune chain. yesule timihrulai sda suddrh rakhnu hunech ki hamra prbhu yesu khristko puragmnko dinma pni timihrulai kehi dos hune chain. prmesvr visvas yogy hunuhunch. ek unai hun jsle timihrulai aphna putr yesu khrist, hamra prbhutit smgt grnu bolauunu bhekoch. hamra prbhu yesu khristko naumma m vinyuprvk bhndchu, dajyu bhaihru r didi-bhinihru ho, timihru apsama miler bs jsle grda timihruko bicma phato navos. eutai vicar r eutai uddesy lier timihru ek bhi bs bhne mero vinti ch. mera bhai-bhinihru ho, kloeko privarbat maile timihruka barema suneko chu ki timihruko bicma jhgda ch. mero bhnnuko tatpryh yhi ho timihrumdhye ksaile “m pavlai maimnchu,” ksaile “m apolloisai maimnchu;” ksaile “m kephasai maimnchu;” ani ksaile “m khristlai manchu” bhndchu. ke khristlai vibhinn dlma bamtn skinn. ke pavl timihruka nimti krusma mreka hun r? hoine! ke pavlko naumma timihru bptisma bheka hau r? hoine! m prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdaumchu ki timihrumdhye krisps r gaysalai bahek maile ksailai pni bptisma dieko chain. m ysko nimti krtn chu kinbhne timihru mero naumma bptisma bhyau bhner ksaile bhnn skne chain. ho, maile stiphnsko privaralai matr bptisma dieko hum. tr aru ksailai m aphule bptisma dieko kurako mlai smjhma chain. khristle mlai bptisma din pthaunu bheko chain. uhamle mlai subh-sndes sunaune kam ahraunu bheko ch. tr subh-smdes samsarik jnanko sbdhruma sunaun hoin. subh-sndes sunaumdma maile samsarik jnanka sbdhru pryog grem bhne t khristko krusle aphno skti hrauneh. nst bhekahruka nimti krus bareko siksma murkhtapurn thhrch. tr hami uddhar pairhekahruka nimti yo prmesvrko skti ho. sastrma lekhiako chh“m jnanihruko jnanlai nst grnechu m buddhi-manihruko buddhilai suny parnechu.” jnani kham ch? siksit kham ch? ys yugko darsnik kham chn? prmesvrle ys smsarko jnanlai murkh tulyaunu bheka chn. prmesvrle aphna jnandvara ke cahnu hunch bhne jnandvar smsarka manishrule prmesvrlai cinen. taysaikarn prmesvrlai jsle visvas grchn timihruko ud-dharka nimti murkhtapurn lagne susmacar dinu bhyo. yhudihru prmanika nimti cmtkarhu magchn. grikhru jnan cahnnch. tr hami yhi prcar grchaum

khrist krusma marinubhyo. tr yhudihruko nimti yo euta thulo smsya bnch. gair-yhudihruko lagi yo euta murkhta ho. tr jo prmesvrle chaneka yhudi r gair-yhudihruka nimti khrist unai prmesvrko skti r jnan hunuhunch. kinki prmesvrko murkhta manishruko jnan bhnda jnani hunch. prmesvrko durblta manv skti bhnda blvan hunch. bhai bhinihru, prmesvrle timihrulai bolauunu bhyo. yo vicar gr. ani smsarle aphnai buddhile parkh gre anasar timihrumdhye dherai jna khubai prbhavsalani haula. timihrumdhye dherai jna khubai prbhavsalani haula, ani kohi manishru mhtvpurn privarbat aeko hun skch. tr jnani manishrulai srmma parn prmesvrle smsarka murkh kurahru channu hunch. bliya manishrulai laj parn prmesvrle smsarka nirdha kurahru channu hunch. ani prmesvrle smsarka ti tucch maniharulai channu bhyo jo smsarle avhelna gryo ani kehi jsto manen. smsarle jun kuralai mhtvpurn thanch timihrulai nst parn prmesvrle timihrulai channu bhyo. uhamko adhi ksaile ghmdnd ngros bhner nai prmesvrle yso grnu bheko ho. prmesvrle timihrulai khrist yesuko ek ams bnaunu bheko ch. prmesvrbat khrist hamra lagi jnan bnnu bheko ch. khristko karnle nai hami prmesvr prtii dharmik chaum; ani hami paprhit chaum. ani khristkai karnle hami pvitr chaum. jsto dhrm sastrle bhndch, “ksaile grv grch bhne usle kevl prbhuma grv gros.”

2

pyara dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru ho, jb m timihru kham aem, maile timihrulai prmesvrko sty ghosna grem. tr maile almkarik sbd lgaer va jnanko kura grnm. jtijnel smm m timihrusit thime, yesu khrist r uhamko krusko mrtyu bahek aru sb kura birsau bhne maile niscy greko thime. jb m timihrukham aem, m kmjor thime ani drle kamirheko thiem. mero vcn r prcar manishrulai phuslaune jnanika sbdhru thie, tr mero siksako prman skti thiyo jun atmadekhi aumch. timihruko visvas manisko jnanma hoin tr prmesvrko sktima adharit hos bhni maile tyso grem. pako bheka manishrulai hami jnan dimdchaum. tr hami jun jnan sikauchaum samsarik jnan hoin. yo ys smsarka saskhruko jnan pni hoin. tr hami prmesvrka gupt jnan btamudchau jun jnan lukaiko ch. prmesvrle ys jnan hamro bhlaikolagi tyar grnu bheko ho. smsar srsti hunu bhnda adhi nai uhamle yo yojna bnaisknu bheko thiyo. ys smsarka kunai saskhrule yo jnan bujhenn. ydi timihrule bujheka bhe timihrule mhi-maka prbhulai krusma tamgne nai thienn. tr, jsto sastrma lekhiako chh“kunai amkhale pni ndekheko, kunai kanle pni nsuneko, ksaile cinta smm ngreko kura aphulai prem grnehruka nimti prmesvrle tyar parnu bhekoch.” prmesvrle yi kurahru hamilai atmadvara dekhauunu bhekoch.atmale prtyek kuro bujhch. prmesvrko gmbhir rhysh smet atmale bujhch. jsri ksaile pni arko manisko vicarhu bujhj skdain, khali tyo atma jun manisbhitr rhnch, tysle matr vicarhu bujhch. prmesvrko visyama pni tystai ho. prmesvrka vicarhu ksaile jandain. timihru prmesvrvai atmale matr jandch. ab hamile smsarma bheko atma paeka chainaum tr hamile prmesvrbat atma paeka chaum. hamile yo atma prmesvrle hamilai dinu bheko ku-

rahu jann skaum bhner paeka haum. jb hami yi kurahru grchaum, hami manisko nianle sikaeko sbdhruma bhndainaum. hami atmale sikaeka sbdhru nai pryog grchaum. atmik cijhru batunulai atmik sbdhru nai bolchaum. jo manis atmik chain usle prmesvrko atmbat aeka kurahru grhn grdain. usle yi sb kurahru murkhatapurn smjhinch. usle atmako kuro bujhn skdain, kin ki ti kurahruelai atmik ritile matr jamcn skunch. tr atmik manis sbai kurahru khuttyaun smrth hunch r aru manishrule uslai jamcn skdain. sastrele bhinchh "prmprbhuko mlai ksle jann skch? prmprbhulai ksaila ahraun skch?"

3

dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, ysbhnda adhi pni maile timihrusit atmik manishrusit bole jhaim boln skeko thiinm. maile timihrusit samsarik manishrusit jstai bolnu preko thiyo, khristma balkhrusit jsto. maile dieko siks duth jstai thiyo, thos ahar thien. maile tyso grnuko karn timihru thos kshanekurako nimti yogy thienau. ani ahile pni timihru thos aharko nimti tyar bhisheka chainau. timihru ajhai pni atmik manis bnaka chainau. apstma timihruko irsya r jhgda chmdaich. ysle bujhaumch timihru atmik hoinau. sm-sarka manishruko jstai timihruko vyvhar ch. timihrumai kunai ekle bhinch, "m pavllai manchu" ani arkale bhinch, "m apolloslai manchu." jb timihru majhma tystai kura clch bhne ke ysle timihruelai sm-sarik manis jhaim dekhamaudin r? apollos thulo ho? hoin! ke timi pavl thulo manis ho bhinne smjhnchaum? hoin! hami t kevl prmesvrka sevk matr haum jsle timihruelai visvas grn sghaumchau. hami sbaile prmesvrle hamilai grn khtaunu bheko hamro bhag grekachaum. maile biu ropem ani apollosle tysma pni hale. tr prmesvrle biruvalai bdhaunu bhyo. yskarn ropne manis thulo hoin, ani pami halne pni thulo hoin. kevl prmesvr mhan hunu hunch, kin ki uhamle biruva syahrnu r bdhaunu hunch. ropne manis r pami halne manisko uddesy eutai ho ani prtyek manisle a-aphno prismrka nimti inam paunech. hami kevl prmesvrko sath kam grne kheta-lahru.haumi timihru prmesvrka khet jstai hau r ghr hau jo prmesvrka ho. prmesvrle dieka puskarkai adharma maile euta sipalu bdhaile jhaim euta ghrko jg bsaleko chu. aruhrule tysai jmgmathi ghr bnaum-dainn. tr prtyek vyktiko ksri bnaumch, tys barema usle socnu prch. jg bsaliskieko ch. ksaila arko jg basaln skne chain. bsali skieko tyo jg yesu khrist hunuhunch. tyo jgmathi, ksaila sun, camdi, bhumuly ptthr, kath, syaula va pralle bnaun skch. prtyek vyktiko kam dekhinech kinbhne tys dindvara nai sphasmg tyo dekhainech. tyo dinagosmg aunech ani prtyekko kamko gunstrko prkh agole linech. tyhi jgmathi ubhyaeko kunai vyktiko bhvn ydi rhyo bhne, usle tyoko nimti inam paunech. tr tyo bhvn jlyo bhne, usle noksan khpnu prnech. uslai bcainech tr u agobat phutke jhaim hunech. timihrule bujhn prch ki timihru prmesvrka mndir hau. timihrubhitr prmesvrko atmale bas grch. ydi ksaila prmesvrko mndirai nst grch bhne prmesvrle tys vyktilai nst grnu hunech. kin? kinbhne prmesvrko mndir pvitr hunch. timihru svym prmesvrko mndir hau. ksaila aphailai dhoka

ndivos. ydi timihru mdhye ksaila ys smsarma aphulai jnani smjhinch bhne murkh bnnu prch tb matr u sam-cckai jnani bnn skch. kin? kinbhne prmesvr smks yo smsarko jnan murkhta ho. dharm sastrma ysto lekhiako ch. "uhamle jnani vyktihruelai tinihrukai aphno clakima phsaunu hunch." dharmasastrma ysto pni lekhiako ch "prmesvr jnani vyktiko vicar bu-jhn hunch. uhamle jannu hunch ki tinihruko vicar bekame ho." ysaile timihrule manishruko grv grnu prdain. kinbhne sbai thok tinihrukai ho pavl, apollos r kephash smsar, jivn, mrtyu, vrtman, bhvisy yi sbai tinihrukai hun. ani timihru khristka hau r khrist prmesvrka hunuhunch.

4

hamibare manishrule ke smjhnu prch bhneh hami khristka sevkhu haum. prmesvrko gopniy kurahru lier hamilai visvas grieko ch. ydi kunai kura nimti visvas grieko manisle prman grnu prch ki u tyo visvasgo yogy ch. ydi timihrubatai m jancinchu bhne pni mlai kehi chain r kunai manv-adaltdvara jam-cinch bhne pni mlai kehi chain. m apchai pni aphulai jamcdin. mero hrdyama visvas ch. maile kunai truti greko chuin. tr ysko arth yo humdain ki m nirdos chu. mlai jamcne eutai jo prmesvr matr hunuhunch. ysarth thik smy aghi mlai njamc, prbhu naesmm mlai prkh. uhamle andhkarma lukeka kurahruma prkas chruu hunech. manishruka mma lukeka kurahru udamgo paridinu hunech. tb prtyek manisle prmesvrbat usle paunu prne prmsa paunech. dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru! maile apollos r aphailai pni timihruka adhi udahrnko rupma dekhame. maile yso grem kinbhne ysbat timihrule ysko arth ke ho bu-jhn sknechau. "lekhiakobah bahir njau." tb timihrule ekalai suvista r arkoko tiskar grne chainau. timihru aru bhnda asl chau bhner ksle bhinch? timihrusit ke ch jo timihruelai diieko hoin? ysaile jb timihrusit bheko hrek thok timihruelai diieko ho bhne ti aphno sktile arjeko jsto tyskolagi kin ghmd grdchau? timihru smjhinchau timihruelai je cabinch timihru smppn chau ani hami binai timihru raja bheka chau. m asa grchu timihru samccai rajahru hunthyau. tr mlai ysto lagch prmesvrle mlai r aru prerithralai sbai bhnda pchi parnu bheko ch. mrubhumima mrtyu dnd dinu-lai niscit grieko manis jhaim hami chaum. sara sm-sar svrgduthru r manishrukalagi hamile tmasa jsto bnaieka chaum. khristka nimti hami murkh haum. tr timihru camhi smjhinchau timihru khristka nimti khubai buddhimani chau. hami kmjor chaum, tr timihru smjhinchau timihru bliya chau. manishru timihruelai adr grchn, tr hamilai anadr grchn. ahile pni hamile prsst khar r piun paeka chainaumi ani hamra luga-phata pni prsst chain. hami khile-khim kutai smet khamdchaum. hamro ghr chain. junko lagi hami apnai hatle kthor prismr grdchaum. manishru hamilai srappchn tr hami tinihruelai asirvad din-chaum. manishru hamro khedo grchn tr hami shn-chaum. manishru hamro bare ninda grchn tr hami unihru smg mitr bhavle bolchau. ahilesmm manishru hamilai smarko ksingar r dhrtiko maila jsto smjh-nchn. timihruelai srmma parnlai yi kura maile lekheko hoin. tr timihruelai apnai pyaro balkhu jsto smjhi

smjhaunulai m yi kurahru lekhdachu. khristma timro ds hjar sikschrhun sklan tr timro dherai pitahru humdaiinn. susmacardvara khrist yesuma m timihruka pita bhem. ysaile timihru pni m js-tai hou bhni binti grchu. yskarn m timothilai timi bhekoma pthaumdaichu. prmpbrbhuma uni mera putr hun. m timothilai maya grchu, uni visvasniy chn. m khrist yesuma kun prkarle rhekochu tyo unle timihrulai smjhaunechn. yhi jivn marg m sbai thaumhruka mndlihrulai sikamuchu. timihrumdhye kti jna ghmdnd grirheka holan kinbhne timihru smj-nchn ki m pheri timihru bhekoma aumdin. tr m camhi sbai timihrukham camdai aunechu. prmpbrbhule cahnu bhe m avsyai aunechu. tb m kevl herdin ki yi ghmdndihru ke bhnn skdo rhechn tr m yo herchu ki timihru ke grn skdo rhechn. kinki prmesvrko rajy kurama vykt gridain, tr sktima ch. timihru kun camhi cahnachau timihrukham dnda lier aunu athva prem r nmrt lier aunu?

5

timihru majh yaun pap ch bhne kuro manishrule gr-dachn. vastvma ysto anaitika t prmesvrko barema njannehruma pni paindain. manishru bhchn, ksaille aphnai babuki ptnilai pni rakheko. ani ajhai pni timihru aphno grv nai grdchau! timihrulai t dukh po lagnu prne ho. jun manisle ysto pap grch tyslai t timihruko bichat alg grnu prne thiyo. m srirma timihrusit chain tr atmama m timihrusitai chu. ani maile tys manislai adhibatai nyay grisheko chu jsle yo yaun pap greko ch. m aphu usit bhekai jsto maile uslai nyay gri shekochu. hami hamra prbhu yesuko naumma ektrit homu. mero atmale m timihrusit hunechu r timihruko prbhu yesuko skti timihrusit hunech. ani tys manislai saitanko hatma sumpideu, jsma ki tysko papi srir nst hos r usko atma camhi prbhuko dinma bcaun skiyos. timihruko ghmdnd ramro smket hoin. "thorai khmirle jmmal dila nai khmiri bnaumch" yo janekai chau. basi khmir nikali deu, tb matr timihru nyam dhika bnnechau. timihru samcai khmir binako roti hau. ho, khrist jo hamra nistarko patho hunuhunch, philyai marinu bheko thiyo. ysaile hami nistar bhojn khaum, tr basi khmir bheko roti camhi hoin. basi khmir pap r duskrmo khmir ho. tr hami bina khmirko roti khaum. pvitrt r sccaiko roti yhi ho. maile aphno ptrma timihrulai vybhicarko smgtdeki alg bsnu bhner lekheko thiem. tr ys smsarka papihruko smgt ngrnu bhne mero up-desko arth hoin. ys smsarka ti manishru yaun pap grchn athva svarthi chn athva ekarkalai thgchn athva murtihru puja grchn. ydi timihru timihrubat alg rhne ho bhne t timihrule yo smsar nai tyagnu prnech. m yti nai bhnnlai yo lekhdachu ki kunai ysto manisko camhi smgt ngrnu jo aphulai khristma bhai hum bh-nch tr vybhar grch va svarthi hunch va murtiko puja grch va mansiko ninda grch va match va arulai thgch. ysta vyktissmg khana pni nkhu. ti jo mndli bahirka hun timihrulai jamcirhne mero kam hoin. timihru t prmesvr aphai dvara jamine chn. tr jo mndlika bhag hun tinko jamc timihrule grnai prch. dhrm sastrma ysto bhnieko ch, "dust manislai aphno smuhbat alg gr..

6

timihrumdhye ek jnako arko bhaismg jhgda bheko ch, bhne nyayko nimti snthrukham nger adhrmikham jane ke tysle amt grch? ke timihrulai thaha chain prmesvrka manishru smsarkai nyay grchn? ydi timihrule smarko nyay grdaichau bhne timihruko ap-sko sano klh kin milaudainau? timihru jandchau bhvisma hami svrgduthruko nyay grne chaum. tb hami ramrri ysta danik jivna visyaka kurahru nyay grn skchau. ysrtth nyay grnu prne tysta mtbhed bhe tyslai kin bahirka manishrukham laijanchau? mndlika nimti timihru kahi pni hoinn. m timihrulai sr-mma parn yo bhncu. timihruka smuhma, kahi n kahi jnani jnhru avsyai holan jsle dui bhairuko majhko klh nyay grn sklan. tr ahile, euta bhai arko bhaiko viruddhma adalt janch. ajh yo bhnda khrab t timihru ysta manishrulai apil grchau jo visvasihru hoin. eka arkoko viruddhma mamla launu nai timihruko har ho. bru anyay kin nshnu? bru kin aphai thgidainau? timi aphai glti grchau ani arulai thgchau. ani tyo pni aphnai khristko dajyu-bhaihru majh! [this verse may not be a part of this translation] [this verse may not be a part of this translation] aghi timihru pni ktipy ystai thiyau. tr ab timihru dhoieka chau, pvitrbnaieka chau ani hamra prbhu khristko naumma ani hamra prmesvrko atmadvara timihru prmesvrko nimti dharmik bnaieka chau. "sbai kura mera nimti asl chn, tr sbai kura phaida ka chainn. "m je grn pni svtntr chu." tr m kunailai aphno malik hun dine chuin. "bhojn petko nimti ho r pet bhoj-nko nimti ho." yo thik ho. tr prmesvrle ti duvailai nas parnu hunech. srir yaun apradhko nimti hoin srir prbhuko nimti ho r prbhu srirka nimti hunu hunch. prmesvrle aphno sktile prbhu yesulai mrt-yubab baurauun huyo. prmesvrle hamilai pni mrt-yubab baurauun hunech. timihruko srirhru khristka amghru hun yo kuro timihrulai thaha ch. ysaile maile khristka amghrulai kunai vesyako amgsit ek bnaunu hudaimn. sastrma lekhiheko chh "ti duijina manishru ek jiu bnnech." ysaile timihrule bujhnu prch vesy-asit yaun smbnhd rakhne manis vesyaki srirsit ek bnnech. tr jo prbhut jodinch tyo manis atmama prbhu sitai ek bndch. ysaikarn yaun papdeki alg hau. manisla aru jun sukai apradh gros tyo srird-ekhi bahir humdch tr usle greko yaun apradh aph-nai srirko viruddh hunech. timile bujhnu prch ki timro srir pvitrbatmako mmdir ho. pvitrbatmako mmdir ho. pvitrbatma timibhit ch. prmesvrbat timile tyo pvitrbatma paekachau yskarn timi aphno malik hoinau. prmesvrvara mol tiner timi kiniekachau. ysaile aphno srirdvara prmesvrko smman gr.

7

ab timihrulai mlai lekheka kurahruko visyama m crca grdchu. logne manisla vivah ngreko asl ho. tr yaun apradhko karnle, prtyek purusko aphno ptni hunu prch ani prtyek striko aphno ptni hunu prch. ptile aphnai ptnilai sb thokhru deos jun euti ptnile paunu prch r ptnile pni aphna ptilai sb kura deos, jun euta ptile paunu prch. aphno srirmathi ptniko kunai ad-hikar rhmdain. usko srirmathi usko ptniko adhikar

rhnc. ekarkako srilai asvikar ngr. tr timihru du-
vai kehi smyko nimti yaun-smbndhbat alg bsn shmt
hau. timihrule prarthnako lagi yso grnu skchaum
ani tb pheri ek sath hou. yso grema saitanle timro
kmjoridvara arksn graun sktain. kehi smyko nimti
alg rhnu bhner m anumitiko rupma bhndaichu. ys-
lai ajna nman. m t cahncchu sbai m jstai houn tr
prtyek manisle prmesvrbat aphno nimti vrdan paeko
ch. ek jnale ek kisimko vrdan pae ko ch bhne arkole
arkai kisimko. ab vivah ngrekahralai r vidhvahralai
m bhncuh unihruko lagi m jstai eklo bsn ramro
ho. tr unihrule aphulai vsma rakhn skdaiann bhne,
vivah grun. yaun icchale jlnu bhnda vivah grnu asl
ho. ab m vivah grnehrulai yo ajna dinchu. yo ajna
mbat hoin, yo prbhubat ho. ptinile apha ptilai ncho-
dos tr chodihali bhne pni usle pheri vihe ngros. ki t
u aphnai ptismg pheri milos. ptile pni aphnai ptilai
ntyagos. aru sbailai m yo bhncchu. yi kurahru m bh-
ndaichu, prbhubat hoin. khristma ek bhaiko ysti ptai
hun skche jo khrist visvasi hoin. ydi tysti ptai usit
bsn raji che bhne usle tyslai ntyagos. ani khristma
ek striko avisvasi logne hun skch. tr ydi tyo usit
bsn raji ch bhne usle pni tyslai ntyagos. ek avisvasi
pti visvasi ptinidvara pvitr bndch. ani avisvasi ptai
pni pni visvasi ptidvara pvitr bndche. yos nhumdo
hot timihruka chor-chori asuddh hune thie. tr ahile
unihru pvitr chn. tr visvas ngnele tyagn khoje, us-
lai tyoso grn deu. tyoso bheko khndma khristma bhai
va bhini bndhna rhdaimnn. prmesvrle hamilai san-
timy jivnko nimti bolauun bheko. ptinihru, tim-
ihrule nai a-aphna ptilai bcaun skaula, r ptihru, tim-
ihrule nai a-aphna ptinilai bcaun skaula. pchi ke hune
ho timihru ahile jandainau. je jsto sukai bhe pni jun
avsthama prmesvrle uslai bolaeko smyama u tyo ani
jun avsthama uslai ahile prmesvrle rakhnun bheko
usrinai prtyek manis bamcnu prch. yhi niym ho jo
m sbai mndlihrulai dinchu. ydi kunai manis bo-
laimda philyaibat khtna bheko thiyi bhne usle aphno
privrt grnu prdain. ydi khtna ngrieko manis bo-
laiyo bhne usle khtna girirnu prdain. manis khtna
grieko ch ki chain tyo kunai mukhy kuro hoin. khas
kuro t prmesvrko ajnako paln grnu ho. prtyek ma-
nis tyhi avsthama bsos jun avsthama uslai prmesvr-
bat bolaiyo. prmesvrle timilai bolaumda timi kmara
thiyau bhne tysko prvah ngr. tr timi mukt hun skchau
bhne timilai dieko maukako pryog gr. prmesvrle bo-
laumda kunai manis kmara thiyi bhne u prbhuma
mukt hunch ani u prbhuko hunch. usri nai prmesvrle
bolaumda ydi u mukt thiyi bhne u khristma kmara
hunch. timihru muly cukaer kiniekahru hau. tysaile
maniska kmara nbn. dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru ho!
ab prmesvrsitko nyam jivnma, timihru prmesvrdvara
bolauunhumda jun avsthama thiyau tyhi avsthama
rhnu prch. ab m avivahithruko visyama lekchu. ys
bare mlai prbhubat ajna chain tthapi m aphno vicar
pokkchu. mlai visvas grn skchau kin ki prbhule mlai
dya grnu bheko ch. tyo duhkhuo ghdi ho. ysaille
m socchu timihru jun avsthama chau tyhi avsthama
bsnu ramro ho. timihruko ptai ch bhne ubat alg hune
cesta ngr. ydi timro vivah vicched bheko bhe, purnvi-
vach pti nlag. timihru avivahit bhe ptai khojne cesta
trp nlag tr timile vivah gre tyo kunai pap hoin. ani
knya ketile vivah grch bhne tyo pap hoin. tr vivah

grnehrule jivnma duhkhai paumchn ani m cahncchu
ki timihru tysto kthinaihrubat mukt rho. dajyu-bhai,
didi-bhinihru ho! mero bhnnuko tatpryh hamro lagi
smy choto ch. js-jsko ptinihru chn, ptai nhunehru
jhaime bs. jo duhkhit chn tinihru duhkhi npaeko js-
tai bsun. jo rshic chn tinihru rhs nbheko jstai bsun
kinmel grnehru tinihru kehi nbheko jstai bsun.. jo
smsarik vstu vyvhar grchn, tinihru ti vstuhuma caso
nbhe jhaime gri bsun. timihru ysri nai bsnu prch kin ki
yo smsar, jun avsthama ahile ch, camdai biter jane ch.
timihru cintabat mukt hou bhne m cahncchu. ek avi-
vahit manis prbhuko kamma purnruple mgn rhnc.
usko udesy nai prbhulai khusi tulyaunu ho. tr vivahit
manis samsarik vstusmg smbndhit hunch. usko lkys
aphni ptinilai khusi parnu hunch. usko dhyan duivta
lkys tir chutinch. euti avivahit stri athva euti knya
prbhuko smbndhma vyst rhnc. u aphno smpurn
srir r atma prbhulai arpn grn cahncchu. tr vivahita
stri samsarik kurahrumai smbndhit rhnc. usko
prathmik krttyv aphno ptilai khusi parnu rhnc. tim-
ihrukai bhlaiko nimti m yi kurahru grdaichu. maile
timihrulai niytrn grn kхоjeo hoin. tr timihru thik
dhmgle bamcn sk bhne m cahncchu. ani aphno smy
aru kurahrutirbat mukt grai purntya prbhuma lgaeko
mn pramuchu. vivahko umer dhlikn lageki aphni
knya pti maile thik greko chainm bhni ksaila somcn
skla r vivah gridinai prch bhne smjhanu skla. tys
avsthama usle je cahncch gros. tinihrulai vivah grn di-
iyos. tyo pap hoin. tr kōhi ysto blyio mnko pni hun
skla r socla vivahko kunai avsykta chain, u pni aphno
icchama svntrai ch. ydi tysti manisle aphni knyalai
avivahit rakhne niscy greko ch bhne usle thik gr-
daich. arthas jstle aphno knyako vivah grch usle ramro
grch. r jslle aphno knyako vivah gridimdain usle ajhai
ramro grch. jb smm pti jivit rhnc uski stri bndhna
rhnc. tr pti mryo bhne, tys strile aphule rucaeko
manissit vivah grn skche. tr usle prbhuma vivah grnu
prch. ydi u tyhi avsthama bse ajh sukhi rhethii. yo m
jsto vicar grchu ani m pkka visvas grchu ki prmesvrko
atma mma ch.

8

ab murtima bli cdhaeka psuhruko masuko visyama m
lekchchu. hami jandchau ki "hami sbaima jnan ch"
"jnan"-le timihrulai ghmdni tulyaumch, tr premle aru
vikasit hun shayta grch. jslle kehi jandchu bhne
smjhnch usle jannu prne khas kehi kuro janeko hum-
dain. tr prmesvrlai prem grne manisle prmesvralai
cinchn. ysrt h murtima bli cdhaeko masu khan dine
visymah hami jandcham, smsarma murti vastvama
kehi hoin. ani hami jandcham prmesvr ek hunu
hunch. dherai vstuhru chn ki manishrle duvai
svrgma r prthvima devtahr bhncchn. ysko kunai
mhtv chain, tr vastvikta camhi yo ch manishru dherai
vstuhulai devtahr r malikhru manchn. tr hamra
nimti t eutai prmesvr hunuhunch. uham hamra pita
hunu hunch. ani uham batnai prtyek cij ayo r hami
uhamka nimti chaum. ani prbhū pni eutai hunu
hunch. uham yesu khrist hunu hunch. yesuko tr-
phbatai prtyek kura hunae ani hamima jivn uham-
batai ch. tr sbaille yo sty jandain. dherai smy aghi kti
manishrule murti puja grthe au tinihru ysma cdhaeko

masu kxanthē tinihru aphai niscit chainn ki tyo masu kxanu ucit ho athva hoin. ysrt h j b tinihru kxanchn aphailai dosi smjhnnh. tr kxane kurale hamilai prmesvrko njikma lyaumdain. nkhamdaima kunai hani chain r khamdaima kunai labh chain. tr aphno svntnrtrako kxhal rakh taki timro svntnrtrale grda ti kmjor visvas bhēka manishru papma nprun. timisit buddhi ch ysrt h murtiko mndirma bsnu ani kxanu timilai svntnr lagch. durvl visvas bhēka kunai manisile timilai tyham kxamдай greko dekhnn skch, ysrt h uslai murtima cdhaēka masu kxanu utsah hunch, ydipi vastvma usle bhul kam smjhnnh. ysailē tyo durbl visvas bhēko bhāi, jsko lagi khrist mrnu bhyo, timro jnanle grda nst hunch. j b timi timro khristma bhēka dajyu-bhai ttha didi-bhinihruko virodhama ysto pap grdchau tinihruko vivekma cot puryaune chau ani khristko viruddh timi pap grnechau. ydi kxane kurale mero bhailai papma tanch bhne m pheri khilyai masu kxane chain taki m mero bhailai pap graune chain.

9

m svntnr chu! ekjna prerit hum. maile hamra prbhū yesulai dekhēko chu. timihru prbhuma mero kamko phl hau. arule mlai euta preritko rupma svikar ngrlan tr timihrule mlai ekjna preritko rupma svikar grnechau. m ekjna prerit hum bhne prbhuma mero styko prman timihru nai hau. ksaiksaile mero adhikarko visyama prsn grchn. tinihruka nimti mero jvab yhi hunchh kxane r piune hamro adhikar ch. chain r? yatra grda ptai jo visvasi ch sathma lier himdne hamro adhikar ch. chain r? aru prerit hru, prbhuma bhāihru r kephas sbaile yso grchn. tr ke brnabas r maile matr aphno jivikaka nimti kam grnai prch? aphno khrc aphaim bhrer senama kam grne kunai sipahi ch? kōhi ysto hola jsle amgurko kheti lgaer euta pni phl nkxane? kōhi gothalo hola jsle bhedako dudh piumdai? yī sb kurahru manv vicar matr hun? ke prmesvrko niymle pni tysai bhndain? mosako niymma lekhiēko chh "dami grne goruko mukhma mhlā nlgau r tyslai ann kxanabat nrok."ke prmesvr goruhuma matr caso ch? hoin, vastvma prmesvr hamrai bare boldai hunu hunthyō. ho, dhrm sasti hamrai lagi likhiēko ho, "jōtā r dami grda khetivalale kehi ann paune asa grch."hamile timihruma atmik biu chrekachau? ysrt h ydi hamile timihrubat kehi bhautik cijyo asa grda tyo adhik hunch r? j b timihrubat sakhata paun arule adhikar pryog grchn bhne ke hami tyo bhnda adhik adhikar khojn sktainau? tr hami adhikar magdaimaum. hami sbai cij shn grchau taki khristko susmacar paln grn kōhi pni virodhi nhos. ke timihru jandainau mndirma seva grnele mndirbatāi khana pamuchn? ke timihru jandainau vedima bheti cdhaunehrule bhetikō bhag paumchn? susmacar prcar grnehulāi pni tysai ho. susmacarka prcarhrule prcar krmbatāi aphno jivn nirvah grnu prch bhni ajna dinu bhyo. tr yo kambat maile kunai adhikar upyog greko chain. r maile ysbat kehi paune kosis pni grirheko chain. timihrulāi yo lekhnē mero uddesy hoin. ksailai mero grv kevl ritto bhamda prman grne mauka dinu bhnda t m mrn mn praum-

chu. m susmacar prcar grchu tr prcar mero grvko adhar hoin. yō t mero krttyv nai ho maile grnai prch. mero lagi duhkho kuro ho ydi maile susmacar prcar grin bhne. ydi maile aphnai khusile susmacar prcar grem bhne m kehi inam paunu skchu. tr mero kunai cyn chain. maile susmacar prcar grnai preko ch. j b mmathi yo kam sumpiēko ch, m mero kam grirheko chu. ysto hunale m ke inam paumchu r? mero inam t yhi hoh vīna muly susmacar prcar grnu. ysri susmacar prcarma jo adhikar diinn kunai pni m upyog rgdin. m svntnr chu. m ksaiko hoin. tr jti skdo smbhv ch adhik manislai bcaunlai shayta grnu maile aphulai sbaiko dsa bnaeko chu. yhudihurulāi bcaun yhudihruka nimti m yhudī jstai bhem. m aphai kunai niymko adhinma chain. tr niymko adhinma bseka manishruko lagi timihrulāi bcaunu m pni ekjna niymko adhinma bsne manis jstai bhidiem. ti jo niymko adhinma chainn timihrulāi bcaunu m pni niymko adhinma nbheko jsto bhem. vastvma prmesvrko niymbat m svntnr chain. m khristko niymko adhinma chu. kmjor manishruko lagi m kmjorai bhidiem jsma ki m tinihurulāi shayta grnu skum. m sbai kisimka manishruko nimti sbai thok bhēko chu taki kunai n kunai trhle manislai bcaunu skum. susmacarkai karne m yī sb cij grchu taki susmacrako asima shbhagi bnn skum. timihru sbaile jandchau, daudma dherai jna dugurchn tr purskar camhi khali ekjnale paumch. ysrt h tysri dugur taki timile purskar jittn sk. khelma bhag line sbaile kthor anusasno palna grnu prch. purskar jitum bhner nai tinihru tyso grchn. tinihru nst bher jane mukut paunlai yso grchn, tr hamile paeko purskar sda kallai humdch. ysailē m kunai niscit tungo bhēko manche jstai dugurchu. hvama muk hanele jstai m mukka handin. niytnrko lagi m aphnai srirai kthor vyvhar grchu. maile yso greko khndma aru manishru majh prcar gre pchi m aphai prmesvrbat tsirkrt hune chain.

10

dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, hamra pita-purkhahrumathi ke bityo tyo timihrule jan bhne m calnchu. tinihru sbai badl muni thie, ani ti sbai smudr bher himdthē. tinihru sbai badl r smudrma mosama bptisma paeka thie. tinihru sbaile ekai kisimko atmik bhojn kxae. ani tinihru sbaile ekai kisimko atmik pani pie. tinihrule tys atmik phrabat pie jun unihurmgaī thiyō. tyo phra khrist hunuhunthyō. tinihrumdhye dherai jnasit prmesvr smtust hunu bhen. tinihru mrubhumima marie. yī kurahru, jo ghteka thie hamrolagi udahrn bhyo. yī udahrnhrule hamilai tinihrule gre jsto khrab grnbat roknū prch. tinihruma kōhi manishrule jsto murti puja ngr. sastrma yō lekhiēkai chh "manishru kxanalai r piunlai bse. ani nacnlai uthe." ti ktipyle jsto hami yaun apradh ngraim. tinihru mdhye ekai dinma tēs hjar mre. jsi tinihru mdhye ksailē prbhuko priksa lieka thie au samphrudvara marie, hamile tysri priksa linu hudaime. ani tinihru mdhye ktile gre jsto gngn pni ngr ani tinihru smharkrta svrgdudvara marie. tinihurulāi jē jti aipryo, ti udahrnhru hun. ani hamrai cetavniko nimti ti lekhiēka thie. hami tysto smyama bamcirhekachau,

ti sbai vgt itihashru ant bhiskeka chn. ysaile tyo jo dhrirosmg ubhinchu bhni socch tyo hosiyar sath ubhijos taki u ldn npros. hamima pni aruma jstai prlohbhnru chn. tr timile prmsvrmathi bhrosa rakha skchau. uhamle timile shnu skne bhnda bdhta priksa linu dinu humdain. jb timi prlobhit hunchau prmsvrle timilai tyo priksabat bamcnlai pni shayta grnu hunech. tb timi tyo shn smrth hunechau. yrkarn, mera priye mitrhu ho, murti pujadekhi tadha bs. timihru buddhiman chau bhni m yo kura grdaichu; m ke bhndaichu timihru apnai jamc. asisko kcaura jsko lagi hami prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaumchaum, tysko arth khristko rgtko ams-grhn ho. hoin r? ani roti, jun hami bhamjdchaum, khristkai srirko ams-grhn ho. hoin r? tyham eutai roti ch. ani hami dherai jna chaum. tr tyhi euta rotibat hami bhag grchau. ysaile hami khasma eutai srir haum. israelka manishruko barema soc. tinihru bli khanchan ani vedima bhag linchn. khamdainn r? mero mtlb yo hoin ki murtima cdhaeko masu aru sadharn masu bhnda ajh dami ho. ani m smjhidin ki tyo murti pni sadharn murti bhnda kunai dami murti ho. tr m yslai ke bhinchu bhneh manisla bli cdhauchn tyo saitanlai cdhaeko ho, prmesvrlai hoin. r timihru saitanisit kunai kurako bhagidar bn bhne m cahnn. timihru saitanit kcaurabat r prbhuko kcaura duvaibat piun skdainau. timihrule prbhuko teblma r saitanit tebl dubaibat khan skdainau. ke timi prbhulai ris uthaunu cahinchau? hami uham bhnda bliya chaum r? chainaun. "sbai kurama anumti ch." tr sbai kura hamro nimti ramro chain. "sbai kurama anumti ch." tr jmmai kurahrule sbailai bliyo bnaumdain. timro aphno matr kam grne kosis ngr. aru manisko lagi bhlo hune kamma pni kosis grnu prch. masu psma ke becinch? vivekko khatir kehi sodhpuch ngri tyo khayo. timile tyo khan skchau "kin ki yo prthvi r ysko hr cij prbhukai ho." ydi kunai visvas ngrne manisla timilai usit bhojn grn bolaula ani timi jan cahinchau bhne timro adhitir je rakhinch khau. khanu ucit ch athva chain bhne prsn ngr. tr ksaille "tyo masu t murtima bli po cdhaeko thiyo" bhnech bhne tyo nkhaun, jun manisla timilai bhnyo ki tyo masu murtima cdhaeko thiyo, uska nimti ani ti manishruka nimti jsl tysto masu khaunu anucit manch. timile nai tyo anucit thanaula bhne mlai lagdain. tr arule tyo anucit ho bhni thann skch. tyhi euta karnle m tyo masu khamdin. arko manisla socaiko adharma m mero svtntrtalai vicar grn dimdin. ydi m krtjntapurvk bhojn khamdchu, m kin kehi cijko lagi prmesvrlai dhnyvad dimda kin mera ninda hune? yskarn timihru khau, piu, je sukai gr, tr tyo prmesvrko mhimakolagi gr. tys prkarle kunai kam ngr jsl aruko vicarma cot puryaunu skchh jstai yhudihru, grikhru athva prmesvrko mndli. m tysai grchu. m hreklai hrtrhle khusi parn khojchu. maile khilyai pni aphulai matr labh graune kunai kam grne kosis greko chain. m dheraibhnda dherai manisko bhilai grne kurharu kosis grchu jsma ki maile tinihrulai bcaunu skum.

mero udahrn line cesta gr jsto m khristko udahrn linchu. malikko adhinma hunu m timihruko prmsa grdchu karn timihrule sbai kurama mlai smjhchau ani maile dieko siksalai timihrule thiksmg paln grdchau. m cahinchu ki timihrule yo pni jani rakkh prtyek manisko sir khrist hunuhunch. ani striko sir purus ho. r khristko sir prmesvr hun. hrek purus jsl sirlai choper agmvani grdch va prarthna grdch usle sirlai anadr grdch. tr hrek stri jsl prarthna va agmvani grdche usle aphno sir dhaknu prch. ydi usko sir chopin bhne usle aphno sirlai anadr greki hunch. tb u sir khaureki stri jstai hunech. kunai strile aphno sir chopdin bhne, tb yo usle jmmai kes kateko jstai ch. tr jb kes katnu va sir khaurnu euti striko lagi srmko kura hunch ysaile aphno sir chopnu prch. purusle aphno sir dhaknu prdain. kin? u prmsvrko prtirup ho u prmesvrko mhima ho. tr mhila purusko mhima ho. 8purus stridekhi aeko hoin, tr stri purusdekhi aeko ho. ani purus striko lagi bniesko hoin tr stri purusko lagi bnieski ho. r tyaikarnle adhinto cinh svrup strile aphno sir kehi cijle chopeki hunuprch. svrgduthruko karnle usle yo grnu prdch. tthapi prbhma stri puruskolagi mhtvpurn ch r purus striko lagi mhtvpurn ch. yo samco ho ki stri purusdekhi aeki ho tr purus pni sribat jnmeko ho. vastvama sbai kuro prmesvrbatai aumdc. yo apai nirny gr ke strile aphno sir ndhaki prarthna grnu thik hola? lamo kes rakhnu purusko nimti srmko kuro ho bhne kuro prkrti dhile hamilai sikaumch. tr lamo kes hunu striko nimti smmanko kuro hunch. strilai aphno sir dhaknlai lamo kes diieko ch. ys visyama kahi manis ajhai bhs grn khojchn. hami r prmesvrka mndlihruko tysto vyvhar chain. ab yi visyhruma m timihrulai bhinchu, timihruko prmsa rgdin. timihruka sbhale shayta bhnda timihrulai khti nai grch. philo kuro t, m sundaichu ki mndlima jb timihru bhela humdchau timihru bamdinchau. ani kehi amsma m ys kuralai pyaumchu. timihruko bicma phato aunu avsyk ch, tysle timihru mdhye ko camhi vastvik visvasi ho thaha hunch. jb timihru sbai ektr hunchau timihrule vastvama prbhuko bhoj khairheka humdainau. kin? kinbhne jb timihru khanchau eutale arkalai nprkhi khanchau. ktile alikti pni khaani va piunai npai kti camhi tnn bhiskchn. timihru apnai ghrma khaan ani piun skchau! ysto lagch, timihru socchau ki prmesvrko mndli mhtvchin ch. jo grib ch tinlai timihru srmma pardchau. m ke bhnum? m timihruko prmsa rgdin. timihrulai m tyhi siksa dimdaichu jun maile prbhubat paem tyo rat jb yesu pkrau prnubhyo, uhamle roti linubhyo. r tysko nimti dhnyvad dinubhyo. ani uhamle roti bhamcnu bhyo r bhnnubhyo, "yo mero srir ho, yo timihrukolagi ho. yo mero smjhna ko nimti gr." usri nai unihrule khae pchi yesule dakhrsko kcaura linubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, "yo dakhrs prmesvrbat apna manislai nyam krar ho. yo nyam krar mero rgtisit suru humdch. jhile pni timihru yo piunchau mero smjhnama grne gra ysai grnu. jb-jb timihru yo roti khamdchau r yo kcaurabat piunchau uham naunjel prbhuko mrtiyo ghosna grdchau. tyaikarn ksaille ayogy ritile roti khanch va kcaurabat piunch bhne, usle prbhuko

srir r rgtko viruddh pap grch. hrekle roti khan r kcaurabat piun aghi aphno hrđy jamcnu prch. ydi ksailē tyo prbhuko srir ho bhñne ncini roti khayō r kcaurabat piyo bhñe usko khvai r piyaile aphaima nyayakolagi dñd nimtyauch. tysi karnle timihruka smajma dheraijna rōgi au kmjorihru chñ r kti mrer ge tr hamile aphailai thiksit jamcyauḡ hñme prmesvrle hamilai jamcn humdain. tr jb prbhule hamilai jamcnu hunch uhamle shi marg prdrsnko lagi hamilai anusasit graunsthvu hunch taki yo smsarka aru manishru srh timihrulai dñd nhos bhñi uhamle yso grnu hunch. ysaile mera dajyu-bhai, didi-bahinihru ho, jb timihru khanka nimti bhela hunchau eka-arkalai prkh. kōhi bhokaeko ch bhñe apñnai ghrmai khavos. ysaī gr jsmā ki timihruko jmgthle timihrumathi nai prmesvrko dñd nnimtyavos. aru kurahru bare ke kso grnu tyo m jb aunchu, bhñnechu.

12

dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru, ab m cañchū ki timihrule atmiḡ vrđanhru bare jan. timihrule visvasi bññ aghi aphule viḡt jivñko smjñha gr. timihru kehi rħsyḡ skti tir khicier jivñhin murti puñj lageko thiyaḡ. m timihrulai bhñchū ksailē prmesvrko atma vina bolne chain, “yesu srapit houn” ani ksailē pñi pvitr atmako shayta bina “yesu prbhū hun” bhññ skdain. atmiḡ vrđanhru thrithrika hunchñ tr ti sbai eutai atmatat hunch. seva grñe vibhinn trikrahru chñ. sbai ti upayhru eutai uhi prbhubat ho. ani prmesvrle manv jatima grñe kamka upayhru eutai prmesvrbat hun. prtyek kuro grñ prmesvrle hami sbaima kam grnu hunch. prtyekma atmako uphar dekhñ skinch. atmale sbaiko bhloko nimti uphar dinch. atmale ek manislai jñani kura grñe uphar dinch. ani tyhi atmale arkolai buddhimani kura grñe vrđan dinch. tyhi atmale ksailai visvas dilaunch. ani tyhi ek atmale aru ksailai rog niko parne vrđan dinch. tyhi atmale eutalai ascrykrñ grñe ani arkolai agmvani grñe skti, arkolai suddh r asuddh atma khuttyaun skñe skti dinch. tyhi atmale nai eutalai vibhinn bhāsa bolne vrđan dinch r kōhi arkalai ti bhāsahru anuvad grñe vrđan dinch. eutai atma, ani tyhi atmale yi sb thok grch. prtyeklai ge dinu prñe tyo atmale nai nirñy grch. manisako srir eutai matr ho tr yska anek amghru hunchñ. ho, srirka dherai amghru chñ, tr ti sb amghrūle eutai srir bñauḡchñ. khrist pñi tystai hunuhunchh hamihruma kti yhudihru chaum r kti gair-yhudihru chau. hamihruma kti kmarahru chaum r kti mukt chau. tr hami sbai eutai srir bñinu bptisma paeka chaum. hami sbaile tyhi eutai atma paeka chaum. manisako srir euta amgle matr bñieko humdain tr dñrai amghru hunchñ. khuttale bhññ skla, “m srirko hoin hatle bhñla m srirko hoin.” tr tyso bhñdaima khuttalai bhññ sktain yo srirko ek amḡ hoin. kanle bhññu skla, “m amkha hoin. yskarn m srirko hoin.” tr yso bhñdaima kanlai bhññ skmaidain, kan srirko hoin. ydi jmmāi srir euta amkho humdo ho t srirle ksri dekhñe thiyo. ydi jmmāi srir euta kam humdo ho ta srirle ksri sunñe thiyo? ydi srirko prtyek amḡ eutai matr humdo ho t tyham srirai hune thien. tr samccai prmesvrle srirma aphule cahe jstai gri ti amghrulai rakhidinu bhyo. uhamle

prtyek amglai aphno thamuma rakhnu bhyo. ahile yo jun avsthama ch amghru dherai chñ tr srir eutai ch. amkhale hatlai bhññ skdain. “mlai timro khamco chain” ani taukole khutta hrulai “mlai timihruko khamco chain” bhññ skdain. hoin. srirka ti amghru jslai hami durvl smjñhchaum vastvama tñihru khubai mhtvpurn hunchñ. ani srirka tucch thanieka ti amghrulai khubai bcainch. ani srirka jun amghrulai hami lukaun caññchau tinlai hami viśes dhyān dimdcham. hamra srirka ajh sundr amghrulai dherai viśes dhyān diñch. tr prmesvrle srirko ysri gthñ grnu bheko ch ki uhamle ti smman nbheka amghrulai ajh dherai smman dinu bheko ch. hamro srirko bhag bhag nchuttiyos bhñi prmesvrle yso grnu bheko ho. vibhinn amghrūle apstma usri nai dhyān dine grñ. prmesvr tyhi cañnu hunch. srirko kunai ek amgle duhkḡ payo bhñe spurn srirle duhkḡ paumch. athva ydi hamro srirko euta amgle smman pae aru jmmāi amghru pñi smman ruple smmanit bñnechn. timihru jmmāi samuhik ruple khristko ek srir hau. timihru prtyek srirka amḡ hau. ani mñdlima, prmesvrle prerithrulai philo, agmvktahru-lai dosro r siksahrulai tesro sthan dinu bheko ch. tyspchi prmesvrle ascrykrñmhrū grñehrulai, rog niko parne vrđan paekahulai, mdd grñ skñehrulai, aguvai grñe skñe ksmta bhekahulai ani vibhinn thrika bhāsa bolne vrđan paekahulai sthan dinu bheko ch. sbai manis prerithru hoinñ. sbai agmvktahru hoinñ, sbai siksahru hoinñ. ascrykrñ sbaile grñ skdainñ. rog niko parne vrđan paeka chainñ. sbaile vibhinn thriko bhāsa bolñ sktainñ. sbaile ti bhāsahru ko arth khulaun skdainñ. tr timihrule atmo ajhai thulo vrđan linu caheko hunuprch.

13

ani ab m sbai bhñda mhtvpurn marg btaune chu. manishruka r svrgduthruka vibhinn bhāsahru m bolñ skumla. tr msit prem nai chain bhñe m khali euta tñtne ghmti va jhyam jhyame jhyamta matr hum. msit agmvani grñ skñe vrđan hola. m prmesvrko jmmāi rħsy bujhumla r hrek kuro janumla, ani msit yti thulo visvas hola ki m phadhru pñi hillaun skumla. tr yitiko skti mma arjit humda pñi ydi mma prem nbhe m kehi hoin. manishrulai khuvaun aphusit bheko sb kura din skumla r aphno srir smet ahutiko rupma jlaun skumla. tr ydi msit prem chain bhñe m kehi pñi hain. prem dhairy hunch, prem dyalu hunch, premle irsyā grđain ysle ghñnd grđain. prem rukho humdain, prem svarthi humdain r prem sjilai risah bñdain. premle aphno viruddh grieko khabiko hisab rakhdain. prem khrabma khusi humdain tr prem systit anñdit hunch. premle sbai kura dhairyupurv shñch. premle smdhai visvas grch, smdhai asa grch r yo drilo ubhinch. prem khilyai sid-dhidain. agmvanihru tumginchñ. bhāsahru bolne vrđan smapt hunch, jñanka uphar smapt hunch. yi kurahru siddhinchñ, kinbhñe hamima bheko jñan r yi agmvanihru purn chainñ. tr jb dherai purñta aumch tb ti apurntako anty hunech. jō m balk them, m balk jstai belnem, balk jstai socem, balkle jstai joynahru bñnem. jb m euta manis bhēm, maile ti balkpñko trikahru tyagidiem. hamisit pñi tystai ho. ahile hami

sphasit dekhne chau. ahile m khali ek ams matr jandchu. tr tys bela m purai janne chu jsto prmesvrle mlai jandchn. ysaille, yi tin kurahru rhrhnechn visvas, asa r prem. ani yinihruma sbaibhnda thulo ho prem.

14

prem timihruko lksey hunu prch. timihrule samccai atmik vrdanhru paune iccha rakhnu prch khas gr agmvani grne vrdan. kinbhne jo vibhinn bhasahruma bolch manismsg boldain, tr u prmesvrsit bolch. ksaille uslai bujhdain. u atmadvara gupti sty bolch. tr jsle agmvanibhru grch usle manishrusit bolirheko hunch usle manishrulai bl, utsah r sukh dinch. jsle any bhasama bolch aphulai matr mddt griheko hunch. tr jsle agmvani bolch usle sara mndililai mddt purayirheko hunch. m timihru sbailai vibhinn bhasa bolne vrdan milos bhne cahnu. tr ajhai, m timihrule agmvani grnu prch bhne chanchu. vibhinn bhasahruma boln skne bhnda jsle agmvani grch tyo thulo ho. tr ti bhasahruko ultha pni grn skne bhe tyo vibhinn bhasahruma bolne pni agmvani grne jttikai ho. tyso ho bhne usle je bhnc tysbat mndli pni upkrt hunch. dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru, ydi m vibhinn bhasahruma boldai timihrukham aem bhne tysle timihrulai ke phaida hunch? humdai humdain. ydi m timihrukham kunai nyam sty, athva kehi jnan athva kehi agmvani va kehi siksa lier aem bhne matr timihrulai phayda hunch. tyo khali nirjv cijhrubat nikaleko avaj jsto matr hunech, bamsuri athva sarangi. ydi smgitko avaj spst chain bhne ke git bajaimdaich timihrule bujhne chainaum. git bujhuko lagi prtyek avaj spst hunu prch. yuddhma ydi turhile spst svr nikalen bhne yuddhko lagi ko tyar hunech? timihrulai pni tystai ho. timihruko jibrobat sbd prst hunuprch. ydi timile prstsit boln skenau bhne timile ke bhndaichau ksaille bujhn skdain. tyo khali timi havasit boleko jsto matr hunech. tyo samco ho, sm-sarma gherai kisimka bhasahr chn ani ti sbai arth hunchn. ysaikarn, ydi ksaille mlai kehi bhneko arth maile bujhn bhne m smjhnuhch usle videsi kura grdaich r usle mlai videsi smjhnc. timihrulai pni tystai hau. timihru pni khub atmik vrdanko nimti iccha gr. ysaikarn jun vrdanle mndli ajh drilo hunch tyhi paune iccha gr. yskarn jsle vibhinn bhasa bolne vrdan paeko ch usle aphule boleka kurahruko anuvad pni grn skne hune prarthna gros. ydi m vibhinn bhasama prarthna grchu bhne mero atmale prarthna grch tr mero mn tysma smlgn humdain. tb maile ke grnuprch? m mero atmale prarthna grnechu r mero mnle pni prarthna grnechu. mero atmale gaumnech r mnle pni gaumnech. timi timro atmale prmesvrko prmsa graula tr sadharn manisle timro dhnyvadma “amin” bhnn skdain. kinbhne timile ke bhndaichau usle bujhn sktain. prmesvrlai timro dhnyvad asl bhe pni, tr tysle aru manislai drilo bnin shayta grdain. m prmesvrlai dhnyvad dimdchu karn timihru sbaiko bhnda m vibhinn bhasahr boln sksm chu. tr mndlima vibhinn bhasaka hjaraum sbdhu bhnnu bhnda m jun bhasa bujhchu tysko pamcvta sbd bolnu rucaumchu. bru m bujher bolchu jsma ki bolnu rucaumchu. bru m bujher bolchu jsma ki arulai sikaun skum. dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru ho! ketaketihrule

jsto nsoc. nramra kurahruma balkhru jsta hou. tr aphno vicarma timihru priprkv manis bn. vyvsthama lekchieko chh“vibhinn bhasa bolne manishru lier ani videsihrukai oth clae r tinihrusit m bolchu, tthapi tinihrule mlai sundainn.” ysaikarn vibhinn bhasama bolne vrdan visvas ngrne manishruko prman ho, visvas grnehruko hoin. ani agmvani timihru nimti ho jsle visvas grchn, visvas ngrnehrulai hoin. manileu, mndlika sara sdsyru ek thaumma bhela bheka chn ani timihru vibhinn bhasahruma bolchau. ydi ktipy manishru jsle bujhdain athva tyham ktipy visvas nrgene manishru sbhama aumchn. ti manishrule timihrulai baulaha bhne chainn? tr manileu timihru sbe agmvani boldaicho ani kunai visvas ngrne manis bhitr psch va kunai abujh manis bhitr psch. tys manislai usko pap dekhainch, ani timihru sbaile boleka kurahrubat u jamcinch. tys manislo hrdyka gupt kurahru prkt humdch. tb tyo manis jhuknech ani prmesvrko aradhna grnech. usle bhnech, “samccai, prmesvr timihrusitai rhechn.” yskarn dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru ho. timihrule ke grnu prch? jb timihru bhela hunchau, ksaisit git hunch, ksaisit siksa hunch, ksaisit prmesvrko nyam sty hunch, pheri arko ekjn-asit vibhinn bhasa bolne hunch ani arko camhi tyo bhasa vyakhya gridine hunch. yi sb kurako uddhesy mndililai drilo bnaunu ho. jb timihru bhela humdchau, ydi kunai manisle khali duijna houn athva tinjna bhnda vesile nbolun. tinihru ek pchi arko palaisit bolun. ani arko manisle timihrule boleko bhasa anuvad gridinu prch. tr ydi tyham kunai arth kholne chain bhne tyo vibhinn bhasa bolne manis mndlika sbhama cupcap bsos. tys manisle khali aphaisit r prmesvrsit matr bolnu prch. ani khali dui va tinjna agmvtahru matr bolnuprch. aruhule ke bhinch tyo jamcnu prch. ani bsirheko kunai manislai prmesvrbat sndes ayo bhne boldai grne philo manis rokinu prch. timihru sbaile ek pchi arkale agmvani din skchau. tys prkarle sbai manislai sikaunu r utsahit tulyanu skchau. agmvtahruko atma agvktahrukai adhinma hunch. kinbhne prmesvr gol-malko prmesvr hunu hunn, tr santika prmesvr hunu hunch. mndlika sbhama strihru cupcap bsnu prch. prmesvrka manishruko sbai mndlihruma ystai hunuprch. strihrulai bolne anumti chain. tinihru adhinma rhnuprch, jsto mosako nymle pni bhnc. ydi strihrule kunai kuro jann cahe tinihrule a-aphno ptihrulai ghrma sodhnu prch. mndlika sbhama bolnu strihruko nimti srmko kuro ho. ke prmesvrko siksa timihrubat aeke ho? hoin. ki tyo siksa paune timihru matr hau? hoinau. ydi ksaille apu agmvtka hum athva atmik vrdan paune hum bhne smjhnc bhne tys manisle bujhos ki maile timihrulai je lekhaichu tyo prbhuko ajna ho. ydi tys manislo yo jandain bhne usle prmesvrlai jandain. ysaikarn mera priy dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, timihrule agmvani grne samco cahna gr. ani vibhinn bhasahruma bolnu nchod. tr prtyek kuro ramro r vyvsthit dhmgle grinu prch.

15

ab dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, maile timihrulai jun susmacr bhnech tysko smjhna graun cahnu. timihrule tyo susmacar payau r timihru tysma drilo

bnieka chau. sumacarko karnle timihru bcaiyau. tr maile yo prcar greko trikako visvasma adik bs. ntr timihruko visvas vyrtthko visvas ho. maile paekai smacar timihrulai diem. maile khubai mhtvpurn kuro timihrulai diem ki hamro paphruko nimti khristko mrtyu bhyo, jsto dhrm sastre bhncjh ki khrist gadie ani tin din pchi baurie, jsto dhrmsastrle bhncjh; ani ptruskham r pchi bahr jna prerithrkham eutai smyma khrist dekha prnubhyo. tyspchi pacm sy bhnda besi bhaihrukham khrist ekaicoti dekha prnu bhyo. ktipy dajyubhaihru aj smm jivit chn t kochi mriske. ani khrist yakubkham dekha prnubhyo r kehi pchi sbai prerithrukham dekha prnubhyo. sbaibhnda pchi khrist mkham dekha prnu bhyo. m svbhavik smy bhnda phiyai jmeko balk jsto thie. jmmai prerithru mbhnda thula chn kinbhne maile prmesvrko mndliko khedo grem. tyaile m cela khlainu pni laykko chain. m je chu, prmesvrko anugrhle chu. ani uhamle mlai dinubheko anugrh vyrtthma gen. maile aru sbai prerithrule bhnda dherai kthin kam grem. vastvma kam grne m hoin tr tyo msit beko prmesvrko anugrh ho. ysrtth maile prcar greko aru prerithrule timihrulai prcar greko yo kunai mhtvpurn kuro hoin. tr hami tyhi prcar grdcham, jun timihrule visvas grekachau. khrist mrtyabat bauri uthnu bhyo bhne prcar grinch. tb timihruma kti jnale kin bhncjh ki punrutthan beko chain? ydi manishru mrtyubat khilyai punrutthan humdaiinn bhne, khrist pni mrtyubat baurinu beko thien. ydi khrist nbaurinu beko bhe, hamro prcar vyrtth ch. ani timihruko visvas vyrtth hunch. ani khristlai prmesvrle baurai uthaunu beko thiyu bhne prcaro lagi prmesvr smks hami dosi bneinechau. kinbhne ydi mrtyubat punrutthan thien bhne tb prmesvrle yesulai kdapi bauranu bhen. ydi manis mrtyubat baurainu skidain bhne khrist pni mrtyubat baurainu bhen. ani ydi khrist mrtyubat boriinu beko thien. bhne timihruko visvas vyrtth ho, timihru ajhai aphno papko dosi chau. ani ti khristma mrnehru pni nstai bhe. ydi khristma hamro asa smsarma ysai juniko lagi matr ho bhne hami aru jmmai manishru bhnda jyada dukkhi chaum. tr vastvma khrist mrtyubat baurainu beko thiyomrtyuma nidaeka ti sbai visvasihru mdhye uham prthm bauraikeo hunu hunch. euta manisko karnle pni manishruma mrtyu aeke ho. ysrtth eutai manis ko karnle pni mrtyubat baurai ayo. admma jmmai manishru mre tysri nai khristma hami sbai pheri jivit tulyainchaum. tr hrek manislai ucit krmle jivnma baurainch. baurinehuma khrist prthm hunuhuthyo. tyspchi jb khrist aunu hunch, khristma hune sbai manishrulai pheri baurainech. ani tb ant aunech. khristle jmmai saskhrulai, adhiakarihulai r sktilai nst parnu hunch. tb uhamle phi prmesvrko hatma rajy sumpnu hunch. jb smm prmesvrle jmmai struhurulai khristko paumuni dvaer rakhnu humdain tytijel smm khristle rajale jhaim sasn claunu prch. nst grnu prne struhurma mrtyu antim hunch. jsto dhrmsastrama chn. bhnninch, “prmesvrle prtyek thok uhamko adhinma grnubhyo.”jb dhrmsastrma bhnninch ki prtyek bstu uhamko adhinma graiyu spst arth lgch ki prmesvrlai ysma smmilit graien. uham prmesvr nai hunuhunch jsle sbai thok ad-

hinma rakhnu bhyo. jb prtyek thok khristko adhinma rakhnu bhyo. prmesvrlai ek hunu hunch jsle sb kuch khristko adhinma rakhnu bhyo. khrist tb putr apchai pni prmesvrko adhinma rakhiyo. prmesvrko adhinma rakhieko ch, tb prmesvr sb kurako purn sask hunu hunch. ek plt mriskeka manishrulai bauraimdain bhne mreka hrka nimti bptisma linhrule ke grchn? ydi mreka hru pheri baurmaidain bhne timihruko nimti bptisma kin linch? ani hamro camhi ke hunch t? hami aphule aphailai ani prtyek ghnta aptma pardchaum? m hrek din mrchu. yo samco ho, mera bhaihru ho. yo tyhi prkarle samco ho jti khrist yesu hama prbhuma timihru bhekoma m grv grdchu. ydi khali manvtako karnle maile ephissma jmgli janvrsit ldaime grem bhne melai ke labh paem. ydi manishrulai mrtyubat bauraimdain bhne “khaum, pium kinki bholi hami mrcham.” bhrmma nprh “khrab smgle asl bani nst grch.” ucit bicarma au r pap grn chod. timihruma ktile prmesvrlai jandainau. timihrulai srmma parnu m yso bhncchu. tr ksaille sodhn skchn “mreka hru ksri baurchn?” timihruko srir ksto hunch?” yi sbai murkh prsnhru hun. jb timi kehi ropchau, bhne bamcn r bdnh aghi tyo biu matoma mrch. jb timile kehi ropchau tysko tyhi rup humdain, jsto pchi hunch. jb timile chreka thiyau tyo viu matr tyhi cahe ghum hos athva any kunai. tr prmesvrle je yojna grnu beko ch tysle tyhi srir paumch. prmesvrle prtyek biulai usko srir dinuhunch. sbai srirko masu ekai humdaiinn manishruko masu ek prkarko hunch, au psuhruko masu arko prkarko hunch, pmchihruko bhindai hunch, ani machahruko arka prkarko masu hunch. svrgiy srirhr r parthiv srirhr chn. tr svrgiy srirhruko sobha ek kisimko hunch. parthiv srirhruko sobha bhindai kisimko hunch. suryko ek prkarko sundrta ch, cndrmako arko kisimko sundrta ch r tarahruko arka prkarko sundrta ch ani hrek tara aphno sundrta bhinn ch. jivit tulyaieka mrthruko pni tys-tai hunch. “ropieko” srir kuhune hunch. tr jb tys srirlai jivit tulyainch tyo nst humdain. anadhma tyo gadinch, mhimama tyo jivit hunch. durbtama tyo gadinch, sktima tyo jivit hunch. srir jun “ropinch” tyo bhautik srir ho. jb tyslai baurainch tyo atmik srir hunch. bhautik srir ch r tyham atmik srir pni ch. dhrmsastrma jsto lekhieko chh “prthm manis euta jivit thok bhyo. tr antim adm atma bhyo jsle jivn dinch.” atmik manis phile aen. bhautik manis phile ayo. tb tyspchi atmik manis ayo. philo manis prthviko dhulobat ayo. dostro manis svrgbat ayo. manishru prthvika hun. timihru prthviko philo manis jsto hun. tr ti manis jo svrgka hun ti svrgko manis jstai hun. jsri hamihru prthvika manis jstai bnaiyaum tyaile hami svrgka tyo manis bninuko pni bdlj grainchau. dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru ho! m timihrulai yo bhncchuh bhautik srirle prmesvrko rajyma bhag lin paumdain. jun kuro tyo kunai avinas kuroma bhaglin sktain. tr sun, m rshy timihrulai bhncchuh hamihru sbai mrne chainau, tr hami sbaiko privrtt hunch. yskolagi khali ekksn lagch. amkha jhimke jttikai chito hami bdlInchaum. jb antim turhi bjch tb yo hunch. turhi bjnech r mreka hru avinasi jivnma uthnechn. ani hami pni sbai bdlj hunch. yo srir jun nas hunch, avinasi vstr phirinai prch. ani yo srir jun mrnsil ch

ysle amrtako vstr phirinai prch. ysaile yo srir jun nst hunch tysle avinasi dharn grdch. r yo srir jun mrn-sil ch tysle amrta phirinch. jb ysto hunch tb ys dhrm sastrko bhnai sty thhrinchh "mrtyu vijyama nilieko ch." "he mrtyu! tero vijy kham ch? cihan! tero visdnt skti kham ch?" mrtyuko bisdnt nai pap ho. ani papko skti niym ho. tr hami prmesvrlai dhnyvad dimdchaum. uhamle hamilai hamra prbhu yesu khrist-dvara vijy dinu hunch. ysaikarn mera priy dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru ho, drilosit khda hau. kunai kurale timihrulai aphno sthanbat viclit npros. smdhai aphulai prbhuko kamma lgau. timihru jandchau prbhuma timihruko kam khilyai vyrrh janechain.

16

ab prmesvrka manishruko lagi arth smgrh barema m lekhchu. maile glatiyaka mndlihrulai jso grnu bhneko chu timihrule pni usai grnuh prtyek satako philo dinma timihru prtyekle aphule kmaekobat jti paisa skchau bcaunu. timihrule tyo paisa vises thaumma rakhnu r tyhim rhos. ysrrh jb m aumchu paisa smgrh grne avsyk humdain. jb m aumla m ksailai timihruko dan yruslem laijan pthaula. ti manishru timihru sbaile pthauanu khojekai manis hunech. m tinihrulai pricy-ptrru shit pthaunechu. ani ydi ucit thhrie, tinihru msmgai janechn. myasidoniya bher jamda timihrukham aune mero yojna ch. kinbhne myasidoniya bher mero yatra grne iccha ch. ydi smbhv hun ske, kehi din m timihrusit bsumla. m hiimd bhri pni timihrusit bsn skchu. tb jham-jham m janchu timihrule mero yatrana shayta grn skchau. timihrulai bhetn m yatri jsto aumn chamdin. ydi prbhuko anumti bhe, mero timihrusmg lamo smy smm bsne iccach tr m ephissma pentikos smm bsnechu. kinbhne tyham prbhavpurn karyko euta visal mauka hat lagnevala ch. ani dheraijna tys karyko virodhma pni kam grdaichn. timothi timihrukham aun sklan. timihrusit tymha bsda uslai kehi aram anubhv hos. tini pni maile gre jstai prbhuko kamma vyst chn. yskarn timothilai svikar grnu timihru ksaila anakani grne chainau. unlai santisit yatra grn sghaunu jsma ki uni mkham aun skun. uni bhairuka sathma aun bhni m apeksa grirhechu. ab hamra bhai apolloosko baremah maile unlai aru bhairusit timihrukham jan utsahit parekochu. ahile uni aune kurama pkka chn. tr mauka pae bhne uni timihrukham aunechn. savdhan bs. visvasma drilo bndai bs. sahsi hau r drdh bn. hrek kuro prem-purv gr. timihru jandchau stiphs r unko privar akhaiyama philo visvasihru thie. timihrule aphulai prmesvrka manishruko sevama arpekachn. priy dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru ho! m timihrulai updes dinchu ki ystai manishruko r unihrusit kam grne r seva grne kunai pni aru manisko aguvaima himd. stiphs, phortunats, r akhaiks aekama m rhsit chu. timihru yham chainau tr tinihru timihruka thaumma chn. tinihrule mero atmalai r tinihruko atmalai visram diekachn. ysta manishruko muly timihrule cinnu prch. esiyaka mndlihrule timihrulai subheccha pthauchn. akvila r priskillale pni prbhuma timihrulai subheccha pthauchn. tinihruka ghrma bhela hune mndlile pni timihrulai subheccha pthauchn.

ys thamuka sbai dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihrule timihrulai subheccha jnaekachn. jb timihru bhetchau ekarkama pvitr cumbn deu. m pavl hum r mero subheccha m aphnai hatle lekhdai chu. jsle prmesvrlai prem grdain, u srapit hos. aunu hos, he prbhu! prbhu yesuko anugr timihrusit rhos. khrist yesuma hune timihru sbai ptri mero prem!

khrist yesuko ekjna prerit pavlbat. prmesvrle iccha gre anusar mlai ek prerit rojnu bhyo. hamra khristma bhai timothibat pni korinthima bsne prmesvrko mndilalai r sara akhaiya desma bsne prmesvrka manishrulalai prnamh hamra pita prmesvr r prbhu yesu khristbat anugrh r santi. prmesvr r hamra prbhu yesu khristka pitalai dhnyvad. prmesvr pita hunuhunch, jo dyamy hunu hunch. uham purn sukhmy prmesvr hunuhunch. jhile-jhile hamilai dukkh ai prch, uhamle hamilai santvna dinuhunch taki hamile pni arulai dukkh preko bela santvna din skaum. hami unhurulai tyhi santvna din skchaum jun prmesvrle hamilai dinubhyo. khristka dherai ksthurma hami shbhagi bnchaum, tysri nai, khristbat hamile dherai santvna pamuchaum. ydi hamile ksthru paryaum bhne tyo tpaumko santvna r muktika nimti ho. ydi hamile santvna pae tyo timihruka nimti ho. tysle timihurulai hamihruma jhaim dhairysit kst shn shayta dinch. timihrumathi hamro drilo asa ch. hami jandchaum timihru hamra ksthurma bhagidar hau. tyaile hami jandchaum ki hamra santvnama pni timihru bhagidar bnnechau. dajyu-bhai r didi-bhinihru ho. esiya prdesma hamile bhogeka ksthruko barema pni timihrule janirakh bhne hami cahnnchaum. tyham hami thulo kstma thiyau. hamra shne skti bhnda kst dherai thiyoy. hamile t bamcne asa pni chodisheka thiyau. hamile samcaai socyau aphuma bhnda prmesvrma visvas grnu prch. prmesvrle manishrulalai mrtyubat utthan graunu hunch. prmesvrle hamilai mrtyuko apdbat bcaunu bhyo. ani prmesvrle hamilai sda srvida rksa grnu hunch. hamile uhamma asa gryom taki uhamle hamilai bcrai rakhnuneh. ani timihrule aphna prarthnadvara hamilai shayta grn sknechau. gherai manishrule hamro nimti prmesvrilai dhnyvad dinechn kinbhne timihruko prst prarthnale grda prmesvrle hamilai asirvad dinu bhyo. yhi kurako lagi hami ghmdn grn skchaum ani hamro purn hrdy kholer bhnn skchaum ki yo samco ho. smarsama hamile je jti grekachaum, hamile prmesvrko imandari r suddh hrdybat grekachaum. ani yo hamro timihrusit vyvharma ajh dherai sty ch. hamile prmesvrko anugrhat greka haum, tr manv jnanle hoin. hami timihurulai tinai kurahru matr lekchchaum jun timihrule smpurn ruple pdhn r bujhn skchau. ani m asa grchu timihrule purai bujhnachau. timihrule hamro visvama kehi kurahru bujhishekkachau. tyo din jb hamra prbhu yesu khrist aunu hunch, m asa grchu timihrule bujhnachau, jb hami timihru prti grv gre jhaim timihru pni gravit hunchau. m yi kurahruma dhukk thiem. tyaile maile phile timihrukham aune yojna bnaem. tb timihrule dui plt asirvad paune thiyau. myasidoniya jamda maile timihurulai bhetn soceko thiem. ajh rphkda pni timihurulai bhetne yojna thiyoy. maile apno yhudiya yatrana timihrubat shayta lin soceko thiem. ke timihru maile ghiro vicar ngri yi yojnahru bnaeko socchau? athva timihru smjhaula ki m smsarik manis jhaim yojna bnaumchu ani ekai coti "ho, ho" ani "hoin, hoin" bhnnchu. tr ydi timihru prmesvrmathi visvas grn skchau bhne, tb hami timihurulai je bhnnchaum tyo khilyai pni "ho" r "hoin" duvai humdain. prmesvrko putr yesu khrist

jisko barema silbhans, timothi r maile timihru majh greko prcamra duvai "ho" r "hoin" thien. khristma yo smdhai "ho" ho. prmesvrka jmmai prtijnahru khristma yo smdhai "ho" hunch. ani ys scaile hami khristdvara prmesvrko gaurvma "amin" bhnnchaum. ani ek matr prmesvr hunu hunch jsle hamilai r timihurulai khristma drilo bnaumnu hunch. prmesvrle hamilai vises ruple asis dinu bhekocho. hami uhamkai haum bhne prman grn, uhamle hamima chap lgaunu bhekocho. uhamko prtijnako pkka prman svrup hamro hrdyama uhamko atma dinubhekocho. m timihurulai yo bhnnchu ani yo samco ho bhni prman grn m prmesvrlai saksi bsidinu hos bhnnchu. m korinthima phrkr naeko karn yhi thiyoy ki m timihurulai sasti din va timihruko cit dukhauu cahnnthe. maile yo bhnn khojeko hoin ki hami timihruko visvasmathi niytrn rakhn cahnnchau. timihru visvasma drdh chau. tr timihrukai anndko lagi hami timihrusit kam grnechau.

2

ysaile, maile niscy grem ki mero arko bhrmnlle timihru dukhki hunu prdain. maile timihurulai dukhit bnaem bhne kslle mlai khusiylai dinch? kevl timihrule matr mlai khusi parn skchau jsalai maile dukhki bnaem. yhi karnle maile timihurulai ptr lekhem jb m bhrmnmma aem jsle mlai khusi bnaumchn timihrubat m dukhki hunu prdain. timihruko visvama bepikri chu. m pkka visvasma chu ki timihru mero prsnntalai apno prsnn smjhnchau. aghi jb maile lekhem mero mn khubai viciit r dukhit thiyoy. maile tyo citthi apno amsure lekheko thiem maile timihurulai dukhit tulyaunu lekheko thien. timihru prti mero mayako ghilai bujhaun lekheko thiem. timihurulai mndlima ksaile dukhit paryo. usle mlai dukhit bnaen tr timihru sbailai kehi matra dukhki bnay, vastvama tyo jti ch m tyslai ajh bdhaun cahmdinn. timihruka mndlibat dheraile uslai jo dnd die usko lagi mngge ch. tr ab yo ajh asl ho ki timihrule uslai ksma dinu prch uslai santvna dinu prch. tysle uslai ati nai dukhki r ekdmai hres khabat jogaumch. yskkarn m vinti grchu ki timile uslai timro prem dekhau. ysaile maile timihurulai yo lekheko hum. hrek kurama timihru ajnakari chau ki chainau bhne jamcn r hern m cahnnthe. ksailai yo lekheko hum. hrek kurama timihru ajnakari chau ki chainau bhne jamcn r hern m cahnnthe. ksailai timile ksma diyo bhne, m pni tys manislai ksma dinchu. ani maile je ksma dieko chu-mmma ksma dine kehi bhe-maile tyo khristko upsthitima timrolagi diem. saitante hamibat kehi nchinos bhner maile tyoso greko hum. saitanko ke ke yojnahru chn tyo hami ramrri jandchaum. khristko susmacar prcar grn m troasma gem, prbhule mlai uhamko seva grne ramro mauka dinu bheko thiyoy. tr maile mmma santi pain, kin maile mera bhaitis lai tyah bhetinn. tyaile maile vida liem r myasidoniya tr lagem. tr prmesvrlai dhnyvad hos jsle hamilai smdhai khristdvara vijytrph doryaunu hunch. prmesvrle hamilai uhamko jnan sugndhit vasna jsto caraitr phimjaun pryog grnuhunch. prmesvrma hamro yhi bhetihru chn. ki ti jo bcaimdaichn ani ti jo nst graidaimch timihruko bicma hami khristko mitho gndh haum. manishru jo nst graidaimch timihruko lagi hami mr-

tyuko gndh haum jsle mrtyu lyamuch. tr bcainehrulai hami jivnka gndh haum jsle jivn lyaumdch. yskarn ys karyko nimti ko yogy ch? hami labhko nimti prmesvrka vcn beccdainau jsto dherai aruhrule grchn. hoin! tr khristma hami prmsvrko adhi sty boldchaum. hami prmesvrbat pthaieka manishru jhaim boldchaum.

3

pheri ke hami hamrai visyma grv gchaum? aruhru jstai timihrulai va timihrubat pricy-ptрко khamco prch? timihru nai hamro pricy ptr hau. tyo pricy ptr hamro hrdyma lekhieko ch. tyo sbaile janeka r pdheka chn. yo dekhau ki timihru khristdvara hami maphrt pthaieka pricy ptr hau. tyo ptr msile lekhieko chain tr sasvt prmesvrko atmale lekhieko ch. tyo dhumgaka patihrumalekhieko chain tyo manv hrdyhruma lekhieko ch. hami ysri kura grn skchaum kinbhne khrist marpht prmesvrko aghi hami duhkk chaum. hami bhndainau ki kunai pni kam aphai ramro grn skchaum. prmesvr nai sktiko srot hunuhunch, je hami grchaum tyo grn yogy bnamun hunch. (prmesvrbat uhamka manislai diieko) nyam krarko sevk bnn prmesvrle hamilai yog bnaunu bheko ch. yogy bnaunu bheko ch. yo nyam krar likhit niym hoin. yo atmako ho. likhit krarle mrtyu lyamuch, tr pvitr atmale jivn dinch. mrtyu lyaune vyvsthaka aksrhu dhungma khopieka thie. ani yo prmesvrko mhimasmg ayo. mosako anuhar yti ujylo bhyo ki israelka manishrule unko ansthvuhar hern skenn. tyo mhima pchi lupt bhyo. pvitr atmako seva ksri ajh vdhi mhimamy hola? mero bhnaiko arth hoh vyvsthale manishrulai papko dos nirny gryo tr ysle mhima liyo. tyaile jun sevale manishrulai dharmik bnaumch tysko ajhai bdhi mhima humdch. tys pracin sevako mhima ajh bdhi thyo. tr jb nyam sevako mhan mhimasmg tyslai dajinch, tyo sevako mhima hraumch. tyo seva jun lupt bhyo tyo mhimasmg aeke bhe, tb yo seva jo sda-srvda rhnech tysko ajh visal mhima hune thyo. hamisit yo asa ch, ysaille hami khubai sahsi chaum. hami mosa jsta chainaum. unle aphna anuharma ghumto haleka thie. israelka manishrubat anuhar lukaunu mosale aphno anuhar chopeka thie. mhima alpidaithyo ani mosa cahmdain thie ki tinihrule tysko anty dekhun. tr tinihruko mn bnd chn tinihrule bujhn sktinn. aj pni jb tinihru purano krar pdhchn tyhi dhknele arth chopinch. dhkni kholieko chain. tyo khali khristdvara htainch. tr aj smm pni jb ti manishru mosako vyvstha pdhchn, tinihruka mma ghumto lageko hunch. tr jb kunai manis bdlnc r prbhulai pchyaumch, tyo ghumto htainch. 'prbhu' atma hunu hunch. ani jham prbhuko atma ch tyham svtntr hunch. hamro anuhar dhakieko chain. hami sbai prbhuko mhima dekaumchaum. hami uni jstai hun privrtnt humdaichaum. ys privrtntle hamima jhn jhn mhima lyamuch.

4

prmesvrle, aphno dyale hamilai yo kam grn dinu bhekoch, yskarn hami yo kam choddainaum. tr

hamile gupt r ljajnk trika tyageka chaum. hami chl kpt pryog grdainaum r prmesvrko siksa privrtnt grdainaum. ahm! thyammai grdainaum. hami sty r sjilosit bujhaumchaum. hami ko haum bhne kuro manishrulai hami ysri nai dekaumchaum. ani hami ani prmesvr smks hami ksto manis haum tyo pni unihrule aphno hrdyma jann skchn. hamile prcar greko susmacar lukeko hola tr yo tinihrukai lagi lukeko ho jo almlieka chn. ys smsarko sasnkrtta jsle visvas grdainnt ti manishruko mn andha bnaidieko ch. ysrtt tinihrule khristko mhimako susmacarko prkas dekhn sktinn. khrist nai ek hunuhunch jo ekdmai prmesvr jsta hunuhunch. hami aphno barema prcar grdainaum. tr hami yesu khrist prbhu hunuhunch bhne sty kura prcar grchaum. ani hami prcar grchaum ki yesuko nimti hami timihruka sevk haum. prmesvrle ek plt bhnnu bheko thyo, "andhkarbat jyoti cmkne chl" ani uham tinai prmesvr hunuhunch jsle hamro hrdyma aphno jyoti prkasit hun dinubhyo. khristko anuharma prmesvrko mhima jh-lkaer uhamle hamilai prkas dinu bhyo. prmesvrle hamilai yo dhn dinubhyo. tr hami ysto dhn rakhn mataka bhamdaihu jsta matr chaum. ysle bjhamuch ki yo mhan skti prmesvrbat ho, hamibat hoin. hami duhkhai duhkhle gherieka chaum, tr hami kiekieka chainaum. kihle kamhi hami almlra prchaum r ke grnu prne jandainaum, tr hami tyagdainaum. hami stairheka chaum tr prmesvrle hamilai chodnu hunn. khile khim hamro citt dukhainch tr hami nst grieka chainaum. yesuko mrtyu hamrai srirma ch. hami yo prtyek thaum mrtyu lii himdchaum jsma ki yesuko jivn hamra srirma pni dekhn skiyos. hami jivit chaum tr yesuko nimti hami smdhe mrtyuko khrtrama chaum. hamima ystai hunch jsma ki hamro mrrsil srirma yesuko jivn pni jhlkn skos. ysaille mrtyule hamima kam grdaich, ani jivnle timihruma kam grdaich. dhrmsastrma yo lekhieko ch, "maile visvas grem, yskarn m bolem." prmesvr visvas pni tys-tai nai ch. hami visvas grchaum r hami bolchaum. prmesvrle prbhu yesulai mrtyubat jivn dinubhyo. ani hami jandchaum prmesvrle hamilai pni yesusit bauranu hunch. prmesvrle hamilai timihrusitai lyaanu hunech ani hami unka aghi ubhine chaum. yi sbai kurahru timihruka nimti ho taki prmesvrko mhimma dherai manishruma bamdhidaich. yskarn, ysri uhamko mhimaka nimti prmesvrle dherai dhnyvad paunu bhirheko ch. tyaikarnle hami khilyai kmjor bndainaum. hamro bhautik srir jirn r kmjor humdaich tr hamibhitrko atma hrek din nyam bnidaich. ys ghri kehi smyko nimti sana sana smsyahru saman grdaichaum. tr ti smsyahrubad hamile annt mhima paune shayta pairehkachaum tyo annt mhima smsyahru bhnda dherai mhan ch. tyaile hamile dekhne nskine kurahru hami socchaum tr je dekhchaum ti visyma hoin. prtyks dekhine kurahru ksnik hunchn ani hamile dekhn nskine kurahru camhi smdhaiko lagi hunech.

5

hami jandchaum, ys dhrtima hami jun tmbuma bschaum tyo nst hunech. tr jb tyo nst hunech, hamile bsne ghr prmesvrbat paunchaum. tyo ghr manisle

bnaeko hoin. yo ghr svrgma hunch r annt rhnech.
 hamilai hamro vrtman ghrma vakk dikk lagiskeko
 ch ani svrgiy ghr paune iccha grirheka chaum ani
 prmesvrle hamilai dinu hunech. tyo hamilai phiryai
 dinech r hami nango hune chainaam. jtinjel hami ys
 srsthvrma bschaum, hami cintargst chaum, r ng-
 naumchaum. mero bhnaiko arth yo hoin ki hami
 ys ghrilai chodn cahnaum tr hami hamro svrgiy
 ghrma jan cahnaum ani jb yo srirko ant hunch yo
 jivnle dhakine ch. prmesvrle hamilai ysaiako lagi srsti
 grnu bheko ch. ani uhamle vaca svrup hamilai atma
 dinu bheko ch taki uhamle hamilai nyam jivn dinu
 hunech. ysaiakarn hami smdhai bhrosama chaum.
 hami jandchaum ki jti smy smm hami ys srirma rhn-
 chaum, hami prbhubat tadha hunchaam. hami vis-
 vasko marg drsnma bamceka chaum-je dekhchaum
 tysle hoin. tysaile t m bhndchu hamro bhrosas ch. ani
 vastvma hami ys srirbat tadha rhn iccha grchaum ani
 prbhu jham hunuhunch tyhi bsn kjojchaum. hamro
 uddesys prmesvrlai stntust parnu ho. ys srsthvrma
 rhaum athva prbhusit rhaum hami uhamlai stntust
 parn cahnaum. nyayako nimti hami sbai prmesvrko
 aghi ubhinau prch. prtyekle ys parthiv srirma hu-
 dam je greko ch, usle tyo paunai prch ramro athva
 nramro paune nai ch. prmprbhuko drko arth hami
 jandchaum. ysarkarn manisalai sty grhn grn hami
 sgshaumchaum. hami vastvma ke haume, prmesvr
 jannuhunch. ani m asa grchu timihuru pni aphno
 hrdyama hamilai jandchaum. hami aphulai timihuru aghi
 prmanit grne kosis pheri grdainaum tr hami tim-
 ihrulai apnai barema bhndaichaum. hamra barema
 kin rgvit bnne karnhuru timihurulai dimdaichaum. tb
 bahiri kurahurma jo dekhinchin grv grnehruko nimti
 timihurulai jvaph hunech. ksko hrdyama ke ch ti
 manishrule vasta rakhdainn. ydi hami pagl haum
 bhne, tyo prmesvrkolagi ho. ydi hamro mn thik ch
 bhne, tyo timihruko lagi ho. khristko premle hami-
 lai vsma rakhdch. kirnbhne hami jandchaum hami
 sbaiko lagi khristle nityulayi shnu bhyo. khristle
 sbaiko lagi pran dinu bhyo jsma ki ab uso jo bam-
 cekachn tinihuru apnolagi matr bamcn humdain.
 uhamle timihrukai lagi pran dinubhyo au timihruko-
 lagi bauryainu bhyo, ysrtth ti manishru uham lagi
 bamcnu prch. ab uso smsarle manishrulai jsto smjh-
 nch tyosto hami manishrulai smjhne chainaam. samco
 ho, hamile pni phile khristlai smsarle smjhe jstai
 smjhnthyaum tr ab hami tysri smjhdainaum. ydi
 kohi khristma ch bhne tyo nyam manis bnieke ch.
 purana kurahuru biter ge, hrek kuro nyam ch. yi
 sb prmesvrbatai hun. khristdvara, prmesvrle hami
 r uhamko majhma santi bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle
 hamilai manishru bic r uhamisit santi iyaune kam
 dinu bhyo. mero bhnnuko tatpry smsar r aphu ma-
 jha santi bnaumdei prmesvr khristma hunuhunthyo.
 khristma prmesvrle manishrulai tinihruko paphruk
 nimti dosi thhraunu bhen. ani uhamle manishru-
 lai bhnnu hamilai yo santi smacar dinu bhyo. ysrtth
 hami khristko pksma boln pthaieka chaum. yo man-
 ishurulai prmesvrle hami marpht bolaunu bheko js-
 tai ho. hami khristko nimti bolchaum ani prmesvrsit
 santi kaym grn timihurulai vinti grchaum. khristma
 pap thien. tr prmesvrle uhamlai papi bnaunu bhyo.
 prmesvrle yo hamro lagi grnubhyo taki hamihuru

khristma prmesvrsit dharmik rhn skaum.

6

prmesvrka hami shkrmiuru haum. ysaille, hami tim-
 ihrulai vinti grchaum jun anugrh prmesvrbat paeka
 chau vyrrth hun ndeu. prmesvr bhnnu hunchh "thik
 smyama maile timilai sunem ani muktiko dinma
 maile timilai shayita grem." ysaiya 49:8timihurulai m
 bhndchu "thik smy" ahile nai ho "muktiko din"
 ajai ho. manishrule hamra kamma kunai bhul
 nbhetun bhne hami cahnauch. tysaile aru man-
 ishrukulogi smsya bnne kunai kam hami grdainaum.
 tr dukkhma, aptheroma, thulthula smysyahrma
 ani jmmai pristhihruma hami aphailai prmesvrka
 sevkhuru haum bhne dekhchaumchaum hami ysto gr-
 chau, jb hami kutai khanchaum, hami jelma hunchau-
 mai, jb manishrule hamro virodhma avaj uthaum-
 chn, jb hamile kthin prisrm grnu prch, jb hami
 sutn paumdainau ani hamroma khane vstu hum-
 dain hami hamr smjhdarile , dhairyle, dya ani pvitr
 atmama jivndvara prmesvrko krmihuru haum bhni
 aphai dekhamauchaum. hami pvitr atmabat, samco
 prembat, sty prcar grdai r prmesvrko skti marpht
 ysto dekhamauchaum. hrek kurabat aphno rkasa grn
 hami dharmik jivnko upyog grchaum. ksaille hami-
 lai adr grchn tr ksaille anadr grchn. ksaille hamro
 barema prmsas grchn tr ksaille ninda grchn. ksaille
 bhncn hami thgaha haum tr hami sty bolchaum.
 kti manishrukulogi hami apricit chaum, traipni hami
 supricit chaum. hami mrn lageka thaninchaum, tr
 her! hami bamcirakheka chaum. hami ndnit chaum,
 tr hami marieka chainaum. hami dherai dukkhi
 chaum, tr hami khusi mnairhekai chaum. hami grib
 haum, tr hamile dherai manishrulai dhni bnairheka
 chaum. hamisit kehi chain, tr pni vastvma hamisit
 prtyek cij ch. korinthivasi, timihurulai hamile khulla
 sath bhneka chaum. timihrusit hamile hamra hrady
 kholeka chaum. timihuru prti hamro premko srotma
 rokavt preko chain. tr hamiprti timihruko prem-
 bhav rokieko ch. timihuru mera nanihuru hau jsto
 gri m timihrusit bolchu, timihruko nimti hamile je
 gryaum hamro nimti tyhi gr! hamro lagi timihruko
 hrady khula rakha. avisvasihuru jsta timihuru hoinau.
 ysaille unihrusmg shbhagi nhou. asl r khrabma ke
 sajhedari hunch? amdhyaro r ujyalo ekaisath hun
 skdain. khrist r beliyalle ksri smjhauta grn skchn?
 ek visvasile avisvasibat ke paun skch? prmesvrko
 mndir r murthihrusit smjhauta hun sktain. ani hami
 jivit prmesvrka mndir haum. jsto prmesvr bhnnu
 hunchh "m timihrusit bschu, timihrusitai himdchu m
 timihruka prmesvr hunechu ani timihuru mera man-
 ishru hunechn." "ysaile ti manishrubat niskar au
 aphulai timihrubat alg grau, prbhu bhnnu hunch, kehi
 nchou jo asuddh ch ani m timirulai svikar grnechu."
 "m timihruka pita bnnechu ani timihuru mera chora-
 chorihuru, srsvktiman prbhu bhnnu hunch."

7

pyara sathihuru! hamile prmesvrbat yi prtijnahru
 paekochaum. ysgran hrek kisimko asuddhtabat

hamra srir va hamra atmalai pvitr prch. hamro jiune trikam pripkk hune kosis hamile grnuprch, kin ki hami prmesvrlai adr grchaum. hamro lagi aphno hrđy khula rakh. hamile ksailai nramro greka chainaum, hamile ksaiko visvas nst greka chainaum. hamile ksailai sosn greka chainaum. maile yo timihrlai dosyaunko lagi bhneko hoin. maile aghi nai bhnem hami timihrlai yti dherai maya grchaum ki hami timihruko jivn r mrtysmgai mileka chaum, m timihrusit audhi dhukk anubhv grchu. m timihru prtı rgvit chu. timihru mlai dherai utsah dinchau r hamra sara dukhhruma pni m bdho anindit chu. jb hami myasidoniyaama ayaum, hamilai visram thien. hamile aphno caraitir duhkhai duhkh dekhyau. bahir-bahir hamro lđaim thıyo tr bhitrbhitr dr. tr duhkhma prnehrlai prmesvrlıe sukh dinuhunch. ani jb tits ae, prmesvrlıe hamilai sukh dinuhunch. tinko agmn ani timihrule unlai dieko sukhle hamihru sukhi bhıyau. titsle bhne ki timihru mlai bhetn cahnnchau. aphule greko kamko lagi timihrule duhkh manyau bhni unle mlai bhne. ani timihrule mero khub yad grchau bhner pni unle mlai bhne. yo suner m atyntai khusi bhem. maile lekheko ptrlıe timihrlai khinn tulyayo bhne pni tyo lekhekoma m duhkhit chainm. tr, tysle suruma timihrlai khinn bnayo nai, m pni phile t tysko lagi duhkhi bhem. tr tysle timihrlai thorai smyko lagi matr khinn tulyayo. ani ahile m rhsit chu. timihrlai khinn bnaer m rhsit bheko hoin. tr m yskarnle rhsit chu ki timihruko yo ysto duhkh ho jun prmesvrlıe cahnu hunch. ysrtı hamile timihrlai kunai prkarle pni cot purıyainaum. prmesvrlıe cahnu bhe jsto pırlıe ek vyktiko hrđy r jıvınma prıvrıttı nıyau. ysle manislai mukti trph doryaumch r hami tysko lagi kunai pir mandainaum. tr smsarik sokle mrtıyo graumch. timile paeko tyo pir camhi prmesvrlıe caheko pir nai thıyo. ab timi bujhchau ki tys pırlıe timima ke lyayo. tys pırlıe timilai ajh gmbhir bnayo ani aphu bhluma bheko prman graun prerit grayo. tysle timilai krudh r katr bnayo. tysle timima mlai bhetne iccha jıyau. tysle timihrlai utsahit grayo r nyay grn prne rhech bhıne iccha grayo. tys cijhrubat timi yo smsyama nrheko prtyks bnayo. tyo citthi maile lekhnuko karn yo hoin ki vyktile bhl gryo tr karn yo ho ki manis bhluma thıyo. vastvma prmesvrko aghi timihru hamilai kti dherai yad grchau so jannu tyo citthi timihrlai lekheko ho. tysaikarn hami sukhi thıyaum. hami khubai andnit thıyaum kinbhne tits dherai andnit thie. timihrule greko vyvharma tını atyntai khusi thie. maile titsit timihrubare grv greko thime. ani maile thikai grem bhıne timihrule prman gryau. hamile timihrlai bhneko hrek kuro samco thıyo. ani titsit hamile greko grv pni samco thıyo bhıne timihrule hamile greko grv pni samco thıyo bhıne timihrule nai sabit gridıyau. ani unko timi prtı prem ajh thulo hunch jb usle smjnhch ki timihru sbai ajnakari thıyau. timihrule dr r adrisit unlai svagt gryau. m khubai annidit chu kinbhne timihrumathi m purai visvas grn skchu.

doniyaama tyhamka mndlihrulai dinubhyo. ti visvasihrlai atyntai kst dier priksa lınthıyo. ti sahrıai grib manishru thie. tthapi thulo rhssath timihrule mutthi kholer die. m bhnn skchu aphno gcchele pugemmm timihrule die. ti visvasihrule, aphule din skne bhnda pni dherai nai die. unihrule uđartapurvk die. ksaila timihrlai tyso grn bhneka thien. tr timihrule hamilai ghıghrı sodthie prmesvrka manishruko ys sevama bhagıdar bnn paum bhner hamilai vınti grthe. ani timihrule ys prkarle die ki jun hamile asai greka thienaum. timihrule aphno dan dinu aghi nai aphaim prbhuma phile smrpn bhe. yo nai prmesvr cahnuhunch. ysailıe yo vıses punit kary siddhyaun hamile titslai r timihrlai sghai magyau. tits nai ekjna hun jsle yo kam suru gre. timihru hrek kurama dhni chau-visvasma, vcınma, shayta grne cahnama ani hamibat sikeko prem grıma. r ty-saile dan dıne kamma pni timihru mhan bn bhıne hami iccha grchau. maile dinu bhner timihrlai ajna grırheko chainm. tr timihruko prem sty prem nai rhech ki bhıne hern khojıdaichu. aru manishru mddt grn icchuk chn bhıne dekhau matr m yi kurahru grchu. hamra prbhu yesu khristko anugrh t timihru jandchau. ani timihru yo pni jandchau ki khrist prmesvrma dhni hunu luthıyo, tr timihruko nimti uham grib hunu bhyo. aphu grib bner timihru dhni hun sk bhner nai unle tyso grnu bheko ho. ani tys visyama maile mero ray dıem ani yo maile bhınem kinbhne m visvas grchu ki yo timihruko lagi ramro ho. pohor sal dan dın iccha gnehruma timihru prthm thıyau. samccai nai timihru dan dıma prthm thıyau. saccai nai dan dın ma prthm thıyau. ysrtı timihrule suru greko kam ab pura gr. tb matr timihruko "grne iccha" ani timihruko "krn" smtuly hunech. timihrusit je ch tyhibat dan deu. timihru dın cahnnchau bhıne matr timihruko dan thapıneh. r timisit bhekobat timro dan jamcınch, tr timihrusmg nbhekobat hoin. jb aruhru sukhi rhamda timihrlai camhi kstma hou bhıne hami cahmdainaum. hami sba thok brabri hos bhıne cahnnchaum. ysdhri timihrusit prsst ch. timihrusit bheka yi kurale aru manishrlai khamco preko kuro tarn mddt pugneh. ani pchi jb unihrusit prsst hunch unihrule timihruko khamco taridın skchn. tb sbai brabr hunechn. dhımsastrma ystai lekheko chh "jsle dherai btulyo usko dherai rhen, jsle thorai btulyo uskoma alikti matr rhen." prsthan 16:18 m prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdumchu kinbhne unle titslai timihru prtı tyhi prem die jun mero timihru prtı ch. hami unlai je graun nıvedn greka thıyaum, unle tyhi svıkar gre. uni timihrukham jan audhi cahnthie. yo unko aphnai vicar thıyo. tit-sko sathma hami ek jna bhailai pthaumdaichaum jsko prsmsa sbai mndlihrubat bheko ch. susmacar prcarma unko sevako karnle yi bhai prmsıt chn. hamile ysto dan lıer hıdda yi bhai hamisit himdn mndlihrubat chanieka thie. prbhuma mhimma lyauun, hami samccai sgahan cahnnchaum bhıne dekhau hami yo seva grdaichaum. yo ghırai dhıdı vyvhar grda ksaila hamilai dos laun mauka npavos. ysrtı hami khubai srık chaum. hami thik kam grne kosis grchau. prbhule jsto thik mannu hunch r manishrule pni jun thik thanchn hami tyhi grn cahnnchaum. arko ekjna bhailai pthaumdaichaum jo mddt

grn bhne pchi sdhaim aghi srchn. unko shayta grne iccha anekau plt prmanit griskeka chn. ani ahile pni uni ajhai dherai shayata grn cahchn, kinbhne timihrumathi unko tysto visvas ch. ab titsko barema-uni mera shkrmi hun. timihrulai shayta grn uni msmgai kam grdaichn. ani aru bhahiruko barema timihru mndlihrubat pthaieka hun r timihrule pni khristma mhima lyaumchn. tyskarn yi manishru prtii timihrule aphno prem dekhau. hami timihru prtii kin rgvit chaum. tyo timihrulai dekhau taki jmmai mndlihrule tyo dekhnechn.

9

prmesvrka manishrulai grine shaytako visyama maile timihrulai lekhnu prdain. m jandchu timihru shayta grn icchuk chau. myasidoniayaka manishrusit m ysbare prmsa grirhnchu. akhaiyaka basindahru ho, timihru pohordekhi nai dan dinu tyar thiyau bhner maile timihrulai jnaiskeko chu. ani timihrule dan dinu cahekole, yhamka dherai aru manishru utsahit bnie ani ahile tyso grn icchuk chn. tr m yi bhahirulai timihrukham nai pthaumdaichu. m pkka graun cahchnu ki timihruko barema hami jo grv grchau ys visyama vyrrh savit nhos. timihruko visyama je bhniyo tysko lagi m cahchnu ki timihru tyar bs. ydi kunai manis jo myasidoniabat msit aumch r timihru tyar nrheko pae bhne hamilai lajmrdo hunech. hami ljiit hunechaum karn timihrumathi hamile bhrosa greka thiyau. ani vastvma timihru pni ljiit hunechau. tyaile maile nirny grem ki hami aun aghi yi bhahirulai timihrukham pthaunuprch. timihrule vcn die anusarko yo uphar unihrule tyar parnechn. tb, jb hami aipugnechaum uphar tyar hunech, ani tyo ichapurvkkio uphar hunu prch, ani tyo timihrule asntust bher die jsto nhos. yad grh jsle alikiti chrch usle alikiti nai bali ktni grch. hrekle aphno mma jti dinchu bhner citaeko ch tyti nai deos, vina iccha ksaile ndios. jbrjstima kunai vyktile ndivos jsle khusi bher dan grch uslai prmesvrle prem grnuhunch. ani prmesvrle timilai prsst matr asirvad dinu hunech. tb timroma sgahaim prsst rhench ani prtye subhkrmkolagi mukthstle dan dn snechau. dhrm sastrma yo lekhikeo chh“usle udartapurvk gribhrulai dimdch usko dyabhav sda-srveda rhirhch.” bhjnsmgrh 1129 prmesvr nai ek hun, jsle ropnelai biu dinu hunch ani uhamle khalnai roti dinuhunch. ani prmesvrle timihrulai biu dinuhunch r ti biu bdhaunu hunch. timro dyabhavbat uhamle prsst bali uthaunu hunch. prmesvrle timilai hrtrhle dhni bnaunu hunech jsma ki timi sdhaim muktbhavle dan dinu snechau. ani hami marphit dhnyvad dchaunechn. timihrule ys sevai diirheko danle prmesvrka manishruko khamco tarch. tr timro dyabhavle yti nai matr grdain, ysle prmesvr prtii dhnyvadka bhavna urler auchn. yo seva jun timi grirhekachau tyo timro visvasiko prman ho. yskai karnle manishrule prmesvrko prmsa grnech. timihrule prmesvrko prmsa grchn kin ki timihru khristko susmacaralai manchau-jun smacaralai timihru visvas grchau bhchnau. manishrule prmesvrko prmsa grnechn kin ki timihru muktbhavle timihrusit r sbaisit mildchau. ani jb timihru timihrukologi prarthna grdchn timihru timihrulai dinu

bheko asim anugrhle timihrulai ysto lagch. 15unko vyan grn nskne danko lagi prmesvrilai dhnyvad deu. 15

10

m, pavl, timihrulai khristko nmrt r dyasit vinti grchu. ksaile ksaile bhchn, jtijnel m timihrusit rhchnu m nmr dekhinchu tr jb tada hunchu m sahsi bnchu. pheri ksaile smjhchn hami samsarik tvrle bamchaum. ab jb m aumchu timihruka nimti sahsi bnne irada grchu. m binti grchu ki jb m aumchu mlai shas dekhau avsyk nprla. hami smsarmai bas grchau. tr smsarik manishrule jhaim hami ldaim grdinaum. hami tyo htiharhu ller ldai grchau jun smsarle claune htiharhru bhnda bhndai ch. hamra htiharhru prmesvrko skti ch. yo htiharle struhuko bilyo durg smet nas parn skch. hami manishruka rtkhru nas grchau. ani prmesvrko jnanko viruddhma utheko hrek ahnkarlai nas grchau. ani hami hrek vicarlai pkrnchau r tyslai tyagne va khristlai manne bnaumchaum. hrek vicarlai khristko ajn-paln grnlai vsma parchau. tr phile timihrule nai purapurii mannu prch bhne hami grchau. timihrule aphna aghiltirko thylai hernu prch. ydi ksaile apu khristma bheko niscitrupe manch bhne usle smjhnu prch hami pni uhi jsto khrist mai chaum. tyo samco ho, prbhule mlai dinu bheko adhikarko kuro ller m mukt ruple grv grchu. tr uhamle mlai yo skti timihrulai drilo bnaunlai dinu bheko ho, timihruma cot puryaunulai hoin. tyaile m mero grv graima ljiit chain. yo ptdrvara timihrulai trsaudaichu bhne timihrule socoko m cahmdin. kahi manishru bhchn, “pavla ptrhru t jordar r ghkila hunchn. tr jb uni hamisit rhchn, uni kmjor rhchn, ani unko bhasn yogya prmsa grne khalko rhmdain.” yso bhne manishrule yo jannuprchh hami ys smy timihrusit chainaum yskarn hami yi kurahru ptrma lekhchaum. tr jb hami tyham timihrusit hunchaum, hami tyhi skti dekhchaum jun hami aphna ptrhruka dekhchaum. hami aphalai tysta manishruko strma rakhe amt grdinaum jo aphulai khubai mhtvpurn smjhchn. hami aphulai timihrusit damjdinaum. timihru apsma apu aphaim tulna grchn, tulnako str timihru aphaim hun au tulnako napdnd aphaimlai bnaumchn. ysle timihru kehi jandainn bhne dekhchaumchn. tr hami sima naghre grv grdainau, hamro grvko sima prmesvrle hamilai ahraeko kam smm hunech. yo kam hamro timihrusimtko kam antrgt prch. hami jyada grv grdainau. ydi hami timihru bhekoma ahile smm npugeko bhe, hami nikai grv grthyaum. tr hami vastvma timihrukham aupugekachaum hami timihrukham khristko susmacar lai ayaum. hami aphnai kary ksetrma matrai aphno grvlai simit rakhchaum. arule greko kamma grv grdainaum. hami asa grchau, timihruko visvas bdhch, timihrule hamro kamko ksetr ajhai vyapk bnauma shayta grnechau. hami timihruko shr bahiri ksetrma pni susmacar pcrar grn cahchnaum. arko ilakama adhi nai bhiskeko kamma hami grv grdainaum. tr “jsle grv grch usle prbhuma grv grnu prch.” kinbhne asl manis uslai maninch jsalai prbhule grhn grnu bheko ch, tr uslai hoin jsle aphailai asl manch.

jb m murkh bninchu asa ch timihru mlai shnechau. tr timihrumlai shirheka pni chau. mlai timihruko irsya lagch. ani yo irsya prmesvrbat ho. maile timihru-lai khristlai sumpne vcn diem taki uham timihruka ek matr pti bnun. m timihrulai cahncchu. tr timihruko mn hrst hun skch ani khrist prti timihruko styta r pvittra dgla ki bhne mlai dr ch. yo tysto hun-skch jstai srpko dhurtalle hvvalai dhoka dieko thiyo. ydi ksaille timihrulai hamile bateko yesu bhnda arkai yesuko bare btaumch bhne timihru uslai annle grhn grnechau. ani usle timihrulai hamile btaeko susmacar dieko atma bhnda arkai susmacar r atma btamuch bhne pni tyslai timihru khusile svikar grnaichau. ys-rth mlai pni tyhi iccha dekhau. tr m visvas rgdin ki ti "mhan prerithru" m bhnda ramra hun. samco ho m sipalu vkta hoin. tr meroma jnan ch. yo hamile timihrulai hrtrhle spst gridiekachau. sittaima timihrulai maile prmesvko susmacar sunaem. timihrulai mathi uthaunu maile aphulai tl jharem. tyo bhul bhyo r? maile aru mndlihrubat arthik shayta liem. timihruko seva grn skum bhner maile timihrubat paisa liem. jb m timihrusit thiem tysbela pni khamco prda maile timihru ksailai dukhkh diinn. mlai cahine jti sbai myasidoniyyabat aune bhaihrubat nai maile lie. timihrumathi maile aphulai kunai kisimko bhar hun mn prain. ani khilyai bhar bnne chain pni. ys visyama grv grnu mlai akhaiyama ksaille rokne chain. mma bheka khristko stytasit m yo bhnnskchu. ani kin m bhar thiin? maile timihrulai prem greko chain bhner? hoin. prmesvr jannu hunch m timihrulai prem grchu. ahile maile je grirhechu tyo m grinairhne chu. m tyso grirhnechu kinbhne m asa grchu ti ghmdn grn mauka khojne manishrulai vadha dinchu. timihru jun karyko nimti ghmdn grchn tyo hamile greko karyko brabri ho bhne dekhau timihru iccha grchn. timihru jhuta prerithru hun. timihru dhokavajhru hun. manishrulai chkkayaun khristka prerithruko bhes lgaer hidnehru matr hun. tysma kunai acmm chain. kin? saitane pni manislai chkkayaun aphulai jyotirmy-dutko rup linch. ys-rth ydi saitanka sevkhru dharmik manishruko bhesma aumchn bhne hamile acmm manne kuro chain. tr antma, ti manishrule aphno bhul krmko nimti dnd paunechn. m pheri bhndaichu. mlai ksaille murkh smjhnu prdain. tr ydi mlai murkh nai smjhncchau bhne euta murkhalai jsri vyvhar grchau msmg pni tysri nai vyvhar gr. tb meroma pni grv grnu kehi rhnech. m grv grchu kin ki m aphuma visvst chu. tr maile yo prbhule bolnu bhe jsto boleko hoin. maile euta murkhle jsto grv grdaichu. dheraile aphno smsarik jivn bare ghmdn grchn. ys-rth m pni ghmdn grchu. timihru jnani chau ysaille murkhko kurahru pni shncchau. ydi ksaille timihrulai jbrjsti grch, sosn grch, athva timihrumathi mauka linch ani aphai ghmdn grch athva galama thppd hirkae pni aphai ghmdn grch athva galama thppd hirkae pni m jandchu timihrule shne chau. timihrumathi tyosto vyvharma m ljjit hunchu, tr hami ati "durbli" chaum.tr ydi ksaille grv grne shsa grch bhne m pni himmti hunchu r grv grchu. murkh jhaim bat grdaichu. ke timihru hibru hun? m pni hum. timihru israeli hun r? m pni hum. ke timihru abra-

hamka snan hun r? m pni hum. timihru khristko seva grchn? m ajh dherai grchu. m pagl jstai bat grirheko chu. timihrule bhnda dhairai kthin-kthin kamhru maile grekochu. m timihru bhnda gherai coti jel bhogeko chu. maile ajh gherai kutai khaeko chu. dherai ptk m jhndai jhndai mreko hum. maile pamc plt yhudihrubat uncals korra khaeko chu. tin plt ltthile kutai khaeko chu. ek plt t m dhungale haner jhndai mariem. tin plt m cdeko jhaj dubyo r ek plt t ratbhri r bholi blt pni smudrma bitaem. maile dherai yatra grirhekochu. mlai ndihrubat, corhrubat, r mera aphnai manishrubat r ayhudihruko khtra thiyo. mlai shрма, nirjn thaumma r smudrma khtra thiyo. m admbri bhaihrudekhi pni khtrama thiem. maile kthor r athk prism kti rat nsuti grekochu. m bhojn au pani binai bsnu prthyo. dherai jadoma kamdai bsnu prthyo. ani aru dherai smsyahru thie. yi sb bahek pni mndlihruko lagi maile hercah grnu prthyo. prtyek din timihruko visyama cinta grchu. ksailai kmjor dekha aphulai kmjor bhe jsto lagthyo. r koi papma aghi srda mero antskarn pirolinthyo. ydi maile grv ke kura grneprch bhne m ti kurahru grchu jun mera durbliatruh hun. prmesvr jandchn m asty bolirheko chain. uham prmesvrhunuhunch r prbhu yesu khristka pita hunu hunch jo sda dhnyvadka patr hunuhunch. jb m dmiskma thiem, raja aritska rajypalle shrka caraitir palehru rakher mlai prkrn khoje. tr kehi sathihrule mlai euta tokrima haler prkhalko dulobat tl jharidie r m tys rajypalko hatbat phutkem.

12

ab maile grv grnai prch, ysaille kehi phaida hune t hoin. tr m prbhuko drsnhru r sty prkashru bare boli nai rhnechu. m khrist visvasi ek jna ysto manislai cinchu jslai tesro svrgma sojhai ucali lgeko thiyo. yo caudh rvs aghiko kuro ho. tys manislai srsthrvrsitai va srir bina lgieko thiyo tyo t m jandinm tr prmesvr jan-nuhunch. m yti nai jandchu tys manislai svrgma lgiyo srsthrvrsitai athva srir bina, m jandinm. tr usle tyahm jun kura sunyo tyo sbdma vrnn grn skimdain. usle je sunyo tyo btaunu kunai mnusylai anumti chain. m tyosto manisko grv grnskchu. tr m aphnai barema grv rgdinm. aphno t durbliatruhakai matr grv grnechu. ydi maile aphno barema grv grin bhne m murkh hune chain, mlai murkh bhnn sktain karn m sty bolchu. tr m aphno barema grv rgdinm. kin? kin ki m cahmdin ki timihrule maile greko dekhnch athva bhneko sunchn tys bhnda jyada mero barema socos. maile dekheka ascryjnk kurahrulai lier m rgvit humdin. mlai euta dukhkhko smsya dieko thiyo. tyo smsya saitabant aune euta dut ho tyo mlai pitn r ghmdn grnu bat rokn pthaieko thiyo. ys smsyabat bamcn-lai maile prbhusit tin ptk binti grem. tr prbhule mlai bhne "mero anugrh nai timro lagi prsst ch. durvl-tama nai mero skti siddh hunch." ysaille m aphno dur-blato grv khusisit grchu. tb khristko skti mmathi rhnech. ysaille khristko nimti aphno durvltahruma m khusi chu. ydi ksaille mero ninda gre pni, jb m apthero avsthamu prchu, stainchu au kstma prchu, m khusi hunchu. yi sb khristka lagi hun. ani m yi shmsyahruma prsnn chu. jb m durvl chu, tb tyhi

bela m vastvma pauchu r blvnt hunchu. m murkh jsto boldai chu. tr yso grn mlai timihrule nai lgayau. timihrule mero visyama ramro bhnnu prch. m kehi pni hoin, tr ti "mhan prerithru" kunai khndma pni m bhnda srest hoinn. jb m timihrusit them maile tysto kary grem jsbat prman bhyo ki m ek prerit them. maile cinhhru, ascrykrmhru r alauki karyhru dekhame. ekdmai dhrysit maile ti karyhru smpnn grem. kun visyama timihru any mndlihu bhnda nimn strka thiyau? yma matr ntr any kunai kuroma m aphai timihrukologi bhar bhin. ys visyama m timihru bhnda tl bhe mlai ksma deu. tesro plt m timihrukham aun tyar chu. m timihruko bhar hune chain. timihrusit bheko kunai kuroma mero kunai caso chain. mero caso kevl timihru matr hau. aphno ama babuhrukologi jogad grnu ketaketihruko krtvy hoin tr ama-babule nanihruko nimti jgera grnu prch. yskarn msgb bheko sbai timihrulai din m khusi chu. timihruka nimti m aphailai pni sumpnchu. ydi maile timihrulai atyntai maya grem bhne ke timihrule mlai kmty maya grchau? yo prst ch ki m timihruko bhar bhidieko chain. tr timihru bhnn skchau ki m tyti clakh ki timihrulai phmsaun maile dhutymi pryog grem. timihrukham pthaieko ti manishrudvara maile timihrubat sosn grem? timihru jandchau, maile timihrulai sosn grin. maile titslai timihrukham pthaem ani unisit hamra bhai pthaem. tittle timihrubat labh uthaun. unle uthae? ahm timihru jandchau tits r maile yi kurahru eutai mnsayle gryaum ke ytinjel hamile yi sb aphnai bcauko lagi bhndaithyau? hoin. m prmesvr aghi ani prbhuko aghi bhnnchu. timihru hamra priy mitrhru hau. ani jti hami grchaum, timihrulai drilo bnaun grchaum. m yso grchu kin ki mlai dr ch, m timihrukham aumda m jsto cahnnchu tysto npaumla. mlai dr ch ki timihru majh rtk, dah, ris, jhgda, thulthula kurahru, dust kura, ghmdnd r gdbdi hola mlai dr ch, m timihrukham pheri aumda mero prmesvle mlai timihruka samu lnjit parnu hunech. dherai jna jjsle phile pap greka thie tr aphno anaitikta, yaun pap ani lajrmda krmko nimti pchuto grn, aphno hrty privrttn greka chainn r maile timihruko lagi sok grnu prla.

13

m timihrukham pheri aune chu. tyo tesro ptk hunech. ani yadgr, "hrek vivrnko lagi dui athva tin jna smm manishrule prman grn prch." jb m timihrusit dosro plt them, jsle paphru greka thie timihrulai maile cetauni dieko them. ahile m timihrukdekhni tada chu, timihrulai r aru rhekahrulai m cetavni dinchu. jb m pheri timihrukham aumchu timihruko papko lagi m dnd dinechu. khrist mbat boldaichn bhne prman cahnnchau bhne mero prman ch ki khrist timihrulai dnd din durvl hunuhunch. vastvma uham timihruko bicma bliyo hunuhunch yo samco ho ki khrist durbl hunu hunthyo. jti bela krusma tamgie. tr ys ghristhv uham prmesvrko sktile jivit hunu hunch. ani yo pni samco ho ki hami khristma durbl chaum. tr timihrukologi prmesvrko sktile hami khristit rhechaum. timi aphailai niyaler her. timihru visvasma bamcekachau ki chainau, jamc gr. yesu khrist timihruma chn bhne kuro jandchau. tr tyo

jamcma sphl bhenau bhne khrist timihruka antrma hunu hunn. tr m asa grchu, timihrule janne chau ki hami ys jamcma viphl bneka chainaum. prmesvr-lai hamro prarthna ch, timihrule kunai nramro kam grne chainau. hami jamcma sphl bneko aru manishrule dekhun bhne kuro hamra hoin. tr thulo kuro t yo ch ki ydi priksma hami aphai asphl bheko manishrule soce pni jun asl ho timihru tyhi kam gr. styko viruddh hami kehi grn skdainaum. hami styka nimti je ch tyo grn matr skchaum. timihru drilo bnyau bhne hami durvl hunuma khusi chaum. hamro prrthana ch timihru dirilo bndai janechau. timihrusit nhumda m yi kurahru lekhdai chu jsma ki aumda kheri maile mero adhikar kdsmsg pryog grn npros. timihrulai vinas grne hoin tr bliyo bnaune tyo skti prbhule mlai dinbhyo. dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru! ab m vida linchu. prippk hune kosis gr. maile timihrulai bhneko kura gr. ek arkasit mil r santisit bs. tb prem r santika prmesvr timihrusit hunuhunech. ek arkako abhivadn pvitr cumbnle gr. prmesvrka sbai pvitr jnhrule timihrulai abhivadn pthaeka chn. prbhu yesu khristko anugrh prmesvrko prem ani pvitr atmako shbhagita timihruma smdhaim hos.

pavl, preritbat prnam. prerithunlai, mlai n t manishrule cune n m kunai manisdvare pthaiem. yesu khrist ani pita prmesvrle nai mlai prerit niyukt grnu bheko ho. prmesvr nai ek hunuhunch jsle yesulai mrtyubat baurai lyaunu bheko thiyo. msit bheka sbai khrist bhairhubat glatiyama bheka mndlihrulai prnam. prmesvr pita r hamra prbhu yesu khristle timihrulai anugrh r santi diun. prmesvr r hamra pitako iccha anasar ys vrtman dust smsarbat hamilai chutkara dinko lagi unle aphailai hamra paphruka nimti bli die. unko sda srveda mhima hos. amin. kehi smy aghi prmesvrle timihrulai unko anusrn grnu bolae. unle timihrulai aphno anugrhle bolae jun khrist marpht amuch. tr ahile timihrulai dekher m chhk prem ki timihrule bato biraeka chau r arkai susmacarma visvas grn thaleka chau.” vastvma, kunai arko susmacar samco chain. tr kti manishrule timihrulai almyairheka chn. tinihru khristko susmacaralai arko tir bdlm cahchn. hamile timihrulai samco susmacr bhneka chaum. ysaile hami t ke, svrgka svrgdute pni arkai susmacar bhchn bhne usma visvas grnu humdain. hamile yo aghi nai bhnisheka chaum. r ahile pni bhndaichu. timihrule samco susmacaralai svikar griskkeka chau. ysrtth ydi ksaiile timihrulai muktiko arkai upay btamuch bhne tysko virodh grnuprch. ani ke mlai nai svikar grun bhni manishrulai maile visvas graune cesta grdaichu bhne timihru sjhmchnau? hoin! maile prmesvrlai matr khusi parne cesta grdaichu. maile manishrulai khusi parn caheko chu r? ydi ajhai manishrulai nai khusi parne cesta grdai them bhne m yesu khristko sevk bnne thiinm. dajyu-bhaihru ho! m iccha grchu ki timihrule jan, jun susmacr maile prcar grem tyo manisle bnaeko hoin. maile manishrubat susmacar painm. ksaiile mlai susmacar sikaeko hoin. yesu khrist aphaile mlai yo prkt grnu bheko ho. mero biteko jivn bare timihrule suniskeka chau. m yhudi dhrm manne them. maile prmesvrko mndililai khubai stame. m mndililai bhtkaune kosis grthaim. m yhudi dhrmma visvas grthem. m yhudi dhrmko neta bnn lageko them. maile mera smkalin nv yuvk yhudihurulai uchineko them. purana riti-thiti mann m arubhnda jyadai josilo them. ti sb riti-rivajhr hamile aphna purkhahrubat paeka thiyaum. tr m jmnnu bhnda aghi nai prmesvrle mero lagi yo yojna bnaeka rhechn. yskarn unle unko anugrhle mlai bolae. prmesvrle mlai aphna putrko susmacar ayhudihru majh bhnn iccha gre. ysaile prmesvrle mlai aphna putrko drsn grae. prmesvrle bolaumda maile ksaitab kunai sllah r shayta liinm. n t m bhnda aghi prerit hunehrulai bhetn gem. tr, aber ngri m arb desma gem r tyhambat dmsks shrma phrker aem. tin rvspchi m yruslem gem, m ptruslai bhetn cahnthie. ptrussit m pndhr din bse. maile aru prerithrulai bhetinm-khali yakublai bhete jo prbhuka bhai hun. prmesvr jandchn maile lekhn lageka yi kurahru jhuta hoinn. tb m siria r silisiya gem. yhudiyama khristka mndliile ysbhnda aghi mero anuhar dekheka thienn. mero barema tinihrule khali yti suneka thieh “ys manisle hamilai khub staune grthyho tr uhi nai ahile manishrulai tyhi visvasa kurahru grihimdch jun vis-

vaslai u nst grne pryas grthyho.” yi visvasihrule merai karnle prmesvrko dherai prmsa gre.

2

caudh rvs bitepchi brnabassit m pheri yruslem gem. r titslai sathma lgem. m geko karn prmesvrle mlai tyham janai prne dekaunu bhyo. maile visvasihruka aguvahrulai tyham bhetem. jb hami ekant bhyaum maile tinihrulai tyhi susmacar vyakhya grem jun m ayhudihru majh prcar grchu. tinihrule mero kam bujhn bhne m cahnthem jsma ki mera vitgta kamhru r vrtmanu pryashru kher njaun. tits msaiti thie. tits grik thie. tr ti visvasihrule titslai khtna grnu kr lgaenn. hami ystai smsyahru bare kura grn cahnthyaum, kin ki ktipy avisvasihru gupt ruple hamra dlma pseka thie. khrist yesuma hamro svmttrta bujhn tinihru jasus bner pseka thie. tr hami ti jhuta bhairhule caheka kurama alikti pni jhukenaum jsma ki timihruma susmacarko styta rhirhos. tr thulabd manishrule maile prcar greko susmacaralai adl-bdl grenn. tinihru “thula-bda” holan ki nholan tysle mlai kehi phrk prdain. prmesvrka nimti sbai ek sman chn. tr ti naikehrule dekhe ki prmesvrle ptruslai yhudihru majh ani mlai gair-yhudihru majh susmacar prcar grn lgaunu bhyo prmesvrle ptruslai yhudihruko prerit bhi kam grn lgaunu bhyo. yakub, ptrus r yuhnna aguva jsta maninchn. tinihrule bujhe ki prmesvrle mlai vises vrdan dinu bhekoch. yskarn tinihrule brnabas r mlai svikar gre. tinihrule bhne, “pavl r brnabas, hami manchaum ki timihru ti manishrukham jau jo yhudi hoinn r hami camhi yhudihru majh janchaum.” tinihrule hamile euta kuro bhne ki grihrulai shayta grn nbhulnu. ani maile tyo kura grne bhrsk pryas greko chu. jb ptrus entiokma ae. unle kehi ysto kam gre jo srars bhul thiyo. tyaikarn maile unko amne-samne virodh grem kinbhne uni bhumla thie. yo ksri bhyo bhneh jb ptrus philo ptk entiokma ae uni gair-yhudihrusmg khae ani bse. jb yakubkhambat kehi yhudihru ae ptrusle ti gair-yhudihrusit smgt grn chode. unle aphulai gair-yhudihrudekhki alg rakhe, unle tinihrusit khanu chodidie. kin? kinbhne uni yhudihrusmg drae. jsle sbai gair-yhudihrule khtna grn prch bhni visvas grthe. tyham bheka aru yhudi khristiynhrule pni ptrusko ktipnma sath die. brnabas pni tinihrubat prbhavit bhe ani ek kptile jsto kam gre. maile yi yhudihruko mn vicare. unihrule susmacarko stytalai pchyairheka thienn. yskarn sara mndlikhruko samunne maile ptruslai bhneh “ptrus timi yhudi hau. tr yhudile jstai timile aphno jivn bitairheka chainau. timi gair-yhudihru srh bsirheka chau. ydi yso ho bhne timi kin gair-yhudihurulai yhudihru jsto bamcn kr lgamuchau?” hami yhudihru jnmaika yhudi haum, gair-yhudi papihru jsta hoinaum. hami jandchaum, vyvstha mandaima kohi pni prmesvrko aghi dhrmi bndainaum. yesu khristma visvas gre matr manis prmesvrma dhrmi bnn skch. yskarn hami pni yesu khristma visvas grchaum. ani prmesvrko madhyhma khristma visvas rakher nai hami prmesvrko sevk bnekachaum, vyvstha maner hoin. kin ki vyvstha maner matr kohi pni dhrmi bnn skdain. dhrmi bnn

hami khristma visvas gryau. ysbat hami pni papihru thiyaum bhñne spst ch. tb ke khristle hamilai papi bñamuchn? pkkai hoin. ydi maile pheri tyhi chodiskeko vyvstha prcar grem bhñe maile svikarem ki maile vyvstha bhñg grem. vyvsthama bamcn maile tyagiskekochu. tyhi vyvsthale mlai mario. ti vyvsthakolagi m mriskechochu taki m prmesvrkolagi bamcekokochu. m khristsitai krusma tamgiem. ysaile m bamcirheko chain tr khrist hunuhunch jo mma bamcirhnu bhekokh. m mero srirma ajhai jivit chu tr m prmesvrka putrko visvasma jivit chu. mlai uhamle prem grnu bhyo ani mlai bcaun uhamle mero nimti aphailai arpn grnu bhyo. prmesvrbat paeko yo vrdan mlai khubai mhtypurn ch. kinbhñe ydi vyvsthale hamilai prmesvrko dhrmi bñaumdo ho t, khristlai mrñ kunai avsyk thien.

3

he glativasihru, krusma yesu khrist ko mrtyu bare timihruka amkha aghi spstis jhlkaekai thiyo. tr timihru murkh rhechau. ksaila timihrulai chkkaeach. mlai eutai kuro bhñh timihrule pvitr atma ksri payau? ke vyvstha paln grer nai atma paeka hau? hoin. timihrule susmacar suner ani visvas grer atma paeka chau. timihru yti murkh ksri bñnskchau? timihrule atmasit khristma jivn suru gryom. ani ab ke aphnai sktile purn grne kosis grchau?yo murkhta ho. timihrule dherai kurako anubhv greka chau. ke ti sbai vyrthka bhe? m asa grchu ti vyrthai genn. vyvstha manchau bhñer prmesvrle yesuko atma dinubheko ho? hoin. vyvstha manchau bhñer prmesvrle timihru bic cmtkar greka hun? hoin. timihrule susmacar sunyau r ysa visvas gryom bhñer prmesvrle aphno atma dinu bheko r cmtkar grnu bheko ho. abrahamko barema sastrle tyhi bhñch. "abrahamle prmesvrlai visvas gre ani prmesvrle unko visvaslai svikar grnu bhyo. tyaile abrahamlai prmesvrko dhrmi thhraunubhyo." ysaikarn, timihrule jannuprch ki josit visvas ch timihru nai abrahamka samco ntan hun. bhñn sastrle bhñeko thiyo ki gair-yhudihrulai visvasdvare prmesvrko dhrmi thhraunuhunch. abrahamlai yo susmacar aghi nai sunaieko thiyo, jsto sastrle bhñch, "timidvara sm-purn jatihrulai asirvad diinech." abrahamle yo visvas gre ani uni asisit bhe. aj pni yo tystai ch. js-jssit visvas thiyo timihru sbaila abrahamle jstai asirvad pae. tr vyvstha pchyaunma bhr prnehrule srappae kinbhñe sastrle bhñchñ "vyvsthama lekheka sbai kura prtyekle mannai prch. jsle mandain umathi srapprch." ysaibat yo prst hunch ki vyvsthadvara ksailai prmesvrma dharmik bñau skimdain. "jo manis visvasdvare prmesvrsng thik ch, u sdhaim bamcirhñch." vyvstha visvasma adeko chain. vyvsthale bhñch, "jsle yi kamhru grer bamcn chanch usle vyvsthale bhñekai kurahru paln grnuprch." vyvsthale hamima srapp layao tr khristle tyo srapp hamibat htaidinu bhyo. hamro thaum uhamle linubhyo r aphaile tyo srapp thapnubhyo. sastrma yo lekhekokh, "jb ksaiko srir rukhmathi jhundyaich tyo srappit ho. prmesvrko asis sbai manisle purn skun bhñi khristle tyo grnu bheko ho. prmesvrle abrahamlai yo asis prtijna gre jun khrist yesu marpht aumdn. yesu mrñu bhyo jsma ki pvitr

atma jun prmesvrle prtijna grnu bheko hami paun skaum. hami yo prtijna visvasdvare paumchaum. dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru ho, m euta udahrñ dinchuh jb ksaila iccha ptr lekhh r tyo adhikrt hunch, tb ksaila tyslai pnchaun skdain athva tysma kehi thpn nai skch. prmesvrle abraham r unka ntanlai prtijna greka thie. prmesvrle "ani timra ntanhrulai" bhñnu bhen, jsko arth ek jna manis khrist matr hunch. mero bhñnuko mtlbh prmesvrle krar bñinu bhñda dherai rvs aghi nai yo krar abrahamsng greka thie. vyvsthat can sy tis rvsphi matr bñieko ho. ysaile vyvsthale krar rdd graun skdain r abrahamlai prmesvrle dieka prtijnalai bñln skdain. krarlai manda prmesvrle greko prtijna painch r? paimdain. ydi vyvstha manda ti vs-tuhru hamile paine bhe tyo prtijnabat hoin. tr abrahamko pksma aphno prtijnako adharmu uphar svrup prmesvrle unlai asis dinu bhyo. tyso ho bhñe vyvstha kin avsyk pryau? manishrule bhul grchn bhñne dekhaunlai vyvstha diieko thiyo. abrahamko khas ntan naunjel smm tyo vyvstha clirhyo. prmesvrko prtijna yinai ntanko visvama thiyo. vyvstha svrgdutdvare dieko thiyo. svrgduthrule manishrulai vyvstha dimda mosalai mdhysth rakhe. tr yo ek pksiy bhe mdhysth avsyk prdain ani prmesvr kevl eutai hunu hunthyo. ke ysle vyvstha prmesvrko prtijnako viruddh ho bhñne arth laumch? hoin. manishrulai jivn dine tysto vyvstha humdo ho, t hami vyvstha paln grerai dharmik bñine thiyaum. tr yo samco hoin, kin ki dhrmsastrle ghosna grch ki sbai manishru papka kaidi hun. ysko arth hunch ki manishrulai diieko prtijna visvasdvare diinch. yo yesu khristma visvas rakhne manishrulai diieko thiyo. jb smm yo visvas aeke thien hamihru vyvsthako kaidi thiyaum. jb smm prmesvrma grnu prne visvas grdainu, hami svnttr humdinaum. ysle grda khristko agmn smm vyvstha hamro abhibhavk thiyo. khrist ae pchi visvasdvare hami dhrmi bñn skyau. ab visvasko bato khulekokh r hami vyvsthako smrksnma chainaum. yskarn ab visvasdvare khristma timihru prmesvrka balkhru hau. timihru sbai khristma bptisma lier timihrule khristlai nai dharn greka chau. ab khristma kunai manis yhudi athva grik , kmara athva phukka ani stri athva purusma pni kunai bhinnata bhen. kinbhñe khrist ysuma timihru sb ek hau. timihru khristma hau bhñe timihru abrahamka ntan hau. ysko arth abrahamsit prmesvrle prtijna greko jmmai asis paumnechaum.

4

m yo timihrulai bhñn cahñchuh uttradhikari jb smm balk rhñch u r kmarama kunai bhinnata rhmdain. yo sty ho ydypu isle aphno adhikarma rheko prtyek kuro paumch. kin? kinbhñe balk chunel usle aphno abhibhavk r smrkskko ajna mannuprch. tr balk jb aphna babule tokidieko umerma pugh, u mukt hunch. hamisng pni tystai ho. ek smyama hami pni balk-balika jstai thiyaum. hami ys smsarka vyrthka vyvsthaka kmara thiyaum. tr ucit smyama prmesvrle aphno putr pthaun bhyo. prmesvrka putrle euti striko kokhma jñm linubhyo. uham pni vyvsthako adhinma bsnu bhyo. prmesvrle yo grnuoko karn vyvsthaka adhinma bsnehrulai mukti dinu thiyo. hamilai aphna balk bñauene prmesvrko iccha thiyo.

timihru prmesvrka chora-chorihru hau. tysaikarn prmesvrle aphna putrko atma timihruko hrdyma hali dinu bhoyo tyhi atma le pukarch, "baba, pita." ysaikarn, ab timihru aghi jsto kmara chainau. timihru prmesvrko putr hau. aphule greko prtijna prmesvrle pura grnuhunch kinbhne timi uhamko putr hau. aghi-ahgi timihrule prmesvrilai cineka thienau. timihru tysta devtahruko das thiyau jo samco thienn. ab timihrule samco prmesvrilai cinchau. vastvma prmesvrle timihrulai cinnubhyo. yskarn aghi-ahgi manilieka ti kmjor r nikmma vyvsthahru tir pheri kin rphknchau? pheri tyskai kmara bnn cahnachau? timihrule ajhai pni vyvsthako siksa anasar khas din, mhina, rtu r rvs mnaumchau. timihrubare mlai dr lagch ki timihruko lagi maile je jti prism grem ti tb vyryth t bhenn? dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihru, m pni timihru jstai thiem, yskarn dya gri ab m jstai bhideu. aghi timihru mero lagi khubai ramra thiyau. smjh t, m kin timihru bhekoma philyai aem. kin ki mlai sanco thien. tb maile timihruma susmacar prcar grem. mero bisnco timihrulai bhar bnyo. tr timihrule m prtj ghrna drsaenau. timihrulai chodn mlai vadhy grenau. timihrule mlai ysto svagt gryo ki m prmesvrbat aeko dut nai hum. timihrule mlai svym yesu khristlai jhaim svikaryo. tysbela timihru khubai prsn thiyau. kti hrayo tyo khusi ahile? ylai smjhna ch hun skne sb kisimko shayta mlai diyau. ydi smbhv hunthyo bhne aphno amkha pni nikaler ani mlai dine thiyau. ke ahile m timihruko stru bheko chu kinki m sty bolchu? ti manishru timihrumathi khubai caso rakhdaichn, tr timihruko mnsay ramro chain. timihrukologi tyo ramro hoin. timihru cahnach ki timihru hamro virodhma khd hau. timihru cahnach ki timihrule timihrulai matr pchayunu ani arulai hoin. jb manishrule timima caso linchn bhne tyo smdhaim ramro ch ydi uddesy ramro ch bhne. tyo smdhai sty ho, m timihrusit humda hos ki nhumda hos. mera sana balkhru ho! jnm dimda amalai jsto prsuti pid hunch, mlai pni tystai pid anubhv bhirhech. timihru khrist jstai nhounjel m tyhi pida anubhv grinai rhnchu. mlai lagch ydi m ahile timihrusit humdo hum t m mero svrko ly nai bdlaune thiem kin ki m anyolma preko chu. timihrumdhye ktijna mosako vyvsthako adhinma rhn cahnachau. bhn t vyvsthale ke bhynch timihru sundainau? dhrmsastrle bhynch, abrahamaka dui chorahru thie. timihru mdhye eutaki ama kmari thii r arko camhiki ama mukt stri thii. abrahamko kmari pptiko choro samany manv ruple jnmeko thiyu bhne mukt stri pptiko choro prmesvrle abrahamlai dieko prtijna anasar jnmeko thiyu. yo sty kthale hamro aghi euta citr khd grch. ti dui strihru prmesvr r manis bicko krar svrup hun. euta krar sinai prvt ko prmesvrle bnaeko vyvstha ho. ys smjhautako adhin rhne manishru kmara jsta hun. hagar naumki ama tyhi krar jsto ho. hagar arb desma sinai pahad jsto ho r u yruslemko vrtman ngr yhudiko prtirup ho. yo ngr euta kmara ho r yska manishru (yjudi) kmarahru hun. tr svrgiy yruslem euti mukt nariko prtik ho. yini hamri mata hun. dhrmsastrma yo lekhieko chh"khushi hou he bamjhi nari! jsle kunai balklai jnm dinu skinau, rhshle krau, jodle cicyau ki prsv pid timile khilyai anubhv grinau. tyo nari jsko pti chain, usaika dherai sntan holan, ptisitai rhne striko bru

chora-chori nholan." abrahamko euta choro samany ruple jnmeko thiyu. arko choro prmesvrko prtijna anasar atmakos sktile jnmeko thiyu. mera dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru! timihru pni ti ishak jstai prtijnaka chora-chorihru hau. samany rupma jnmne chorale arko chorsmg durvyvhar greko thiyu. aj pni tystai bhirhech. tr dhrmsastrle ke bhynch? "kmari r usko choralai nikali deu! mukt striko chorale aphna pitaka sbai thok pauneh. tr kmariko chorale kehi paune chain." ysaikarn mera dajyu -bhai, didi-bhinihru ho! hami kmariko chora-chori hoinaum. hami svtmr strika chora-chorihru haum.

5

khristle hamilai svtmr bnaunu bhoyo, sahsi hou. bdli bher vyvsthakai kmara nbn. sun! m pavl hum. m bhynch, ydi khtna gri timihru pheri (vyvsthamai) rphknchau bhne timihruka lagi khrist asl hunuhunn. pheri m prtyeklai cetauni dinchu ydi khtna grn raji chau bhne timihrule mosako sbai vyvstha paln grn vadhy hunchau. ydi vyvstha maner dhrmi hun kho-jchau bhne khristitko timihruko jivn ses bhoyo. timihru prmesvrko anugrhdexhi bahir niskyau. hamrolagi bhne visvasdvata matrai prmesvr aghi dhrmi bnne asa grn skinch. ani tyo asa atmatat paun hami rphkhirheka chaum. koki khrist yesuma ch bhne tysko khtna bheko ch ki chain tyo kunai mukhy kuro hoin. tr mukhy kuro t ho visvas jun prembat apai prkt hunch. timihru ramro daud daudirhethyau. sty paln grirheka thiyau. sty bato himdnma timihru-lai kse rokyo? yo rokav timilai prmesvrbat bheko hoin jsle timihrulai channubhyo. hosiya hou, "alikti khmirle pni jmmai pithoko dllalai phulaumch." mlai prmsvrle pura bhrosa dinuhunch ki timihrule tysto vicarlai svikarne chainaum. tysto vicarma ksaila timihrulai almyaumdaich. u jo sukai hos dnd paune nai ch. mera dajyu-bhaihru ho! manisle khtna gr-nai prch bhner maile sikaeko chain. tystai sikaum-daichu bhne pheri mero khedo kin grinch? maile manishrulai khtna grnu sikaekai ho bhne khristbare mero prcarma kunai smsya nai bnne thien. ydi maile khtna grn manishrulai sikai rheko chain bhne, tb krusko visyma mero siksa kunai smsya nai hoin. m t cahnych, ksaila khtnako duhkh bisaumch bhne timihru aphno kamma aghi bdhdai jau ani timihru nai bru khsi bnun. mera dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru ho! prmesvrle timihrulai svtmr bnn bolauun bheko ho. tr tys svtmrtilalai aphno pappurn vicar grne bhana nbnaun. tr apsma premko vartalap gr. smpurn vyvsta yhi ek adesma smetieko chh "aphule aphulai jsto prem grchau tystai prem arulai pni gr." tr apsma pitapit r cyatayat gryo bhne, antma timihru apsmay nas hune chau. ysaila m bhynchuh atma anasar bamc. tyso gryo bhne timra pappurn svbhavle caheko khrab kam grne chainau. hamro pappurn svbhavle ysto kuro cahnych jun atma viruddh hunch. ani atmale camhi ysto kuro cahnych jun hamro pappurn svbhavko viruddh hunch. yi dui kurahru ek arkoko viprit chn. ysaikarn timile samccai grnu caheko kuro grn sktainau. tr atmatat doriyaun bhne timi vyvsthako adhinma rhne chainau. hamra pappurn svbhavle khrab grch jo yi hunh yaun pap, asud-

dhta, anaitikta, murti-puja, tntr-mntr, dushmani, jhai-jhgd, irsya, krodh, svarth, phut, gutbndi, dah, mdpan, mojmija r ystai aruaru. maile phile pni cetauni diekai hum r ahile pni dinchuh jsle ysta kamhru grchn ti prmesvrko rajyma jane chainn. tr atmale prem, annd, santi, dhairy, dya, bhlai, visvstta, nmrtta, smym dimdch. yi kurahru bhul hun bhne kunai vyvsthama chain. khrist yesuma hunehrule aphna ysta pap-purn svbhavlai krusma jhundaeka hunchn. tinihrule aphna vasna r asubh kamna jo tinihruko pap svbhavle cahnnch, tyagi skeka hunchn. atmabat hamile nyam jivn paumdchaum. jivnko pth prdrsnko nimti hamile atmalai pchyaunu prch. hamile arkalai ris uthaunu humdain. r hamile ek-arkoko dah grnu humdain.

6

dajyu-bhai r didi-bhinhru ho! timihru mdhye ksaille bhul grn skchau. timihruma jo atmik chau bhul grne maniskham jau r uslai nmrtapurvk lyau. yo kam nmr bner grnu prch. tr hos gr! ntr timi pni pap-tir tanin skchau. ek-arkako duhkhma shayta gr. yo gryau bhne timile khristko vyvsthalai samcosit palngreka hunechau. ydi koi many nhumda-nhumdai pni aphulai many nai smjhnnch bhne usle aphailai dhokha diirheko. ksaille aphnai prapti arkosit tulna ngros. aphno kam aphaile jamcos. tb matr u rgvit hunskch. prtyek aphno abhibhara aphai svikar gros. jsle prmesvrko siksa liirheko ch usle aphuma bheko sbai sdgunhru aphna prsiksikhuma bamdhos. aphule aphailai dhokha ndeu, timi prmesvrlai thgn skdainau. manisle je ropch tyhi phlch. ydi ksaille aphnai pap-purn khetma kheti grch bhne usle vinas ubjaumch. tr ksaille atmako khetma kheti grch bhne usle atmabat annt jivn ubjaumch. ramro kam grnama hami thaknu humdain. ydi hami krm grn rokienu bhne thik smyma hami bali uthaun paumchaum. jb hamile avsr paumchaum, sbailai shayta graum. vises gri tinihru-lai jo visvasi privarka chn. yo m aphai lekhdachu. her kti lamo ciththi m lekhchu. ksaille timihrulai khtna grn kr lgaulan. arule tinihruelai manun bhne asama matr tinihrule tyso grchn. khristko krus-lai matr manda tinihruko khedo hola ki bhner ti draumchn. jsle khtna graun bl dinchn, tinihru aphai vyvstha mandainn tr timihrulai khtna bhne graun cahnnch. ydi tinihru aphno iccha pura graun ske tinihru aphuma grv grchn. m camhi tysta kurama grv rgdin bhne asa grchu. m hamra prbhu yesu khristko krusma grv grchu. krusdvara smsar merolagi mreko ch r smsarkolagi m mriskeko chu. khtna grnu ki n grnu tyo kunai mhtvpurn kura hoin. mhtvpurn kura ho prmesvrla bnaunu bheko nyam manis hunu. yo vyvstha paln grne prmesvrka smpurn jnhru ani prmesvrka jimmai manishru prti santi r krna rhas. ab uso ksaille mlai dherai kst ndeu. mero srirbhri cotka daghru chn. yi daghrule prman grch ki m khrist yesukai hum. mera dajyu-bhai didi-bhinhru! hamra prbhu yesu khristko anugrhi timihruko at-mama rhirhos bhni m prarthna grchu. amin.

prmesvrko iccha anasar prerit bneko pavlat
 prmesvrka pvitr jnhrulai jo ephissma chn tha khrist
 yesuma visvas rakhnehrulai abhinndn. hamra pita
 prmesvr r prbhu yesu khristbat sbailai anugrh
 r santi hos. uhamle hamilai svrgiy sthanhruma
 prtyek khristma rheko atmik asis dinu bhekoch.
 hamra prbhu yesu khristka pita prmesvrma prmsa.
 khristma hune hamilai pita prmesvrle smsarko
 srsti grnu bhnda philyai channubhyo kinbhne
 prmesvrle aphno samunne nirdos r pvitr jn rhn
 skaum bhni hamilai premle channu bheko ho.
 ani smsarko srsti hunu bhnda philyai prmesvrle
 hamilai yesu khristdvara aphna balkhru bnaune
 niscy grnubhyo. yo uhamko iccha thiyao. ysaia
 uham prsn hunuhuthyo. uhamko yhi asrcrynk
 anugrhko karn uham prmsniy hunuhunch. aphna
 pyara putr jsai unle maya grnuhunch prmesvrle
 hamilai aphno anugrh prsst dinubhyo. hami jo
 khristma chaum uhamka rgtbat mukt graieka
 chaum. prmesvrkai asim anugrhle aphna paphrubat
 hamile ksma paekachaum. prmesvrle jnan r smjhsng
 yo anugrh atyntai udartapurvk dinubhyo. aphna
 gupt yojna hamilai jnaumnu bhekoch. prmesvr
 yhi cahanu hunthyo r uhamle yo khristdvara grne
 yojna grnubhyo. thik smya aphno yojna purn
 grne prmesvrko uddesy ho. svrg r prthvika sbai
 thok khristko adhinma grne uhamko yojna thiyao.
 prmesvrko jn bnn khristma hami chaniekachaum.
 uhamko iccha r yojna anasar prmesvrle hamilai
 uhamko manis bnaun cahanu hunthyo. uhamle
 prtyek cij nai aphno icchasmg milne bnaumnu
 hunch. khristma asa rakhne hami philo jn haum.
 ani hami chanieka haum taki uhamko mhimama
 hamile prmsa lyaun skaum. timihru pni tystai
 hau. timihrule aphno mukitko barema samco siksas
 susmacar sunihalyau. susmacar sunepchi timihrule
 khristma visvas gryau. ani prmesvrle aphno vises
 chap timihruma lgaunu bhyo r timihrulai pvitr atma
 dinubhyo jun uhamle prtijna grnubheko thiyao. pvitr
 atma camhi prmesvrle aphna manishrulai prtijna
 greka kurahru paumchau nai bhne euta jmant ho
 . ysle prmesvrma hunehrulai purn svtmtrta dinech.
 yi sbko uddesy ho prmesvrko mhimako prmsa
 lyaunu. tyaile mera prarthnako smya m smdhai
 timihrulai smmjhnchu r timihruko nimiti prmesvrilai
 dhnyvad dinchu. maile tysi beladekhi yso grn
 thaleko hum jv maile prbhu yesuma timihruko
 visvas r prmesvrka sbai manishru prt timihruko
 premko barema sunem. m smdhai hamra prbhu yesu
 khristka mhimamayi pita prmesvrilai prarthna grdchu
 ki uhamle timihrulai ysto atma diun jsle prmesvrko
 barema jnan r prkas hos r uhamlai purai bujhn skne
 bnaun. m prarthna grdchu, ki uhamle timihruko
 hrdyko amkha kholidiun taki timihru asalai cinn
 sk jska nimiti prmesvrle timihrulai cunnu bhyo. ani
 prmesvrle aphna pvitr jnhrulai vcn dinubheko asis
 kti smppn r mhimasali rhech tyo pni jannechau. ani
 hami visvas grnehrukolagi prmesvrko skti ati mhan
 ch bhne kuro pni bujhechau. tyhi mha sktidvara
 prmesvrle khristlai mrtiyubat uthaunu bheko thiyao
 r svrgma uhamle aphno dahinepttirakhnubheko

thiyao. prmesvrle khristlai sbai sask, adhikari, sctisali
 rajahrubhnda pni bdhta mhtvpurn bnaunu bhyo.
 kunai yo smsarko das athva bhvisyko smsarko das,
 kunai pni skti bhnda khrist mhtvpurn hunuhunch.
 prmesvrle hrek kuralai khristko adhinma rakhidinu
 bhyo ani mndliko hrek kurama uhamle khristlai
 nai svrocc adhikari bnaunu bhyo. mndli bhneko
 khristko srir ho. mndli khristle pripurn ch jsle sb
 thok sb trh le bhirpurn gridinch.

2

biteka dinhruma aphna paphru r prmesvr virodhi
 krmhrule grda timihruka atmik jivn mrt thiyao. ho
 pni, aghi timihru tystai paphruma bseka thiyau.
 timihru samсарik manishru jhaim bamcirheka
 thiyau. timihrule vayu mndliko dust sktikhruo sasklai
 pchayau. ajhai pni prmesvrilai nmannehruma tyhi
 atmale kam grdaich. gecka dinhruma hamihru sbai
 pni ti manishru jstai bamceka thiyau. hami aphno
 papmy prktilai khusi parne kosisma thiyau.
 hamra prvrtti r mnle cahe anasar nai hami sb
 kuro grthyaum. hami dust manis thiyau. hami
 jun prkarle bseka thiyau hamro papple grda t
 hamile prmesvrko krodh bhognai prne thiyao. hami
 aru jstai thiyau. tr prmesvrko krpa mhan ch ani
 prmesvrle hamilai ati nai maya grnuhunch. hamro
 paphruko karnle hami atmik ruple mrt thiyau.
 tr prmesvrle hamilai khristit nyam jivn dinubhyo.
 hamihru prmesvrko anugrhle nai bcaieka chaum.
 ani prmesvrle hamilai khristisai uthaer aphusit
 svrgiy thaumma bsaunu bhyo. yso hunka karn
 hamihru prmesvrko anugrhle nai bcaieka chaum.
 ani prmesvrle hamilai khristisai uthaer aphusit
 svrgiy thaumma bsaunu bhyo. yso hunka karn hami
 khrist yesuma smmilit bheko ho. bhvisyama aune
 sbaisantalai aphno anugrh kti smppn ch bhne
 agadh smptti dekhaunlai prmesvrle yso grnu bheko
 ch. khrist yesuma hune hamihru prt dyavan bner
 prmesvrle tyo anugrh dekhaumnu hunch. timihru
 anugrhle bcaiekachau. ani tyo anugrh visvasdvara
 paeka hau. timihru aphaile timihrulai bcaenau.
 prmesvrko yo euta uphar ho. timihru aphno kam-
 kurale bamceka humdai hoinau. ysaile ksaille ysko
 grv grn skdinaum. hami jsto chaum tysto prmesvrle
 nai bnaunu bheko ho. khrist yesuma asl kam grnlai
 hamilai nyam jivn dieeko ch. hamralagi ti ramra
 kam grdai hamihru bamcaum bhner prmesvrle yso
 grnu bheko ho. timihru gair-yuhidi bher jnmayau.
 yhudihrule timihrulai “khtnahin” bhnnchn. timihrulai
 ‘asisnchedit’bhne yhudihru aphulai camhi khtnaka
 bhnnchn. timihruko srir manv hatle khtna grieko ch.
 yad rhos, biteka dinhruma timihru khristbat alg
 thiyau. timihru israelka nagrik thienau. ani prtijnako
 anuvndh timihrusit thien jun prmesvrle uhamka
 manishrusit grnubheko thiyao. timihru asa binako
 smsarma bamceka thiyau r timihrule prmesvrilai
 cindain thiyau. ho, ek smya timihru prmesvrdekhi
 tada thiyau. tr ahile timihrulai prmesvrko khubai njik
 lyaieko ch. khristko rgtidvara timihrulai prmesvrko
 khubai njik lyaieko ch. khristko karnle ahile hamile
 santi paeka chaum. khristle hami duvailai ek bnaunu
 bheko thiyao. yuhidi r gair-yhiduhru bicma prkhal

lage jstai chuttiēka thie. timihru apstma ghrna grthe. tr khristle apnai srile ghrnako prkhal bhtkaidinu bhyo. yhudi niymma dherai vidhan r ajnahru thie. tr khristle vyvsthalai smapt gridinu bhyo. manishruko yi dui alg smuhlai aphuma eutai nyam manis bnaune r ysri santi lyaune khristko udessey thiyo. krusdvāra khristle dui smuh bicko ghrna smapt graidinu bhyo ani tinihrlulai euta srirma smmilit graunu bhyo. khristle tinihrlulai prmesvrtir tann chanu hunthyo. uhamle yo kamko ghrnalai krusma marer grnubhyo. khrist aunu bhyo ani timihru bic santiko pracr grnubhyo jo prmesvrdekhi tada thiyau. ani timihruma santi pracr grnubhyo jo prmesvrko njik thie. ho, khrist marphit hami sbailai ek atmadvara pitakham aune adhikar diiyo. yskarn ab timihru pahuna r prdesi hoinau. timihru pni prmesvrka privarka sdsyhrusit pni milekachau. timi visvasihru prmesvrka bhvn hau jun prerithru r agmvktahrudvara jg bsaieko ghderima bnaieko ch. khrist svym bhvka jg-dhunga hunuhunch. tyo spmurn bhvn khristma gamsieko ch. yo prbhuma pvitr mndir bner bddhch. ani khristma timihru pni aruhrusitai nirmait chau. atmadvara timihru pni ysto euta sthan bnidaichau jham prmesvr bsnu hunch.

3

ysrth, m khrist yesuko kaidi hum, r timihruko pni ek kaidi jo yhudihru hoinau. avsy timihru jandchau ki prmesvrle aphna anugrhle timihrlulai shayta grn mlai yo kam sumpnu bhekoch. prmesvrle mlai aphno gupt yojna drsaunu bhyo. ysbare maile kehi lekhiskekaichu. ani maile lekheka ti kurahru pdhyau bhne khristko barema gupt styta maile bujheko rhechu bhne timihru jannskchau. aghi-aghika manishrlulai tyo gupt styta drsaieko thien tr ahile atmadvara tyo gupt rshy uhamko pvitr prerithru r agmvktahrulai drsaieko. gupt styta yhi hoh prmesvrle aphna yhudi manishrlulai dinubheko tyhi kurahru gair-yhudihrule pni paunechn. gair-yhudihru yhudihrusitai ek jiuma smmilit hunechn ani khrist yesuma diieko prmesvrko vcenko sbbhagi hunechn. susmacarko karnle gair-yhudihrule yi sbai paunechn. prmesvrko vises anugrhle, m susmacrako ek jna sevki bniem. uhamle aphno sktidvara mlai yo anugrh dinubheko ch. prmesvrka manishru mdhye m sbbhnda tucch hum. tr uhamle mlai khristko annt dhnrupi susmacar bare gair-yhudihru majh pracr grne yo uphar dinubhyo. tys dhno mhima bujhinskuko ch. ani prmesvrle mlai uhamko gupt sty-tako yojna bare sbai manisilai bhni dine kam dinubhyo, tyo styta adi kaldekhi nai uhamma lukeko thiyo. uhamnai prmesvr hunuhunch jsle sb kuch srsti grnu bhyo. uhamko udesy thiyo ki svrgiy thamuka jmaimai saskhru r adhikarihrule prmesvrle aphno jnan vibhinn prkarle prdrsn grnuhunch bhne janun. yugaum aghi prmesvrle bnaunu bheko yojna anusar yo griekoch. aphule yojna grekai anurup uhamle yo grnubhyo. uhamle yo hamra prbhu khrist yesu marphit grnubhyo. khristma hamihru prmesvrko aghi nirbhy bhi visvasit ubhin skchaum. khristma visvasdvāra hami yo grn skchaum. ysaille m timihrlulai binti grdchu timihruko karn mera ksthru dekher timihrule

hres khanu humdain r asa pni marnu humdain. mero kstle timihruma adr lyaune ch. ysrth pita aghi parthnama m jhukdchu. svrgko r prthviko prtyek privarle uhambatnai ysko nam limdchn. m pitalai aphno mhimamyi smptti anusar tinihrlulai skti prdan grun bhni parthna grdchu, jsma ki aphna atmaama timihru drilo hun skchai. uhamko atmadvara uhamle timahrlulai tyo skti dinu hunch. timahruko visvasko karnle khrast timihruko hrdyama bsun bhni m parthna grdchu. m parthna grdchu, khristko premko mhanta bujhne skti prmesvrka sbai manishrule pun. ani parthna grdchu ki prmesvrka jmmai timihrlulai r prmesvrko pvitrjnle khristko premko mhanta bujhne skti paun. m yo pni prthna grdchu ki uhamko premko caumda, lmbai, umcai r ghirai timahrule bujh sk. khristko prem manv smjh bhnda bahir ch. tr timihrule tyo prem bujh sk bhne mero parthnach.prmesvrko skti jo hamibhitr kam grihekoch, tysle hamile soceko va klpna greko bhnda dherai grn skch. mndlima ani khrist yesuma sda srva r yug-yugsmm uhamko mhima bhirhos. amin.

4

m kaidma chu kin ki m prbhuko hum. prmesvrle timihrlulai unka manis bher jiun cunnu bhyo. ab m timihrlulai prmesvrka manis bher ksri jiunu prch tyo btauch. smdhai nmr r koml bn. dhairy bn r apstma prem purvk rh. atma marphit timihru santipurk ek-arkama sambndhit chau. santiko bndhnle ys sambndhlai atat rakhne bhrsk kosis gr. srir eutai ch r atma eutai ch. asa pni eutai ch jskolagi prmesvrle timihrlulai bolae. eutai prbhu, eutai visvas r eutai bptisma ch. prmesvr eutai hunuhunch jo sbka pita hunuhunch. uham svropri hunuhunch, hrek kurabat kam grnu hunch ani hrekma hunuhunch. khristle hami prtyeklai ek-ekvta vises uphar dinu bhekoch. prtyekle tyhi uphar paeko ch jun uhamle dinu cahnu bheko thiyo. tyaile sastrma ysto bhnieko chl“uhammathi akasma janubhyo, aphusit kaidlai bndi bnaer lanu bhyo ani uhamle manislai upharhu dinubhyo.” “uham mathi janu bhyo” bhnda ke bujhn skinch? ysko arth, phile uham tl prthvima aunu bhyo. yesu tl aunu bhyo r uham nai hunuhunch jo mathi janu bhyo. uham sbbhnda algo akasma janu bhyo. tyo aphuma purn hos bhner khristle ysto grnubhyo. ani khrist hunuhunch jsle manishrlulai vrdanhu dinubhyo jb uhamle dinuhumda! ksailai prerithru, ksailai agmvktahr,ksailai prcarkhru, ksailai mndli ko gothala r ksailai siksk bnaunubhyo. khrist-privaralai mjbnt bnaunu bhni prmesvrka manishrlulai aphno sevama tyar parnu khristle ti vrdanhu dinubhyo. ysle grda khristko srir taki khristko srir bliyo bniyos. hami sbai eutai visvasma nbamdhi-unjel, prmesvrko putrlai purnruple ncinunjel, hami prippkk manis nbniunjel, hami khrist jstai unnt nhun-jel r uhamko purnta prapt ngrunjel yo kam gri nai rnhuprch. tb hami nanihru jsto hune chainau. hami chalma jhajle yta r uta chlkaieka manishru jsta hune chainaum. hami prtyek nyam siksadvāra prbhavit hune chainaum jsle hamilai dhoka dine pryas grch. ti manishrule claki grchn r manishrlulai bhul batama tann hr prkarko cesta grchn. tr, hami prempurv

sty bolchaum. tr hami hr trhle khrist jstai nhunje bdirhnechaum. khrist sir hunuhunch r hami srirko prtyek amg ek-arkama jodiekoch r srirko jodnile ek greko ch. prtyek amgle a-aphnai kam grch. ani ysaille smpurn srir vikas grch r premma drdh hunch. m yo bhunchu r prbhuko smbdndhma cetavni dinchuh prmesvrilai ncinnehu jsto bher nbs. tinihruka vicar nikmma hunchn. ti kehi bujhn sktinn, ani kehi jandainn kin ki tinihru sunn asvikar grchn tyaile prmesvrle dieko jivn jsto tinihruko jivn humdain. lija anubhv grne ksmta tinihrule gumaeka chn. kukrm grn mai tinihruka jivn purnruple lagekachn. hr prkarko nic kam grn ti sdhaim tmsnchn. tr timihrule sikeko khristko kura tysto hoin. m jandchu, timihrule khristko barema sunekachau ani timihru uhamma chau, ysarth timihrule styta sikyau. ho, khasma styta yesuma chn. timihrulai aphno purano svbhav chodn sikaiyo. tysko arth, aghika dinhruma pchyai himdeko kumargalai timihrule tyagnu prch. tyo svbhav tyaika dhokhapurn icchahrule tyslai thotro bnaiskeka ch. timihru aphna mn r atmama nyam bnainu prch. timihru nyam manis bninu prch jsto visvas anasar dhrmi r pvitr jivn bamcn prmesvrle timihrulai aphnai anurupma sirjnu bheko ch. ysaille timihrule jibuto bolnu chodnuprch. apsmasmdhai samco bol. kinbhne hami apstma eutai srirka amghru haum. jb timi risaumchau tys dinbhri nrissau. risle kunai pap ngraos. ani dinbhri nrissai bs. saitanlai jitne mauka ndeu. ydi ksaille corch bhne tysle tyo bani chodos. usle aphna hat asl kamma lgaos. tb matr grib manishrulai dinu uskoma kehi hunech. bat grda cot prne sbd nclau. manislai cahine kuro matr gr jsle manislai bliyo bnauch. tb matr timra kura sunnehu labhanvit hunch. pvitr atmalai dukhit ntulyau. atma nai prman ho ke timi prmesvrka hau. upyukt smyama prmesvrle timilai mukt grnu hunech bhne dekhauunlai nai uhamle tyo atma dinubheko ho. titopna, ris r aveg tyag khilyai risma ncicyau r arkako ninda ngr. kunai prkarko kukrm khilyai ngr. apsmas dyalu r krpalu bn. prmesvrle khristma timihrulai ksma die jstai timihrule pni ek-arkalai ksma deu.

5

timihru prmesvrka nanihru hau jslai uhamle prem grnu hunch. ysaille prmesvr jstai hune kosis gr. premmi jivn bitau. khristle hamilai prem grnu bhe jstai arulai prem gr. khristle hamra nimti aphulai sugndhit uphar ani prmesvrko bliko rupma cdhaunubhyo. timihruka vicma yaun apradh hunuhumdain. kunai prkarko anaitikta athva lalc ajhai dherai hunuhumdain. kin? kinbhne ysta kurahru prmesvrka jnlai ucit chain. timihru majh nramro batcit hunu humdain. murkh kura ngr ani anucit mjak pni ngr. yi kurahru timihrulai thik chain. ysiko sttama timihrule prmesvrilai dhnyvad dinuprch. ysma nisey houh ydi tinihrule yaun apradh gre athva beimandari bne aphnai nimti lobhi bne bhne khrist au prmesvrko rajyma timihrule thaum paune chainau. lobhi camhi murtipujk ho. mithya kurale timihrulai murkh nbnaos. anajnakari manishrumathi ysta kurahrule prmesvr risaunu hunch. tinihrusit tysto kam grnu humdain.

biteka dinhruma andhkarle purn thiyau, tr ahile timi prkasle purn chau. ysaille, prkaska balkhru jstai bamc. prkasle sb kisimko bhilai, naitik jivn r styta lyaumdc. prbhue ke kurale khusi hunuhunch tyo bujhne kosis gr. andhkarka manishrule grne kam ngr. tysta kamhrule ti amdhyaraka kamhru mithya hun bhne dekhau. andhkarma manishrule grne kurahruo crca grnu pni srmko kura ho. tr jb hami ti guptuple amdhyaroma grieka kurahru udango bnaumchaum prkasle ti kurahruilai prtyks paridinch. ani jyoti nai ho jsle hrek kuro prtyks parch. tyaile hami bhinchauh“jag, he nidaekahru ho! mrtyubat uth ani timihrumathi khrist cmkunu hunech.” yskarn timihru ksri jiumchau tys bare khubai srth hou. murkhru jsto nbamc r buddhimanipurvk bamc. hamile bamceka dinhru khrab chn, ysarth aphno smylai sukrm grnma lgau. ysarth murkh nbn. sttama, prbhule timilai ke graun cahnuhunch, bujh. dakhrs khaer nmat. tysle timro atmiktako nas grnech. atmale bhripuram hou. apsmas bhjn, stuti r atmik githru sunau. prbhulai aphno hrdyma smgit bnau. sdhaim sbai kurako lagi pita prmesvrilai dhnyvad deu. hamr prbhue yesu khristko namma uhamilai dhnyvad deu. ek-arkalai mannu icchuk hou kin ki timihru khristlai adr grchau. ptnihru ho, prbhuko adhinma rhe jstai a-aphna ptiko adhinma bs. jsto yesu khrist mndlika sir hunuhunch, ptni ptnika sir hun. mndli khristko srir ho, tysri khrist srirma rksk hunuhunch. jsri mndli khristko adhikarma ch tysri ptnihru pni hrek kurama ptihruko adhikarma rhu prch. ptihru ho, aphna ptnilai prem gr jsto khristle mndililai prem grnu bhyo. khristle mndliko nimti pran dinubhyo. mndililai pvitr bnaunu uhamle aphno pran bli dinubhyo. mndililai panile dhoer suddh parn khristle susmacar pryog grnubhyo. uhamle mndililai mhimit dulhi bnaunu ttha klmk, cauri va tystai kunai trutirhit bnaun ttha unlai suddh r nirdos parnu aphailai bli dinubhyo. ani ptihrule pni aphna ptnihrulai tysri nai prem grnuprch. aphno srirlai prem gre jstai aphno ptnilai prem gr. ptnilai prem grnele aphailai prem grch. ani ksalle pni aphno srirlai khilyai dhra grdain. hrekle aphno srirlai, syaharch ani khana dinch. ani mndliko nimti khristle pni tysai grnu hunch. kin ki hami uhamko srirka amg haum. dhirmsastrle bhinch, “tysaile manisla aphna mata-pitalai choddch r aphno ptnisit mildch r ti dui ek hunchn.” yo gupt styta khubai mhtvpurn ch. mlai lagch ysiko abhipray khrist r mndisit ch. tr timihru prtyekle aphno ptnilai prem grnu prch jsto aphule aphailai prem grch. ani ptnile pni aphno ptnilai adr grnu prch.

6

balkhru ho, prbhule caheko jsto, aphna ama-babule bhneko man. tyo bahek, grnu prne ramro kuro yi hoh sastre bhinch, “timihrule aphna ama-babuko adr grnu prch.” yo philo ajna ho, ysma prtijna pni ch. tyo prtijna hoh “tb timro hrek kuro thik hunch r sm-sarma timile lamo ayu paunechau.” pitahru ho, aphna balkhruilai ris nuthau. tinihrulai prbhuko siksa r talimma hurkau. kmaharu ho, prthvima aphna parthiv malikhruko ajna, dr r adrsit smpurn hrdyle paln gr jsri khristko ajna paln grdcchau. tinihrule herirheko

bela tinihruko mn jitn tinihruka samunne matr tim-
ihrule ajna paln grnu hoin tr timihrule khristko ajna
paln gre jhaim tinihrulai man. aphno krttvy khu-
sisath gr. prbhuko nimti krttvy gre jhaim gr au
manisko nimti greko jsto hoin. yad rakh, u kmara
hos ki mukt hos ramro kam grne hrekalai purskar
dine prbhu nai hunuhunch. ani malikhru, timihrule
pni aphna kmarahrusit ustai vyvhar gr. tinihrulai
ndhmkau. mnma rakh ki timihruka malik r unihruka
malik uhi ek hunch ani uham svrgma hunuhunch.
uhamle hrek manislai ekai prkarle jamcnu hunch.
mero ptrko antma m bhinchu, prbhuma r uhamko
mhan sktima drdh bn. prmesvrle dieko purn hathti-
yar lgau taki timihrule saitanko kucalko samna grn
skchau. hamro ldai prthvika manishrusit chain. hami
t ys smsarko andhkarko sask, adhikari r sktihrusit
ldirhechaum. hamro ldai t svrgiy sthanko dust atmik
sktihruko viruddh ch. tysaile timihrule prmesvrko
purn hathtiyar paunu avsyk ch. ani matr ani matr
tys khrab dinko samna drdhta purvk grn skchau. jm-
mai ldaim ses griske pchi pni ajhai ubhirhn skchau.
ysaile, kmmrma styko ptuka kser, dharmik jivnko
chati-kvc phirer prcarka nimti tyar hunu santiko sus-
macrko jutta jsto timro khuttama lgau. ani yi sm-
gai visvasiko dhal pryog gr jsle dustatmakko jmmi jldo
vanlai nibhaumdch. prmesvrko muktilai aphno sir
rksk bnau ani prmesvrko vcn smat jun atmako trvar
ho. smdhai pvitr atmama prarthna gr. sb kisimka
prarthnahru shit prarthna gr ani aphulai cahieko hr
thok mag. yso grnu timi sda tyar bs. prarthna grnu
khilyai nchaud. smdhai prmesvrka sbai manishruka
lagi prarthna gr. mero lagi pni prarthna gr ki jb
m bolchu prmesvrle mlai sbdhru diun r susmacarko
gupt styalai m nirbhysmg bhnnu skum. susmacarko
pkma bolne kam mlai diieko thiyo. yo m ahile yham
kaidma bser pni grchu. prarthna gr ki jb m sus-
macarko prcar grchu, maile bolnu pre jstai nirbhysit
boln skum. hamra pyara bhai taikikslai timihrukham
pthaieko. uni prbhuko kamma ek visvasi sevk hun.
mero barema unle sbai kura btaunechn. r m ksto chu,
ke grdaichu tyo unle btaune chn. ysko lagi, maile un-
lai pthaumdaichu. hamro bhlakusari bujh bhne m
cahnchu. timihruko utsahka nimti m unlai pthaum-
daichu. timhrulai pita prmesvr r prbhu yesu khristle
santi r premko sathai visvas diun. timihru jmmi jsle
hamra prbhu yesu khristlai annt maya grchau, tim-
ihruma prmesvrko anugrh rhos.

khrist yesuka sevk pavl r timothibat prnam. khrist yesuma bheka philippima bsne prmesvrko sbai pvit-rnjai ani timihruko sbai agrjhru ttha visist shaykhru-lai. pita prmesvr r prbhu yesu khristko anugrh r santi timihru sbailai rhos.pavlk prarthna jhile pni m timih-rulai smjnhchu, prmesvrlai dhnnyad cdhaumchu. prtyek plt m timihru sbaiko lagi prmesvrlai prarthna grchu, m anndle prarthna grchu. manishrulai sus-macar sunaumda timihrule mlai shyog grekoma m prmesvrlai dhnnyad cdhaumchu. timihrule visvas greko dindekh ahilesmm sghaumbaichau. prmesvrl timihruma asl kam grn thalnu bhyo ani ahile smm girjhnu bhekoch. jb khrist yesu aumnu hunch prmesvrl timihruma tyo kam gri sidhyaunu hunech. m ys kurama niscint chu. timihru mero hrdyama bhokole, mlai lagch timihruko visyama ysto socnu m thikai chu. tr jb susmacarko styatko prman didaim r rkasa grdai m jelkhanama chu, timihru yo kam grne asirvadma msgb shbhagi chau. m timihru-lai bhethn ati icchuk chu, yo kuro prmesvrl jannu hunch. khrist yesuko prem sitai m timihrulai pyar grdchu. timihruka nimti mero yhi prarthna ch ki-bhuddhi r vivek timihruko premisai nitrn bddai jaos. m prarthna grchu ki timihru asl r khrabko bhed chuttyaun yogy hou, ani ke asl ho, cunnu yogy hou taki khrist yesu jun din aumnu hunch timihru pvitr au dosrhit hun skchau. m prarthna grchu ki prmesvrko mhima au prmsaka nimti yesu khristko shyogle dherai sukrmhru grn skchau. dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru ho, timihrule jan bhne m cahnnchu ki maile bhogeko kst susmacar ajh viksit graunu shyog bniyo. m kin bndi bheko chu tyo spst ch. m bndi chu kinbhne m khristko visvasi hum. smratka mlhka sbai prhrihure ttha sbai manishrule yo bujnrekachn. m ajhai bndi chu, tr dherai jso visvasihru susmacar shas r nirbhy sath prcar grn shasi bnieka chn. kohl manishru dah r sekhile ani ksaila arulai shayta grne icchale khristlai prcar grchn. yi manishrule premle prcar grchn karn timihru jandchn ki susmacar surksit rakhn m ahraiekochu. tr aru veimandari r svarthma khrist visyama prcar grchn kinbhne timihru smj-nchn ki m jhelkhanama hudam mlai kst dinu timihru sksm hunchn. timihrule mlai kstma pare tapni m prvah rgdinm. timihrule pni manishrulai khristbare sunaumbaichn, tyhi mhtvpurn kura ho. m cahnnchu timihrule prcar nai grun. m cahnnchu ki timihrule ramro udesyle yso grun. ydi yo khrab bhavnale bheta pni m khusi nai chu karn timihrule khrist visyama nai prcar grchn. ani m khusi nai bhirhnchu. timihrule mero lagi prarthna grdaichau, ani yesu khristko at-male mlai shayta grch. ysaille m jandchu ki yo sm-purn kurole mero mukti lyaumch. mero drdh iccha ani asa tyo ho ki kunai kuroma pni m khristlai bhulne chain. m smdhai asa grdchu jb smm m ys srirma rhnechu khristko mhanta dekhauu ahile thulo amt paunechu. m mrum athva jiumdai rhmu yo kam gri rhnechu. mero nimti mero jivnko udesy khrist hun r mrtyuko arth labh ho. ydi m srirma bamcirhe m prbhukolagi kam girhnechu. tr kun chanum-jivn ki mrm? m bhnn skdinm. jivn r mrmma eutalai channu gahro ch. m t yo srir choder khristisai rhn cahnnchu.

tyo dherai uttm ho. tr timihrukolagi ys srirma rhnu dherai avsyk ch. jb yo m jandchu m yhim bschu ani timihrusit rhnnchu. atmik vikas graunu ani visvasbat aune annd linu m timihrulai shyog puryaune chu. jb m timihrusit pheri hunechu maile grda khrist yesuma timihruko annd pheri urlinech. hosiary hauu ki timihruko jivn khristko susmacarsit mildo hos. tb matr m timihrukham ae pni, timihrulekhi tadaai bse pni timihru bare ramrai kura sunnechu. tim-ihru eutai udesy lieer aghi bdhdaichau r susmacarbat rheko visvasko nimti ek bher kam grdaichau bhne m sunnechu. ani aphna virodhihrusit timihru ku-nai prkarle pni draune chainau. yi sb prmesvrka prmanhru hun ki timihru bcainechau r timihruka struhru hrainechn. prmesvrl timihrulai khristma visvas grne shuliyt diekachn. tr tyhi ant hoin. prmesvrl timihrulai khristko nimti dukkh bhogne shuliyt pni dinu bhekaich. yi duvaile khristma mhima lyaumch. jb m timihrusit them maile greko smrghs timihru jandchau ani ahile maile grdai greko smrghs bare pni sundaichau. timihruko pni tystai smrghs ch.

2

maile timihrulai khristma kehi gr bhnn sknu prne kehi ch? ke timihruko mayale timihrulai mlai sukh deu bhnnch? timihru atmama hamismg shbhagi hun-chau? timihruma krpa r dya ch? ydi yi kurahru timihruma chn bhne mero nimti kehi grideu bhne binti grchu. ysle mlai khubai khusi tulyaunech. tim-ihru sbaiko hrdyle tyhi kurahru socos ani tyham tyhi prem rhos. maile milapsmg eutai lkys lieer bamc. jb kehi kuro grchau, svarth va murkhtako grvma ngr. nmr hou r aphulai bhnda aru ajh smman yogy bheko man. aphnai lagi matr ruci nrakh, tr aruhruko jivnma pni ruci rakhne gr. aphno jivnma khrist yesule jstai soc r gr. khrist aphai hrek kurama prmesvr jstai hunuhunthyo. uni prmesvr brabri hunu hunthyo. tr uhamle prmesvrit rheko brabrilai aphno nimti rakhinu prne smptti jhaim mannu bhen. prmesvrsit uhamko thamu uhamle chodidinu bhyo r manv hun jnmnu bhyo ani sevk hunu bhyo. jb uham ys prthvima hunuhunthyo uhamle aphailai khubai nmr bnaunu bhyo. uhamle mrtyu amgaln smm ajnakari hunu bhyo ani krusma mruu bhyo. khristle prmesvrko ajna paln grnubhyo ysrth prmesvrl uhamlai ucc sthanma puryaunu bhyo. prmesvrl khristko naumlai aru sbai naumhru bhnda mhan bnaunu bhyo. uhamle yso grnubhyo taki svrgma, prthvima au patlma prtyek vstu yesuko naumma ghumba tekos. “yesu khrist prbhu hunuhunch” bhni prtyek jibrole svikaros. jb manishrule yso bhnnch, ysle pita prmesvrma mhima lyaunech. mera priy sathihrul! timihrule smdhai bhneko kura manekachau. jb m timihrusit them, timihru prmesvrko ajnakari thiyau. yo ajh dherai mhtvpurn kuro ch ki ahile mero anupsthitima pni timihrule prmesvrko ajna manchau. mero shayta binai pni timihrule aphno muktikolagi kosis gr. prmesvrko dr r adr grer yso gr. prmesvrl timihruma kam grnu humdaich. uhamlai kele khusi parch tyo grnu uhamle nai shyta grnuchun ani skti din-uhunch. ani ysto grne skti pni uhamle nai dinuhunch. kunai gngn va bhs ngri sbai kam gr. tb timihru dust

manishru smks nirdos, pripurn prmesvrka nisklmkit nanihru, smsarma cmkne tara jhaim hunechau. jivn paune siksa tinihrulai deu tb khrist pheri aunu humda mero daudai nst bhen au mero cesta kher gen bhni m timihruma grv grn skchu. timihruka visvasabat timihruko jivnlai prmesvrko sevama ek bli hunech. timihruko bli purn graunu maile aphno rgt dinu prch bhne pni m timihru jmmaisit khusi ani anndmyi hunechu. tysri nai timithru pni m smg khusi ani anndmyi hunuprch. timothilai timihrukham cadai pthaulma bhni m prbhu yesuma asa grdchu. timihruko barema suner m rhsit hunechu. timothi jsto aru manis msit chain. unko timihruma samco caso ch. aruhru t aphaima matr mst chn. khrist yesuko kamma tinihrulai kunai caso chain. timothi ksta manis hun timihrule jandchau. euta chorale ksri babuko seva grch tysri nai susmacarko prcarma unle msit seva greka chn bhinne kuro timihru jandchau. m unlai camdai pthaune pryas grdaichu. mlai ke hunch tyo janne bittikai m tinlai pthaunechu. m purai bhrosama chu ki timihrulai camdai bhetnu janu prbhule shayta grnu hunech. ipaphrodait khristma hunc mera bhai hun. khristko dlma uni pni msit kam r seva grchn. jb mlai shaytako khamco preko thiyo, timihrule uslai mkham pthaidiyau. ab uslai timihru bhekoma nai pthaidinu prch bhinne vicar grdaichu. m uslai yskarn pni pthaunechu ki timihrulai bhetn uni pni khubai vyakul chn. jb timihrule uni bimar chn bhinne sune dekhni uni cintit thie. ho, uni samccai bimari thie mryukai mukhama pugeka thie. prmesvle unimathi matr dya ngrer mmathi pni grnubhyo, taki maile dherai cinta linu pren. ysaikarnle uslai pthau m khubai icchuk chu. uslai dekhe pchi timihru pni khusi hunechau r maile timihruko phikri grirhnu prdain. prbhuma uslai mha anndma svagt gr. ipaphrodait jsto manislai adr grnu prch. khristko kamka nimti usko jhndai mrytu bhyo. mero shayta grnuma unle aphno pran nai smktma pare. tysto shayta din timihrule skenau.

3

ani ab mera dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihrul! prbhuma andnit hou. jb ysle timihrulai ajh surksit rakhnech tyhi kuro ghri ghri lekhirhnu mlai kehi kst lagdain. dustyaim kam grnehrudekhi hosiya bs. ti kukurhru jsta hunchn. tinihru srir luchn khojchn. tr hami samccai khtna griekachaum. hami prmesvrlai atmadvara aradhna grchaum. hamile hamro visvas khrist yesuma rakhnechaum ani hami ke grn skchau tysma hoin. m aphaima bhr prn skchu, tr m rpdin. ydi ksaila bhinch ki u aphaima bhrosa grn skch tb m tyo bhnda jyada grn skchu. m jnmeko adinu dinma mero khtna bheko ho. m israel rastrko hum r binyamin vmsko hum. m ekjna yhudi hum r mera ama-babu pni yhudi nai thie. mosako vyvstha mero lagi mhtvpurn thiyo. tysaile m phrisi bhem. m yhudi dhrmko ktr smrthk thiem. maile mndililai khedo grem. maile jun prkarle mosako vyvstha paln grem tysma ksaila bhul bhetn skdainthe. ek smyma yi sb mero lagi mhtvpurn thiyo. tr maile thanem, khristko aghi ti sb vyrthka rhechn. tyti matr hoin, m smjhinchu, mera prbhu yesu khristko mhantalai

bujhneko tulnama prtyek kuro ngny rhech. khrist bhettaum bhni maile nai prtyek kuro chodidiam ani ahile ti sbe vekar thanchu. ani ysle mlai khrist apnaun diyo. khristma m dharmik chu, tr yo upyukt niym pchyaekole hoin. yo prmesvrma visvasako madhymdvara aumch. prmesvrle mlai dharmik bnaunu khristma mero visvasalai pryog grnubhyo m khristlai matr r jele uhamlai mrtyubat baurayo tyo sktilai jann cahnnchu. m khristko kstko shbhagi bnn cahnnchu r uhamko mrtyuma uham jstai hun cahnnchu. ani mma asa ch m pni mrtyubat bauri uthnechu. nn prmesvrle mlai cahe jstai m bhiskeko chu bhinne mero bhnai hoin. m tys lksyma pugn skeko chain. tr tyham pugn r lksy hasil grn m nirnt cesta clai rhekochu. khristle pni tyhi chanu hunch r mlai uhamko aphnu bnaunu bhyo. dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru m jandchu, m ajhai tys lksyma pugeko chain. tr euta kura jun m smdhai grchu, tyo hoh m biteko kura bhulidinchu ani aphno aghiltirikai lksyma pugn m skdo kosis grchu. lksyma pugne r purskar paune kosis m grinairhinchu. tyo purskar mero nimti pkka griekoch kinki prmesvrle mlai khristdvara jivnmathi bolaieko chu. hami jo atomik pako bheka chaum sbale ys prkarle nai socnu prch. ani ydi kehi visyma timro vicarsit nmilne kti ysto bhindai prkarle socch bhne prmesvrle uslai spst paridinu hunech. tr hamima phile dekhni bheko stylai bhne chodnu humdain. dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, timihru sbaila m bamce jhaim bamcne cesta grnuprch. ani ti manishrulai pchyaun jsle hamile btaeka trikama bamcirheka chaum. dherai manishru khristko krusko stru jsta bher bamceka chn. maile tysta manishruko barema barmbar bhndai aeko chu ani ahile pni m amsu khsaumdai tinihruka barema bhnihruch. tinihru jun trikama bamcekanch tysle tinihrulai vinas tir ghcetnech. tinihru prmesvrko seva grdainn. ti aphailai khusi rakhn matr bamcchn. ti laj lagdo kam grchn r tysma grv grchn. tr hami svrgka basinda haum. hamra muktidatoko svrgbat agmnko nimti hami rpkhibseka chaum. prbhu yesu khrist hamra muktidata hunuhunch. uhamle hamro durbl srir bdli gner uhamko sktile apnai jsto mhimasali srir bnaidinu hunech. tyhi sktile uham prtyek cijilai aphno adhinma lyaun yogy hunuhunech.

4

mera priy dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihrul, m timihrulai maya grchu r bhetn cahnnchu. timihrule mlai khusi paryau ani timihrumathi rgvit tulyayau. maile sikae jstai prbhulai pchyaun nchod. maile iyodiya r sintkelai pni prbhuma tyhi mn lgaun binti grekochu. mera sathihru, jb timihrule msit visvasi bher seva gryau maile timihrulai yi dui strihru jsle mmsg susmacar prcar grn smrgsh gre, tinihrulai shayta gr bhnnchu. msit khtne klement r aruhrusitai yinihru pni khtekachn. jivnko pustkmatimihruko naumpni rakhiekochn. smdhai prbhuma annd gr, m dohoryaumchu anndit hou. manishrule dekhun ki timihru nmr r dyalu chau. prbhu camdai aunu hunech. kunai kurako phikri ngr. bru cahieko hrek kurakolagi prmesvrlai antrbinti r parthna gr. ani parthna grda prmesvrlai dhnyvad deu. prmesvrle dieko santile timihruko mn r hrdylai yesu khristma surksit

rakhnech. santi jo prmesvrle dinchn, yti mhan hunch ki hami bujhn skdainaum. dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru ho, jun-jun kurahru ati ramra r prmsa grn laykka chn tysai bare soc. jun-jun kurahru sty r man-niy pvittr r ucit, sundr r arksniy chn tinaiko matr vicar gr. jun kurahru timihrule sikyau, grhn gryau, sunyau r mma dekhayau, ti kurahru gr!khristiy dhrmi philippihruelai pavlbat dhnyvad prbhuma m khubai prsnn chu ki m prti timihrule pheri caso dekhayau. vastvma timihruko caso t thiyo tr dekhaune mauka paeka thienau. m yi kurahru grdaichu, tr maile bhn-nuko arth yo hoin ki mlai kehi kurako avsyk ch. maile t aphusit jo ch tysaima sntos grn prsiksni lieko chu. m jandchu grib humda ksri bsnu prch ani jb meroma prsst humda ksri bsnu prch ani jb meroma prsst humda pni m jandchu. sbai pristhitismg ksri mel khane tyo rshy maile sikekochu. bhr pet khanu paumda r adha pet bsnu prda ksri jivn bitaunu prch maile sikeko chu. cahieko kura sbai paumda pni, kehi npaumda pni khusi hunu maile sikeko chu. m sb kurahru grn smrth chu kinbhne khristle mlai skti prdan grnuhunch. trai pni mlai avsyk preko smyma jb timihrule shayta gryau, uttm gryau. maile phile-phile susmacar prcar greko timi philippihruelai thaha ch. jb m myasidoniya himdem tys bela timihrukai matr euta mndli thiyo jsle mlai shayta gryu. jb m thissalonikama thiem dherai plt timihrule mlai cahieko cijhru pthai diyau. m timihrubat uphar cahnchu bhnne ptkkai hoin. tr danbat je painch tyo purskar timihrule pau tyo m cahnchu. tr m timihrule tyo uphar pau bhnne cahnchu jun danbat amuch. aphulai caieko jmmai kura msit chn r cahie bhnda bd-tai pni bheko ch. ipaphrodaitslai timihrule pthaeka saugathru lier ae ysrtth mlai cahieko prtyek kuro msit ch. timro bheti t prmesvrlai arpn grieko atyntai sugndhit blidan rhech. prmesvrle yo grhn grnu hunch ani ysle uhamlai prsnn parch. mero prmesvrsmg khrist yesuma paine mhimamy smptti ch ani uhamle timihruko prtyek khamco pura grnu hunech. yesuko mhimale mera prmesvr khubai dhni hunuhunch r ti dhni khristma hune timihruka hrek khamco pura grn khrc grnuhunech. hamra pita r prmesvrko mhimasda srvida bhirhos. amin. khristma hune prmesvrka hrek visvasilai hamro nmskar sunaidinu. jmmai msit jo bhaihru chn tinihru pni nmskar pthaumchn. prmesvrma hunehrubat vises jo sijrko mhlma chn, timihruelai nmskar bhneka chn. hamra prbhu yesu khristko mhimam timihru prtyekma rshos.

khrist yesuko prerit pavlbāt. m ek jna prerit hum kinki prmesvrle yhi cahnu bhyo. timothi khristma bheka hamra bhaibat pni. klssma bsne jo khristma bheka pvitr r visvasi dajyu-bhai didi-bhinihrulai. timihrulai hamra pita prmesvrbat anugrh r santi milos. jb hami timihruko lagi prarthna grchaum, prmesvrlai, jo hamra prbhu yesu khristka pita hun, sdhaim dhnyvad cdhaumchau. hami prmesvrlai dhnyvad dinchaum kin ki khrist yesuma timihruko visvas r prmesvrka sbai jnhurma prem bheko kura hamile sunyaum. timihruma asa bheko karnle nai timihruko khristma visvas ch r prmesvrka sbai jnhurulai timihru prem grchau. timihrule asa greko kuro timihruka lagi svrgma samcer rakhieko bhne timihru jandchau. timihrule yo asa bare sty siksabat susmacar sikyau jun timihrulai bhnieko ch. smsarko jmmai kunahruma tys susmacarle asis r phlhru lyaumdai ch. thyo susmacar sunepchi r prmesvrbat anugrh bare sty kuro bujhe pchi timihrule pni tyhi anubhv girirheka chau. prmesvrko anugrh bare timihrule ipaphrasbat sikeka chau. ipaphras hamismgai kam grchn, ani hami uslai maya grchaum. hamra lagi uni khristka visvasi sevk hun. pvitr atnabat timihrule paeko premko barema ipaphrasle hamilai btat. timihruko barema yi sb kurahrui hamile suneko dindekhi, hami timihrukolagi lgatar prarthna girirheka chau. hami nimlikhit karnhrukolagi prarthna grchaum:prmesvrko iccha anasar jmmai kurahruma timihruko prippk jnan hos, atmik kurahrui bujhnalai jnan r skti bdhos. timihru ysto trhle bamcn sk ki timihrule prbhuma gaurv lyauune chau ani prtyek trikale uhamlai khusi parnechaum. timihru sbaile asl grne chau ani prmesvrko jnanma viksit hun skchau. timi prmesvrko gaurvmy sktile sktisali bnn skne chau taki timi dhairy hunechau ani sbai ksthru shn skne chau.tb timihru khusi hun skchau. ani timile pitalai dhnyvad cdhaumne chau, jsl timilai prmesvrka manishru jo prkasma bamcchn prmesvrlle timihruko nimti tyar greka cijhruma bhag lin yogy graunu bhyo. andhkarko sktibat prmesvrlle hamilai mukt grnu bheko ch. ani uhamle hamilai apna pyara putrko rajyma lyauune bheko ch. hamilai uhamle mukt parnu bhyo ani uhamma hamro paprhu kama griekoch. prmesvrlai ksaille dekhn skdain. tr prmesvr hubhu yesu hunuhunch. srstika smmurn thokmathi yesu sask hunuhunch. uhamkai sktidvara sara thok sirjit ch svrg r prthvika kurahrui, drsy r adrsy kurahrui, simhasn athva sktihrui, saskhrui athva adhiakarhrui, yi sb kurahrui khristdvra ani khristkai nimti bnaieka hun. sbai cijhru bniun aghi pni khrist hunuhunthyo. ani uham dvara prtyek cij ek sath rakhieko calu rhn. khrist sirrko sir hunuhunch. srir mndli ho. ani uham prbhuhunuhunch jo mrtyubat prbhu bauryainubheko thyio. ysaille sbai kurama yesu nai ek ati mhtpurn hunu hunch. yo prmesvrko iccha thyio ki unko spurnta khrist mai bamcirhos. ani yo prmesvrko iccha thyio ki uhamle svrg ani prthviko jmmai vstuhru khrist marphit phei uhamma lyaune. krusma prmesvrlle khristko rgtbat santi lyauune bhyo. ek smy timihru prmesvrdekhi alg grieka thiyau. timihruko dust krmhru jo prmesvr virodhi rheko karnle

timihru prmesvrka stru thiyau. tr khristle timihrulai phei prmesvrko mitr bnaidinu bhekoch, apno mrtyudvara tyo grnubhyo jb uham srirma hunuhunthyo. prmesvrko aghi timihrulai pvitr, nisklmk ani kunai prkarle timilai nindarhit bnai ubhyaunulai uhamle tyso grnu bhyo. timihrule suneko susmacarma visvas gryau bhne khristle yso grnu hunech. timihru apno visvasma drdh r nisl bsnu prch. susmacarle dieko asabat viciit noho. tyhi susmacar smsarka sbai manishrulai sunaieko ch. m, pavl tyhi susmacarko sevk hum.mndliko lagi pavlko kam timihrukolagi duhkhhru uthaunu prekoma m khusi chu. khristko srirle duhkhh jhelnu prne ajhai dherai ch. jo mero srirle paunu prne ksthru hun m grhn girirhekochu. m uhamko srir-mndliko nimti duhkhh uthaunthu. m mndliko sevk bnem kin ki prmesvrlle mlai ek vises kam grn bhni ahraunu bhyo. ys kamle timihrulai nai shayta grech. prmesvrko smdes spurn ruple btaunu mero kam ho. yo gopy sty surudekhi nai sbai manishrubat lukaeko thyio. tr ab prmesvrko pvitr jnlai yo gopy sty prkt graieko ch. thyo dhni r mhimamyi sty apna manisla janun bhne niscy prmesvrlle grnubhyo. thyo mhan sty sbai jatihruko lagi ho. ani uham sty hunuhunch khrist svym, jo timihru sbaima hunuhunch. prmesvrko mhimama bhagidari hunu uham hamro ek asa hunuhunch. ysaille hami khrist bare lgatar bhnrhnhchaum. hrek manisalai smjhaunu r hreklai siks din hami smpurn jnanlai kamma lgaumchaum taki prtyek manisalai khristma prikk bnai prmesvr aghi lyauun skaum. yo grn, m khristle dinubheko tej ani sktilai kamma laumdaime smrgsh ani kam grchu. mero jivnma tyhi sktile kam grch.

2

timihrulai shayta grn m bhrmgdur kosis grdaichu bhne kuro jnaun cahnu. ani m aruko sath samccai laodisiyama manishrulai shayta grn prgacc kosisma chu jsl mlai dekkehai chain. m timihrulai drdh r premle smgthit bnaun cahnu m timihrulai drilo visvas ma dhnibnaun cahnuhunch. jun smjhdaribat aumdc. mero bhnnuko tatpru ho prmesvrlle prkt greko gopy sty tihirule purnruple jannu prch. thyo sty khrist smym hunuhunch. jnan r buddhiko sara bhndarhru khristma guptuple rakhieko ch. m timihrulai yi kurahrui bhndaichu taki ksaille pni timihrulai prbhavpurn rtkma murkh bnaun nskun. m timihrusit tyham chainm tr mero hrdy tyhim ch. timihrule asl jivndhann suru greko r khristma drilo visvas rakheko dekher m anndit chu. timihrule khrist yesulai prbhuko rupma payau. uhammai bs. timihrui khristma jra gad ani timihruko uslai ghderi hun deu. jsl ki timihrulai sty sikayo, tys visvasma drdh ani visvasi bn ani sgaiim prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhau. srtk bn taki ksaille jhutho r vyrtkha vicarle timihrulai dhoka ndivos. tysta vicarhru manisbat aumchn, ani khristbat hoin. tysta vicarhru smsarka manishruko ayogy vicar hun. prmesvrko spurnta khristma saririk rupma ch. ani khristma timihru purn chau. jo sbai sask r sktihruka sir hunuhunch. khristma timihruko bhinnai khtna griyo. ysto khtna manisbat gridain. mero mtlb, timihru apno pappurn

prkrtiko sktibat mukt griekachau. khristle grnu hune khtna ysto prkrtiko hunch. ysto bhyo jb timihru bp-tismako madhyam khristisit gadieka thiyau ani uham-sitai baurai uthaiyo kinbhne prmesvrko sktima timihrule uvisvas greka chau. khristlai mrtyudekhi bauri uthaer prmesvrle aphno skti dekhauun bhyo. timihruko paphruko krmle grda ani aphno papmy prkrtibat mukt nbhekale grda timihru mreka thiyau. tr prmesvrle timihrulai khristisitai jivit tulyaunu bhyo ani hamra smpurn paphrulai ksma grnu bhyo. hami rni chaum kin ki hamile prmesvrko niym todeka thiyaum. tys rn-ptрма niymko suci thien jun hamile maneka thienaum. tr prmesvrle hamilai tys rn-dekhi pni mukt paridinu bhyo. prmesvrle tyo rn lger krusma thokidinu bhyo. prmesvrle atmik skti r adhiharhulalai jitnubhyo. krusle prmesvr vijiyi bn-nubhyo ani ti adhiharhru, sktihrulalai prast grnubhyo. timihru sktihin thie, bhne kuro prmesvrle smsar-lai dekhauun bhyo. yskarn timihruko khana pina athva yhudi dsturhruko visyma ksaille alocca ngros (utsv, aumsi prv athva svathko din). phile yi ci-jhru bhvisyma hune kurahruko chaya thiyoi. ti ci-jhru khristma nai bhetinch. ksai-ksaille vhma grn mn prauchn ani ksaille svrgduthruko aradhna grn mn praumchn. timihru bhchn timihrule drsnhru dekhaka chn. timihrulalai bhne anumti dinu humdain, “timihru bhul batoma chau, kinbhne timihru yi ci-jhru grdainau.” ti manishru khristko adhinma rhn ru-caumdainn. smpurn srir khristma bhr prch. khristkai karnle srirka jmmai amghru ek-arkalai yad grchn au shayta grchn. ysle srirlai sktisali bnaumch ani ek sath rakhch. ani srir prmesvrle iccha gre jhaim bdhch. timihru khristisitai mreka chau r smsarka vyrtkha niymhrubat mukt bneca chau. yskarn ajhai timi yhi smsarko hau bhne abhiny kin grchaum? m ke bh-nchu bhne ysto niymhru kin manirheka chau? “yo nkhai”, “yo ncakh”, “yo nchuv” bhne! yi jmmai sm-sarik niymhru ysta cijhrsmg smbdndit chn jo ek plt vyvhar grda ses hunch. yi t manishruka nirdesn r aj-nahru hun, prmesvrka hoinn. ysta niymhru sundr r buddhimani dekhinchn, tapni yi manisle bnaeko dhrmka amghru hun. ysle manishrulalai vimr bnieto bhna grch, ani srirlai dukh didmch. tr dhrmle man-islai timihruko papmy prkrtile caheko dust kurahru grnedekhi rokdain.

3

jb timihru mrtyubat khristisitai uthayau svrgka ti vs-tuhru paune kosisgr jham prmesvrko dahine trph khristlai bsaietkoch. svrgkai kurahru matr soc, parthiv hoin. timihruko purano papmy jivn mriskeko ch, ani timihruko brtman jivn prmsvrma khristisit ch. khrist timro jivn ho. jb uham aunu hunch, timihru uhamisitai mhimama dekha prnechau. yskarn sbai kukrmhrulalai aphno jivndekhi pnchaidau-jsto vyb-hicar, asuddhta, kuiccha lobh jun murti puja jstai ho. ysta kurahrule ajn nmannehru mathi prmesvr-lai ris uthaumch. aghi-aghii timihru pni ystai krm grdai ysi nai jivn bitaumthyau. tr ab yi kurahrulalai aphno jivndekhi alg rakh. ris, krodh, dah, ninda ani batcit grdaumdi lajlagdo sbdhruko pryog ngr. tim-ihru apstma jhuto nbol. kin? kin ki timihrule aphna

papmy jivn r tys jivnsmg clne kurohru phyamki skeka chau. ab timihru nyam jivnma bamcn thaleka chau. nyam jivnma timihru lgatar nyam bhi rhne chau. timihru aphno vidhata jhaim bndaichau. ys nyam jivnle timihrulalai prmesvrilai samco rupma cin-aun laijane ch. ys nyam jivnma grik r yhudihru bic kunai bhinnata chain. khtna greka r ngerka man-ishru athva videsi va sithiyan bic kunai antr chain. kmra r phukka manis vic kunai phrk chain. tr ti sb visvasihruma khrist hun hunch r khrist nai srvo-pri hunuhunch. prmesvrle timihrulalai channubhyo r pvitr bnaunu bhyo. uhamle timihrulalai prem gr-nuhunch. ysrtth timihruma koml mayahru, dya, moko nmrta, dinta ani dhairy hunu prch r dhairyvan bn. ek-arkama shnsil hou. ydi ksaiko ksaimathi nalis bhe uslai maph deu. timile arulai ksma deu jsi prb-hule timilai ksma dinu bhyo. yi sbai gr ani sbbhnda mukhy kuro apstma prem gr. yo prem nai ho jele tim-ihrulalai pkka ektama rhn ektrit grayo. khristko san-tile timihruko hrdylai niytrn gros. timihrule santi pau bhni etuai srirmabolaieka chau. sda svrda dhny hou. khristko smdes timihrubhitr smrdh bhavma rhos. ek-arkama siksa dinu r drdh bnaun smpurn budvi khtau. prmesvrilai hrdyle dhnyvad cdaum-dai bhjn, git r atmik stutihru gau. timihru je pni bolchau, je grchau timro prbhu yesuko lagi gr yesud-vara pita prmesvrilai dhnyvad deu. ptnihru, aphna ptika adhinma rhau. prbhuka anuyayihruko lagi yo thik ho. ptihr, timihruka ptnihrulalai prem gr, ani unihru prti koml bn. balkhru, timihruka ama-babule bhneko prtyek kuro man. ysle prbhulalai khusi tulya-much. pitahru, timihruka balkhulalai niras ntulyau. ydi timihrulalai khusi parn kthin pre, timihrule cesta chadnecchn. sevkhr, hr kurama aphno smsarik ma-likhrule bhneko man. malikhruko anupsthitima pni imandari sit kam gr. kinbhne timihru manishrulalai khusi parn cesta grirheka chaunau. timihru prbhu svmylai khusi parn cesta grirheka chau. yskarn iman-daripurvk ajna paln gr kin ki timihrule prbhulalai sm-man grdaichau. kam jsto sukai hos, timro yogy-tale bhete smm ramro gr. prbhuko seva grdchau tys prkarle gr, ani manislai hoin. yad rakh, prmprbhule timihrulalai purskar dinuhunecch. uhamle aphna man-ishrulalai ke dine prtijina grnu bheko ch tyo timilai dinu hunecch. timihrule prbhu khristko seva grdaichau. yad gr ksaille bhul gre, tyhi anasar usle dnd bhognu prnecch. prbhule hreklai ek sman vyvhar grnuhunecch.

4

malikhru, aphna sevkhrulalai kam anasar je ucit r ramro ch deu. yad rakh ki svrgma timro pni ma-lik hunuhunch.khristiynhulalai pavl kehi grnlai sllah dinchn aphailai prarthnama arpn gr. ani jb prarthna grchau sdhaim prmesvrilai dhnyvad cdhau. hamro lagi pni parthna gr. prmesvrulalai prarthna gr ki uhamle uhamko smdes manishrulalai bhne mauka hamilai diun. prarthna gr ki prmesvrle khrist barema kholi dinu bheko samco rhy prcar grn hami yogy hun skaum. m kaidma chu kin ki m yo sty sikamuchu. timihru prarthna grn skchau ki spst sty m manishru-lai vyakhya grn yogy bnaum. maile tyhi grnu preko ch. avisvasihrusit vyvhar grnma buddhimani hou. sr-

vottm trikama timilai diieko avsrhru upyog gr. j̄b
timi kura grchau nm̄rta r buddhimanisit vyvhar gr.
ys prkarle hrek manislai thiks̄it uttr̄ din timihru yogy
hunechau. taikiks khristma mera priy bhai hun.
prbhuma uni ek uvisvasi sevk r mera shkr̄mi hun.
msit ghteka sbai kurahr̄uko barema unle timihrulai
bh̄nne chn. t̄ysaile m unlai timihrukaham p̄thau-
daichu. hami ke-ksto avsthama bamcirheka chaum,
tyo timihrule jan bh̄nne m cahnchu. timihruko ut-
sahko nimti unlai p̄thauddaichu. onosimssit uni
aumdaichn. onesims ek̄jna visvasyogy ani pyaro
bhai hun. uni timihrukai smuhka hun. taikiks r
onosimsl̄e timihrulai yhamko j̄mmai halkhbr̄ bh̄n-
nechn. aristarkhsle nmskar p̄thaeka chn. uni p̄ni
msitai kaidma chn. ani br̄nabaska kakaka chora bhai
mr̄kusle p̄ni nmskar bh̄neka chn. mr̄kusko visyama
timilai nir̄desn diekochu. ydi uni ae bh̄ne unlai
svagt gr̄nu. yesule (unlai j̄sts p̄ni bh̄ninch) p̄ni aphno
nmskar p̄thauddaichn. yham yhudi visvasihru ma-
trāi chn jo msit p̄mesvr̄ko rajyko nimti kam gr̄-
daichn. yinihru mera lagi sukhka karn bhekachn.
yesu khristka sevk ipaphrasle p̄ni aphno nmskar
p̄thaeka chn. uni timihrukai smuhka hun. uni sd-
haim timihruka lagi prarthna gr̄dchn. timihru atmik
ruple prīpkk̄ hou r p̄mesvr̄le caheka sbai kura tim-
ihrusit hos bh̄ndai uni prarthna gr̄chn. timihruka lagi
r laodisiyaka t̄tha hirapoliska manishruka lagi ani hi-
rapolisma uni khubai khteka chn, yo m jandchu. de-
mas r hamra priy sathi vaidy lukale abivadn p̄thau-
ddaichn. laodisiyaka daju-bhai ani didi-bhinihr̄ulai
hamro abivadn sunaidinu. hamro abivadn nimphslai
ani m̄ndlilai jo unko ghr̄ma jutch, p̄ni bh̄nidinu. yo
cith̄thi timihrule p̄dhe p̄chi niscy hou ki yo cith̄thi
laodisiyama p̄dhae, timihrule p̄dhyau. “pr̄bhule uni-
mathi bh̄rosa greko sevako kam niscit bher gr̄nu”
bh̄ni arkhipslai bh̄n. m, pavl aphnai hatle timihrulai
nmskar lek̄hdaichu. yad rakhnu, m karagama chu.
p̄mesvr̄ko anugr̄h timihruma r̄hos.

pavl, silvans r timothi thisslonikima bsne mndilail abhivadn grchn, jun mndli prm pita prmesvpr r prbhu yesu khristma ch. prmesvrko anugrh r santi timihurulai hos. prarthna grda hami sdhaim timihuru sbailai smjhnaucham r timihuru sbaiko lagi prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaumchaum. timihruko visvasiko lagi ani jun kuro timihrule grekachau tysko lagi hami sdhaim prarthna grda prmesvr hamra pitalai dhnyvad dimdchaum. ani premko karnle timihrule greko kamko nimti uhamlai dhnyvad dimdchau. hamra prbhu yesu khristma timihruko asako karnle drdh rhekoma hami timihurulai dhnyvad dimdchau. dajyu-bhaihuru ani didi-bhinihuru, prmesvrle timihurulai prem grnuhunch. hami jandchaum uhamle timihurulai aphno bnaun channubhyo. hamile timihrukham susmacar lyayaum. tr hamile sbd matr dienaum, tyo susmacarsit skti pni diyaum. yo hamile pvitr atmasitani niscit buddhidvara lyayau jun sty ho. tysko sathai, hami timihrusit rhmda ksri rhyaum tyo pni timihrule janyau. ani timihuru hami jstai r prbhu jstai bhyau. timihrule dherai dukkh paer pni anndpurvk siksa grhn gryaum. tyo annd pvitr atmale dinubheko ho. myasidoniya r akhaiyaka sbai visvasihruka nimti timihru ek udahn bnyau. timihrubatai myasidoniya r akhaiyama prmesvrko smdes phimjiyo. r prmesvr prtii timihruko visvas prtyek thamuka manishrule bujhe. yskarn timihruko visvas bare hamile kehi bhnnu prdain. hami tyham chmda timihrule jun al tri kale hamilai svikar gryau, tyo kura sbai tir grinch. timihrule ksri murti pujn chodyau r jivit r sty prmesvrko seva grn thalyau ys bare pni timihuru kura grchn. prmesvrko putr svrgbat aunu hune prtiksama timihrule murti-puja chodyau. prmesvrle uhamko putrlai mrtiyubab baurauun bhyo. uham yesu hunuhunch jsle prmesvrko aune risbat hamilai bcaunu hune 2ch.

dajyu-bhaihuru ani didi-bhinihuru, timihuru jandchau, hami timihrukham aeko vyrrth bhen. hami tyham aunu bhnda aghi philippima thulo dukkh payaum. tyhamka manishrule hamro viruddhama nramranamra kura gre. yi sb timihuru jandchau. ani jb hami timihrukham pugyau, tys bela pni dherai jna hamro viruddhmai thie. tr hamro prmesvrle hamilai nirbhyatsit timihurulai yo susmacar din shayta grnuhbyo. hamilai ksaila dhoka dienn. hami dat hoinaum. hami ksailai chl grne cesta grdainau. yskarn manishrulai hami je visvas grn utsah dinchau tyo yi karnhrubat kunai euta pni hoin. hoin, hami susmacr sunaumchaum kinki prmesvrle hamilai priksa linu bheko ch r yso grnko lagi visvas grnubheko ch. yskarn jb hami bolchaum hami manishrulai khusi parne kosis grdainau. hami t prmesvrlai khusi parn cahnaucham. prmesvr nai ek hunuhunch jsle hamro hrdy jamcnu hunch. timihruko prmsma grer hamile timihurulai prbhavit parn khoejka chainaum, yo timihuru jandchau. hamile timihrubat paisa line kosis pni greka chainaum. timihrubat hamro svarth lukaunu kehi chain. prmesvr jannu hunch, yo samco ho. hamile kunai manisbat prmsma pni khoejka chain-

aum, n timihrubatai, n arubatai. hami khristka prerithru haum. r jb hami timihrusit bsirheka thiyau hamile aphna adhikar pni pryog grn skne thiyau r timihurulai hamro kam grne bnaun skne thiyau. tr hamro vyvhar timihrusit bhdr bnyo jsto euti amale aphna nanihruko hercahma rgdichin. hamile timihurulai dheraimay gryaum. tysaile timihurulai prmesvrko susmacarko bhagidar bnaun cahyau. tr tyti matr hoin hamile aphno jivn pni timihrusit badn caheka chaum. dajyu-bhaihuru r didi-bhinihuru, sayd timihurulai thaha hola hamile kti prism gryaum. hamile prmesvrko susmacar prcar grda din rat kam gryau, kinbhne hami timihrumathi bhar hun khojenaum. jb hami timi visvasihrusit thiyau, hami pvitrta, dharmik, nisklmk bsyau. yo sty timihuru r prmesvrlai thaha ch. jsto timihurulai thaha ch hamile timihrusit tystai vyvhar gryaum jsto ek jna babule aphna balkhrusit grchn. hamile timihurulai utsah diyaum, dhads diyaum r prmesvrko lagi pvitr jivn bamcne agrh gryaum. prmesvrle timihurulai aphno rajy r mhimama bolauunu hunch. timihrule hamibat prmesvrlai vcn jhaim grhn greko karnle hami sdhaim prmesvrlai dhnyvad dimdchau. jb timihrule tyo vcn hamihrubat sunyau, timihrule icchapurvki ti vcnhru prmesvrbat pae jhaim grhn gryau ani manishrubat ae jhaim hoin. vastvma tyo vcn prmesvrlai ho. tys vcnle timi visvasihruma kary gryaum. dajyu-bhaihuru, didi-bhinihuru! khrist yesuma timihuru yhudiyama prmesvrko mndlihu jsta hau. yhudiyama prmesvrka jnhrule tyhamka aru yhudihrubat khubai kst khpeka thie. ani timihrule pni apnhai desvasihrubat ustai dukkh bhogyau. ti yhudihrule prbhu yesulai r agmvktahrulai mare. timihrule hamilai hamro des chodn badhy grae. prmesvr timihrusit khusi hunu hunn. timihuru sbaika viruddh chn. timihrule ayyudihurulai prcar grn vadha die. hami gair-yhudihurulai prcar grchaum taki timihuru pni bamcn skun. tr ti yhudihuru aphna purana paphrumathi pni ajhai paphru thupadai chn. ab timihrumathi prmesvrko ris purai aunevala ch. he dajyu-bhaihuru r didi-bhinihuru! choto smyko lagi hami timihrubat chuttioka thiyau. hami saririk rupma timihuru sit chainau tr hamro socaima timihrusitai chaum. timihurulai bhett hami khubai utasuk thiyau r hamile bhett grnu kd cesta pni gryau. ho, hami timihurulai bhett cahnaucham. m pavl timihrukham aunu timihuru coti samco cesta clame, tr tyso grn saitante hamilai sdhaim badha purayao. jb hamra prbhu yesu khrist aunu hunch tb timihuru nai hamra grvko visy hunechau, kinbhne timihuru hamro asa, hamro mukut ani hamro annd hau. timihuru nai samccai, hamro mhima r annd hau.

hami timihrukham aun skeka chainau ani prkhn pni nikai gahro bhirakheko. hamile timothilai timikham pthaune, r aphu ethensma bsne nirny gryaum timothi hamro bhai hun. uni prmesvrsit khristko susmacar manishru majh prcar gre kam grchn. timihurulai aphno visvasma drdh r utsah din hamile timothilai pthaeka chaum. hamile timothilai pthaekachau taki hamile samna grnu preko vpttile timihuru htotsah hunu npros. timihurulai yadai thiyo,

ki hamimathi yi vipttihu prne nai chn. jb hami timihrusmg thiyau hamile timihrulai bhneka thiyauam ki hamile vipttiko samna grnuprch. ani timihru jandchau ki jsto hamile bhneka thiyau tyhi bhyo. ty-saikarn timothilai timihrukham timihruko visvasko visyama jann pthaeko thiyoi. jb maile kehi ksn pni prkhn skn unlai pthame. mlai dr thiyoi khim saitante timihrulai priksa liyo ani hamro smpurn prisrm vyrrth bhyo. tr timothi timihrukham aphno bhrmnbat bhrkhr phrker ai timihruko visyama prem r visvasko sbh smacar hamilai sunae. unibat bujhyauam ki timihrule hamilai sdhaim smjhda rhechau r hamilai bhetne thulo iccha rhech. hamilai pni tystai bhirhech. yskarn, dajyu-bhaihru, didi-bhinihru, timihruka visvasle grda hami dhukkchaum. hamilai dherai duhkh kst ch tr pni hami timihruko visvasko barema suner niscint chaum. timihru prmprbhuma drlosit ubhin skyau bhne hamro jivn vastvma purh hunch. timihruko karnle prmesvrko aghi hami rhsit chaum. ys-rth, tysaiko lagi hami prmesvrlai dhnyvad dinchau. yhi sb anndko nimti hami prmesvrlai prsst dhnyvad din sktainau. hami rat-din timihruka lagi utsah purvk prmesvrsnit prarthna grirhekachauam taki timihrulai bhetn jan hamilai smbhv hos ani timihruko visvasma aeko kunai pni kmima hami apurti grn skaum. hamro prarthna ch ki hamra pita prmesvr r hamra prmprbhu yesu khristle timihrukham aune bato kholid-inu hunech. hamro prarthna ch ki prmprbhule timro premlai bdhaidinu hunech, taki timihruko ek arkama r jmmai manisruma prem lgar prupurn bhi bdhos. hami prarthna grchau ki hamile timihrulai prem gre jstai prtyekma prem gr. timihruko hrdy drdh bnos bhner hami yo prarthna grdchaum. jb hamro prbhu yesu apna sbai pvitr jnhrusit aunu hunech, timihru prmesvr hamra pitaka aghi pvitr r nisklmk hunechau.

4

dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru, ab maile timihru-lai kehi arko kuro bhndaichu. prmesvrlai khusi rakhne hisable ksri jiunu prch tyo hamile timihrulai sikaeka chaum ani tysri nai timihru bsirheka chau. ab hami timihrulai bhncchau ani utsah dinchau ki prbhu yesuma tyhi prkarle ajh lagi rho. timihru jandchau ki hamile timihrulai ke grnu siks dika chaum . hamile ti kurahru prbhu yesuko adhikarle bhneka haum. prmesvr cahnu hunch timihru pvitr jivn bitau ani vybhicarbat tadhao bs. prmesvr iccha grnuhunch ki timihrule aphno srsthrv niymtrna rakhn sikeko hunuprch. prmesvrlai smman grn timihrule srir pvitr rakh. aphno srir lai vybhicarko kamma nlgau. tinihru j-jlse prmesvrlai jandainn tinihru tyso grchn. ys visyama timihru ksaille khristma bheka bhaismg bhl kam grnu humdain ani tinko sosn grnu humdain. ysto kukrmihrulai prmprbhule dnd dinuhunch. ys-bare philayai bhniskeka chaum r cetauuni pni diiskeka chaum. prmesvrle hamilai pvitr bher bsn bolauuna bheko ho apvitttama hoin. yskarn jsle yo siksalai mannu asvikar grch usle prmesvrlai mannu asvikar grch, manchelai hoin. prmesvr timihrulai aphno pvitr atma dinuhunch. khristma bhai-bhinihrulai prem gr bhner lekhirhne kunai avsykta dekhdain-aum. apstma prem gr bhne ajna prmesvr svymle

diisknu bheko ch. ani vastvma timihrule myasi-doniyaka sbai dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihrulai prem grdchau. dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, tinihruai ajhai ksilo prem gr. yo hamro hausla ho. satipurn jivn bamcne kosis gr. apnai dhndha yad gr, apnai hatle kam gr. hamile timihrulai yi karyhru gr bhni batiskeka chaum. ydi timihrule ysto kam gre visvas ngrnehrule pni timro jivn sailiko adr grnechn. ani apnai avsyktako lagi ksaimathi bhr prnu prdain. dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru hami cahnchaum, jo mrtuko mukhma pre tinko visyama pni timihrule jan. hami cahamdainau ki aru asa nbheka manishrule jsto timihrule sok grnu pros. hami visvas grdchaum ki yesuko mrtyu bhyo. tr hami yo pni visvas grchaum ki yesu pheri bauri uthnubhyo. ysaille yesukai karnle prmsvrle ti mrthrulai pheri yesusitai ek sath lyaunu hunech. ab timihrulai hami je bhndaichau tyo sndes prmprbhu svymbat aeko ho. hamro bicma jo ahile jivit chn, prmprbhu amuda pni kehi jivit rhnechn. hamihru jo tys smy jivit rhnechaum, prmprbhusmg rhnechaum, tr jo phile mriskekahru bhnda aghi hoin. prmprbhu svym svrgbat aunu hunech. tsys-bela euta thulo avajma ades suninech. ades prdhan svrgdutkosvrma r prmesvrko turhiko svrma hunech. ani aghi jo mrekaehn ani khristma thie, phila uthne chn. tsyspch tytinjel smm jivit rheka hamihurulai bhela grnu hunech. hami badlma lginechaum r prbhulai havama bhetne chaum. ani hami sdakal prbhusitai rhnechaum. yskarn ysta sbdhrule ek-arkalai utsahit tulyamudai gr.

5

ab, dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihru, smy r mitiko visyama lekhn kunai avsykta chain. timihru sbaile jandchau jun din prbhu aunu hunch tyo din ghrma rati cor pseko jstai hunch. manishru bhnechn, "hamilai santi ch, hami surksit chaum. tr tinihru-mathi ekkasi vinas ailagch jsri grbhvti strilai ekkasi prsv vednale capdch. ani t tinihrule bhagne mauka smet paune chainn. tr timi dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru andhkarma chainau. tyskarn, tys dinle timihrulai corle jstai ckit parne chain. timihru sbai ujyalo r dinma chau. hami andhkar r ratsit smvndhit chainau. ysaille hami aru jsto hunu hum-dain. hami aruhru jsto sutirhun humdain, tr jagrt r atma niymntrit hunuprch. sutnehru ratma sutchan, matnehru ratma matchn. tr hami dinsmg smvnd-hit chaum, yskarn hami apahale aphulai niymntrit rakhnu prch. hamile aphno rkasa grn kvc jsto prem r visvas phirinu prch muktiko asa hamro sir-rksk hunuprch. prmesvr hamilai uhamko risiko bhagi bnn hoin, tr hamra prbhu yesu khristdvara mukti paunuko nimti chanieka hau. yesule hamro nimti pran dinu bhyo jsma ki hami uhamsitai bsn skaum. jb uham aunuhunch hami jivit rham ki mrt, yo ku-nai mhtvko kuro hoin. yskarn ek-arkalai utsah deu, ek-arkalai bl deu. ani tyo t timihru grirhekachau. dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihru! ab hamro nivedn ch ki jsle timihru majh kthor prisrm gre, jsle timihrulai prmprbhu trph doryear asl siks dika tinko sm-man gr. hami nivedn grchaum ki tinihrule greko kamko smmanko nimti smmanko vises prem dr-

sau, prsarma santipurvk bs. dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihru alchehrulai cetauni dinu, drpokhrulai utsah dinu, durvlhrulai shayta dinu r sbaisit dhairy rakhnu bhni hami timihrulai vinti grchaum. yad gr, ksaile glt kamko bdla nliyos. tr prtyekle ek-arkako ani prtyekko bhilai grne lksy bnaunu prch. sdhaim prsnn bs. prarthna grn khilyai nchod. sdhaim prmesvr-lai dhnyvad deu. khrist yesuma hune timihrubat prmesvr yhi cahnu hunch. pvitr atmako khilyai vadha ndeu. bhvisyvanilai mhtvhin nthan. hrek kuralai jamc r asl jti rakh. hr prkarko dustyaimdekhi tadha bs. santiko srot prmesvr svymle timihru uhamma hunehrulai pvitr parun bhne hamro prarthna ch. hamro prarthna ch ki timihruka smpurn atma , pran r srir hamra prbhu yesu khrist amuda purnruple dos-rhit bnai rakh. uham nai ek hunuhunch jsle timihrulai bolaunu bhyo, timrolagi yi sb thok grnu nai hunech. timihrule uhamlai visvas grne skchau. dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihru, hamra lagi pni prarthna gr. jb bheth grchaum sb bhai bhinihrulai pvitr cumbnle abhivadn gr. prbhuko adhikar lier m bhndaichu, yo ptr sbai dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihrulai pdher sunaidinu prch. hamra prmprebhu yesu khristko anu-grh timihru sbaima rhos. amen.

pavl, silvans, r timothibat thisslonika mndilil prnam. tmpaihru hamra pita prmesvr r prbhu yesu khristma hunuhunch. timihrulai hamra pita prmesvr r prbhu yesu khristko anugrh r santi rhos. timihruko lagi hami prmesvrlai sdhaim dhnyvad dinchau. tyso grnu hamilai thik ch karn timihruko visvas jhn jhn bd-hirhekoch. timihrule ek arkama greko prem pni bd-hirheko ch. ysaille prmesvrka aru mndlihruma hami timihru bare grv grchaum. timihru aphno visvasma ajhai drilo bndai geko kura hami aru mndlihruma paumchau. timihru anek kstle staimdaichau ta pni visvas chodeka chainaum, tr yso sttama drdhhum-dai jamdaichaum. ysls yo spst parch ki prmesvr aphno nyayma sty hunuhunch. prmesvrle timihrulai uhamko rajyko yogy manishru bheko cahnuhunch. timihruko yatna tyhi rajykolagi ho. prmesvrle je grnu hunch thiksmg grnuhunch. timihrulai jsle kst dinchn timihrulai prmesvrdvara kst bhogainech. ani kstma preka timihrulai prmesvrle santi dinuhunch. prmesvrle ystai shayta grnuhunch jb prbhu yesu aanu hunch. uhamko sktisali svrgduthrusit svrg-bat yesu tl aanu hunech. prmesvrlai ncinnehru ttha hamra prbhu yesu khristko su-smcarlai nmannehrulai dnd dinu uham svrgbat bldo agultho lier aanu hunech. timihrulai annt vinasko dnd diinech. timihrulai prbhusit bsn diinechain. uhamka svrocc sktidekhi dherai tad timihrulai rakhinech. yo tys din hunch jun din prbhu yesu aanu hunech. uham aphno pvitr snthrusit mhima lin aanu hunech. ani timihru jjsle visvs grchn yesulai dekker ascrykit hunechn. timihru tinai visvasihru mdhye hunechau kin ki hamile dieko saks timihrule visvas greka chau. tsaikarn hami sdhaim timihruko bhlaikolagi prarthna grdchaum. uhamle timihrulai bolaeko jivn sailima timihrulai hamro prmesvrle bamcne yogy bnai dinu hun hami prarthna gchaum. timihruma bheko asl gunle timihrulai gunstiy karyhr grn utsah dinch ani timihrukoma bheko visvasle timihrulai asl kary grne graumch. hami prarthna gchaum ki prmesvrle timihrulai ajh besi ysto asl kary grnu yogy parun. hami yi sb trikale prarthna gchaum taki hamra prmprbhu yesu khristko naum timihruma mhimit hun skos ani timihrule pni uhamma mhima paun skchau. tyo mhima hamra prmesvr ani prbhu yesu khristko anugrhbat aumch.

dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru, hamra prbhu yesu khristko agmn bare hamile kehi kura bhnnu ch. hami tys belako kura grn cahnuhunch jb hami uhamisit ek sath bhet gchaum. ydi ktabat timihrule prbhuko agmn bhiskeko cal pae timihru sjilai biclit hune athva draunai prdain. ksai-ksaile bhnlai ki yo agmvanima ch athva susmacarma ch athva timihru citthi pdhn skchau jun timihrule bhnnch ki timihru hamibat aeka hun. kunai khndma pni timihrulai ksaille dhokha ndios. jb smm prmesvrko viruddh vidroh humdain tyo din aune chain. jb smm vinaskari manis amudain tb smm tyo din amudain. vinaskari manis nrkko ho. prmesvr va kunai pni cij jo manishrule puja grchn

tysle virodh grch. tyo duracari manis aphaile aphulai prmesvr athva manishruko aradhna bhnda mathi rakkhch. tyo prmesvrko mndirma pni janch r tyham bsch r aphu prmesvr hum bhne ghosna grch. maila philyai yi sb ghtnahruko sty btai skeko chu. yad ch? ani timihru jandchau tyo svechakari kele rokirakheko ch. thik smya dekha prn bhner nai tysi lai rokirakheko ch. papko gupti sktile ahile pni smsarma kam grirhe kai. tr ek skti ch jsle tyo dustko sktilai rokirakheko ch. r tysi batodekhi npnchyainjel smm tysi lai ysi nai rokerai rakhinech. typsyi tyo duracari nisknech r prbhu yesule tysi lai aphno mukhko svasle maridinu hunech. prmprbhule dust manis lai aphno gaurvmy agmnle nas gridinu hunech. tyo dust manis saitanko sktima aumch. tysi dherai skti rhnech r kisim-kisimka jhuto cmtkar, lksn r ascry krmhr dekaumch. dust manvle bhrrst manishru lai thri-thriko chl pr-pmnc dekaumch. timihru bhrrst hun kinbhne timihrule sty svikarenn. stylai svikar greka bhe timihrulai bcaine thiyo. tr timihrule stylai svikarenn, yskarn prmesvrle timihrulai stybat bhccau kehi sktisali cij pthauun hunech. tys sktile grda timihru astymai visvas grn lagchn. tyskarn js- jsle styma visvas grdainn timihru dndit hunch. timihrule styta svikarenn tr timihru dustami krmhruma anndit bhe. dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihrul! prbhule timihrulai maya grnu hunch. timihruko muk-tiko lagi prmesvrle surudekhi nai timihrulai channubheko ho. ysaille timihrukalagi hami prmesvrlai sdhaim dhnyvad dinchau. atmadvara pvitr bner ani styma visvasi bner timihru bamceka chau. tyhi mukti paun prmesvrle timihrulai bolaunu bhyo jun hami prcar grchaum. timihru hamra prbhu yesu khristko mhimak bhagidar hun sk bhner bolaieka hau. ysaille dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihrul! hami-bat paeko siksahruma visvas lgatar grirhau r drdhn. hamile mukhle boler hos ki citthima lekher hos, timihrulai yi kurahr sikaekachau. hami prarthna grchau ki hamro prbhu yesu khrist aphaile r hamra pita prmesvrle timihru prtyek asl kary je grchau ani bhnnchau timihruma utsah ani skti dinuhunech. prmesvrle hamilai maya grnu bhyo ani aphno anu-grhdvara unle hamilai asl asa r annt utsah dinubhyo.

ani ab dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihru, hamra lagi prarthna gr ki prmprbhuko vcn phailiyos r timihrule gre jstai aruhule tysko stkar grun. ani yo pni prarthna gr ki papi r kukrmihruko hatbat hami bamcn skaum. sbaille prmprbhuma visvas grdainn. tr prbhu visvasi hunuhunch. uhamle timihrulai sthir graunu hunch r tyo ek dustbat bcaunu hunch. hamile dieko siks timihrule mandaichau bhne prbhule hamilai nisya dinuhunch. hami prarthna grchaum ki prmprbhule timihruko hrdylai prmesvrko prem au khristko dhairy tir doryaun. dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihrulai hami hamra prbhu yesu khristko adhikar lier ajna dimdchaum ki kam grn jsle asvikar grch timihrubat tadha bs. ti manishrule hamibat paeko siks anusrn grn asvikar grchn. timihru jandchau ki hami bamce jstai timihru pni bamcnu prch. jb hami timihrusit thiyaum hami alchi thienaum. ani jaile pni

hamile aruko khana khayaum, hamile dam tityaum.
timihru kunai ekjnako pni bhar nbninu hamile kda
mehnt gryaum. hamile rat-din kam gryaum. ysko
arth yo hoin ki timihru ko shaeta magne adhikar
hamro chain. tr timihruko lagi udahrn bnnu taki
timihrule anusrn gr, hami aphno hercahkolagi aphai
khtyaum. hami jtincel timihrusit thiyaum hamile
yo niym timihruko nimti diyaum, “ydi ksaile kam
grdain bhne usle khane pni chain.” hamile suneka
chaum timihru mdhye ksai-ksaile ptkkai kam gr-
dainn r arkako kamma hstkspe matr grihimdchn.
hami ti manishrulai ades dinchaum ki tinihrule aru
manishrulai duhkh ndiun. hami tinihrulai ades din-
chaum ki tinihru aphno chak jutaun aphaim mehnt
grun. prbhu yesu khristko nimti tinihrule ysto grun
bhni hami sviny vinti grchaum. dajyu-bhahru ani
didi-bhinihru! asl karyhru grn khilyai nthak. ydi
ksaile ys ptdrvara dieko ades nmane tyslai yad gri-
rakh. tyssit smbndhai nrakh jsma ki tyo ljjit hos. tr
tyssit stru jsto vyvhar ngr bru bhailai jsto cetavni deu.
hami prarthna grchaum, santika prmprbhule tim-
ihrulai santi prdan grun. hami prarthna grdchaum
ki uhamle timihrulai sdhaim hr trikale santi prdan
grun. prbhu timihru sbaisit rhun. m pavl hum r
yo abhivadn aphnai hatle lekhdachu. maile lekheko
prtyek citthima yo styta cinh ho. yo mero lekheko
trika ho. hamra prbhu yesu khristko anugrh timihru
sbaimathi hos.

khríst yesuko prerit pavíbat prnam. hamra mukti-data prmesvr r hamra asa khríst yesuko ajnale m prerit hum. timothilai, jo visvasma mera scca putr hun, hamra pita prmesvr r hamra prbhu khríst yesubat anugrh krúna r santi. jb m myasitoníya trph gem tys bela maile timilai ephissmai bsnu bhner bhneko thiem. tyham ephissma ksai-ksaile jhuta siksahru diirhechn. tyham bser timile ti manishrulai ti kurahru nsikaunu bhni nirdesn din skchau. tinihrulai pauranik ktha r ntungine parivarik vmsavli bhnma dhyán nedu bhni nirdes din skchau. ysta kurahrubat khali vivad utpnn hunch, ani prmesvrko kamma shayta humdain. prmesvrko kam visvasdvara grn skinch. ys ajnako uddesy manishkruma prem iyaunu ho. yo prem utpnn grnlai manishruko hrđy suddh hunuprch, tinihrule janeko je ucit ch tyaiko adharma tinihrule kam grnu prch ani timihruma sty visvas hunuprch. kti manishrúle ysta kurahrubat mukh phrakae ani vyrtkha kuratir lage. tysta manishru sastri bnn khojchn. tr unihru ke bolirheka chn tyo unihrulai nai thaha humdain. ani unihrule ti kurahru bujhdainn jslai unihru sty bhnnch. hami jandchau ki hamile thiksit upyog gre vyvstha ramro hunch. hami yo pni jandchaum, vyvstha bhla manishrukologi bníeko hoin. vyvstha t unihruko nimti bníeko ho jo vidhan vírodi r anajnakeri chn, jo bhktihín r papmy chn, jo apvitr r adhrmi chn jo matr pitr ghatk r htyara chn. jo yaun-papihru r smlingihru chn, jo das vyaparíhru r mithyavadihru chn, jo jhuta gvahíhru díne r sty síksa vírodi chn, manishru jo ksm khaer jhuto kura bolchn ani jsle samco síksako viruddh kam grchn, vyvstha tinihruko nimti hoin. yo sty síksa susmacarkai euta bhag ho jo prmesvrle mlai prcar grn sumpnubhyo. yo mhimamy susmacar prmdhny prmesvrbat aeke ho. hamra prbhu khríst yesulai m dhnyvad dimdchu kinbhne uhamle mlai visvas grnu bhyo r uhamko seva grne yo kam mlai dinubhyo. uhamle yo grn mlai skti dinubhyo. aghi-aghí m khrístko viruddh bolthem, uhamlai staumthem r uhamlai cot lagne kam-kuro grthe. tr prmesvrle mmathi krpa grnubhyo kinki m ke grđai thiem tysbare m ajnani thiem. maile sbai ysta kurahru sty bela grem jb mero khríst prtí visvas thien. tr maile purnruple uhamko anugrh paem. ani tyhi anugrshít khríst yesuma prem ani visvas paem. m je bhndaichu tyo sty ho ani timile ysłai purnruple svíkar grnuprchh khríst yesu papihrułai bcaunu ys smsarma aunubhyo. m papihruma pni mhapapi hum. tr m prtí krpa yskarnle dekhaiyo ki khríst yesule uhamka annt dhairy mma dekhau sknubhyo. khrístle m prtí thulo dhairy dekhauu bhyo jo papihru mdhye níkrst thiem. khrístle mlai tinihruka nimti euta udahrnko rupma linubhyo. jsle bhvísy prtí visvas grch ani annt jivn cahnnch. tinihruko nimti khríst mlai ek udahrn bnaun cahnu hunthyo. jsle sda-srýda sasn grchn, smman ani mhima unai raja prtí hos. uhamko astívt metaun skímdain ani dekhñ skímdain. ekmatr prmesvr prtí sda srýda smman ani mhima rhos. amin. timothí, tími mera putr jsto hau. m timilai yo ajna dimdaichu. yo ajna tyo agmvanísít smmt hunech jo timro barema philyai bhnieko thíyo. m timilai yo bh-

ndchu ki timi tyo agmvani anusar kary gr ani visvaso asl ldaim ld. visvas rakhríakh r je ucit ch bhni timi jandchau tyo gr. kti vyktile ysłai anusrñ greññ ani tinihruko visvas nst bhyo. haiminiys r alekjian-drle tysai greka thie. tinihrule prmesvrko viruddhma bolnu nhunerhech bhñne path síkun bhñner maile ti duilai saítanko hatma sumpidiem.

2

prthmth m timilai sbaikologi prarthna gr bhñner nívedn grchu. prmesvrsít sbaiko barema kura gr. manishrulai cahieko kuro uhamsit mag r uhamłai dhnyvad cdhau. rajahru ani unihru sbaikologi jo adhíkar-smppnn chn, prarthna gr jsma ki hami san-tísít ani kunai vadhabina jiun paum jsma ki hami hrek prkarle prmesvrko aradhna grn skum ani uham prtí smman dekhau paum. yhi ramro hunch r ysle hamra uddharkrtta prmesvr prsrñ hunuhunch. prmesvr sbaiko uddhar bheko cahnuhunch ani uham yo pni cahnuhunch ki yo stylai sbaile janun. prmesvr ekmatr hunuhunch ani manishruko uhamkham pugne bato pni eutai ch. tyo bato yesu khríst marphít ho, jo ekjna manis pni hunuhunch. sbai manishruko paphruko muly cukaunu yesule svymłai bíłdan grnu bhyo. yesu prman hunuhunch ki sbaiko uddhar hos bhñne prmesvr cahnuhunch. ani uham thík smya aunubhyo. tyaísale susmcar bhñn m ek pre-ritko rupma chaniekochu. m sty boldaichu, maile jhuto boleko chainm. m ayyhudihruko nimti ek síksko rupma chaniem. m tinihrulai visvas grnu ani styko anusrñ grnu síkaumchu. manishrúle jhim pni prarthna grun bhñne m cahnu. prarthnama jsle aphna hat uthaumchn ti manishru pvitr hunu prch. tinihru risalu r jhgdalu hunu humdain. strihrule pni thíkstí vstr phiriun bhñne m cahnu. unihrule svymłai upyukt ani samany bstrle sjaunu prch, cultba bater, sun va moti jhlkaer va bhumuly bstr phirer hoin. tr tinihrule aphulai asl kamhrule sjaunu prch. yo ti strihrulai upyukt hunch jsle bhñchn ki tinihru prmesvrko puja grchn. strihrule santpurvk r pura ajnakari bher síkun. tr m kunai strilai síksa díne ttha kunai purusmathi adhíkar jmaune anumti dimdin, tr stri cupcap bsnuprch. kinbhne phile admko srstí bhyo ani pchi hvako. saítandvara thgíne adm thien. tyo stri thii jo thgii ani papi bni. tr strihru nani jmaunale mukt hunch. tinihru visvas, prem ani pvitrtama lagírhe ani ucit trikale atma smymma lagírhe tinihrule mukti paumchn.

3

m je bhñchu tyo samco hoh ydi ksailé mndlíko aguva hune íccha grch bhñne usle ramro kamko íccha greko ho. aguva khubai asl manis hunuprdch taki ksailé pni usko aloca grn nsos. usko eutai matr ptni hunuprch. u atmniymtrít r buddhimani hunu prch. u arubat smmanít hunuprch. u manishru prtí stkar-sík hunuprch. u ek asl síksk hunuprch. usle atí dherai dakhrs piunu humdain r jhgdalu pni hunu humdain. u vinyi ani sant hunu prch. u paisako lobhi hunu humdain. u aphno privarłai asłstí aguvali grnma yogy

hunuprch. mtlb uska chora-chorihrule purn adpurvk usko ajna paln grnuprch. ydi u aphno pri-varko aguvai grn ayogy bhe, usle prmesvrko mndli-ko dekhrekh ksri grla. aguva nv-pri-rvtit visvasi hunuhumdain. ntr u svym ghmdni bnnech. tb usko ghmdnka nimti dustatmalai dnd die jhaim uslai pni dnd diinech. u mndlidekhi bahirka manishrudvara pni man grine hunuprch. tb u arudvara alocit hune chain ani u saitanko jalma prne chain.mndlik shaykhru tysri nai jsle vises shaykhruko rupma mndliko seva grchn tinihru manishrubic manniy hunuprch. tinihru batcitma imandar hunuprch ani tinihrule adhik dakhrs piunu humdain. arulai thger tinihrule dhni bnne kosis grnu humdain. tinihru prmesvrle hamilai btaeko styma drdh rhu prch ani tinihrule je thik ch bhni visvas grchn sdhaim tyhi grnu prch. tysta manishrulai adhibatai jamc. ydi tinihurma kunai glt kura chain bhne tinihrule vises shaykhruko rupma kam grn skchn. usri nai strihru pni manishru majh manniy hunuprch. tinihrule arkako mndma grnu humdain. tinihru hrek kurama atma-nimytrit r visvasi hunuprch. vises shaykhruko rupma seva grne manisko euta ptni matr hunuprch. tinihru aphna balbccahruko ani aphno privarko yogy aguva hunuprch. asl prkarle seva grne yi vises shaykhrule svymalai manniy pdko yogy tulyaune chn. tinihrule khrist yesuma aphno visvaso visyma thulo bhrosa paunechn. m timi bhekoma camdai aun skumla ki bhne asa ch. ahilelai m yo ptr lekhaichu. ydi m timikham jhtai aun skinn bhne pni prmesvrko privarma manishrule ke grnu prch tyo timile janekaichau. tyo privar jivit prmesvrko mndli ho. ani prmesvrko mndli styko khamba r jg ho. nih-sndeh hamro aradhnako jivnko rhy mhan chhuham hamro nimti manisko rupma prkt hunubhyo, atmadvara uham sty savit hunuhunch. uham svrgdut aghi dekha prnubhyo, usmacar ani jatihurma prcarit griyo, visvka manishrule uhamlai visvas gre. ani mhi-mama uham svrg smm ucalinu bheko.

4

pvitr atma spstsit bhnnu hunch ki bhvisyma kti manishru sty siksa prti visvas grn chadnechn. tinihrule dhokhe baj atmahrulai mannechn ani bhutpreko siksahruko anusrn grnechn. ysta siksahru jhuta ani dhokhebajhrubat amudch jsle shi r glt ke ho tyo pni chutyau skdaiinn. tinihruko vikev tato phlamle poleko hunch. ti vykthihule manishrulai vivah grn ani kunai-kunai khane kurahru khan dimdaiinn. tr sbai khanekurahru prmesvrle srsti grnubheko ho. yskarn, jsko visvas ch ani jsle sty jandch tinihrule dhnyvad shit ti khan skchn. prmesvrle srsti grnubheko junai kuro pni ramro ch. prmesvrlai dhnyvad shit grhn greko kunai kuro pni asvikar grnu humdain. prmesvrko vcen ani prarthnadvara hrek kuro pvitr bndch. yi sbai kurahru tyhamka dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihulalai sunau. ysle timilai khrist yesuko asl sevk ho bhne dekaumch. timile anusrn greko sty visvaso vcen r asl siksale timilai drilo bnaeko ch bhni timi dekaunaechau. manishru ysta murkh kthahru sunaumchn jsko prmesvrko styasit kunai sambndh chain. tysta kthahraka siksa paln ngr. tr timile svym-

lai imandaripurvk prmesvrko seva grn sikau. saririk vyayamle timilai kehi matrama shayta grnech. tr prmesvr prti aprn greko sevale timilai hrek kurama shayta grnech. prmesvrko sevama yo jivn ani arko jivnko pni asirvadko bhakl nihit hunch. maile je pni bhnm tyo sty ho ani timile tyslai purnruple svikar grnuprch. tysaiko nimti hami prisrn r smrgs grchaum. hami jivit prmesvirma asa grchaum. uham sbaika muktidata hunuhunch vises gri tinihruko jo uhammathi visvas grchn. yinai kurahraka ades r siksa deu. timi jvan chau tr timro umerko karnle timilai hela grn ksailai ndeu. tinihru ksri jiunu prch bhni visvasihruko nimti euta udahrn bnne kosis gr. tinihulalai aphno bhnai, aphno rhn-shn, aphno prem, aphno visvas ani aphno pvitr jivndvara dekhau. m naunjel manishrulai dhmsastr pdhdher sunaumda grnu, tinihulalai drdh bnaumda grnu siksa dimda grnu. timima bheko vrdanlai kamma laune kuro yad gr. tyo brdan timilai aguvahruko smuhle timimathi hat rakher agmvani gri diekachn. yi kurahru prti vicar girihru, ti kurahru grnma timro jivn smprn gr. tb hrek vyktille timro unnti dekhn snechn. aphno jivnko r aphno siksno dhyan rakh. ucit ruple jivn jiumda ani siksa dimda jau. tb timile aphailai ani timra siksa sunnehulalai bcaunaechau.

5

aphubhnda thula manishrusit risaer nbol tr tinisit aphna pitalai jstai vyvhar gr. sana manishrusit aphna bhaihulalai jstai vyvhar gr. thula strihrusit aphni amalai jstai vyvhar gr ani sanahrusit bhinihulalai jstai ani suddh mnle vyvhar gr. vidhvahulalai man gr jo samccai ashay chn. tr kunai vidhvaka chora-chori va nati-natina chn bhne tinihrule siknu prne philo kuro hunchh aphno privarko dekhrekh grnu. jb tinihrule yso grchn tinihrule aphna ama-babu ttha baje-bjyaiko rn cukaunechn. ysdvara prmesvr pni khusi hunu hunech. kunai ek vidhva jo samccai abhavam chn, jslai dekhrekh grne koki chain, jsle aphno asa prmesvrmathi matr rakhekichn, unle din-rat prmesvrsmsg prarthna rgchin. unle prmesvrsmsg shayta magchin. tr aphno andnko lagi kunai vidhva bamcche bhne u jivit bheta pni mrekaibrabr ho. yi kurahru grnu bhni ti visvasihulalai nides gr. jsma ki ksaila pni yo bhnnu nskun ki tinihrule bhul grdaichn. manishrule aphnai manishruko yad rakhnu prch vises gri aphnai privahruko. ydi ksaille tyso grdain bhne usle sty siksalai tyagekoch. tysta manis t avisvasi bhnda pni khrab ho. vidhvahruko sucika nimti kunai pni vidhva 60rsv va tys bhnda adhi- hrik umerko hunuprch. ysle eutai matr pti bheko hunuprch. usle ramro kamhru grin bhner uni janieko hunuprch. jsto aphna balbccako paln-posn grne, manishruko stkar grne, prmesvrka manishruko pau dhune, kstma preka manishruko shayta grne r aphno jivnlai hr prkarko asl kamma lgaunehru. tr truni vidhvahulalai aphno sucima n lek. tinihrule aphulai khristma srmpit greta pni aphno saririk icchahrule prayh nai tinihulalai khristbat tanch ani vivah grn cah-nchn. tinihrule philako prtijna bhng greko karnma tinihruko nyay grinech. ys bahek, ti truni vidhvahru ghr-ghr ghumne, kurute hune r arkako jivnma hst-

sep grne bani linchn ani ngrnu prne kurahruma smy bitaumchn. yskarn m cahnhcu ki truni vidhvahrule vivah grun, balkhru jmaun r aphno ghrko dekhbhal grun. ydi tinihrule yso gre hamra struhrule tinihruko alocna grne avsr paune chainn. ktipy truni vidhvahru saitanko anusrn grn rphkiskekachn. ydi kunai visvasi striko ghrma vidhvahru bhe usle tinihruko dekh-rekh grnu prch. tinihruko dekh-rekhka nimti mndilai badha dinu humdain. tb tinihruko dekh-rekh mndilile grn sknech. jo samco arthma abhavgrst vidvha chn. aguvahru jslc prbhavkari dhngle aguvaka rupma kary grirhechn, mndilile tinlai dobr purskar dinu prch. vises gri yo tinihrulai pryukt hunch jslc prcar grn r sikaunma prism grdchn. kinbhne dhmrastrel bhncch "gorule daim grdaich bhne tysko mukhma mohola nlgau." arko thaumma dhrm sastrle nai bhncch, "mjduilai usko yogy jyala dinuprch." ydi ksailc aguvalai dosyaumch bhne uslai dhyann dinu humdain. ydi dui va tin vyktihru tyo dosko saksi dinchn bhne matr tys vyktiko kura sun. jb tinihru pap grchn, manishrulai bhn ki tinihru glt chn. yo kura smpurn mndliko smks gr. tb aruhrule pni cetavni paunechn. prmesvr, khrist yesu ani chanieka svrgduthruka samu m timilai yso grne ades dimdaichu. tr timile sty njanesmm manishruko nyay ngr. ani sbilalai smanruple yso grinu prch. dhrmguru bnaunaka nimti ksaimathi timro hat rakhnko aghi hosiyaarisit soc. aruka paphruka sh bhagi nhou. aphulai suddh rakh. timothi sadharntyah timi pani matr piumchau. yso ngr, kehi dakhrs pni piune gr. tysle timro petlai shayta grch ani timi ghrihri vi-mari prne chainau. kohl manishruko paphru sjilaisit dekhnn skinch ani tinihrule dekhauumchn ki timihruko nyay grinech. tr kti any paphru kehi smy pchi matr dekhinn. manishrule grne asl kam bare pni ystai ho. manishrule grne asl kurahru sjilai dekhnn skinch. khile kahim yi asl kurahru sjilai ndekhie tapni tinihrulai lukaun skimdain.

6

ti jo dastvko vsma chn tinihrule aphna malikhru-lai purn adr drsaunu prch. ydi tinihrule tyso gre prmesvrko naum ani hamro siksako jhuto ninda hunechain. kehi dashruka malikhru visvasi chn. ti dashru ani malikhru dajyu-bhaihru tr dashrule malik prtiko aphno adr stkarma kunai kmi dekhauunu humdain. bru tinihrule aphna visvasi malikhruko ajh ramrri seva grunprch. kin? kinbhne dashru tinihrule prem grne ti visvasi malikhrulai shayta grchn. manishrulai timile yi kurahru grn bhnnu r sikaunu prch. kohl manishrule jhuto kurahru sikaumchn. yi kurahru hamra prbhu yesu khristka sty siksa ani prmesvrko sevako sty margsit mel kham-dain. jhuta siksa dine manis ahmkari hunch r kehi bujhn nskne hunch. ysto manis bhs-premi hunch ani vcnhru bare jhgda grch. ysle irsy, jhgda, ap-man ani kusmka lyaumch. ysle dusit mn hune manishrubat rtkvirtk pni lyaumdch. jslc sty gumaeka hunchn. tinihru smjhnnch ki prmesvrko seva grnu dhnvan bnne marg ho. niscynai prmesvrko sevale manislai dhnvan tulyaumch ydi aphusit bheko kura-ma uslai sntos ch bhne. jb hami smsarma ayau,

hamile hamisit kehi pni lyaenaum, usri nai, jb hami mrchaum ys smsarbat hami kehi pni lan sktainaum. jb hami smsarma ayau hami ritto hat ayau. ani jb hami mrchaum hami ritto hat janchaum. yskarn ydi hamisit bhojn ani bstr bhe hami tysaima stntst rhnechaum. tr manishru jo dhni hun cahnnch ti lobhma phmschn ani jalma prchn. tinihru murkhat-apurn ani hanikark cahnaiko vikas grne kura grchn. jun kurahrule tinihrulai dhvms ani nst bnaumdch. paisa prtiko premle hr prkarko khrabilai srsti grch. ksailc ti sty visvaslai nai tyagiskekachn kinbhne timihruma dheraibhnda dherai dhn smgrh grne prbl iccha thiyo. tr tyso grer tinihrule aphailai ghor duhkh ani aphsosma parekachn. tr timi prmesvrka manis hau. ani tysaile ysta sbai kurahubat timi alg bsnu prch. asl dharmikta, bhkti, visvas, prem, dhairy r nmrtapauna bhrsk kosis gr. aphno visvaso rkasa grnu daudma dgurnu jstai ho. tyo daud jitt, skdo aphno kosis gr. annt jivn prapt grne kosis gr jsko nimti timilai ahvan griekoch. ani timile khrist bare mhan stylai ysprkarle dekker saksi dieka chau ki dheraile tyo sunekachn. prmesvr ani khrist yesu ko smks m timilai ajna dimdchu. khrist yesu nai ek hunuhunch jslc mhan stylai pntiys pilatsko smks svikar grnu bheko thiyo. ani prmesvr nai ek hunuhunch jslc hreklai jivn dinuhunch. ab m timilai bhncchuh timilai ajna die anasar kam gr. hamra prbhu yesu khristko agmn smm yi kurahru kunai truti r dos bina grdai gr. thik smy bhepchi prmesvrle yo gridin hunech. prmesvr prn dhny, ek matr sask, rajahruka raja r prbhuhruka prbhu hunuhunch. prmesvr ek matr amr hunuhunch. prmesvr yti ujyalo prkasma bsnu hunch ki manis tyska cheusmm pni jan skdain. prmesvrilai ksailc khilyai dekhkeo chain. r ksailc prmesvrilai dekhnn. skdain. prmesvr prtisda srveda smman ani skti. amin. yo ades tinihrulai deu jo yo prthvika cijhrudvara dhni bhekachn. tinihrulai ghmndi nhunu bhn. tinihrulai aphno asalai smpttimathi nrakhnu bhn, kinbhne smptti anisicst bsdch. tysko sato tinihrule aphno asa prmesvrmathi rakhnu prch jslc hamilai hrek kuro pryapt prdan grnu hunch. dhnihrulai ramro kam grnu ani ramro kam grer dhni hunu bhnnu. ani dinuma r bamdnuma khusi hunu bhnnu. tyso grer tinihrule aphno lagi svrgma smptti snicy grnechn. tyo smptti nai euta gtilo ghderi bnnech-jsmathi tinihrule aphno bhvisyko jivn nirman grn sknechn. tb tinihrule sty jivn paunechn. timothi, prmesvrle timile jun kura sumpnu bheko tyosko rkasa grnu. murkh kura ani dhrm-ninda grnehrudekhi tadha bs. styko viruddh vivid grnehrudekhi timi svym alg bs. tinihrusit kehi ch jslai tinihru "jnan" bhncch tr tyo vastvik jnan hoin. kohl bhncch ki tinihrusit "jnan" ch. tinihrule sty visvaslai tyagekachn. prmesvrko anugrhi tinihru sbai prtirhos.

khrist yesuko ek prerit pavlat. prmesvrle mlai prerit bnaun cahnuhbyo. uhamle mlai khrist yesuma jivnko prtijnabare prcar grne nirdesn dinu bheko ch. mero pyaro choro timothi prtii. pita prmesvr ani hamro prbhu khrist yesubat timilai, anugrh krpa r santi milos.utsah ani dhnyvad din ani rat aphno prarthnama m timilai smjnhnchu. mera prarthnahruma m timrolagi prmesvrilai dhnyvad cdhaum-chu. mera purkhahrule seva greka prmesvr uham nai hunuhunch. jun kuro grnu ucit ho bhinne m thanchu, tinai kurahru grer m sdaiv uhamko seva grchu. m mero mma timile amsu khsaleko smjnhchu, ysrrh m timilai bhethn utsuk chu jsdvara m anndle priupurn bnum. m timro sty visvas pni smjnhnchu. timri bjyai lois r timri ama yunisma tys kisimko visvas thiyio. ahile m niscit chu timro pni tystai visvas ch. ty-saile m timilai prmesvrle prdan grnu bheko tyo vrdan bare smjhaun cahnu. jb maile aphno mero hat timima rakhem prmesvrle timilai tyo vrdan dinubhyo. ab m cahnu ki timile tyo vrdanko upyog gr ani ago dnker jvala nikale jhaim bdhos. prmesvrle hamilai katrko atma dinu bhen. uhamle hamilai sktiko atma, prem ani atma smymko atma prdan grnu bheko ch. yskarn hamra prbhu yesuko barema manishrulai bhnn nlaju. ani m kaidma chu bhner pni laj nman. tr susmacarko nimti msit duhkh bhogne gr. tyso grn prmesvrle hamilai skti dinu hunch. prmesvrle hamilai bcaunu bheko ch ani hamilai aphna pvitr manis tuly bnaunu bheko ch. yo hamile kehi grer bheko hoin. hoin, prmesvrle yo uhamko iccha ani anugrhle grda hamilai bcaumnu bhyo ani uhamko manis hun ahvan grnu bhyo. yo anugrh khrist yesudvara hamilai anadikal aghi diieko thiyio. tyo anugrh hamilai aj smm dekhiaeko thien. hamro muktidata khrist yesu aunu bhe pchi tyo dekhaiyo. yesule mrtyulai nst grnu bhyo r jivnko marg dekhaunu bhyo. ho susmacardvara yesule hamilai anntjivnko tyo marg dekhaunu bhyo. tyhi susmacar prcar grnka nimti ek siks ani preritko rupma mlai niyukt grieko ho tyhi susmacar prcar grnka nimti ahile maile kst bhognu prirheko ch. tr m ljiti chuin. m uham ek jnalai jandchu jsalai maile visvas grem. m visvst grn ki mlai uhamle sumpnu bheko kamko rkasa grn tyu dinsmm uham samrth hunu hunch. mbat suneko sty siksahruko anusrn gr. khrist yesuma bheko hamro prem r visvassit yi siksahruko anusrn gr. ti siksahrut timro siksanka nimti udahrnhru hun. timilai diieko styko rkasa gr. hamima bseko pvitr atmakko shayatale ti kurahruko rkasa gr. timilai thaha ch ki esiyama mlai sble chode. phaigels r hrmojens dhriale mlai chode. onsihrska privaralai prbhule krpa grun bhni m prarthna grchu. onsihrsle mlai mero kstma dherai plt sgah. mlai bndi dekher uni ljaenn. ahm, jb uni romma ae mlai nbhetuncel unle mlai nirntr khajirhe. m prarthna grchu sty dinprbhule onsihrslai krpa grun. timi ramrri jandchau ki ephissma unle mlai dherai prkarle shayta gre.

timothi! timi mero choro jsto hau. khrist yesuma bheko hamro anugrhma drdhi bn. maile sikaeko

kura timile suneka chau. aru dheraile pni ti kura sunekachn. timilai pytar lageka manishrulai ti kurahru sumpideu jsdvara tinihrule pni arulai sikaun yogy hunech. hamro duhkhko bhagidar bn. khrist yesuko scco sipahile jsto duhkhilai svikar gr. sipahile aphna nayklai nstut tulyaun khojch. tyskarnle u samany jivn karyama phmsdain. ydi kunai kheladile daudma bhag line iccha grch bhne inam jitnko-lagi usle khelko niym paln grnu prch. kisan jsle kthin prism grch u nai aphule umareko ananko philo adhikari hunuprch. maile bhneka kurahruma vicar gr, prbhule timilai yi sb bujhne samrthy dinuhune ch. yesu khristko smjhna gr. uham daudka nntan hunuhunch. yesulai mrtyu pchi bauraikeko thiyio. yhi susmacar m manishrulai bhnu. ani tyo susmacar bhnda maile duhkh pairhechu. apradhilai jstai sanglole bamdhine avsthama maile kst pairhechu. tr prmesvrko sika sangladvara bamdhimdain. ysaikarn m yi sb ksthru dhairyuprvk bhogirheko chu. prmesvrle cuneka ti sbaika nimti m yso grchu. khrist yesuma hune ti manishrule mukti paun bhner nai m yi yatnahrulai svikar grchu. tyhi muktibat mhima aumdh ch jo annt hunch. yo ek samco sika hohydi hami uhamisit mreka bhe, tb hami pni uhamisai jiune thiyau. ydi hamile duhkh r kst shiyau bhne hami uhamisai sasn grnecham. ydi hamile uhamlai svikarn asvikar gryaum bhne uhamle pni hamilai svikar grn asvikar grnu hunech. ydi hami visvasi nbhe pni uham ajh visvasi hunuhunch kin ki uham aphno svbhavilai asvikar grn sknu humdain.pricit krmi manishrulai yi kurahru bhni bs. ani prmesvr smks timihurulai cetavni deu jsdvara tinihrule vcnlai lier kunai bhs ngrun. vcnhru bare rtk gnale kehi labh hune chn. vastvma tysle sunehrulai pni nst grch. prmesvrko smks ysto prkarle svym upsthit hune bhrsk kosis gr ki uhamle timilai anumodn grnu hunech. aphno kamma ljiti nbn. sty siksalai ucit rupe upyog grne krmi bn. jo prmesvrbat aeko hoin tysta vyrtkka kura grnehrubat alg bs. tysto kurale manislai prmesvrko jhn-jhn virodhi bnn agrsr graumch. tinihruka jhuto sika srirma rog jstai phailinechn. haimeiniys r philets tystai manishru hun. tinihrule samco sika tyag gre. tinihru sikaumchn ki mrtyubat baurai t philyai bhiskyu. yhi ritile ti duile kti manishruka visvas dhvms pardaichn. tr prmesvrko suddrh ghderi suddrh nai rhirhcn. tys ghderima yi sbdhrule lekhiaka chnh "prbhu aphna manishrulai cinuhunch."ani yi sbdhrule pni lekhiaka chn "prtyek manis jsle prbhuma visvas ch bhinne dava grch usle papurn kary grnu chodnu prch." euta thulo bhvma sun r camdile bnieka smanhrule chn, tr tyham kath r matale bnieka vsthrule pni chn. kahi vises kamkalagi hunchn bhne kunai sadharn kamkalagi hunchn. ydi ksail aphulai nramro krmhrubat visuddh bnaumch bhne uslai vises kamma upyog grinech. tyo manis pvitr bnch ani u ghrko malikka nimti upyogi hunch. u sbai asl kamko nimti layk hunch. jvaniko abhilasa dekhni tadho bs. asl jivn jiunulai visvas, prem r santi prapt grn mhan pryas gr. yi kurahru suddh hrady bheka ani prmprrbhuma visvas bheka manishruko sngtma grne pryas gr. murkh r besmjhka rtkhrudhod. timi jandchau ysta rtk bdhdher vividam print hunchn. prbhuko sevkle jhgda grnu humdain. usle sbaiprti

dyalu hunu prch. prbhuko sevk asl siksks hunuprch. u shnsil hunuprch. aphusit shmt nhune mansihrluai usle nmrtapurvk sikaunu prch. prmesvrle tinihruko hrđy privrtń gridin sknuhunch ani tinihrule stylai svikar grń skchn. tysta manishru saitanko jalma preka hunchń ani saitane cahe įstai kam grchn. tr tinihru jann ani saitanko jalbat umkn skchn.

3

yo yad gr. antim dinhruma apdko smy hunech. ti dinhruma manisle aphulai r paisalai matr maya grnechn. ti ahmkari, ghmdri r arkalai gali grne hunchń. manishrule aphna mata pitaka ajna palń grne chainń ani krtjń bnne chainń. ti prmsvrle mn prauņu hune manishru hunechainń. manishrule arkalai prem grne chainń. tinihrule arulai ksma grń asvikar grnechn. tinihrule nramra kurahru bolnechn. tinihruma atmsmym hune chain. tinihru duracari r nic hunechn ani asl kuralai hela grne hunechn. antyka dinhruma manishru aphnai sathiko stru bnne chń. kehi vicarai ngri tinihru murkh kam grchn. ti kpti hunechn. tinihru prmesvrlai bhńda sukhhbhogłai adhiķ prem grne hunchń. tinihrule prmesvrko seva gr įsto t grnechn. tr vyvharma tinihrule prmesvrko seva grđainń. timothi, tysta manishrubat tada bs. tysta kti manishru ghr janchń r paple purn bheka strihrluai aphna adhinma rakhchn. tinihrule grń cahne dherai nramra kurahrudvara tinihrluai pap tir taninchn. ti strihru sđav ńyam siksahru siks cah- nchn tr tinihru stylai purnruple bujń khilyai pńi yogy humdainń. jenns r jembsrlai nai smjń. tinihru mosako viruddh thie. yi manishru pńi tystai hun. tinihru styka virodhi hun. tinihruko vicar bhķieko ch. tinihru styko anusrń grń cukeka chń. tr tinihru aphna kamma sphl hun skne chainń. sble jannechn ki tinihru murkhchn. jenns r jembsrko mamlama įs- tai prtyekle jannechn ki tinihru murkh hun. mero barema timi sbai jandchau. m ke sikaumchu, ksri bschu, timi jandchau. timi mero įivńko lksy, mero visvas, dhairy r prem pńi jandchau. timi jand- chau ki kosis grń m khilyai choddinm. timi mero ksthru r yatnahru jandchau. entioķ, aikoniym r lis- trama mmathi ghķeka ghtnahru timi sbai jandchau. ti sthanhruma maile samna grń preka ksthru timi- lai thaha ch. tr prbhule mlai ti vipđhrubat bcaunu bhyo. khrist yesuma įsle prmsvrle caheko anasar bamcn cahńch usle ksthru bhognai prch. manishru jo dust ani arulai dhoka dinehru chń ti nramodeķi ajń nramro humđai janchń. tinihru arulai murkh tulyaumchn tr tinihru svymłai murkh bnairheka hunchń. timile sikeka siksłai timile anusrń gr- nuprch kinbħe ti sty hun bhńi timilai bhrosa ch. yo kura timi jandchau kinki tinihru įsle timilai ti sika- e tinihru bhrosa yogy chń. timro balykaldeķi nai timi- lai pvitr sastr thaha ch. ti dhrmsastrle timilai įjani tulyanech. ani tyo įjanle khrist yesuma visvasđvara mukti trph doryaumch. sbai dhrmsastrhru prmsvrle dinu bheko ho. ti dhrmsastrhru siksł dinu ani ma- isiko įivńma bheka glt kurahru deķhaidine kamma upyogi chń. dhrmsastrhru glti sudharı ani ucit įivń ksri įiunu tyo sikaunuma upyogi chń. prmesvrko prtyek sevk dhrmsastrko pryog grer tyar hunech ani

hr kisimko uttm kary grń usłai avsyķ hrek kura prapt hunechn.

4

prmesvr ani yesu khristko naumma m timilai ades didmchu. įivit ani mrthruko nyay grņu hune ek matr khrist yesu hunuhunch. uhamko rajy ķh ani uham prķt hunuhumdaich. tysaile m timilai yo ades dinchuh manishrluai susmacar bhń, hr sthitima yo bhń. manishrluai tinihrule grņu prne kam btau. tinihruko glti humđa tinihrluai bhń. tinihrluai utsah deu. yi sb kurahru thulo dhairy r savđhan siksđđvara gr. smy aune ch įb manishrule sty siksł shne chain. tinihrule dherai siksķhru paunechn jo ti manishruko icchahrusmg tinihru milnechn. ti siksķhrule tinihru- lai tinihrule sunn cahne kurahru sikaunechn. ma- ishrule sty sunn chadnechn. tinihru įhuta kthahrukai pchi lagnechn. tr timile sđav aphulai smym gr- nuprch. ydi duhkń aipre tysłai svikar gr. susmacar prcar grń kam nchod. prmesvrko sevk grņu prne je pńi ch sbai gr. mero įivńlai prmesvr smks ved- ima vłidan diimđach. maile yo įivńlai chadene smy aeko ch. maile lđaim lđeko chu r daud siddhaeko chu. maile visvas bcai rakheķochu. ab euta mukutle mlai rpkhibseko ch. m prmesvrsmg thik rheķole grđa maile tyo dharmiktako mukut paune chu. ho, uhamle mlai tyo mukut tys dń dinuhunech. uhamle tyo mukut ti smst manishrluai dinuhunech įsle, uhamko agmń caheķachń ani įsle uhamko prtiksł greķachń. įti camdo smbhv hunch, mkham aune kosis gr. dem- sle smsarłai khubai prem grthyo ani u mlai chaddaich, u thisslonika gyo. kresens gltiya gyo ani tits dalmi- tiyama ge. ahile luka matr msit ch. mrķsulai bhēt r timi aumđa usłai timisit lier au. usle mlai yham mero kamma sghaun skch. taikisłai maile ephiss pthame. m troasma humđa tyham karpsķham maile kot cho- dem. timi aumđa tyo pńi lyaidinu. ti atynt avsyķi hun. dhatukar aleķjyandrle mlai atynt ksti greķo ch. prbhule usłai yogy dńd dinuhunech. timi pńi srtķ bs taki usle timilai ksti puryaun nskos. hamro sik- sako usle tibr virodh greķoch. philo sunvaima mlai aphno bcau grņu bhńiyo, mlai smrthń dine tyham kōhi thien. prtyekle mlai chade. m parthna grchu ki prmsvrle tinihrluai ksma grnechn. tr prbhu mero sath hunuhunthyo. uhamle mlai sktivan tulyaunu bhyo įsđvara maile ayhudihrulai susmacar vyakhya grń sem. prbhu cānuhunu hunech. kbi sbai ayhudihrule susmacar sunnu prch. m simhko mukhbat umķiem. ydi ksailē mlai ksti grń ķhoje prbhule mlai uđđhar grņu hunech. uhamle mlai bcaumnu hunech ani aphno svrgį rajyama įyaunu hunech. uhamko mhima sđa srđda rhi- rhos. amin. priskila r akvilako sathai onsiphrsko sbai privłai prnam ch. irasts korinthe- mai bse. ani maile trophimsłai miletsma chodirakhe. u alik bisno thiyō. sit rtu bhńda aghi nai mkham aune skdo kosis grņu.yublsle timilai nmskar pthau- dai ch. pudens, lins, klodiya ani yham bheka smst dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihrule aphna prnam pthau- mđachń. prmesvr timro atma sath rhun. timro sathma anugr rhos.

prmesvrko sevk r yesu khristka prerit pavlo prnam. prmesvrle chaneka manishruko visvaslai shayta grnu ani manishrulai sty btaunuko nimti mlai pthaieko ho. prmesvrko seva ksri grne tyo style manisalai sikaumch. tyo visvas r tyo jnan annt jivnko hamro asabat utpn nhun. tyo jivn dine vcn prmesvrle hamilai anadi kalmal dinu bheko ho prmesvr khilyai jhuto bolnu humdain. thik smyma prmesvrle sm-saralai tyo jivn bare jann dinubhyo. prmesvrle tsyslai prcardvara jann dinu bhyo. tyo kam prmesvrle mlai sumpnu bhyo. maile tyo hamro muktidata prmesvrko adesma prcar grem. titslai prnam. hamro sajha visvasma timi mera samco chora hau.pita prmesvr r hamra muktidata khrist yesubat santi r anugrh rhos. maile timilai kretma yskarnle chadem ki tyham bamki rheko kam purn hos. ani hrek shрма dhrm-guruhlralai pni niyukt grnu bhni maile chade dhrm-guru ysto manis hunuprch jo glt jivn bitairheko abhiyukt nhos. usko eutai matr ptai hunu prch. uska ketaketihru visvasi hunu prch, asbhy jivn bamceko va ajnakari nbheko abhiyukt hunu humdain. dhrmguruko kary prmesvr prtai kamko khyal rakhnno ho. ysrti kunai glt krmko nimti uni abhiyukt hunu humdain. uni ghmdai ani svarthi hunu humdain va jhnge hunu humdain. u piykkd hunu humdain. u jhgdalu ani tgher dhni hune akamks bheko hunu humdain. dhrmgurule mansihurulai aphno ghrma lger shayta grnu prch. usle je asl ch tsyslai prem grnu prch, jnani hunu prch, shi ani pvitr jivn jiunu prch. usit atma smym hunu prch. dhrmgurule hamile sikaeko sty visvaspurvk mannu prch. u, shi ani sty siksako upyogdvara manishrulai shayta grn smrth hunuprch ani manishru jo sty siksako viruddh chn tinihru glt chn bhni prmanit grn smrth hunu prch. ajnapaln ngrne dherai chn. tinihru vyrtika kurahru grchn ani manishrulai glt trikale aguvai grchn. m vises gri tinihruka barema kura grdaichu jo yhudi mtbat bahir bheka chn. dhrmgurule manishru bhumla chn bhni dekhaunu prch ani tinihru-lai tyosto vyrtika kurabat roknu prch. tinihrule nsikaunu prne kurahru sikaer tysta manishrule tghnu ani paisa kmaunu matr tinihru tyosto siks dinch. tinihruka apnai ekjna desvasi jo tinihruka agmvk-tale bhne, "kretka manishru sdhaim jhuto bolchn. ti jngli psuhru jstai chn ani tinihru alche chn, tinihrule ksri khanu tyo matr janeka chn." agmvktale bhneka ti kurahru thik hun, ysrti timile tinihruelai dekhaunu prch ki tini glt chn. timi tinihrusit kthor bnnuprch jsma ki tinihrule sty visvas anusrn grnechn. tb tinihrule yhudi ktahru sunne ani ti manishruka ades manne chainn jsle stylai tucch smjhnhchn. suddh hrdy hunehulalai sbai kura suddhai hunch. tr tinihruka nimti kehi pni suddh humdain. samccai, tinihruko vicarai khrab bhiskeko ch ani ucit ke ho tyo cinne tinihruko skti nst bhiskeko ch. tinihru prmesvrlai jandchaum bhner davi grchn, tr tinihruko krmddvara yo spst hunch ki tinihru uhamalai mandainn. tinihru bhymkar manishru hun, tinihru anajnakari chn ani tinihru kunai kisimko ramro kamko nimti laykka chainn.

tr, timile manishrulai samco siksakoanusrn grn tinihrule ke-ke grnu prch tyo btaunu prch. paka manishrulai atma smymi, gmbhir r jnani bnne kura sika. tinihru visvasma, premma r dhairyma drdh bnnuprch. vrddh strihulalai pni aphna jivn margma pvitr rhn sika. tinihrule arkako viruddh kura grnu humdain ani jyada dakhrs piune bani grnu hum-dain. ti strihruko lagi ke ramro hunch tyo sika. tyhi prkarle tinihrule jvan strihulalai aphna pti r balkhulalai maya grn sikaunu prch. tinihruelai bud-dhmani r pvitr hun, aphno ghrko khyal rakhnno, aphna ptihr prtai dyalu ani ajnakari hunu bhni sikaunai prch. ysto sthitima prmesvrle hamilai dinu bheko siksako barema kunai aloca hune chain. tysi nai nyuvavuhulalai jnani bnne utsah dinu. ti nyuvavuhuka nimti hrek kurama asl kam grdai timi ek udahrn bnnu prch. jb timi tinihruelai sikaumchau imandar ani gmbhir bn. jb timi sty bolchau, ysto prkarle bol, jsma ki ksaille timro aloca grnai chain ani tb timro virodhama hune kunai manis aphai ljit bheko anubhv grne ch. kin ki hamro virodhama bolne usit kehi hunechain. ani yi kurahru dashrulai pni bhn. tinihrule sdhaim aphna malikhulalai khusi rakhne ko-sis grun, tinihrule aphna malikhrusit rtk grnu hum-dain ani aphna malikle tinihrumathi purn visvas grn skchn bhner dekhaunu prch. ydi dashrule ysto gre tinihruka prtyek kamle hamro muktidata prmesvrko siksaka ramro rhech bhne prman grnech. hami ysi jiunu prch kin ki prmesvrko anugrh hamikham pugekoch. tyo dyale hreklai bcaunu skch. ani tyo dya hamilai diekoch. tyhi anugrhe hamilai prmesvrko viruddh nbamcnu bhne sikaumch ani smsarle ca-heko jsto kukrm grnbat hamilai rokch. tyo anugrhe hamlii prthvima jnani ani shi trikale hamro jivn jiun sikaumch jsle hami prmesvrko seva grchom bhne dekhaumch. hamra prm prmesvr r muktidata yesu khristko agmnlai rpkhimda hamile hamro jivn ysi nai bamcnpurh. uham hamra mhan asa hunuhunch, uham apna mhima shit aunu hunch. uhamle svym-lai jmmai dustyaimbat hamilai mukti din smprn grnu bhyo. hamilai kevl uhamka manis tulyaun ani jo sdaiv asl kurahru grn utsuk rhne tulyaun uhamle pran tyagnu bhyo. yi kurahru manishrulai bhn. timro purn adhikar ch. yskarn manishrulai sudrdh tulyaun ani tinihrule ke grnu prch bhni tinihruelai bhnn tyo adhikar pryog gr. ani savdhan bn ki ksaille pni timilai mhtvhin smjher tystai vyvhar ngrun.

manishrulai yi kura grn nbhulnu, bhnibhn, sask r srkari aguvavuhuko adhikarma rhu, ti adhikar-ihruko ajna paln grnu ani sbai kisimko ramro kamka nimti tyar bsnu, ksaiiko viruddh nramro kura ngrnu, aruhrusit santile bsnu, any manishru prtai shnsil ani ati bhdr bnnu. visvasihulalai sbai manishrusit yso grnu bhni bhn. aghi-ahgi hami murkh thiyaum. hamile ajna paln greaun, hami glt thiyaun ani aphno srirko vs thiyaum, jsle nramra kura grn cah-nthe. hamile dustta ani irsyako jivn bamcyaum.

manishrule ghrna greko jivn bamcdai thiyaum ani hamile tinihrulai ghrna gryaum. tr tb hamra muktidata prmesvle manishruko lagi uhamko dya ani prem hamilai jnaunu bhyo. uhamle hamilai aphno dyadvara nai bcaunu bhyo-prmesvr prti shi hunchaum bhni hamile greka asl kamko karne hoin. uhamle hamilai dhoer bcamunu bhyo jsle hamilai nyam manis tulyayo. uhamle hamilai pvittr atmadvara nmya tulyaer hamilai bcaunu bhyo. prmesvrle tyo pvittr atma hamra muktidata yesu khristdvara hamimathi purnruple khnyaunu bhyo. uhamko anugrhle hami dhrmi thhriyaum. ani prmesvrle hamilai annt jivn prapt grn atma dinubhyo. hami tyaiko asama thiyaum. tyo siksa samco ho.ani m cahncchu ki manishrule yi kurahru bujhnu prch bhni niscit gr. tb prmesvrka manishrule tinihruko jivnma asl kary grn tinihru svymilai arpn grnechn yi kura asl chn ani yi kurahrule manishrulai asl bnnuma shyog dinech. murkhtapurn bhs grne, vmsavli kthahru bhinne, vyvsthale sikaune kurahru bare rtk grnehrubat alg bs. ysta nirrthk kurahrule ksailai labh grdain. ydi ksaille rtk grne cahe, uslai cetavni deu. ydi ajhai pni rtk grirhe uslai pheri chadideu. ys sreniko manis nramro ani papi hun bhni timile jannu prch. usko papse u glt ch bhinne prman dinch. arttimsa r taikikslai m timi bhekkham pthaumdaichu. tinihrulai pthae pchi nikopolisma mlai bhetne timi skdo kosis gr. yo hiund maile tyham bitaune niscy grekochu. vkil jins r apollsle aphna yatra yhamdekhi jarirakhne chn. tinihruko yatraka nimti timile jtiskchau tinihrulai sghau. tinihrulai cahine sbai thokko vyvstha hos. asl kam grer ani avsyk prekahrulai shayta grer aphno jivn jiune trika hamra manishrule siknu prch. jb tinihru tyso grchn tb tinihruko jivn phlhin hunechain. ti sbai jo msit chn timilai prnam jnaeka chn. tyhamka ti manishru sbailai jo visvasma prem grchn, hamro abhivadn ch.timihru sbai prti prmesvr bat anugrh rhos.

khrist yesuko ek kaidi pavl r hamra bhai timo-
 thibathamra priy bndhu ttha shkrmi philemonlai
 abhivadn. sathai hamri bhini apphiyalai, shkrmi
 arkipplai r timro ghrma bhela hune mndilai, pni!
 hamra prmesvr pita ani prbhu yesu khristbat anu-
 grh ani santi timihru sath rhos. aphno prarthnama
 m timilai smjhnchu r timro nimti m sdhaim mero
 prmesvrilai dhnyvad cdhaumchu. prmesvrka pvitr
 manishru prti timro prem r prbhu yesuma timro vis-
 vasko kura m sundchu. m prarthna grchu ki timile
 hamisit shyog greko visvasle khristma bheko hamra
 hrek asl kuro ghnpurvk bujhnma timilai shayta
 dinech. mera bhail! timile prmesvrka manishrulai
 prem gryau ani tinihrulai prphullit tulyayau. ysl
 mlai annd ani suvistha prdan greko ch. timile kehi
 grnu ch. khrist prti bheko mero adhikarko karnle
 m timilai yso gr bhnn skchu. tr maile timilai ades
 dieko hoin, kevl premko sktita m timilai nivedn grd-
 chu. m pavl hum ani ahile m vrddh manis hum ani
 khrist yesuko lagi bndi chu. m mero choro onesim-
 sko barema nivedn girrhechu. m karagarma chmda
 u mero choro bniyo. biteka dinhruma u timrolagi
 bekmm thiyo. tr vrttman smyma timi r m duvaiko
 lagi u upyogi manis bheko ch. m uslai pheri timikham
 mero hrdysitai pthaumdaichu. m karagarma rheko
 bela mlai shayta grnka nimti m aphai uslai yham sus-
 macarko nimti rakhn cahnthem. mlai shayta grer usle
 timro seva grne thiyo. tr timro anumti nlii m kehi
 grn cahmdin. tyso humda timile mero nimti grne asl
 kary timile svym grn caheko hunechau ani maile kr
 laeko hune chain. onesims timibat kehi smykolagi
 chuttieko thiyo. yso bheko hun skch ki tyslai timile
 sdaka nimti phirta paunechau. ajh ek dasko rupma
 hoin, tr dasbhnda adhik ani ek priy bhaiko rupma
 grhn gr. m uslai khubai maya grchu. tr timile uslai ajh
 besi maya grnechau. timile uslai euta manisko rupma
 ani prbhuma bhaiko rupma pni maya grnechau. ysrtth
 ydi mlai sathi bhner svagt grchau bhne onesimslai pni
 svagt gr. mlai svikar gre jstai uslai svikar gr. onesim-
 sle timisit kehi bhul grech bhne mlai dosyau. ydi usle
 kehi tirnu pre mlai lgau. m pavl hum. yo m mero aph-
 nai hatle lekhdachu. ydi onesimsle kehi bamki tirnu
 ch bhne tyo m tirchu. aphno jivnko lagi timi mero
 kti rni chau tys bare m kehi bhnn cahmdin. ho, mera
 bhail, prbhuka nimti mero lagi kehi grideu. khristma
 mero hrdy sant grau. timile mero asa pura grnechau
 bhne purn visvasma m yo ptr lekhdachu. m jand-
 chu timile maile bhneko bhnda adhik grnechau. dya
 gri mlai bsnko lagi euta kotha vyvstha gri deu. m
 asa grchu ki prmesvrle timro prarthna sunnechn ani
 m timikham aun sknechu. mero sathi ipaphras pni
 khrist yesuko nimti msit bndi ch. usle timilai ab-
 hivadn pthaumch. ani mrkus, aristarkhs, demas r
 lukale pni timilai abhivadn grn msmg ek sath chn. yi
 sbai maisit kam grdaichn. hamra prbhu yesu khristko
 anugrh timro atmasit rhos. amin.

1

aghi-aghi prmesvr hamra pita-purkhahrusit agmvtahrudvara bolnunuhthyo. prmesvr dherai ptk vibhinn prkarle bolnubhyo. ani ab yi antim dinhruma prmesvr hamismg aphna putrdvara bolnubhekoch. uhamle aphna putrdvara yo smst visv bnaunu bhyo ani uhamle aphna putrlai sbai kurako aphna uttradhikari bnaunubhyo. putrle prmesvrko mhima prtibimbit grnunuh. uham prmesvrko svbhavko purn prtirup hunuhunch. uhamle hrek kuralai aphno sktisali adesko adhinma rakhnunuh. uhamle manishlai unihruko paphrudekhi suddh tulyaunu bhyo r svrgma prmesvrko dahine hatptti bsnubhyo. prmesvrle uhamlai euta naum dinubhyo jun kunai pni svrgduthruko naum bhnda ucc ch. taysaile uham svrgduthru ru bhnda mhan hunuhunch. prmesvrle yi kura kunai pni svrgduthru-lai bhnnubheko thien "timi mera putr hau, aj m timro pita bneko chu." bhjnsmgth 2:7uhamle kunai svrgdutlai yo kuro bhnnu bhen "m tinka pita bnnechu r tini mera putr bnnechn." ani jb prmesvrle aphno philo putrlaiys smsarma cinaunuhunch, uham bhnnuhunch"prmesvrka sara svrgduthrule uhamlai aradhna grun." svrgduthruko barema prmesvr bhnnuhunch,prmesvrle aphna svrgduthrulai btasjsto bnaunubhyo, ani aphna dashrulai agoko jvala jsto bnaunubhyo." tr aphna putrko barema prmesvrle bhnnubhyo"he prmesvr, tpaimko smhasn sda svrda rhirhne ch nyaypurvk tpaimle aphno rajy clauun hunech. tpaimle dharmikatalai prem grnunuhunch ani dustlai ghrna grnunuhunch, taysaile he prmesvr, tpaimka prmesvrle tpaimlai tpaimko sathihrulai dieko bhnda mhan annd dinu bheko ch." prmesvr ajhai bhnnuhunch"he prbh, adima tpaimle prthviko jg bsaunubhyo ani akasmndl tpaimka hatka kamhru hun. "yi sb vinas bher jane chn tr tpaim sdakal rhirhu hunech ani sbai thokhru vstr jhaim purana bnnechn tpaimle tyslai vstr jsto lpetnu hunech. ti pheri vstr jhai bdline chn, tr tpaim khilyai bdlinu hune chain. tpaimko jivnko ant khilyai hune chain." ani prmesvrle yo kuro svrgdutlai krilyai bhnnubhen"tpaim mero dahine hat ptti bsnuhos, jbsmm tpaimko struhurulai tpaimka pauma lyaimdain." sbai svrgduthru atma hun jo prmesvrko seva grchn ani uddhar paunehruko shayta grn tinihrulai pthainchn.

2

yskarn sikaieka kurahru anusrn grda ajhai dherai hosiyar hunuprch jsma ki hami styko margbat nbhkiyaum. svrgduthru marpht prmesvrle dinubheko siks samco ho bhne dekhakeo thiyoi! ani jhile pni yhudihrule tys siksako virodh gre athva tysko anusrn grenn tinihrule ucit dnd pae. hamilai diieko uddhar dherai mhan ho. ysrt ydi hamile tys udharko avhelna gryau bhne hami dndbat ksr umkn skaumla? uddharko barema manishrulai phile bhnnuhune prbhu nai hunuhunthyo. ani uhamlai sunne manishrule uddhar samco ho bhne kuro hamilai prmanit gre. prmesvrle pni acmmka, cinhhru r vibhinn kisimka cmtkarhrule prmanit gridinubhyo. ani pbitr atmadvara manishrulai upharhu dier tyo

prmanit gridinubhyo. uhamle ti upharhu aphno anasar dinubhyo. aun lageko tyo nyam smarko sask bnn prmesvrle svrgduthrulai channu bhen. tyo bhvisyko smsar ho jun hamile crca grn lageka chaum. dhrrmsastrma khi lekheko ch"tpaim kin manislai smjhnu hunch? kin tpaimle manisko putrko bare somcnu hunch? u yti mhtvpurn ch? choto avdhika nimti tpaimle uslai svrgduthru bhnda nimn bnaunubhyo tpaimle uhamlai adr r mhimako mukut lgai dinubhyo. ani sbaikurahu tpaimle usaiko adhinma lyai dinubhyo" prmesvrle "sbaikura usaiko adhinma lyai dinubhyo" bhne bhnaile bhnda uhamko adhindekhi bahir kehi rhen bhne bujhinch. tr hami uhamle sbaimathi sasn greko dekhdainaum. kehi smyko nimti yesu svrgduthru bhnda nimnko bnainubheko thiyoi. tr ahile hami uhamlai adr r mhimako mukut lgaunu bheko dekhchau kinki uhamle kst bhognu bhyo r krusma mrnubhyo. kinbhne prmesvrko anugrhle yesule prtyek vyktika nimti mrtyuko anubhv grnubhyo. prmesvr nai hunuhunch jsle aphno mhimako lagi sbaikura bnaunubhyo. uhamle aphno mhimako bhagidar bnaun uhamle dherai chorahru cahnuubhyo. ysrt prmesvrle je-je grnu preko thiyoi tyhi grnubhyo. prmesvrle uhamlai ek purn manis bnaunubhyo jsle sbailai mukti trph doryaunu hunch. prmesvrle uhamko yatnadvara yesulai purn bnaunubhyo. uham nai ek jsle manis-lai pvitr bnaunubhyo r ti pvitr bnaekahru eutai privarbat aeka chn. yskarn uham tinihrulai aphna dajyu-bhaihru ani didi-bhinihrulai pnn jlaunu hunn. taysaile uham bhnnuhunch"he prmesvr! tpaimko barema m aphna bhai-bhinihrulai ghosna grnechu. tpaimka sbai manishruka aghi m tpaimko prms-sako git gamunechu." uham yso pni bhnnuhunch, "m prmesvrko bhrosa grchu." ti chorachorihru bhautik srima chn jo manishru hun. ani yesu pni ti manishru jstai bnnubhyo r tinihruko jstai anubhv btulun bhyo. tysaikarn uhamle mrtyulai angalar tyslai arthat saitlanlai nst grnubhyo js sit marne skti ch. yesu ti manishru jstai bnnubhyo r mrnubhyo jsle grda tinihrulai mukut grn skun. aphno mrtyuko bhyle grda tinihrule sara jivn kmarale jstai bitae. yo spst ch ki, yesule svrgduthrulai hoin, tr abrahamka sntanhrulai shayta grnunuhunch. ysaikarnle yesule aphulai hrtrhle aphna bhai bhinihru jstai bnaunu avsyk thiyoi ta ki uham prmesvrko sevama dyalu r visvasyog prdhan pujahari bnn skun ani ys prkarle manishrulai paphru ksma dinskun. ani ab yesule ti manishrulai shayta grn sknunuhunch jo priksit chn. yesu tinlai shayta grn smrth hunuhunch kinki uham aphaimle kst bhognu bhyo r priksit hunubhyo.

3

ysaile timihru sbaille yesuko barema socnuprch. prmesvrle yesulai hami bhekkham pthauun bheko ch ani uham hamra visvaska prdhan pujahari hunuhunch jun visvas hamile rakheka chaum. mera pvitr dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihrulai m bhchnu! timihru prmesvrbat bolaekahru hau. prmesvrle yesulai hamro majhma pthauunubhyo ani uhamlai prdhan pujahari bnaunubhyo. yesu pni mosa jstai prmesvrpti visvasi hunuhunthyo. mosale ti sbai

kamhru grnubhyo jun prmesvrle aphna ghrma grn canhu hunthyo. ydi ksail ghr bnaumch tb manishrule ghlrai bhnda ghr bnaunelai bdhi adr grchn. tysai gri mosalai bhnda yesulai bdhta adrko adhikari mannuprch. hrek ghr kunai manisdvava bnainch. tr prmesvrle sbai thosk bnaunubhyo. prmesvrko ghrma mosa euta visvasniy das jsto thie. unle manishrulai ti kurahru btae jun bhvisyama prmesvrle btaune chn. tr prmesvrdvara smcalit ghrma khrist euta visvasniy choro jsto hunuhunch. hami visvasihru prmesvrko ghr haum. ydi hami aphuma bheko asaprti niscint r rgvit rhirhyaum bhne hami prmesvrkai ghr haum. tsaikarn pvitr atma bhnnhunch "aj ydi timihrule prmesvrko avaj sunyau bhne, atitma jstai timihru hthdhrmi nbn, jtibela timihrule prmesvrko virodhna vidroh gryau. tysai bela mrubhumima prmesvrko priksa liyau. calis rvssmm mrubhumima maile ke ke grem tyo timra pita-purkhahrule dekhe. tr timihrule mero dhairyko priksa lie. tysaile m timihrusit risaem r maile bhnem "timihruka vicar smdhai ghti chn timihrule khilyai mero bato bujhenn." tysaile m risaem r spth liem ki "timihrule khilyai prves paune chainn r msit visranti paune chainn." tyskarn dajyu-bhaihru r didi-bhinihru, hosiya bs jsma ki timihruma koho papi nhou, visvaslai asvikar ngros r jivit prmesvrlai nchodos. tr hrek din ek-arkako utsah bdhau. "aj" nai yo gr. ek arkako shayta gr jsma ki koho pap r ysko kptturn trikale koho pni kthor nbnos. hami sbai khristka shbhagi chaum hamile suruma paeko visvas ant smm thamirhyaum bhne yo sty rhne ch. dhrmsastrle bhneko ch "ydi aj timihrule prmesvrko avaj sundchau bhne, atitma jstai hthdhrmi nbn, jtibela timihrule prmesvrko virodhna vidroh greka thiyau." ti ko thie jsle prmesvrko avaj sune r uhamko virodhna vidroh gre? ti sbai mosadvava misrbat lgiekahu thie. ani prmesvr timihrusang calis rvs smg risaunubheko thiyoy? prmesvr tinaihrusit risaunubheko thiyoy jsle pap gre r jo mrubhumima mre. ani prmesvrle kska barema spth khaun bheko thiyoy jo prves r visram npaunehru thie? prmesvrle tinaika barema bhnnuhumdaithyo jsle uhamko ajna manenn. yskarn hami bujhchaum ki avisvasko karnle ti manishrulai prves r prmesvrko visram nisiddh thiyoy.

4

prmesvrle timihrulai dieko prtijna hamilai pni ho. tyo prtijna yo ho ki hami prves grn r prmesvrko visram lin skchaum. hami srk hunuprch ki hamile tyo prtijna paun cuknu humdain. jsto timihrulai bhniyo tysai prkarle bamcne upay hamilai pni btaieko ch. tr timihrule updes t sune tr visvasit grhn grenn. hami visvasihru prmesvrko visramma prves paumchaum. jsto prmesvrle nai bhnnubhyo "m risaem r prtijna liem ki "timihrule khilyai prves grne chainn r mero visram paune chainn." bhjnsmgrh 65:11prmesvrle yso bhnnubhyo. tr prmesvrle ys smsarko srsti grnubhechi uhamle aphno kam smapt grnubhyo. dhmr-sastrma khim prmesvrle sataum dinko kura grnubheko ch "ani sataum dinma prmesvrle aphno sbai kamhrubat visram linubhyo." uprokt khndma yo pni

bhnieko ch, "ti manishru mero visramma psn paune chainn." yo ajhai sty ch ki ktipy manishrule prves grnechn r prmesvrko visram paune chn. tr ti manishru jsle phile muktiko upay sune tyham psn yogyko thienn kinki timihrule ajna manenn. yskarn prmesvrle arkai visdes dinko yojna grnubhyo. tyslai "aj" bhniyo. dauddvara prmesvrle tys din bare dheraipchi btaunubhyo. hamile tyo dhmr-sastr aghi nai upyog gryaum."ydi timihrule prmesvrko avaj aj sunyau bhne, atitma jstai hthdhrmi nbn." hami jandrchau yhosule pni manishrulai visramtir doryaenn. hami yo buichaum kinki prmesvrle pchibat arko visramko din btaunubhyo. ysle dekhaumch ki prmesvrka manishrulai satau dinko visram ajhai aumdaich. aphno kam sker prmesvrle visram linubhyo. yskarn jsle prves grch r prmesvrko visram paumch usle prmesvrle grisknu bhe jstai aphno kam griskeko hunch. smrth hami pni prmesvrko visramma prves grne skdo kosis gram hamile skdo kosis grnuprch ta ki prmesvrko ajna nmannehruko nmuna bner hami nst nhaum. prmesvrko vcn jivit ch r kriyasit ch. uhamko vcn kunai duidhare trvar bhnda dharilo ch. prmesvrko vcnle hamilai ghiro gri katch. ysle atma r pran, jodieko thaumma katch. ysle jorni r hddi smet katch. ysle bhritri bhav r vicar smm jamcch. smsarko kunai thok prmesvrbat lukaun skimdain. uham sb kura spst dekhnuhunch. hrek kura uham aghi spst ch. ani uhamlai hamile hamro jivnko lekha-jokha bujhaunai prch. hamroma mhaprdhan pujahari chn jo svrgka prmesvrkham janubheko ch. uham prmesvrka putr, yesu hunuhunch. ysrrth, hamile svikar greko visvasma drdh rhaum. hamra prdhan pujahari, yesu hunuhunch jo hamra kmjorihru bujhan smrth hunuhunch. jb yesu ys smsarma hunuhunthyo uham hrek kurama priksit hunubhyo jsri hami priksit chaum, tr uhamle khilyai pap grnu bhen. yesu hamra prdhan pujahari hunu bheko prmesvrko anugrhako simhasn aghi ubhin hamilai svtmtrta ch. tyham hami shaytako nimti krna r anugrh paumchau jb ti cahnchaum.

5

kunai pni yhudi prdhan pujahari manishru majhbat chanieka hunchn. manishrule prmesvrlai grnuprnc kurahru grn sgahaun uham niyukt hunubheko ch. papko pryasaitma ti prdhan pujaharile prmesvrko aghi bhetihru r blihru cdhaunai prch. prdhan pujahari svym sbai manishru jstai kmjor hunchn. tsaikarn buin nsknehrusit r ghti kam grnehrusit uni nmr bnn skchn. prdhan pujaharile manishruka papko lagi bli cdhaumchn tr uni svym kmjor manis bhekaale apnai papko lagi pni bli cdhaunai prch. prdhan pujahari hunu smmanko kura ho. tr ys kamko nimti aphule apahilai ksail chandainn. harunlai jsto, prmesvrle channu prch. usai gri khristle prdhan pujahari hunlai ani tysko mhima paunlai apahilai channu bhen. tr prmesvrle uhamlai channubhyo. prmesvrle khristlai bhnnubhyo "timi mera putr hau ajdekhi m timra pita bhem." bhjnsmgrh 2ch7 dhmr-sastrko arko bhagma uhamle bhnnubhyo "mlkisedek jsto timi sda sdako lagi pujahari bnne chau." jb khrist smsarma hunuhunthyo uhamle prmesvrlai prarthna

grnubhyo r shayta magnubhyo. tyham ekaijna matr hunuhunthyom jsle uhamlai mrtyubat bcaunu sknuhunthyo r yesule amsu r artnad shit prarthna grnubhyo. yesu nmr r ajnakari hunuhunthyo, tysaile prmesvrle uhamko prarthnako uttr dinubhyo. yesu prmesvrka putr hunuhunthyo tr uhamle kst bhognu bhyo r tysbat uhamle ajnakari bnn siknubhyo. tb nai yesu purn bnainu bhyo ani uhamko ajna manehru sbaiko nimti annt muktiko srot bnnubhyo. ani prmesvrle mlkisedeklai jstai yesulai prdhan pujahari bnaunu bhyo. hamile ysbare timihuralai dherai kura bhnnuch. tr timihrule sikne iccha grenau, timihru-lai yo bujhaun khubai kthin bheko ch. vastvma ys bela smm ta timihru siksa dine bnisknuprne thyio. ajhai pni timihuralai ksaiile prmesvrka siksako philo path sikaunu avsyk bheko ch. timihuralai t ajhai dudh nai cahieko ch, thos ahar hoin. dudh khane ajhai pni nani nai hunch ani tysle ucit siksabre khei jandain. tr thos ahar t prippkkhukolagi ho. jsle aphna atmik indriyhrulai asl r khrab bicko bhinnata chuttyaun nirnt abhyas gerkachn.

6

yskarn ab hamile khrist bareko prarmbhik pathhru chodnu prch r purnta tir januprch. hami suru tirai rphknu humdain. mrt krmhrulai pchi nai choder ani prmesvrma visvas grer hamile khristma hamro jivn suru greka thiyau. tysbela, hamilai bp-tismahru,manishrumathi hathru rakhne vises krm, mrtko punrutthan r annt nyayko barema sikaieko thiyau. tr ab hamile aru pripvk siksa trph bdhnu prch. prmesvrle cahnu bhe hami tyo pni gchaum. manishrule khristlai chodidie pchi, tinihruka jivnko bato pheri bdl n skiel? sty siknehru bare m bhndaichu. timihrule prmesvrbat uphar lieka chn r pvitr atmak bhaqidar bnaka chn. timihrule prmesvrle bhnnubheko vcn suneka chn, r prmesvrko nyam sm-sarko mhaskti dekhaka chn. ani ti kurahru khubai ramra thie bhner timihrule bujheka chn. tr tyspchi timihrule khristlai chode. ab timihuralai phrkaer pheri khristmai lyaun asmbhv ch. kin? kinki timihrule khristlai pheri krusma tamger kamti thokdaichn. timihrule manishruko samu khristlai ljiit tulyauma-dai chn. jun khetle ghgrighri pani paumch r kheti grnelai ann umarch. ysta khetle prmesvrko asir-vad paumch. tr ydi tys jminle kamdha r siumdihru umarch bhne tyo bekar ch. tys jminle prmesvrbat srp paune dr ch r tyslai agole ddaune ch. priy mitrhru, ydyp hami timihuralai yi kurahru bh-nchaum. tthapi hami dhukk chaum ki timihruko avstha tyo bhnda dherai ramro ch r tysle timro muk-tiko jmant dinch. prmesvr nyasmtg hunuhunch. prmesvrle timihrule greko kamko yad grnu hunech. uhamka manishuralai shayta grer timihrule dekhaeo apkho premlai timihruko atat shaytalai prmesvrle smjnhu hunech. tb timihruko asa pni purn grine ch. timihru prtyekle apkho jivnbhri ystai pryt n grdai jau bhne hami cahnchaum. tb timihruko asa purn hune ch. alche nhou, hami timihuralai tinihru jstai hou bhne cahnchau jsle prmesvrka vcnvddh kurahru pae. timihrule prmesvrka vcnhru paumchn kinki timihruko visvas r dhairy ch. prmesvrle abraham-

lai prtijna dinu bheko thyio. prmesvr bhnda thulo koki chain, ysrt prmesvr svymle apkho naumna un-lai spth dinubhyo ki uhamle apkho vcn pura grnu hunech. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, “m timilai niscitru-ple asirvad didmchu. m timilai dherai sntan dinechu.” yo kuro hunlai abrahamle dhairsyath prkhe. ani pchi; abrahamle prmesvrko vcn pae. spth limda manile aphubhnda thuloko naum limdchn. tinihru ke bh-nchn, tyo spthle samco ch bhni niscit grch ani vi-vadlai nised grdch. jsle tyo paunuprch uslai apkho vcn sty ch bhne kuro prmesvr prman grn cahnu hunthyo. uhamko nirny khilyai bdline chain bhne kuro timihrule spst ruple bujhun bhne pni prmesvr cahnuhunthyo. prmesvrle spth lier je bhnnubhyo tsa-lai uhamle prmanit grnubhyo. prmesvrle jb kehi bh-nuhunch uhamle dhamtn sknu hunn, ani jb uhamle kunai spth linuhunch uhamle dhamtn sknuhun. yi dui kurahru bdl n skdainn. ani timihrule hami-lai hamro aghi rheko asama drdh rhn sktisali ut-sah dinchn jti kher hami surksako lagi prmesvrkham ayau. hamro asa euta lmgur jsto ho. yo mjbnt r niscit ch ysle hamro pran bcaumch. yo mmdirko pvitr shanko prdako pchi smet psdch. yesu aghibatai tys thaumma psisknubheko ch r hamrolagi bato kholid-inubheko ch. ysri yesu mlkisedek jstai prdhan puja-hari bnnu bheko ch.

7

mlkisedek salemka raja thie r srvoce prmesvrka pu-jahari thie. jb abraham ldai jiter aun lageka thie, mlkisedekle unlai bhete r asirvad die. ani abrahamle mlkisedeklai aphusit jti thyio tysko dsams bhag die. ‘mlkisedek’ naumka duivta arth ch. philo arth hunch dharmiktako raja. “salemka raja” ko pni arth hunch “santiko raja.” mlkisedekka mata-pita ko thie r kham-bat aeka thie tyo ksaiile jandain. ani uni khile jyme r khile mre tyo pni ajnat nai ch. uni prmesvrko putr jstai hun r uni sdakal pujahari bhirhnchn. ysbat, tim-ihr bujhnskchau ki mlkisedek ek jna khubai mhan purus thie. pitr-prmukh abrahamle mlkisedeklai aphule yuddhma jiteko jmmaiko dsams bhag die. ab niymle bhnc, leviko sntanbat jo pni pujaharihru bn-inchn, manishrubat usle dsams paunu prch. puja-harihru r tinka manishru duvai abrahamkai privarbat hun. tthapi pujaharihrule apnai manishrubat dsams uthaumchn. mlkisedek levika sntanbat aeka thienn. tthapi unle abrahambat dsams pae. ani unle abraham-lai asirvad die jsai prmesvrle vcn dieka thie. ani sbai manishrule jandchn ki jo thula manishru chn sana manishuralai asirvad dinch. ti pujaharihru dsams paumchn tr ti sbai bamcne manishru matr hun. tr mlkisedek jsle abrahambat dsams pae, sdakal bam-cirhnchn, jsto dhmsastrle bhnc. levile manishru-bat dsams pauchn. tr yo pni bhnn skinch ki jb abra-hamle mlkisedeklai dsams die levile pni die. levi tys bela jmeka thienn. uni t apha purkha abrahamkai srirma thie jb mlkisedekelai abrahamle bhete. ydi levi pujahari-pddhtibat atmik purnta paun ske ani ydi ysai pujahari-pddhtiko adharma yi manishuralai niym dieko bhe, harunko pujahari drjabat nai mlkisedekko pujahari drjama arkai pujahari aune ke drkar thyio? ani jb arkai kisimko pujaharipn clainch bhne vid-

han bdl n prch. hami yo kura khristko barema bhndaichaum. uham ar kai upjatika hunuhunthyo. tys upjati ksail pni vedima khilyai seva greka thienn. yo spst ch ki hamra prbhu yhudako vmsbat aunubhyo tr mosale tys vmsbat pujaharihru hune bare kehi kura grenn. arka ek pujahari aunuhunch jo mkisedek jstai chn, bhne tthy bare yo bdhta spst hunch. uham manv niym r vidhanhru anasar pujahari hunubhen. uham aphno annt jivnko sktidvara pujahari hunubhyo. dhmsastrma uham bare yo bhnieko ch “timi mkisedek jstai sdhaimko nimti pujahari hau.” aghika niym ab smapt bhyo kinki tyo kmjor r bekar thiyo. mosako vyvsthale kunai kuralai purn bnaun sken. ani ab hamilai ajh asl asa diieko ch jsbat hami prmesvrko njik aun skcham. mhtvpurn kuro yo ch ki prmesvrle jb yesulai prdhan pujahari bnaunubhyo, uhamle prtijna linubhyo. jb aruhru pujahari bne tyham kunai prtijna thien. tr khrist camhi prmesvrko prtijnadvara pujahari bnnubhyo. prmesvrle uhamlai bhnnubhyo “prmesvrle prtijna linubhyo uhamle aphno mn privrt n grnuhune chain. “timi sda-sdalai pujahari hau.” ysko arth ho, yesu ek uttm krarko saksi hunubhyo. ani pujaharihrlai pujahari bhirhnbat mrtyule rokyo. tysaile dherai pujaharihru bhe. tr yesu sda jivit hunuhunch r aphno pujaharipn chodnuhunn. ysaille jo pni uhamko marpht prmesvrkham aumchn khristle tinihrulai bcaunu hunch. khristle yo sdakal grnsknu hunch, kinbhne jo prmesvrkham aumch tysko shaytak nimiti uham sdhaim bamcnuhunch. ysrtth uham hamilai cahieko jstai prkarko prdhan pujahari hunuhunch. uham pvitr r nirdos hunuhunch. uham suddh r papihruka prbhavdekhi tadha hunuhunch. ani uham svrgbhnda pni mathi utheko hunuhunch. uham aru pujaharihru jstai hunuhunn jsle prtyek din bli cdhaunu prthy. tinihrule phile t apnai paphruko lagi bli cdhaunu prthy r tyspchi aruhruka papko lagi. tr khristlai tyso grnuprne drkar chain. uhamle aphailai sdhaimko lagi ekai plt bliko rupma cdhaunu bhyo. vyvsthale t tinailai prdhan pujahari chanchn jo aruhru jstai kmjor manishru hunch. tr prmesvrko prtijna vyvsthapchi ayo. prmesvrle linu bheko sphka sbdhrule prmesvrka putrlai prdhan pujahari hune bnayo. ani ti putr sdhaimko lagi purn hunubhyo.

8

hami ke bhndai chaum tysko sarv yo ho hamra prdhan pujahari hunuhunch. uham svrgma prmesvr ko simhasnko dahinepti bsnu bheko ch. uham prmpvitr sthanma seva grnuhunch. manisile hoin, prmesvrle bnaunubheko sty mndirma seva grnuhunch. hrek prdhan pujahariko kam hunch prmesvrlai bheti r bli cdhaune. ysrtth, hamra prdhan pujaharile pni prmesvrlai kehi cdhaunu prch. ydi hamra prdhan pujahari prthvima hunubheko bhe, uham pujahari hunuhumdain thiy. m yskarn yo bhndaichu vyvsthale caheko bheti cdhaun tyham pujaharihru chmdaichn. vastvma pujaharihrule greko seva t kevl svrgma bheka kurahruko nvkl r chayam matr hun. tysaikarn mosale jb pvitr tmbu tandai thie prmesvrle unlai cetavni dinubhyo, “yad gr timile hrek kuro tysai anasar bnaunu jun timilai maile phadma dekhaem.” tr yesulai sumpieko kam aru pujaharihruko kam bh-

nda dherai thulo thiy. usai gri, nyam krar jun yesule prmesvrbat aphna manishrulai layaunubheko ch tyo pni purano krarko bhnda dherai thulo ch. ani nyam krar uttm prtijnama adharit ch.k phileko krarma kunai glti nbheko bhe dosro krarko khamco prne thien. tr prmesvrle manishruma kehi bhul bhettaunubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo “smy aumdaich jb m israelka manishrulai r yhudaka manishrulai euta nyam krar dinechu. prbhu bhnnuhunch, yo krar tysto hune chain jsto maile tinka purkhahru-lai diem. tyo krar maile diem jb maile tinihruka hat pkrem r misrdesbat lyaem. tr maile dieko krarko anusrn tinle grenn tb maile tinihrubat aphno mukh phrkaem, prmesvr bhnnuhunch. “m yo nyam krar istraelka manishrulai bhvisyama dinechu, prmesvr bhnnuhunch. m aphno krar tinka mnma halidinechu. m aphno krar tinka hrdyama lekhidinechu. m tinka prmesvr bnnechu r ti mera prjahru bnnechn. ab uprant ksail aphna sh-vasilai athva aphna bhai bhinile prbhulai cinn sikaunu prdain, kin? kinki sbai manisile cahe thulabdhha houn cahe sanatina houn mlai cinnechn. mero virodhma tinihrule ki kurahru gre m ksma dinechu ani ab uprant m tinka paphruko yad rakhne chain.” ysrtth prmesvrle ys lai nyam krar bhnnubhyo r philolai purano thhryaunu bhyo. ani purano r bekar camdai hraer janech.

9

aghillo krarma aradhnako trikahr chn. ani aradhnako lagi manisile bnaeko thaum thiy. tyo thaum palbhitr hunch. palbhitrko philo kothalai pvitrsthan bhnnithyo jham prmesvrlai dip, roti cdhaunlai tebl hunthe. dosro prda pchiltir, dosro kotha hunthy jslai mha-pbitrathan bhnnithyo. tys thaumma sunko samdan r sunko mohorieko krarko snduk thiy. sndukbhitr mnn rakheko sunko bhamdo, kopila lageko harunko lauro r krarka silapatihru thie. jsma purano krarko ds ajna kumdieka thie. baksko mastir krunako asnmathi prmesvrko mhima drsaun ek jodi svrgduthru thie. tr ahile hami yi kurahruko vistarpurv circa grn skdainaum. ys prkarle pal milaieko hunthy. tb prtidin pujaharihru aradhnakolagi bahir ptitiko pvitr sthan bhitr psthe. tr bhitrptitiko dosro kksma prdhan pujahari matr psn paumthe, tyo pni rvsma ekpl, ani tysbela pni aphusit rgt nlii uni psnu skdain thie. unle tyo rgt prmesvrlai unko apnai r aru manishruka anjanma bheka paphruko lagi cdhaunthe, pvitr atmale ti dui alg-alg kks hamilai yo sikaun pryog grnuhunthy ki jatijel tyham thiy hamra nimti mha pvitr sthan khulla humdai thiy. aj yo hamilai euta udahrn bheko ch. ysle spst grch ki prmesvrlai cdhaeko bli r bhetile aradhma grne svcc bnaun skdain thiy. yo blihrule aradhma grnelai hrdyama purn pardain thiy. ti blihru r bhetihru t khali khane, piune r svses nuhaune visymatr thie. ti khali srirka vidhihru matr thie hrdaya thienn. prmesvrko nyam trika naunjel smm prmesvrdvara yi vidhihru bnaieka thie. prdhan pujahariko rupma khrist ramra kurahruka nimti aunubheko ch jun kura aj hamisit ch. tr uhamle aru pujaharihrule gre jhe palma aradhma grnuhunn. uhmko aradhma sthan pal bhnda ramro r pkka ch jun

ys smsarma chain r manisdvvara bnaieko hoin. khrist mha pvitr sthanma sdhaimko lagi ekai plt psnubhyo uham mha pvitr sthanma apnai rgt lrt psnu bhyo. bakhra r bhrhruko rgt hoin. khrist tyham psnubhyo r sdako nimti hamilai chutkara dilaunu bhyo. asuddh manishrulai bakhra r bhreko rgt ani korliko khrahi chrker suddh parinthyo. tr rgt r khrahi manis saririk ruple matr suddh hunthyo. yskarn khristko rgtle yi kurahru bhnda dherai kura grnskch. khristle aphailai annt atmadvara prmesvrpti purn bli cdaunu bhyo. uhamko rgtle hamro hrdylai duskrmhrudekhi suddh bnaumch jsma ki hamile jivit prmesvrlai aradhna grn sknechaum. khristle prmesvrbat aphna manishrulai euta nyam krar lyaunu hunch, jsma ki prmesvrle bolaunubheka manishrule uhamka vcn anusarka sbai kura paun skun. prmesvrka manishrule ti kurahru sdhaimko lagi rakhn skchn. philo krarma rher manishrule greko papko mocno nimti khristle aphno pran dinubhyo r tyskarn prmesvrka manishrule ab ti kurahru paunskchn. manishrulai ti paphrubat mukt grn, khristle aphno pran dinubhyo. jb manis mrch, usle aphu pchi iccha-ptr choddch. tr iccha-ptr bnaune manis mreko prman hunuprch. manis jivit rhunjel usko iccha-ptrko kunai adhikar humdain. iccha-ptrlai manisko mrtypuchi matr claun skinech. philo krar pni tystai ho. niym upyogma lyaun aghi tyham rgt hunuprne thiyo. phile mosale sbai manishruko aghi niymko ek-ek ajna saunamthe tyspchi bacha r bakhra rgt panisit misaer niymko patro ani rato uni lauthe r sbai manishrumathi hispko hamgahrule rchkidithe. ani mosale bhne, “yo prmesvrle timihurulai anusrn grn bhni dinubheko niymko rgt ho.” usri nai mosale tyo rgt pvitr sthanmathi r aradhnama pryog grine sbai samanhrumathi rchkithye. vyvsthale bhnc pray sbai jso cijhru rgtle suddh parch. ani rgt bina pap ksma hun skdain. yi sb svrgiy kurahruko nklk matr hun. yi sbai nmunahrulai psuko blile suddh parnu prthyo. tr svrgka skli kurahru yi bhnda asl blihrule svch parnuprch. khrist prm pvitr sthanma janu bhyo jun sthan manisle bnaeko thien. tyo nklk thien tr maulik sthan thiyo. khrist hamro shaytaka nimti prmesvrko aghi ahile dekhapr svrgnai janu bhyo. prdhan pujahari prmpvitr sthanma rvsma ekptk pschn. unle tyham cdaunlai rgt lter janch. tr unle apnai rgt arpn grdainn jsto khristle grnubhyo. khrist svrg janu bhyo tr aru pujaharihrule jsto ghrihri cdhae jsto aphulai dherai ptk cdaun hoin. ydi khristle aphulai dherai ptk cdaunu bheko bhe, srstiko surudekhai uhamle dherai plt kstbhogru prne thiyo. tr khrist aunubhyo ani ekai plt matr aphulai arpn grnubhyo. ani eutai arpn sdhaim bhriko lagi pryapt thiyo. jb yo smsar anty tir njikimadi thiyo, yesu ys smsarma aunubhyo. aphailai euta bli bnaer pap htaunlai khrist aunubhyo. sbaile ekplt mrnaiprch. mrechi usko nyay hunch. ysrt dheraika paphru htaun, khristle ekai plt aphulai bli dinubhyo. khrist dosro ptk aunuhumdaich tr manisko papko nimti hoin, uham dosro ptk tinihruko muktiko nimti aunuhunech jsle, uhamlai rpkhirheka chn.

vyvsthale t hamilai bhvisyma aune asl vastviktako dhnilo citr matr dekhayo. vyvstha vastviktako samco rup hoin. tys vyvsthale t manishrulai hrek sal tyhi bli cdhaun sikaumch. prmesvrlai pujn aunehrule tyhi bli cdhaun choddainn. tr vyvsthale ti manishrulai khilyai purntatir doryaun sken. vyvsthale tinihrulai purntatir doryaun skne bhe blihru dhairai aghi nai ses bhisheka hune thie. ti manishru aphna paphrubat philyai suddh bhiskne thie. ani aphna paphruko lagi tinihrule aphulai apradhi anubhv grne thienn. tr vyvsthale tyo grn skdain. yi blihrule t prtyek rvs manishrulai aphna paphru smjhaune kam matr grch. kinki bhr r bakhrahruko rgtle paphru pkhaln skdain. tsrtb jb yesu prthvima aunubhyo uhamle bhnnubhyo “tpaim bli r bhetihru cah-nuhunn, tr tpaimle mera nimti euta srir tyar grnubhyo. bli cdhaieka r ddhaieka psuhrule tpaim prsn hunuhunn. paphru pnchaun cdhaieka blile tpaim prsn hunuhunn. tb mame bhne, ‘prmesvr m yham chu. vyvsthako kitabma mero bare lekchieko ch. tpaile caheko kam grn m aeke chu.” uham phile bhnnuhunch, “tpaim bhog r arpn, hom-bli r pap-blihru tpaim cahnu hunn r tinihrule tpaim prsn pni hunuhunn.” yi blihru cdhainch kinbhne yinihru vyvsthale chanch. tyspchi uhamle bhnnubhyo, “he prmesvr, m yham chu. tpaimle cahnuhune kam pura grn m aeke chu.” ysri prmesvrle bli cdhaune phileko clnlai smapt grnubhunch r aphno nyam trika suru grnubhunch. yesu khristle prmesvrle cahnu bheko kam grnubhyo. tysai karnle khristko srirko blidanle hami pvitr tulyaieka chaum. khristle sdalai ekaipt aphulai blidan gri dinubhyo. prtyek din, pujaharihru khda hunchn r aphno dharmik krm grchn. pujaharihrule tyhi bli ghri ghri cdhaumchn, tr ti blihrule khilyai paphru htaumdainn. tr khristle papko nimti sghaimlai ekai plt bli cdhaunubhyo tb khrist prmesvrko dahinepti bsnubhyo. ab uham aphna sara struhru aphno niymtrna naujell rpkhirhru bheko ch. eutai blile smdhaiko nimti khristle tinihrulai prippk bnaunu bhyo, jss-lai uhamko blile pvitr graimdaich. pvitr atmale pni hamilai ysbare saki dinch. phile uham bhnnuhunch “tyo krar yhi ho jun bhvisyma aphna manishrulai bnauech. m aphna niym tinka hrdyma halidinechu. m aphna niym tinka mnma rakhidinu-uch, prbhu bhnnuhunch.” tb uham bhnnuhunch “ani m tinka paphru r adhmrlai ksma dinechu. m yi kurahru uprant pheri smmjhe chainm.” ani jb yi sbko ksma hunch tyham paphruka nimti blidanko pheri khilyai khamco prne chain. ysrtb, dajyu-bhai, didi-bhinihru, prm pvitr sthanma psn hami purn svtmtr chaum. yesuko rgtko karnle hami bina kunai dr janskchau. ani yesule hamro nimti kholidinu bheko euta nyam r jumdo batobat hami prves paun skchaum. ys nyam batole prdatir doryaumch, jun khristko srir ho. jo hamra mhaprdhan pujahari hunuhunch jsle prmesvrka ghr claunu hunch. suddh jlle hamra srir dhoieka chn, hami suddh parieka chaum r apradhat mukt bnaieka chaum. yskarn hami cokho hrdy lter aphna visvasle dhukk bher prmesvrko njik aumchau. hamile aphuma bheko asalai thamnuprch r aphno asa bare, manishrulai btaun chodnu hunch.

dain. aphule vcn dinubheko kura prmesvrle gr-nuhunech bhñne kura hami ptyaunskchaum. hamile ek arkalai vicar grnuprch ani prem dekhau n ramro kam grn hami ek-arkalai ktismm skriyapurv ut-sahit grn skchaum tyo hernuprch. hamismg bhet hunabat rtkinu humdain. ktipy manishru tysai grd-chn. hamile ek arkalai bhetnu r sghaunu prch, tim-ihrule ysai grnuprch kinki din ajhai njik-njik aum-dai ch. styko jnan pae pchi pni hamile jani-jani pap grn chodenau bhne tyo papuru pkhalne kunai blidan hune chain. ydi hami sdhaim papkrmma lagi rhyauum bhne, hamile euta bhyimkr nirny r bhyimkr agnilai rp-kinhu prnech jsle prmesvrka virodhama bheakhruli nst grnech. ydi ksaila mosako vyvsthalai asvikar gre u dui va tin saksihruko prmanko adharma dosi thhrinthyo. uslai ksma diimdain thiyo tr uslai mr-tyudnd diintho. jsle prmesvrka putrlai hela grch r nyam krako rgtlai adr grdain r jsle anugrhko at-malai apman grch tysta manisilai timihuru ke smjh-nchau? tys manisle niscy nai khubai kthor dnd paunech. tys rgtle uslai pvitr bnaeko thiyo. hami jandchaum ki prmesvrle bhñnu bhyo, “m manishrulai tinka glti kamhruka nimti dnd dinechu. m tinihrulai tinka kamko prtiphl dinechu.” prmesvrle yso pni bhñ-nubhyo, “prmprbhule aphna manishrulai nyay gr-nuhunech.” jivit prmesvrko hatma prnu papilai dr-lagdo kuro ho. ti dinsmm jb prthm plt timihrule styko siksa paeka thiya. timihrule thulo smrgsh grnu preka thiyo r dherai dukh khpn preko thiyo, tr tinihru drdh nai rhyau. khile-kahi manishrule tinihrulai phohori kura gre ani dheraika aghi gali gre. ani khile-kahim ysta vyvhar griekahrulai tim-ihrule sghayau. ho timihrule tysta manishrulai jelma sghayau r tinihruko dukhuru bamdyau. ani aphusit bheko hrek thok hraumda pni rhsitai rhyau. timihru prsnnai rhyau kinki timihrusit kehi thiyo jo uttm ch r tyo sdakal rhirhne ch bhñne jandthya. ysarth ut-sah nhray jun timihruko atitma thiyo. timra utsahlai prsst purskar diinch. timihrulai cahieko dhairy ho. prmesvrle cahnu bheko kuro grepchi uhamle vaca greko kuro timihrule paune chaum. camdai nai, “jo aunu humdaich aunun nai hunech. uhamle vilmb grnu hunechain. jo msit dhirmi ch usko visvaso karnle jivn paune ch. tr ydi tys manisile bhyle mukh phrkaumch bhñe m usit prsn rhnechain.” tr hami tinihru mdhyeka hoinaum jo drle rphknchn n nst bhekachn. hoin hami t visvas bheka manishru haum, r bcaieka chaum.visvas

11

visvaso arth ho, hamile asa greka kurahruko niscit ch. ani visvaso arth hunch hamile kunai kuralai ndekheta pni tyo vastvik ch bhñne jannu. pracin kalka manishrusit prmesvr prsn hunuhuntho; kinki tinihruma ystai visvas thiyo. visvasdvaram hami bu-jhdchaum ki prmesvrle aphno adesdvaram yosmsarko srsti grnubhyo. ysle hami bujhdchau jo drsy ch tyo kunai adrsydvaram bnaieko thiyo. kyin r habil duvaille prmesvrlai bhetihuru cdhae, tr habilko visvas thiyo, ty-saile unle prmesvrlai asl bhetihuru cdhae. prmesvr ha-bilko bhetihrule prsn hunubhyo. ani unko visvaso karnle, ani asl manis khlaie. habil mre tr unko visvas

ajhai jyumdai ch. hnoklai ys smsarbat mathi uthaiyo. uni mrenn. dhrmsastrle bhñch, uni mathi liginu bh-nda aghi unle samcosit prmesvrlai prsn pare. pchi manishrule hnoklai dekhenn, karn prmesvrle unlai aphusit rhn uthaiskeka thie. hnokko visvasakai karnle ysto bheko thiyo. visvas bina ksaila prmesvrlai khusi bnaun skdain. jo prmesvrmu aumch usle prmesvr sty hunuhunch bhñne jannuprch r jsle samcosit uham-lai paun cahñch ti manishrulai prmesvrle purskrt grnuhunch bhñne visvas grnuprch. nuhle tysbela smm jun dekhakai thienn tysko lagi unlai prmesvrle cetavni dinubhyo, prmesvr prtii nuhko visvas r srd-dha thiyo. ysarth unle aphno privarlai beaun euta thulo jhai bnae. aphno visvasle smsar glti ch bhñne unle dekhae ani visvasdvaram prmesvrka dhirmi bnine ti manishrumdhye uni ekjna bhe. prmesvrle abra-hamlai arakai thaumko yatra grn ahraunu bhyo jun uhamle unlai dine vcn dinubheko thie. tyo arko thaum kun ho r kham ch, tysko jnan abrahamlai thien. tr prmesvrko ajna maner unle yatra suru gre kinki unko visvas thiyo. prmesvrle unlai dinchu bhni vcn dieko desma ger uni bse. abraham tys desma euta prdesi jsto bher bse kinki uni tyahamka thienn. unle ysai gre kinbhne unko visvas thiyo. uni tys desma ge ani ishak r yakubsit palma bse. ishak r yakuble pni prmesvrbat ystai vcn paeka thie. abraham euta bliyo jg bheko ngrko prtiksama thie, jsalai bnaune r srsti grne prmesvr nai hunuhunch. abraham manihru jmaun nskne budha thie r sara pni bamjho thiin. tr prmesvrama visvasakai karnle uni babu bhe. uhamle vcn pura grnuhunch bhni abrahamle prmesvrlai pt-yar gre. uni yti budha thie ki uni pray mrt nai thie. bamcn asa smet kmai thie. tr tysta manis-bat smsarma tarahuru jtti kai asmkhy r bgma balu-vako knhuru jttikai angnti sntanhuru jnne. yi sbai man-ishru amrn visvasma bamce. timihrule prmesvrko vcn anusarka kurahuru paenn. tr tadabat tinlai dekke r sntust bne ani tysaima anndit bne. aphu ty ys smsarma yatri r prdesi matr haum bhñne tthy timihrule svikare. jb manishrule ysalai tysri nai svikar grdchn, tinle dekhauchn ki tinihuru jo bhnda euta aphnai desko prtiksama chn. timihrule aphule chodeko desko yad grda hun t phrker jane avsr timihrule paun skne thie. tr tinihuru euta uttm des, euta svrgiy desko prtiksama thie. ysarth prmesvrle tinihruka prmesvr thhrinuma ljiit hunuhunn, kinbhne prmesvrle tinihruka nimti euta ngr bsaidinubheko thiyo. abrahamko visvaso priksa lin prmesvrle unlai ishakko bli din bhñnub-hyo. abrahamle visvasle tyso gre. unlai prmesvrle prtijna graunubheko thiyo. prmesvrle abrahamlai philyai bhñnubheko thiyo “ishakbatai timra sntan bdhne chn.” tr, abraham aphno ek matr choroko bli din tyar thie. unle visvasle yso gre. abrahamlai visvas thiyo ki prmesvrle manisilai mrtyubat smet uhaun sknubhunch. ani samccai jb prmesvrle ishaklai mr-tyudekhi beaunubhyo, abrahamle ishaklai mrtyubat phirta pae. ishakko pni visvas thiyo tysaile unle yakub r esalvi tinihruka bhvisvyo lagi asirvad die. ani unle aphno mrtyu-saiyyama aphno lauroko duppama adii prmesvrko upasna grdai, yusuphka prtyek chorahrulai asis die. kinki yakubko visvas thiyo. ani uhamko mrtyukalma yusuphle israelihrule msirdes chodne bhvisyvani gre. visvasakai karnle unle aphno dphn-

bare ades die. visvaskai karnle, mosaka mata-pitale tinlai tin mhina smm lukaer rakhe. mosa sunder balk thie. tinihru rajako ades asvikar grn draenn. mosa bdher thula bhe. aphno visvasko karnle unle aphulai phirunki choriko chora khlaun cahenn. unle papko annd mnaun cahenn. yi annd ksnik hunchn. bru prmesvrka manishrusit rhi kst bhognu rucae. unle yo visvasko karnle gre. mosale misrdesko bhndar bhnda khristko lagi bhogeko dukh ajh thulo smptti ho bhne vicar gre. mosale prmesvrbat purskar rpkhithethe. visvaskai karnle unle misrdes chode. uni rajako risdekhi draenn. uni dtirhe, jsto ki adrsy prmesvrlai uni dekhnskchn. unle nistar-cadko bhøj tyar gre ani mrtyu dutlai yhudihruka jetha chorahru marnbat rokn unle dailamathi rgt chrke. yo unle visvasle gre. ani mosale doryaeka sbai manishrule sukha jminmathi jsto lal smudr hider tre. tinihrule yo visvasle gre. tr misrdesvasihru tysri nai trn khojda dube. prmesvrka manishruko visvasko karnle, yrihoko prkhal dhlyo. unihru prkhalka vrivri sat dinsmm ghumepechi tyo dhlyo. rahab bhne euti vesyale israeli jasushrulai sathihurulai jham svagt r shayta gri. ani usko visvasko karnle ajna nmanne aru manishrusit u camhi nas bhinn. ke maila ajhai dherai udahrnhr diirhnu prch? gidon, barak, simsn, yipthka barema, daud, samuel r agmvktaruka barema bhnn msit pryapt smy chain. aphna visvasko karnle ksaile rajyhru jite, aru ksaile asl krmhru gre, ksaile prmesvrko vcn paun sphl bhe. aphno visvasle nai ksaile simhhruka mukh thune. ksaile agoko jvala roke r kahi tvarka dharbat umke. visvasko karnle tinihrule yi sb gre. durvlhru sktisali bnaie, yuddhma sktisali bhe, tinihrule struhurmathi vijy pae. mrthurulai baurai uthaiyo r ghrma tinka strihruka hatma sampidiyo. aruhule chutkara hundekhi aphaile asvikar gre. tinihurulai staer mariyo. tinihrule ysai gre kinki tinihru ajh ramro jivnma uthn canthe. kti jnako hamso udayai ktilai korale cutiyo. ani ktilai sanlale bamdher kaiddkhanama phyamkiyo. ktilai dhngale hirkaer mariyo, r ktilai cirer dui phyak pariyo. ktilai trvarle chinaiyo. ksaile ksaile bheda r bakhraaka chala laumthe, tinihru grib, staile r arule durvyvhar griekahru thie. ysta manishru paun smsar yogy thien yi purushrulai rakhn yo smsar ucit thien. tinihru pahad r mrubhuhiruma bhtkhiimdthe, prthvika odar r guphatir bsihimdthe. yi sbai tinka visvasma pricit chn. tr prmesvrko vcn tinihru ksaile paenn. prmesvrlai hamilai kehi thulai kuro dine yojna grnu bheko thiyu taki hamismg tinihru purn bnain skinch.

12

hamra vripri visvasi manishru dherai chn. tinihruka jivnile visvas ke ho tyo hamilai sikaumch. ysrt, hami tinihru jstai hunuprch. hamile pni aphno daud nroki durnu prch. ydi daudma kehi badha auch bhne tyslai phyamku prch. ani hamilai sjilai phmsaune paplai pni htaunu prch. hamile sda yesuko udahrnko pni anusrn grnu prch. hamra visvasko nimti yesu aguva hunuhunch r uhamle hamra visvaslai purn grnuhunch. uhamle krusma mrtyu amgalnu bhyo. prmesvrko aghi anndko lagi, uhamle krusko kst-lai jhelnu bhyo. ahile uham prmesvrko simhasnko

dahineptti bsnubheko ch. vivadhru shnuhun yesulai vicar gr jb papihrule uhamlai stae, uhamle shnu bhyo. htas nbn? tr dhijr bn ani yesuko barema smjh. tinihru papko viruddh lddaichau, tr ahile smm timihurulai rgt bgaunu prne avsthasmm pugeka chainau. tinihru prmesvrka putrhru hau, tysiakarn tinihru-lai uhamle arti dinuhunch. tinihrule uhamka sb-dhru bhuleka chau“mero chora! prmesvrko anusasn hlksit nleu, timi htas nbn, jb prbhule tinihru-lai sudharnuhunch. prbhule jsai prem grnuhunch, uhamle tinihurulai anusasit grnuhunch jsai aphno chora thannuhunch prtyeklai uham dnd dinuhunch.” tysiaila hrek dukhlai pitako anusasn smjher shnu prch. jsri pitale putrlai sjay dinchin usri prmesvrlai pni timilai sjay dinuhunch. sbai chorahrule aphna pitabat sjay paumchn. hrek chorale jsto timile khilyai sjay paeka chainau bhne timi khas chora nai hoinau. ys prthvima, hamra sbai a-aphna pitahru chn jsle hamilai anusasit grchn. ani hami unihruko adr grchau nai. ysrt ajh bdhi hamile aphna atmik pitako anusasn svikar grnuprch. yo gryaum bhne hamile jivn paunehau. hamra smsarik pitahrule hamihurulai unihrule ucit smjheko anusasanko nimti kehi smyko lagi sjay die. tr uham jstai pvitr hunlai hamra atmik pitale hamilai anusasit graumnu hunch. sjay paumda hami khusi humdainau kinki tysbela yo kstkr hunch. tr pchi sjaybat siksapa pchi hamilai santi hunch kinki hami ucit prkarle bsn thaldchaum. tinihru kmjor bheka chau. tysiaila aphulai pheri drilo bnau. asl trikale bmc jsm kti tinihru surksit rhnechau r aphna kmjoribat nst hunechainau. sbaisit santipurvk bsne kosis gr ani papdekhi mukt jivn bitau. ydi ksaiko jivn pvitr chain bhne unle prbhulai dekhnechain. srkt bs taki kahi pni prmesvrko anughrbat bmcit nbnos. ani tinihru mdhye kahi pni titepati jsto bdnu humdain r arulai bigarnu humdain. ksaile yaun apradh grnuhumdain, athva esav jsto samsarik mako hunuhumdain. esavjetho choro thiyu r babuko smpttiko uttradhikari thiyu. tr ti sb usle ek chak khanako lagi becnu pry. tinihru jandchau, pchibat, unle aphna pitako asirvadko lagi runu pry. tr uslai asirvad din asvikar gre. kinki esavle aphule greka kurahru bdline upay paun sken. tinihru nyam thaumma aeka chau. tinihru chun nskine, agole njlne pahadma aeka chainau. n t andhkarma, visadma, amdharma aeka chainau. yhi pahad ho jham israelihru aeka thie. yham tinihrule suneko jsto turhiko avaj r boleko svr pni sundainau. jb tinihrule ysta avaj sune, tinihrule etuai avaj pni sunn npros, bhner anuny gre. tinihrule adeslai thamn skenn “ydi psu smmle pni yo pahad choe tyslai dhungale hirkaer marinch.” tinihrule jo dekkeka thie tyo yti drlagdo thiyu ki mosale bhne, “m drle thrthri kampirhechu.” tr tinihru tysta thaumma aeka chainau. tinihru siyon pahadma aipugeka chau. tinihru jivit prmesvrko shr, svrgiy yruslemma aipugekachau. tinihru hjaraum svrgduthruko samuhik anndma adpugekachau. tinihru prmesvrka prthm putrhruka sbhama aipugeka chau jska naumhru svrgma lekhiaka chn. tinihru sbai manishruka nirnykta prmesvrkham aekachau. ani tinihru dharmi manishruka atma bheko thaumma aekachau jo purn bneka chn. tinihru yesukham aeka chau jsle prmesvrbat uhamka manishruka lagi nyam

krar lyaunubhyo. timihru rgt chrkeko thaumma aekachau jsle hamilai habilko rgtle bhnda asl kurahru bhndch. hosiyar bs r prmesvrko boli sunn asvikar ngr. jb prmesvrle prthvima tinihrulai cetavni dinubhyo ti manishrule uhamlai sunn asvikar gre r tinihru bhagenn. ahile prmesvr svrgbat boldai hunuhunch. ani uhamlai sunn hamile asvikar gryaum bhne hami ksri bhagn skchau? tysbela jb uham bolnu bhyo uhamko avajle prthvi rthkiyo. tr ahile uhamle prti-jna grnubheko ch “ekplt ajhai m dhrti matr hoin tr svrg smet thrkaumchu.” yham “ekplt ajhai” bhne sbdle spst dekhaumdech ki srstiko hrek cij nst hunech. tr ti kurahru jo hllaumdainn, rhirhnchn. ysrth, hami krtjn bnnuprch kinki hamile euta rajy paum-daichaum jo hllin skdain. ani hamile uhamlai prsnn tulyaune trikale adr r bhyle pujnuprch. kinbhne hamra prmesvr ago jsto hunuhunch jsle skhap par-nuhunch.

13

khristma timihru dajyu-bhai r didi-bhinihru jsta hau r apasma prem grn chodnu humdain. manishrulai atiithi stkar dier shayta grn khilyai nbhul. yso grda ksaille anjanmai svrgduthruko shayta gre. jo kaidma chn tinlai nbhul. tinihru jstai aphu pni tinihrusitai kaidma rheko smjh. ani dukhma preka manishrulai nbhul, kinbhne bhvisyama timihru pni tyhi haltma hun skchau. sbaika bicma vivahcahim adrniy hos. vivahlai duijna bicma pvitr rakhnu prch. jsle yaun-pap r vybhicar grch tyslai prmesvrbat apradhilai jsto nyay grinch. paisako mohdekhi aphulai tada rakh. aphusit jo ch tysaima sntust hou. prmesvrle bhnnubheko ch “m timilai khilyai choddinn m timidekhi khilyai bhgdinn.” tysrth dhukksit bhnau “prbhu mera shayk hunuhunch, mlai kehi dr hune chain. ksaille mlai kehi anrth grn skch?” aphna aguvaharulai smjhau. tinihrule tinihrulai prmesvrko sndes sikae. ti ksri bamce r mre tyo vicar gr ani tinihruka visvasiko udahrnlai anusrn gr. yesu khrist hijo, aj r sdhaim ek sman hunuhunch. kisim-kisimko anautha siksahrule aphulai kubatoma laijan ndeu. prmesvrko anugrhle tinihruka hrdy bliyo bnun, khanako niym pchyunale hoin. tysta niym jsle pchyaie tysle ksaike labh greko chain. hamro euta vediti ch jsbat ti pvitr palma seva grnehrulai khane adhikar chain. papko nimti arpnko rupma prdhan pujaharile psuko rgt mha pvitr sthanma lanchn. tr psuhruka masu camhi sivar bahir polchn. tysi nai yesule pni shr bahir kst bhognu bhyo. aphna manishrulai pvitr parn yesule apnai rgt arpn grnubhyo. ysrth hami sivar bahir yesu kham januprch. yesule jstai hamile pni apman shnu prch. ys dhrtima rhirhne shr hamro chain. tr bhvisyama aune shrko prtik-sama hami chaum. yskarn yesuko marpht prmesvr-lai bli cdhaun hamile chodnu humdain. uhamko naum uccarn grn hamra othbat niskeko prmsma nai tyo bli ho. ani arkako bhlai grn r aruka bhagidar bnn nbhul. blihru yinai hun jsle prmesvrlai prsnn tulyaumch. aphna aguvahruko ajna man r tinka adhinma bs, tinihru timra jimmevar chn r timra atma bcaunko nimti ti tinihruko nigrani grchn. tinihruko ajna man taki tinihrule aphna kam dukhsath hoin, ti aphna kamma annd lin skchn. tinka kam srl hunech.

anndsath grn skun. ani tinihrule aphna kam dukhit bner grchn bhne tysle timro shayta grdain. hamra nimti prarthna grn nchod. hamro kam bare hami visvst chaum kinki hami sdhaim jun uttm ch tyhi grne pryas grchau. m tinihrule prarthna gri deu bhinchu taki prmesvrle mlai camdai timihru bhekoma pthaun. yo bhnda bdhta m kehi cahnn. m prarthna grchu, santika prmesvrle tinihrule caheka sbai asl kurahru dinuhunch jsma ki uhamle cahnu bheko kam tinihrule grn skchau. unai prmesvr hunuhunch jsle bhedaka thula gothala hamra prbhu yesulai mrtyubat punrutthan grnubhyo. aphna rgtdvare uhamle annt krar suru gurnubhyo. m prarthna grdchu, prmesvrle aphu khusi hune kam hamima yesu khristdvare graunu hunech. yesuko sda mhima hos. amin. mera dajyu bhair r didi-bhinihru, maile ke bhne dhaiyuprvk sun. tinihrulai bliyo bnaun maile yi kurahru grem. ani yo citthi sahra lamo chain. hamro bhair timothi kaidbat niske. m yo tinihrulai jnaun cahnnu. ani ydi uni m bhekoma chitai aechn bhne hami duvai tinihrulai bhett aunechaum. tinihruka aguvahru r prmesvrka sbai jnlai nmskar bhnidinu. italiyabat aeka sbaiko nmskar. prmesvrko anugrh timihru sbaimathi hos.

prmesvr ani prmprbhu yesu khristko ek sevk yakub-dvara abhivadnprmesvrko smpurn manishru prti, jo sdsarna hrek sthanma chrieka chn abhivada! mero dajyu-bhai ani didi bhinihru, jb timihrukham nana thrika ksthru hunch timihru khusi hunuprch. kin? kinbhne timihru jandchau, ki ysta kurale timihruko visvaslai jame grdch. ani ysle timihruma dhairy sir-jna grnech. timihrule je grchau, tysma timihruko pura dhairylai kam grnu deu. tb timihru prippk ani purn hunechau, timihrulai kunai kurako abhav hunechain. tr, timihru mdhye ksaima jnanko kmi ch bhne timihrule prmesvrsit mamgnu prch. prmesvrle sbai manishrulai udar cittle anndsit dinu hunech. ys-rth, prmesvrle timihrulai jnan dinu hunech. tr, jb timihrule prmesvrsit kehi kura magchau, timihrule visvas grnu prch. prmesvr prti sndeh ngr. vykti, jsle sndeh grch, tyo sagrko lhr jstai ho. havale lhlrai tl r mathi graumch. vykti jsle sndeh grch, ekai smya dui bhinn kurahru socirheko hunechn. tysle grne kunai pni kurama nirny linu sktain. tysto vyktile prmprbhubat kunai pni kura prapt grnechu bhni socnu humdain. ydi visvasi nirdhn bhe u rgvit hunuprch, kinbhne prmesvrle uslai dhni bnaunu bheko ch. ydi visvasi dhni bhe u rgvit hunuprch kinbhne u grib ch. dhni manis jngli phul sri mrnech. suryko usko polne taptit udy hunch. suryko taple ghamslai oilaidinch. phul jhrch, phul sundr thiyo, tr ahile tyo bhumima jhryo. dhni vyktisit tyi kurahunch. usko vyparko yojna grda grdai mrch. tyo manis dhny ho jo apt-viptma sthir rhnch, kinki jamcko samna griskepchi tysle jivnko tyo mukut paanech, jo prmesvrle uhamlai prem grnehrulai dine prtijna grnubheko ch. ydi kunai manis prmesvrle priksama parnu bhyo bhne usle yo bhnnuhumdain, “prmesvrle mlai prlobhit graumda hunu hunch.” dustle prmesvrlai priksa tulyaun sktain. ani prmesvr svymle kunai pni vyktilai prlobhit tulyaunu humdain. ekjna vyktilai apnai dust kurale prlobhit tulyaumch. usko apnai dust icchale bahir tanch ani uslai jalma phaumch. dust icchabat pap jnmnch. jb pap bdhch, ysle mrtu jnmaumch. mera priy bhai-bhinihru, murkh nb. sbai asl kura prmesvrbat aumch. ani hrek pkka uphar prmesvrbat aeke ho. yi sb asl upharhu uham pitabat aumchn jsle svrgka smpurn jyotihru nirman grnu bhyo. tr chamya ti jyotihrubat bdlie jsto prmesvr khilyai prvirtn hunuhumdain. uham sdai sman rhnuhunch. styko vcnbat prmesvrle hamilai uhamko balk bnaune nirny linu bhyo. uhamle srjna greko vs-tuhru mdhye hamilai sb bhnda mhtvpurn bnaunu icch-grnubhyo. mera priy bhai-bhinihru ysma dhyan deu “camdo sunne, bistar bolne r dhilo risaune gr. ekjna krodhit manis prmesvrle cahe jsto dharmik bhi bamcn sktain. ys-rth timihruko jivnbat hrek dust kura ani dust krm bahir phyamkideu. vinmr bn ani prmesvrko vcn svkar jo prmesvrle timihruko hrdyama ropidinu bheko ch. yo updesle timro jivnlai baumeonech. prmesvrko siksa anusrn gr. khali sunne kam matr ngr. kinbhne jb timi bschau ani kevl sunchau, timile svymlai murkh tulyaumchau. ydi ekjna vyktile prmesvrko vcn sunch ani anusrn grdain bhne u ysto hunch u tyo manche jstai hunch jsle aphno

anuhar ainama herch. yo manchele u aphailai dekhch, tys pchi janch ani u ke dekhieko thiyo so jhtta birsihalch. tr vastvma sukhi manis tyo ho jsle prmesvrko shi niym palngrch, jsle manishrulai svtntr tulyaumch. usle tyslai adhyen grirhch. usle prmesvrko vcn sunch ani usle je sunyo tyo birsdain. tb vcnma je bhnieko ch paln grch. tys manis jsle tyo grch, sukhi hunech. kahi manis aphulai dharmik smjhn skch. tr ydi tyo vyktile hosiyarsit boldain bhne usle svym-lai murkh tulyairheko hunch. usko “dhrm” kunai kamma aumdain. pvitr ani asl dhrm jo prmesvrle svkar grnu hunch tyo ysto ch tuhurahru ani vidhvahru jslai shaytako avsykta ch timihruko hercah gr ani aphu svymlai smsarko nramro jivnbat mukt rakh. yo nai dhrm ho jslai prmesvrle suddh ani asl thaner svkar grnu hunech.

2

mera priy dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru, timihru hamra gaurvmy prbhu yesu khristka visvasihru hau. ys-rth ysto nsoc ki kahi manishru any manishru bhnda mukhy chn. manam, kahi ekjna timro mndlib-hitr prves grch. usle khubai sundr vstr ani sunko aathi phirekoch. tyi smya ek grib manis purano, maila luga laer aumch. timihru tyo manis jo sundr bstr lgaeko ch tyslai vises dhyan dinchau. timihru bhnhchau, “yo ramro asnma bsnuhos.” tr grib manis-lai timihru bhnhchau, “tyaham ubh” va “timihruko pau cheuko ctaina bs” timihru ke grirhechau? timihrule kunai ek vyktilai bhnda arko vyktilai adhik mhtv diirhekauchau. timihruko dust mnle nirny liirheka ch, ek manis bhnda arko manis ramro ch. sun mera pyara bhai ani bhinihru, ani yspchi ke prmesvrle gribhrulai visvasma dhni hun cunnu bheko chain? timihruko nimti jsle uhamlai prem grchn, prmesvrle ti manishrulai uhamle prtijna grnu bheko rajy prapt grn cunnu bhyo. tr timihrule grib manisprti smman dekhaumdainau. ani timihru jandchau ki dhni manishru ti manishru hunu jsle sdai timihrulai apno vsma rakhne kosis grchn. ani ti manishrunai hun jsle timihrulai nyayly tir puryaumchn. ani, yi ti dhni manishru hun, jsle yesuko naumko ninda grchn jsdvara timihru bolainchau. bru timihru sastrma paine rajkiy niym paln gr, tyo dhrmsastrma painch “any manishrulai tysri nai prem gr jsri timihru svymlai prem grchau,” ydi timihrule yo niym paln gryau bhne tb timihrule thik kam grchau. tr, ydi ek vyktilai arko-lai bhnda adhik mhtv diyau bhne, timilem pap grchau ani prmesvrko rajkiy niym bhng grekoma dosi thhrinechau. kunai manis prmesvrko sbai vyvstha paln grda kunai eutama cukyo bhne tyo manis jmmi vyvstha bhng greko dosma prnech. prmesvrle bhnnu bheko ch, “vybhicar ngr.” unai prmesvrle bhnnu bheko ch, “htya ngr.” ys-rth, ydi timihrule vybhicar grenau tr timihrule kunai vyktilai maryau bhne pni timihru prmesvrko vyvstha bhng greka dosi thhrinchau. timihru tyo niymdvare jamc grinchau, jun niymle manishrulai mukt tulyaumch. timihrule dainik bol cal au krmma ys kurolai yad rakhnu prch. ydi timihru arulai dya grn cukeka chau bhne timro nyay bhirheko smya prmesvrle timilai dya drsaunu hunn. tr tyo manis jsle dya dekhaumch, usko nyay grieko smya

u nirbhay bher rñ skne ch. mera priy bhāi-bhīnīhru, ydi kunai vyktile usit visvas ch bhñch tr kehi gr-dain, tb tyo visvas bekamco ho. tysto visvasle us-lai beaumn skch? ahm! prmprbhu khrīstma visvas grne bhāi va bhīnīlai bstrhru ani bhojñko avsyk prñ skch. ani tyo vyktīlai timīhru bhñchāu, “santi sath jau. m asa grchu timroma grm lugahru r prst bhojñ chñ.” ydypti timīhru usko khamco pura grdainau, timīhruka sbdhru arthhīn chñ. yo kura visvasko smbndhma pñ ystai ho. ydi visvasle kehi grdain bhñe tyo visvas mrttuly ho kinbhñe tyo visvas eklo bhī mreko hunch. ekjñā vyktile bhññ skch, “timismg visvas ch, tr mma km ch. jb timro visvasle kehi kam grdain bhñe timro visvasko prman gr. mero visvasle greko kambat m visvas prman gr skchu.” timīhru visvas grchāu prmesvr ek hunuhunch. sam-c-ci nai! tr bhuthrule pñi visvas grchñ, ani timīhru bhyle kamchñ. timi murkh vyktīhru! ke timīhru-lai prman dinu prch ki bina krmko visvas bekame ho? abrahām hamra purv hunuhunch. jb tinle aphno choro ishaklai prmesvr smks vedīma cdhāe, unko krmbat prmesvr aghi abrahāmlai dharmik bnaiyo. ysrtñ, timīhru dekhchāu ki abrahāmlē visvas gre ani unlē greka kurahrūko sath sath kam gre. unko krmle dekhayo ki unko visvas purñ thiyo. ysailē dhmrsmas-trko arth spst jhlkaumch “abrahāmlē prmesvrmathi visvas gre ani prmesvrlē abrahāmlē visvas svikar grñu bhyo ani prmesvrlē abrahāmlai dharmik mannū bhyo.” abrahāmlai “prmesvrko mitr manīnthyo.” ysri timīhrule dekhchāu ki ek manis uslē greka krmdvā prmesvrsit shi bñdch ani usko visvasbat matr hoin. arko udahrñ ch rahab. rahab ek vesyā thiin. tr unko krmko karnlē, jb tinlē guptchrū lukain ani timīhruelai arkai batobat umkn shaytā grin, prmesvrko aghi tini dharmik dekhīin. atma vinako srīr mrttuly ho. visvaso muly pñi ystai ho. visvas jsle kehi grdain tyo mrt-tuly ho.

3

mera bhāi ani bhīnīhru, timīhrumdhye dherai siks hunu humdain. kin? kinbhñe timīhru jandchāu ki hami jsle siksā dīnchāum any manishru bhñda kthīn prkarlē jamc grīnēchāum. hami sbailē anekāu glīthru grchāum. ydi ksailē khīlyai pñi kuvcñ bolēnā bhñe tyo pkka manis bnēch. u aphnā smpurn srīr-lai niyñtrñmā rakhn smrth hūnēchñ. ghodalai niyñ-trñmā rakhn, hami lgām lgaidīnchāu. ghodahrūka mukhāmā lgāielē kamle hami timīhruko smmurn srī-lai adhinmā rakhn skchāu. jhājhrū pñi ystai hunchñ. jhāj atyñt visal hunch ani ysīlai sktisālī vāyulē dhkelch. tr sano ptvarlē visal jhājīlai niyñtrñ grch. ani navīklē jhāj kta januprñeho nīrñy grch. hamro jībro pñi ystai ho. yo srīrko ek suksm āng ho. tr ysle mhan kurako grv grch. eutā sano phīlumgole vñ skhap parñ skch. jībro agoko phīlumgo jstai ho. hamro srīrka amshru mdhyē yo dusttako smsar ho. ksri? jībrolē sara srīr nst parch. ysle hamro smpurn astītv nai dhvms parñ skch r nrkko āgomā tyo jlch. manishrūlē hrek kisimkā jñglī psu cra-curūngīhru, ghśrñe prānīhru ani samudrīk prānīhru th lgaūne skchñ. manishrūlē yī sbāi prānīhruelai thlgaeka chñ. ksailē khīlyai jī-brolai niyñtrñ grñu skēko chāin. yo jmgli ani dust

hunch. jībro vislē prīpurn hunch jsle marn skch. hami hamra jībrolai hamro prmprbhu ani pitako stu-tima upyog grchāu. ani ājhāi tyhī jībrolē hami mān-ishrūlai srāpchāu jsīlai prmesvrko sklma bnāielēko ch. stutī ani srāp eutāi mukhbat nīskñchñ. mera bhāi ani bhīnīhru, ysto hunu humdain. ke panīko mulbat eutāi mitho r tito panī ēkaicoti bgch? ahm. mera dā-jyū bhāi ani didi bhīnī ho, ke nebharō botmā bh-draks phlñ skch? sktāin. ke āmngurgharīmā neb-harā phlch? phldāin. tb, ke nunīlo udgmle mitho panī dīn skch. yham timīhru mājh kunai ysto manis ch jo jñani ani buddhīmān ch? tb uslē thīksit bser aphno jñānko prman dīnū prch. uslē jñānbat aune nmrtā-sit kam grñuprch. ydi timīhru svarthī chāu ani timro hrđy irsyā purñ ch bhñe timīle timro jñān baremā grv grne kehi karn nai chāin. timro grv grāi jhuto sīvay kehi pñi hoin. ys kisimko “jñān” mathīkā prmesvrbat aumdain. yo “jñān” smsarbat aumch. tyo adhyatmīk hoin, tyo sātānbat ho. jham irsyā ani svarth ch tyham avyysthīt ani hrek kisimko dustāmī hunchñ. tr jñān jo mathīkā prmesvrbat aumch tyo ysto hunch prthm tyo suddh hunch. tyo santīmī nmr r rtk smgti hunch. yo jñān srvdā jo mānishru smsyāmā chñ timīhruelai shaytā grñ sdhām ttp rñhñ ani any mānishrūko lagi upkar grne hunch. yo jñān sdāiv nīspks ani imandar hunch. mānishru jo santīko nīmīti santīsamth kary grchñ timīhrule dharmīktako phsl btulchñ.

4

ke timīhruelai timīhruko jhgdā r ldamīko srot thāhā ch? timīhrukā jhgdā ani bhshru svarthpurn icchā-hrubat auch jsle antmā dvñdv mccaumch, timīhru cahñchāu tr paumdaināu je timīhru cahñchāu. ys-rth timīhru htyā grchāu ani any mānishru prtī irsyā grne hunchāu. tāipñi je icchā grchāu timīhrule paum-daināu. timīhru jhñ bhs grchāu ani jujhchāu. tim-ihrule icchā greko bstuhru paumdaināu kinbhñe tim-ihrule prmesvrsit māmgdāināu. athvā, jb timīhru magchāu timīhrule paumdaināu. kin? kinbhñe tim-ihruko māmgne trīkā glt ch. timīhru vstu cahñchāu kevl aphnāi ānndko nīmīti. āvisvasnīy mānis timīhru yo smsarīlai māyā grñu prmesvrīlai ghṛnā grñu jstai ho. ysrtñ ydi kōhī mānis smsarō mitr hñm cahñch bhñe uslē āphāilāi prmesvrko strū tulyaumch. ke timīhru dhmrsmas-trīlai vekame thānchāu? ysle bhñch, “hāmīmā prmesvrlē rakhnū bhēkā atmako nīmīti uham tīvr dah rakhnū hunch.” tr prmesvrko dya jo hāmīlai dī-ielēko ch, tyo mhan ch. dhmr sastrlē bhñeko jstai, “ghmndī mānishrūko viruddh prmesvr hunuhunch, tr uhamlē tī mānishrūlai dya prdān grñu hunch jo vīnmr chñ.” ysrtñ timīhru svymīlai prmesvrām ārpn gr. sāitānko vīrođ gr, ani timīhrudekhi sāitān bhag-nech. prmesvrko njīk au ani prmesvr timīhruko njīk aunū hūnēch. timīhru pāpī hāu. ysrtñ timīhruko jīvñdekhi pāp dhōu. jb timīhru dūvāi prmesvrko ani smsarō sevā grchāu timīhruko dūvītā mñ ch. ys-rth timīhruko vīcar suddh tulyāu. udas bn, dukhī bn ani vīlāp gr. timīhruko hāmsolāi rodñmā prīnt gr. timīhruko khūsīlai āphsōsmā prīvrtñ gr. prmprb-huko samunne vīnmr bn ani uhamlē timīhruelai ucc parñu hūnēch. bhāi ani bhīnīhru, ek arkako viruddh kehi pñi nbhñ. jb timīhru khrīstma visvasī bhāilāi

jamchrau, tb timihru unle anusrn greko niym jamc grirhechau. ani jb timihru niymko jamc grirheka hunchau, timihru niym anusrn grne humdainau. tr timihru vyvsthako nyaykrtta bhyau. prmesvrle matr niymhru bnaunu hunch. uhammatr nyaydhis hunuhunch. kevl prmesvrmatr hunuhunch jsle bcaumn ani nas grnsknu hunch. ysrrh any vyktiko nyay grnu timihruka nimti ucit humdain. timihru ksaille bhinchau, "aj athva bholi hami kunai ngrma janechaum. hami tyham rvs din bschaum vyapar gchaum ani paisa kmaumchaum." sun! ys visyama soc bholi ke hunech timihru jandainau. timihruko jivn vaph jsto ch. tyslai timihru ksn-bhrko nimti dekhnskch, tr tyspchi tyo hraihalch. ysrrh timihrule bh-nuprch, "ydi prmprbhule cahnu hunch bhne hami jivit rhechrau ani yo va tyo grnechau." tr ahile timihru ghmndi chau ani timihru ghmndi grchau. yi sb ghmndi grai bhul ho. ani jb ek vyktile bhilai grn jandch, tr bhilai grdain, bhne usle pap grirhech.

5

timi dhni manishru, sun! vilap gr ani atynt sokakul bn kinbhne timihrumathi anek apthru ai prnech. timihruko dhni nst hunech ani bekar hunech. timihruko vstrhru kirale khanech. timihruka sun camdima ks lagnech ani tyo ksle timihruko virodhma saksi dinech. tyo ksle timihruko srirlai agole jhai khanech. timihrule smpti akhiri dinma sncitgreka chau. manishrule timihruko khetma kam gre, tr timihrule tinihrulai jyala dienau. ti manishru timihruko viruddh avaj grirhechn. ti manishrule timihruko phslhru kate. ahile tinihrule kraeko avaj svrgka prmprbhuko senahrule sune. prthvima timihruko jivn smpttile smpnn jivn thiyo. timihrule, aphule caheka hrek bstudvara svymlai khusi tulyayau. timihru svymle marnuko timti tyar pareko moto psu jsto tulyayau. timihrule nirdes manishruko rbhtsna gryau, r mari diyau ksalle prtirodh grenn. dajyu-bhai ani didi bhinihru, dhairy dharn gr, prbhru yesu aunu humdaich. ysrrh, tys smysmm dhairy-dharn gr. krskhru khubai dhairyvan chn. krskle bhumuly ann bhumibat umrnka nimti prtiksa grch. krskle dhairy sath aphna phsle prthm vrsti ani antim vrsti prapt ngrunjel prtiksa grch. timihru dhairyvan hunuprch. asa nmar. prbhru yesu camccai aunu humdaich. dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru, ek arkako viruddh ngngnau. ydi timihrule aruko viruddhma nalis grn chacdenu bhne timihru dosi jmcine chau. ani nyaydhis aunulai tyar hunuhunch. dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru, agmvktahrulai anusrn gr jsle prmprbhuko nimti bole. tinihrule anek apthyaro prsthitiko samna gre. tr tinihrule dhairy dharn gre. hami tinihrulai khusi thanchau jsle dhairyprvk apthyaro prsthitiko samna gre. timihrule ayyubko dhairyko barema suneka chau. timihrulai thaha ch, ayyuble sbai yatna samna gre pchi prmprbhule tinlai shayta grnu bhyo. ysle yo jhlkaumch ki prmprbhru dyami ani krpami hunuhunch. mera dajyu-bhai au didi-bhinihru, jb kehi grn vcn dinchau, timihrule ksm khanu humdain. timihruko vcn prman grn svrg, prthvi athva kunai cijko naumko upyog ngr. jb timi bujhchau 'ho' bhne kevl "ho" matr bhne. ydi timi bu-

jhchau "hoin" bhne "hoin" matr bhne. tyo gr taki timihru dosi jmcine chainau. ydi timihru mdhye ek jnale ksthru bhogirheko ch bhne usle prarthna grnu prch ani ydi timihru mdhye ekjna sukhi ch bhne, usle githru gaunu prch. ydi timihru mdhye ekjna virami ch bhne, usle mndlika agrjhrulai bolauunu prch. agrjhrule uslai prmprbhuko naumma tel malis gridinu prch ani tinihrule usko nimti prarthna gridinu prch. visvassit greko prarthnale vimarima niko parch. prmprbhule uslai niko parnu hunch. ani ydi tyo vyktile pap greko bhe prmesvrle uslai ksma prdan grnu hunech. sdhaim timihru ek arkama pap svikar gr. tb ek arkako nimti prarthna gr. yso gr, tb prmesvrle timihrulai niko parnu hunch. dharmik manisko prarthna saktisali r prbhavsali hunch. eliya pni hami jstai manis thie. tinle pani npros bhni, gmbhirta purvk prarthna gre, tys bhumima tin rbssmm pani pren. tb eliyale pani pros bhni prarthna gre. ani akasbat pani pryao ani bhumile pheri phsl umaryo. mera dajyu-bhai ani didi-bhinihru, timihru mdhye ekjna stydekhi bralin skchau. ani arko vyktile uslai stytrph phrki aun shayta grn skch. ys lai smrn gr kunai manis jsle ek papilai nramro margbat phrkai lyaumch, usle tys papiko atmalai mrtyubat bmcaunech. yso grer tys vyktile dherai paphru prtiksi prapt graunech.

ptrus, yesu khristka prerit dvara abhivadn prmesvrd-
vara cuniek jo apna ghrdekhi tadhmaa ponts,
glatiya, kypadosiya, esiya ani biithniyahbri phailier
bseka manishru prti. prmesvrle timihurulai pvitr ma-
nis bnaunu bheko thiyu. timihurulai pvitr tulyaune
kary atmak ho. prmesvrko ajnakari r yesu khristko
rgtle abhisek gri suddh parn timihuru cunieka thiyai.
prmesvrko anugrh timihurma adhi bhnda adhi bd-
her javos,jiundo asa prmesvr jo hamra prbhu yesu
khristka pita hun uhamko prmsa hos. prmesvrma
simavihin krpa ch r unko krpako karnle hamilai
nyam jivn diieko ch. yo nyam jivnle mrtyudekhi
yesu khristko punrutthandvara hampirti sjiv asa
lyaumch. ab hami asirvadko asa rakhchaum jo
uhamko nanihruka nimti uhamkham ch. yo asirvad
timihruka nimti svrgma jogaer rakhieko ch. yi asir-
vadhru dhvms, nst athva dhmilo hunechain. jbsmm
timihrule mukti paumdainau timro visvas marpht
prmesvrko sktile timihru surksit rhnchau. yo mukti
tyar rakhiekoch ani yo timihurulai smyko antma di-
inech. ysle timihurulai atynt sukhi tulyaunu prch
ydypi ksnik smykolagi sbai prkarko kst bhogda tim-
ihurulai dukhi bnamuch. yi dukh-ksthru kin hunchn?
timihruko visvas suddh ch bhni prman grnu. vis-
vasko suddhtama sun bhnda adhi muly ch. sunko
suddhta agnidvara prmanit grn skinch, tr sun nst
hunch. jb yesu khrist aumchn visvasuko suddhtale
timihurma prmsa, mhima ani smman lyaunech.
timihrule khristlai dekkeha chainau tr pni timihru
uhamlai prem grchau. timihrule ahile uhamlai dekh
sktainau tr timihru uhammathi visvas grchau. tim-
ihru akthniy ani gaurvmy anndle pripurn chau. tim-
ihruko visvaso ek lksy ch. tyo lksy timihruko atma
bcaumnu ho. ani timihrule timihruko lksy jo muktiko
nimti ho tyo prapt grdaichau. agmvktahrule savd-
hanpurv adhyen gre ani jo muktiko vismaya janne
kosis gre. ti agmvktahrule anugrhko barema agm-
vani gre jo timihurulai dekhaiyo. khristko atma ti
agmvktahruma thiyu. ani atmale ti dukha-ksthruko
barema, jo khristhruko barema, jo khristmathi ghtne
thiyu ani tyo mhima jo ti dukh ksthru pchi aunechn,
bhniirhethyo. ti agmvktahrule timihurulai tyo atmale
ke dekhai rhechn, tysbare janne kosis gre. ti ku-
rahru khile ghtnechn ani tysbela smsarko avstha ksto
hunech, timihrule yo janne kosis gre. yo timihurulai
dekhaiyo ki jun seva timihrule gre timihru svymka
nimti hoin. ti agmvktahrule timihruko seva griheka
thie jb timihrule yo kurako vismaya bhne jo ahile tim-
ihrule sunyau. timihru jsle timihurulai susmacar prcar
gre timihurulai ti kurahru bhne. timihrule timihurulai
tyo pvitr atmak shaytale bhnieka kurahru ti kurahru
hun jun svrgduthru pni jann utsuk chn. ysrrh sevako
nimti mnlai tyar par ani atm-niyatrn gr. timihrule
anugrhkolagi asa grnu prch jun timihurulai diinech, jb
yesu khrist aunu hunch. vigtma timihrule ys vismaya
bujhenau, ysrrh timihru nramra kurahrule doryaieka
thiyau. tr ahile timihru prmesvrka ajnakari balkhru
hau. ysrrh biteko smyama sjri bamceka thiyau, tysi
nbamc. tr prmesvr jstai pvitr hou ani timihrule grne
sbai kurama pvitr bn. prmesvr ek hunuhunch jsle
timihurulai bolauunbhyo. yo dhirmsastrma lekhieko

ch, “pvitr bn, kinbhne m pvitr chu.” timihru prmesvr-
lai prarthna grchau ani uhamlai pita bhni smbodhn
grchau. prmesvrle manisko karylai pkspat bina jamc
grnuhunch. ysrrh, prthvima prvasihru jhaim bam-
cirheko smyama prmesvrko bhy maner timihru bam-
cnu prch. timihru jandchau ki vigt smyama timihru
lksyhin bhi bamceka thiyau. timihrule tys trikale jivit
rhne kura ti manishrubat sikyau jo timihru bhnda
aghi bamcirheka thie. tr timihurulai tys trikale bam-
cnbat bmcaiyo. timihru kinyau ti vsthrudvara hoin
jo sun va camdi jstai nst hunch. tr timihru khristko
bhumuly rgtle kinyau, dosrhit bhedako patho. visv
nirman aghi nai khrist cuninu bheko thiyryo. tr
timihruko lagi yo antim smyama uhamlai smsarka
cinaio. khristdvara timihru prmesvrmathi visvas
grchau. prmesvrle khristlai mrtyubat bauri uthae.
tb prmesvrle uhamlai mhima dinu bhyo. ysrrh tim-
ihruko visvas ani asa prmesvrma ch. ahile, timihrule
samco bhatprem dekhau styko paln grce svymlai
suddh tulyaeka chau. ysrrh ek-arkama purn hradyat
ghiro prem gr. timihru pheri jnmeka chau. yo nyam
jivn nstmy vstubat aeko hoin tr yo jivn nst nhune
vstubat aeko ch. timihru svrda rhirhne prmesvrko
ant nhune sjiv sndesdvara jnmaieka hau. dhirmsastrle
bhnc “manishru smdham bamctainn, timihru gham
jhai hun timihruko mahima ghamsko phul jhai ho.
ghams oilinch, ani phulhru jhrchn. tr prmesvrko vani
sdaiv rhirhnc.”

2

ysrrh, arulai cot puryaune kehi kura pni ngr, jhuto
nbol, kpti nbn, irsya ngr, arkako ninda ngr. yi
sb kurahru timihruko jivnbat htai. bhrkhr jnmeka
balkhru jsto hou. suddh atmik dudhko nimti bhokau
jsle timihurulai bdhn r mukti hasil grn shayta grch.
ahile timihrule prmpbrbhuko dyako svad paekachau.
prbhu yesu sjiv “ptthr”hunuhunch. smsarka man-
ishrule niscy gre ki timihru tyo ptthr cahmdainn.
tr uham prmesvrle cunnubheko ptthr hunuhunch.
prmesvrka nimti uham dherai mulyan hunuhunch.
ysrrh uhamkham au. timihru pni sjiv ptthrrhu jstai
chau. prmesvrle ek adhyatmik mndir nirman grn-
lai timihurulai upyog grdai hunuhunch. timihrule tys
mndirma pvitr pujaharihruko rupma atmik bli cdhai
jun yesu khristbat prmesvrlai svikary hunech. dhrm-
sastrle bhnc “maile ek bhumuly kunako dhunga
chaneko chu, ani m tyo visvas siyonma rakhchu,
jo manis unlai visvas grch, khile pni ljjit hunprdain.”
tyo ptthr timihruko nimti, jsle visvas grchn, ati mu-
lyan ch. tr visvas ngrne manishruko nimti uham
hunuhunch “nirman krttahrule asivkar greko dhunga,
timihurulai avsyk chain. tyo ptthr adharisila bhyo.” jsle
visvas grdainn timihruko nimti uham hunuhunch “ek
dhunga jsle manishrulai thes lgaumch, ek dhunga jsle
manishrulai ldaumch.” tr timihru cunieka manishru
hau. timihru rajaka pujaharihru hau. timihru man-
ishruka pvitr jati hau. timihru ti manishru hau jo
prmesvrka hun. prmesvrle greka ascrjyjn kurahruko
vismaya bhnn timihru cunieka hau. uhamle timihru-
lai andhkarekhi bahir uhamko ascrjyjn prkasma bo-
lauun bhyo. ek smyama timihru prmesvrko manis
thienau. tr ab timihru prmesvrka manis hau. vigt

smyma timihrule khilyai pni krpa paeka thienau tr ahile timihrule prmesvrbat krpa paekachau. priy mitrhru, timihru yo smasarma prvasi ani prdesihru hau. ysrtth timihrulai timra srirle caheko nramra krmhrudekhi tadha rhun bhni m nivedn grchu. yi kuarhru timihruka atmak viruddh juhchn. manishru jsle visvas grdainn timihru timihruka vipri chn. ti manishrule timihrule bhul gri rhekachau bhni ninda grchn. ysrtth asl jivn bitau. tb timihrule greka asl kuarhru timihrule dekhnechn ani timihrule prmesvrilai mhima prdan grnechau. jb uham aunu hunch. prbhuko nimti prtyek manb adhikarko ajna paln gr. rajako ajna paln gr jo srvoce adhikari hun. ani rajy-palhruko ajna paln gr jo rajadvara pthaieka hun. jsle nramro grch tsyslai sjay dinu r jsle ramro kam grch prsmsa grn timihru pthaieka hun. ysrtth jb timihru asl krm grchau, jsle timihruko visyma mukhtapurvk kura grch usko mukh thun. prmesvrle cahnu bheko kura yhi ho. mukt manishru jstai hou. tr timihruko svtntrta kukrmkolagi upyog ngr. prmesvrko seva gr-dai gre jhaim bamc. sbai manishru prtai smman drsau. prmesvrka privarka sbai bhai-bhinihulalai prem gr. prmesvrmathi dr rakh ani raja prtai adr jnau. dashru ho! timihruko malikko adhin svikar gr. purn smman sath yso gr. timihrule malikhruko ajna paln gr-nuprch jo asl ani dyalu chn. ani malik nramro bhe pni usko ajna paln grnu prch. ek vyktile kunai nramro kam ngreko bhe tapni yatna bhognu prch, tr ydi tys vyktile prmesvrilai smjhcn ani pida shnc bhe tsysle prmesvrilai khusi tulyaumch. tr timro kukrmma ydi timi sjay paumchau ani tyo timi shnchau tysma timro prsmsa grne kunai karn humdain. tr timile sukrn grekoma pni ydi timilai sjay diyo ani timile dhairn dharn gryau bhne, tb tsysle prmesvrilai khusi tulyaunech. timihrulai tysaiko nimti bolaieko hau. khristle anusrn grn bhni udahrn dinu bhekoch. timihrule uhamko thik anusrn grnuprch karn timihruko nimti khristle kst bhognu bhyo. "unle pap grenn, ani unko mukhma kunai chliko kuro paien." manishrule khrist prtai nramra kurahru bhne, tr uhamle timihrulai nramro bhnnu bhenn. khristle yatna bhognu bhyo tr uhamle manishrulai bhy dekhauun bhenn. ahm! khristle aphulai prmesvrma sumpnu bhyo jsle shi nyay grnuhunch. khristle hamra paphru aphno srirma krusma boknu bhyo. uhamle yo grnubhyo taki hami papko nimti mre r rdhmiktako kkknimti ani je ucit ch tyska nimti bamcne graum. uhamko cothrul timihru niko pariya. timihru bhemda jstai chau jo bhul margtir legeka chn. tr ahile timihru gothala ani timihruka pranko rkks trph rphki aekachau.

3

tysrinai timi ptnihrule aphna ptihru aghi smrpn gr. tb, ydi timihru ksaiika ptile prmesvrko siksa svikar grdainn bhne kehi nbhni timihruko vyvharle nai timihru jitechn. ptihrule timihruko jivnma pvitr, smmanit critr dekhnechn. timihruko sundrta bahiri ghnahrubat jstai culttho bater, sunko ghna phirer athva bhumuly luga lgaer, aunu humdain. ahm, timihruko sundrta timihruko bhitrbat aunu prch. tyo nmr ani sant atmako sundrta ho. tyo sundrta khile pni dhmilimdain. yo prmesvr aghi atyntai muly-

van ho. ys prkarle ti pvitr strihru jo dherai aghi jivit thie ani prmesvrmathi asa grekale timihru aphai sundr bnika thie. timihrule aphailai aphna ptihruma sumpeka thie. timihrule aphailai aphna ptihruma sumpeka thie. m 'sara' jsti strihruko visyma bat grirhechu. tinle aphna pti abrahamko ajna paln grin. ani tinlai aphna malik manin. ani timi strihru 'sara'-ka samco snantanru hau, ydi timihrule sukrn greki chau ani bhybhit bheki chainau bhne. tysi nai timi ptihru aphna ptnihrusit smjhdariko bhavma bsnu prch. timihrule aphna ptnihru prti adr janunu prch. timihru timihrubhnda kmjor chn. tr prmesvrle timihruka ptnihrulai tystai asirvad unu hunch jsto timihrulai dinuhunch. asirvad anugrh ho jsle sty jivn prdan grch. yi krmhru gr jsdvara ksaiile pni timihruko prarthnalai badha puryaun sktain. ysi, timihru sbaile eksath santisit rhnu prch. timihrule ekkaralai bujhne prytyn grnuprch. ek-arka prtai dajyu-bhailai jstai prem gr. dyavan ani binmr bn. manishrule timihrulai nramro gre timihrule prtisodhma nramro krm ngr. ydi ksaiile timihrulai apman gre prtisodhma uslai kuvcn nbhn. tr tys vyktilai asirvad deu bhni prmesvrsit prarthna gr, kinbhne timihrulai asirvad prapt grn ahvan grieko ho. dhrrmsatrl bhnc, "manis jsle jivnpti maya gr cahnc ani asl smyko annd bhog grn cahnc, usle kuvcn bolnub jibro jogaanu r jhuta kura grnu bnd grnuprch." tys vyktile kukrm grnu chadnuprch ani asl kary grnuprch, tys vyktile santi khojnu prch ani tsyslai prapt grne prytyn grnuprch. prbhule dharmik manishrulai herchn ani prbhule timihruko prarthna sunchn tr prbhu ti manishruko viruddh hunuhunch jsle kukrm grch." ydi timihru sdaiv asl grne prytyn grirhechau bhne timihrulai kse noksan grn skch? tr, dhrm grda timihrule dukkho samna grn skchau. ydi timihrulai tysto bhe timihru dhny hunechau. "timihrulai kst dene manishrusit bhybhit nhau; cintama npr." tr timihruko hrdyma khristlai prbhu maner pvitruple smman gr. timihru prtyeklai vyakhya din taiyar bs jsle timihrusmg. bheko asako visyma pusti graun vinti grch. tr ti manishrulai adr shit nmr prkarle uttr deu. yo anubhv grn smrth bn ki timihrule shi kary grirheka chau. jb timihru ysto prkarle kam grchau khristma timihruko critrko visyma ninda grnehrulijit hunechn. sukrn grer yatna bhognu kukrm grer sukh bhognu bhnda uttm ho. yhi sbai bhnda uttm ho, ydi prmesvrle cahnu bheko tyhi ho bhne. timihruko nimti khristle sdhaimko nimti jivn vlidan dinubhyo. uham dosi hunu hunn thyo, tr uham timihruko nimti mru bhyo jo dosi thie. timihru sbailai prmesvrkham lyaunu uhamle yso grnu bhyo. uham srirma mrnubhyo, tr uhamlai atmama jivit tulyaio. ani uham atma svrup bndi atmahrulai siksa dinu janubhyo. ti atmahrulai timihru hun jsle nukho smyma prmesvrko ajna paln grn asvikar greka thie. prmesvrle timihrulai dhairsit prtiks grirhnu bheko thyo jun bela nuhle jhaj bnairheka thie. kevl jmama athjna tys jhajma bamceka thie. ti manishrulai panile bcaeoko thyo. tyo pani bptisma jstai thyo jsle ahile timihrulai beauchm. bptisma srirko maila dhune hoin. bptismama hami prmesvrsit pvitr hrdyoko nimti yatna grirhekauchm. ysle timihrulai beauchm kinbhne yesu khristlai mrtyubat uthaieko thyo. ahile yesu

svrgma janu bhekoach. uham prmesvrko dahine trph hunuhunch. uham svrgduthru, adhiharihu ani sk-tihrumathi sasn clauun hunch.

4

jb khrist aphno srirma hunu hunthyo, uhamle yatna bhognu bhyo. ysrth timihrule khrist kai vicarma svymlai tyar parnu prch. ek manis jsle aphno srirma rhmda yatna bhogekachn usle pap grn chodeko ch. timihru svymlai tyar par jsdvara timihru prmesvrko iccha anusarko karyama bamceko jivn up-yog grnechau ani manishruko vicar anasar hoin. biteko smya timihrule ti kurahru greer atyadhik smy nst gryau jun visvas ngrnehrule grchn. timihru vybhicar kuvasna, abhilasa, moj-mija, mtvalapn ani nisedit murti pujama smign rhyau. timihru tysta as-bhy vstuhuma bhag nlimda timihru ascry manirheka chn. yesaile timihru nindniy kura grchn. tr ti manishrule khristlai lekha dinechn jo mreka r jiumda manishruko nyay grn tyar hunuhunch. ti manishrulai susmacar prcar griyo jo ahile mrisheka chn kinbhne timihrule aphno jivn kalma greka krmka lagi aru sbailai grie jstai timihrulai nyay grinech. tr timihru prti susmacar prcar griyo jsdvara timihru prmesvr jivit rhnu bhe jhaim atmama jivit rhn skchn. smy njik airheko ch jb sbai kurako ant hunch. ysrth aphno mn svch rakh ani svymlai niytrn gr. ysle timihrulai prarthna grnma shayta dinech. sbai bhnda mukhy, ek arkalai ghn prem gr. premle dherai paphru dhakch. vina virodh ek arkama atithi stkar gr. timihru prtyeke prmesvrbat atmik uphar prapt greka chau. vibhinn trikama timihrulai prmesvrle aphno anugrh dekhaunu bheko ch. ani timihrule sevkhu jstai dayitv bhñ greka chau, ysrth prmesvrko upharko sdupyog gr. mnis jo bolch usle prmesvrko bcn bolnuprch. manis jsle seva grch usle tyo sktidvara seva grnu prch jo prmesvrle dinu bhekoach. timihrule tys prkarle kary grnu prch jsdvara prtyek kurama yesu khrist marph prmesvr prsmnsniy hunu hunech. skti ani mhima sda srva uhamke ho. amin. mera mitrhru, timihrule bhogirheko bhyank kstma ascry nman. yo timihruko visvas jamc grnlai ho. nsoc ki timihrumathi kunai alaukik ghtna ghtirhech. tr timihru khusi hunu prch kinki timihru khristka shbhagi bnirhekachau. timihru khusi hunechau ani anndle purñ rhne chau jb khristle aphno mhima dekhaunu hunech. timihrule khristlai anusrn grekoma jb manishrule gali grchn timihru dhny hunchau kinbhne mhimako atma, timihrusmg hunch. timihru ksaile pñi htyara, cor ani nramro krm grne athva arkako visyama hstkspe grnehru jsto yatna bhogn npros. tr apu khristiyan bhekoma ydi timile kst bhogchau bhne timi ljit hunu prdain. tys namkolagi bru timihrule prmesvrko prmsa grnu prch. nyay grine smy aeko ch. yo kary prmesvrko privarbat suru grine ch. tr ydi tyo nyay grine kary hamibat suru bhyo bhne jsle prmesvrko susmacar svikar grdainn timihruko ke avstha hunech? “ydi dharmik vyktilai pñi bcamun atyntai gahro prch bhne tyo manis jo prmesvrko viruddhma ch ani mhapapi ch, umathi ke aune ho?” ysrth, ti manishru jo prmesvrle caheko trikama kst bhogchn timihrule aphna pranhrulai

sumpinu prch. prmesvr ek hunuhunch jsle timihrulai srsti grnu bhyo ani timihrule uham mathi visvas rakhn skchn. ysrth timihrule dharmik karyhru grirhnu prch.

5

ab timihruko smuhma bheka agrjhrusmg mero kura ch. m pñi ek agrj hum. m apahle khristle yatna bhogeko dekheko chu. ani m tyo mhimako hkdar hunechu jo hamilai dekhainechn. jun ti manishruko timihru jimmavari chau, timihruko hercach grnu bhni m nivedn grchu. timihru prmesvrka bthan hun. ti manishruko smuhlai hercach grideu timi cahanchau bhne, tr vadhytama hoin. yso gr kinbhne timihru seva grnma khusi chau, yso hoin ki timihru paisaka nimti lobhi chau. timihruko jimmama rheka manishruma timi sask jsto vyvhar ngr. tr ti manishruka nimti asl udahrñ bn. tb, jb mukhy gothala aunu hunch timihrule mhimako mukut prapt grnechau. ani tysle aphno sundrta khilai hraune chain. he yuvkhru, timihrulai pñi mero kehi bhñnu ch. timihrule agrjhruko adhin svikar grnu prch. timihru sbai ek arkama atynt vinmr hunuprch. “prmesvr ahmkari manishruko viruddh hunuhunch, tr uhamle vinmr manishrulai anugrh prdan grnuhunch. ysrth prmesvrko sktisali hatko chtrchayama vinmr bn. tb uhamle timihrulai ucc parnu hunech jb shi smy aumch. jb uhamle timihruko hercach grnuhunch timihruko cinta sb unko aghadi sumpideu. svymlai niytrn gr ani savdhan bs. saitann timihruko stru ho. tyo simhle sikar khoje jstai ksailai kham caraitir ghumi hidch. saitanko anusrn grñ avikar gr. aphno visvasma drdhtapurvk bs. timihru jandchau ki smsarbhri timihruka bhai bhinihru tystai yatna bhogirhechn jsto yatnama timihru thiyau. yo shi ho, timihrule alp smyko nimti yatnako samna grnu prch. tr tyspch prmesvrle hrek kura thik gridinu hunch. timihrulai uhamle blvan tulyaunu hunch. uhamle timihrulai sahra dinu hunech ani timihrulai ldñbat thamnu hunech. uham sbai anugrhka prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamle timihrulai khrist yesuma uhamko mhimako shbhagi hun ahvan grnu bheko ch. tyo mhima sda srva rhne ch. sbai skti sda-srva uhamkai rhne ch. amin. maile silvansko shyogma yo citthi lekhem. m jandchu ki uni visvasi bhai hun. maile timihrulai utsah din au yo prmesvrko samco anugrh ho bhni saksi din yo choto ptr lekheko hum. yo anugrhma drdh bher bs. bevilonko mnddile timihru sbailai nmskar jnaumch. ti manishru, pñi timihru jstai cunieka thie. mrkus, jo khristma mero choro ho u pñi nmskar dinch. ek arka prti premko cumbn prdan gr, jb timihruko bhet hunch timihru sbailai santi hos, jo khristka sath chau.

yesu khristko prerit au sevk simon ptrusdvara abhavadn. timi sbai manishruprti, jsko visvas ch, jo hamro jsto mulyan ch. timihrule tyo visvas prapt greka chau kinbhne hamra prmesvr ani uddharkrta yesu khrist nyappurn hunuhunch. uham je ucit ch tyhi grnuhunch. timihrulai adhibkhnada adhib anugrh ani santi prdan griyos. timihrule anugrh ani santi prapt grnechau, kinki timihrule prmesvr ani hamra prbhu yesulai cindchau. yesusit prmesvrko skti ch. uhamko sktile hamilai jiunu ani prmesvrko seva grnu cahieko hrek cij prdan gerko ch. hamisit yi kurahru chn, kinbhne hami unlai jandchau. yesule uhamko mhima ani bhlopnadvara hamilai ahvan grnubhyo. ysaiddvara uhamle hamilai uhamko anmol r mhan prtijnahru dinubheko ch, ki ys smsarka kuicchabat aune bhrsttabat umker timihru isvriy svbhavka shbhangi hoo. yskarn yi kurahru timihruko jivnma thpn skesmm pryas gr. timihruko aphno visvasma bhlopn ani jnanma bhlopn thp. ani timro buddhima atma niytnrn thp, ani timro atma niytnrnma dhairy thp, ani timro dhairyama prmesvrko seva thp. ani timro prmesvr prtiko sevama timra bhai-bhinihru prtii sneh thp, ani apnaa bhai-bhinihru prtiko snehma prem thp. ydi yi jnmai kurahru timihruma chn ani tinihru vrddhi humdaichn bhne yi kurahrule timihrulai nikmma nbninuma mdt dinechn. yi kurahrule timihrulai hamra prbhu yesu khristko visyama purn jnan linu sbaile shyog puryaunech. tr ydi kunai vyk-tisit yi kurahru chain bhne usle spst dekhni sprth pumdain. tyo manis andha ho. usle yo bhuleko ch ki uslai vigt paphrubat svch tulyaieko ch. mera bhai-bhinihru, prmesvrle timihrulai bolaunu bheko ch ani unko manis bninu cunekachn. timihru bolaieka hau au aphno manishru bnaunu cunieka hau bhne prman grnu bhrmgdur cesta grnu prch. ydi timihrule ti sbai kurahru manyau bhne timihru khilyai dhlne chainau. ani timihrulai hamra prbhu ani ud-dharkrtta yesu khristko rajyama visal svagt grinech. tyo rajy sda srdda clirhchn. timihru ya kurahru jandchau. timihrusit bheka styatko visyama timihru drdh chau. tr timihrulai yi kurahru smjhna graun m sdaiv shayta grnechu. m smjhnechu yo prthvima jbs-mako avaj sunnu bhuyo. tyo tys smyko kura ho jb yesule pita prmesvrbat smman ani mhima paunu bhyo. tyo avajle bhnyo, “yo mero priy choro ho, ani m ysai prem grchu. m usit atynt khusi chu.” ani hamile tyo avaj sunnyau jb hami yesusit pvitr prvtma thiyaum, tyo svrgbat ayo. ysle hamilai agmvtahrule bhneka kurahruma adhib niscit tulyaumch. ani

agmvtahruko bhnei anusrn grer timihrule ramro grnechau. unihruko bhnei andhkarma btti cmkeko jstai ho. yo btti bihan nhunjelsmm r bihani tara timihruko hrdyama prkas din njhulkesmm rhne ch. timihrule bujhnu prne mukhy kura yo ch dhrrmsas-truko agmvanikunai agmvtko vyakhyabat aeko hoin. kinbhne agmvani manisko icchabat aen. tr manishru-lai pvitr atmale doryaeko thiyo ani prmesvrka vcnhru bhne.

2

vigt smyama jhuta agmvtahrur prmesvrka manishruko bicma thie. tysri nai jhuta sikschrur timihruko smuhma rhnchn. timihrule jhuta sikschrur dinchn. ti siksahrule manishrulai dhvmstir tanch. timihrule maliklai grhn grn pni asvikar grchn jsl timihrukologi mukti lyaunu bhyo. ani tinihru svymilai camdai dhvms parnechn. dherai manishru timihrule greka nramra kurahru anusrn grchn. timihrule grda sty marglai aru manishrule alochna grchn. ti jhuta sikschrule timihrubat paisa matr cahne chn. ysri timihrule timihrulai jhuta kthahru bhner sosn grnechn. tr ti jhuta sikschruko viruddh dherai aghi nai nyay tyar bheko ch. ani uni ekbat jsl timihru-lai dhvms parnu hunech timihru umkn paune chainn. jb svrgduthrule pap gre timihrulai dndvihin jan di-ien. ahm prmesvrle timihrulai nrkma pthaunu bhyo. prmesvrle ti svrgduthrulai andhkar guphama rakhnu bhyo. timihrulai nyay ngrunnel tyihm rakhnechn ani prmesvrle ti manishrulai dnd dinu bhyo jo dherai aghi jivit thie. prmesvrle smsarma badhi lyaunu bhyo jun manishrule bhrieke thiyo jo prmesvr virodhi thie. tr prmesvrle nuhsit sat any manishrulai bcae. nuh tyo manis thie jsl manishrulai thik dhngle bamcn updes dinthe. ani prmesvrle dust ngrhru sdom ani gmorahalai dnd dinu bhyo. prmesvrle ti ngrhulai khranima privrttn nhunel jlaunu bhyo. prmesvrle ti ngrhulai jo pchi aune smyama prmesvrko viruddh janehrumathi uaharn svrup upyog grnubhyo. tr prmesvrle ti ngrhrubat lutlai bcaunu bhyo. lut khubai asl manis thie. nramra manishruko phohor jivnko karn tinle kst pae. lut ek asl manis thie, tr tini prtidin ti dust manishrusmg bsaka thie. lutko asl hrdy tinle dinhu dekheka ani suneka nramra ku-rahurma dukhi bheko thiyo. ho, prmesvrle yi sbai kura gre. jb kst ai prch jsl aphno seva grchn timihrulai bcamunu prbhu prmesvr jannuhunch. ani uhamle jannuhunch nyayko dinsmm ti dust manishrulai ksri adkaunu prch. jo manishru timihruko papny kamvasna anusar kukrm grer bamcne au ti manishru jo prmesvrko adhikar asvikar grnehrulai prmesvrle khas dnd dinuhunch. yi jhuta sikschrur aphule caheka kehi pni grdchn, ani tinihru svym grv grchn. timihru mhimamy svrgduthruko viruddh nramra kura grn draumdainn. svrgduthru yi jhuta sikschrur bhada adhib prakrmi ani sktisali chn. tr svrgduthrule jhuta sikschrulai dosaropn grdainn ani timihruko barema prbhu aghi ninda grdainn. tr yi jhuta sikschrur timihrule bujheka kurama ninda grchn. yi jhuta sikschrur, jmgli psuhru jstai marinuko nimti matr jnmeka chn, kehi vicar ngri kam grchn. ani yi jhuta sikschrur jmgli psuhru jstai nst hunech.

yi jhuta sikhrule dherai manishrulai cot puryamuchn. ysyri tinihrule pni cot paunechn. tyo tinihrule greko krmko jyala hunech. yi jhuta siksikhru, sbai manishru smks annd liine khel jhaim kukrmlai linchn. tinihru kukrmma annd linchn ysle tinihrulai khusi parch. ysrth tinihru timihrumajh phohor klnk ani daghru jstai hun. timihrusit sadhrn bhojnma bhag linchn. timihrulai ljiit tulyaumchn. hrekpltt tinihru strilai herchn, ani tinihru usailai cahnnchn. yi jhuta siksikhrule ucit marg chodeka chn ani tinihruko jivn-lai anucit margma lgekachn. tinihrule tyahi marg anusrn gre jun margma balam himdeka thie. balam boarka chora thie. nramro kam greko jyala usle utsahle svikar gre. tr euta gdhale balamko kukrmma dhyanarksn grayo. ani gdha euta psu ho jo boln sktan. tr tyo gdha manisko avajma bolyo ani tysle balamlai usko pagl socaibat rokyo. ti jhuta siksikhru ti pani nbheka muhanhru hun. tinihru ti megghru jstai hun jslai amdihle udauchn. tinihruka nimti ghor andhkarma ek sthan rakhieko ch. ti jhuta siksikhru tysta vcnhruma grv grchn jsko kehi arth chain. tinihrule manishrulai papko jalma phsaumchn. tinihrule, ysta manishrulai arksit grairhechn jo manishru kukrm grnehrubat tada rhn suru grdaichn. ti jhuta siksikhrule, aphna pappurn praktik vasnabat hune dust krmko shaytale yo grchn. ti jhuta siksikhru svmttrta prapriko bcn dinchn. tr ti jhuta siksikhru svym svtntr chainn. tinihru ti dhvmsatmk kurahruka das hun. ek manis tys vstuko das bndch jslai ad-hikarma rakhch. ti manishru smsarka nramra kurahrubat mukt tulyaieka thie. tinihrulai hamra prbhu ani uddharkrtta yesu khristlai ciner mukt graieka thie. tr ydi tinihru ajh ti cijhru tir rphkinchn ani tinihruko niytnrma rhnnchn bhne tinihruko ahileko avstha suruko bhnda khrab hunech. ho, tinihrulai di-ieko pvitr siksabat shi marg cinnu ani tysbat rphknu bhnda shi marg tinihrule khilyai ncineko asl hunthyo. tinihrulai je bhyo tysle yo ukhanlai siddh grch “jb euta kukurle banta grch tyo aphule banta greko tir phrki aumch.”ani “sumgurlai nuhaide pchi tyo pheri hiloma ldi-bdi grn rphknch.”

3

mera mitrhru, yo timihrulai mero dosro ptr ho. maile timihruko imandari hrdayhulai kehi cijhru smjhnu shayta hos bhni yi duivta citthihru lekhem. dherai aghi pvitr agmvktahrule bhneko kurahru timihrule yad rakh bhne m cahnnchu. ani ti ades smjhau jo hamra prbhu ani uddharkrttae hamilai dinub-hyo. hamilai tyo ades uhamle timihruka prerithru marpht dinu bhyo. timihrule bujhna prch ki an-tim dinhruma ke hunech. manishru aunechn jslai timihrulai khisi grnechn. ti manishru tinihruko ic-chale mageko kukrmhru grer bamnechn. ti man-ishrule bhnechn, “uhamle pheri aune prtijna grnu bhekoch. yo prtijna ke bhyo? hamra pita-purkha mre. tr smsar srsti bheko smydekhi prtyek vstu tyhi prkarle clirheko ch.” tr ti manishru dherai adhi ke ghteko thiyu so smjhn cahmdainn. akashru thie

ani prmesvrle jlbat prthvi srsti grnu bhyo. yi sbai prmesvrko bcn anasar hun gyo. tb tys smsar jo astitvma rheko thiyu, badhi ayo ani panile dhvms paryo. ani prmesvrko tyhi bcnele akas ani prthvi agole nst parn rakhieko ch. akashru ani prthvi nyayko dinko nimti samci rakhieko ch ani prmesvrka virud-dhko sbai manishru vinas grnechn. yo euta kura nbirs, priy mitrhru prbhuka nimti ek din hjar rvs jstai ani hjar rvs ekdin jstai ho. jsto aru manishrule sust bujheka chn, prbhu aphno prtijna pura grn sust hunu humdain. tr prmesvr, timihru prtii dhairyvan hunuhunch. kunai pni manis nsthos bhni prmesvr cahnu hunn. prmesvr iccha grnu hunch ki hrek man-isle aphno hrday privrttn grnu prch ani pap grn bnd grnu prch. tr, tyo din jb prmprrbhu aunu hunch, cor jstai ek acmm prkarle aunu hunech. akas ek prbl gr-jnle adrsy hunech. akasma bheka sbai thokhru agole nst parnech. ani prthvi r yasma bheka sbai thokhru agole jlaunech. ysrth, maila bhneko jstai hrek kura nst hunech. ysrth timi ksto kisimko manis hunuprch? timihrule pvitr jivn jiunu prch ani prmesvrko seva grnuprch. timihrule prmesvrko dinko prtiksa grnu prch. timihrule tyo dinko agmn drrdhtasmg cahna grnu prch. jb tyo dinko agmn hunch, akas agnile dhvms parnech, ani akasko hrek vstu agoko raple pglne chn. tr prmesvrle hamilai prtijna grnu bheko ch. ani hami uhamko prtijnako prtijna grirheka chau. ek nyam akas ani ek nyam prthvi. tys sthanma bhlopn sthapna hunech. priy mitrhru, hami ysto ghtna ghtne prtiksa grirheka chaum. ysrth paprhit ani dosrhit rhnu timihru prgadth prtyrn gr. prmesvrsit santima rhne pryas gr. smrn rakh ki hamihru bmcaieka chau, kinbhne hamra prbhu dhairyvan hunuhunch. hamra priy bhaihru pavle timihrulai tyhi kura bhnu bhyo jb unle prmesvrle prdan grnu bheko jnandvara tim-ihrulai lekhn bhyo. pavle yi kurahruko barema unka sbai ptrhruma ysto lekhn. unko ptrhruma kehi visyhr bujhnu gahro prch. kahi manishru ti kurahrulai bhul prkarle vyakhya grchn. kahi manishru ajnani ani visvasma durvl chn. ti manishru nai any dhrmsastrhru pni jhuto prkarle vyakhya grchn. tr tinihrule tyso grer svymilai nai nst grirheka hunchn. priy mitrhru, timihrule ys visyama philyai janeka chau. ysrth hosiyar bn. ti dust manishrulai, tinihrulai bhul siksatur lan ndeu. savdhan bn, jdsvara timihru aphna drdh sthitibat jhrne chainaum. tr hamra prbhu ani uddhar krtta yesu khristko anugrh ani jnanma aghi bdh. ahile ani sdhaimko nimti uhamma mhima rhos. amin.

hami ab timihrulai smsarko srsti aghibat je astitvma thiyo tys visyma bhñchaumhamile yo sunyaum hamile aphañi amkhale dekhyaum, hamile heryaum yo, hamile hamra hatle sprs gyaum.hami timihrulai to vcño barema bhñdaichau jsle jivn prðan grch. tyo jivn hamima dekhapreko ch. hamile tys-lai dekhyaum. hami ys bare timihrulai prman din skchaum. ab hami timihrulai tyo jivko visyma bhñi rheka chaum. yo tyo jivn ho jo cirsthayi ch. yo tyo jivn ho jo prmesvr pitasit thiyo ani hamro aghi dekha pryö. ab hami timihrulai hamile dekhaka ani suneko kurahru bhñchaum. kinbhne hami cahñchau ki hamisit timihruko sngti rhos. sngti jo hami ek sath shbhög grchau tyo pita prmesvr ani unko putr yesu khristisit hunch. hami timihrulai yi kurahru lekhirhekachaum jsdvara timihru anndle priþurn hun sknechau. hamile prmesvrbat samco snðes sunyaum. ab hami yo timihrulai bhñirhekachaum ki prmesvr jyoti hunuhunch. prmesvrma andhkar humdain. ysrtþ, ydi hami prmesvrsit hamro sngti bheko davi grchaum, tr hami andhkarma bschaum bhne hami jhuto hau, hami styko anusrn grirheka chainau. prmesvr jyotima rhnu hunch. hami pñi jyotima bsnuprch. ydi hami jyotima bsyaum bhne hami ek arkoma sngtiko shbhagi hunchau. ani jb hami jyotima bschaum, yesuko rgtle hamilai smpurn papbat dhunch. ydi hami, hamima pap chain bhñchau bhne hamile svynlai dhoka ðiirhechau, ani hamima sty chain. tr ydi hami hamra paphru svikar grchau tb prmesvr jo visvasyogy ani dhrmi hunuhunch hamra paphru ani hamile greko jmmai gltihru ksmá grñhunch. prmesvrma je ucit ch tyhi grñhunch. ydi hami bhñchau, hamile pap greka chainaum tb hamile prmesvrlai jhuto bñaumchau. ysaille dekhamuch ki hamro hrdyma prmesvrko samco snðes rakheka chainaum.

mera priy nanihru, m timihrulai yo ptr lekhirhekochu, jsma ki timihrule pap grne chainau. tr ydi kunai vyktile pap grch bhne, yesu khristle pitako aghi hamilai beaunu hunch. yesu dhrmi hunuhunch. yesu hamro pap ksmá grne madhym hunuhunch ani smpurn smsarka manishruko paphru pñi ksmá graunuhunch. ydi uhamko ades palñ gyaum bhne hami niscit hunchaum ki hamile prmesvrlai cinyaum. ek vyktile bhñn skch, “m prmesvrlai cinchu.” tr ydi tys vyktile prmesvrka adeshruko palñ grðain bhne tyo manis jhuto ho, uskoma sty humdain. tr ek vyktile prmesvrko siksa palñ grch tb tys vyktima prmesvrko premko lksy rheko hunch. ysri nai hami jann skchau ki hami prmesvrko anusrn grirhechau. ydi kunai vyktile u prmesvrma bamcn cahñch bhne u yesu bamce jhaim bamcnu prch. mera priy mitrhu, m timihruko timti nyam ades lekhirheko chain. yo tyhi ades ho jo timihrule surudekhi paeka thiyau. yo ades timihrule aghi nai suniskeko siksa ho. tr pñi m timihruko nimti yo adeslai nyam adesko rupma lekhdaihu. yo ades sty ch; ani ysko styta yesu ani timihru svymma

dekhn skchau. andhkar htðaidh ani sty jyoti aghi dekhi cmkirhech. ek vyktile bhñla, “m prkasma chu. tr ydi tyo vyktile aphaña bhaihrulai ghrna grch bhne tyo ajh andhkarma ch. jsle aphaña bhai ani bhñihrulai prem grch, tyo prkasma bseko hunch ani jsle pap gramuch tysto tys vyktima kehi pñi humdain. tr manis jsle aphaña bhaihrulai ghrna grch tb u andhkarma hunch. tys manis andhkarma hunch ani tyo vyktile aphaño gntvy sthan jandain. kinbhne andhkarle uslai andha tulyaeko hunch. priy balkhru, m timihrulai lekhu, kinbhne timihruka paphru khristdvara ksmá grieka chñ. pitahru, m timihrulai lekhirhechu, kinbhne timihru uhamlai cindchau, jo surudekhi asitvma hunuhunch. yuva manishru, m timihrulai lekhdaihu kinbhne timihrule dustlai prast greka chau. balkhru, m timihrulai lekhdaihu, kinbhne timihru pitalai cindchau. pitahru, m timihrulai lekhdaihu, kinbhne timihru uhamlai cindchau jo surudekhi astitvma hunuhunch. yuva manishru, m timihrulai lekhdaihu kinbhne timihru bliyo chau, ani prmesvrko vcñ timihruma bsch ani timihrule dustlai prast greka chau. smsarlai athva smsarma bheka kurahrlai prem ngr. ydi kunai vyktile smsarpti prem grch bhne, pitako prem tys vyktimathi humdain. smsarma bheka nramra kurahru yi hunhamro pappurn saririk abhilasa khusi tulyaune kurahruko cahana grñu, hamile dekhaka pappurn vstuhruko cahana grñu, hamisit bheka kurahruprti ghmdñ grñu.tr ti kurahru pitabat aeka hoññ. ti sbai kurahru smsarbat aeka hun. manishruko iccha anusarko cijhru lier smsar aghi bdhirhekoch. tr tyo manis jo prmesvrlé caheko grch tyo sdhaimko nimti rhñch.khristko struhrlai npchayau mera pyara balkhru, ant dherai njik ch. timihrule suneka chau ki khrist virodhi aumdaich. ani ahile khristka anek struhru yham chñ. ysrtþ hami jandchau ki ant njik ch. khristka struhru hamra smuhma thie. tr tinihrule hamilai tyag gre. tinihru vastvma hamisit thienn, ydi tinihru hamro smuhma rheko bhe hamisit rhne thie. tr tinihrule chode. ysle yo dsraumch ki tinihru kóhi pñi vastvma hamisit thienn. timihrusit pvitr “ek”le prðan grñu bheko brðan ch. ysrtþ timihru sbaile sty jandchau. maile timihrulai kin lekhnú? ke, maile timihrulai sty jandainaum bhñer lekhnú? ahm! m yo ptr timihrule sty jandchau bhñer lekhu. ani timihru jandchau ki kunai pñi asty stybat aumdain. ysrtþ, jhuto ko ho? yo tyo manis ho jsle yesu khrist chainñ bhñch ani u khristko stru ho. usle pita r putrlai asvikar grch. tyo manis jsle putrlai asvikar grch, usko pita pñi chain. tr tyo manis jsle putrlai svikar grch uska pita pñi hunuhunch. jun timihrule surudekhi sundai aeko siksa ch tyslai drilosit rakh. ydi timihrule surudekhi sundai aeko siksa timihruma rhñch bhne timihru putr r pitama rhnechau. ani yhi nai ho jo putrle hamisit prtjina greko annt jivñ. m ti manishruko barema yo ptr lekhirheko chu, jo timihrulai dhoka dine kosis grirheka chñ. khristle timihrulai vives uphar dinu bheko ch. yo uphar timihrusit ajh ch. ysrtþ timihrulai ksaimbat siksa lin avsyk prðain. unle timihrulai dieko upharle hrek kurako barema sikaunu hunch. yo uphar sty ch, yo jhuto chain. ysrtþ jsto tyo upharle timihrulai sikaeko ch tysaima

adi bs. he, mera pyara balkhru, uhamma bamci rhaum. ydi hamile yso gryau bhne tysdin jb khrist aumnu hunch hami nirbhy rhn skchaum. ani hami uhamko aghi ljiit hunu prdain. timihrulai thaha ch ki khrist dharmik hunuhunch. ysrth timihr jandchau ki ydi sbai manishru je dhrm ho tyslai anusrn grchn, bhne tinihru prmesvrka balkhru hun.

3

hamilai pitale yti vighn prem grnu bheko ch ki hami prmesvrko balkhru bhniu yogyka chaum. ani vastvma hami prmesvrka balkhru haum. tr sm-sarka manishru yo buidainn ki hamihru prmesvrka balkhru haum, kinbhne tinihrule uhamlai cineka chainn. priy mitrhru, ab hami prmesvrka balkhru haum. hamilai ajh yo dekaheiko chain ki bhvisyama hami ke hunechaum. hami jandchau ki jti bela khrist aumnu hunch hami uham jstai hunechaum kinbhne hami uhamko vastvik rup dekhnechaum. khrist pvitr hunuhunch. ani hrek vykti, jsko khristma asa ch, svymalai khrist jstai pvitr rakhnechn. jb ek vyk-tile pap grch, usle prmesvrko niym bhng grch. ho, pap grnu prmesvrko niym viruddh bamceko jstai ho. timile jandchau ki khrist manishruko paphru htaun aunu bheko ho. khristma pap chain. ysrth jo manis khristko visvasma bsch usle pap grirhmdain. ydi kunai vyktila pap grirhnh bhne usle khilyai pni vastvik ruple khristlai dekheko humdain ani khile pni khrist-lai janeko chain. pyara balkhru, kunai vyktilai pni timihrulai chl n paos. khrist rdhmik hunuhunch khrist jsto bnna nimiti ek vyktila jo shi ch tyo anusrn grnuprch. surudekhi nai saitane pap grirhech. tyo jsle pap grirhnh tyo saitanko manis ho. prmesvrka putr aunko karn saitanko kamhru nst grnu ho. jb prmesvrka ek vyktilai unko balk bnaunu hunch, tb tys vyktila pap grirhmdain. kinbhne prmesvrle prdan grnu bheko nyam jivn usma rheko hunch. ysrth tyo manis pap grirhn sktain. kinbhne u prmesvrko balk bneko hunch. ysri hami cinn skchaum ki prmesvrka balkhru ko hun. hami yo pni jann skchau ki sai-tanka balkhru ko hun. manishru jsle je ucit ch tyo gr-dain, tinihru prmesvrka balkhru hoinn. ani manis jsle aphna bhailai prem grdain u prmesvrko balk hoin. yo tyo siksa ho jo timihrule surudekhi nai sundai aeka chau. hamile ek-arkalai prem grnu prch. kyin jsto nbn, jo saitanko phno. kyinle aphno bhai habillai mario. tr kyinle aphno bhailai kin mario? kinbhne unle greka kurahru glt thiyo ani tinka bhaila greka kurahru asl thiyo. bhai ani bhinihru, jb ys smsarka manishrule timihrulai ghrna grchn, ascryckit nbn. hami jandchau ki hamile mrtyulai nagher jivnma aeka chaum. hami yo jandchaum kinbhne hami khristma bheka hamra bhai ani bhinihrulai prem gr-chau. manis jsle prem grdain u ajh mrtyuma ch. hrek manis jsle aphna bhailai ghrna grch u htyara ho. ani timi jandchau ki kunai pni htyarako usma annt jivn humdain. samco prem ke ho tyo ysri hami jandchau yesule hamra nimiti aphna jivn arpn gre. ysrth hamile hamro jivn khristma bheka hamra bhai brinihruka nimiti arpn grnuprch. ksaisit smsarko dhn-smptti ch r pni aphna dajyu-bhailai khamcoma preko dekhda unihruprti aphno mn kthor parch bhne prmesvrko

premla ksri tysma vas grch? mero balkhru, hamro prem kevl sbd ani batma matr hunu humdain. hamro prem samco prem hunuprch. hamile hamro prem hamro krmdivara drsaunu prch. tys prkarle jandchau ki hami sty margka chau. ani jb hamra vivekle hamilai rbhtsna grch, prmesvr smks hami hamro hrdivay pun santvna graun skchaum. kinbhne prmesvr hamro vivek bhnda mhan hunuhunch. prmesvrle sbai kura jannuhunch. mera priy mitrhru, ydi hamro vivekle hamilai rbhtsna grdain bhne, jb hami prmesvr smks janchau hami nidr hunechau. ani prmesvrle hamil-lai hamile yacna greka kurahru dinu hunch, kinbhne hami prmesvrko ades paln grchau ani prmesvr ke kurale khusi hunuhunch hami tyhi grchau. yo tyhi ho jo prmesvrle ajna grnu hunch uhamka putr yesu khristma visvas gr ani ek-arkama prem gr. yhi uhamko ades ho. manis jsle prmesvrka adeshr paln grch u prmesvrma jivit rhnh. ani prmesvr usma bsnuhunch. prmesvr hamima hunuhunch bhne hami ksri jandchau? hami atmako karnle jandchaum joe prmesvrle hamilai prdan grnu bheko ch.

4

mera priy mitrhru, anek jhuta agmvtkahru ahile yo smsarma chn. ysrth prtyek atmalai visvas ngr. tr atmahrulai jamcne gr ki tinihru prmesvrbat aeka hun va hoinn. prmesvrko atma timihru ksri cinn skchau. "ysto prkarle timihrule prmesvrko atma cinn skchau. prtyek atma jsle yesulai khrist bhni svikar grch ani uni manv rupma prthvima aunu bhyo u prmesvrbat ho." ani prtyek atma jsle yesuko barema va svikar-dain, tyo prmesvrbat hoin. yo khristko struko atma ho. timihrule suneka chau ki khristko stru aumdaich. ani ahile khrist virodhi yo smsarma aiskeko ch. mera priy balkhru, timihru prmesvrka hau. ysrth timi-hrula jhuto sikschrulai prast greka chau. kinbhne jo timihruma hunuhunch uham smsarma hune bhnda mhan hunuhunch. ani ti jhuto sikschrul smsarka hun. ysaila tinihruko siksa pni smsarkai ho. ani tinihru je bhnhn smsarle sunch. tr hami prmesvrbat haum ani prtyek jsle prmesvrilai cinch, ani sunch. tysri hami kun atma sty ho r kun jhuto ho cinchaum. priy mitrhru, hamile ek arkalai prem grnuprch, kinbhne prem prmesvrbat aumch. jsle prem grch prmesvrko balk bheko hunch ani prmesvrilai cinch. manis jsle prem grdain usle prmesvrilai cindain, kinbhne prmesvr prem hunuhunch. ysri prmesvrle hamilai uhamko prem drsaunu bheko ch prmesvrle uhamko eutai putr ys smsarma pthaunu bhyo ysrth uham marphit hami jivn paun skchaum. sty prem hamro nimiti prmesvrko prem ho, prmesvrko nimiti hamro prem hoin. prmesvrle hamilai prem grnu bhyo ani jun madhymle hamro paphru mocn grn skinch tyska nimiti aphno putr pthaunu bhyo. priy mitrhru, jb prmesvrle hamilai prem grnu hunch. hamile ek arkalai prem grnu prch. ksaila pni prmesvrilai khilyai dekhka chainn. tr ydi hamile ek-arkalai prem gryaum bhne tb prmesvr hamima rhnuhunch ani uhamko prem hamima pkka bnech. hamilai thaha ch ki hami prmesvrma rhnchau ani prmesvr hamima rhnu hunch. hami yo jandchaum kinbhne prmesvrle hamilai uhamko atma prdan grnu bheko ch. hamile

dekhyau ki pitale aphna putrlai smsarko uddharkrt-tako rupma pthaunu bhyo ani tyhi kura hami manishruma gvahi dinchau. ydi kunai vyktile bhinch, “m visvas grchu ki yesu prmesvrka putr hunuhunch” tb prmesvr tys vyktima rhu hunch. ani tyo manis prmesvrma rhnch. ani ysri prmesvrko prem hamiprti rheko jandchaum. ani hami tyo premma visvas grchaum. prmesvr prem hunuhunch. manis jo premma rhnch u prmesvrma rheko hunch. ani prmesvr tys vyktima rhnch. ydi hamima prmesvrko pripkk prem bhe tb tyo din jv uni jamckolagi aunu hunch hamima dr rhne chain karn yo smsarma uham hami jstai hunuhunch. jham prmesvrko prem hunch tyham bhy humdain. kinbhne prmesvrko smpurn premle bhy htaidinch. prmesvrko dnd nai bhyko karn ho. ysri jun vyktima bhy rhnch tinma prmesvrko prem siddh bheko humdain. hami prem grchau kinbhne prmesvrle phila hamilai prem grnu bhyo. ydi ksaike bhinch “m prmesvrlai prem grchu” tr aphna bhai athva bhinihrulai ghrna grch bhne tyo manis jhuto ho. ydi aphno bhai athva bhini jslai usle dekh skch, usle prem grn sktain bhne prmesvr jslai usle khilyai dekkehai chain, ksri prem grn skch? ani prmesvrle hamilai ades dinu bheko ch manis jsle prmesvrlai prem grch usle aphno bhailai pni prem grnuprch.

5

prtyek jsle yesu nai khrist hunuhunch bhni visvas grch, tyo prmesvrko balk ho. jsle pitalai prem grch usle unko balklai pni prem grch. hami ksri jandchaum ki hami prmesvrka balkhrulai prem grchaum? hami jandchau, kinbhne hami prmesvrlai prem grchau ani hami unko adeshru paln grchaum. prmesvr-lai prem grnuko arth unko adeshru paln grnu ho. ani prmesvrka adeshru hamra nimti tyti kthin hum-dain. kinbhne hrek manis jo prmesvrko balk ho, usit yo smsarko viruddh vijy grne skti hunch. yo hamro visvas ho jsle smsarlai vijy greko ch. ysrtth tyo ko manis ho jsle smsarma vijy prapt grch? kevl tyhi vykti, jsle yesu prmesvrka putr hunuhunch bhni visvas grch. prmesvrle hamilai uhamko putrko barema bhnnu bhyo yesu khrist “uhi nai” hunuhunch jo rgt r panisit aunu bhyo. yesu panibat matr aunu bhen. yesu pani ani rgt dubaibat aunu bhyo. ani atma nai ek ch jsle yo priksa grch. atma sty ho. ysrtth, yesuko visyama tin saksihru chn pvitr atma, pani ani rgt. yi tin saksihru priksama shmt chn. hami manishruko saksilai visvas grchaum. ysrtth prmesvrle dieko saksi adhik mhtvpurn ch. kinbhne yo prmesvrko putrko visyko saksi ho. manis jsle prmesvrka putrma visvas grch usma prmesvr aphai saksi hunuhunch. manis jsle prmesvrlai visvas grdain usle prmesvrlai jhuto tulyaumch. kinbhne tys vyktile prmesvrle aphna putrko barema hamilai dieko saksima visvas greko chain. prmesvrle dieko saksi yo ho prmesvrle hamilai annt jivn dinu bheko ch. ani yo annt jivn unka putrma ch. manis josit putr ch usit tyo jivn hunch. tr manis josit prmesvrka putr chainn usko tyo jivn hum-dain. timihru jo prmesvrka putrma visvas grchaum m timihrulai yo ptr lekhdachu taki ab timihrule annt jivn ke rhech bhni janne chaum. ani hamima bhrosa ch ki ydi kunai vstuko lagi prarthna gre unko ic-

cha anasar unle hamilai dinechn. hami jandchaum jb hami prmesvrsmg kehi vinti grchau bhne uhamle hamro binti sunnu hunch. ysrtth, hami jandchaum ki, uhamsmg hamile je pni mageka chaum, uhamle hamilai dinuhunch. ydi kunai vyktile aphno bhai athva bhinile pap greko dekhch jun pape annt mrtyu ptti lanch, usle aphno bhai athva bhinikolagi prarthna grnuprch. tb prmesvrle tinihrulai jivn prdan gr-nuhunch. m ti manishruko barema bhnihrulai chu, jsko pape tinihrulai annt jivn tir tandain. pap jsle annt mrtyutir lai janch. yo papko nimti prarthna gr bhni m bhnihrulai chain. sbai adhrm pap ho, ysto pap pni hunch jo mrtyujnk hudain. hami jandchaum ki kunai manis jslai prmesvrko balk tulyaieko ch, usle pap grirhmdain. prmesvrko putrle prmesvrko balk-lai surksit rakhnuhunch. dustle tys manislai aghat puryaun sktain. hamilai thaaha ch ki hami prmesvrka haum. tr dustle sara smsarlai niytnrma rakhch. ani hamilai thaaha ch ki prmesvrka putr aunu bheko ch. prmesvrka putrle hamilai smjhdari prdan grnu bheko ch ani hami prmesvrilai jann skchau. ani hamro jivn tyo sty prmesvrma ani unka putr yesu khristma ch. ysrtth priy balkhru! timihru svymalai jhuto devtahrub-at tadha rakh.

prmesvrdvara cunieki stri ani tinka balkhru prti m timihru, styma rheka sbailai prem grchu. ti sbai, jsle timihrulai prem grne stytalai jandchn timihru-lai pni. yhi premko karnle jo hamima ch, hami timihrulai prem grchau. tyo sty hamima sda rhnech. anugrh, krpa ani santi, pita prmesvr ani unka putr yesu khristko marpht hamismg hunech. hami sty ani prembat yi asirvad prapt grchau. timro kahi balkhru jo tinihru pitale hamilai dieko ajna anasar styko marg anusrn grirhechn bhne jann paumda m khusi bhem. ani, ab priy mhila, m timilai bhncchu hami sbaile ekarkolai prem grnuprch. yo nyam ajna hoin. yo tyhi ajna ho jo hamisit suru dekhi nai thiyo. ani prem grnuko arth unle hamilai dieko ajna anasar rhnu ho. ani prmesvrko ajna yo ho timihrule premko anusrn grnuprch. timile yo ajna surudekhi nai sundai aeki chau. yo smsarma anekaum jhuto sikskhru chn. yi jhuto sikskhrule yesu khrist prthvima manvko rupma aunu bheko asvikar grchn. manis jo yo kura asvikar grch u jhuto siksk ani khrist virodhi ho. hosi-yari hou taki purskar jun hamro prisrmbat prapt bheko ch tyo gumaune chainau, tr timile timro jmmai purskar prapt gr. euta vyktile khristko siksa matr anusrn grnuprch. ydi vyktile khristko siksa privrttn grch bhne tysm vyktismg prmesvr hunuhunn. tr ydi tys vyktile khristko siksa anusrn grirhnc bhne uskoma pita ani putr duvai hunchn. ydi kunai manis yo siksa bina timroma amuch bhne timro ghrma uslai nlajau athva tyslai svagt ngr. ydi timile uslai svagt gryau bhne timile usko kukaryma shyog puryairheko hunechau. maile timilai bhne kura dherai ch. tr kaji ani msiko pryogle m yo grn cahmdin. bru m timilai bhethn aune asa grchu ani amne-samne bat grchu. tysle hamilai ati anndit tulyaumch. timro bhinika balkhrule, jslai prmesvrle cunnu bheko ch, timilai abhivadn pthau-mchn.

mera priy mitr gays, jslai m styma prem grchu. mera priy mitr, m jandchu timi atmik ruple asl grirhechau. ysrth m prarthna grchu ki timima prtyek kuro asl bhirhos ani timro svsth ramro rhos. khristma visvas rheka kahi bhairu ae ani timro jivnma rheko sty btae. tinihrule bhne ki timile styko marg anusrn grirheka chau. ysle mlai ati anndit tulyayo. jb m mera balkhru styko batoma hidirheka chn bhne sunchu tysle mlai ati annd dinch. mera priy mitr, timi khristma rheka bhairulai shayta grer visvasyogyta dekhairhechau. timile ti apricit bhairulai pni shyog grirhechau. yi bhairule timro premko barema mndlilai bhne. dya gri tinihrulai aphno yatra jari rakhn shyog grideu. tinihrulai ysto trikale shyog gr jsle prmesvrlai khusi tulyaunechn. yi bhairu khristko sevakolagi yatrma ge. tinihrule ti manishrubat kunai shayta svikar grenn jo visvasihru hoinn. ysrth hamile ysta bhairulai shyog prdan grnuprch. jb hami tinihrulai shyog grchau, hami styko nimti tinihrule greko karyma shbhagi brnchaum. maile mndlilai euta ptr lekhn. tr diyotriphsle hami je bhinchau tyo suni rheko chain. u sdaiv tinihruka neta bnn cahnnch. jb m aumchu, diyotriphsle ke grirhech tysbare bhnechu. usle dhamtch ani hamro ninda grch. tr usle yo bhnda ajh dherai grch. usle ti bhairulai shayta grn asvikar grch. jsle khristko seva grirheka chn. usle ti manishru jsle bhairulai shyog grn chanchn tinihrulai pni vadha dinch ani tinihrulai mndlibat bahir nikali dinch mera priy mitrhu! je nramro ch tysko anusrn ngr, je ramro ch tysko anukrn gr. manis jsle je ramro ch tyo grch bhne u prmesvrbat aeko manis ho. tr kunai ek jsle nramro kam grch tysle khilyai pni prmesvrlai dekhako humdain. sbai manishrule demetriysko visyma asl kurahru grchn. ani tyo sty tinihrule bhneko kurasit milch. hami pni usko visyma asl kura grcho. ani timihru jandchau ki hami je bhinchau tyo sty ho. mero timihrulai dhaire kurahru bhne iccha ch. tr m klm ani msi yskolagi upyog grn cahnnm. m timihrusit camdai bhetne asa grchu. tb hami eksath bser amnesamne bat grn skchau. timihruma santi rhos. yham bheka sathihrule timihrulai abhivadn jnaeka chn. tyham bheka mitrhu hreklai hamro abhivadn sunaidinu.

yesu khristko das ani yakubko ek bhai, yhudabat. ti sbai manishru prti jo prmesvrdvara cuniekachn. pita prmesvrlle timihurulai prem grnuhunch ani timihru yesu khristko visvasma surksit rakhieka chau. smpurn krpa, santi ani prem timihurma rhos.khrab kam grne manishrulai prmesvrlle dnd dinu hunech priy mithru, m timihurulai hami sbaille eksath shbhagi bheko uddharko barema lekhn khubai icchuk bheko chu. m timihurulai prmesvrlle uhamko pvitr manishrulai prdan grnu bheko visvasko nimti kthin smrgshs grne utsah prdan grne iccha grchu. prmesvrlle yo visvas ekai plt prdan grnubhyo ani yo sbai smyko nimti pryapt bhyo. koho manishru timihuruko smuhma su-tukk pseka chn. timihurule grirheka kurako nimti dosi thhryai skiekoch. dherai aghi, agmvtahrule timihuruko visyama lekheka thie. timihru prmesvrka struhru hun. timihurule hamra prmesvrko anugrhilai hr trhko papkrn grne anumti ptr bnaeka chn. timihru hamra ekmatr malik evm prbhru yesu khristai asvikar grchn. timihurule janiskeko kurahru timihurulai smrn graunma m shayta grn cahunchu yad gr ki prbhule misr desbat bahir lyaer uhamka manishrulai bcamunu bhyo. tr uhamle ti sbai manishruko smhar grnu bhyo jsle visvas grenn. ani yad gr, ti svrgduthrulai jo sit adhikar thiyo tr uhamle rakhnun bhen. timihurule apnai ghr tyag gre. ysarth prbhule ti svrgduthrulai andhkarma rakhnun bhyo. timihurulai sda rhirhne bndhnma bamdhnun bhyo. uhamle tyo mhan dinma nyay grn timihurulai rakhnun bhyo. sdom ani gmora shrhru ani vriprika any shrhruelai smrn gr. timihru pni ti svrgduthru jstai hun. ti shrhru vybhicar ani aprakrtik annd mnairheka thie. timihurule annt jluko dnd bhogchn. timihuruko dnd hamro nimti udahrn ho. ti timihuruka dlma psne manishru pni tyhi anusrn grchn. timihurulai timihuruko spnale doryaeko ch ani timihurule svymilai anaitik pareka chn. timihru aphailai anaitik bnaumchn. timihru prmesvrlai asvikar grchn ani mhimamy svrgduthruko ninda grchn. prdhan svrgdut mikhaelle pni yso grenn. mikhaelle saitansmg mosako srir ch bhne kurama manen. tr mikhaelle nindniy vcnhrule saitanlai gali grne amt grenn. yskarn, mikhaelle bhne, “prmprrbhule timilai dndit tulyaune chn.” tr yi manishru jun kurahru aphaile bujhemka chainn tys barema nindniy sbdhru pryog grchn. ani timihurule je buichn budhdiddhara hoin tr lata vivek ani suny psule bhai buichn. ani yi kurahrudvara timihru dhvms hunchn. yo timihuruka nimti atyntai nramro hunech. yi manishrule kyin himdeko marg anusrn greka chn. dhn kmaun timihru balam himdeko batoma hidirheka chn. timihru prmesvrko virodhama korh jhaim ldchn. ysarth korh jhaim timihru pni sdnechn. yi manishru timihuruko smuh bhojma bheka phohor daghru jstai hun. timihru timihuruko bhojnma sath dinchn ani nirbhy sath khanchn. timihru apnai svarth kendrit gothalahru hun. ti vrstihin megghru hun. btasle timihurulai caraitir udaumch. timihru ti brkshru hun jun smyama phl dimdainn, ani bhumibat ukhelinchn. ysi timihru purnruple mrchn. timihru smudrka bhyank chal jstai hun. challe phimj srsti grch. yi manishrule, challe phimj utpn gr bhai lj-

japurn kurahru grchn. yi manishru ti tarahru jstai hun jo akasma niruddesy ghumchn. timihuruko nimti cuk jhaim kalo thamu sdaivro lagi rakhieko ch. admka sataum sntan hnokle timihuruko barema yeso bhneka chn “her, prbhru uhamka hjaraum hjaraum pvitr duthrusmg aumnun humdaich. prbhule hrek manisko nyay grnu hunech. prbhru sbai manishruko nyay grn ani jo prmesvrka viruddh chn, timihurulai dnd din aumnun humdaich. prmesvrlle timihurule greko prmesvr virodhi jmmai kurahuruko nimti timihru sbailai dnd dinuhunech. uhamle yi papihurulai, jo prmesvrka viruddhama jti krnkdu kura gre ti sbaiko nimti dnd dinu hunech.” yi manishru sdaiv virodh jnaumchn ani aruko truti khojchn. timihurule sdaiv timihurule grn caheka kukrmhru grchn. timihru apnai grv grchn. timihurule any manishruko visyama ramro kura bhnnuko euta karn timihru je cahunchn tr prapt grnu ho. priy mithru, hamra prbhru yesu khrista preritle ke agmvani greka chn, yad gr. preritle timihurulai bhneka thie, “akhirma tyham manishru hune chn jo prmesvrbare aksep grnechn. timihurule apno iccha pura grnechn ani prmesvr viruddhka kurahru grnechn.” yi manishru timihuruka papmy atmale khojeko matr grchn. timihuruko atma humdain. tr priy mithru, timihru svymilai drdh tulyaunka nimti timihuruka ati pvitr visvas upyog gr. pvitr atmasit prarthna gr. timihru svymilai prmesvrko premma rakh. timihurulai sdako nimti jivn prdan grn uhamka krpa shit prbhru yesu khristko prtiks gr. jo manishru sndeh grchn timihurulai dya dekhau. timihurule koho manishrulai bcamunu avsyk ch. timihru timihurulai agobat khos. tr khubai savdhan bn jb timi any manishrulai shayta grchau. timihuruka vstr smetlai ghrna gr jun paple phohor bheka chn. prmesvr sktisali hunuhunch ani timihurulai ptn hunbat jogaun shyog grne yogy hunuhunch. kunai dos ani mha annd binai uhamko mhimamy upstithi aghi timilai lyaun yogy hunuhunch. uham ek matr prmesvr hunuhunch jsle hamilai bcamunu sknuhunch. sbai biteka smy, ahile, ani sdasrva hamra prbhru yesu khrist marpht mhimia, mhanta, skti ani adhikar uhamka sath rhun. amin.

yo yesu khristko privarik itihav ho. uham daud privarbat aunu bhyo. daud abrahamko privarka hun. abraham ishakka pita thie. ishak yakubka pita thie. yakub yihuda r unka dajyu-bhaihruka pita thie. yihuda perej r jaraka pita thie (tinihruki ama tamar thiin.) perej hesronka pita thie. hesron aramka pita thie. aram aminadabka pita thie. aminadab nassonka pita thie. nasson slmonka pita thie. slmon boajka pita thie. (boajka ama rahab thiin.) boaj obedka pita thie. (obedki ama ruth thiin). obed yssika pita thie. yssi raja daudka pita thie. daud sulemanka pita thie. (sulemanki ama uriyaki ptni thiin.) suleman roobamka pita thie. rooban abiyaka pita thie. abiya asaphka pita thie. asaph yosaphatka pita thie. yosaphat yoramka pita thie. yoram ojijka pita thie. ojija yoathamka pita thie. yoatham ahajka pita thie. ahaj ejekiyaka pita thie. ejekiya mnseska pita thie. mnses amoska pita thie. amos yosiyka pita thie. yosiya yekoniya r uska bhaihruka pita thie. (yo tsayi smyko kura ho junbela yhudihruai daska rupma bebilonma lgieka thie.) tinihruai bebilonma lgiepihi yekoniya saltieka pita thie. saltiel jrubabelka pita thie. jrubabel abiudka pita thie. abiud eliyakimka pita thie. eliyakim ajorka pita thie. ajor sadokka pita thie. sadok akhimka pita thie. akhim eliuudka pita thie. eliuud eliyajrka pita thie. eliyajr mtthanka pita thie. mtthan yakubka pita thie. yakub yusuphka pita thie. yusuph mriymko logne thie. ani mriymbat khrist ysuko jnm bhyo. ysri abrahamdekhi daudsmm caudh pustahru thie. daudko smydekhi manishruai bebilon puryaine belasm caudh pustahru thie. ani yhudihruai bebilonma lgiedekhi khristsmm caudh pustahru thie. yesu khristki ama mriymko mgni yusuphsmg bheko thio. tr tinihruko vivah hunu bhnda aghinai mriym pvitr atmako sktidvara grbhviti bheki thiin. mriymka pti, yusuph ek dharmik manis thie. unile mriymlai vivah hunu aghi manishruka majhma ljiti bnaun camhdain thie. yskarn uni gopy prkarle mriymlai tyagne pskma thie. tr jb yusuphle yso grne vicar lie, prmprbhuka euta dut spnama unikham ae. dutle bhne, "yusuph, daudko putr, mriymlai aphni ptniko rupma grhn grn timi draunu prdain. unko grbhma bheko nani pvitr atmab bheko ho. unle euta putrko jnm dinechin. timile uhamko naum yesu rakhnu. unlai tyo naum dinu, kinbhne, uhamle nai aphna manishruai tinihruka paphrubat udvar grnuhunech. agmvktadvara prmprbhule bolnu bheko vcn pura hos bhner yi sbai bhnn aeka hun "knya grbhviti hunechin, r euta putr jnmaune chin, tinihrule uhamko nau immanuel rakhnechn." (immanuelko arth ho "prmesvr hamihrusit hunuhunch.") jb yusuph nidrabat byumjhe; prmprbhuka dutle tinlai je bhneka thie tyhi gre. yusuphle mriymlai vivah gre. tr mriymle putr njnmaujelsmm yusuphle tinisit shvas grenn ani yusuphle putrko naum yesu rakhidie.

yhudiya bhne thaumko betlehem shirma yesuko jnm bheko thio. herod raja bhkobelama uhamko jnm

bheko thio. jb yesuko jnm bhyo kehi jyotisihrur purvbat yruslemma ae. ti jyotisihrule manishruai ysobhni sodhe, 'yhudihruka raja bher jnmeka uham kham hunuhunch? hamile uhamko tara purvma dekhyau jslle uham jnmeko smket dieko ch. hamile purvi akasma tara udy humdai greko dekhyau. hami uhamko aradhna grn aeka chaum.' jb raja herodde yhudihruka yi nyam rajako barema sune. herodde ys ghtnabat cintit bhe.yskarn yruslemka sbai basindahrulai pni yo smacark cintit tulayao. herodde sbai mukhy yhudi pujaharihrur r jntaka sastrihruko euta sbha bolae. unle tinihruai sodhe, 'khristko jnm kham huneho?' tinihrule jvaph die, 'yhudiyako betlehem shirma; agmvktadvara ys visyama lekhioko ch 'e betlehem, yhudako muluk, tm yhudaka saskhruka majh mhan chs. ho, tmbat ekjna sask aunechn jo mero manis, israello rkhval grnechn.'" tispchi herodde purvka ti jyotisihrulai guptma bolae. herodde tinihrubat philo plt tara dekha preko smy thiksmg ptta lgae. tispchi herodde ti jyotisihrulai betlehemma pthae. herodde tinihrulai bhne 'jau r balkko barema thiksmg ptta lgao. jb tyo balklai bhettaneuchau, tb mlai khbr gr, r m pni ger tinko aradhna grnechn.' rajaka sbai kura sune r jyotisihrur ge. jun-tara tinihrule purvma dekheka thie, pheri tyhi tara tinihrule dekhe. jyotisihrule taralai pchyaun thale. tyo tara sano balk bheko thaumma npugunjel tinihruko aghi-ahgi gyo r tyhi adiyao. tara dekher jyotisihrur atyntai khusi bhe. tinihrur balk bheko ghrbhitr ge. tyham sano balklai aphno ama mriymsmg dekhem. tinihrule sir jhuakar balklai dndvt r aradhana gre. balklai lyaidieka upharhru tinihrule khole r unlai sun, dhup r murrika bheti jhuakar cdhae. tr prmesvrle tinihrulai spnama cetauni dinubhyo. prmesvrle tinihrulai herodkham phrker njau' bhni cetauni dinubhyo. tispchi tinihrur akai bato bher aphna nijdesma rphkie. jyotisihrur gepchi, prmprbhuko euta dut spnama yusuphkkham dekha pre. dutle bhne, "uth, sana balk r uhamki amalai sathma lier misrdesma jau. herodde sana balkhruai khojn lagirhekocho. usle sano balklai marn cahnnch. maile nbhnesmm timi tyhim bsnu." ani yusuph uther sano balk r unki amalai sathma lier tsyai bkht misrdes trph lage. tinihrule ratinai ghr chode. herodko mrtyu nbhesmm yusuph misrdesma nai bse agmvktadvara prmesvrle bhnnu bheko vcn ysri pura bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubhyo, "maile aphno putrlai misr desbat bolaem." jyotisihrubat herodde dhoka paeko thaha paepchi tini sahrai risae. ani betlehem r tyska cheuchama bhettakea sbai s-sana balkhrualai marne adae die. jyotisihrubatai herodde balk jnmeko smy ptta lgaeka thie. tys beladekhi ahilesmm dui rvsko avdhi biteko thio. ani herodde dui rvs r tysdekhi munika sbai balkhruai marn lgaeka thie. tb rmyia agmvktadvara prmesvrle bhnnubheko vcn sty bhyo "ramama euta svr suniyo, ruvabasi r alapvilapko, rahelle aphna balkhruko lgi vilap girirheki thiin; sant bnn tinle asvkar grin kinki, tinko balkhru ab jant thienn." herod mrephchi, prmprbhuka ekjna dut yusuphkkham spnama dekha pre. yo ghtna tysbela bhyo jb yusuph misrdesma nai thie. svrgdutle yso bhne, "uth, sana balk r uhamki amalai lier israael jau. balklai marn cahne ti manis ahile misriska chn." tispchi yusuph uth, balk r uhamki amalai lier is-

rael trph ae. tr yusuphle yhudiyama tysbela arkhi-
laus raja bheko kuro sune. aphna babu herodko mr-
tyupchi arkhilas raja bhe. yskarn yusuph tyham jan
drae. spnama pni tinlai cetauni bhyo. tyspchi tinle
tyo thaum chade ani galiliko ilakama ge. yusuph nasrt
bhne thaumma puge r tyhi bsn thale. ysi agmnk-
tadvara bolieko vcn sty bhyo. prmesvrle bhnnubheko
thiyo ki “khristlai nasribhnech.”

3

tyhi smyma bptisma dine yuhnna dekhapre. ani
yhudiyako mrubhumima prcar grn thale. tinle
bhne, “pscatap gr, aphno hrđy r rhn-shn privrttn
gr, kinbhne svrgko rajy cadai aun lageko ch.” bp-
tisma dine yuhnna uhi hun jsko visyma ysaiya ag-
mvktadvara yso bhnieko thiyo. ysaiyale bhneka
thie “mrubhumima ekjna krairhechn, ‘prmprbhuko
bato tyar par; uhamka marghru sojhyau.” yuhnna
luga umtko raumko thiyo. tinko kmrmra chalako
peti thiyo. tinko ahar slh r vn-mh thiyo. yuhn-
nako sndes sunn manishru ektr bhe. yruslem r
sara yhudiya r yrdn ndi vripri sbai bhagka man-
ishru tinihrukham ge. aphno pap svikar pge pchi
manishru ae ani yuhnna dvara yrdn ndima bptisma
lie. dherai phrisihru r sdukihru yuhnnakham bp-
tisma linka nimti ae. ‘jb yuhnnale tinihrulai dekke
tinle bhne, ‘he srpka sntan ho, aun lageko prmesvrko
kvodhbat bhagn ksele timihrulai cetauni diyo? tim-
ihru ysto kam gr. jsbat, timihruko hrđy r rhn-shn
samceai privrttn bheko bujhinech. ani ‘abrahamnai
hamra pita hunuhunch’ bhne kura apsama vicar
ngr. m timihrulai bhndchu, prmesvrle yi dunga-
bat abrahamka lagi sntan prdan grn sknuhunch. ani
ahilenai rukhhruko phedma bncro preko ch. asl phl
nphlaune sbai rukhhrulai kater dhlinech ani agoma
phalinech. ‘m cahim timihrule pscatap gryau bhni
dekhaunka nimti panidvara bptisma gridinchu. tr
mpchi aune ek jna mbhnda sktisalai hunuhunch, jsko
juttako phitta khohne laykko m chain, uhamle nai
timihrulai pvitr atma r agole bptisma dinuhunech.
uhamle ann r bhuslai alg parn niphne nango aphno
hatma linu bhekokh, uhamle ghum smgrh gri aphno
ghrau bhkarima jmma grnuhunech. ani bhus tyi nnib-
hne agoma jlaunuhunech.” tsaibela yesu galil bher
yrdn ndima aunubhyo yesu yuhnnadvara bptisma
linka nimti yuhnnakham aunubhyo. tr yuhnnale uni
yesulai bptisma dinu yogyko chainn-bhne kosis gre
unle sodhe, ‘tpaim mkham bptisma lin kin aunub-
hyo? m apahile tpaimbat bptisma linu prne ho.’ yesule
bhnnubhyo, “ahilelai ystai hundeu. hamile ysirnai
shi kura grnu prch.” tyspchi yuhnna yesulai bptisma
din raji bhe. tyspchi yesu bptisma lier turuntai pani-
bat mathi nisknu bhyo. svrg uhamko nimti ughriyo
ani prmesvrko atma dhukur jstai apumathi airheko
dekhnu bhyo. tb svrgbat yo vani aeko suniyo. vanile
yso bhnyo, ‘yini mero pyaro putr hun r m yinismg
atynt prsn ch.”

4

yspchi atmale yesulai mrubhumima lger gyo. dus-
tatmadvara priksa grnko nimti tyham lgieko thiyo.
calis din r calis rat yesule kehi khanu bhen. yspchi
uham bhokaunu bhyo. saitan yesu kham priksa
grnlai ayo r bhnyo, ‘ydi tpaim prmesvrka putr
hunuhunch bhne yi dhungahru roti houn bhni
ajna dinuhos.” jvaphma yesule bhnnubhyo, “dhrmsa-
strma ysto lekhiako manis roti khaer matr bamcdain,
prmesvrko mukhbat niskeko hrek vcnle bamcdch.”
tyspchi saitanle yesulai pvitr shr yruslemma lgyo. tyo
dustatmale yesulai mndirko gjurmathi rakhyo. sai-
tanle bhnyo, ‘ydi tpaim prmesvrka putr hunuhunch
bhne, yhambat tl ham phalnuhos. kinbhne dhrm-
sastrma ysto lekhiako ch’prmesvrle tpaimko nimti
svrgduthrulai khtaunu hunech, ani tinihrule tpaim-
lai hat-hatma ucalnechn, jsdvara, tpaimko khut-
tahru dhungama bjarine chainn.” yesule jvaph dinub-
hyo, “dhrmsastrma ysto pni lekhiako chaitaimle prm-
prbh uaphno prmesvrilai priksa ngrnu.” tyspchi sai-
tanle yesulai euta ati algo prvtma purayayo. usle
yesulai smsarka sbai rajyhr, tyham bheka vaibhv
dekhayo. saitanle bhnyo, “ydi tpaimle ghopto prer
mlai dndvt grnubhyo bhne yi sb thok m tpaimlai
dinechu.” yesule saitanlai bhnnubhyo, “m dekhi tadha
bhihal, saitan. dhrmsastrma ysto lekhiako ch, ‘taimle
prmprbhu aphno prmesvrilai dndvt grnu prch ani
uhamkai matr seva grn prch.” tyspchi saitanle yesu-
lai chodidiyo. tyspchi kehi svrgduthru yesukham aer
uhamko seva-thl gre. yesule yuhnna thunama pre
bhne kura sunnu bhyo. tyspchi uham galil trph
lagnubhyo. yesu nasrtma bsnu bhen. uham galil
jhilko njikko krphnhum ngrma bsnu bhyo. krphn-
hum jbulun ani nptalika ksetrma prch. yesule ysaiya
agmvktadvara bolieko yinai vcnlai pura grnka nimti
yso grnu bhyo, ‘jbulunko muluk r nptaliko muluk,
yrdn ndipari smundrko kinar galil, gair-yhudihruko
muluk- jhamka manishru andhkarma thie, tinihrule
euta thulo jyoti dekke vihan jham amdhyaro mu-
lukma bsnehruko nimti jyoti udayo. mulukko ci-
han jstai thaumma bamcn preko thiyo.” ysai beladekhi
yesule prcar grn thalnuubhyo. uhamle bhnnlagnub-
hyo, “timihrule pscatap gr ani aphno rhn-shn privrttn
gr, kinbhne, svrgko rajy njik aipugeko ch.” galil jhilka
cheu bher yesu hidirhnu bheko thiyo. uhamle dui-
jna dajyu-bhailai dekhnuubhyo ptrus bhne simon r
tinko bhai andriyas duvai dajyu-bhai machamarne jl-
hari thie. ani tinihrule smundrma jal haner macha
mardaim thie. yesule bhnnubhyo, “mero pchi lag r
m timihrulai manishruka jlhari bnaunechu.” simon
r andriyas duvaile aphno jalhru tyti nai bela chadi-
die r yesuko philage. galil jhil bher yesu himddai
janubhyo. uhamle aru duijna dajyu-bhailai dekhnu-
bhyo, yakub r yuhnna ti jbdika chorahru thie. tinihrule
jal bundai greka dekhnu bhyo. yesule ti dui dajyu-
bhailai pni bolaunu bhyo. tinihrule pni turntai aphno
dunga r aphno babulai choder yesuko pchi lage.:17-
19) yesule galilka sbai thaumhruma yatra grnubhyo.
uhamle tinihruko sbhaghrhuma sikaun lagnubhyo
ani svrgko rajyko barema susmar prcar grnub-
hyo. uhamle manishruma bheka hrek kisimka rog r
saririk kmjorihruilai niko parnubhyo. uhamko kirti

siriyabhri phimjiyo, ani manishrule saririk ruple rogi bheka sbai rogihrulai uhamkham lyaun thale. ti rogi manishru anek prkarka rog r kstle pidit thie. ktijna manishru ekdmai nramra rogle pidit thie bhne ktijna bhut-pret r pisac lakekahru thie. ktijna charerog lakekahru r ktijna pksvat bhekahru thie. yesule tinihru sbailai niko parnubhyo. dherai-dherai manishrule uhamlai pchyaun lage. ti manishru galil, dekapolisyrusalem, yhudiya ttha yrdn ndi parika any ilakabat aekahru thie.

5

yesule tyham bheka dherai manishrulai dekhnu bhyo. yesu damdama ukler bsunubhyo. uhamka celahru pni uhamko njik aeka thie. uhamle tinihrulai sikaun thalunubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "ti manishru dhny hun jsle aphulai atmik ruple dridr chaum bhni bujheka chn, kinbhne svrgko rajy tinihrukai ho. dhny sok grnehr, kinbhne prmesvrle tinihru-lai santvna dinuhunech. dhny vinmr hunehr, kinbhne tinihrule prthviko adhikar paunechn. dhny dharmiktaka nimti bhokaune r tirkhaunehr, kinbhne prmesvrle tinihrulai trpt parnu hunech. dhny aru prti dya dekhanehr kinbhne tinihrule dya paunechn. dhny hrdyama suddh hunehr, kinbhne tinihrule prmesvrlai dekhnechn. dhny santi mel-milap graunehr, kinbhne prmesvrle tinihrulai aphna putr bhnnuhunech. dhny dharmiktako nimti staeakahru, kinbhne svrgka rajy tinihrukai hunech. "dhny hau timihru jb manishrule timihruko ninda grnechn r khedo grnechn. jhuto boler hrek kisimka dasy aru grer timihruko khedo grnechn, kinbhne timihru mera celahru hau. sukhi r khusi bn. svrgma tinihrulai thulo inam milnech. kinbhne timihruka aghika agmvkthrulai tinihrule ysrinai vyvhar greka thie. "timihru prthvika nun hau. ydi nunko svad nai chain bhne, pheri tyslai nunilo ke-le parne r? ydi nunma nunko svad nai chain bhne tyo ta-phalin r maniska khuttale kulcnbahek aru kehi kamko humdain. "timihru smsarka jyoti hau jsle smsarlai ujjalo parch. damdama bsalieko ngr adrsy rhn sktain. tysrinai manishrule btti baler pathimuni rakhdainn. tysko sttama timihrule tyslai samdanma rakhchn. ysri ghrma bheka sbai manishrule ujjalo paune chn. tysai giri, aruka nimti timihru pni ujjalo bnidinu prch. timihrule greka sukrmhru manihrule dekhnechn r svrgma bsnu hune timihruka pitaka mihima grnechn. 'm mosako vyvstha athva agmvktahrudvara lekhiako agmvani rdd grn aeiko bhne nsmjh, rdd grn hoin, r pura grn m aeiko hum. m samco bhndchu, jbsmm svrg r prthvi biter jamdain, vyvsthako hrek kura pura hunech sbai kura pura nhounjel kunai kisimle vyvsthabat euta matra va euta bindu pni htaine chain. hrek manisle prtyek ades paln grnaiprch cahe tyo ades samany nai kin nhos. ydi kunai manisle euta pni ades paln grn camhdain ani arulai pni ades paln ngrnu bhni sikaumch bhne svrgko rajyama tyo sbaibhnda tucch thhrinech. r jsle ades paln grch ani arulai pni ades paln grn sikaumch, tyo nai svrgko rajyama thulo khlainech. m bhndchu dhrmsastri r phrisihruko bhnda timihrule ramro kam grnu prch. ydi timihrule

timihrulai uchinn skenau bhne timihrule svrgko rajyama prves grn sknechainau. "timihrule suneka chau, pracin smykahulalai yso bhnieko thiyio, 'ksaiko htia ngr:jsle htia grch, tyo vyvstha smks ubhinu prnech.' tr m timihrulai bhndchu, koho any manissit nrisao. sbajina timra bhai hun. ydi timi aru manissmg risaumchau bhne, timi insaphko nimti khda hunu prnech. ydi timile arko manissit nramra kura gryau bhne timi yhudihruko mhasbhako smks ubhinu prnech. ydi arko manislai 'murkh' bhncchau bhne timi nrkko agoma phaliinu prnech. 'jb timile prmesvrlai bheti cdhauchau tysbela timi aruhrulai pni smjh. ydi timile vedima bheti cdhaumda timro viruddhma timro bhaiko hrdyama kehi ch bhne smjhyau bhne, tyhi vediko cheuma timro bheti chod. phila timi phrker jau ani tyo manissit milap gr. tyspchii aphno bheti vedima cdhau. ydi timro virodhile timilai nyayalyama lammaich bhne usit milap grihal. naylay pugnu adhinai timile yso gr. ydi timi usko sathi bnn asphl bhyau bhne usle timilai nyayadhisko hatma sumpidela, nyayadhisle timilai prhriko hatma sumpidelan ani timilai jhyalkhanama thunidinech. m timilai bhndchu ki timile nrko antim paisa ntrunjel timi tyhambat kunai trikale umkne chainau. "timihrule yso bhneko sunekachau, 'vybhicarko papbat alg bs.' tr m timihrulai bhndchu, jsle strilai khrab icchale herdch, tysle aghibatai usit tysko hrdyama vybhicar griskeko hunch. ydi timro dahine amkhale timilai badha puryaumch bhne, tyslai nikaler phalideu. kinbhne timro spurn srir nrkma prnu bhnda bru timra anghrumdhye euta nst hunu timro nimti hitkari hunech. ydi timro dahine hatle timilai pap graumch bhne tyslai kater phalideu. kinbhne timro spurn srir nrkma janu bhnda bru timro anghrumdhye euta nst hunu timro nimti hitkari hunech. 'yslai ysprkarle bhnieko ch, 'jsle aphni pntilai tyag grla, tysle uslai tyagpr lekhi deos.' tr m timihrulai bhndchu, jsle aphni pntilai vybhicarko karnbahek any karnle tyag grla, uslai tysle vybhicarini tulyaumch, r jsle tyag griekosit vivah grla, tysle pni vybhicar grnech. "pheri timihrule sunekachau, ki hamra pracin smyka purkhahulalai yso bhnieko thiyio, 'jb timi spth khanchau, tyo prtijna ntod. prmesvrko nimti aphno prtijna pura gr.' tr m timihrulai bhndchu, svrgko naumma ksm va prtijna khamdai nkchau, kinbhne svrg prmesvrko simhasn ho. prthviko namma pni ksm nkchau, kinbhne prthvi prmesvrko paudan ho. yruslemko naumma ksm nkchau, kinbhne tyo mharajako sahr ho. ani aphno sirko ksm pni nkchau, kinbhne timi aphno sirko euta keslai pni seto va kalo tulyaun skdainau. ydi timi 'ho' bhne 'ho' bhn 'hoin' bhne 'hoin' bhn. yso bhnda bdhta cahim sudd-trphbat beko ho. "timihrule sunekachau, yso bhnieko thiyio, 'amkhako bdla amkha, r 'damtko bdla damt.' tr m timihrulai bhndchu, 'dustko samna ngr. ydi ksaille timro dahine galama ctkaidiyo bhne tyslai debre gala pni phrkaidao. ydi ksaille mudda clae timro daura line dabi grch bhne, tyslai timro khasto pni diihal. ydi ksaille timilai ek mailsmm jbrst himdn lgaumch bhne usit duimailsmm jau. ydi ksaille timisit kehi magch bhne tyo diihal. kunai vyktila krja lin cahema pni kehi din asvikar ngr. 'timihrule yso bhnieko

sunekachau, 'timro chimekilai prem gr r timro strulai ghrna gr.' tr m timihrluai bhndchu, aphna struhrluai prem gr, timihrluai khedo grnehruko nimti prarthna gr. ydi timile yso gryau bhne timi svrgko pitaka samco putr hunechau. kinbhne uhamle dusr r sijn duvaika nimti gham lgaidinuhunch. ani dharmi r adhrmihruko nimti vrsti pthaidinuhunch. ydi timihrusmg prem grnehrulai matr prem grdchau bhne timihrule knai inam paune chainau. mhsul uthaunehrule pni tsysai grchn. ani ydi timihru aphna sathi-bhaihrluai matr abhivadi grchau bhne aru manishrusmg asl thhrnechainau. aru prmesvrlai njanne manishru pni aphna sathibhaihrusmg asl nai hunchn. ysaikarnle timihru sidd hou, jsri timihruka svrgka pita siddh hunuhunch.

6

"hosiyaar bs, jb timihru ramro kam grchau, aru manishruka upsthitima tysta dekhavtika nimti kam ngr. ydi tyso gryau bhne svrgma bheka timra pitabat timihrluai kehi inam milnechain. 'jb timi dridhrului shayta dinchau tysko vijnapn ngr kptihrule jsto kam ngr. timihrule arule dekhun bhner dridrlai shayta grn aghibatai aphna turhi bjaumchn. timihrule sbhaghrhru r gliihurma yso grchn. manishrubat prmsa paunlai timihru yso grdchn. m timihrluai samco bh-nchu, yo nai ti sbai inamhru hun jo timihrule paune chn. tr jb timi dridrka nimti dan-puny grdchau, ekd-mai gupt ruple gr. timile ke grn lagi rheka chau bhner ksaile cal npavos. timro dan-puny gupt rupma hos. gupt rupma greka timro dan-puny timra pitale avsyai dekhnu hunech. tb timra pitale, jsle gupthrupma ke grieko ch dekhnuhbeko ch r uhamle timilai inam dinuhunech. 'jb timi prarthna grdchau, tb kptihrule jsto ngr. kptihru sbhaghrhurma r gliihurma ubhier arule dekhun bhni prarthna grdchn. m timihrluai samco bhndchu, yi sbaiko inam timihrule paiskeka chn. 'jb timi prarthna grdchau, timi aphno bhritri kothama psi dhoka bnd gr. tsyschi timi aphna pitasit guptma prarthna gr. guptrupma greko sbai kura timra pitale dkhnun hunech, r timilai uhamle inam dinuhunech. 'jb timi prarthna grdchau, tb prmesvrlai njanne aru manishrule jsto vyvhar ngr. timihru arthin kura grchn. timile tysprkarle prarthna grnu hum-dain. timihrule somceka hunchn prmesvrlai timihruka kura sunnuhunech bhni. tysta manishru jsto nhou. timihrule pitasmg magnubhnda aghi nai timihrluai kun-kun kurako khamco ch, so timihruka pitale jan-nuhunch. ysaile jtibela timi prarthna grdchau, tsys-bela ysri prarthna gr'he hamra svrgma bsnuhune pita, hami prarthna grdchaum tpaimko naum smd-hai pvtir rhos.' hami prarthna grdchaum, tpaimko rajy avos ani tpaimko iccha svrgma jhaim ys prthvima pura hos. aj hamilai prtyek din cabine bhojn dinu-hos. hamra apradhuru kama gridinuhos. jsri hamile pni aphna apradhihrluai kama greka chaum. hamil-lai priksama prn ndinuhos tr hamilai dustbat bma-caunu hos. ydi, timihrule timihruko ksur kama gryau bhne timihruka svrgma bsnuhune pitale pni timihru-lai kama grnuhunech. ydi timihrule manishruka dos kama grenau bhne svrgma bsnuhune timihruka pitale pni timihruka dos kama grnuhunechain. 'jb timihru

upvas bschau, tb kptihru jsta udasi nbn. kptihrule jsto acrn ngr. aphu upvas bseko kura maanishru-lai dekhau timihru aphno mukhlai anautho dekhne parchau. m timihrluai samco bhndchu, ti kptihrule paune sbai inam yhi ho. timihrule inam paiskekachn. ysrtth jb timihru upvas bschau, aphu ramro r asl bher bs. aphno mukh dhoo. tb manishrule timihru up-vas bsirhekachau bhne kura thaha npaun tr guptma bheka timra pitale sbai kurahru dekhnuhunech. ani uhamle nai inam dinuhunech. 'aphno nimti prthvima smptti nthupar. jham khiya r kirahrule smptti dhvms paridinech. ani corhrule pni timro ghr phorer ty-hamko smptti corchn. tr aphno nimti svrgma dhn-smptti thupar. svrgma bheko dhn-smptti khiya r kirahrule nst parn skdain. corle pni tyham pser corn skdain. karn jham timro dhn hunch, tyhim timro mn pni hunech. "timro srirko jyoti amkha ho. ydi timra amkhahru nirm chn bhne, timra sara srir ujjalo rhnech. tr ydi timra amkha khrab chn bhne, timro smpurn srir amdhyaro hunech. ydi timro ujjalo cahim amdhyaro bhyo bhne, tyo gh-nghor amdhyaro hunech. 'ksaile pni dui malikko seva ekai smyama grn skdain. usle eutalai ghrna r arkolai prem grnech. athva tyo eutasit jhuknech, r arkolai tucch gnech. ysaile eutai smyama ekai sathma timihrule prmesvr r dhanko cakri grn skdainau. "ysaile m timihrluai bhndchu, bamcnlai ke khanu prne bhne visyama timihru cintit hunu humdain. timilai sriko nimti cahine vstrka visyama phikri ngr. khanekura bhnda jivn dherai mulyvan ch. ani lugaphata bhnda srir dherai mulyvan ch. akaska cra curungilai her, timihrule nta khile biunai chrchn, n anko phsl katchn n bhkarihurma btulchn. tr timihru ka svrgka pitale timihrluai khuvauun hunch. tr timihrluai tha-ham ch ti cracrunghru bhnda timihru bhumuly chau. phikri matr grer ksaile pni aphno ayuma kehi smy bdhaun skdain. "ani lugaphatako nimti timihru kin phikri grchau? bmgaiacuko phulhruko vicar gr, ti ksri bdhdchn. timihru n ta aphno lagi prisrm grdchn, n ta vstrka nimti dhago katdchn. tr pni m timihrluai bhndchu, mhan ani dhni raja suleman smetle yi phulhru mdhye euta jtti pni simgarieka thienn. ys prkar prmesvrlai jminma jharpat umarer sjaumnu hunch. ti aj dekhinch bholi agoma phyamkinech r jlainechn. yskarn prmesvrlai nai timihrluai ajh ram-rri lugaphata phiraidinu hunechain r? alpvisvasi ho ysrtth phikri grdai yso nbhn, 'hami ke khaaumla? va hami 'ke lgaumla? prmesvrma visvas ngrnehrule ma-trai yi kurahru paune iccha grdchn. yskarn phikri ngr, kinbhne svrgma bsnuhune pitale timihrluai yi sbai thokko avsyk ch bhni jannuhunch. timihru aru thokbhnda prmesvrko rajy r uhamko dharmiktako visyama iccha gr. tb uhamle timihrluai timihrule ca-heka yi jmmai kurahru dinuhunech, jsdvara bholiko nimti timihrule tytti phikri grnu prne chain, prtyek dinma a-aphnai smsya hunch. bholiko dinko pni aph-nai smsyahru ch.

7

"aru prtii nisaph ngr, jsto ki prmesvrlai pni timihruko nisaph grnu hunechain. jun niym upyog gri timihru aruko nisaph grdchau, usaigri timihru pni nisaph

grinechau. ani jun upay pryog gri arulai timiru ksma grnechau tyhi upay upyog gri timihlulai ksma prdan grinech. kin timi aphno bhaiko amkhama bheko sano ksingr dekhchau, tr timro aphnai amkhama bheko thulo kathko coito bhne dekhdainau. athva ksri timile timro bhailai bhnnkschau, 'mlai timro amkhabat ksingr nikalnde', jb timro aphnai amkhama tyo kathko thulo coito rhekoch? e kpti hol'phile timro aphnai amkhama bheko tyo thulo kathko coito nikal tस्पचि matr timile apgne bhaiko amkhama bheko ksingr dekhnechau. "kukurhulalai pvitir cijhru ndeu. timihrule timilai jhmtne chn ani tukra-tukra pari cyatnechn. aphna motihru sumgurka agadi nphal. timihrule kevl t्यसlai kulcne chn. 'mamg, tb prmesvrle timihlulai dinuhunch. khoji gr tb timihrule paunechau. dhkdhkau, tb dhoka timihruko lagi ughrneh. samco ho, jsle magch t्यsle paumdch. jsle khojch usle bhettaumdch. ani jsle dhkdhamuch usko nimti dhoka kholinech. timihrumdhyeko babu hola? ydi timihruko chorole roti mage, ke timihru uslai dhunga dinchau? ahm. athva, jb timro chorole macha magch bhne ke timile uslai samp dinchau? ahm! timi prmesvr jhaim hoinau-timi dust hau r pni timihruka chora-chorihlulai asl kurahru din jandchau. yskarn timihruka pitale uhamasit magnehrulalai kti bdhi bhrer asl cijhru dinu hunuhunch. "aru manishrule timihlulai je jso grun bhne timihru cahnechau, timihrule pni timihlulai t्यsai gr. yhinai mosako vyvsthako arth r agmvktahruko updes ho. "samghuro dhokabat bhitr ps, jsle svrg tir puryaumch. rnkma jane bato ekdmai sjilo ch. ani dhoka pni phrakilo ch. dherai manishru t्यsbat bhitr psdchn. jivnko batoma lane dhoka samghuro hunch. ani bato ati kthin ch. kevl kehi manishrule matr tyo bato pailaun skchn. 'jhuta agmvktahrubab hosiya bs. timihru bhedaka bhesma timihrukham aumchn. tr vastavma timihru khtrnak bvamsahru jhaim hunchn. timihrule greka kamhrubat timihlulai cinn skinch. jsri manisle kamdaka botbat amgur athva kamdadar pothrabad nebhara paun skimdain. t्यsri nai nramro manishrubat ramra kamhru humdainn. t्यsri nai, prtyek asl rukhle ramro phl dinch. ani nramro rukhle nramrai phl dinch. euta asl rukhle khrab phl phlaumdain ani nramro rukhle khilyai asl phl phlaumdain." asl phl din nskne prtyek rukh kater dhalinch r agoma phalinch. yskarn timihruka krmbat timihrule jhuta agmvktahrulalai cinnechau. 'mlai prbhu, prbhu, bhne hrek manis svrgko rajyma prves grn paunechain. tr jsle svrgma hunuhune mero pitako iccha paln grch. usle svrgko rajyma prves grn paunech. antim dinma dheraile mlai bhnechn, 'tpaim nai hamra prbhu hunuhunch. hamile tpaimkai naumma agmnavai bolyau; ani tpaimkai naumma hamile ti dusthru-lai nikali pthayaum ani anek anautha cmtkahru gryau.' tb m timihlulai spst ruple bhnechnu, 'timi tyo pap kam grnehru m dekhi tadha hoo maile timihlulai khilyai cineko chain.' "hrek manis jsle maile bhneka yi kurahru sunch r paln grch unai buddhiman ho. buddhiman manisle aphno ghr ctanmathi nirman greko ch. tyham ghnghor pani pryoi ani badhi ayo. tupan hurile tyo ghrlai hanyo. tr pni tyo ghr dhlen. kinki tyo ghr ctanmathi nirman grieko thyo. tr prtyek manis jsle mera kura sunch tr mero anusrn grdain, tyo

euta murkh manis jstai ho. usle aphno ghr balunamathi bnayo. ati brstiko karnle badhi ayo, amdhile ghrlai hanyo r tyo thulo avaj shit dhlyo.' yesule updes dinu bheko suner manishru chkk pre. kinbhne yesule timihruka vyvsthako sastrihrule jhaim sikaunu bhen. tr akhtiyar bheko manisle jsto sikaunu bhyo.

8

yesu damdabat orhlnubhyo. asmkhy manishrule uhamlai pchayae. tयासibela euta kustrogi uham cheu aipugyo. yesuko aghi aphno sri nihuryaer t्यsle bhnyo, "he prbhu, tpaimko iccha bhe mlai suddh grn sknuhunch." yesule tyo manislai chunubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "m timilai suddh grn cahnechu. timi jati bhijau.' ani turuntai usko kust rog niko bhialyoti. tb yesule t्यs manislai bhnnubhyo, 'he ysbare timile ksailai nbhnnu. tr aphai jau ani pujaharilai dekhau r prmkano lagi mosako ajnanusar, timihruka smks bheti cdhau. jsle grda manishrule timilai niko bheko dekhn skne chn.' yesu kphrnhumma pugnuubhyo. jb uhamle shrma prves grnubhyo, ekjna senaka adhikari uhamkham ae ani uhamko shyogko nimti vinti gre. adhikarile bhne, 'he prbhu! mero nokr pksvatile thlier mero ghrgko plngma ldirheko ch. usle aphno srir clausmm skeko chain ani ugr vythale pidit ch.' yesule ti adhikarilai bhnnubhyo, 'm tyham janechu ani tinlai niko paridenechu.' adhikarile jvaph die, 'he prbhu! tpaim mero ghurma psnu hune tyti yogyoko chain. tr tpaimle ek vcn bhndinuho r mero nokr niko bhialos. m ksaiko adhinma chu. ani mero adhinma aro sainikru chn. ydi maile kunai ekjna sipahilai bhnem, 'jau' bhnda u janch. ani arko ek sipahilai maile au bhnda u amuch. ydi maile mero nokrlai bhnem, 'yo gr' ani usle tyo grch. mlai thaha ch tpaimsmg pni ysto skti ch.' jb yesule yi sbai kurahru bhneko sunubhyo, uham ascrykiti hunubhyo. uhamle aphno sathma bheka ti sbai manishrulai bhnnubhyo, 'm timihlulai samco bhndchu, israelma pni maile kunai manis ysto drdh visvasi painm. dherai manishru purv r pscimbat ai pugne chn ani timihru svrgko sajyma abraham, isahak r yakubsmg bhojn grnka nimti mecma bsnechn. tr rajyma marg paunu prne manishru cahim timihru andhkar bhitr phalinechn. ani tyo thaumma manishru pidale ruvasasi r dahra kitne chn." tb yesule t्यs adhikarilai bhnnubhyo, 'timro ghurma jau. timile visvas gre jstai timro nokr niko bhiskeko hunech.' ani thik tयासibla usko nokr niko bhyo. yesu ptrusko ghurma janubhyo. tyham yesule uski sasulai kda jvrole thlier plngma ldirheko paunu bhyo. tb yesule tinko hat chunubhyo tini niko bhin. ani tini uthin r uhamko susar grin. tयासi samjh manishrule bhut lageka dherai jnalai lier yesukham ae. yesule bhuthrulalai khednu bhyo. jo-jo bimari preka thie ti sbai thik bhe. ysaia agmvktale bhneka sbai kura yesule pura grnubhyo'uhamle hamra yatnahr htaidinu bhyo, ani hamra roghru uhamle boknubhyo' yesule dekhnuubhyo aphulai dherai manishrule ghereka thie. ani aphna celahrulai jhilko arko tir jan lgaunu bhyo. t्यsbel ekjna sastri uhamkham ae ani bhne, 'he guruiyu. tpaim jta-jta januhunch, m tpaimko pchi-pchi lagnechu.' yesule tinlai bhnnubhyo, 'syalhruka bsne pval hunchn. akaska cracu-

rungiko bsne gumd hunch. tr manisko putrko lagi ta sir adane thaum smm chain.' arko ekjna manis, jo yesuko celahrudhye ekjna thie tinle yesulai bhne, 'he prbhu, phila ger mlai mero babulai gadn dinuhos. tispchi m tpaimlai pchyaunechu.' tr yesule ti manislai bhnnubhyo, 'meropchi lag, mreka manishrule tinihruko aphno murdahrlai apchai gadun.' yesu euta dungama cdhnnubhyo r uhamko celahrui pni uhamko pchi lage. jb dungale kinar chadyo, tyaibela jhilma acank ek bhyrnk amghi cln thalyo. chahrule dungalai dhahn lagyo. tr yesu sutirhnu bheko thiyu. celahrui ge r uhamlai byumjhae r bhne, 'he prbhu, hamilai bmaunuhos hami dubn lagirhechau.' yesule bhnnubhyo, 'tinihrui kin draumchau? tinihrui sit tytti visvas chain?' tb yesu uthnubhyo ani amdhi r chahrulalai ajna grnu bhyo. amdhi thamiyu, ani jhilma pura santi chayo. sbai manishru chhk pre. tinihrui bhnnlage, 'uham ksto manis hunuhunch? kinbhne hava r btasle pni uhamko ajna mando rhechn.' gdrinihruko muluko euta jhilko arkotpr yesu apugnu bhyo. tyham duijna manis yesu kham ae. tinihrulalai bhut lageko thiyu. tinihrui cihanko guphama bsdthe. tinihrui atyntai drlagda thie. ysle grda manishru tyo bato himdne amt grdainthe. ti duijna yesukham ae ani ci-cyaun thale, 'prmesvrko putr tpaim hamibet ke chanu hunch? ke smy aunu bhnda aghi hamilai dnd dinu aunu bheko ho?' cheuko ksetrma sumgurhruko bthan crirheko thiyu. bhuthrule yesulai binti grn lage, 'ydi tpaimle hamilai yi manishrubat dhaun cahnunhunch bhne, dyagri hamilai ti sumgurhruko bthanma psn dinuhos.' yesule tinihrulalai bhnnubhyo, 'jau!' tb ti bhuthrule manishrulalai chade r sumgurhru pse. tispchi ti smputn bthanhrui damdako bhiralo dharbat jhil tir ohrile. ti sbai jhilma dube. ti sumgurkra craunehru bhage, r shrtir ge ani sbailai sumgurhru r bhuthrule staeko visyama sunaun thale. tb shrka sbai manishru yesulai hern ae. jb manishrule yesulai dekhe, tinihrule tys muluklai choder janubhni nivedn gre.

9

yesu euta dungama cdhnnubhyo r jhil pari janubhyo ani uham aphno shirma pugnubhyo. kehi manishru ekjna pksvati rogilai apuhuru sit lier yesu bhekkham ae. tyo manis ochyanmai ldirheko thiyu. yesule tinihruma audhi visvas bheko dekhnnubhyo. ani uhamle tyo pksvatiko rogilai bhnnubhyo, 'sukhi hou, jvan manis! timro paphru ksma grieka chn.' kehi sastrihrule yi kurahru sune. tinihrule aphu majh tys kurako vhs gre, 'yo manis prmesvrle jstai kura grch usle prmesvrkai nindako kura gre jsto ch.' tinihrule ke somcirheka chn bhner yesule jannu bhyo ani uhamle bhnnubhyo, 'kin tinihrui ysta dust vicarhru aphno mma rakhchau? yo pksavti rogilai kun kura bhnn asl ch 'timra paphru ksma gri' atvha 'uth' r 'himd' bhnnu. m tinihrulalai yo dekhannuchu ki ys prthvima manisko putrlai papko ksma grne skti prapt ch. tb yesule pksvatiko rogilai bhnnubhyo, 'uth timro bichyauna bok r ghr jau.' ani tyo manis uthyo r ghrtir lagyo. manishru yo dekhi chhk pre. manishrulalai ysto skti prdan grekoma tinihrule prmesvrko prmsma gre. jb yesu girhnu bheko thiyu, uhamle ekjna

mtti nam greko manislai bhetnu bhyo. mtti mhsul uthaune addama bsihheka thie. yesule bhnnubhyo, 'msit au.' tispchi mtti jurukk uth r yesuko pchi lage. yesu belukiko bhojn mttikai ghrma kham bsnu bheko bela tyham dherai kr uthaunehru r papihru aeka thie ani tinihrule yesu r uhamka celahrui smgai bhojn khadai thie. yesule ti manishrusmg khana khai rhnu bheko phrisihrule dekhe. phrisihrule yesuka celahrulalai sodhe, 'kin timihruka gurule kr uthaunehru r papihrusmg bser khana khanchn?' phrisihrule bhndai greko kura yesuko sunnubhyo. ani uhamle bhnnubhyo, 'svsth manishrulalai vaidyko avsykta prdain. jo rogi ch usailai vaidyko avsykta prdch. m timihrulalai euta kuro bhnnechu. jau ani ysko arth ke ho sik 'm psuko blidan cahnn. m manishruma dya cahnnchu.'m yham dharmik manishrulalai bhetn aeko hoin, ti papihrulalai bhetn aeko hum.' tispchi yuhnaka celahrui yesukham ae. tinihrule yesulalai bhne, 'hami ani phrisihru dherai jso upvas bsdchau. ti tpaimka celahrui kin upvas bsdainn?' yesule bhnnubhyo, 'vivahko belama jo dulhasmg hunchn, tinle dukh mandainn tr tysto smy aumch jib tinihrubat dulhalai alg grinchn. tb tinihrui dukhi bnchn r tinihrui upvas linchn. 'ksaile purano vstrma bheko pvalma nkhumcieko lugako tukra taldain. ydi ksaila tyso gre tyo talo purano lugabat cyatinch r tyo pval jhn nramro hunch. ksaila pni nyam dakhrsai chalakko purano thailahruma haldain. purano thailima ksaila nyam dakhrs halyo bhne, tyo thaili phatch r dakhrs pni nst hunch. yskarn manishrule nyam thailahruma nyam dakhrs haldchn. ysri dakhrs r thailahrui duvai surksit rhnchn.' yesu yi kurahru bhndai hunuhunthyo, tyaibela sbhadhrko ekjna prmkh uhamkham ae. yesuko aghi tinle sir jhukae, ani bhne, 'meri chori ahile mri krpya aunuhos r tpaimko hat tysmathi rakhidinuhs ani tysle aphno jivn phirta paunech.' turntai ysu uthnu bhyo ani tinisit janubhyo. uhamka celahrui pni pchi lage. bahr rvsdekhi rgt bhne rogle grst euti stri tyham thiina. yesuko pchiltir aer unle uhamko vstrko pherma choin. tinle socdai thiin, 'ydi maile uhamko lugako pherma choem matr bhne pni m thik bhijanechu.' yesu pchiltir rphkinu bhyo r tinlai dekher bhnnubhyo, 'he pyari chori khusi hou. timro visvasle timi niko bheki chau.' tytinai bela tini thik bhin. yesu yhudi sasksmg himddai hunuhunthyo. uham tinko ghrma pugnubhyo. uhamle manishrulalai sok dhun bjaireko dekhnnubhyo. uhamle dherai manishrulalai tyham roirheko dekhnnubhyo kinbhne yuvti mreki thii. yesule bhnnubhyo, 'pr jau. yo yuvti mreki chain. u nidairheki matr che.' yo dekher manishrule uhamko hamso udae. jb manishrulalai ghrbat bahir pthaiyo, tb yesu yuvtiko kothama prves grnubhyo. uhamle yuvtiko hat smatnubhyo ani tyo yuvti jurukk uthi. tb ys kurako khbr sara mulukbhri phimjiyo.yesudvara dherai manishru niko bhe jb yesu tyo sthanbat girhnu bheko thiyu, duijna andho manisle uhamlai pchyaue. ti andhahrule thulo svrle rudai bhne, 'he daudka putr, krpya hamilai shayta grnuhos.' jb yesu ghr bhitr psnubhyo, ti andha manishru uhamkham ae. uhamle ti andhahrulalai bhnnubhyo. 'ke m timihrulalai pheri dekhnn skne bnaumchu bhner timihrulalai visvas lagch?' andha manishrule jvaph die, 'jyu, prbhu, hamilai visvas lagch.' tispchi

yesule tinihruka amkhahru choer bhnnubhyo, 'maile tinihrulai dekhnskne bnaun skchu bhne visvas timihrusit ch. ystai hun deu.' ttypchi tinihrule turntai dekhni ske. yesule tinihrulai kda cetauni dinu bhyo, uhamle bhnnu bhyo, 'yo kura ksaila thaha paunu humdain.' tr ti andha manishru bahir ge ani tys ksetrma caraitir yesuko khbr phimjae. jb ti dui manishru jadai thie, kehi manishrule arko ekjalnai yesukham lyae. uslai bhut lageko hunale tyo manisile bolne skti gumaeko thiyi. yesule tys manisibat bhut bhgaidinubhyo. ttypchi tyo manis boln thalyo. manishru chkk prdai bhnnlage, 'israelma ysprkarko ghtna phile khilyai ghteko thien.' tr phrisihrule bhne, 'bhuthruko neta eutai ch jsle uhamlai bhut paune skti dieko ch.' yesu sara shr r gaumhru humdai yatra grnubhyo. tinihruka sbhaghrhuma siksa dinubhyo ani rajyko barema susmacar prcar grnu bhyo. yesule sbai prkarka rog r bimarihru niko parnubhyo. uhamle bhidlai dekhnbhuyi r unihruko nimti titihaunu bhyo. kinbhne tinihru ashay ani cintit thie. tinihru gothalo nbheka bhedamhru jstai hairan bhi titr-bitr bheka thie. yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, 'phsl ta dherai chn tr phsl katne khetalahru kmti chn. prbhu phslka malik hunuhunch. uhamlai prarthna gr jsdvara uhamle aphna phsl smgrh grn adhik krmihru pthaunu hunech."

10

yesule aphna bahr jna celahrulai bolaunu bhyo. uhamle dustatmaharulai dhpaune samrthy tinihrulai dinubhyo. uhamle hrek prkarko rog r bimarhru niko grn skne samrthy tinihrulai dinubhyo. ti bahr prerithruko naum ys prkar ch simon jsalai ptrus pni bhinnich ani usko dajyu andriyas, jbdiko choro yakub; ani usko bhai yuhanna; philip r bartholomai; thoma, mhsul uthane mtti; alphysko choro yakub, r thediys; simon knanir yhuda iskaryot tyhi manis thiyi jsle yesulai visvasghat gryo. yesule yi bahrjna prerithrulai ajna dinubhyo. ttypchi uhamle tinihrulai rajyko visyama prcar grn bhni pthaunubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, 'gair yhuduhirukham njau. samrihruka shrhruma pni njau. bru israeli manishrukham jau. tinihru hraeka bhedamhru jhem chn. jb tinihru jandchrau, 'svrgko rajy aunai lageka ch bhni prcar gr.' rogihrulai niko par, mrekarhulai jivnma lyau. kust rogihruko upcar gr. manishrubat bhut dhpaui. m tinihrulai sittaimma yi sktihr dinchu. ys-rth sittaimma tinihrulai sghau. nimti aphna sathma paisa sun, camdi r tama nlaijau. jhola smet nbok yatraka nimti laune lugaphata va jutta nlaijau. hindenlai lauro smet nbok. ek kamdarjai usle cahaka sbai cijhruko bndobst hunuprch. jv tinihru kunai gaum va shrtir janchau tyham kunai n kunai yogy manisilai bhet ani sthan nchade smm usko ghurma bs. timi ghrbhritr psne bittikai tsyslai bhn. 'tpaimlai santi hos.' ghrbhritr bheka manishrule tinihrulai svagt jnae bhne tinihru timro santiko kamna grhn grn yogyika chn. ydi tinihrule svagt njnae timihruko santiko kamna phirtta leu kinbhne tinihru timihruko santiko kamnaka yogy chainn. ydi kunai ghr va shrle tinihrulai svagt ngre athva timihruko kura nsune tyo thau chodda godako dhulosmm tk-

tkaunu. timihrulai m samco bhndchu. nyayko dinma tinihruko avstha sodom r gmarako bhnda namro hunech. "sun! m tinihrulai bvamsoka bicma bheda-jhai gri pthaumchu. yskarn srpjhaim cnakho bn. ani dhukur jhaim sojho bn. sbai manishrudekhi srtk bn. tinihrule tinihrulai pkrine chn ani adaltma puryainechn. tinihrule aphno sbhaghrhuma lger tinihrulai korra launechn. tinihrule tinihrulai rajypal ani rajahruko aghi lanechn. mero karnle grda tinihrule ysyo gnaichn. tinihru ti hakim ani rajahru r gair-yhudihruko smks mero barema bhnech. jb tinihru pkrau prne chau ke bolnu prne r ksri bolnu prne bhne barema cintit nb. tsyselama tinihrule bhnnu prne kurahru tinihrulai btainechn. vastvama tinihru bolnechainau prmpitako atma aphai tinihrubat bolnuhunech. "dajyu-bhaihru aphnai dajyu-bhaihruko virudv hunechn tinihru ekle arkalai marn launechn. babuhruke aphnai chorahrulai marn launechn. chorachorihru amababuhruko viruddh uthnechn, r tinihrulai marne sdyntgr gnechn. sbai manishrule tinihrulai gherna gnechn kinbhne timihrule mlai pchyauchau. tr jsle akhirsimm shhed usko uddhar hunech. jb euta shrbat tinihru khedinechau tb arkau shrma jau. m timihrusit samco bhndchu. manisko putr aun aghi nai tinihru israelko sbai shrhru bher gi skeko hunechainau. kunai pni cela grubhunda sresth humdain na kunai das aphno malikbhnda sresth hunch. euta celako nimti aphna guru jstai bnnu pryapt ch. ek jna dasko nimti aphna malik jstai bnnu pryapt ch. ydi ghrka thulabdalai nai baljibul athva saitana bhnnich bhne, privarka aru sdsyhrulai tys bhnda pni nramro bhninech. "yskarn ti manishrudekhi draune kam chain. chopieka prtyek kura ugharinech. guptma rheka prtyek kuralai prkt grinech. yi sbai kurahru m tinihrulai andhkarma bhndchu tr tinihrule yo kura ujjaloma bhnnu prch. yi kurahru m tinihruka kanma kanekushy gnechu tr tinihrule yi sbai kurahru sbailai khullm-khulla bhnnuprdch. manishrudekhi ndrau. tinihrule timro srilai matr marnechn. tinihrule atmalai marn skne chainn. tinihru tyssmg draunu prnech jsle timro srir r atmalai nai nrkma laijanch. uhamle srir r atmalai nrkma pthaunu sknu hunch. "crahru bec-nuprda duivta crako dam ek paisa matr tirnu prnech. tr timra pitako icchbina eutai crapni mrne chain. timra taumkoma ktivta keshru chn uhamle ti smet jannuhunch. yskarn dr nman. tinihru ti crahrubhnda dherai utkrst chau. 'ysaikarn hrek jsle manishruka samu mlai svikar grch, m pni uslai mera svrgma hune prm pitako samu svikar gnechu. tr jb kunai manis aruko smmukh ubhier usle mlai visvas grchu bhnn skdain bhne tyo mero aphno manis hoin bhner m bhnnnechu. mera svrgma hune pitako aghi pni m ysai bhnnnechu. m prthvima santi lyaunlai aeko hoin. tr m trvar claun aeko hum. m yo uddeysle aeko hum.'euta choro babuko viruddh hunch, euti chori uski amako viruddh hunch, euti buhari uski sasuko viruddh hunch. kunai manisko aphno privarko manis iccha ptrma naum bheka usko viruddh stru bndch.' 'jsle mlai bhnda aphna babu-amalai dherai maya grch u mlai pchyaune yogyiko humdain. jsle aphno chora-chorilai mlai bhnda dherai maya grch,

u mero pchilagne yogyko humdain. ydi kunai manis-
isle mlai anusrn greko bela uslai dieko krus svikar
grdain bhne u mlai anusrn grne yogyko humdain.
jsle aphno jivnlai bcaun khojch usle tyo gumaunech.
tr jsle aphno jivn mero nimti gumaumch usle tyo
prapt grnech. timihrulai jsle grhn grch mlai pni grhn
grdch. ani jsle mlai grhn grch mlai pthaunelai pni
grhn grdch. agmvktalai bhetne uslai svagt grnele asl
manis bheko karnle inam paumch. euta asl manisalai
bheter uslai svagt grnele u asl manis bheko karnle usle
asl manisiko inam paumch. ydi ksaila mlai pchyaunele
yi sanahru mdhye ksailai shayta grla, usle aphno inam
paunech. tys manisle ek matr die pni mbat thulo inam
paunech.'

11

aphna bahrai celahrulai siksa dimdai yesule aphna
kurahru bhisknu bhepchi uham galilko shrhru
tir prcar grn ani siksa din janubhyo. bptisma
dine yuhna kaidma thie. khristle greka sbai ku-
rahru unle sune. ani yuhnnale aphna celahrulai
yesukham pthae. yuhnnaka celahrule yesulai sodhe,
"yuhnnale aumdaich bhnnubheko manis tpaim nai
hunuhunch, ki aru kunai manisalai hamile prknu
prne ho?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "yuhnnakham jau tim-
ihrule suneka r dekheko kurahru vrnn gr. andahrule
pheri drsti paumchn; lngdahru hidn skne hunchn;
kust rogihru suddh hunch; baihraru sunnskne
hunchn mrekahtu jaga uthchn ani grib manishru-
lai susmacahru sunaidaich. ydi kunai manisle mlai
grhn grch bhne tyo dhnyko ho." yuhnnaka celahru
aphna margma jamdaithie, yesule ti manishrulai
yuhnnko barema bhnn lagnu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo,
"timihru mrubhumima ke hern niskyau? ke
btasle hlairakheko nigalolai? vastvma keko nimti
timihru mrubhumima gyau? ramro vstr phirne man-
islai hern? ti ramra-ramra vstr phirir rajmhlhruma
bsne manishrulai ho. ydi yso hoin bhne ke hern-
lai timihru bahir niskeka hau? kunai ek agmvkta-
lai? ho, m bhndchu, ek agmvkta bhnda mhan yuhna
nai hun. yuhna nai ekhun jsko visyma dhrmsas-
trma lekhieko ch'sun! m aphno dutlai timro aghi-aghi
pthaumnechu. usle timro lagi bato tyar gridinech.'
m timihrulai samco bhndchu bptisma dine 'yuhna
prthvima jnmeka sbai manisbhnda mhan chn. traipni
svrgko rajyma jo sbaibhnda sano ch, tyo yuhnnabhnda
thulo ho. bptisma dine yuhnnako smydkhi yso
ahilesmm svrgko rajyma bljpt humdaich r bljpt
grnehru jbrjsti khoschn. sbai agmvktahru r mosako
vyvsthaale yuhna smet ko smy naunjel pchi hun aune
kurahruko visyma agmvani greka chn. ydi agmvkta
r vyvsthaale bhneka kurama timihru visvas grchau
bhne, yuhnnanai eliya ho bhner pni timihrule vis-
vas grnechau. vyvstha r agmvktahrule uham aum-
nunch bhneka chn. mero kura sunn skne tim-
ihrule yi kurahru sun. "ajka manishruko barema
maile ke bhne? timihru ke jsta chn? ajka man-
ishru bjarma khelne s-sšana ketaketihru jsta chn. ek
dlka ketaketihrule arka dlkahrulai bolaumchn, 'tim-
ihruko nimti hamihrule smgit bjayau, tr timihru na-
cenau; hamihrule dukhka git gayaum, tr timihru
dukhi bhenau.' manishru tystai chn bhner mailai kin

bhnem? kinbhne jb yuhna ae unle arule jstai khaenn
ani dakhrs pienna. ani manishrule, 'uslai bhut lageko
ch bhni bhnncha.' maniska putr aru manishrule js-
tai khamdai piumdai ayo. manishrule bhne 'uslai
her, usle ati dherai khanch ani euta pyykkd ho. u
mhsul uthaunehru r papihruko mitr ho.' tr buddhi
cahim uhamle greko kambat siddh hunch." yesule ti
shrhrulai hpkaunu bhyo jham uhamle dherai sktisali
kamhru grnu bheko thiyu. yesule ti shrhruka basin-
dahrulai hpkaunu bhyo kinbhne tinihru aphno jivn
saili privrt grn raji thienn. yesule bhnnubhyo, 'e ko-
rajin! tmlai dhikkar ch. e bethseda! tmlai dhikkar
ch. maile timihrukham dherai sktisali kamhru gri-
diem. ydi ystai sktisali kamhru tayr r sdomma grieko
bhe tyhamka manishrule phile nai bhanra vstrlaer
r khrani ghser pscap griskne thie. tr m bhndchu,
nyayko dinma tayr r sdomkobhnda timihruko halt
khrab hunech. tm kphnrhum, ke tm svrgsmm uca-
linechs r? ahm tmlai tl mrtyuko sthan smm jharinech.
tm mathi maile dherai sktisali kamhru greko chu.
ydi tystai cmtkarhru sdomma bheko bhe, tyhamka
manishrule sbai paphru grn chodiskeka hunethie ani
tyo ngr ajsmm rhi rhnethiyu. tr timilai bhncu ki
nyayko dinma sdomko bhnda timro halt aru nramro
hunech." ttypchi yesule bhnnubhyo, 'he pita, svrg r
prthvika prmprrbu, m tpaimlai dhnyvad cdhaum-
chu. m tpaimko prmsa grdchu kinki tpaimle yi ku-
rahru buddhiman r smjhdar manishrubat lukaunub-
hyo. tr tpaimle yi tinihrupti prkt gridinu bhyo jo
s-sana balkhru jham chn. he mera pita, tpaimle
ysto grnu bhyo, jo vastvmai tpaimle grn cahnu bheko
thiyo. "mera pitale mlai sbai vyvstha gridinu bheko
ch. pitale bahek aru ksaila putrlai cindain. putrle ba-
hek aru ksaila pitalai cindain. ani putrle jun man-
ishruma pitalai prkt grne iccha grnhunch tinihrule
matr pitalai cinne chn. mkham au. 'jo thkit au ks-
tle dbiekahru ho! m timihrulai atmarko nimti visram
dinechu. mero kamkuro grhn gr ani mbat sik, m yinyi
r vinmr-hradyko chu. ani timihrule aphno atmama
visram paunecho. ho, mero kam grhn grn sjilo ch.
timihrulai diine bhar hlka ch."

12

tyo smy, yesu visramko dinma annka khethrubat
januhumalai thiyo, yesuka celahru pni uhamsmgai
thie. tinihru bhokaeka thie. ti celahrule annka bala
tipdai khan lage. phsihihrule yo dekker. tinihrule
yesulai bhne, "hernuho! tpaimko celahru visramko
dinma grnu nisedh grieka kura grdaichn." uhamle
tinihulalai bhnnubhyo, 'daudle, aphai r aphusmgka
manishru bhokaumda ke grethe, ke timihrule pdheka
chainau? daud prmesvrko ghrama ge. daud r tinka
sathihrule prmesvrlai cdhaieko roti khae. daud r
tinka sathihrule ysi roti khanu nyimko viruddh
thiyo. kevl pujaharihulalai matr tysto roti khane
anumti thiyu. ani timihrule mosako vyvsthamo yo
pni niscynai pdheko hunuprch ki ksri prtyek vis-
ramko dinma pujarihule mndirma visram attha vis-
ramko nyim bhng grchn. trai pni pujaharihulalai tys
dosko nimti dosi thanindain. m timihrulai bhnd-
chu, 'yham mndir bhnda thulo' kehi ch. dhrmsas-
trma bhnieko ch, 'm psuhruko blidan cahnn. m man-

ishruma dya jahnchu.vastvma timihru ti sbdhruka arth ke ho tyo pni jandainau. ydi ti sbdhruka arth timihrule bujhyau bhne ti timihrule nirdoshulai nyay grne thienau. “manisko putr visram dinko pni prbhu ho.” yesu tyhambat himdnu bhyo ani tinihruko sbhaghrma janubhyo. uhamle sbhaghrma euta suker cauriekho hat bheko manislai dekhnu bhyo. kehi yhudihru yesulai dos lgaunlai nihum khojirheka thie. ani tinihrule uhamlai sodhe, “ke visramko dinma ksalai niko parnu nyayocit ch?” uhamle bhnnubhyo, “ydi timihrumdhye ksaiko euta bheda ch, tyo visramkodinma euta khalidama khsyo bhne ke aphno hate smater bahir tandainau? euta manis bheda bhnda dherai asl hunch. tysrth visramko dinma bhlo grn vyvstale dinch.” tb uhamle tys dumdehat bheko manislai bhnnubhyo, ‘mlai timro hat hern deu.’ tysle yesu bhetir hat psaryo. ani usko hat, tyo arko hat jstai niko bhyo. tr phrisihru bahir ge ani yesulai marnka nimti yojna bnae. phrisihrule ge grn lgirheka thie so yesulai thaha bhyo. ani uhamle tyo thaum chodnubhyo. dherai manishrule uhamlai pchyaun lage. uhamle sbai rogihruai niko pari dinubhyo. uhamko hunuhunch bhner manishrulai kehi nbhnu yesule cetauni dinubhyo bheko thiyo. yesule yi kurahru ysaiya agmvktale bhneka kurahru purn grnka nimti grnu bhyo. “yham mero das ch; maile uslai cuneko hum. m uslai prem grchu ani m usit khusi chu. m mero atma usma halidinechu. ani usle nai anye rastrhrumathi nyayko ghosna grnech. usle jhgda grnechain n t cicyaune nai ch. usko svr ksaike pni glihruma sunne chain. usle bangi skeko nigalo bhamcne chain. usle jlihruko diyo nibhdai jamdaich bhni nibhaune chain. usle yi sbai grihnech jbsmm samco nyayle vijy prapt grden. sbai rastrhrule uhammathinai asa grnechn.” tyspchi kehi manishrule ekjna manislai yesu kham lyae. u andho thiyo ani boln pni skdaintnyo kinki uslai bhut lageko thiyo. uhamle tyslai niko parnubhyo ani tys manisle boln ani dekhni thalyo. sbai manishru kcit bhe. tinihrule bhne, “niscynai yi manis nai daudka putr hun jslai prmesvrle hamikham pthaune prtijna grnu bheko thiyo?” jb phrisihrule manishruko mukhbat ysto kura sune tb tinihrule bhne, “yesule manisrubat bhut bhgaunka nimti baljibul sktiko pryog grdchn. baljibul bhuthruko sask ho.” yesule phrisihrule soceka kura thaha paunubhyo. ani uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “apsma jhgda grne kunai pni rajy dhvms hunech tysai gri aphaima vibhajn bheko ngr tikne chain. tysrinai vibhajn bheko kunai privar sphl humdain. ydi saitante saitlanai nikaldch bhne, tyo apnai viruddh vibhajit hunch. tb ksri usko rajy tikn va cln skch? timihrule bhndaichau ki maile saitanko sktidvara bhuthru bhgaumdaichu. ydi yo sty ho bhne, timra manishrule bhut bhgaun kun sktiko pryog grdaichn? yskarn timihruka apnai manishrule timihruko bhul kotyaunechn. tr m prmesvrka atmako sktidvara bhuthru bhgaumchu. ysbat yo thaha hunch ki prmesvrko rajy aghi nai timihruma aiskeko ch. “ydi kunai manisle kunai ek blvan manisko ghrma lutpat grn cahnc bhne, svrprthm usle tyo blvan manislai sanlole bamdher rakhnuprch. tyspchi matr tyo manisle ghr lut skdch. jo manis msit chain, tyo mero viruddhma ch. msit kam nrngenle mero viruddhma

kam grirheko hunch. ysaike m timihrulai bhndchu, tinihrule greka hrek papka nimti manishrulai kisma prdan grn skinch. ani tinihrule bhneka sbai nramro sbdhruko nimti manishrulai kisma prdan grn skinch. tr ydi ksaike pvitr atmako viruddhma kura grch bhne uslai kisma grinechain. ydi ksaike maniska putrka viruddhma kura gre uslai kisma hunech. tr ksaike pvitr atmako viruddhma-kura gre kisma hunechain. tys manislai n ta ahile kisma diinch n ta bhvisymanai. “ydi timihru asl phl cahnachau bhne timihrule brkslainai asl tulyaunu prch. ydi timihruko brks nai nramro ch bhne tysko phl pni nramro hunech. kinki tysko phlbatnai botlai cinn skinch. e samphru, timihru dust mtika kaur. timihrubat ksri asl kurahru aunskch. hrdyma je cha thuprieko ch tyhi kurahru nai mukhle boldch. asl manisle aslai kurahru hrdyma thupareko hunch. hrdyma thupareko ysarth ramrai kurahru usle boldch. tr euta dust manisle hrdyma dust kurahru nai rakheka hunch r usle boleko belama hrdyma bheka dust kurahru nai usle boldch. ysarth m timihrulai bhndchu prtyek manisle aphule boleka hrek lapravahi kurahruko vivrn nyayko dinma dinu prnech. timilai timra apnai kurahrudvara nyay grinech. timra ktipy kurahrule timilai shi tulyaumnech ani timra ktipy kurahrule timihrulai dosi thhraunech.” tb kehi sastrihru r phrisihrule yesulai jvaph die. tinihrule bhne, ‘guruju, hami tpaimbat euta ascryko cinh hern cahnachau.’ yesule jvaph dinubhyo, ‘dust r papi manishrule prmankolgi cmtkar khojdaichn. tr tysta manishrulai prmankolagi kunai cmtkar dekhaine chain. agmvkta yonako cinh baheka tin din r tin ratr smm yona euta thulo machako petma thie. tysri nai tin din r tin ratr smm manisko putr prthviko petbhitr rhnech. ani nyayko dinma tinihru dosi chn bhni dekhaunka nimti nivedk manishru ys pustako sathma khda hunechn. kinbhne yonale tinihrulai updes dieka thie, ani tinihrule aphno jivnnai bdleka thie. ani ajh yham ek manis ch tyo yona agmvkta bhnda mhan ch. nyayko dinma dksinko mharani ys pustako agadi khda hunechin r unale tinihrulai dosi bhni prman dine chin. kinbhne sulemanka jnanhru sunn mharanile dherai-tadhasmmko yatra greki thiin. ani ajh yham ek manis ch tyo sulemanbhnda mhan ch. ‘jb dust atma manisbat nisker janch, tyo obano thaumtir visram khojdai hidch tr tysle bhettaun sktain. tb tys dust atmale bhnc, ‘m apnai aghiko gahrma rphkijanechu, jslai maile chade r ae.’ tyo phrker aumch r phileko usko ghrbhitr ritto r spha gri rakheko bhettaumch. tyspchi tyo dust atma janch, r aphu bhnda bdhta dust atma aru satvta dust atmahru lyaumch. tb sbai dust atmahru tys manis bhitr pser tyahm tyham bas grchn r tys manishruko avstha phileko bhnda jhn khrab hunch ani tyhi avstha tyo dust pustamatathi pni hunch.’ jb yesu manishrusit ajh batcit grde hunuhunthyio uhamka ama r bhaihru bahir ubhirheka thie. tinihru yesusmg bhet grn cahnc. kunai ekjnale bhne, ‘tpaimki ama r bhaihru bahir ubhirheka chn, ani tinihru tpaimsmg bhet grn cahncn.’ yesule tyo manislai boldai grne manislai bhnnubhyo, ‘mera ama r mera bhaihru ko hun?’ apna celahrulai smket grdai uhamle bhnnubhyo, ‘her. yinihru nai ama r bhaihru hun. jsl svrgko mero pitale cahnu bhe jhaim grdch unihrunai mera bhai, bhini r ama hun.”

thik tyhi din yesu bahir ger jhilddho cheuma bsnu bhyo. uhamlai aneakam manishrule ghreka thie. yskarn uham euta dungama cdhuu bhyo. sbai manishru cahi kinarma bseka thie. ukhanhruko upyog grer uhamle manishrulai dherai siksa dinubhyo. yesule btaunubhyo, 'kehi kisan biu chrnalai niskyo. jb tinile biu chrdai thie, kehi biuhru batotir pre. cracurungi aer ti biuhru khae. kehi biuhrunbheko karnle biuhru cadai umrnthale jttanmy khetma jhre. jmin tytti ghiro thien. tr jb gham lagnthalyo, ti biruvahru prcndghamle suker ge kinbhne tinihruka jrahru thien. ktipy biuhru kamdadharima khse. jb kamdahrui bdhdai ge tinihrule ti biruvahrulai umrn dienn. ktipy biuhru mlilo matoma khseka thie. ani ti biuhru umrie r phsl utpnn gre. ktipy bothrole sy, ktipyl sathi ani ktipyle tis guna phl phlae. u jsle sunn skch mero kura sun.' celahru ae r yesulai sodhe, 'tpaimle updes grn dinuhumda tpaimle kin ukhanhru bhnnu bheko?' yesule jvaph dinubhyo, 'svrgko rajyko styrhsyhruko barema timihrule matr bujhnskchau. tr aruhrule ti jannskdai. jsle bujhn skdch uslai aru bujhaineche ani usle cahebhnda dherai bujhn paunech. tr jsle bujhnskdain usle jti bujhekoch tyo pni uskobat khosinech. ysaile, ti manishrulai updes diem m ukhanhru bhne chu tinihru herdchn, tr dekhdainn. tinihru sunchn tr bujhdainn. ysi ysaiale jun agmvani gre tyo tinihuma purn bhyo.'tinihru sunn t sunchau tr bujhdainnaum. timihru hern t herchau tr khile dekhdainau. ho, yi manishruko hrdy kthor bheko ch. kan bher pni yinihru sunn asvikar grchn tinihruka amkhach tapni tinihru dekhdainn. ysto bheko ch tyskarn tinihrule aphna amkhale dekhdainn. aphna kanle sundainn tinihruka hrdyle bujhdainn hain bhne tinihru mkham aune thie sunne thie ani m tinihruelai niko parnethie.' tr timihru dhny chau kinbhne timra amkhahrule dekhnskchn, ani timra kanhrule sunn skchn. m tinihruelai samco bhndchu. dherai agmvktahru r dhirmi manishru phile tinihrule dekhka kurahru hern cahnthie. tr tinihrule ti kurahru dekhnskchn. ani dherai agmvktahru r dhirmi manishru tinihrule suneka kurahru phile sunn cahnthie. tr tinihrule ti kurahru sunn skchn. 'ab kisanko barema ukhan sun. batoma chrieko biu ke ho? tyo biu tyo manis jsto ho jsle rajyko barema kehi updes sunch tr bujhdain. dust aumch ani usko mnma ropieko kurahru laijanch. ani cttanmy bhumima khseko biuhru cahim ke hun? ti biuhru tyo manis jstai hun jsle updes sunch ani andsit turntai grhn grdch. tr tyo manisle tyo sndesai ghnurule usko jivnma psn didain. tyo updeslai tysle thorai bersmm matr aphno jivnma rakch. updesko karnle jb usle kst r stavtko samna grnuprch tysle ttikal aphno visvas gumaumch. ani kamdahruma chrieko biuhru cahim ke hun? ti biuhru ti manishru jstai hun jsle updes sundchn tr jinvko visyama bdhta phikri grchn ani paisako premle tinihrule suneko updes nissasinch. ysle grda updesle phlphlaun skdain. tr mlilo jminna jhreka biuhru cahim ke hun? ti biuhru ti manishru jstai hun jsle updes sunch r tyslai bujhdch. tyo biruva umrnchn ani khile syguna jyada, khile sathi guna jyada, r khile tsguna adhik phl phlaum-

chn.' tynspchi yesule tinihruelai sikaun arko ukhan sunaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, 'svrgko rajy euta manis jsto ho jsle aphno khetma asl biu chryo, tyo rat sbai manishru nidairheka thie. tyo manislo stru ayo ani ghumko bic-bicma sama chrer gyo. kehi smypchi ghum umriyo r bdhn thalyo tyhi smy sama pni bdhn thalyo, uska cakhraru ae r maliklai sodhe, 'hjurle aphno khetma asl biu ropnu bheko hoin? tb samako bot cahim khambat ayo?' 'tyo manisle jvaph diyo, 'kehi strule tyo chreko thiyoy.'cakhrule sodhe, 't ke hamile ger ti sama ukheleko tpaum cahnu hunch?' 'tyo manisle jvaph diyo, 'ahm, kinbhne jb timihrule sama ukhelda ghum pni ukhelnskchau. phslko smysmm sama r ghum duvailai smsgmgai bdhn deu. phsl ktaiko belama m khetalahrulai bhnechu, 'phile sama btuler tinihruelai jlaunuko nimti bita-bita bamdh. tynspchi ghum btul r mero bhndarma jmma gr.'" tyo yesule manishrulai arko ukhan bhnn bhyo. 'svrgko rajy euta rayoko biu jsto ho. ekjna manisle tyslai aphno khetma ropyo. tyo biu aru biuhrumdhye sbaibhnda sano biu hunch. tr jb yo umrnchn tyo bariko sbbhnda thulo pothra hun skch. tyo rukh jstai umrn skch hamgahru yti thula umrn skchn ki tinma cra-cungihrule aphna nimti gumd bnaun skchn.' yesule arko ukhan bhnnubhyo, 'svrgko rajy khmir jsto ho. jsalai euti strile roti bnaun euta thulo bhamdama pithosit misain. tyo khmirle pithoko sbai dlallai khmire bnayoy.' yesule manishrulai yi sbaikurahrui bhnnlai ukhanhru upyog grnubhyo. vastvma uhamle tinihruelai ukhanhruko upyog ngri khile kehi bhnnu bhen. agmvktadvara bhnieka kurahrulai purn grn ysto bheko ho, "m ukhan marpht timihrusmg bolchu, ukhanhuma smsarko srsti bheko smy dekhki gupt rakhieka kurahru bhnechu." tynspchi sbai manishrulai tyhim chader yesu ghrtir lagnubhyo. unka celahru uhamkam ge r bhne, 'krpya hamilai khetko samako ukhanko arth btai dinuhos.' yesule jvaph dinubhyo, 'khetma asl biu chrne manis manisko putr ho. smsar nai khet ho. asl biuhru rajyama prmesvrkai manishru hun. sama dustka sntanhu hun. nramro biuhru chrne struka cahim saitan ho. phslkatne smy jahim smsarko anty ho. ani phsl katnehrui prmesvrka duthru hun. samahru btule pchi ti agoma jlainechn, smsarko antyma pni tystai hunech. manisko putrle aphna duthru pthaunechn r tinihrule ti sbailai bhela grnechn jsle pap r dustta grchn duthrle unihurulai rajeckhi bahir nikali dinechn. svrgduthrule tinihruelai jvnt bhttima phalidine chn. tyham manishru ruwabasi grdai damtkitdai rhnechn. tb dhirmihrui gham jstai cmkne chn. tinihru aphna pitako rajyama hunechn. he manishru jsle sunn skchau, mero kura sun. 'svrgko rajy jminma lukaieko smptti jstai ho. kunai ek din euta manisle tyo payo, u khubai khusi bhyo. usle tyslai pheri khetma lukayo. tb u ger aphusmg bheko sbai cijhru becyo r tyo khet kinyo. "pheri, svrgko rajy ek vyapri jstai ho, jsle asl motihrui khojch. ekdin tyo vyaparile euta bhumuly moti phela paryo. r usle ger aphusmg bheko sbai becer tyo moti kinyo. "svrgko rajy smudma haleko euta mha jal jstai ho. tyo jalma vibhinn kisimka machahru pre. tyo jalbhri macha thie. tb jalharile tyo jllai kinarma tane, bhumima bser tinihrule ramro kisimka machahru chutyaun r aphno tokrima haln thale.

ani tinihrule nramra kisimka machahru phyamkidie. jgtko antyma pni ystai hunech. svrgduthru aipugne chn ani ramra manishrubat nramra manishrulai alg grnechn. svrgduthrule tinihrulai jldo bhttima phalidiechn. ti manishru pidale runechn damt kitnechn. tb yesule aphna sisyrhulai sodhnubhyo, 'ke yi subai kurahru tinihrule bujhyau?' tinihrule jvaph die, 'jyu prbhu,' hamile bujhyau.' tb uhamle aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, 'prtyek sastri jsl svrgko rajyo visyma sikeko euta ghrko malik jstai hun. usle aphno ghrma purana r nyam cijhru jogai rakheko hunch. ani usle ti purana r nyam cijhru bahir jhikdch.' ysrri ukhanhrama siksa diiskepchi yesule tyo sthan chadnu bhyo. yesu apu hurkieko thaumma pugnu bhyo. yesule sbha ghrma tinihrulai siksa dinubhyo. manishru uham dekhci amcbhit bhe. yskarn tinle apsma kura gre, 'cmtkarhru grne ysto buddhi r skti yinle khambat pae?' yini uhi sikrmiika putr hun. ani unki ama mriym hun. yakub, yusuph, simon r yhuda unka bhaihru hun. ani unka sbai bhinihru ahile hamismg chn. ysrrth, unle yi kurahru grne ytro bud-dhi r skti khambat pae?' ysrrth manishrule yesulai svikar grn skenn.tr yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, 'aru manishrule agmvktalai adr grchn. tr aphno shrma r apnai ghrma bheka manishrule agmvktalai tsyri unko jsto adr grdainn.' tys thaumka manishrule yesu-lai visvas ngreka hunale uhamle tyham tyti dherai as-crykrmhru dekhaunu bhen.

14

tys smyma herodde, galilka saskbat yesuko barema khbr suneka thie. herodde aphna nokhrulai bhne, 'yo manis samccai bptisma dine yuhna hun. uni mrtubab bauri uthech. ysaille ytro ascrykrmhru grn skch.' ysaghi herodde yuhnnalai kaid greka thie. herodde yuhnnalai samgole bamdher kaidma haleka thie herodiyasko karnle. herodiyas, herodko dajyu philipki ptni thiin. yso bhneka thie, 'tpaim herodde buharilai ptni bnaer rakhnu thik hudain yskarn yuhnnalai pkreko thie.' tr manishruledekhci uslai dr thiyo. manishrule yuhnnalai ekjna agmvkta bhni visvas greka thie. herodko jnm dinma, herodiyaski chorile herod r tinka atithihruka nimti nacer dekhai. herod khubai khusi bhe. ani usle caheki kunai pni cij dine vjn herodde die. ke cahim magnu prne ho herodiyale apni chorilai sodhi. ysrrth usle herodsmg mamgi, 'krpya bptisma dine yuhnnako tauko mlai euta thalma dinuhos.' raja herod khubai dukhi bhe. tr chorile je cahnce tyo uslai dine spth unle lieka thie. ani herodsmgai khane mecma bseka manishrule pni yo (spth) suneka thie. usle apni chorile caheko kura lyaune ades die. ysrrth unle kehi manishrulai pthae ani tinihrule kaidma preka yuhnnako tauko katn lgae. tinihrule yuhnnako tauko euta thalma lyae r tys keti-lai die. usle yuhnnako tauko apni ama herodiyas kham lge. yuhnnaka celahru ae r tinko deh lger gade. ani tinihru yesukham ge r bheka ghtnahruko vrnn gre. jb yesule yuhnnamathi bheka ghtnahrु sunubhyo, uham euta nauma cdher nirjn thaumma janubhyo. jb manishrule yesu gisknu bheko kura thaha pae. tinihrule aphno shr chader jminko bato bher yesulai pchayae. jb yesu naubat utnubhyo, ty-

ham uhamle manishruko bhid dekhnu bhyo. uham tinihrupti atynt tithaunu bhyo, ani tinihrama virami prekahrulai niko parnu bhyo. tsyai apranh celahru yesu kham puger bhnnlage, 'yham kunai manis bs-dainn. ani ab dhere dhilo bhyo, tinihrulai pthaidinuhos jma ki tinihru apnai ger aphna nimti khanekura kinn skun.' yesule bhnnubhyo, 'manishru yhambat njaun bru tinihru apnaile tinihrulai kehi khaneku-rako prbndh grideu.' celahrule bhne, 'tr hamihrusit jmma pamcvta roti r duivta macha matr chn.' yesule bhnnubhyo, 'ti roti r machahru yham lyau.' typschi yesule sbai manishrulai ghamisma pmkti milaer bsn lgaunu bhyo. uhamle pamcvta roti r duivta macha linubhyo. uhamle akastprh verer prmesvrilai dhnyvad dinubhyo. typschi uhamle rotihru tukra parer celahrulai ti roti dinubhyo, ani celahrule camhi roti manishru majh badidie. sbaille khae r sntust bhe. sbai manishrule khana khaiske, pchi celahrule ubrieka tukrahru btuler bahrvta tokrihrama bhre tyham strihru r ketaketihru bahek pray pamc hjar manishru thie. tb yesule celahrulai dungama cdher jhilko arkotprh jan lgaunu bhyo. uhamle apu pchi aune kura bhnnubhyo. manishrulai ghr pthauka nimti yesu tyham bsnu bhyo. manihrulai bida griskepchi, yesu eklai prarthna grnlai damdama cdhnubhyo. aber smm uham eklai tyham bsnu bhyo. yeselasmm dunga dherai tadha pugiskeko thiyo. hava viprit disabat cleko karnle chalhule grda dungalai kthin prirhethyo. bihanko philo praharit, yesu celahru dungama nai thie. yesu panimathi hidmdai tinihru bhetir janubhyo. uhamlai panima hiddai greko dekher celahru draun lageka thie. 'yo bhut ho.' tinihru drle cicyae. tr yesule tkkalai bhnnubhyo, 'sahsi hou yo m hum. draunu prdain.' ptrusle bhne, 'prbhu, ydi vastvma tpaim nai hunuhunch bhne, mlai panimathi hider tpaimkham aun bhnnuhos.' yesule bhnnubhyo, 'au ptrus.' typschi ptrusle dunga chode r panimathi himddai yesu bhekham ge. panimathi himdda ptrusle tej btas r chalhru aeko dekke. ani bhybhit bhe. uni bhybhit bhe r panima dubnlage. uni cicyae, 'prbhu, mlai bcaunuhos.' typschi yesule ptrusko hat smatnu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, 'e alpvisasi timile kin smka grchau?' jb ptrus r yesu duvai dungama cdhe amdhi pni thamiyo. dungama bheka celahrule yesulai aradhna grdai bhnn lage, 'samccai tpaim prmesvrila putr hunuhunch.' typschi uhamhru jhil trer gnesretko kinarma pugnu bhyo. tys thaumka manishrule yesulai dekke. uham vastvma ko hunhunch bhner tinihrule jann pae. tinihrule tys ksctr vriprika sbai manishrulai yesu tyham aunu bheko ch bhner khbr phailyae. dherai rogihrulai yesukham puryae. tinihrule uhamko lugako kinar matr pni chunlai anumti mamge taki tinihruko bimar jati hos.

15

typschi kehi phrisihru r sastrihru yesukham ae. tinihru yruslembat aeka thie tinihrule bhne, 'tpaimka celahrule kin hamra purkahrule bnaeko nymhru bhng grdchn? khabhnda aghi tinihru hat dhum-dainn.' yesule tinihrulai jvaph dinubhyo, 'tinihru pni kin apna prmprako nimti prmesvrko ajna bhng grdchau? prmesvrle bhnnu bheko ch, 'aphna babu r

amako adr gr'pheri uhamle bhnnu bheko ch, 'jsle aphna babu ani amalai apman grch tyslai marnuprch.' tr timihru jsle m bat tpaimle je paune sknu hunthyo tyo prmesvrlai cdhaieko ch bhni aphna ama-babulai bhncchau usle unihrluai adr grirhnu prdain bhnnne siksa dinchau. timihru tys manisalai aphno pitako adr grn prdain bhncchau. ysri timihru aphno niymka nimti prmesvrko adeslai ekatir pnchaumchau. timihru kptihru hau. ysaiyale timihruko barema shi bole. ysaiyale bhneka thie, 'yi manishru mlai mukhle adr gyaam bhncn tr tinihruko hrdy mdekhi tadha ch. tinihrule mlai arpn greko aradhna vyrrh ch. tinihrule aphaile recka niymhru matrai paln grn sikaumchn.' yesule manishrulai apukhham bolauunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, 'm tinihrulai kehi bhncchu. sun r ys-lai bujh. je-jti kura mukhbhit psch, tysle manishrulai asuddh gramudain. tr je mukhbat bahir nisknch, tysaile manishrulai asuddh tulyaumch.' tb celahru yesukham aer uhamlai bhne, "ke tpaimlai thaha bhyo ki tpaimle bhnnubheko kurabat phrisihru risae bhne tpaimle thaha paunubhyo?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "svrgko mera pitale nropeko prtyek bot ukhelinech. phrisihrulai chadideum. tinihru manishrulai aguvai t grchn, tr tinihruko aguvai euta andhale arko andhlai doryaeko jsto hunch. ani jb ek andhale arko andhlai doryaumch tb duvai khalidama prnechn." ptrusle bhne, 'aghi tpaimle manishrulai bhnnu bheko kurako hamilai vyakhya grnuhos." yesule sodhnnubhyo, "ke timihrulai pni yo kura bujhn ajh kthin prirheko ch? timihru jandainau ni mukhbat khaeko khahekura petma pugdch. ani tyspch srird-ekhi je kura bahir janch. tyo kam nlagne hunch. mukhbat niskne jesukaiko utptti hrdyama hunch ani tysaile manisalai asuddh tulyauch. kinbhne hrdybat ysta nramra kurahru aumchn dust vicar, htaya, vybhicar, yaun anaitikta, cori, ksm khaer dhamtnu, ninda ista kurahru nisknch. yi kurahrule manisalai asuddh tulyaumchn. tr hat ndhoi khaanale manisalai asuddh tulyaumdain." yesu tyo thaum choder janu bhyo ani tayr r sidonka ksettrir janubhyo. tys ksetrki kunai euti knani stri yesukham ai. tinle rumdai bhnin, "prmprbhu, daudka ptru, mmathi dya grnuhos. mero chorilai bhutle staeko ch u sahraai yatnama che." tr yesule tys strilai jvaph din euta sbd pni bhnnu bhen. ani celahru uhamkham aer binti grn lache, "krpya yo strilai pthaidinu hos, ysle hamro piga grdai krairheki che." yesule bhnnubhyo, 'israelka hraeko bhedako nimti matr janu bhni prmesvrlai mlai pthauunu bheko ho.' tyo stri pheri yesukham ai. yesuko aghi ghopto prer tysle bhni, "prbhhu, mlai shayta grnuhos." uhamle jvaph dinu bhyo, "nanihruko roti kukurlai dinu asl hunch t?" tys strile bhni, 'ho prbhru, tr kukurhrule aphno malikko teblbat jhreko rotika tukahru khanchn." tb yesule bhnnubhyo, "he nari timima thulo visvas rhech. timi je cahanchau m grnechu." ani tysko chori tysaibela niko bhilai. tyspch yesule tyo thaum chodnubhyo ani galil jhilko kinarma janubhyo. yesu damdama cdhnu bhyo r tyham bsnnubhyo. dherai, manishru yesukham ae. ti manishrule thuprai rogihrluai ller ae ani yesuko aghi rakhidie. lngda, andha,gumga ani bhira bhiddvara lyaieka thie. yesule yi sbailai niko paridinu bhyo. latahru boln skne bhe lulahru bliya

bhe hidn nsknehr pheri hidn skne bhe r andhahru pheri dekn skne bhe ysto ascry dekker ti manishru ckit bher phile ysto khilyai dekhieko thien bhndai israelka prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhae. yesule aphna celahrluai bolae bhnnubhyo, 'yi manishrulai dekker mlai dya lageko ch. ahile tinihru msmg tindindekhi chn, ani tinihruko khahekura chain. m tinihrulai bhokai pthauu cahnn ghr jane batoma tinihru murcha prn skchn.' celahrule yesulai sodhe, "yi manishru-lai khuvaun yti vighn bhojn hami kham paun skchau? shrdekhi hami dherai tadha chaum." yesule jvaph dinu bhyo, "timihrusit ktivta roti chn?" celahrule jvaph die, "hamisit satvta roti r kehi ssana macha chn." yesule sbailai bhuima bsn bhnnubhyo. yesule satvta roti r kehi macha linubhyo. ani bhojnkolagi prmesvrlai dhnyvad dinubhyo. uhamle ti rotilai bhamcer celahrluai dinubhyo. tinihrule manishrulai bamdi-die. sbai manishru khae r trtp bhe. celahrule ubreka rotiko tukrahru btule ti sat tokribhri bhe. tyham pray car hjar manishru thie. jsle khae. tysma stri r balkhru pni thie. jb tinihrule khae yesule tinihrulai a-aphno ghr pthauunubhyo ani uham euta dungama cdher mg-danko ksetrma janubhyo.

16

phrisihru r sdukihrue yesukham ae. tinihru yesuko priksa lin cahnthe. ani tinihrule yesulai prmesvrbat aeko ho bhne pmanko nimti cmtkar dekhauu vinti gre. yesule bhnnubhyo, "jb timihrule suryast bheko dekhchau, timihru bhncchau, akas rato ch, mausm ramro hunech." ani bihan timihru bhncchau. akas andhkar r rato ch, yskarn aj amdhi clne ch. yi mausmka smkethru hun. jb timihru akasma herer tysko smket bujhchau. bhne, ahile ke bhirhech tyo timihrule bujhnu prch. yi pni smkethru hun. tr yi smkethruko arth timihru bujhdainau. dust r papi manishrule cinhko nimti cmtkar khojchn. tr tinihrulai yonako cinh.bahek aru cinh dekhainechnai." tyspch ant ktai janka nimti uhamle tyo shan chodnu bhyo. yesu r uhamka celahru galil jhilko arkotir janubhyo. tr celahrule aphusmg roti laijan bhule. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "aphailai bcau. phrisihru r sdukihruko khmir calbat aphailai jogau." celahrule yo bhnaiko visyama bhs grn thale tinihrule bhne, 'hamile aphusmg roti nlyaeo hunale uhamle yso bhnnubheko ho bhni bhs grn thle?' yesule celahraka dharna bujhnnubhyo. ani uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, 'kin rotiko visyama timihru kura grn lagirhechau? timihrusit kmjor visvas ch. timihrule kin ajhai nbujheko? pamcvta roti jo pamc hjar manishrulai khuvaie pchi timihrule ktivta tokri btulyau tinihrulai yad bhen? ani tysr-nai car hjar manishrule satvta roti khaeko kura r kti tokri timihrule btulyau, tinihrulai thaha chain? ysrrh m rotiko visyama kura grihreko chu bhner timihru kin bujhdainau. m tinihrulai phrisihru r sdukihruko khmirko viruddh savdhan hun bhndaichu." tb uhamle rotiko khmir dekhi hoin, tr phrisihru r sdukihruko siksa dekhi tinihru hosiyar bsnu bhnnu bheko rhech bhni tinihrule bujhe. jb yesu sijriya philippika ilakama pugnnubhyo. uhamle aphna celahrluai sodhnnubhyo, 'm manisko putr hum. manishru mlai

ko ho bhchn?" celahrule jvaph die, "ksaile tpaimlai bptisma dine yuhna hun bhndchn. ksaile tpaimlai eliya hun bhndchn. ani ksaile tpaimlai yrimiya athva kunai agmvtahru mdhye ekjna thanchn." tb yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihru cahim mlai ko ho bhchnau?" simon ptrusle jvaph die, "tpaim khrist hunuhunch, jivit prmesvrko putr." yesule bhnnubhyo, "timi dhny hau, he yonako choro simon. kunai pni manv pitale timilai yo sikaeko hoin. svrga bheka mera pitale timilai prkas gridinubheko ho. ysaille m bhndchu, timi ptrus hau. ani m mero mndli yo cttanmathi bnaunechu. mero mndlilai hraun mrtyuko sktihru smrth hunechainn. m svrgka samcohu (cabi) timihrulai dinechu. jb timi yo prthvima nyayka lagi bolnechau tb tyo nyay prmesvrko nyay hunech. jb timile yo prthvima ksailai ksma dinechau tb tyo ksma prmesvrko ksma hunech." tyspchi yesule aphna celahrulai ksailai pni uham khrist hunuhunch bhnnu bhni cetauni dinubhyo. tysai beladekhi yo yesule aphna celahrulai aphu yruslem jan prnech bhner prst parn thalnobhyo. ani yhudihruka agrj prmuksihru, mukhy pujaharihru ani vyvsthaka sastrihrule uhamlai dherai yatna dinechn. yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo ki uhamlai marinu nai prnech. ani uham tesro dinma mrtyubat bauri uthnu hunech. yesulai ekilai ekatir lger tika tipni grn lage. ptrusle bhne, "prmesvrle tpaimlai ysta kurabat bcaumnu hunech, he prmprbhu tpaim mathi ysta kurahru aune chainn." tb yesule ptrustir phrker bhnnubhyo, "timi m dekhii tadhao jau, saitani! mero pksma chainau. prmesvrle socnu bheko jsto timile socdainau. timi manishrule soce jstai." tyspchi yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "ydi ksaile mlai pchyaun cahanch bhne usle aphulai cahieko cijhru prti asvikar grnu prch. uslai prdan grieko krus usle svikar grnai prch ani tyspchi mlai usle pchyaunu prch. jsle aphno jivn bcaun cahanch usle tyo gumaumch ani jsle mero nimti jivn gumaumch usle ysko rksagrch. ydi kunai manisla sbai smsar hat prch tr aphnai jivn gumaumch bhne uslai ke labh hunch? aphno jivn prapt grnlai kunai manisle ke dinskch? aphna pitako mhimasit manislo putr aphna duthrusmg aunech. tysbela manisla putrle prtyeklai aphno kamko nimti inamhru dinech. timihrulai samco bhndchu. kahi manis jo yham ubhirheko ch, tysle aphno mrtyu hunu bhnda aghi manisla putrko rajy aeke dekhnechn."

17

tysko ch dinpchi, yesu aphusmg ptrus, yakub ani yuhna (yakubko dajru) lai lier euta aglo prvttir lagnu bhyo. timihru sunsan thauma thie. tihnihruko amkha aghi, yesu prirvtn hunubhyo. uhamko muhar gham jstai cmkilo bhyo. ani uhamko phirn jyoti jstai cmkilo bhyo. tb tihnihrule duijna manishrulai yesusmg batcitr girirheka dekke. tihnihru mosa r eliya thie. ptrusle yesulai bhne, "prbhu, yo uttm ho ki hami yham chaum. yo uttm ho ydi tpaim iccha grnuhunch bhne m yham tintva asryhru nirman grnechu, euta tpaimko nimti, euta mosako nimti ani euta cahim eliyako nimti." jb ptrus kura girirheka thie, ekkasi ek ujjalo badlle tihnihrulai dhakihalyo. badlbat euta avaj ayo. avaj ysto thiyao, "yi mera putr hun ani m yinlai

prem grdchu. m yinisi ati prsnn chu. yinko ajna man." celahrule tyo avaj sune. tihnihru khubai drae, ani tihnihru ghopto pre. tr yesu aphna celahrulkham aunubhyo. ani tihnihrulai chunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "uth. timihru draunu prdain." celahrule pulukk here, tr ksailai dekhenn. tyham yesu matr hunuhunthyo. yesu r uhamka celahru phadbat ohrlidai thie. uhamle celahrulai ajna dinubhyo, "phadma timihrule dekhako tys ghtnahruko bare manislo putr mrtyubat bauri nuthse smm ksailai kehi bhnnu. tyspchimatr timihrule dekhaka kurahru manishrulai bhnnu." celahrule yesulai prsn gre, "kin vyvsthaka sastrihrule khrist aunubhnda phile eliya aunu prch bhneka hun?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "eliya amudaichn bhner tihnihrule thikai bhneka hun. ani yo samco ho ki eliya aunechn r sbai kurako thiksitr vyvstha grnechn. tr m tihnihrulai bhndchu, eliya aghinai aiskeka chn tr tihnihru unlai cindainn. unlai tihnihrule aphule je cahe tyhi gre. tysri nai manisla putrle pni tihnihruka hatbat yatna paune chn." tb celahrule tihnihrulai bptisma dine yuhnnako barema bhnnubheko rhech bhni bujhe. yesu ani uhamka celahru pheri manishru bheko thauma ge. euta manis yesuko aghi nihuriyo. tyo manisla bhnyo, "prmprbhu, mero choro prti dya grnuhos. uslai charerog lagekoch r ysa dvara pidit ch. mero choro barmbar ago r panima ldch. maille mero chorolai tpaimko celahrulkham lyaem, tr tihnihrule uslai niko parn skenn." yesule jvaph dinubhyo, "timihruma visvas chain. timihruko jivn nai bhrst ch. timihrusmg m khilesmm bsn skumla? timihrusmg khilesmm m dhairy gribnsu? tys ketolai yta lyau." yesule ketabhitr bheko bhutlai ajnagru bhyo. tyo ketabat bhut bahir niskyo, ani tysbela dekhii keto niko bhyo. tb celahru yesukham ekannta ae. tihnihrule bhne, "hamile ketabat bhut bhgaun pura pryas greka thiyau. tr hamile tyslai bhgaun skenaum. kin hamihrule bhut bhgaun skenaun?" yesule jvaph dinubhyo, "timihrule bhut bhgaun skenau, kinbhne timihruma visvas ekdmai kmitti ch m tihnihrulai samco bhndchu. ydi timihruko visvas toriko dana jtro humdo ho, t prvtlai yhambat htija bhner tihnihrule tys dadalai ajna din skne thiyau. 'ani tyo srne thiyao. sbai kura timihruko nimti smbhv thiyao.' tyspchi, celahru galilma bhela bhe. yesule tihnihrulai bhnnubhyo, "manisko putrlai manishruko niytrnma sumpinech. ti manishrule manislo putrlai maridinechn. tr tesro dinma manislo putr bauri uthnechn." yesulai marinech bhne suner celahru khubai dukhit bhe. yesu celahrulai lier kphrnhumma janubhyo. kphrnhumma kehi manishru ptruskham ae. ti manishru dohoru mhsul uthaunehru thie. tihnihrule sodhe, 'ke timihruka gurule dohoru mhsul tirnu hunch?' ptrusle jvaphdie, 'ho, yesule ti krhru tirnuhunch.' tyspchi ptrus yesu bheko ghrma ge. ptrusle kehi boln adhinai, yesule bhnnubhyo, "yo smsarma rajale manishrubat vibhinn prkarka krhru prapt grdchn. tr mhsul tirne manishru ko hun? ke tihnihru rajaka privarka manishru hun? athva ti aru manishru hun? timro ys prti ke bhnaich?" ptrusle jvaph die, "aru manishrule mhsul tirchn." yesule bhnnubhyo, "tyso bhe rajaka aphnai privarle mhsul tirne avsyka prdain. tr hami yi mhsul uthaunehrulai ris uthaun camhdainau. ys-

rth ysprkarle mhsul bujhau. pokhrama jau r macha smatn blchihan. timile smateko philo macha leu, tysko mukh khol r timile car drkmako euta mudra paunechau. tyo mudra mhsul uthaunehrulai deu. ty-saibat timro r mero mhsul cukta hunech.”

18

tysaibela celahru yesukham ae r sodhe, “svrgko rajyma sbbhnda mhan ko holan?” yesule ekjna sano balklai aphukham bolaunubhyo. ani celahruko aghi tyo balklai ubhyaunu bhyo. ani bhnnubhyo, “m timihrluai samco bhndchu. ydi timihru sano balkhru jstai bdlienau bhne timihru svrgko rajyma khilyai prves grn sknechainau. jsle aphulai yo sano balk jhaim aphulai nmr bnaun skch svrgko rajyma uhi mhan hunech. “ydi kunai manisle mero namma yo balklai grhn grch bhne, usle mlai grhn greko hunech. ‘ydi euta sano balkle mmathi visvas rakhch bhne, ani ksaila tyo balklai papa parch bhne tys manisko lagi ati nramro hunech. tysko nimti t gham-tima euta thulo jamto jhundyaer svymalai agadh smudrma dubaidinu asl hunech. jun karnle manishrulai pap graumch ys smsarma m ti manishruko nimti dukh manchu. ysto ghtna hunaiprch. tr ysto grne manishrulai khilyai ramro hunechain. ydi timro hat va khuttale timilai pap grnlaumch bhne tyslai kater phalideu. duihat va khutta shit nirntr nrkko agoma jlnubhnda t brs srirko euta amg gumaer sdhaim bhri bamcnu asl ho. ydi timra amkhale timilai papgrn laumch bhne tyslai nikaler phalideu. duivta amkha bher sdhaim bhrilai nrkko agnima phsinubhnda t euta amkha lier jivnma prves grnu timro nimti asl hunech. ‘hosiyaer bs. yi sana balklai tucch nthan. m timihrluai bhndchu yi balkhruka svrgma duthru chn. ani ti duthru svrgma mera pitaka sathma chn. prmesvrko putr hraekahrulai vcaun aunu bheko ch. ‘timihru ke socchau? ydi kunai manisko 100 vta bhedahru chn, ani kunai euta hraeko ch, bhne aru 99 vta bhedalai damdama choder u hraeko euta bhemdala khojn jamdain? ke yo thik hoin? ani jb usle hraeko bhemda bhettaumch tb u aphusit bheka 99 vta bhemdama bhnda tyo euta bhemda paer rmaunech. m timihrluai samco bhndchu. tysraini timr svrgka pitako iccha yo ch ki yi mdhye kunai pni sana balkhru nhraos. “ydi timra bhai va bhinile timro viruddhma kehi glti gryo bhne jb u ekantma hunch timi uskoma jau. ani usle ke glti greko ch bhner smjhau. ydi tyo manisle timilai sunn cahe, bhne uslai timile aphno grayau. ydi usle sunn asvikar gryo bhne aru ek va dui manishrulai lyau jsma ti dui va tin saksihrule tyam je jti kura bhe ti prmanit grnechn. ydi usle tinihruka kura pni sunn manen bhne ys mndli smks lyau. mndli smudayle bhneko kura manen bhne uslai prmesvrma visvas ngrne r mhsul uthaune srh vyvhar gr. “m timihrluai samco bhndchu. jb yo prthvima timi nyayko lagi boldchau, tyo nyay prmesvrbat hunech. jb timile yo prthvima ksmako bcn dinchau, tyo ksm prmesvrbat hunech. “m timilai bhndchu, ‘yo prthvima kehi kurako barema timihrumdhye duijna miler shmt bhyau bhne tysko nimti prarthna grnskach. ani timihrule jun cijko nimti prarthna grchau tyo mera svrgiy pitabat prapt grnechau. yo samco ho, kinbhne dui va

tijnale m mathi visvas grer bhela hunchn, bhne, m tyham tinihruka sathma hunechu.” tyspchi ptrus yesukham aer sodhe, “prbhu mero bhaile mero viroddhma ghrighri glti grdch, tb maile kti ptk smm uslai ksm grnu? ke satplt smm?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, ‘m timihru sbailai bhndchu, ydi usle aphno glti gririhryo bhne pni timile sat guna sttri ptksmm ksm dinuprch. “yskarn svrgko rajy euta raja jstai ho jsle aphna nokhrhrubai hisab milaune niscy gryo. rajale hisab milaun suru gre. usko euta nokr hjaraum camdiko sikkako rni thiyo. tyo nokr aphno rn tirn asmrth thiyo. rajale uslai, uski ptai, uska nanihru ani usit bheka sbai kura becer rn cukaunlai ades gre tr tyo nokrle malikko khuttama ghopto prer vinti gryau, ‘mero nimti kehi dhairy gridinuho. ani mlai lageko je jti rn m tirnechu.’ yo suner rajalai nokrprti dya jago. tb usle tyo rn tirnu prdain bhni bhnyo ani uslai rn mukt bher jan diyo. “kehi smy pchi, tyo nokrle arko nokrlai bhettayo, jsle usbat ekys camdika sikk rn lieko thiyo. usle tysko ghokro amthyaer bhnyo, ‘mero rn turntai tirihai.’ “tyo nokr ghumda teker vinti grn lagyo, ‘m mathi dya grnuhos m tpaikko sbai rn cukta grnechu.’ “tr tyo phile nokrle dhairy grn sken. tysle arko nokrko viruddh nyaydhis smks nalis hallo ani uslai jelma puryaidiyo. rn cukta ngrunjel tyo jelma bsnu pry. aru sbai nokrhrule yo ghtna dekke. tinihru dukhi bhe r tinihrule aphna maliklai yo ghtnako vrtant sunaidie. “tb malikle nokrlai bolae r uslai bhne, ‘tm dust nokr rhechs. taimle m bat dherai rn lieko thiis. tr taimle msit vinti greko hunale maile tyo maph gridie. tr taimle tero nrilai dya dekhau skins. maimle tmlaim dya gre jstai taile pni tyslai dya grnu prne hoin.’ malik khubai risae r dndko dinko nimti tys nokrlai jelma halidie. spurn rn cukta ntirun-jel tini tyo jelma nai bsnuptyo. “rajale pni svrgma bheka mera pitale je grnuhunch tyhi gryo ydi timihru prtyekle aphna bhai-bhinihrulai aphna hrdayle ksm grenau bhne mero svrgko pitale pni timihrluai ksm dinuhune chain.”

19

yi sbai kurahru sunaepchi yesule galil chadnubhyo. yrdn ndiko pariapti cheuma bheko yhudiai ksethrbhitrah uham pugnubhyo. dherai manishru yesuko pchilage. yesule rogi manishrulai niko paridinu bhyo. kehi phrisihru yesukham uhamko priksa grn tyham ae. tinihrule yesulai sodhe, “ke kunai pni nihumma ksaila aphni ptnilai tyagn skch?” tinihru yesule kehi glt kura voleko cahanthe. yesule jvaph dinubhyo, ‘ke timihrule dhrmsastrma pdheka chainau? ‘jb prmesvrle smsarko srsti grnubhyo, ‘uhamle nr r nari bnaunu bhyo.’ ani prmesvrle bhnnu bhno, ‘tyskarn manisle aphno ama-babulai choder aphni ptniseg miler bsch. ysri yi dui manishru ek hunechn. ‘ysrth duijna manishru dui rhdainn r eutai hunchn. prmesvrle yi duilai eutai bnaunu bheko ho. ysaikarnle ksaila tinihrulai alg parnu humdain.’ phrisihrule sodhe, “ydi tyso bhe mosale kin euta manisilai vivah vicchedko kagi lekher aphni ptnisit smbnch vicchedh die?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “mosale timihrluai aphni ptnihrusmg vivih vicched grne anumti dieko karn ke ho bhne tinihrule prmesvrko siksalai svikar grn asvikar greko thiyo.

tr suruma ysto thien. m bhndchu jsle aphno ptnilai tyager arko strismg vivah grdch usle vybhicar grdch. euta manisle aphni svasnilai tyager arki ptnismg tyt-tibela vivah grn paumdch jb usko phileiki ptnile aru kunai manisismg vybhicar grdche.' celahrule yesulai bhne, 'ydi tyhi karnle matr euta manisle aphno ptnilai tyagn skch bhne vivah ngrnu nai asl hunch.' yesule jvaph dinubhyo, 'sbaile vivah sambndhi yo stylatali mann sktainn. tr prmesvrle ksai-ksailai matr yo kura mann skne bnaunu bheko ch kahi manishrule kin vivah grn skdain bhne barema vibhinn karnhru chn. tinihrumdhye kahi sntan jnmaune ksmta bheka hun skchn kahi manishrulai, aru manishrule kehi smy pchi tysto graeko hunch. kahi aru svrgko rakyko nimti vivah asvikar grchn. tr vivah grnele vivah sambndhi yo siksa mannu prdch.' tyspchi manishru aphna bal-balikhurulai lier yesukham ge taki uhamle tinihru mathi aphna hat rakher prarthna gridinu bheko cahnthyo. jb uhamka celahrule yo dekhe, tinihrule manishrulai hpkaer tyso grn dienn. tr yesule bhnnubhyo, 's-sana balkhurulai mkham aun nrok. kinbhne svrgko rajy yi sana balkhru jstai manishruko ho' tyspchi tinihrumathi hat rakher yesu tyhambat janubhyo. euta manis yesukham aer sodhyo, 'gurujyu, annt jivn prapt grnka lagi maile ke grnu prch?' yesule jvaph dinubhyo, 'asl ke ho? mlai kin ysrri sodhdaichau?' prmesvr matr asl hunuhunch. ydi timi annt jivn paun cahnachau bhne, timile ajnahrhu paln grnu prdch.' tys manisle sodhyo, 'kun ajnahrhu?' yesule jvaph dinubhyo, 'ksaiko htya ngr, ksaisit vybhicar ngr; jhuto gvahi ndeu, aruko ninda grnu humdain, aphna ama-babuko adr gr'ani 'aphailaim prem gre jsto arulai pni prem gr.' tyo jvan manisle bhne, 'maile yi sb ajnahrhu paln greko chu. ab aru maile ke grnu prch?' yesule bhnnubhyo, 'ydi timi siddh hun cahnachau bhne, aphuma bheko je iti cijhru chn tyo bikri gr. tysbat aeko paisa-rupiyam gribahurulai bamdh. timile tyso gryau bhne timile svrgma bheko smptti prapt grnechau. tb timi aer mero pchi lag.' tr yo kura suner tyo jvan manis khubai niras bhyo kinbhne tyo dhni manis thiyo. ysrtth u yesulai choder ghalyo. tyspchi yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, 'm tinihurulai samco bhndchu. euta dhni manisalai svrgko rajyama psn khubai kthin hunch. dhni manisalai prmesvrko rajyama psnu bhnda bru umtlai siyoko natribat chirn sjilo prnech.' jb celahrule ysta kura sune, tinihru khubai kcit bhe. tinihrule sodhe, 'ydi ysto bhe kse uddhar paun skch t?' yesule celahrulai herer bhnnubhyo, 'manishruko nimti yo asmbhvh ch. tr prmesvrko nimti hrek kura smbhvh ch.' pptrusle yesulai bhne, 'hamile aphusit bheka prtyek kura tyager tpaimko pchi lagyaum. tyso bhe hamile ke paunehchau.' yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, 'm tinihurulai samco bhndchu. jb nyam smarko srsti hunech, manisko putr tyo mhan simhasnma bsnech. ani tinihru pni israelka bahr kulmathi insaph gr-dai bahrvtu simhasnhruma bsnechau. ani ti js-jsle mero nimti aphno ghr, dajyu-bhai, didi-bhni, babu-ama, chora-chorihru, ani jggga-jminhru chodeka chn tinihrule chodeko bhnda dherai paunechn. tinihrule annt jivn paunechn. ahile ucc ohodama pugekahru sbaile bhvisyama hoco sthan paunechn. dherai jso jo nimn sthanma preka chn bhvisyama ucc ohodama

pugnechn.

20

"svrgko rajy euta jminko maliddhko jsto ho jsko dakhbari ch. ek bihan sberai aphno dakhbarima jyalama kam graun khetalahruko khoji gryo. usle ek dinko jyala camdiko ek sikk dine dbndost gri khetalahurulai dakhbarima kam grn pthayo. 'pray nau bjetir bjar grn bhni u bahir gyo usle kehi manishru ubhirheko dekhio ani tinihurulai sodhyo 'tinihru mero barima ger kam grchau bhne m tinihurulai ucit jyala dinechu.' tyspchi tinihru kam grnlai dakhbarima ge."pheri tyo manis ekplt pray bahr bje tir arkoplt tin bjetir bahir niskiyo. duvaiplt tinle dakhbarima kam grnlai jyala dieka khetalahurulai lyayo. pheri prayh pamc bje u bjar grn niskiyo. pheri kehi manishrulai kehi ngri tysi ubhirheko dekhio. usle tinihurulai sodhyo, 'kehi kam ngri tinihru kin yham bsirheka chau?' manishrule bhne, 'ksaile hamilai kamma laenn.' "usle bhnyo, 'tyso bhe tinihru pni mero dakhbarima ger kam grn skchau.' "jb samjh pryio tyo khetko malikle khetalahruko niriksklai bhnyo, 'sbaile khetalahurulai bolaer tinihruko jyala bamdi deu. sb bhnda pchi aeka khetaladekhi jyala badn thale.' "pamc bjetir aer kam thalne khetalahrule aphnai jyala pae. tinihru prtyekle euta camdiko sikkapa. tyspchi phile lyaeka khetalahrule aphna khrc pae. tinihrule phile paeka khetalahru bhnda bdhta jyala paune asa greka thie. tr tinihrule pni arulepni arule jstai ek-ekvta camdiko sikkapa matr pae. jb tinihrule euta matr camdiko sikkapa pae tinihrule maliksit nggn gre. khetalahrule virodh gre, pchi aekahrule ek ghnta matr kam greka chn. tr tinihurulai pni hamilai jstai euta camdiko sikkapa diyo. ani hamile bhne din bhri prcnd ghamma kam greka chaum." "tr jminko malikle, khetalahrumdhye ekjalnai bhnyo, 'sathi, maile timilai anyay greko chain. euta camdiko sikkama nai kam grn msit tinihru maneko thiay. hoin? ysaile aphno jyala thap r bato lal jyalama lyaeko antim khetalalai pni timilai jstai din chanchu. ke mero paisa aphno khusima claune adhikar msmg chain? athva m udar chu bhner timilai isya lgyo?' "tysri ahile pchi hune bhvisyama aghi hunech ani jo ahile philo sthanma ch bhvisyama antim sthanma hunech." yesu yruslem janu humdaithyo. uhamka bahrai jna celahrhu pni uhamka sathma thie. jb uninhr jamdai thie, yesule tinihurulai bhela grer manisgt rupma kura grnu bhyo. uhamle tinihurulai bhnnubhyo, "hami yruslem jamaidachau. manisko putrlai mukhy pujaharihru r vyvstha sastrihruko hatma sumpinech. tinihrule maniska putrlai mrtyu dnd-dinechn. tinihrule manisko putrlai gair-yhudihruka hatma sumpnechn. tinihrule uslai gali grechn, korra launechn krusma jhunyaer marnechn. tr mreko tesro dinma u bauri uthnech." tb jbdiki ptni yesukham ain. unka chorahrhu pni sathma thie. unle sir nihrer yesulai dndvt grin ani yesusit kehi kuro magin. yesule sodhnbhnyo, "timi ke cahnachau?" unle bhnin, "tpaimko rajyama yi mera chorahrumdhye ekjalnai tpaimko dhinehatpti r arkolai tpaimko debre hatpti bsn paun prtijna grnuhos." ani yesule ti chorahrulalai bhnnubhyo, "tinihru ke magirheka chau tyo tinihrule bujheka chainau. m jun kst bhogn lagirheko

chu ke tysto timihru shn grnskchau?"tinihrule jvaph die, "hami grnskchau!" yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "niscynai maile jun yatna bhogne chu tyhi timihrule pni bhognuprch. tr m ksailai mero dahine r de-brepti bsaun skdin. mera pitale ti manishru niscit grisknu bheko ch jsle ti sthan paunechn. uhamle nai ti sthanhru ti manishrukalagi tyar parnu bheko ch. ti thaumhru tinihrukai hunechn." aru dsjna celahru yo suner. tinihru ti dui bhaisng audhi risae. yesule sbai celahrulai ekai thaum bhela hun bolaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "gair yhudihru aru manishru-mathi adhikar dekhaun khojchn. ani tinihrubhnda mukhy manishru pni aru sbai mathi adhikar ch bhner dekhaun khojchn. tr timihru cahim tysto hunu humdain. ydi timihrumdhye kofi thulo manis hun cahnnchau bhne, u nokr jsto bher aruko seva gr-nuprch. ydi timihru mdhye kofi philo manis hun cahnnchau bhne, usle das jsto bher aruhruko seva gr-nuprch. manisko putrsgm pni ystai hunech. manisko putr aru manisbat seva paun aeko hoin. tr manisko putr aru manishruko sevagr n aeko ho. manisko putr dherai manishruko rksako nimti jivn sm-rpn grn aeko ho." jb yesu r uhamka celahru jorikobat jamdai thie, dherai manishrule uhamlai pchya. batoko kinarma duyjna andha manishru bsirheka thie. ti andhahrule yesu tyatitirbat jamdai grnu bheko kura sune. ani ti andhahru cicyae, "prbh, daudka putr, hamimathi dya grnuhos." sbai manishrule ti andhahrulei hpake. tinihru ti andhahrulei hlla grer vinti grn dienn. tr ti andhahru ajh jodle cicyae, "prbh, daudka putr, hamimathi dya grnuhos." yesu rokinu bhyo r andhahrulei bolaer uhamle bhnnubhyo, "m tinihruko nimti ke gridiu bhne cahnnchau?" andhahrule jvaph die, "prmprrbhu hami dekhnn cahnnchau." yesulai andhahruprti dya jagyo. uhamle ti andhahruka amkha sprs grnubhyo ani tinihru dekhne skne bhe. tystpchi tinihru yesulai pchyaun lage.

21

yesu r uhamka celahr yruslem njik aipugn lageka thie. tr tinihru phile "jaitun-damda" ko bethphagema rokie. yesule apna dui jna celahrulai tyahmko euta ngrma pthaunu bhyo. yesule apna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihrule dekhheko shrma jau. tyahm prves grn sath euta gdhalai bamdheko bhettane chau. tyo gdhasgm euta bchedo pni hunech. ti duvai phukaler m kham lyau. ydi ksaila timihrulei kehi prsn gre uslai, 'prbhulai yi gdhahruko avsyk preko ch. uhamle ti camdai phrkai dinu hunech bhni jvaph dinu.'" agmvk-tale bhneko yo kura pura hos bhner yso bheko thiyi "sionko ngrlai bhnn, 'ab timihruko raja aunu hum-daich. uham vinmr hunuhunch ani gdhama cdher aunu humdaich, uham euta bhari bokne bchedomathi aunu humdaich, jo kam grnkai khatir jnmeko psu ho.'" jkriya 99 celahru ge r yesule btaunu bhe anasar gre. anihru gdha r tysko bchedalai lier yesukham phrki ae. tinihrule apna vstr gdhalai odhaide, ani yesu tysmathi bsnu bhyo. yesu yruslem trt jane batama gdhama cdher janubhyo. dherai manishrule yesuko nimti batoma vstrhru ochyaideka thie. aru manishrule rukhka hamgahru kate r batoma ochyai

die. kehi manishru yesuko adhi-adhi himddai thie. kofi manishru yesuko pchi-pchi himddai thie. manishru yso bhndai kraun lage, "daudko putr hosnna! 'prbhuko naumma aune dhnyka hun!' tystpchi yesu yruslembhitr prves grnu bhyo. smpurn shrbsi acm-mit bhe. tinihrule sodhe, "yo ko ho?" yesusmgai aeka manishrule jvaph die, "uni yesu hun. galil shrko nas-rtka agmvkta uni nai hun." yesu mndirttrph lagnubhyo. uhamle kin-bec grne sbailai tyahmbat dhpaunu bhyo. ani yesule dhukur becnehruko benchru pni pltai dinu bhyo. yesule tyahm bheka manishrulei bhnnubhyo, "dhrmsastrma ysto lekhieko ch, 'mero ghr prarthnako ghr bhnninech.'tr timihrule prmesvrko ghrlai dakuhruko 'addama print grirhechau.'" kehi andha r kehi lngda manishru mndirma yesu kham ae. yesule ti manishrulei niko paridinu bhyo. mukhy pujaharihru r sastrihrule yo drsy dekke. tinihrule yesuka cmtkar karyhru ani mndirma balkhrule yesulai nai prmsa grirheka dekke. balkhru bhndai thie, "daudka putr, hosnna!" ysma pujaharihru r sastrihru krodhit bhe. mukhy pujaharihru r sastrihru yesulai sodhe, "balkhrule ke bhnnirheka chn tpaimle sunnu bho?" yesule jvaph dinubhyo, "avsy. ke timihrule khile dhrmsastrhruma pdheka chainau? 'uhamle balkhrulei stuti grn sikaunu bhyo?'" tystpchi yesule tyo thaumalai chodnubhyo r ngrdekhi bahir bethanima janubhyo. tyo rat yesule tyhim bitaunu bhyo. bholipt bihanai, yesu ngrtir rphkirhnu bheko thiyi. uham bhokaunu bheko thiyi. uhamle batoko kinarma tys nebharko rukh dekhnu bhyo. yesule nebharko rukhko cheuma ger uhamle kehi phl khane iccha grnubhyo. tr tyo nebharko rukhma tysma khane phl kehi thien. tyahm pataipat matr thie. ani yesule tyo rukhlai bhnnubhyo, "ab up-rant tmma phl lagne chain." acank tyo rukh oilayo r mryo. celahrule tyo dekke. tinihru ckit bhe. tinihrule sodho, "ksri nebharko rukh sukoy r jhtai mrihalayo?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timihrulei samco bhndchu. ydi timihruma visvas ch r tysma smka chain bhne, maile jstai timihrule pni grn sknechau. timihrule tyo bhnda dherai grn sknechau. timile ys phadlai bhnn skchau, 'e phad ja ani smudrma khs.' ydi timihruma visvas bhe, timihrule bhne jstai hunech. visvas grer magyau bhne timihrule prarth-nma mageko junsukai kura pni paunechau. yesu mndirttrph janubhyo. r uhamle sikairhnu bheko bela, mukhy pujarihru r jn-sadharnka aguvahru yesukham ae. tinihrule yesulai bhne, "hamilai bhnnuhos. yi karyhru grn tpaimko ke adhikar ch? ysto adhikar tpaimlai ksls dieyo?" yesule jvaph dinubhyo, "m pni timihrulei euta prsn sodhn jahnchu. ydi timihrule mlai jvaph diyau bhne, m kun adhikarke yi kamhru grirhechu bhni btaunechu. 'mlai bhnn yuhnnako bp-tisma prmesvrbat va manis ksbat bhyo? mukhy pu-jarihru r yhudi netahrule yesuko yo prsn bare bhs gre. tinihru apsm bat cit grn thale, 'ydi hamile yuhnnako bptisma prmesvrbatai bheko thiyi, bh-nyau bhne uhamle bhnnu hunech 'tyso bhe timihrule yuhnnalai kin visvas ngreko bhni?' ydi hamihrule 'yo bptisma manisbatai bheko thiyi,'bhnyau bhne sbai manishru hamihrusgm risaune chn. hami manishrubat savdhan hunuprch kinbhne tinihru sbai yuhnnalai agmvkta ho bhner visvas grchn." tystpchi

tinihrule yesulai jvaph die, “yuhnnalai khambat tyo adhikar diiyo hami jandainau.”tb yesule bhnnubhyo, “tyso bhe m pni bhne chain ki kun adhikarle m yi sb karyhru grirhechu.” “timihru ysko barema ke socchau? ekjna maniska dui chorahru thie. tyo manisle aphno jetha choralai bhnyo, ‘chora, jau r ger aj dakhbrima kam gr.’ choralie jvaph diyo, ‘m jandin.’ tr kehi smypchi usle aphno vicar bdlyo, ani gyro. “tyspchi babu arko chorakhm ge r bhne, ‘chora, jau ani aj mero dakhbrima kam gr.’ choralie jvaph diyo, ‘hunch, babu, m ger kam grchu.’ tr tyo chora gen. “ab yi dui chorahruma kun cahimle aphno babuko ajna paln gryo.yhudi netahrule jvaph die, ‘jetha cahile.’yesule tinihrluai bhnnubhyo, “m samco kura timihrluai bhndchu. mhsul uthaunehru r vesyahru khrab manishru hun bhni timihru thandchau. tr prmesvrko rajma timihru bhnda phile tinihrule prves grn paunechn. yuhna shi jivn bamcne upay dekhaunlai aeka thie. tr timihrule yuhnnalai ptkkai visvas grenau. tr mhsul uthaunehru r vesyahrule yuhna mathi visvas gre. ani mhsul uthaunehru r vesyahrule yuhnnalai visvas greko timihrule dekhkeka thiyau. tr ajhai pni timihrule unlai visvas grn mn grenau. “yo ukhan sun kunai manisko jmin thiyu. usle tyo jminna dakh lgayo. usle dakhko jminko vripri prkhal nirman gryo. ani tysbhitir dakh pelne kolkhneko thiyu. pheri tyo manisle euta mcen bnaco. usle aphno khet kofi kisanhrulai jimma dier u yatrama gyro. kehi smy pchi, phsl uthaune smy bhyo. ani tys manisle aphno hissa lyauun pthayo. “tr kisanhrule ti nokhruluai smate ani ekjnalai pite, arkolai maridie ani arkolai dhungale hirkaer maridie. pheri tyo khet-malikale kisanhrukham aru nokhrulalai pthayo. usle pahilebhnda dherai nokhrhu pthaeo thiyu. tr kisanhrule tinihrusmg pni ystai nai vyvhar gre. tyspchi usle aphnai choralai kisanhrukham pthayo. usle bhnyo, ‘kisanhrule mero choralai adr dekhaunechn.” “tr kisanhrule apsmay so bhne, ‘yo ta malikko chora ho. yo khet usko hunech. hamile yslai maryau bhne khet hamrai hunech.’ ani kisanhrule choralai smater, uslai khet bahir marer phyamki-die. “ab tyo khet ko malik aer ti kisanlai ke grla?” ti yhudi pujaharihru r netahrule bhne, “usle ti drsthrulalai avsy nai marnech. tyspchi unle aphno khet aru kisanhrulalai kmaun dinechn. jsle phlko smya maliklai usko bhag bujhaun lyauuchm uninhrulai tyo khet kmaun diinech.” yesule tinihrluai bhnnubhyo, “niscy nai timihrule yo dhrmsastrma pdheka chau’jun dhungalai dkrmihrule rdd gre, tyhi dhunga mukhy kune dhummga bnyo, yo prmprrbhule grnu bheko ho r yo hamro lagi acmmko hunech.” “tysaikarn m timihrluai bhndchu, prmesvrko rajy timihrubat khosinech. tys pchi prmesvrle ysta manishrluai dinu hunech, jsle prmesvrle aphno rajma cahnu bhe anusarko kam utpnn grnechn. ani jo kofi pni tyo dhungamathi khsnech u tukra tukra bnnech. ydi tyo dhunga ksaimathi khsyo bhne tysle tyslai dhulopitho parnech.” yesule bhnnu bheko yo ukhanlai mukhy pujaharihru r phrisihrule sune. yesule tinihrukai vismaya boldai hunuhunch bhne kura tinihrule bujhe. tinihru yesulai pkrne upay khojirheka thie. tr tinihru manishrudekhi draumthe. kinnbhe manishruma yesu agmvkta hun bhne visvas thiyu.

manishrluai bujhaunka nimti yesule kehi drstanthru bhnnubhyo. “svrgka rajy euta raja jstai ho, jsle aphno chorako vivahma bhojnko vyvstha grchn. rajale kehi manishrluai bhojma nimto greka thie. jb bhoj tyar bhyo, rajale aphna nokhrulalai ti manishrluai bolaun pthae. tr manishrule rajako ys bhojma upasthit hun asvikar gre. “tb rajale ajh dherai nokhrhu pthae. rajale nokhrulalai yso bhneka thie, ‘maile nimtaeka ti manishrluai khana tyar bhyo bhner bhnnu. maile mera goruhru ani pustyaeka psuhru marekochu. sbai kura tyari ch. vivahko bhojma samel hun au.” “nokhrule ti manishrluai bhojma aune agrh gre. tr tinihru nokhruko kura sunn asvikar gre. ti manishru a-aphnai kamma lage. ekjna aphno khetma ge, ani arko aphno vyapartir lage. ksailie nokhrulalai smater pite ani tinihrluai maridie. yo suner raja krodhit bhe. rajale aphno sena pthae, ti htyarahulalai mare ani tinihruko shr jlaer bhsm paradie. “tyspchi, rajale aphna nokhrulalai bhne, ‘vivahko bhoj tyari ch. maile ti manishrluai bolaeko hum, tr tinihru yo bhojma samel hun yogyko bhenn. yskarn timihru gli-liku kuna kunama jau ani dekhkehuru jtilai bhojma samel hun nimtyaer lyau. tinihrluai mero bhojma au bhnde.” ani nokhrhu glihrutir ge. tinihrule bhetesmm sbailai bhela pare. tinihrule ramra manishru sbailai bhojma samel graun lge. tyo thaum manisai-manisko bhidle bhrhyo. tyspchi ti khamdaigreka manishrluai hern bhni raja ae. kunai ekjnalai vivahko posakma nbheko rajale bhettae. rajale bhne, ‘mitr, timi yham bhitr ksri ayau? vivahko lagi laune posak timile lgaeka chainau.’ tr tyo manis kehi bolen. ani rajale aphna nokhrulalai bhne, ‘tyska hat khutta bamdher tyslai amdhyaroma phlideu jham manishru dukhle ruvasi grdai r dahra kitdai bschn.” “ho dherai manishru bolaieka hunchn. tr cunieka thorai matr chn.”kehi yhudi netahru yesulai jhukyaun khojchn tb phrisihrule tyo sthan chade jham yesule sikamudai hunuhunthyu. yesulai prsnhruko jalma parn tinihru shmt bhe. phrisihrule yesulai phmsaun kehi manishru pthae. tinihrule kehi aphnai manishru r kehi herodi dlka manishrluai pthae. ti manishrule bhne, “guruju, tpaim ati imandar hunuhunch bhner hami jandchau. hami jandchau tpaimle prmesvrko marg bare thiksit sikaunhunch. tpaim ksaisit draunu hunn. tpaimko adhi sbai manishru sman chn. ys-rth hamilai tpaimka dharna bhnnu hos. sijrlai mhsul tirnu ucit ho ki hoin” tr ti manishrule nramro jalsaji grdaichn bhner yesule bujhi halnubhyo. ani uhamle bhnnubhyo, “timihru kptihru hau. kehi jhuto nihumma timihru mlai phmsaun cahnachau? mhsul tirnma upyog grine sikka mlai dekhau.” ti manishrule yesulai ek camdiko sikka dekhae. yesule pheri bhnnubhyo, “sikkama ksko citr ch? ani ksko nam ty-ham amkit ch.” yesule pheri bhnnubhyo, “jo sijrko ho tyo sijrlai deu r jo prmesvrko prmesvrlai deu. ti manishrule yesule bhnnubheko kura sune, r tinihru chkk pre. ani yesulai tyhi choder tinihru ge. tyhi din kehi sdukihru yesukham ae. sdukihru visvas grthe ki kunai manis mrtyubat bauri uthne chain. sdukihrule yesulai euta prsn gre; tinihrule bhne, “guru-ju, mosale bhne anasar kunai vivahit purus bal-

bcca nbhikn mryo bhne usko bhaile aphna dajyuka nimti sntanhru jmaun tys vidhva aimailai vivah grn-skh. hami bic satjna dajyu-bhaihru thie. jethale vivah gryo r mryo. usko kunai balbcca thien. ysrrth usko bhaile vidhvi bhaijyulai vivah gryo. thyspchi tyo dosro bhai pni mryo. tystai ghnta tesro bhaismg pni ghnto r tystai aru dajyu-bhaihru smg gdrai sat dajyu-bhaismm ghntyo. tinihru sbai mrepchi tyo aimai pni mri. tr ti sataijna dajyu-bhaihrule tys aimailai vivah greka thie. tb punnrutthama tyo striko pti kun cahi hunech? yesule jvaph dinubhyo, "timihru yokura bujhdainau kinbhne dhrrmsastrma ke lekheko ch tyo timihru jandainau. prmesvrko sk-tiko visyama pni timihru kehi jandainau. tysbela jb manishru mryubab auruiuthchn tyham vivahko prsn nai amudain. manishru tyham ek-arka smg vivah grne chainn. sbai manishru svrgka svrgduthru jhaim hunechn. yskarn punnrutthanko visyama prmesvrle timihru lai ke bhnnu bheko ch tyo pdheka chainau. prmesvrle bhnnubheko ch, 'm abrahamko prmesvr, ishakko prmesvr, ani yakub ka prmesvr hum.'ysko mtbda prmesvr mrt manishruka prmesvr hunuhunn tr jimuda manishrusmg hunu hunch." manishrule sune r yesuko siksama tinihru chhk pre. yesule sdukihrud-lai ysri jvaph dier tinihru lai cup bnai dinu bheko suner phrisihru jmma bhe. ekjna phrisi mosako vyvstha prtai nikai jnan bheko thiyo. tyo phrisile yesu-lai priksa grne iccha gryo. tys phrisile yesulai sod-hyo, "gurujyu, vyvsthama sbaibhnda thulo ajna kun ho?" yesule jvaph dinubhyo, "timile aphna prmprbhu prmesvr lai prem grnuprch. aphno smpurn hrty-dekhi, smpurn atmadekhi r smpurn mndekhi prem grnuprch." yhinai philo r sbai bhnda mhan ajna ho. dosro ajna philo jstai ch 'aphulai jstai aru manislai pni prem grnu.' agmvktahraka sbai vyvstha r rcnahrui yinai dui ajnahruma adharit chn." jb phrisihru tyham bhela bhirheka thie, yesule tinihru lai euta prsn gr-nubhyo, "khristko visyama timihruko ke dharna ch? uham ksko putr hunuhunch." phrisihrule jvaph die, "khrist daudka putr hun." tyspchi yesule phrisihru lai bhnnubhyo, "ydi tyso bhe daudle uham lai kin 'prmp-rbhu' bhne? daud pvitr atmakoi sktidvara bolirheka thie. daudle bhne, 'prbhule mero prbhulai bhnnub-hyo, mero dahinepti bs, ani m timro struhrulai timra vsma rakhechu.' daudle khrist lai 'prmprbhu' bhnd-chn. tyso bhe kstri u daudko putr hunschk?" kunai pni phrisihrule yesuko yo prsnko jvaph din skenn. ani tysdindekhi ksaila pni yesulai ajh bdhta prsnhru grne sahs grenn.

23

tb yesule manishru r aphna celahrusmg kurakani gr-nubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, "kanunka sastrihru r phrisihru lai mosako niymko visyama siksadine ad-hikar ch. ysrrth tinihrule sikaeko kura paln grnu prch. tinihrule ahraeka kamhru grnu. tr tinihruko jivnsai-liko anusrn ngrnu. tinihru kehi grn bhni timihru lai ahraumchn tr apu camhi kehi grdenn. manishrule paln grnu ati ktrn prne niymhru arulai bnaumchn. ti niymhru paln grn tinihru arulai krma padrechn. tr tinihru apha i camhi kunai niym paln grne cesta pni grdainn. "tinihru manishru lai dekhaunka nimti

ramra kura grdchn. tinihru aphna dhrrmsastrhruka vises snduk rakhchn. tinihru sndukhru thula-thula bnaumchn. ani manishrule dekhnn skun bhner tinihru aphna prarthnama lgaune vstrhru pni lama-lama bnaumchn. ti kanunka sastrihru r phrisihru utsvhrama vises asnhru ogtn rucaumchn. tysi nai sbhaghrhrama pni mukhy asnhru prapt grn calhnchn. bjarhrama pni tinihru manishrubat smman paune iccha grchn. ani tinihru lai 'guru' bhni smbodhn greko sunn cahnnchn.' "tr timihruko 'guru' humdain. tinihru sbai dajyubhaihru ani didi-bhinhru hau. timihruko ek matr 'guru' hunuhunch. ani ys prthvima ksaila pni ksaila 'pita' bhni smbodhn ngrnu. timihruko ek matr pita hunuhunch. uham svrgma hunuhunch. ani timihrule 'malik' bhnnu humdain. timihruko ek-matr malik hunuhunch, khrist. timihrumajh jo sbai bhnda mhan ch, u timihruko sevkh hunuprch. jsle aphulai thulo dekhaumch usle aphulai nmr tulyaunu prch. "sastrihru r phrisihruka nimti yo ati nramro hunech. timihru kptihru hau. timihru svrgko ra-jyma prevs grn cahne manishruko dhoka thunchau. timihru apha i pni prves grdinau, ani prves grn ic-cha grne aruhrulai pni badha dinchau. "timi sas-trihru r phrisihruka nimti yo khrab hunech. timihru kptihru hau. timihru ek manis lai aphno mtma lyaunkalagi smudhrhu par gdrai vibhinn deshru ca-harchau ysto kohi manishru bhetayo bhne tinihru tyslai apu bhnda dobr khrab tulyaumchau. ani timihru yti hunchau ki timihru nrkko yogy hunchau. yi sastrihru r phrisihru lai dhikkar. timihru andho chau ani timihru arulai doryaumchau. timihru bhndchau, 'ydi ksaila mndirko namma spth liyo tyo arthhin hunch. tr ydi ksaila mndirko sun choer spth gryo bhne, usle tyo spth pura grnuprch' timihru andho-murkhhu hau! sun thulo ho ki sun lai pvitr parne mndir lo? ani timihru bhndchau, 'ydi ksaila vedi choer spth liyo bhne tyo kehi hoin. tr ydi ksaila bedimathiko bheti choer spth liyo bhne tyo aphno ksmko rni hunch.' timihru andho hau. bheti ki bhetilai pvitr tulyaune vedi thulo ho? jsle prtijna grnlai vediko pryog grch usle vedi r tysma bheka bheti duvai cijjai choer prtijna greko hunch. ani jsle prtijna grnlai mndirko pryog grch usle mndir r mndirma bsne 'eklai' choer spth khaeko hunch. ani jsle svrgko naumma spth lynch usle prmesvrko simhasn ani tys simhasnma bsne "lai" choer spth lieko hunech. "sastrihru r phrisihru lai dhikkar. timihru kptihru hau. aphuma bheko hrek cijko, pudina, sup r jira ko dsams bhagma ek bhag matr prmesvr lai dinchau. tr timihru asl hune dya dekhaune r iman-dar hune jsta vyvsthaka prmkh kurahru ltyaumchau. timihrule ti kurahru pni nltyaikh yi kamhru grnuprhe ho. timihru andha chau tr arulai aguvai grne kosis grchau. timihru bhusuna camhi caldchau tr umtlai camhi nildchau. timihru tystai chau. "sas-trihru r phrisihru lai dhikkar ho. timihru kptihru hau. timihru aphno thal r btukolai bahirbat matr dhun-chau. tr bhitr bhne arulai thger htyaeka bstuhru ani timihru svym lai khusi parne cijhrule bhrieka hunchn. e andha pharisihru phila pyalako bhitrpti spha gr r tyslai cokho bnau. tb pyalako bahiri bhag pni cokho hunech. "vyvsthaka sastrihru r phrisihru lai dhikkar. timihru kpti hau. timihru cuna poteko cihanru jsta

chau, jo bahirbat sunder dekhinchin. tr bhitrptti mreko manishruko hddihru hunchin. timihru pni tystai hau. bahirbat timihrulai ramrai dekhinch. tr bhitr timihruma chl r kptle bhrieko ch. “sastrihru r phrisihru-lai dhikkar. timihru kptihru hau. aghika agmvktahruko lagi timihrule cihan bnaumchau. asl manishruko cihanhru simgarchau. ani timihru bhndchau, ‘ydi hami hamra purkhahruka smyma humdo ho, ta ti agmvktahrulai marn hami unihrulai shyog grne thienau.’ ysi agmvktahru marneka snan hami haum bhne svikar aphai timihru dinchau. yskarn jau ani aphna purkhahrule suru greka papkrm pura gr. timihru srphru hau. timihru visalu srpka smn-tanhru hau. prmesvrdekhii timihru umkn skdainau. timihru sbai dosi painechau ani nrkma janechau. yskarn m timihrulai bhndchu ‘m timihrukologi agmvktahru buddhiman manishru r sastrihru pthaum-chu. yi mdhye ktipylai timihrule marnechau. ksailai jhundyaunechau. ksailai timra sbhaghama korra launechau ani euta shr dekhii arko shrsmm tinihru-lai lghachau. ani prthvima marieka sbai asl ‘manishruko rgtko nimti timihrulai dosyainech. habil jsta ramra manisko rgtko nimti ani mndir r vediko majhma marieko berekyahko choro jkriyako rgtko nimti ys prthvima habil dekhii jkriyako smysmm marieka sbai ramra manishruko rgtko nimti timihrunai dosi thhrinechau. m timihrulai samco bhndchu. yi sbai kura timihru nai ahile bamcirheka manishrumathi ailagnech. “he yruslem, yruslem! timihru agmvktahrulai marchau ani timihrukham pthaieka smdesvakhkhrulai dhungahanchau. dheraiplt maile timra manishrulai mddt grn caheko hum. jsi pothile aphna cllahrulai pkhetamuni btulch tysrinai maile timra manishrulai btuln caheko hum. tr timihrule mlai tyso grn dienau. tb timihruko ghr pni ujad bnainech. m bhndchu, ab uprant prmprrbhuko naumma aune manis dhnyka hun bhndai uslai svagt ngrunjel smm timihrule mlai khnechainau.”

24

jsai yesu mndir choder ktai janu humdaithiyo uhamko celahru mndirko bhvnhru dekhau bhni ae. yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “yi bhvnhru dekhdaichau? m timihrulai samco bhndchu yi bhvnhru dhvms parinechn. kunai dhunga arko dhungamathi rhne chain.” tysko kehi berpchi yesu jaitun damdama bsirnhu bheko thiyi. celahru yesuko sathma ekantma ae. timihrule bhne, “yo ghtna khile hunech krpya hamilai pni bhnnuhos. tpaimko agmnko r smsarko antko smket ke hunech?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “hosiya bs. timihrulai ksaila murkh bnaun npaos. dherai manishru aunechn r mero nam linechn. timihrule ‘m nai khrist hum.’ bhni dherailai murkhbnaunechn. timihrule lmdaika barema sunechau. anitimihrule ab hune lmdaika barema pni smacar sunechau. tr draunu prdain. yi sb ghtnahru hunaiprch. tr anty ajh aihalne chain. kinbhne ek jatile arko jatiko virodh grnech ani rajy rajyko virodhma yudd hunech. ani dherai thaumma anikal lagnech ani bhumicalo janech. yi sbai thok sutkeri vyatha lage jham ailagne chn. tyspchi timihrulai manishrule nramro vyvhar grnechn. manishrule timihru-

lai saskhruko hatma sumpne r staunechn r marnechn. timihrule mmathi visvas grekai karn manishrudvara timihru ghrnit hunechau. tysbela visvasivishrule aphno visvas hraunechn. timihrule eka-arkalai virodh grnechn r ek-arkalai ghrna grnechn. aneakum jhuta agmvktahru ghrna grnechn. timihrule manishrulai jhuto kurahuma visvas graune kosis grnechn. sm-saraibhri thuprai dusthrudekha prnechn. ani ekd-mai visvasihrule prem dekhau chain. tr antysmmai jo drdh rhnch ubi nai surksit hunech. sm-saraibhri prmesvrko rajyko barema susmacarhu prcar grinech. prtyek rastrlai nai yi kurahru bh-ninech. tyspchi anty aune ch. “daniyl agmvktale ‘ysto khrab kurahrulevidhvms lyaune ch bhni btaeka thie. timihrule ysto drlagda kurahru pvitr thaum ani mndirma ubhier dekhnechau.” yi kura pdhne manisle ysko arth bujhnuorch. “tysbela yhudiyaka manishru phaditr bhagnu prnech. manishru ktai nrokkii smy kher nphali, bhagnechn. ydi kunai manis ghrko chanama ch bhne ghrbat kehi linlai u tl orlin humdain. ydi koki khetma ch bhne u pni kot linlai phrki janu humdain. tysbela, grbhviti bheka strihru r ani dudh piune sisulai dudh cusaune amahruka nimti khubai dukhpurn hunech. visram r jadoko smyma ysi bhagnu npros bhni prarthna gr. kin? kinbhne tysbela atynt dukh hunech.srstiko suru bhedekehi ahilesmm smsarma ysto dukh bheko thien. pchi khilyai pni bhvisyma ysto dukh aiprne chain. prmesvrle tyo mhasmktko smy chotyau-nubheko ch. ydi tyo smy chotyaien bhne, kunai manis pni bamcne chain. tr aphule cuneka manishrulai mddt grnlai prmesvrle tyo smylai choto parnu bheko ch. tysbela ksai-ksaile timihrulai yso bhnnskchn, ‘her, khrist yham hunuhunch.’ athva arka ksaila bhnnskch, ‘aham tyham hunuhunch.’ tr tinihrulai visvas ngr. jhuto khrist r jhuto agmvktahru deka prnechn thula-thula kurahru r cmtkarhu grnechn. smbhv bhe prmesvrle cunnu bheka manishrulai smet dhoka dinka nimti timihrule yso grnechn. her, maile adhibatai ys barema timihrulai srkt graekochu. “ksaile bhnnech, ‘khrist mrubhuma hunuhunch.’ tr timihru khristlai bhetn mrubhumi tir njau. aru ksaila bhnnskch, ‘khrist tyo kothama hunuhunch.’ tr tys-lai visvas ngr. jb manisko putrko agmn hunch sbai manishrule dekhna paunechn. ysbela akasma bijuli cmker caraitir uyjalo bhejsto hunech. r tyo uyjalo caraitir dekhinech. giddhru jmma bheko dekker timihru tyham sino ch bhner jann skchau tsaigri mero agmmn tystai prtyks hunech. “ti dinka smk-thruchi turntai ‘gham amdhyaro hunech, ani junle pni aphno cmk dine chain. tarahru akasbat jhrnechn, ani akaska sbai cijhru herpher hunechn.’ “tysbela akasma kehi cinh dekhine chn r ti manisko putrko cinh hunechn. sm-sarbhrika sbai manishru runechn. sbai manishrule manisko putrlai akasma badlsmg amudai greko dekhnechn. manisko putr skti r mhan gaurv lier aunechn. carai disabat akasko ek cheu dekhii arko cheusmm prmesvrudvara cuneko manishrulai bhela grn manisko putrle turhiko avaj shit svrgduthrulai pthaunu hunech. “nebharako rukhle timihrulai siksa dinech jb nebharako rukkho ham-gahru hriyo dekhinchn paluva pherdai greko dekker timihru jandchau grism rtu njik ch. timihrusit pni

ystai hunech. jb timihru ysto bheko dekhchau, tysbela timihrulai smy njik ch r tyo aune lageko ch bhni thaha hunech. m timihrulai samco bhndchu, ys pustaka manishru jivit rhda nai yi kurahru hunechn. akas r prthvi dhvms grinech, tr maile boleka sbdhru khilyai nas hunechainn.:32-37; tyo ghtna khile ghtnech bhner kunai manisile pni tyo smy r din jandain. putr apha r svrgduthrule pni jandainn. tr pitale matr jannuhunch. manisko putr auda, tysbela tystai sthiti hunech jsto sthiti nuhko smya bheko thiyi. tysbela jl-prly hun aghi manishru khai piirheka thie. manishru vivah grdai thie r aphno chora ani chorihrulai vivah grn diirheka thie. nuh jhajbhitr ndcunjelmm manishrule yso girrheka thie. manishrule ke bhirheko ch bhni kehi janeka thienn. tr tysaibela jlprly bhyo ani sbai nst bhyo. manisko putrko agmnko smya pni ystai hunech. duijina manishru khetma kam girrheka hunechn. ekjnalai uthaine ch r arkolai chodiinech. duijina strihru jamtoma ann pimdirheka hunechn. eutalai lginch r arkolai chodinech. 'yskarn sdhai tyar bs. kitibela timihruka prmprbhu aunu hunech bhner kura timihrulai thaha hune chain. yad gr ydi ghrko malike cor kitibela aumch bhner thaha paeko bhe u tyar bher bsane thiyi. u srkt rhne thiyi r corlai dhrbhitr pasn dinde thiyi. yskarn timihru pni tyar bs. manisko putr ysto smya aunech jsko timihrule asa greka hune chainau. "buddhiman r visvasi nokr ko camhi ch r malike uslai aphna sbai nokrhulalai bhnda vises jimmvari sumpinch r aru sbaimathi thik thik smya khanekurako prbndh grne jimmama lgaumch. jb malik aumch r nokrlai diieko kam girrheko bhettch, bhne tyo nokr dhny ko ho. m timihrulai samco bhndchu. tyo malike uslai aphusit bheko sara smpt-timathi jimma lgauch usle prtyek kurahruko hercah grn paumch. tr nokr nai dust ch r aphno malik jhtt aumdain bhner smjhinch bhne tysbela ke hunch? tyspchi usle aru nokrhulai pitn thalch. u aphujstai aru manishrusmg bser khan r piun lagch. ani jb malik nsoceko dinma aipugnech. jb ki usle asa ngreko din r nsmjheko smya aipugnech. tpschi malikbat u dndit hunuprch. malikle uslai kptihrusmg samel graidinech. tyham amanishruko ruvavsi r dahra kitai hunechn.

25

"tysbela svrgko rajy dsjna knyahrui jstai hunech, jo a-aphna diyo lier dulha prkhn ge. pamcvti knyahrui murkh thie. ani pamcvti knyahrui buddhimti thie. ti pamcvti murkh knyahrule aphna diyo lie tr aphusit jogeda tel lgenn. tr pamcvti buddhimti knyahrule aphna-aphna diyohru lie ani tinihrule jgma jgeda tel pni bokeka thie. tr dulha aun ekdmai dhilo bhyo. sbai knyahrui thkit bhe r nidaun thale. mdhyaratma koi krayo, 'dulha aumdaichn. unlai bhetn bahir au'. 'tb sbai knyahrui byumjhie. tinihrule a-aphna diyohru tyar pare. tb buddhihin knyahrule buddhimti knyahrulai bhne, 'hamilai timihruko kehi tel deu kinbhne hamroma bheko tel skio ani hamra diyohru nibhdaichn.' "buddhimti knyahrule jvaph die, 'hoin! kinbhne hamroma bheko tel timihru sbaika lagi pryapt humdain. bru, timihru aphai psma ger

aphno lagi tel kin, tyo asl hunch. "tyspchi ti pamcjna buddhihin knyahrui tel kinn ge. jb tinihrui jamdai thie, tsaibela dulha aipuge ani tyar rheka sbai knyahrui dulhasmg vivahko bhojma samel bhe. tyspchi dhoka thuniyo ani tala lgaio. "kehi smypchi aru knyahrui ae. tinihrule bhne, 'svami, hamilai dhoka khalidinu hos hamilai pni bhitr psn dinhos.' "dulhale jvaph die, 'timihrulai samco bhndchu. m timihrulai cind-inm.' "yskarm smdhai srkt bs. timihru jandainau ki manisko putr kun din va kun smya aune hun." "svrgko rajy tyo manis jstai hunch jo aphno ghr dekhi arko sthan trph yatra grch. ghrbat nisknu bhndaaghi usle aphno nokrhru boelaumchn r aphna cijhruko jimma tinihrulai dinchn. kun cahim nokrlee ke kti grn skch bhni usle vicar gryo. usle ekjna nokrlai pamc toda diyo. arkolai dui toda diyo. ani tesrolai ek toda diyo. tyspchi usle aphno yatra suru gryo. nokr jslai pamc toda diieko thiyi tyo turnt vyapar grn tyo sthan choder himdyo. usle aru pamc toda bdhaune kam gryo. dui toda paunele pni tysi gryo. usle pni aphno sbai rupiyam vyaparma lgaio ani dui toda kmayo. tr ek toda matr paisa paune nokr gyo r bhuima khaldo khnyo. tysle tyo paisa khaldauma puryo.' "dherai smypchi malik ghr phkryo. usle nokrhulai ti rupiyamhru timihrule ke ke gryau bhner sodhyo. pamc toda paune nokr paisa lier malikkham ayo. tysle bhnyo, 'mhasy, tpaime mlai pamc toda visvas grer jimm dinubheko thiyi. yskarn aru pamc toda kmaunlai maile ti rupiyam kamma lgaem.' "malikle jvaph die, 'timile ramro gryau. timi asl nokr hau jslai visvas grn skinch. tytti dherai paisa lier timile dherai unnti gryau. yskarn m timilai aru dherai jimmavari din skchu. au r msit khusi mnau' "tyspchi dui toda paune nokr malik kham gyo. tysle bhnyo, 'mhasy tpaime mlai dui toda jimma dinubheko thiyi. yskarn maile tyo paisa upyag grem r aru dui toda kmaem.' "malikle jvaph die, 'timile ramro gryau. timi asl nokr hau jslai visvas grn skinch. tytti thora paisa lier timile dherai unnti gryau. yskarn m timilai aru dherai jimmavari dinechu. au r m sit khusi bhnaui.' "tyspchi ek toda paune nokr malikkham ayo. tysle bhnyo, mhasy 'maile tpaime dherai kthor manisko rupma jann paem. biu nai nropi tpaime ann btuln cahnu bhyo. yskarn m dherai bhybhit bem. maile tpaimeko paisa jminma lukaem tpaime dinubheko tyo thaulo yhi ho.' "malikle jvaph die, 'tm dust r alche nokr hos. biruva nropeko thaumma bali uthaun aune r biruva nchreko thaumma ann btulne bhner taime mlai bhnis. tyso bhe. taile mero paisa baimeka jmma grnu prdthyo. m jb phrker aeko hunthem tysbela ti sbai paisa paun skthem. sathai tyo paisa mathi byaj paumnn skthem.' "yskarn malikle aru nokrhulalai bhnyo, 'tyo nokrbat paisako thaila khos r josit ds toda ch usailai deu. jo sit jti dheraich usle aru dherai paunech. tr josit kehi chain, usit bheko pni ubat khosinech.' tyspchi malikle bhnyo, 'yo bekame nokrlai bahir amdhyaroma nikli deu. jham manishru dukh r kstma dahra kitadai ruvabasi girrheka chn.' "manisko putr pheri aunu hunech. uham atynt gau-rvsmg aunu hunech. sbai svrgduthru pni uhamsmgai aune chn. uham rajako rupma simhasnma virajman hunuhunech. uhamko adhi smsarbhrika sbai manishru bhela hunech. ani manisko putrle ti

manishrulai dui alg alg dlma bamdnu hunech. yo bheda r bakhrahulai alg dlma pare jstai hunech. uhamile bhedahulai aphno dahineptti raknhuhenech r bakhrahulai aphno debreptti raknhu hunech. “ra-jale aphno dahine ptti bsekahulai bhnnu hunech, ‘au, mero pitale timihrulai dherai arsvad dinubheko ch. au r prmesvrle timihruko lagi prtijna grnu bheko rajy grhn gr. srstiko surudekhi nai yo timihruko nimti tyar grieko thiyo. yo timihruko rajy ho, kinbhne m bhokaeko bela timihrule mlai khana dieka thiyaum. m tirkhaeko bela timihrule mlai pani piun dieka thiyaum. m eklai r ghrbat tadieko them, ani timihrule mlai aphno ghrma svagt greka thiyaum. nango them, ani timihrule mlai lugaphata lgaun dieka thiyaum. m rogi them, ani timihrule mlai syahar greka thiyaum. m kaidi them, timihrule mlai hern aeka thiyaum.” “tb dharmik manishrule jvaph dinechn, ‘prmprrbhu, hamile tpaimlai khile, bhokaunu bheko dekhayau ani hamile bhojn diyaum? hamile tpaim tirkhaunu bheko khile dekhayau ani hamile pani pi-umn diyaum? hamile tpaimlai khile eklo ghrdekhi tadhieko dekhayau r hamile tpaimlai khilyau aphna ghrma lyayau? tpaim khile nango hunuhunthyo r hamile tpaimlai lugaphata lgaun diyaum. hamile khile tpaimlai rogi dekhayau m kaidma dekhayau r hami tpaimlai shyog grn ayaum?” “tb rajale tinihrulai jvaph dine chn, ‘m timihrulai samco bhndchu. yham timihrule mera yi manishruka nimti je jti gryau, ti jtinau ngny bheta pni timihrule mera nimti greka ho.” “tyspch i aphno debreptti bseka manishrulai rajale bhnechn, ‘mdekhi dur bhi jao. prmesvrle adhinai timihrulai dnd dine niscy grnu bheko ch. jau smdhai jlrhne agoma ps. tyo ago dusthru r tinika duthrukalagi balieko ho. timihru gihal, kinbhne m bhokaeko them, timihrule kehi khan di- enau. m tirkhaeka them, timihrule kehi piun di- enau. m ghrdekhi eklai r tadhoma them, ani timihrule mlai aphno ghrma bolaenau. m nango them, ani timihrule mlai phirinlai vstrhru dienau. m rogi them, ani kaidma them, timihrule mero prvah nai grenau.” “tyspch i tinihrule pni jvaph die, ‘prmprrbhu, hamile tpaimlai khile bhokaeko r tirkhaeko dekhayau? hamile khile tpaimlai eklo ghrdekhi tadho bheko dekhayau? ani hamile tpaimlai khile nango va virami va kaidma preko dekhayau? ani yi sb dekker hamile mddt grenau.” “tyspch i rajale tinihrulai jvaph die, ‘m timihrulai samco bhndchu, ‘yi mera manishru nimti je pni timihrule grenau, yi sbai timihrule mero nimti grenau.” tyspch i dust manishru sda-srvda dndit hunko nimti jane chn. tr asl manishru camhiannt jivn 2prapt grn janechn.”

26

yesule yi sbaikura bhnisepchi aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihrulai thahai ch dui dincpi nistar-cad suru hunech. tysai din maniko putrlai krusma tag-nal struhru kham sumpiinech.” tb mukhy pujahar-ihru r yhudi prdhan, aguvahr pujaahariko thaumma bhela bhe. prdhan pujaahariko nam kaiyapha thiyo. tys sbhama yesulai ksri pkrine bhne upay tinihrule nikale. tinihrule kehi jhuto niham grer yesulai pkrine r marne niscy gre. tinihrule bhne, “nistar-cadko

dinma hami yesulai pkrn skdainau. hami manishru risaeko r dnga greko cahmdainau. yesu bethanima hunuhunthyo. uham kystrogi sirmonko ghrma hunuhunthyo. jtibela yesu tyaham hunuhunthyo, euti aimai uham kham ain. unisng bhmully attr bhrieko euta sngrmrko bhumdulko thiyo. yesule kham-daigrnu bheko bela tinle yesuko sirma tyo sugndhit attr khnyain. celahrule tyo dekhe r aimaisng risae. celahrule sodhe, “yo attr kin nst greko? ysai dherai damma becer gibhrulai nst skinthyo.” yesule yi sb thaha paunubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo “timihrule yin-lai kin dikhari dinchau? yinle mero nimti asl kary greki chin. ti grib manishru sda timihru sath chn. tr m smdhai timihruko sath rhrhne chain. yinle mero srirbhri attr chridiin. yinle mlai m mre pchi mrt-smrkarko nimti tyar pareki hun. m timihrulai samco bhndchu. yo yasmacar sara smarma prcar grinech. ani prtyek thaumma yi stile greko su-karyhulai pni btainch. ani manishrule yinlai sdhaim smjhe chn. tyspch i bahrjna celahrumdhye ekjna mukhy pujahar-ihrukham gyo. tyo celako naum yhuda iskryoti thiyo. yhudale bhnyo, “m timihruko hatma yesulai sump-nechu. ysiko lagi mlai kti pais dinchau?” pujaharihule tyslai camdika tis vta sikka die. tysbeladekhi yhu-dale yesulai sumpidine mauka khojn lagyo. akhmiri rotiko phile din, celahrue yesukham ae. celahrule bhne, “nistar-cadko bhojn grn hami tpaimlai tyar paridinchau. hamile kham khan tyar greka tpaim cahnun hunch?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “shrtir jau. maile cineko manisko ghrma jau. uslai gurule yso bhnnu bheko ch bhner bhn, ‘mero tokieko smy ati njik aeko ch. m nistar cadko bhojn mero sbai celahrusit timro ghrma khahechu.” celahrule yesuko ajna anasar sbaikam gride. tinihrule nistar-cadko bhoj tyar pare. jb samjh bhnyo, yesu aphna celahrusath khamana bsnu bheko thiyo. tinihru sbaile bhojn khairheka thie. yesule bhnnubhyo, “m timihrulai samco bhndchu. timihrumdhye kunai ekjnale mlai visvas-ghat grnechau.” celahrue yo suner dukhi bhe. prtyekle uhamlai sodhe, “prbhu avsy pni mcahim hoin thik ho?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “jsle mero kcaurama msit hat coby tyosale mlai visvasghat grnech. man-isko putrle dhrmsastrma lekhie anasar januprch r usle mrneprch. tr manisko putrlai marnka nimti sumpne tys manisle nramro prinam bhognu prnech. ysto hunubhnda t tyo manis njnmieko bhe bes hune thiyo.” tyspch i yesulai visvasghat grn yhudale yesu-lai bhne, “guruiyu, niscy nai m tyo ekjna hoin thik ho?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “ho, yo timi nai hau.” kham-dai grda yesule roti linubhyo. yesule rotiko nimti prmesvrlai dhnyvad dinubhyo r tyslai tukra parnubhyo. yesule aphna celahrulai roti dinubhyo. r bhnnubhyo, “yo rotihru leo r khao. yo roti nai mero srir ho.” tyspch i yesule ek pyala dakhrs linubhyo. yesule tysko lagi prmesvrlai dhnyvad dinubhyo ani tyo celahrulai dinubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, “timihru prtyekle ysbat pio. yo dakhrs mero rgt ho. mero rgt-le prmesvrbat uhamko manishrukcalagi nyam krarko prarmbh grnech. yo rgt dherai manishrulai tinihruko pap ksmako lagi bhainch. m timihrulai bhndchu m yo dakhrs pheri piumdin jbsmm mero pitako rajyama nyam jstai bher hamihru ekai piumdamero.” tinihru sbaile euta bhjn gae. tyspch i unihru ‘jaitun dadama’

gae. yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “aj mdhyratma mero karnle timihrule aphno visvas hraunehchau. kinbhne yo dhrmsastrhuma lekhiako ch'm gotholai prhar grnechu, ani bthanka bhedahru chrpst hunechn.” jkriya13:7 tr m mrepchi, m mrtyudekhi bauri uthnechu. tyspchi m galil janechu . timihru pugnuaghinaí m tyham janechu.” ptrusle bhne, “sbai celahrule tpaimko karnle visvas hraun sknechn. tr m mero visvas khilyai hraumdin.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “m timilai samco bhndchu. ajai rati bhale basnu aghi timile mlai timplt inkar grisake hunechau.” tr ptrusle jvaph die, “m tpaimlai khilyai inkar grnechain tpaim sathai mrnu preta pni m tpaimlai inkar grne chain.” ani sbai celahrule yhi kura dohoryae. tyspchi yesu aphna celahrusath getsmni bhne thaumma janubhyo. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru yham bs, m cahim tyham ger prarthna grchu.” yesule ptrus r jbdiko dui chorahrulai aphno sathma lanubhyo. ani yesu khubai dukhi r vicitl hunubhyo. yesule ptrus r jbdika dui chorahrulai bhnnubhyo, “mero atma dukhai dukhle bhrieko ch. mero pran ghiro sokle mre tuly bheko ch. timihru yham msgm bs ani prkh.” ani yesu tinihru dekhi kehi pr janubhyo. yesu bhuima ghopto prer prarthna grn lagubhyo, “mera pita, smbhv bhe mlai yatnako yo pyala ndinuho. tr yo maile iccha gre anasar hoin tpaimko iccha anasar hos.” tyspchi yesu aphna celahru bhekhm rphkinubhyo. yesule tinihrulai mst nidairheko paunubhyo. yesule ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “timi mero nimti ek ghnta pni jaga bs skdainau? jaga bs ani prarthna gr, jsdvara timi priksama prne chainaue. timro atma tyar ch tr timro srir kmjor ch.” tyspchi yesu pheri dosroptk janubhyo ani prarthna grn lagnu bhyo, “mero pita, ydi maile ysai npiesmm yo yatnako pyala mbat htain smbhv nbhe tpaimle cahnu bhe jstai hun dinu hvs.” yesu pheri aphna celahru bheko thaumma aunu bhyo ysplnt pni yesule tinihrulai mst sutirheka paunubhyo kinbhne tinihruko amkhahru bhari thie. yskarn tinihrulai chader yesu kehipr janu bhyo. ani pheri prarthna grn lagubhyo. tesro ptkko prarthnama pni uhamle tyhi yacna grnubhyo. tb yesule celahrulkham aer bhnnubhyo, “timihru ajhai sutirheka r visram grirhekaí chau? manisko putrlai papihruko hatma sumpine smy njik aiseko ch. uth! hami gihalnu prch. yham mlai visvasdhat grne aumdaich.” jitibela yesu batcít grdai hunuhunthyo, yhudha tyham aipugyo. yhudha bahrhna celahrumdhyeka ekjna thie. yhudasmg thuprai manishru thie. ti manishrulai mukhy pujaharihru r jntaka budha-prdhanahrulai pthaeka thie. yhudaka ti manishru trvar r bhalahru lier aeka thie. yhudale yesulai cinaun bhner tinihrulai yo smket dieko thiyo. yhudale bhnyo, “m jsai cumbn grchu uni nai yesu ho. usailai pkrnu.” ani yhudha sidhai yesukham aer bhnyo, “he gurujyul” tyspchi yhudale yesulai cumbn khae. yesule bhnnuyo, “he mitr, timi je grn aeka chau tyo gr.” tyttinai bela manishru ae r yesulai hat hale. ani uhamlai pkrie. jb ysto bhyo, tb yesuko sathma bheka ekjna celela trvar jhikyho. usle prdhan pujahariko nokrlai hanyo ani kan ctta chinaidiyo. yesule tinlai bhnnubhyo, “timro trvar tyskai thaumma hal. jsle trvar claumch uslai trvarle nai mardch. timilai thaha ch, maile mera pitasmg mlai shayta grnu hos bhni vinti grne ho bhne. uhamle

svrgdutahruka bahr pltn jhttai pthaunu hunn? tr maile gre bhne dhrmsastrhuma lekhiako kura ksri pura hunech? dhrmsastrle yo ystai hunuprch bh-nch.” tb yesule sbai manishrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru mkham trvar r bhalahru lier ayau, manam m ek apradhi hum. m prtyek din mndirma bser sikairheko hunthe. ani timihrule mlai tyham pkrénau. tr yi sbai kurahru agmvyktahrule lekheanasar pura houn bhner ysto bhyo.” tyspchi yesuko sbai celahru uhamlai eklo choder bhage. yesulai pkrnehrule uhamlai prmuokh pujahari kайaphako ghurma puryae. sas-trihru r buda yhudi agrjhru tyham bhela bheka thie. ptrusle prmesvrbat yesulai pchayae. jb yesulai prghan pujahari kham lgimdaí thiyo ptrus prdhan pujahariko ghro amngsmm ae. uni tyham ger palehruko njikai bse. ab ke hune ho bhni ptrus hern cahnthie. prghan pujaharihru r yhudi netahruko spurn mhasbhale yesuko viruddhma kunai n kunai jhuto khot dekhauene kosis ger jsdvara tinihru yesulai marn skthe. 60 dherai manishru ae r yesuko viruddh jhuta abhiyoghru lgae. tr mhasbhale yesulai marnskine tysto kunai abhiyog paun sken. tb duijna manis aer bhnnlage, 61 “yo manislae ‘m prmesvrko mndir bhtkaun skchu ani tin dinbhitr pheri m ysai bnaidin skchu bhneko ch.” 62 ani prdhan pujaharile utther yesulai bhnnlage, “yi manishrule tpaimko viruddhma abhiyog lgaeka chn. ke aphumathi lgaieka aroprupti tpaimko kehi jvaph chain? ke tinihrule thikai bhneka hun?” 63 yesule kehi bhnnu bhen.tb prdhan pujaharile yesulai bhne, “ahile jivit prmesvrko naumma sph lter tpaimle bhnnuhos, jivit prmesvrko naumma hamilai sty kura bhnnu hos bhni m tpaimlai ades grchu. hamilai bhnnuhos ke tpaim nai khrist, prmesvrko putr hunuhunch?” 64 yesule bhnnubhyo, “ho, m nai hum. tr m bhndchu bhvisya tpaimle manisko putrlai prmesvrko dahineptti bsirheko r svrgko badlama aumdaí greko dekhnu hunech.” 65 prdhan pujaharile jb yo kura sune uni khubai krodhit bhe. apnau vstr cyatdaí unle bhnnlage, “yo manislae prmesvrko ninda greko ho! hamilai aru dherai prmanko ke khamco ch? timihru sbailae yinle prmesvrko viruddhma ninda greka sunyau. 66 timihruke ke ray ch? yhudihrule jvaph die, “uni dosi chn uni mrtyu dndko yogychn.” 67 tyspchi manishrule yesuko mukhma thukidie. tinihrule uhamlai muklake hirkae. ksai-ksaile yesulai jhapt die. 68 tinihrule bhne, “tm agmvykta khrist ho bhne prman dekhau! tmlai pitne ko ho?” 69 tysbela, ptrus amgn bahir bsirheka thie. euti nokrniile aer bhni, “timi pni galil nivasi yesusmg thiya.” 70 tr ptrusle tyham upsthit bheka sbai manishruko aghadi yo kuralai asvikar gre. unle bhne, “ki timihru ke kura grirheko chau maile kehi bujhin?” 71 tyspchi ptrusle tyo thaum chode. dhokama arko strole tinilai dekhi. tysle tyham bheka manishrulai bhni, “yo manis pni nasrtko yesusmg thiyo.” 72 ptrusle pheri asvikar gre. unle bhne, “prmesvrko naumma sph khaer bhndchu yo manis ko ho m cindini!” 73 kehismypchi kehi ubhirheka manishru ptruskham ge r bhne, “hami jandchau ek yesuko celahru mdhye timi pni hau. timro kura graile tyo prman dinch.” 74 tb ptrusle dhikkarnlage. drdh bher unle bhne, “m prmesvrko naumma sph khaer bhndchu ki yo manisko ho m cindinn.” ptrusle yso bhne bittikai bhale basyo. 75 tb ptruslai

yesule bhneka kurahruko smjhna bhyo “bhale basn aghinai mlai timile tinplt asvikar grnechau.” tyspchi ptrus bahir ger dhurudhuru roe.

27

bholiplt bihanai, sbai mukhy pujaharihru yhudi prdhanhrule yesulai marn apsmas srslah gre. tinihrule yesulai sangale bamdhe. tyspchi uhamalai bda hakim pilats kham puryae. tinihrule yesulai pilatskham sumpidie. yhudale yesulai mrtyu dnd dieko thapayao. yhuda ekjna thie jsle yesulai visvasghat grne tyo nai thiyo. yhudalai pchuto lagao ani usle tisvta camdika sikka mukhy pujaharihru r budha yhudi netahr kham phrkai diyo. yhudale bhnyo, “maile pap grem, maile ekjna nirdos manishlai marn lyaem.” yhudi aguvahrule bhne, “hamilai ysko vasta chain. yo timro smsya ho, ‘hamro hoin.’ yskarn yhudale jamdika jmmai sikkahr mndirbhitr phalidie. tyspchi yhudale tyo thaum chadyo ani aphai jhundier atmhtya gryo. mukhy pujaharile sikkahr btule. tinihrule bhne, “kanun anasar ysto paisahr mndirko paisasm nisaunu humdain, kinbhne yo paisa ksaiko mrtyuko lagi diieko ho.” tyspchi tinihrule ti sikkahr bat kumhaleko khet kinne niscy gre. yo jminlai tinihrule yruslemma ghumn aumda mreka hruko las gadne thaum bnaune mto gre. ys karnle ajsmm tyo khetlai rgtko jmin bhne grinch. ysri ysto hunech bhner rymiya agmvtakale ie bhneka thie so purn bhyo.” tinihrule tis vta camdika sikkahr lie. yhudihrule tytinai paisa uhamko jivnko lagi cukta grne niscy greka thie. prmpbrhule mlai ades grnu bhe jhaim tinihrule ti tis vta sikkahr kumhaleko jmin kinn clae.” yesu bda hakim pilatsko aghadi ubhinu bhyo. pilatsle uhamlai prsn gre. unle sodhe, “ke timi nai yhudihruko raja hau?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “ho, m hum.” jb mukhy pujaharihru r bda yhudi prdhanhrule yesu viruddh abhiyog lgae, uhamle kunai jvaph dinu bhen. ani pilatsle yesulai bhne, “timile aphumathi lgaeka abhiyoghru sunenau. kin timile tino jvaph ndieko?” tr yesule pilatslai kehi jvaph din asvikar grnubhyo. ysma pilats ckit bhe. prtyek rvs nistar cadko smya bda hakimdvare usle cahe anasar thunama preka ekjna manishrulai mukt grn skthyo. tysbela ekjna ekdmai dust manis kaidma preka thiyo. tysko nam bela brbba thiyo. sbai manishru pilatskai ghurma bhela bheka thie. pilatsle manishrulai bhne, “timihruko lagi ekjna manis lai mukt grinech. kun manis lai maile mukt gridieko cahnnchau brbba ki khrist bhne yesulai?” pilats jandthe ki manishrule nai irsyako karnle yesulai tinikham sumpieka hun. pilats nyaykrtako kursima bsirheko bela unki dhrrmptnile tinlai euta smacar pthain. smacar ysto thiyoh “tyo nirdos manisko viruddhma kehi ngrnuhos. tinko barema aj rati maile spna dekheki chu. ani tyo smpnale mlai atynt vicit tulyaeko ch.” tr mukhy pujaharihru r yhudi agrhrule brbbalai mukt gridinuprch r yesulai marnuprch bhni mamg grn manishrulai suryae. pilatsle bhne, “brbba r yesu mdhye timihruko lagi maile kslai chodidinu prne?” manishrule jvaph die, “brbbalai mukt gridinu hvsi!” pilatsle sodhe, “tyso bhe khrist bhne yesulai cahim? ke grnuprne?” sbai manishrule bhne, “us-

lai krusma jhunyaer marnuprch!” pilatsle sodhe, “kin? usle ke glti greko ch?” tb sbaile ucc svrle kraer bhne, “uslai krusma jhunyaer marnuprch.” ab ksaigrer pni manishruko nirny bdlm skimdain bhni pilatsle bujhe ani unle yo pni dekhe ki manishru uttejti bhirheka thie ani jhn jhn jodle kraumda thie. pilatsle sbaiko aghi pani lie apha hat dhoe. tyspchi unle bhne, “mlai yo manisko mrtyuko nimti dosi thhryaine chain. dos timihru mathi prnech.” sbai manishrule jvaph die, “hami ys manisko mrtyuko bhagi sath-sathai hamra chora chorihru hunechn.” antyma pilatsle tinihruka nimti brbbalai chodidie. pilatsle kehi sainikhrulai yesulai korra lgamun lgae. tyspchi unle yesulai krusma jhunyaer marnlai tinihruko hatma sumpidie. tyspchi pilatska sainikhrule yesulai bda-hakimko mhlma lyai puryae. sbai sainikhrule yesu vripri bhela bhe. tinihrule yesuko lugaphta utaridie ani rato vstr lgaidie. tb tinihrule kamdako mukut bnae r yesuko taukoma phiryaaidie. ani tinihrule uhamko dahine hatma euta lththi thmaidie. tyspchi ti sainikhrule yesuko samnne ghumda teker khilli udan thale. tinihrule bhnn lage, “he yhudihruko raja hami timilai slam grechau.” sainikhrule yesulai thukidie. ani uham ko lththile uhm kai taukama hirkae. jb tinihrule yesuko khilli udaeke tb tinihrule unko vstr utaridie ani pheri uhamkai vstr lgaidie tyspchi yesulai jhunyaer marnlai lier gre. sainikhrule yesulai lier shrdekhi bahir girheka thie. sainikhrule kunai euta manis lai jbrjsti grer yesuko krus bokn lgae. sairenima bsne tys manisko nam simon thiyo. tinihrule glgtha bhne thaumma aipuge. (glgthako arth “khppre”) ho. jb tinihrule glgthama puge. sainikhrule, yesulai dakhrs piun die. tysma pitt misaieko thiyo. yesule tyo caknhu bhyo tr piun asvikar grnubhyo. tb sainikhrule yesulai krusma tamge. tyspchi sainikhrule yesuko lugaphata apsmas badhnai cittha hale. tinihrule tyham bser yesuko phra die. tinihrule yesuko viruddhma lekhieko euta dos-ptu uhamko taukamathi rakhidie. tysma “yesu yhudihruko raja hunu” bhne lekhieko thiyo. yesusmga duijna dakuhrulai pni krusma jhunyaieko thiyo. euta dakulai yesuko dhineptti r arko dakulai uhamko debreptti jhunyaieko thie. aune jane manishrule yesuko ninda grthe tinihrule taumko hllaudai uhamko ninda grthe r tinihrule yo bhnthe. “timile nai bhneka hau” mndir bhtkau ani m tindin bhtma mndir pheri bnaidinchu. ab aphulai bcau! krusbat orl, ydi timi samccai prmesvrko putr hau bhne!” mukhy pujaharihru, satrihru, r agrj yhudi prdhanhru pni tyhim thie. ti manishrule pni yesuko khilli udaun thale. timihrule bhne, “unle arulai bcaeka chn. tr apha lai unle bmcam skenn. manishruka anasar uni nai israelka raja hun. ydi uni n israelka raja hun bhne, ab uni aphai krusbat orler aunu prch. tyspchi hami unlai visvas grnechau. unle prmesvrmathi visvas rakhe. yskarn ab prmesvrle nai unlai bcaun, ydi prmesvrle iccha grnunch bhne. uham aphaile bhnnu bheko ch, m nai prmesvrko putr hum.” ani tysai gri yesuko cheuma tamgieko dakule pni uhamka ninda gryo. mdhyanh humda smpurn desma nai amdhyaro chayao. ysto andhkar pray tin ghntasm bhirhyo. pray tin bjetir yesu thulo svrma kraunu bhyo, “eli, eli, lama sbthkhan?” ysko arth, “mera prmesvr mera prmesvr, tpaimle mlai kin eklai

chodnu bhyo?" cheuma ubhirheka kehi manishrule tyo sbai sune. tinihrule bhne, "uhamle eliyalai bolauu humdaich." ekkasi tinirumdhye ek jnale jhttai dgurer gi euta spnj lier ayo. tysle tyo spnj sirkale bhrer euta ltthima bamdher rakheko thiyu. ani usle yesulai piun dinka nimti tys ltthiko shaytale spnj uthayo. tr aru manishrule bhne, "hami prkhaui ani herau uhamlai bmcaun eliya aune hun ki hoinn." yesu pheri ekplt thulo svrma cicyaunu bhyo. ani pran tyagnu bhyo. jb yesu mrnu bhyo, mndirko prda aphai dui tukra bher cyatiyo. tyo tuppadekhi phedsmm varpar cyatiyo. ekaek bhukmp gyo ani ctanhrhu phate. cihanhrhu ughrie, ani prmesvrka mrisheka dherai manishru cihanbat bauri uthu. yesu bauri uthnu bhe pchi, ti manishru cihanbat bauri uthu r ti ngrka thuprai manishrukham dekhapre. senaka adhikari r yesulai phra dine sainikhrule bhumicalo geko r aru ghtnahrhu ghteko anubhv gre. tinihrhu khubai bhybhit bhe r tinihrule bhne, "samccai nai uhamnai prmesvrko putr hunuhunthyo." krus dekhi dherai tadha bser dherai aimaihrhu pni herirheka thie. ti aimaihrunai galildekhi yesuko sath dekhrekhn grn uhamsgai aeka thie. mriym mgdlini, yakub r yusuphki ama mriym ani jbdika chorahrui ama ti strihru mdhye thie. tysai beluki yusuph nam greko ekjna dhni manis yruslemma ae. arimithiya ngrma bsne ani yesukai ekjna cela bheka thie. yusph pilatsko samu ae ani yesuko lasko nimti tinlai vinti gre. pilatsle aphna sainikhrulai yusuphlai tyo las dinu bhne ades gre. tyspchi yusuphle tyo las lgre tyslai katrole behre. 60 yusuphle yesuko tyo laslai euta nyam cihanma rakhe jslai uni aphaile bhrkhrai ctanma khopi bnaeka thie. tb unle ekdmai thulo dhunga ldaumda lyaer cihanko dhoka bnd gridie. yti grepchi yusuph aphno bato lge. 61 mriym mgdlini, ani mriym nam greki arko aimai pni cihanko arko ptti bsirheka thie. 62 tys dinlai tyariko din bhninthyu. bholiplt, mukhy pujaharihru r phrisihru pilatskham puge. 63 tinihrule bhne, "svami, hamilai thaha ch tys thgahale tyo jiumdo chmda 'tin dinpchi m pheri bauri uthnechu' bhneko thiyu." 64 yskarn tin dinsmm tyo cihanma phra dine ades palehrulai dinuhos. uska celahrhu aer tyhambat usko las corer laijan skchn. ani tinihrule manishrulai 'tini mrekbob jage' bhnnskchn. ysppltko tyo apvhah philekau bhnda dherai bhyank bher phailinskch." 65 pilatsle bhne, "kehi sainikhrulai lier jau ani skesmm cihanlai surksit rakh." 66 yskarn tinihru tyham ge r tys cihanko mukhma gtילו dhungale bnd grer mohr lgae ani palehru khtaer cihanlai surksit bnae.

28

visramko bholiplt spthako phile din thiyu. philo dinko jhismise ujjalo hudam mriym mgdlini r mriym nam greki arki strihru cihan hern ge. tysbela tyhm thulo bhuimrcalo gyo. svrgbat prbhuko euta dut tltir orle. svrgdut cihantrph ge ani cihanko dhungalai pltaer pr sare. tyspchi uni tysmathi bse. ti svrgdut bijuli jstai cmkila thie. unko lugaphata him jsto seto thiyu. ti svrgdulai dekker sainikhru drle kame ani behos bher lde. tyo svrgdute bhne, "timihru draunu prdain. m jandchu timihru yesu-

lai khojirheka chau, jslai krusma jhundyaer marieko thiyu. tr yesu yham hunuhunn. uham mrtyu-bat bauri uthnu bheko ch, uhamle phile nai bhnnubhe jstai. au, ani sthan her jham uhamko srir rakheko thiyu. ani jhttai ger uhamka celahrulai bh-nideu. tinihrulai bhn, "yesu punrjivit hunu bheko ch. uham galiltir janubheko ch. tyham timihruko aghi nai uham pugnu hunech. tyhamnai uhamlai timihrule dekhni paunechau." pheri ti svrgdute bhne, "maile timihrulai bhnidieko chu." tyspchi ti aimaihru tyo cihan choder ge. tinihru drae, tr khusi pni bhe. tinihru uhamka celahrulai tyham bheko ghtnako visma sunaun dgure. tr ti aimaihru uhamka celahrulai bhnn dgurdai grda, yesu tinihrukai aghi ubhirhnu bheko thiyu. yesule bhnnubhyo, abhivadin ch! "aimaihru yesukham ge. tinihrule jht uhamko pau pkrer uhamko upasna gre. ani yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "draunu prdain. jau ani mera bhaihrulai galilma jan bhniude. tinihrule mlai tyham dekhni paunechn." yhudi pmukhhurulai sucna tinihru tyham uhamka celahrulai bhnn himde. kehi smypchi cihanlai phra diirheka sainikhru shrma ge. tinihru pmukhn pujaharihrukham ge ani tinihrulai smpurn ghtna bare sunae. tb mukhy pujaharihru ani yhudi aguvahrhu bhela bher sr-sllah gre. tinihrule sainikhrulai ghush dine vojna milae. tinihrule sainikhrulai bhne, "manishrulai bhnnu ki rati hami nidairheko bela yesuka celahrhu aer uhamko las lier ge. ktai bda hakimko kanma yo khbr pugyo bhne hami uhamlai mnaer timihrulai kunai pni aptherobot mukt grnechaum." tb tinihrule so paisa lie ani pujaharihrule bhne bmojim kam gre. tinihruko ukhan yhudihru majh phailiyo ani tinihru majh ahile smm pni tyo kura prclit ch. egharjna celahrhu galil ge. yesule bhnnubheko damdama tinihru puge. celahrulai yesulai dadamathi dekhe. tinihrule yesuko upasna gre. tr arko smka thiyu. yesule tinihrukham aer bhnnubhyo, "svrg r prthvika sara adhikar mlai diieko ch. yskarn jau r sbai deska manishrulai mera celahrhu bnaui. tinihrulai pita, putr r pvitr atmako namma bp-tisma deo. je je maile timihrulai ajna gre ti sbai paln grn tinihrulai sikao. ani jgtko antsmm m sdaiv timihruka sathma hunechu."

yesukhrist, prmesvrko putrko susmacar, agmykta ysaiahle bhneka ghtnabatai armbh hunch. ysaiahle lekhekachn: "sun. m mero dutlai timro aghi-aghni pthamchu, jsle timro bato tyar parnechn." "ujad-sthanma kahi kraihkechh prmpbrhuo bato tyar par, uhamka goretohru sojho bnao." bptisma dine yuhnaa ae ani ujad-sthanma manishruko bptisma grne kam gre. tinle manishrulai bhne aphno jivn privrti grn caheko dekhauilai bptismadinu prch. ysi tinihruko paphruko kisma hunechn. yhudia r yruslemka smpurn manishru yuhnaa kham ge. tinihrule aphule greka paphruko pscatap gre, ani tinihrulai yrdn ndima yuhnnale bptisma die. yuhnnale umtko raumbat tyar grieka lugaphata phirieka thie r unko kmrma chalako peti thiyo. tinle slh r vn-mh khandhe. tispchi yuhnnale manishruma prcar suru greh mbhnda pchi ek manis aunu hunech, uham mbhnda mhan hunuhunch. m nihurer uhamko juttam phitta kholidine yogyko chainm. m panidvara timihurulai bptisma dinchu tr uhamle t timihurulai pvitir atmale bptisma dinuhunech. tysai bela yuhnaa bheko sthanma galilko nasrt bhne shrbat yesu aunu bhyo. yrdn ndima yuhnnale yesulai bptisma die. jb yesu panidekhi bahir nisknu humdai thiyo, uhamle akas khulla dekhunubhyo. pvitir atma dhukurko rup lier yesukham orlinu bhyo. svrgbat euta avaj ayo ani bhnyoh timi mera putr hau, ani m timilai prem grdchu. m timismg dherai prsn chu. tispchi pvitir atmale yesulai mrubhumitpr pthauunubhyo. calisdinsmm yesu tyi mrubhumima hunuhunthyo. uham tyam vn psuhrusmg hunuhunthyo. jbsmm yesu mrubhumima hunuhunthyo, uham saitanko prik-sama prnu bhyo. svrgduthru ae ani yesulai mdt gre. tispchi yuhnnalai kaidma pariyo. yesu galil janubhyo ani prmesvrko susmacar prcar grnubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, yhi nai ucit smy ho. prmesvrko rajy njik ae ko ch. tinihrule aphno rhn shn r hrty privrti gr, ani susmacarma visvas gr. galil talko kinar bher yesu himdirhnu bheko thiyo. yesule simon r usko bhair andriyaslai dekhunubhyo. yi duvai-jna macha pkrnehu thie ani pokhrama macha smatn jal handai thie. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "ao ani msmg himd, m tinihrulai beglai prkarko macha pkrnehu bnaumchu. timihru manishru btulne kam grnechau machahru hoin." tyskarn simon r andriyasle tinihruko jal phyamkidie ani yesulai pchayae. yesu galilko tal bher kehi pr girhnu bheko thiyo. uhamle aru jbdika duijna chorahru dajyu-bhai yakub r yuhnnalai dekhnu bhyo, tinihru aphno dungama cdher macha marn jal tyar grdaithie. tinihruka babu jdbi r unka kam grnehu pni tinihrusit dungama nai thie. jb yesule yi dui dajyu-bhailai dekhunubhyo, uhamle tinihrulai aphukham bolauun bhyo r tinihru aphna babulai choder yesukham ae. yesu ani uhamka celahru kphrnhumma janubhyo. tysaibela uhamle visramko dinma sbhaghrma psi manishrulai siksa dinlagnu bhyo. tyam manishru yesuko updes suner ckit bhe. vyvsthaka sikschrule jham yesule tinihrulai sikaunu bhen. yesule tinihrulai kunai ad-hikar bheko manis jsto sikaunuhunthyo. jitibela yesu sbhaghrma hunuhunthyo, tysbela ekjna dus-

tatma bheko manis tyam thiyo. tyo cicyayo, "he nasrtka yesu, hamidekhi tpaim ke cahnuhnech ke tpaim hamilai srvas grn aunubheko ho? m tpaimlai cinchu tpaim prmesvrka prm pvitir jn hunuhunch." yesule dust atmalai hkarnu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "cuplagi!" tys manisbat nisker bahir aiji!" tyo dustatmale uslai jodle jhtkaeko thiyo. tysaibela tyo dustatma thulo svrle cicyaer tysbat bahir niskyo. sbai manishru chkk pre, r tinihrule eka-arkama bhnnlage, "yham ke bhirheko ch? sayd yo manisle kehi nyam kuro sikairheka holan unle, adhikarpurk sikairheko bheko ch. unle dustatmalai ajna grnsknu hunch, ani tyo dust atmale uhamko ajna paln grch. ani yso hune bittikai camdai nai yesuko khbr galilko sbai mulukbhri jatattai phailiyo. yesu ani uhamka celahrule sbhaghr chod-nubhyo. tinihru sbai yakub r yuhnnasmg simon r andriyasko ghrma janubhyo. simonki sasru jrole thlier ochyan peti thiin. manishrule yesulai tinto barema sbai kura sunae. tispchi yesu tinto ochyan cheuma janubhyo. yesule ti striko hat smatnu bhyo, ani tinlai uthn shayta grnubhyo. yso ghe bittikai jro hrayo. tini jati bhin. tispchi tinle uhamko seva grin. tys samjhna jb sury astayo, manishrule aneakaum rogihurulai yesukham lyae. tinihrule bhut lagekahru-lai pni lyae. shrka sara manishru ghrko dhokama bhela bhela thie. yesule begla-beglai rog lagekahru ssbailai niko parnubhyo. tr yesule bhuthrulai boln dinu bhen, kinbhne bhuthrule uham ko hunuhunch bhner jandthyo. bholiptir bihan, yesu camdai uthnubhyo. uhamle ghr chodnubhyo, vihan amdhyaaroma nai yesu ekantma janubhyo ani prarthna grn lagnu bhyo. kehi smypchi simon r unka sathihru yesulai khojn ge. tinihrule yesulai bhete ani bhnnlage, sbai manishru tpaimlai nai herirheka chn. yesule bhnnubhyo, "hami yham vriprika aru shrhruma januprch. tysrth ti thaumhruma pni m prcar grn sknechu. yhi kam grnu m ae ko hum." ani yesule galilko sbai thaumhruma yatra grnubhyo. uhamle tinihruka sbhaghrhruma prcar grnubhyo ani manishruma lageka bhuthru bhgaidinu bhyo. yesudvara ekjna rogi niko bhyo ekjna kusthrog lageko manis yesukham ayo. tysle ghumda teker yesulai binti grn lagyo, tpaimma tysto skti ch, ydi tpaimle cahnu bhyo bhne m niko hunsckhu. yesulai tys manisprti dya lgyo. uhamle tys manislai chunubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "m timilai niko prn cahnu. niko hou." tispchi tys manislo kusthrog hrayo, ani tyo niko bhyo. yesule tys manis-lai jane ajna dinubhyo. uhamle tyslai kda cetavni pni dinubhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, hosiyar bn timro nimti maile greko kam bare ksailai kehi bhnnnu. tr puja-harikham ger aphulaim dekhau, ani prmesvrlai kehi bhete cadhau kinbhne timi niko bhela chau. mosale btae bmojim bhete cdhau. tysbat manishrulai timi niko bhayu bhne thaaha hunech. tr tyo manis tyam-bat gyo ani ysule aphulai niko parnu bheko barema jatattai sbai manishrusmg kura gryo. ani yesuko barema khbr phailiyo. yskarn yesule khullm khulla shrma prves grn sknu bhen. yesu manishru nbsne thaumtir janubhyo. tr sbai shrhrubat manishru yesu-lai bhetn ae.

kehi dinpchi, yesu kphrnnumma rphknubhyo. yesu ghrma hunu hunthyo bhñne khbr sbaile thaha pae. dherai manishru yesuko siksa sunn ae. ghr khcakhe thiyo. tyham bhitr thaum thien n t dhoka bahir nai ubhine thaum thiyo. yesu ti manishrulai sikairhnu bheko thiyo. kehi manishrule pksaghati rogilai yesu kham lyai puryae. carña manishrule tyo pksaghati rogilai bokeka thie. tr ti manishrule tyo rogilai yesukham lyaun skenn kinbhne tyham manishruko atydhik bhid thiyo. yskarn ti manishru yesu bheko ghrko chanamathi cdhe, tinihrule tyham chanama euta pval pareka thie. tyspchi tinihrule tyo pksaghat rogi suteko ochyan tltir jhare. ysule dekhñubhyo ki, ti manishruma atyadhik visvas thiyo. tyspchi yesule ti pksaghatko rogilai bhñnubhyo, "e yuvk, timra paphru ksma bheka chn." kehi vyvsthaka sastrihru tyhim bsirheka thie, r tinihrule yesule grñubheko karyk-lap dekke, ani tinihru svym socn lage. uhamle kin ysto kura grñubhunch? uhamle ysto kura girñhñubheko ch jo prmesvrko viruddhma ch. kevl prmesvr matr pap ksma grñsknu hunch. yesule sastrihrule apsmu uhamko barema ke-ke kura socirheka thie bhñne thaha paunubhyo. ani yesule sodhnu bhyo, kin timihruko mnma ysto prsn uthirheko ch manisko putrlai prthvima pap ksma grne adhihar ch, tr m yo ksri timihrulai prman grñskchu! yo pksaghatilal ke bhñnu sjilo ch? timra paphru ksma grieko ch, bhñnu va, uth aphno bichyauna bok ani himdihal bhñnu? tr m timihrulai ab dekhaunechu ki paphru ksmagne mero adhihar ch bhñi." yso bhner yesule tyo pksaghati lai bhñnubhyo, "m timilai bhñdchu uth, aphno vichyauna bok ani ghr jau. tyo pksaghatko rogi jurukk uthyo. usle aphno bichyauna uthayo ani kothadekhi bahiroy. sbai manishrule dekhñ ske, sbai manishru chhk pre, ani prmesvrko prmsa grn lage. tinihrule bhñe, hamile ysto cmtkar khilyai dekkeha thienaum. yesu pheri smudrtir janubhyo, r dherai manishrule uhamlai pchyaun thale, ani yesule timihrulai siksa dinubhyo. yesu taltir janu humdai thiyo, uhamle alphysko choro levilai dekhñubhyo; levi kr-karylyma bsirheko thiyo. yesule tinilai bhñnubhyo, "timi m smg himd." levi jurukkai uthyo, r yesulai pchyaun lagyo. tys din, yesule leviko ghrma nai khana khanubhyo. tyham dherai kr-uthaunehr, papihru yesu ani uhamka celahrusit khana khairheka thie. tyham dherai mnishru thie jsle yesulai pchyaun lageka thie. kehi sastrihrule (timru phrisihru thie) yesulai papihru r kr uthaune hrusmg khana khairheka dekke. tinihrule yesuko celahrulalai bhñe, "kin uhamle kr uthaunehr r papihru smg khana khaun bheko hau?" yesule yi kura sunnu bhyo, ani uhamle tinihru lai bhñnubhyo, "nirogihrulai vaidyko avsytk prdain, rogi manishrulai nai vaidyko avsytk prch, r m dharmikhrulai bolaun yham ae ko hoin, tr m papihru lai bolaun yham ae ko hum. yuhnaka celahru, r phrisihru upvas bsaka thie, kehi manishru yesukham ae ani bhñn lage, "yuhnaka celahru upvas bsaka chn ani phrisihruka celahru pni upvas bsaka chn tr tpaika celahru kin upvas bsadainn?" yesule jvaph dinubhyo, jb kunai vivah hunch, dulhaka atithihru tinihru lai dulha tinihruko sath rhun-

jelsmm upvas bsne karn chain. uni tinihrukosa thma bhesmm tyham upvas hun sktain. tr smy aunech jb dulhalai tinihru bat alg lginch, tysbela tinihrule upvas linchn. ksaila pni purano vstrma nyam kpdako tukra taldain. ydi usle tyso gre tyo talo khumcinech ani vstrbat niskne ch. tb pval ajh thulo hunech. tysri nai, ksaila pni nyam dakhrs purano dakhrs ko mskma khnyaun cahmdain, kin? kinbhne nyam dakhrsle tyo msk nai phutaumch, ani dakhrs r dakhrs ko mskhru duvai nst hunch, ysrrh manishrule nyam dakhrs nyam mskma bhñn mn praumchn. visramko dinma, yesu aphna celahrusmgai annka khethru bher jamdai hunuhunthyo, celahrule himddai grda annka balahru tipn lage. phrisihrule yo dekker yesulai bhñe, tpaimle dekhnu bhyo, tpaika celahrule ke girirhekachn visramko dinma yso grnu vyvsthako viruddh ho. yesule bhñnubhyo, timihrule khilyai pdheka chainau, ki jb daud ani unka sathihru bhokaeka thie, ani khaneкура cahnth, tys bela daudle ke gre ysto ghtna prdhan pujahari abiyathako smyma bheko thyo. daudle, prmesvrko bhñvma pser prmesvr lai cdhaieko roti khaeka thie. ani mosako vyvstha anusar khali pujahari hrule roti khan skchn daudle aphno sathma bheka sbai manishrulai pni kehi rotihru die. tyspchi yesule phrisihrulai bhñnubhyo, visramko din manishrulai shyog grnu bhner nai surch bheko ho. visram dinko niymhru paln gnairprch bhner manishru bneko hoin. ysaila manisko putr nai savath dinko pni prbhu ho.

3

arko din yosu sbhaghurma janubhyo, tyham ekjna manisko eutahat sukeko thiyo. kahi yhudihru tyham yesule visramko dinma tyslai niko parnuhunch, ki bhñi uhamko dhyan shit ciyo grdaithie, tb tinihrule dos laun cahamnth. yesule tyo sukeko hat bheko manisalai bhñnubhyo, yham khda hau, ani sbai manishrule timilai dekhñ sknechn. ani yesule manishrulai bhñnubhyo, visramko dinma, kun camhi kam grn anumti diinchn asl grn va khrab grñksaiko pran bcamun va nas grn manishrule yesulai kunai jvaph dienn. 5yesule carai tir manishrulai risaer hernubhyo, uham khubai du:khit bhñnubhyo kinbhne tinihru kthor hrdyka thie. yesule tys manisalai bhñnubhyo, timro hat mlai dekhau tys manisla aphno hat yesuko aghi psaryo ani turuntai niko bhiihalyo. tb phrisihru bahir ge, herodihrulai lier yesulai ksri marnai bhner yojna bñau suru gre. yesu aphno celahrusit smudrtir janubhyo. galilka anekaum manishrule uhamlai pchya. yhudia, yruslem, idumia yrdnddiko arkotrph ani tayr r sidonka ilakabat pni dherai manishru tyham aj puge. ti manishru yesule greka sbai kurahru sunne ae ka thie. uhamle ti sbai manishrulai dekhñubhyo, ani uhamle aphno celahrulai euta sano dunga tyar grnu bhñnubhyo. uhamle ysto ades grñubhyo kinbhne bhidko karnle thicomico po hune hoki bhñne dr thiyo yesule dherai manishrulai niko tulyaunu bheko thiyo. ysrrh sbai rogi manishrule uhamlai chun bhner jelmthela gdrtthe. ksailai dustatma lageko thiyo, jb tyo dustatmale yesulai dekhyo, tinihrule uham aghi sir nihrue, ani krae, tpa prmesvrka putr hunuhunch. tr uham ko hunuhunch

manishrulai ncinaunu bhni ti dustatmahrulai kda ajna dinubhyo. tyspchi yesu phadmathi lagnubhyo. yesule beki manishrulai aphu kham bolauunu bhyo. ti manishrulai yesule nai channu bheko thiyo. ti manishru yesu bhekham puge. yesule bahjrinalai cunnu bhyo ani tinihrulai "prerit" bhner bhnnuyo. yesule ti bahjrna manishrulai uhamisit bsnu, ani prcarka nimti, aru sthanma pthau cahnunhunthyo. ani yesule ti manishrulai aru manishruma lageko dust atma htaune skti prapt hos bhne cahnunhunthyo. yesule channu bheka ti bahjrna manishru thie simon (jslai uhamle ptrus nau dinu bheko thiyo), yakub r yuhnna, jbdika chorahru (jslai yesule "boanrges" naum dinubheko thiyo jsko arth hunch grdnka chorahru), andriyas, philip, bartholomai, mtti, thoma, yakub (alphysko choro), thediys, simon knani, ani yhuda iskriyeti jsle yesusit visvasghat greko thiyo. tyspchi, yesu ghr janubhyo. tr pheri anekauam manishru tygham bhela bhe, tyham yti vighn manishru thie ki yesu r aphna celahrule bhojn khan pni paunu bhen. yesuka privarka sdsyhrule yi sbai thaha pae. tinihrule uhamko mn theganma chain bhni uhamko jimma lin tinihrule ae. ani yruslembat aeka vyvsthaka sastrihrule bhne, "baljibul(saitan) uhambhittr rheko ch! usle dustatma hruko malikdvara adhiakar paer manishruma bheko dust atmahru bhgaumchd." yskarn yesule sbailai ektr grnu bhyo ani manishrulai siksa dinlai niti kthahruko drstant dinu bhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, "saitanle saitanlai manishrubat ksri nikaln skch? ydi kunai rajy vibhkt bher apnai viruddh jhgda gre, tyo dherai din cln sktain. ani ek privar vibhkt bher, ani phut bheka ams ek arkasit ldirhe tyo privarko rupma khda rhn sktain. jb saitan saitanmgai r apnai manishrusmgai jhgda grch tyo dherai din tikn sktain. yo avsthama saitanko ant hunech. ydi kunai manis ekjna blvan manisko ghrma uska cijbij corn bhni psn cahanch bhne usle phile tyo blvan manisalai dorile badhnu prch, tb matr tysle tyo blvan manisko ghrbat cijhru lutn skdch. m tinihrulai samco bhndchu, manishrule greka sbai papuru ani nindahru ksma hunech. r pvitr atmarka viruddh ksaila greka khrab kurahru khilyai ksma hunechain. kinbhne u sdhaim tyo papko dosi bnnu prnech." yesule yso bhnnubhyo kinbhne sastrihrule yesubhittr dustatma rheko ch bhneka thie. tb yesuka ama r bhaihru ae, unihru bahirai khda bher ekjalnai yesulai bolun pthae. dherai manishru yesuko vripri bseka thie. tinihrule yesulai bhne, "tapika ama r bhaihru tpaimlai prkhi bahir bsirhekachn." yesule uttr dinu bhyo, "ko camhi mera ama hun? ko camhi mera bhaihru hun?" tb yesule aphna vripri golo bher bseka manishrulai hernubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "yi manishru nai mera ama r bhaihru hun. mera samcca bhai bhinihru r ama tinihrunai hun jsle prmesvrle cahe anasar krm grdchn."

4

arko smy, yesu smudrko kinarma hununhunthyo ani manishrulai updes din lagnu bhyo. dherai dherai manishru yesuko vripri bhelabhe. ysrtt yesu smudrma euta dungama cdhnu bhyo, ani tyham bsnubhyo. sbai manishru smudrko kinarma nai rhe. yesule

dungabat siksa dinu bhyo. yesule tinihrulai drstantko upyog grer dherai kurahru sikaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "sun! ekjna kisan biu chrn gyo. jb tysle biuhru chryo kehi biuhru batoma chriyo, cracurungihru ae, ani ti biuhru khaidie. kehi biuhru ctan bheko bhuima chrie jham tytti mato thien. matoko ghirai nbhekoletyham chittai ti biruvahru umre. tr jb gham lagyo, ti biruvahru oilaer sukige kinbhne tinihruko jra tytti ghiossm thien. ktipy biuhru kamdagharima pryio, jb kamdahr bdhe ae, ti biruvahralai tysle ramrri bdhn dien. ani ti biruvahruma phl lagn sken. kehi biuhru ramra matoma pre, ramra matoma ti umrie. ti bdhe ani phl din-ske bhe, kehi bothrule tis guna, kehi sathi guna r kehile sy guna jti phl phlae." ani yesule bhnnubhyo, "tinihrule jsle sunirhekachau, mero kura sun." ani jb yesu eklai hunu hunthyo, bahjrna prerithru r uhamka aru celahrule uhamle bhnnubheko drstanthruko barema sodhn thale. yesule bhnnubhyo, "khali tinihrule matr prmesvrko rajyko rshy bare jannskchau. tr aru manishrulai m drstanthru bhnerai sbai kura sikaumchu. kinki tinihru hern t herchn tr tinihru dekhdainn, tinihru sunn t sunchn, tinihru bujhdainn ydi tinihrule dekhe r bujhe bhne, tinihru bdlinechn r ksma paunechn." yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "ke tinihrule yo ktha bujhn svchau? ydi tinihrule bujhn skenau bhne ksri aru drstant bhujhne chau? yo kisan tystai ek jna manis jstai ho jsle prmesvrko vcnlai chrdch. khilekhim ti vcnhru batotir chrinchn. yi sb ti manishru jstai hun jsle prmesvrko vcn sundch, ani saitan aumch ani tinihruma ropieka vcnlai lger janch. aruhru ctan bheko matoma chrieka biuhru jstai hun tinihru vcn sundchn ani ttikalai anndsath svikar grdchn. tr tinihrule aphno jivnma ghro rupma ti vcnhru grhn grdainn. tinihrule ksnik rupma matr yslai grhn grdchn. r jb vcenko karnle tinihru smkt ani khedoma prchn jttai tinihrule visvas chodidinchn. aru manishru kamdhagarima preko biuhru jstai hun, tinihru vcnhru sundchn. ani yi kurahru tinihruka jivnma aiprch jivnko cinta, rupiyam paisako lalc, ani aru tystai thokhruo cahna. ysta kurahruo karnle vcnhruo vikas hun sktain. ani vcnhru tinihruka jivnma phldayi pni humdainn. aru manishru mlilo matoma ropieka biuhru jhaim hunchn. tinihru vcn sundchn grhn grdchn ani vcnhru tinihruma bdhdchn r phl dine yogy hunchn kehile tis guna, kehile sathi guna, ani kehile sy guna smm." ani yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "tinihrule kunai diyaloi pathimuni va khatmuni rakhn bhner lyauchau? hoin tinihrule diyaloi samdanmthi rakhnlai lyaumchau. lukaieka prtyek kurahru dekha prch. sbai gupt kurahruma prkasma aunechn. tinihrule jsle mlai sunirheka chau, sun." tb uhamle bhnnubhyo, "tinihrule je pni sunchau tys kurahrumthi ramrri bicar gr. tinihrule je jti arulai didmchau tyttinai prmesvrle tinihrulai dinuhunech. tr prmesvrle tinihrulai ajh adhiak dinuhunech. josit ch usle ajh dherai paunech. tr jsst chain, aphusit bheko tyo pni usle hraunu prnech." tyspchi yesule bhnnubhyo, "prmesvrko rajy ekjna manis jstai ho jsle jminma biu chrdch. biuhru umrer bdhn thaldch. manis suteko hos va utheko tyo din hos ki rat hos ki rat hos biu umrmdai janch. man-

ishrule jandain tyo ksri umrnch. ksaiko shyta npai nai jminle ann urmach, phile bot umrnch, tyspchi bala ani tysrinai botbhri annko dana lagdch. jb ann pakch, manisle tyslai katdch. yo nai phsl katne ucit smy ho.” tyspchi yesule bhnnubhyo, “prmesvrko rajy ystai ho bhner hami ke-ko drstant upyog grn skchau? ysko vrnn grn kun drstant upyog grn skchau? prmesvrko rajy rayoko dana jstai ho, rayoko dana ekdmai sano biu ho jslai bhuimma chrinch. tr jb timihrule ysko biu chrdchau, yo umrdai bdhch, ani yo timihrule bgaimcama sbaibhnda aglo bot bher dekha prdch. ysko thula-thula hamgahru hunchn, jmnngli cracurungihru aumdnch ani gumd bnaer aphulai kda ghambat jogumdnch.” yesule manishrulai sikaun ysta thupari drstant bhnnubhyo. uhamle tinihrule jtismm bujhdchn tyhi strsmm sikaunubhyo. manishrulai sikaunlai yesule drstant upyog grnubhyo. tr jb yesu r uhamka celahrumatr ekantma ektr bheka hunthe, yesule tinihrulai sbai kura vyakhya gridinu hunthyo. tysdin samjhama yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “hami smudr pari jaum.” yesu r celahrule manishrulai tyhim chodi. uninhru sbai yesu phile cdhirhnu bheko dungadvara ge. uninhrusmg aru dungahru pni thie. smudrma tys bela drlagdo amdhi clyo. smudrka chalhrule dungako cheuma hanyo, ani dungama pani psn lagyo, dunga prap panile bhrin lagyo. yesu dungako pchillo ptti hunuhunthyo siranima tauko rakher uham nidairhnu bheko thiyo. celahru ger uhamlai bi-umjhae. tinihrule bhne, “he gurujyu, hamihru dub-daichaum. ke vasta grnuhunn?” tb yesu jurukk uth-nubhyo ani tyo amdhilai hkarnubhyo. yesule smudr-lai bhnnu bhyo, “cupcap bs sant ho. ani ttkalai amdhi thamiyo ani tal sant bnyo. yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru kin ysto kayr? timihruma ajhpn visvas chain?” celahru khubai drae ani ek-arkasit bhs grn lage, “uham ksto prkarko manis hunuhunch? ytismm ki amdhi r chalhrule pni uhamko ajna mandch.”

5

yesu r uhamka celahru smudrko arko kinartir bheka girasin manishrukham janubhyo. jb yesu dunga-bat bahirinu umdai thiyo tysaibela cinhanbat dust atma lageko euta manis uhamlai bhetn ayo. tyo manis cihanhruma bsne grdthyo. tyslai ksaila adhin grn skenn, ytismm ki sanlale bamdher pni, dheraiplt manishrule tysko hat r khuttahru sanlale bamdher rakhne cesta gre. tr tysle aphna hat r khuttama bamdheka sanlahru cumdaidanthyo. tyslai vsma rakhn ksaiko skti thien. ratdin cihanko vripri r phadtir tyo manis dulirhnthyo. tyo cicyaer runthyo, ani aphaile aphailai dhumgale katdai himdthyo. jb yesu tad-hama hunuhunthyo, tyo manisle uhamlai dekhyo, tyo yesukham dgurer ayo ani uhamka aghi nihuriyo. yesule tys manislai bhnnubhyo, “e dustatma, ys manisbat niski aija.” ani tyo manis tikho svrle cicyayo, “mbat tpaile ke cahnuhunch, yesu, svrocc prmesvrka putr? m prmesvrma spth haler tpaamilai binti grdchu mlai sjay ndinuhos!” tyspchi yesule tys manis-lai sodhnu bhyo, “tero nam ke ho?” tysle uttr diyo, “mero naum phauj ho, kinbhne hamihru dherai chaum. ti dustatmahrule yesulai ghri ghri tys ilakabat bahir nikala ngriyos bhni vinti gre. tyham njikaiko

euta phadma dherai sumgurhruko bthan crirheka thie. dustatmahrule yesulai binti grnlage, “hamilai sumgurhru bheko thaumma pthaidinuho. hamilai tinihru bhitr jan dinuhos.” ani yesule tinihrulai ty-sai grn dinubhyo. ti sumgurhru dube, tyo bgalma pray 2,000 vta sumgurhru thie. sumgur craunehru pni bhagige. tinihru shr r bsti tir ge, tinihrule bheka sbai ghtnahru manishrulai sunae tb manishru ghtna hern ae. manishru yesukham ae, tinihrule dustatma lageka manislai tyham dekhe, tys manisle lugaphata phiriekho thiyo, ani tysko mansik avstha thikai thiyo. sbai manishru bhybhit thie. kehi manishru tyham thie jsle yesule grnu bheka kurahru dekkheka thie. ti manishrule aru manishrulai dustatmale bhettaeko tys manislai ke bheko thiyo tyo vrnn gre. tinihrule sumgurhruko barema pni sunae. ani manishrule binti grdaim yesulai tyhambat turunte januhos bhne. yesu dunga ma cdhdai hunuhunthyo, dustatmahrulekhi mukt bheko tys manisle yesusmgai janlai binti gryo. tr yesule tys manislai aphusmg jan anumti dinub-hen. yesule bhnnubhyo, “aphno ghr-privar r sathihru bhekharm jau, prbhule timro nimiti je jti grnub-hekoch, tys bare sbailai bhn. prmesvrle mlai dya grnu bhyo bhni tinihrulai bhn” tb tyo manis gyo ani tyahamka ds- shrka manishrulai yesule grnu bheko mhan karyhruko barema sunayo. sbai manishru kiti bhe. yesu dungama cdher smudrpar gri smudrko arko trph janubhyo. smudrko tys kinarma uhamka vripri dherai manishru bhela bhe. sbhagharka ekjna yairsle yesulai dekhe, ani ysulai dndvt gre. yairsle yesulai ekohoro binti girirhe r bhne, aunuhos r us-mathi tpaime ko hat rakhnuhos tyspchi u niko hunech ani bamnech.” ani yesu yairsst janubhyo. dherai manishrule yesulai pchayae. yesulai vripri gherieko bhidle uhamlai dhkelirheko thiyo. ti manishrusmg euti aimai pni thii. tys aimailai bahr rvs aghidekhi rgt bgne vytha thio. tyo aimai khubai pidit thii. dherai vaidyhrule tysko upcar gre. aphna bhe jti sbai smptti tysle khrc greki thii, tr usma sudhar ptkkai aen. tysko vytha ajh bigrmdai gyo. tys aimaille yesuko barema suneki thii. manishruko bhidbat bher gi tys stri pchiltirbat yesu kham ai ani uhamko vstr choi. tysle bicar gri, “ydi maile uhamko vstr matrpn chun paem bhne m jati hunsckhu.” ani jb tysle uhamko vstr choi ttkalai rgt bgn bnd bhyo. tys tys aimaille aphna sara jiu nai vytha mukt bheko anubhv gri. ani yesule aphubat skti sncar bhirheko anubhv grnubhyo. uham rokinu bhyo ani bhidtrph rphknubhyo, ani uhamle sodhnu bhyo, “ksle mero vstr choyo?” celahrule yesulai bhne, “tpaimko vripri yti vidhn manishru chn. tpaimali theldaichn. tr tpaime sodhnu hunch mlai ksle choyo?” tr yesule tyo chune manislai pttalgaun ghri ghri hern lagnu bhyo. tys aimaille aphu niko bheko thani, ani tyo ai ani yesuko crnma ghopti tyo drle kampirheki thii. tysle sara sty yesulai sunai. yesule tys aimailai bhnnubhyo, “he stri, timi niko bhyau kinbhne tim-ile visvas gryau. santisit jau. ab timi timro rogbat mukt bhyau.” yesu ajhjaismm tyham bolirhnu bheko thiyo. kehi manishru sbhagharka prmkhka ghrbat ae, tinihrule bhne, “timro chori mri ski. ab gurujyulai dukh dine avsykta chain.” tr manishrule bhneka ku-rama yesule vasta grnu bhne. yesule sbhaghtrshvka prmkhlai bhnnubhyo, “draunu prdain, khali visvas

gr." yesule ptrus, yakub, yakubka bhai yuhnna bah-
 hek aru ksailai pni uhamko sathma aun anumti din-
 ubhen. yesu ani uhamka celahru sbhaghrika saskko
 ghrma janu bhyo. yesule manishru citkar girheko
 ani roirheko sunnu bhyo. tyham khub alml thiyo.
 yesu ghrbhitr psnubhyo ani manishrulai bhnnubhyo,
 "timihru kin ytro hlla mcca rhechau? yo keti mreko
 chain. u suti rheki che." tr tinihrule yesumathi hamso
 gre. yesule sbai manishrulai ghrdekhi bahir janbhnnu
 bhyo. uhamle balikako babu ama ani aphna tinjna
 celahrulai rakhnu bhyo ani tyo balika bheko kothab-
 hitr janubhyo. ani balikako hat smater yesule bh-
 nubhyo, "talita kumi!" (jsko arth, "sani balika, m tim-
 ilai bhndaichu uth!") sani balika jurukkai uthi ani
 himdn lagi. (balika 12rvs pugeki thii) babu, ama r
 celahru yo dekhi chkk pre. yesule ti babu r amalai ys-
 barema ksailai ptkk kehi nbhnnu bhner kda ajna din-
 ubhyo, tyspchi yesule tys ketilai kehi khanekura dinu
 bhner ahraunubhyo.

6

yesule tys thaum chodnubhyo ani uham aphno shr
 rphknubhyo. uhamka celahru uhamsmgai ge. vis-
 ramko dinma yesule sbhaghrika siksa din suru gr-
 nubhyo. dherai manishru uhamko siksa suner chkk
 pre, tinihrule bhne, "yomanisle yo siksa khambat
 payo? yo jnan uhamle khambat paeka hun? kse
 uhamlai yo dieka hun? ani ysto ascry-krmhru grne
 skti uhamle khambat paeka hun? ke uham tyhi
 sikrmi hoinn? ani ke uhamki ama mriym ani yakub,
 yoseph, yhuda r simon bhaihru hoinn? ani ke
 uhamka bhinihru yham hamismg chainn?" ti man-
 ishrule yesulai svikar grn skenn. yesule manishru-
 lai bhnnubhyo, "aru manishrule agmvktalai adr grd-
 chn. tr apnai shрма apnai apnthru ani apnai
 privar majhma ek agmvktako adr humdain. yesule
 tys shрма tytti dherai ascry krmhru grnsknu bhen.
 uhamle kehi pidit manishrulai aphno hat rakher
 niko parnu vahak aru kehi sktikko kam grnu bhen.
 ti manishruma visvas ndekher yesu atyntai acm-
 mit hunu bhyo. tyspchi yesu tys ilakaka gaumhru-
 tir janubhyo r siksa din lagnubhyo. yesule bahrjna
 celahrulai apuhkam bolaunubhyo. yesule tinihru-
 lai dui dui jnako dlma pthaanu bhyo. yesule dus-
 tatmahrumathi adhikar jmaune skti tinihrulai dinub-
 hyo. yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyoh "yatrama jamda
 timihrule sathma euta lauro bahek kehi nboknu. roti
 nbok, thaili nbok ani ptukama paisahru pni nbok.
 jutta lgau, aphule lageko lugaphatahru matr bok. jb
 timihru kunai ghrma pschau, tb tyo shr nchodesmm
 tyo ghrpni nchod. ydi kunai shrle timihrulai svagt
 gren va timihruko kura sunen bhne tyo shr chod, shr
 chodda timra paitalaka dhulohru pni tktkaideu. yhi
 nai tinihrulai cetavni hunech." celahrule tyo thaum
 chodi arko thahruma ge. tinihrule manishrulai jivn
 saili privrt grnu bhne, "timihrule aphno hrty r
 rhn shn privrt grnuprch." celahrule manishruma
 bheka dherai dustatmahrulai bhgaidie, ani tinihrule
 rogihrulai bhdrakseto tel ghse r niko paridie. raja
 herodle yesuko barema sune, kinbhne ahilesmm ys-
 lai sbaile ciniskeka thie. ksai ksaille bhne, "u nai bp-
 tisma dine yuhnna hun. mrtubat uhamlai bauraiako

ho. ysaile uhamle cmtkarhru grn sknuhunch." aru kti
 manishrule bhne, "uni nai eliya hun." aru manishrule
 bhne, "yesu nai agmvkta hunuhunch. uham agmvk-
 tahru jstai hunuhunch jo dherai rvs aghi thie." herodle
 yesuko barema yi sb kura suniskeka thie, tinele bhne,
 "maile taumko kater yuhnnalai mareko thiem. ahile
 yuhnnanai mrtubat bauri utheko ch." bptisma dine
 yuhnna ksri marie herod aphaile aphna sipahi hrulai
 yuhnnalai pkrnu bhner hukum dieka thie. ani yuhn-
 nalai jhyalkhanma rakhiyo. herodle yi sb kam aphno
 bhai philipki ptni herodiyaslai rni tulyaun greko thie.
 tr herodle herodiyaslai vivah greko thie. yuhnnale
 herodlai bhneka thie, timilai timra bhaiki ptnismg vi-
 vah grne adhikar chain. ysaikarnle grda herodiyasle
 yuhnnalai ghrna grn thaleki thiin. ani herodiyas us-
 lai marn cahnthiin. tr herodiyasle yuhnnalai marn
 skeki thiinn. kin bhne herod yuhnnalai marn bhy-
 hit thie. herodlai thaha thiyo ki yuhnnalai manishrule
 ek dharmik r pvitr manis hun bhner mandthe. va
 updes sunn herodlai annd lagthyo, tr yuhnnaka up-
 desle herodlai khubai badha pni bhyo. ab herodiyasle
 yuhnnalai marne shi smy pain. yo ghtna herodko
 jnmddinma bhyo. herodle aphna prmuikh srkari ad-
 hikarihru senaka kptanhru, ani galilka sbai prmuikh
 manishrlai aphno jnm utsvna belukiko bhoj vyvstha
 gre. hrodiyaski chori aer naci, ani usle herod r tinka
 atithihrlai jo usmg khamdai thie khusi pari. ani raja
 herodle aphni chorilai bhne, "timile caheko kehi pni
 mag m timilai tyo dinechu." herodle spth khaer tyslai
 bhne, "timile je pni magdchau m tyo dinechu timi-
 lai mero rajykai adha hissa smet dinechu." chori ty-
 hambata gi, ani aphno amalai sodhi, "raja herodsmg
 m ke cij mangu?" uski amale jvaph dii, "bptisma dine
 yuhnnako sir mangu." tktalai chori raja bhekham gi,
 ani usle rajali bhni, "dya gr mlai bptisma dine yuhn-
 nako sirko dinuhos. ahilai nai euta thalma mlai
 tyo lyaidinuhos." raja herod khubai dukhth bhe. tr
 chorile mageko je cijni pura grn usle spth khaeko
 thiyo. ani khana kham bseka manishrule usle bh-
 neka yi sbai kura suneka thie. ysaile usle mageko
 kura asvikar grn herodle cahenn. tyspchi herodle
 ekjna sainiklai yuhnnako sir lyaanu bhne hukum
 gryo. tyo sipahi gyo, ani yuhnnako sir jhyalkhanma
 katyo. kehi berpchi usle yuhnnako sir euta thalma
 lier ayo. tysle sir tyo ketilai diyo. ani usle tyo aphno
 amalai diin. yuhnnako celahrule yo ghtna bheko sbai
 sune. ani tihru ae r yuhnnako las lge ani tyslai ci-
 hanma lger rakhe. yesule pthaanu bheka proritru
 phrker uham kham aipuge. tinihru uhamko vipri
 bhela bhe, ani tinihrule greka r sikaeka sbai kura
 uhamlai sunae. yesu r uhamka celahru khubai vyst
 thie. tyham dherai manishru au jau girhekathie.
 yesu r uhamka celahrulai khansmm pni smy thien.
 uhamle celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "mkham au, hami sbai
 ekant thaumma jau. tyham timihrulai kehi visram
 milnech." yskarn yesu r uhamka celahru dungama cd-
 her ekant thaumma janubhyo. tr dherai manishrule
 uhamkilai geko dekhe. tinihrule thaha pae uham
 yesu nai hunuhunch. ani sbai shrka manishru yesu
 bheka tir dgure. yesu pugnu bhnda aghinai manishru
 tyham puge. jb yesu kinarma pugnumbhyo, tyham
 aneakum manishru uhamle dekhnu bhyo. yo dekher
 yosu tinihrupti dyalu bnnubhyo, kinbhne tinihru

gothalo binako bhedahru jstai thie. ani uhamle ti manishrulai dherai kurahru sikaunu bhyo. samjhko bela thiyoi. yesuka celahru uhamkham ae. tinihrule bhne, “yo euta tadhako sthan ho, ani ahile aber pni bhiskyoo. yskarn yi manishrule, khanaka nimti kehi kinn cheuchauka vsti r shрма janlai pthadinu hos.” tr yesule bhnnubhyo, “timihrule nai tinihrulai kehi khandeo.” celahrule yesulai bhne, “ke! ytro malislai khuvaun rotihru kinn hami janu? tyti dherai rotihru kinnne paisa kmaunlai hamile ek mhina kam grnu prnechi” yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihrusmg ahile ktivta roti chn? jau ani her.” celahrule tinihrusit bheko rotihru gnti gre. tinihru yesukham ae ani bhne, “hamismg pamcvta roti r diivta machako tukra chn.” tb yesule aphno celahrulai ajna grnubhyo, “sbai manishrulai jhund jhund bher hriyo ghamasma bsnu bhn.” ani sbai ge ani jhund-jhundma caurma vibhajit bhe prtyek jhundma prayi 50 jna va 100 jna manis thie. uhamle pamcvta roti r duivta machako tukra linubhyo. uhamle svrgtir hernubhyo ani rotiko nimti prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaunu bhyo. ani uhamle ti rotihru tukra parere manishrulai dinu bhni aphna celahrulai dinubhyo. uhamle ti machahrulai tukra parnu bhyo ani prtyeklai dinubhyo. sbaille aghaunjel khae. manishrule prsst khana khae pchi celahrule bahrvta tokrihru ubrieka roti r machako tukrahule bhre. tyham pamchjar manishru thie jsle khana khae. tb, yesule aphna celahrulai dungama cdher betsaidama smudrko arktorph jan lgaunu bhyo. kehismy pchi uham aunechu bhni uhamle bhnnu bhyo. uham ti sbai manishrulai a-aphna ghr pthauun cahnu hunthyoo. tinihrulai vida grepchi, yesu euta phadtir prarthna grn janubhyo. tys rat, dunga smudrko bicma thiyoi. ani yosu camhi ekalai bhumima hunuhunthyoo. yesule dungalai smudrko dherai tadhā pugeko dekhnuubhyo. uhamle dunga khiyaunlai celahrule kst grirheko dekhnuubhyo. kinbhne amdhi tinihruko viruddh clirheko thiyoo. yo tystai tin r chh bje bihan bicko smy thiyoo. uham dunga bhe-tir janubhyo. uham panima hidnu bhyo. uhamle lgatar himder dungalai smet par grne iccha grnubhyo. ysaibela celahrule yesulai panima amudai greko dekhe, tinihrule soce tyo bhut ho. celahru drle ci-cyae. sbai celahru uhamlai dekker bhybhit bhe. tr uhamle tinihrulai turntai bhnnubhyo, “sahs rakh, yo m nai hum. draunu prdain.” typsychi uham celahru shit dungabhitr janubhyo. ani amdhi sant bhysthvo. celahru ekdmai chhk pre. tinihrule yesule pamcvata rotilai dherai pareka dekheka thie. tr ysko arth ke ho bhner tinihru jandainn thie. tinihru yi sb bujhn-lai yogy thienn. yesuka celahrule tal par gre. tinihru gnesretko kinarma aipuge. tinihrule dungalai tyham bamdher rakhe. jb tinihrule dungabat bahirie, manishrule yesulai dekhe. tinihrule uhamlai cine. ti manishru tyo ksetrka vripri dgurdai ger manishrulai yesu yham hunuhunch bhnn lage. uham bheka thamuma ti manishrule ankaum rogihrulai lier ae. yesu tys ksetrko shr, bsti r gaumhru sbai thamuma janubhyo. ani jham-jham uham janubhyo manishrule rogihru-lai bjarma lyae. tinihrule yesulai ti manishrulai kevl uhamka lugako cheu chun denuhos bhni binti gre, ani sbai manishru jsle yesulai choe niko pni bhe.

phrisihru r kehi sastrihru yruslembat aeka thie. tinihru yesuko vripri bhela bhe. tinihrule yesuka kehi celahrule maila hatle khana khairheko dekhe. (“maila hat” ko arth manishrule hathru dhoeka thienn). phrisihru r sbai yhudihrule prmpra anusar ramrri hat ndhoi khamdainn. tinihru aphna purkhale dieko siksa anusar yso grne grdchn. yhudihrule bjarma kehi cijhru kine bhne tyslai pni bises ruple ndhoi khamdainn. tinihrule aphna purkhahrule bjarma kehi cijhru kine bhne tyslai pni visesruple ndhoi khamdainn. tinihrule aphna purkhahrubāt prapt greka aru dherai riti-tithihru pni tysri nai paln grchn jstai kcaurahru, gagro va lohota hru r tamaka bhamda-kumdahru majhchn ityadi. yskarn phrisihru r sastrihru yesulai sodhe, “tapimko celahrule t hamile jsto aphna purkhahruko ritihru paln grdainn tinihrule kin phohor hatle khanchn?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “timihru sbai kptihru hau ysaiyale timihruko visma thikai bhneka chn. ysaiyale lekheka chn yi manishrule tinihruko othdvara mlai adr grdchn tr tinihruka hrđy mdekhi dherai tadhā chn. tinihruko mprtkio upasna arthhin ch, kinbhne tinihrule sikaeka kurahru kevl manishrule bnaeka niymmatr hun.” timihrule prmesvrko ajnalai tyagekachau, ani timihru manishruko prmpra mandchau.” tb yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru thandchau timihru clakh chau. timihru aphna prmpralai kaym rakhn prmesvrko ajnalai pr sarchau. mosale bhneka chn, ‘tinihrule aphna ama r babulai adr grnaiprch. pheri unle bhneka chn ksaille aphna babu r amako khrab kura grch bhne tyslai marnu prch. tr timihru bhncchau ki ydi ksaille usko babu r amalai bhnech, mma kehi ch jslai tpaimehru ko shaytako nimti pryog grnskchu tr m tpaimehruko shaytako nimti yso grn cahnn kinbhne maille ysai prmesvrlai bheti ko rupma alg rakhekocho. timihru tys manislai bhn ki tysle aphna babu r amako nimti kehi grn avsykta chain. yskarn prmesvrle je ades grnu bheko ch, tyo mann tyti mhtypurn hoin bhni sikaumchau tr timra niymhru manishrule pchyaunu ati mhtypurn ch. ani tyrstai prkarle timihru pni ysta kurahru dherai grchau.” yesule pheri bhidhrulai aphukham bolaunubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “prtyekle ramrri sunnu mera kura bujhnu prch. m ke bhnrhechu. ysto kehi kura chain jo kunai manis bhitr bahirbat psch jsle uslai asuddh parch. tr manisko bhitrbat bahir auae kurahrule nai manislai asuddh parn skchn.” timihru jsle mlai sunirhekachau, sun. typsychi yesule bhidilai chader ghr janubhyo. celahrule uhamlai tyo drstant barema sodhe. yesule bhnnubhyo, “ke tinihrulai ajhai pni yo bujhn gahro prirhech? ke timihru jandainau ki kunai manisma je pni bahirbat psch tysle uslai asuddh parn sktain kinbhne khana mutubhitr jamdain tr bhumdima janch ani tb yo srirbat bahir nalima aumch.” (jb yesule yso bhnnubhyo uhamle ys kuralai spst parnu bhyo ki sbai khadypdarth spha hunchn.) pheri yesule bhnnubhyo, “je kurahru manisbat bahir nisknch tsaiale uslai asuddh tulyaumch. sbai asuddh kura maniska bhitrbatāi aumch ti pap, cori, htya vesyagamm, kudrsti, svarthipn, ninda, dhoka, aslita,

irsa, abhdrt, ahmkar, ghmd ani murkhta hun. yi sbai dust kurahru maniska bhitratai nisknchn ani asuddh tulyaumch." ysole tyo thaum chadnu bhyo ani tayrko jillatir janubhyo, uham tyhim nai bheko kura manishrule thaha npaos bhne cahnunhunthyo. tyham uhamko upsthitilai gupt rakhn smbhv thien. euti aimale yesu tyhim hunuhunch bhne thaha pai. tysko chorilai dustatma lageko thiyoy. yskarn tyo aimai yesukham aeki thii ani uhamka crnma pri. tyo aimai yudhi thiin. u siriyako phonisima bhne thaumma jmeki yunani thii. tysle aphno chorima lageko bhutatma bhgaun uhamlai binti grin. yesule tys aimailai bhnnubhyo, "keta ketihrule khane roti lier kukurhrutir phyamknu ucit hoin, phile keta ketihrule je jti khanchn khau." aimale bhni, "prbh, tyo samco ho. tr tebl munika kukurhrule pni keta-ketile chodeka khanekurahru khanchn." tb yesule tys aimailai bhnnubhyo, "yo khubai ramro jvaph ho. ysrth timi janskchau. timro chorilai bhutatmale chodiskeko ch." tyo aimai ghr gi, ani chorilai ochyanma pltirheki dekhi, bhutatma gi skeko thiyoy. typchi yesule tayrko ilaka chodnubhyo ani saidn bher dikapols ilaka humdai galil taltir janubhyo. jb uham tys thaumma pugnubhyo, kehi manishrule uham kham ekjna manislai lier ae. tyo manis baiho r lato thiyoy. ti manishrule uhamlai tyo manisma uhamko hat rakher niko prdinuhos bhni binti gre. yesule tys manislai bhidbat uhamsmgai alg lanubhyo. uhamle aphno hatka aumlahru tyo manisako kanhruma rakhnubhyo. tyspchi thuknubhyo ani tyo manisako jibro chunubhyo. yesule akasma hernubhyo, ani uhamle lamo sas linu bhyo. uhamle tys manislai bhnnubhyo, "iphphata" (ysko arth "kholija") jb yesule tyso grnubhyo, tys manisako kan kholie ani jibro ko vndhn phukyo. ani u r spst bolne bhyo. yesule yi sbai bheka ghtnahruko bare ksailai nbhnnu bhner tinihrulai kda ajna grnubhyo. uhamle sdhai nai manishrulei aphno barema kehi nbhnnu bhner ajna grnu bheko ch. tr jti uhamle manishrulei uhamko visyama ksailai nbhnnu bhnnu bhyo tyti nai manishrule bhne. manishru samcait ckit bhe. tinihrule bhne, "yesule je pni grnu bheeko ch. yesule baihrolai pni sunnskne ani lataleipni boln skne bnaunu hunch."

8

arko ek smy yesuko sathma dherai manishru thie. manishrusmg khaneakra kehi thien. ani uhamle aphna celahrulai bolaunu bhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, "yi manishru prtii mlai ati dya lagch. tindindekhi tinhru msmg chn. ani ahilesmm tinihrusmg khaneakra kehi chain. m tinihrulai bhokai tinihruko ghr pthaun sktin kinbhne, tinihru batama nai behos hunechn. ktijna t yhamdekhi dherai tadhama bsne hrnchn." yesuka celahrule bhne, "tr hami kunai pni shrbhnda tadh chaum. yti dherai manishruko lagi tytti dherai rotihru kham paiela?" tb yesule tinihrulai sodhnu bhyo, "timihrusmg ktivta rotihru chn?" celahrule jvaph die, "hamihrusmg satvta rotihru chn." yesule tinihru sbailai bhuimma bsne nirdesn dinubhyo. uhamle satvta rotihru lier prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaunubhyo, ani rotihru tuka parnu

bhyo ani celahrui lai ti rotihru manishrulei bamdhn dinubhyo celahrule tysai gre. celahrusmg kehi machahrui pni thie. yesule tinihruko lagi prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaunubhyo ani celahrulai ti manishrulei bamdhn bhnnu bhyo. sbai manishrule khae ani trpt bhe. tb ubrieka rotika tukahru celahrule btuler sat tokri bhre. prayh tyham bheka car hjar manishrule bhojn gre. tinihrule khaiske pchi, ysole tinihrulai ghrma jau bhnnubhyo. tyspchi uham aphna celahrusmg dungama cdher dlmnuthako jillatir janubhyo. phrisihru yesukham ae ani uhamlai kehi prsnhru sodhe. tiniruhule yesuko jamc lin cahnthe. tinihrule yesu prmesvat aunu bheko ho bhni prmarko nimti uham lai cmtkar grnubhne. yesule lamo sas linu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "timihrule kin prmarko rupma cmtkar hern caheko? m timihrulei samco bhndchu. kunai ysto cmtkar prmarko rupma tinihrulai dekhaine chain." tb yesule tinihrulai chodnubhyo r dungama cdhnu bhyo ani smudrko arko tir janubhyo. dungama bheko bela celahrusmg khali euta roti thiyoy. tinihrule aphusit dherai rotihru laijan birseka thie. yesule tinihrulai srtk graunu bhystho, "hosiyar bs phrisihruko khmir r herodko khmirbat aphulai rkasa gr." celahrule ys kurako arth bare crca gre. tinihrule bhne, "uhamle yso bhneko karn hamismg roti chain bhnnu bheko ho." celahrule rotikai barema kura grirhko ho bhne yesule thaha paunu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "roti chain bhne barema timihru kin bat grirhechau? ajhsmm tinihrule ndekheko ani nbujheko? timihru bhjhn sktainau? ke timihruko amkhahrule dekh sktain? ke timiruko kanhrule sunn sktain ke timihrulei thaha chain, ki hamisit prstroti nhumda maile ke gre. maile pamcvta rotilai pamc hjar manishruko majhma bamdco thiem tinihrulai thaha chain? kti tokri bhriyo thaha chain. ubreka rotihru btulyai?" celahrule uttr die, "hamile bahr tokri khana btulyaum." "ani tyo pni smjh ki maile satvta rotilai carhjar jna manishrumajh bamdeko thiem. ktivta tokrihruma ubreka khanahrutuleka thiyau tyo tinihrulai thaha ch?" celahrule uttr die, "hamile sat tokri btulyaum." pheri yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "yskarn maile greka ti kurahru smjh, tr ajhai tinihrule bujhn skeka chainau?" yesu r uhamko celahrui betsaidama aunu bhyo. kahi manishrule euta andha manislai yesukham lyae, r tyslai choidinuhos bhner binti gre. ani yesule andho manisako hat smater uslai gaum bahir laijanu bhyo. tys manisaka amkhahruma thuknu bhyo ani aphna hathru tysmathi rakhnu bhyo, ani andhalai sodhnubhyo, "timile dekh skchau ahile?" usle mathi here ani bhne, "m manishrulei rukhrustjai, himdirheko dekhchu." pheri yesule apnnohat tysko amkha mathi rakhnubhyo, tb tyo manchele aphna amkha pura kholyo. usle aphno drsti pheri prapt gryoy, ani usle sbai kura spst dekhio. yesule tyslai ghr jau bhner pthaunu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo "shrma njau." yesu r celahrui sijriya philippika gaumhruma janubhyo. batoma jamdai grda, yesule aphna celahrulai sodhnubhyo, "manishrule m ko hum bhni bhndchn?" celahrule uttr die, "kti manishrule tpamimlai bptisma dine yuhnna bhchn. kti manishrule tpamilai eliya bhndchn. ani aru ksaille tpamilai agmvtahruma ekjna hun bh-

ndchn." trespchi yesule tinihrulai sodhe, "timihru m ko hum bhni bhndchau?"ptrusle jvaph die, "tpaim khrist hunuhunch." yesule celahrulai kdasit bhnnu bhyo, "ksailai m ko hum bhner nbhnnu." trespchi uhamle celahrulai sikaun suru gre ki manisko putrle dherai ksthruko samna grnuprch. yesule tinihrulai sikaunu bhyo, ki yhuda budhahru, mukhy prdhanhru ttha sastrihrule manisko putrlai asvikar grnechn. uhamle tinihrulai sikaunu bhyo, ki manisko putr marinu prch ani mreko tin dinpchi bauri utnechn. yesule pchi ghtne prtyek ghtnahruko barema tinihrulai bhnnubhyo. uhamle kunai kuralai gupt rakhnu bhen. ptrusle yesulai algg lge ani yesule bhneka kurahruko aloca gre. tr yesu phnkk phrke r clahrulai hernu bhyo. ani uhamle ptruslai hkarnubhyo. ani uhamle ptruslai bhnnubhyo, "saitan mdekhi tadho bs prmesvrle socnu bhe jsto timile socdainau. timile manishrule jstai socchau." tb yesule manishrulei aphukham bolauubhyo uhamka celahru pni tyhim thie. ani uhamle bhnnubhyo, "ydi ksaille mlai anusrn grn cahnnch bhne, tysle svymalai asvikar gros usle aphulai diieka krus (ksthru) lai grhn grneprch, ani mlai pchyaunu prch. jsle aphno pran baucann cahnnch, usle tyo gumaunu prnech. ani jsle mmathi r susmacarko lagi usko jivn gumaune grdch usle matr aphno jivnlai bacauumm sknech. kinbhne manisle sara smsar hat parer pni aphno atma gumayo bhne tyslai ke phayda bhyo? kinbhne aphno atma phirta paunko nimti manisle kehi pni tirn sktain. ahile jo bamcirhka chn tinihru atynt papmy ani nramro smya bamcirhka chn. ydi kohl m r mero vcndekhi srmaumch bhne m pni ti manissmg srmauchu. um tyttibela ljjit hunech jb m pitako purn mhimama r pvitr dutgsmg aunechu."

9

trespchi yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timi hrulai samco bhndchu, yham ubhirheka mdhye kohi manishrule mrnbhnda aghibatai prmesvrko rajy aeko dekhechn. prmesvrko rajy sktima aeko dekhechn" ch dinpchi yesu, ptrus, yakub r yuhnnalai lier aglo damdama janubhyo. tyham tinihru matr thie. jb ti celahrule uhamlai herirheka thie, tyham yesuko rup nai bldiyo. yesuko lugaphata ujjalo ani cmkilo bhyo. lugaphata ytissm ujjalo r seto bhe, ki prthviko kunaipni seto parnele tyti seto parn sktain . jb tinihrule herirheka thie duijna manishru hajir bhe, ani tinihru yesusit bat grirheka thie. ti mosa r eliya thie. ptrusle yesulai bhne, "gurujyu, hamilai ysbela yham bheko asl ch. hami yham tpaimkolagi, mosako lagi r eliyako lagi pal bnaumchau." ke bhnnu prneho so ptruslai thaha bhen kinbhne uni aphai r aru duijna celahru draeka thie. trespchi badl aer unihrulai dhakyo. badlbat euta avaj ayo, ani bhnyo, "yo mero pyaro putr ho, ani m uslai maya grchu. usle bhneko paln grt!" acank jv ptrus, yakub r yuhnnale vripri here tinihrule tyham ksailai pni dekhehn. yesu matr unihrusit thie. yesu ani celahru damdabat orlmdai hunuhunthyo, uhamle celahrulai ajna grnubhyo, "damdama dekheka kurahrulai timihrule ksailai nbhnnu. manisko putr mrtyubat bauri nuthesmm prkh. trespchi timihrule

yham je dekhyaui ti manishrulei bhnn skchau." tb celahrule yesuko kura mane ani tinihrule dekheka kurahru nbhne bhe. tr tinihrule yesule bhnnu bheko "mrtyudekhi baurnu" bhne kurako arthko visya tinihru svym majh bhs grdaithie. tb tinihrule uhamlai sodhe, "kin sastrihrule phila eliya aunuprch bhneka hola?" yesule uttr dinubhyo, "yo sty ho ki eliya phile aumnechn. eliya aumnechn ani sbai kura jsto hunuprch tystai vyvstha grnech. tr dhrmsastrma yo kin lekheko ch ki manisko putrle dherai kst bhognu prnech, ani manishrule u prti kin khubai nramro vyvhar grnechn tr m timihrulei bhndchu, eliya philyai nai aisheka chn. ani manisrule tinihrule cahe jti uni prti gre. dhrmsastrma umathi ystai ghtnahru hunech bhner lekheko ch." trespchi yesu, ptrus, yakub ani yuhnnala aru celahrusit samil bhe. unihrule dherai manishru aphna vripri dekhe. celahrusmg sastrihruko bhs clirheko thio. jb manishrule yesulai dekhe, tinihru atynt chkk pre. uhamko svagt grn tinihru daudie. yesule prsn grnubhyo, "sastrihrusmg timihru ke ko barema bhs grirheka thiyau?" bhidbat ekjna manisle jvaph diyo, "he gurujyu, maila tpaimkham mero choro lyaeko chu. mero choralaim boln dherai nai vadha diirheko ch. tyo dustatmale mero chorolai akrmn grch ani bhumima bjarch. mero chorole mukhbat phimj nikalch, daha kitch, ani kda hunch. maila tpaimko celahrulai mero chorabat tys dustatmalai htai diun bhni binti gre, tr tinihrule skenn. yesule uttr dinubhyo, "timihrule visvas nai grdainau. tb ktiber m timihrusmg bsnskchu? tyo thitolai mkham lyao." trespchi celahrule tyo thitolai yesu kham lyae. jb dust atmale yesulai dekhyo, tsysabela tysle thitolai akrmn gryo. thito bhuimma ldyo ani chtptaun lagyo. tysle mukhbat phimjhru nikalirheko thio. yesule tys thitoko babulai sodhnu bhyo, "khile dekhi yo thito pidit ch?"babule jvaph die, "balyakal dekhi nai. dustatmale ghri ghri tyslai agoma ani panima pcharer marn khojch. ydi tpaimle tyska nimti kehi grnsknu hunch bhne krpya hamimathi, dya gri mdt grnuhos." yesule thitoko babulai bhnnubhyo, "timile bhnyau, 'ydi tpaimle sknuhunch bhne?' ydi ksaille visvas gryo bhne hrekura smbhv hunch." tys thitoko babu camhi yo suner khubai uttejti bhyo. tysle bhnyo, "m visvas grchu. mero visvas ajh bdhaunna mlai mdt grnuhos." yesule dekhnu bhyo ki dherai manishru tyham ke bhirheko hola bhner hernlai airheka thie. tb uhamle dustatmalai hkardai bhnnubhyo, "tm dustatmale yo ketolai bhiri ani lato tulyaeko chs. m tmlai ajna grdchu, ki tyo thitobat bahir nikilhai ani ab khile pni bhitr nps." tyo dustatma krayo. thitolai tl bhuimma phcharyo. ani tyo usko srirbat bahir niskiyo. thitolai mreko jstai dekhiyo. manishrule bhne, "tyo t mryo." tr yesule thitoko hat smatnu bhyo ani tyslai uthnlai mdt grnubhyo. trespchi yesu ghrtprh lagnubhyo. uhamka celahru matr uhamsmg thie. tinihrule bhne, "hamile tyo dustatmalai bahir nikaln nai skenaum, kin hola?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "tys prkarko dustatmalai khali prarthna grer matr bahir nikaln skinch." trespchi yesu ani uhamka celahrule tys thaum chodnubhyo. tinihru galil bher ge. tr yesule unihru kham chn bher manishrule ptto npaos bhne caheko thie. yesule unko celahrulai

matr sikaun cahnuhunthyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “manisko putrlai marn manishruka hatma sumpidinechn. tin dinpchi m mrtuyabat bauri uthnechu.” tr clahrule kehi bujhenn ki yesule ke bhnnubheko ho. ani uhamle ke bhnnubheko ho banher sodhn drae. yesu r aphna celahrui kphrnhum janubhyo. jb unihru euta ghurma thie. uhamle aphna celahrulai sodhnubhyo, “yatra grdai grda timihrule ke bhs grdaim thiyau?” tr celahrule jvaph dienn kinbhne tinihrule batoma kura grdai aumda unihruko majhma sb bhndna mhan ko hola bhne kurako crca bheko thiyu. yesu bsnu bhyo ani bahrjna prerithrulai aphukham bolaunubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “ydi ksaille aphulai philo bnaun cahnn bhne, usle aphulai aru manishrulai bhnda antim manis bnaunu prch ani aru sbaiko seva grnuprch.” tyspchi yesule euta sano balklai lier aunu bhyo. uhamle tys balklai celahrui aghi ubhyaunu bhyo. uhamle balklai aphno kakhma linubhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “ydi ksaille mero naumma ysto balkhrulai grhn grch bhne, tys manisla mlai pni grhn greko brabr hunch. ydi ksaille mlai svikar grch bhne, tysle jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo uhamlai pni svikareko hunech.” yskarn yuhnnale bhne “gurujyu, hamile ekjna manislai tpaiko naum lier arko nanisma bheka bhuthru bhaugamda greko bhetyau. tyo hamimdhye kochi pni thien. tysaile, tyslai hamile rokyaum, kinbhne tyo hamro dlko manis thien.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “tyslai nrok. ydi mero namma ksaille sktipurn kamhrui grch bhne usle mero barema khrab kura greko humdain. ydi kochi manis hamro viruddhma chain bhne u hamisit ch. m timihrulai samco bhndchu. timilai khristko manis maner ydi ksaille ek kcaura pani dii shayata grch bhne, usle aphno inam khilyai gumaunechain. “ydi yi mdhye kunai euta sano balkle mma visvas grdch ani arkole tyslai pap grn laumch bhne usko lagi yo ramro hunech ki aphno ghamtima jamto bamdher smudrama ham phalos. ydi timihruko hatle timihrulai pap graumch bhne, tyslai katideum. timi dubai hatsit nrkma janu bhnda eutai hat lier asl jivn jiunu camhi uttm ho. tyo slkeko ago jsto ho khilyai nibhdain. tyslai katideu. ydi timro khuttale timilai pap grn lgaumch bhne tyslai katideu. timro srirko ek amg bina prmesvrko rajyma prves grnu, duvai khutta bher nrkma janu bhnda uttm ho. ydi timro amkhale timilai pap graumch bhne tyslai nikal. timro nimti euta amkha lier prmesvrko rajyma prves grnu duivtai amkhasmg nrkma phyamkiinu bhnda uttm ho. nrkma, jslai kira lagdch tyo khilyai mrdain. nrkma, ago pni khilyai nibhdain. timihru prtyek manis agole dndit hunechau. nun ramro hunch. ydi nunle nunko svad nai hraeko ch bhne tyslai pheri nunilo bnaun skimdain. ysaille asl bn, ani eka arkama santi kaym rakkh.”

10

tyspchi yesule tyo thaum chadnubhyo. uham yhudiyako r ilaka au yrdn ndiko parippti janubhyo. pheri anekom manishru uham bhekham ae, ani uhamle aghi jham manis hrulai sikaunubhyo. kehi phrisihru yesukham aer yesulai priksa line kosis gre. tinihrule uhamlai bhne, “ke kunai manisle

aphno ptnismg vivah vicched grnu ucit ho?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “mosale timihrulai ksto ajna paln grnu bhnnu bheko ch?” phrisihrule bhne, “mosale anumti die ki manisle euta vivah vicched ptr lekher aphno svasnismg vivahvicched grn skch.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “mosale tyo ajna timihrulai nai lekhdieko ho. kinbhne prmesvr ko siksra grhn grn timihrule cahekachainau. tr jb prmsvrle smsar bnaunu bhyo, uhamle manishrulai purus r striko rupma bnaunubhyo, yskarn kunai manis aphno babu r ama tyagch r aphna svsnismg bsch. ani tb ti duijna ek hunchn. yskarn manishru alg humdain jslai prmesvrle ek bnaeka chn. tini duijna rhmdainn ek hunchn.” tyspchi, yesu r celahrui euta ghrbhrit thie. celahrule yesulai pheri vivahvicched bare sodhe. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “ydi kunai manisle aphni ptnismg vivah vicched grch, ani arki strismg vivah grch bhne tysle aphni ptnismg vybhicarko pap greko thrinch. tysi ydi kunai strile aphno lognesmg vivah vicched grche ani arko lognesmg vivah grche bhne tyo pni vybhicar ho,” manishrule tinihruko balkhrulai yesu smks lyae, taku uhamle tinihrulai choidiun. tr celahrule manishrulai balkhrui lier aekoma hkare. tyaham je ghtna ghtyo yesule dekhnnubhyo. uhamle balkhrulai uhamkham naunu bhner rokekoma krodh prkt grnubhyo. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “sana balkhrulai mkham aun deu. tinihrulai nrok, kinbhne prmesvrko rajy tinihruko nai ho jo yi balkhrui js-tai chn. m timihrulai samco bhndchu. timihrule prmesvrko rajylai grhn grnai prdch, jsri so diieko kura svikardch, ntr bhne timihru khilyai tyaham psn paune chainau.” tyspchi yesule ti balklai aphno kakhma linubhyo. uhamle aphno hathru tinihrumathi rakhnnubhyo ani asirvad dinubhyo. yesu hidn lagnu bhyo, tysaibela euta manis dgurdai ayo, yesuko aghi ghunda tekyo. tys manisle uhamlai bhnyo, he asl gurujyu annt jivn prapt grnlai maile ke grnuprch?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “timile mlai kin asl bhndaichau? kunai manis asl chain. khali prmesvr matr asl hunuhunch. ysaille m timro prsnko uttr dinchu. timi ajnahrui t jandchauh ‘timile ksaisiko htya grnu humdain, ksailai vybhicar grnu humdain, cornu humdain, jhuto saksi dinu humdain, arulai thgnu humdain, timile aphno babu r amalai adr grnaiprch.” tyo manisla bhnyo, “gurujyu, maile yi sb ajnahrui mero balkpndekhi nai paln grdai aeko chu.” yesule tys manislai phrker hernubhyo. uhamle tyslai prem drsaunu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “timile paln grnu prne ajhai ek arko ajna ch. jau ani aphno sbai cijhru be-cideu, grib manishru majh tyo paise bamdideu. ysko nimti svrgma timilai inam milnech. tyspchi mkham au, ani mlai pchyau.” jb tys manisla yesubat yi sbai kura sunyo usko anuhar amdhyaro bhnyo. tyo manis dukhki bnyo, kinbhne tyo khubai dhni thiyu aphno dhn gumaun cahdainthyo. tyspchi yesule aphno celahrulai hernubhyo ani tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “prmesvrko rajyma psnlai ekjna dhni manislai nikai gaho prch” ani yesuka kurama celahrui acmbhit bhe. tr yesule tinihrulai pheri bhnnu bhyo. “he mero nanihrui, prmesvrko rajyma psnu ati gahro ch. dhni manislai prmesvrko rajybhrit psnubhnda umt-lai siyoko nathribat chirer janu sjilo ch.” celahrui ati acmmit bhe, ani ek arkama crca grn lage, “tyoso bhe

ko camhi psnuskch?" yesule celahrulai hernubhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "manishruko nimti yi sb asmbhv ch, tr yi sbai prmesvrma asmbhv chain. kinbhne, prmesvrko nimti yi sbai smbhv ch." ptrusle yesulai bhne, "hamile sb tyagyau ani tpaismo anusrn gryaum." yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timihrulai samco bhndchu. prtyek manis jslle mero nimti aphno ghr, dajyubhai, didi bhini, ama babu, balkhru va khet jmin choder susmacarma lageko ch usle aphule tyageko bhnda syaum guna adhik paunech. yham ys smsarma tys manisle ghrhru dajyubhaihru, didi-bhinihru, amahru balkhru ani khet sbai paunech. yi shit usle yatna paune ch, r tb aunevala smyama usle annt jivn paunech. ahile jo dherai chn agadi bhvisyama tinihru antma prnechn. ani ahile dherai jo antma chn tinihru bhvisyama agadi hune chn." yesu sathma bheka aru manishrusmg yruslem girhnu bheko thiyo. uhamle manishruko aguvai girhnu bheko thiyo. yesuka celahru ckit bhirheka thie. ani jun manishru tinihruka pchi-pchi thie tinihru bhne drairheka thie. uhamle bahrjna prerithrulai pheri bhela grnubhyo, ani tinihrulai bhnnlagnu bhyo uhamlai ke hunevala ch? yesule bhnnubhyo, "hamihru yruslem jamdaichau. manisko putrlai mukhy pujaharihru r sastrihruka aghi sumpiine chn. tinihrule manisko putrlai gair yhudihrulai sumpnechn. tinihrule uhamlai thukechn korra laune chn ani uhamlai marnechn. tr uhamko mrtyuko tin din-pchi, pheri uham bauri uthnuhunech." tyspch jbdika chorahru, yakub r yuhna nam kham ae. tinihrule bhne, "gurujyu tpaile hamro nimti hami je cahnachau so grdinuhos." yesule bhnnubhyo, "maile timihrulai ke greko timihru cahnachau?" tinihrule bhne, "jb hami tpaismo mhimama aumcham hami ek jnalai tpaismo dahinetir ani arkolai tpmko debretir bsne anumti dinuhos." yesule bhnnubhyo, "timhrule bujhdainau ki timihru ke magirheka chau. ke maile bhognu prne jstai ksthru timihrule shn grnskchau? athva jun tpaismo maile lieko chu, tyo bptisma timihru lin skchau?" chorahrule jvaph die, "avsy, hami skchaum." yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "samccainai timihrule pni maile shnuprne jstai ksthru shnachau, maile lie jstai bptisma timihrule pni linchau. tr m mero dahine va debrepti kslai bsaunu prne ho tyo cunn sktinm. yi sthanhru aruka nimti hun. tinihrukai nimti ti thaumhru tyar parieka hun." aru dsjna celahrule yi sbai sune. tinihru yakub r yuhnasmg risae. yesule sbai celahrulai upsthit hun bolaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "gair, yhudihruko pni aphna manishru chn tinihrulai saskhru bhinch. timihrule jandchau ki tinihrule aphna sktko prbhav dekhaumdchn. ani tinihruka prmukskhrule aphno smpurn sktihru manishruma pryog grn mn praumchn. tr timihrusmg ystai abhyas camhi hun humdain. ydi timihru mdhye koho mhan purus hun cahnachau bhne tb u timihruko nokr hunuprch. ydi timihrumdhye koho prmuksk bnn cahnachau bhne u sbaiiko kmaro hunuprch. tysri nai, manisko putr seva linu hoin, tr seva grnu aeko ho . manisko putr unko aphnai jivn din ani aru dherai manislai bcaumn aeko ho." unihru yriho shрма aipuge. tb yesu aphna celahru r aru dherai manishrusmg tyo shr choddi hunu hunthyo. euta andho manis, bartimaam (timaiiko choro) nam greko sdkko ek cheuma bsirheko thiyo. tysle smdhai

paisa mgrhnthyo. tys andho manisle nasrtekhysu tyttaitir aunu humdaich bhne sunyo. tyo cicyaun lagyo, "he yesu, daudka putr, krpya mlai mrdt grnuhos." dherai manshrule tys andho manislai hkare ani cup lagnu bhner ninda gre. tinihrule tyslai kehi nbolnu hukum gre. tr tyo andho manis jhn jhn cicyaainai rhyo, "he daudka putr mlai mrdt grnuhos." yesu tymhi rokinu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "tys manislai mkham aunu bhn."ani tinihrule tys andho manislai bolae. tinihrule bhne, "khushi hou thi yesule timilai bolauunu humdaich." tyo andho manis jurukk uthyo. usle aphno vstr tyhim phyamker, uphrmdai yesukham gyo. yesule tys manislai bhnnubhyo, "maile timro nimti ke greko cahnachau?"tyo andho mansle jvaph diyo, "he gurujyu m pheri mero drsti cahnchu." yesule bhnnubhyo, "jau, timi niko bhyau kinbhne timile visvas gryau tspchi tys andho manisle pheri drsti prapt gryu, r tysle yesulai nai pchyayo.

11

yesu ani uhamka celahru yruslem pugnai lageka thie. jaitun damdama bheko bethphage r bethani shрма unihru aipgnubhyo. tyham yesule aphno duijna celahrulai kehi grn bhni pthaaunu bhyo. ysule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "shрма jau ani tyham dekhnechau. jb tyham pugnachau, timihrule tyham euta gdhalai samglobe bamdher rakheko paunechau. tyo gdhamathi ahilesmm koho cdhekochain tyo gdhalai phukaler mkham lyau. ydi ksaille tyo gdhalai kham lgrheko chau bhner sodhe bhne tyslai bhnidinu, svamilai yo avsykta ch. uhamle tyslai pheri camdai phrkaidinuhunch." celahru shr puge. tinihrule tyham bahir gllima euta ghrko dhokako cheuma euta jvan gdhalai bamdher rakheko pae. celahrule gdhalai phukale. tyham ubhirheka kehi manishrule yi sb dekhe, tinihrule sodhe, "timihrule yo ke grdaichau? tyo gdhalai tyhambat kin phukairhechau?" celahrulai yesule bhnnu bhe jhaim uttr die. manishrule ti celahrulai gdha din anumti die. tyspch celahrule yesukham gdha puryae. tinihrule aphna vstrhru gdhamathi cdhae ani yesu tysmathi vsnu bhyo. anekaum manishrule sdkma yesuko nimti bhner aphna vstrhru ochyae. kti-jnale rukhka hangahru kater sdkma ochyae. kehi manishru yesuko aghi- aghi himddai thie. kehi manishru uhamkai pchi-pchi himddai thie. sbai manishru kraumddai thie, uhamko prsmsa gr svagt gr prmesvrle uhamlai asirvad grun jo prmprbhuko naumma aunu humdaich! hamra pita daudko rajylai prmesvrle asirvad diun. jun rajy aunech. svrgko prmesvrilai prsmsa! yesu yruslemka janubhyo ani mndirbhitr psnubhyo. mndirko vripri uhamle hernu bhyo. tr aber bhisheko thiyo. yskarn uham aphna bahrjna prerithrulai lier bethani pugnubhyo. arko din, tinihrule bethani chodnubhyo. yesu bhokaunu bheko thiyo. yesule tadhamma euta anjirko rukh dekhnubhyo. tyham puger kehi anjirko phlhr ch ki bhner hernubhyo, tr tyham pathru matrai thie. kinki tyo smy anjirko phl phlne smy thien. ani uhamle tyo rukhlai bhnnubhyo, "manishrule ab uprant tero phlhr pheri khilyai khane chain." uhamka celahrule yi sbai kura sune. timihru yruslem janubhyo. yesu mndir janubhyo. uhamle mndir ilakabat becne r kin-

nehrulai bahir nikalnu bhyo. uhamle vibhinn paisa-rupiyamka lenden grnehruko teblhru pltaidinu bhyo. dhukkur becnehruko caukihru pni uhamle pltaidinu bhyo. yesule ksailai pni mndir prangnma kehi cijhru boker lyaune anumti dinu bhen. tb uhamle tinihrulai sikaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "dhrmsas-trhruma ysto lekhiieko ch, mero ghr sbai jatika nimti prarthnako ghr khllainech tr timihrule prmesvrko ghrlai damkuhru lukne ghrma privrtu grirhechau." mukhy pujaharihru sastrihrule yi sb karuhru thaha pae. tinihrule yesulai marne upay rcn thale. prayh sbai manishru yesuko siksama acmbhit bheka hunale tinihru yesusmg draeka thie. tysai rat, yesu ani uhamka celahrule shr chodnubhyo. arko bihan, yesu aphna celahrusmg jamdai hunu hunthyo. timihrule anjirko rukh dekhe jslai yesule srup dinubheko thiyo. anjirko rukh jradekhi tuppoo smmai sukiskeko thiyo. ptrusle yesulai bhne, "he rbbi, anjirko rukhlai hernuhvs jslai tpaimele hijo srapnu bheko thiyo. ahile tyo sukiskeko r mriskeko ch!" ysula jvaph dinubhyo, "prmesvrma visvas rakh. m timihrulai samco bhndchu, timihrule yo prvltai bhnskachau, ja ani smudurma khs. ani ydi timihruko mnma kunai smka chain, ani timile visvas greko khndma timile bhneko kura ghtne ch, tb prmesvrvle timro nimti yso gridinu hunech. ysaille timihrule ie vstuko nimti prarthna grdchai. ani ydi cijhru paiskekachau bhne visvas rakhchau tb tyo timro aphnai hunech. jb timihru prarthnaka nimti tyar hunchau, ani ksaiko viruddhma timihruma bheko nramro smjhna bhyo bhne, tyslai ksma grideu. yso gryau bhne svrgma hunuhune timihruka pitale pni timihruka sbai papuru ksma gridinuhunech." yesu ani uhamka celahrupheri yruslem janubhyo. yesu mndirko vripri jamdai hunuhuthyo mukhy pujaharihru, sastri hru r agrj yhudi prmuikhhrule uhamkham ae. tinihrule yesulai bhne, "hamilai bhnnuhos ytro ke-ke grnlai tpaismsg kun cahim tyosto adhihar ch? ksl tpaimele yo adhihar dieka hun." yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timihrulai euta prsn rakhdchu. ydi timihrule mero prsnko jvaph diyaau, bhne tb m timihrulai bhnnechu ki yi sb grnlai mero ke adhihar ch. yuhnnako bptisma prmesvrbat bheko ho va manisbat bheko ho? mlai jvaph deu? ti yhudi prmuikhhrule yesuko prsn bare bhs gre. tinihru ek arkamajhma bat cit grn lage, "ydi hamile jvaph diyaau, yuhnnako bptisma prmesvrbat bheko ho, yesule bhnnu hunech, tyso bhe timihrule yuhnnalai kin visvas ngreko?" tr ydi hamile bhnyau, yuhnnako bptisma manisbat bheko ho, manishru hamisgm risaunechn." (ti manishrusmg bhybhit thie. sbailai yuhnnaka ekjna agmvkta hun bhner visvas thiyo). tb tinihrule yesulai jvaph die, "hami ysko shi uttr jandainau."tb uhamle bhnnubhyo, "tb yi sb kamhru timihrulai bhndin ki kun adhiharkardv m yi karuhru grirheko chu."

12

yesule manishrulai sikaunlai drstanthruko upyog grnu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "kunai ekjna manisle euta khetma dakh rope. tys euta kol khope. tyspchi tysle euta mcan bnae. tysle aphno dakhbari kehi khetivalhrulai bhadama die. tyspchi tyo manis prede

lagyo. kehi smy pchi dakhko phsl uthaune bela ayo. tyspchi tys manisle aphno ams lyaunlai dakhbarima ekjna nokrlai pthayo. tr khetivalahrulle tys nokrlai pkre ani pite. tinihrule nokrlai ritai hat phrkaidie. pheri tys manisle arko nokrlai pthae. khetivalale ty-lai taukoma hirkae. tinihrule tyslai kunai iijt grenn. pheri tys manisle arko nokrlai ti khetivalahrulkham pthae. tr khetivala hrule tyslai maridie. tys manisle aru dherai nokhrulai pthae. tr khetivalahrulle ktijnalai pite, ani ktijnalai maridie. ab tys manisnmg khetivalahrulkham pthaulalai eutai matr manis rhko thiyo. tyo manis, tyhi manislo putr thiyo. tys manisle choralai maya grthyo. tr pni tysle aphna chorolai khetivalahrulkham pthauene niscy gryu usle pthau skne tyo matr antim manis thiyo. tys manisle bhnyo, khetivalahrule mero chorolai t adr grne nai chn. tr khetivalahrule apuhuru majh vhs gre, yo malikko choro ho yo dakhbari usko hunch. yskarn hami tyslai marau tb yo dakhbari hamrai hunech. tb ti khetivalahrule chorolai pkre, mare ani dakhbariko bahir phyamkidie. yskarn tyo dakhbariko malikle ke grnech? tyo dakhbarima janech nai ti khetivalhrulai marnech. tb tysle tyo dakhbari aru nai khetivalhrulai dinech. niscy nai timihrule dhrmsastrma yi vcnhru pdheka haulanirmathrule asvikar greka dhngahru nai kunako dhunga bneko ch. prmrpbhule nai ysto grnu bheko ho, ani hamro nimti yo acmbh bheka ch." bhjnsmgrh 118:22-23 ti yhudi prmuikhhrule yesule bhnnu bheko yo drstant sunn pae. tinihrule yo drstant tinihruko aphnai barema ho bhne bujhe. yskarn ksri hunch yesulai pkrne upayma tinihrulage. tr manishrudekhi tinihrulai dr pni thiyo. ani ti yhudi prmuikhhrule yesulai choder anytr ktai ge. tyspchi, yhudi prmuikhhrule herodians bhne dlka kehi manishru r kehi phrisihrulai yesu bhekham pthae. tinihrule yesulai kehi bhul graer pkrne cahnthe. phrisihru r herodianshru yesukham puge ani bhnn lage, "he gurujyu hami jandcham ki tpaimele imandar manis hunuhunch. arule ke bhnlan bhner tpaimele draunu humdain. sbai tpaimele aghadi eutai hun. ani tpaimele prmesvrko marg thiksit sikairhnu bheko ch. hamilai bhnnuhosh ke kaisrlai kr bujhaunu ucit ch? hamile kr tirnu prne ho ki ntirnu prne ho?" tr yesule tinihruko kpt bujnnu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihru mlai kin jalma parn khojdaichau? mlai euta camdikoo sikka deu. m tyslai hern cahnnchu." tinihrule yesulai euta sikka die ani uhamle sodhnubhyo, "yo sikkama ksko citr amkit ch? ani ysma ksko naum lekhieko ch?" tinihrule jvaph die, "yo kaisrko citr ho ni usko naum." ani yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "kaisrko cijhru kaisrlai nai deu, ani prmesvrko cijhru prmesvrlai nai deu." ti yesuko kura suner chkk pre. tb kehi sdukihrule yeskham ae. (sdukihruma visvas thiyo ki mrtyubat kunai pni manis bauri uthne chain). sdukihrule uhamlai euta prsn rakhe. tinihrule bhne, "gurujyu, mosale lekheka chn ki ydi kunai vivahit manis mryo bhne, ani usko ptniko kunai sntan chain bhne tysbela usko bhaile tyo vidhvalai aphno dajyukolagi sntan jnmaun vivah grnu prch. tyspchi aphno dajyuko lagi tinihrule sntan bnaun sknech. satjna dajyubhai thie. philo dajyule vivah gre ani mre. usko kunai sntan thien. tyspchi dosro bhaile tys strilai vivah gre. u pni mryo kunai

sntan bhen. tystai ghtna ghtyo tesro bhaismg pni. sbai sat dajyu bhaile tys strilai vivah gre ani prtyek mre. kunai pni sat dajyubhaibat sntan bhen. antma tyo stri pni mri. tr sbai satjna dajyubhaile tyslai vivah greka thie. yskarn jb manis mrrer bauri uthnech tysbela tys striko, logne camhi ko hune ch? yesule jvaph dinu bhyo, "timihru atyntai gltima chau? kinbhne dhrmsastrhruma lekchieko kura ani prmesvrko sk-tiko barema timihrule kehi janeka chainau. jb manis mrrer bauri uthnechn tysbela tyham kunai vivah grne chainn. manishrule ek-arkamajh vivah grne chainn. tinihru svrgma svrgduthru jstai hunechn. mreka manishruko ktha pustkma timihrule pdheka chainau? prmesvrle bhnnu bheko chh 'm abrahamko prmesvr hum, ishakko prmesvr r yakubko prmesvr. prmesvr mreka manishruka prmesvr hoin tr jivit manishruka prmesvr hunuhunch. tina sdukihr bhumla prekachau!" sastrihumdhye ekija yesukham ae. unle sdukihru r phrisihrusmg yesule bhs girheko sune. yesule tinihruka prsnhruko thik jvaph diirheko sune. ani uhamlai sodhe, "kun camhi ajna sb bhnda prmkuch ch? yesule uttr dinubhyo, "sb bhnda mhan ajna ysto chh israelka manishru, sun! prmprbhu hamra prmesvnaei ek prmprbhu hun. timihrule prmprbhu timihruko prmesvrlai sara hrdyle, sara atmale, sara pranle r sara sktile uhamlai prem grnuprch. dosro mhan ajna ysto chh timihrule aphulai prem gre jsto aru manishrulai pni prem grnuprchau. yi ajnahr bhaia atynt mukhy chn." yesule tys manis buddhimanpurvk jvaph dieko paunu bhyo. ani uhamle tys manislai bhnnubhyo, "timi prmesvrko rajy njik chau." tyspchi aru kunai manisla pni uhamlai aru dherai prsnhr grne sahs grenn. yesule mndirma sikairhnu bhekothiyu. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "kin sastrihrule khrist nai daudko putr bhneka hun? pvitr atmama daud aphaile bhnnubheko chhprmprbhule mero prbhulai (khristlai) bhnnubheko chh mero cheuma dahinepti bs, ani m timra struhuralai timra vsma parnechu. daud aphaile khristlai prbhu bhnnuhunch. tb ksri khrist daudko putr hunsch? dherai manishrule yesulai khubai anndit bher sune. yesule lgatar sikaunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "sastrihrudekhi hosiyar bs. timihru lama vstrhru phirier aphulai prmkuch dekaunko nimti himdn mn praumchn. ani tinihru aphulai bjarma humda manishrule tinihru lai adr grun bhne cahnchn. sbaghhrhuma pni tinihrule ati mukhy thaumhru ogtn cahnchn. ani bhoghroma pni tysri nai adrka thaumhroma bsn cahnchn. timihru vidhvahrusmg kptyaim grdchn r tinihru lai lutchn. ani aphaile lokcaro nimti lamo lamo prarthnahru grne grdchn. prmesvrle tinihru lai dherai dnd dinuhunch." yesu mndirko dhukuti samu bsnubhyo jham aer manishrule paisa cdhaune grdthe. uhamle dherai dhni manishrule mndirko dhukutima dherai paisa haleko hernubhyo. tb euti

grib vidhva ai ani duivta s-sana tammaka sikkahru dii. ti sikkahruko muly ek paisa bhnda km thiyo. yesule aphna celahrulai aphukham bolauu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, m timihrulai samco bhndchu. yo grib vidhvale khali duivta s sana sikkahru cdhai . tr vastvma aru dhni manishrule dieko bhnda tysle dherai dii. ti manishruko dherai chn, tr tinihrule aphulai ncahieko matr dieka chn. tyo stri dherai grib che. tr tysle aphuma bheko sbai nai dii. ani tysle ti paisahr aphulai mdt puryaunko lagi nai ho bhne thani."

13

yesule mndirko ilaka chodn lagnu bheko thiyo. kunai ekjna celale uhamlai bhne, "gurujyu hernuho. yi mndirko bhvnhr dherai thula thula dhumgahrule btaer ati sundr bheko ch." yesule bhnnubhyo, "ke timihru yo thula bhvnhr dekhchau? yi bhvnhr sbai dhvms hunech. prtyek dhuma bhumima phyamkinech. eutakomathi arko kunai dhuma tyham rhne chain." tyspchi yesu jaitun damdama bsirhnu bheko thiyo. uham ptrus, yakub yuhnna r andriyas smg algg hunuhunthyo. tinihru sbaille mndir dekh sk. tinihrule yesulai sodhe, hamilai bhnnuhos khile ysto ghtna ghtne ch? ani yi sb ghtna hunlagda ke smket hunech?" yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "hosiyar rho! ksaille timihrulai murkh nbnaos. dherai manishru mera namma aunechn. tinihrule bhnnnechn m nai ek hum. ani tinihrule dherai manishrulai murkh tulyaunechn. tinihrule ldaiko barema sunne paunechau. ani aru hune lmdairhuko barema pni kthahr sunnechau. tr draunu prdain. antko smy aun aghinai yi ghtnahru ghtnech. rasthru any rasthrusit ldoi grnechn. rajy rajyru majh ldoi cnech. vibhinn thaumhroma bhukmp janech. ystoe smy pni aune ch jibela khanlai kehi kura hunechain. tys smyma nyam jnm hune prarthmik smyma jstai ksturn hunech. timihru hosiyari bs. manishrule timihrulai pkrnechn ani nyayko lagi laijanechn. tinihrule sbhaghhruma timihrulai pitnechn. timihrulai hakimhru r rajako samu jbrjsti ubhayaiechn. tinihrule mero barema saksi dinu prnechn. timihrulai hakimhru r rajako samu jbrjsti ubhayaiechn. tinihrule mero barema saksi dinu prnechn. timihrule mlai pchyaeko karnle grda yi sbai hunechn ys bhnda aghinai sbai jatihru susmacar prcar grinu prnech. timihru pkrau hunechau ani nyayko bhagi bnnu prnech. tr timihrule tyham je bhnechau tys bare draunu prne chain. tysbela prmesvrle timilai je dinuhunch tyhi bhnnu prnech. tysbela vastvma timi aphai bolirheko hune chainaum. pvitr-atma bolirheko hunech. dajyubhaihrule dajyubhaihru lai marne visvasghat grnechn. babuhrule aphnai chorahruptri visvasghat grnechn. ani marnechn. chora chorihru pni aphnai amababuhruko virudhma uthnechn ani tinle amababuhru lai marnechn. sbai manishrule mlai pchayau bhner timihrulai gharna grnechn. tr jo camhi antysmm nai blvan rhnch u matrai bamcne ch. timihrule bhyank vinas dekhnechau. tinihrule tyo ghtna euta tysto thaumma ubhier herne chau jham tystau nhunu prnethyo." (manis jsle pdhch ysko arth ke hunch bu-

jhnuprch.) tysbela yhudia manishru phadrutir bhagnu prch. manishru smy kher nphali bhagnu prch. ydi kunai manis ghrko chanama ch bhne ghrbat kehi nikalnai u tlitr orlenu hudain. ydi kunai manis aphno khetbarima ch bhne tyo pni phrker aphno vstr lyaanu tyaham janechain. hay, tysbela grbhvti stri va ssana nanika amahrulai pni nramro hunech. ysto ghtna jadoko smyma nhos bhner prarthna gr. kinbhne ti dinhruma jun kst hunch tyo ysto hunch ki prmesvrle smsarko srsti greko dekhil ahilsmm pheri bheko chain. ani ysto mhaskmsthru pheri ghtne chain. uhamka manishruko nimti prmesvrle tyo bhyank smylai simit parne niscy grnu bheko ch. ydi tyo smy nchotaie kohi pni bamcne chain. tr prmesvrle aphule cunnu bheka manishruka nimti shayta puryaunlai tyo smy chotyauun bheko ch. tysbela, ydi kehi manishrule timihurulai bhne, her, khrist yham hunuhunch. athva uham tyaham hunuhunch. yslai visvas ngr. jhuto khristhru r jhuto amgvktahr auonech ani prmesvrle cuneka manishrulai dhoka dinu sbhv bhe cinhuru r cmtkarhru grnech. yskarn hosiyaar bn. yi sb hun aghi nai maile srtk graeko chu. tr tyspchika dinhruma ysto dukhko smy aune ch, sury amdhyaro hunech, ani cndrmale pni jyoti dinechain. akasbat tarhru jhrnech ani akaska sbai skthiru dgmgaunechn tyspchi manishrule maniska putrlai mhan skti r mhimasit badlma bher aumda greko dekhnech manisko putrle aphna svrgduthrulai prthviko caraitir pthaunu hunech. svrgduthrule prthvika prtyek kunabat cunika manishrulai bhela grnech. anjirko rukhle hamilai path pdhaunech jv anjirko rukhko hamgahru hriyo r killo hunech nyam pathru umrn thalnech, tb timihrule grism rtu njik ch bhner bujhnechau tysrinai jv timihru yi kurahru ghteka dekhnechau tb timihrule pni janne chau ki maile timihurulai bhneka kurahruko smy njikma ani thik dhokama chn. m timihurulai samco bhndchu. yi sbai kurahru yhi smyka manishru jivit bhekai bhela hunech. svrg ani prthvi dhvms hunech. tr maile bhneka vcnhru khilyai nas hune chain. "ksaile pni tyo din r smy thaha paune chain. putr r svrgma bheko svrgduthrule smet tyo din r smy janne chain. tyo din r smy kevl pitale matr jannu hunch. hosiyaar rho. smdhaim tyari bs tyo smy khile aune bhni timile jandainau. yo prdes girheko manis jstai ho jslle aphno ghr chodekohunch. tyo manisale aphno nokhrulalai ghr jimma dieko hunch. tysle prtyek nokrlai vises kam grn laeko hunch ani usle palelai hosiyaar sath dhokako rkasa grer srtk bsnu bhner ajna dinch. yskarn timihru smdhaim srtk rho. yo ghrko malik khile phrki aula bhner timihrule thaha paekai humdainau. u niscynai beluka va mdhy ratma, va bihanai, va gham jhulpepyi aunech. malik ekksi phkirnech. ydi timihru tyari r srk rhyau bhne usle timihurulai sutirheko paune chain. m timihurulai yso bhndchu, ani prtyeklai yso bhndchu, 'srkt rho!'"

14

nistar r akhmiri rotiko cadko nimti ab kevl dui din bamki thiyo. mukhy pujaharihru r sastrihru yesulai pkrn ani marne jal sajiko bhyank khojma thie. timihrule bhne, "tr cadko smyma hamile yesulai

pkrn humdain kinbhne manishru krodhit hunech ani dgam mcyaune dr hunch." yesu bethaniyama hunuhunthyo. simon kusthrogiko ghrma euta mecma uham khana khamdai hunuhunthyo tsaibela euti stri uhamkham ai. tys strile euta ati mulyavan simgmrmrko bhumdulko bhri attrko sugndh bhrer lyaeki thiin. tyo sugndh sugndh jtamsidvara tyar grieko thiyo. tys pchi tys strile jarko birko kholi ani yesuko sirma sugndh khnyaidii. kehi celahrule jslle yi dekher risae ani ek arkama kura grn thale. timihrule bhne, "tysle kin yo sugndh nst greko tyo attr rvs-bhriko kmai ho. yslai becn skinthyo ani paisa gri-blai din skinthyo." ani timihrule tys striko kda aloca gre. yesule bhnnubhyo, "tys strilai eklo chodideu. tyslai timihrule kin dikdari diirhechau? tysle mero lagi khubai ramro kam gri. gri manishru smdhaim timihrusmg hunech. timihrule jtibela cahnhchau tyt-tibela timihurulai mdt grnskchau. tr m sdhaim timihrusmg hune chain. tys strile mlai je iti grn ski tytti gri. tysle mero sirmathi sugndh chridiin. tysle mlai mruu aghinai gadnko tyarika lagi yso gri. m timihurulai samco bhndchu. jham kch pni sara smsarka manishrulai susmacarhru prcar grinech, sara jggama susmacarhru sunau, tys strile greko kurahru pni usko smjhnaka nimti bhnnenech." tyspchi bahrna prerithru mdhye ekjna ceta mukhy pujaharihru bhekaham gyo. yo celako nam thiyo yudha iskariyot. yhudale yesulai timihruko hatma sumpeko cahnthysthvo. mukhy pujaharihru yo suer khubai khusi thie. yskolagi timihrule uslai jti pni paisa din tyar thie. ani yslai timihruko hatma sumpun ucit smyko prtiska yhudale girirheka thie. yo akhmiri rotiko philo din thiyo. tyo tystai smy thiyo junbela yhudhi hrule nistarko thumahrulai blian dine gdrthe. yesuko celahru uhamkham ae ani bhne, "hami janechau ani nistar cadko bhoj tyar parnechaum. tpamimle hamihrule nistar cadako bhoj tyar greko cahnuhunch?" yesule aphno duijina celahruhru pr pthaunu bhyo. uhamle timihurulai bhnnubhyo, "ngrma jau. tyaham euta manislai gagroma pani boker airheko bhethnechau. tinko pchi lag. tyo manis euta ghrbhrit psnech. tyhi ghrma ger tyo ghrko malik smg bhndh guruiyu sauhnru hunch uham ani uhamka celahru nistar cadko bhoj khane kotha kham hohan. ghr malikle timihurulai matillo tlako thulo kotha dekhanech jo sajer tyar pareko ch. hamra nimti tyaham bndobst gr." yskarn celahru ge ani shirma pse yesule bhnnu bheko jstai timihrule sbai kurahru bhettae. ysrtth timihrule nai nistar cadko bhoj tyar gre. samjhama, yesu aphna bahrna prerithru lier tyo ghrma janubhyo. jv timihru khamdai thie, yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timihurulai samco bhndchu. timihru bahrna mdhy ekjanle mlai visvas ghat grnechau. tyo ekjanle msmgai ahile khairheko ch." celahru yo suer khubai dukhi bhe. timihru sbaille yesulai bhne, "niscynai tyo m hoinh thik ho?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "u bahrna mdhye ek ho. u tyhi ho jslle msmgai kcaurama roti copdaich. manisko putr janech ani mrnech. kinki unko barema dhrrmsas-trhruma lekchieko ch. tr tys manislai dhikkar ch jsdvara manisko putrlai visvasghat grinech. bru philyai njnmeko bhe tyo manisalai yo dherai ramro hunthiyo." jv unihru khamdai thie, yesule kehi roti linubhyo ani tysko nimti prmesvrlai dhnvad dinubhyo. tb uhamle

tyslai tuka tuka parnubhyo, ani aphna cela hrulai dinubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “yo leu yo mero srir ho.” tyspchi ysule kcaura linubhyo ani ysko lagi prmesvr-lai dhnyvad dinubhyo. tb uhamle tyo aphna celahrulai dinubhyo. tinihrule kcaurabat pie. tyspchi ysthesule bhnnubhyo, “yo nyam krarko mero rgt ho. ya rgt dherai manishruka nimti pokhyaeko ho. m timihrulalai samco bhndchu. m yo dakhko rs pheri tysbelasmm piundin junbela smm m prmesvrko rajyma ysai nyam pieko humdinm.” tb tinihrule bhjn gae ani uhamhru nisker jaitun damdatir janubhyo. tyspchi yesule aphna celahrulalai bhnnubhyo, “timihru sbaile aphna visvas hraunechau. yo kura dhrmsastrhuma lekhiako chhm gothalolai marnechu, ani bhedahru titritr hunechn. tr m mrepchi, pheri mrtiyubat baurinechu. tyspchi m galil janechu. tinihru tyham pugn aghi nai m tyham pugeko hunechu.” ptrusle bhne, “ydi sbaile aphno visvas hrae pni m khilyai mero visvas hraune chain.” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “m timilai samco bhndchu. ajkorat dosropt bhale basnuagi timile mlai timplt inkar grne chau.” tr ptrusle jor dier bhne, “ydi m tpaimsmgai mrnu preta pni m khilyai tpaimlai inkanner chuin!” tysi nai aru celahrule pni tyhi kura bhne. yesu ani uhamka celahrur getsmni naum bheko euta thaumma janubhyo, r uhamle aphna celahrulalai bhnnubhyo, “maile parthna grunjel yham bs.” yesule ptrus, yakub r yuhnnalai aphusmg laianbhnyo. tyspchi uham atynt dukhki r khinn hunubhyo. uhamle ptrus, yakub r yuhnnalai bhnnubhyo, “mero atma dukkhai-dukkhle bhrin lageko ch. mlai yhim prkh ani srkt bs.” ani yesu tinihru bhedekhi kehi prsmm janubhyo r tyspchi bhuimma ldnubhyo ani parthna grnubhyo ki ydi smbhv bhema yhi bela uhamko kstka ghdi uhambat biter jaos. uhamle parthna grnubhyo, “abba, pita sbai kurahru tpaimma smbhv ch. krpya mbat yo kcaura htaidinuho. tr mero iccha bmojim hoin, tr tpai je jsto cahnuhunch tyhi grnuhos.” tb yesu aphna celahrur bheko thaumma phrki aunubhyo. uhamle tinihrulalai sutirheko paunu bhyo. uhamle ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “simon, timi sutirheka chau? ke mero nimti ekghntasmm pni jaga rhn sktainau jaga rho, ani parthna gr, jsma ki timi prlobhnma prne chainau. atma raji ch tr srir kmjor ch.” pheri yesu kehi prsmm janubhyo ani tyhi parthna grnubhyo. pheri uham aphna celahrur bheko thaumma rphknu bhyo. uhamle tini hrulalai sutirhkai paunubhyo. tinihruka amkhahru thkit dekhinthe. tinihrule jandain thie ki yesulai ke bhnnu prne ho. yesule tesro ptk parthna griskepchi, uham aphna celahrur bheko thaumma aunubhyo. uhamle tinihrulalai bhnnubhyo, “ke timihru ajhai sutirheko ani visram grirheka chau ati bhyo! manisko putrlai papi manishruko hatma sumpine smy aipugyo. uth! hami janaiprch. yham tyo ekjna aumdaich jse mlai visvasghat grnech.” jb yesu bolirheko hunuhunthyo, yhuda tyham aipuge. yhuda bahrjna celahrur mdhye ekjna thiyho. yhudasmg thuprai manishru thie. ti manishrulalai mukhy pujaharihru, sastrihru r yhudi agrjhrule pthaeka thie. ti manishruka sathma trvar r ghomcahrur thie. yhudale unihrulalai yo smket dieka thie. “m jun manisalai mvaim khanchu uhi nai yesu hun. unailai pkrnu r uslai lanu ani rksa grnu.” yhuda aun sath yesu kham gyo ani bhnyo, “gurujyu!” tyspchi usle

uhamlai mvaim khae. tb manishrule jhmter yesulalai pkre. kunai ekjna ubhirheko celale aphno trvar nikalyo ani tysle prdhan pujahariko euta nokr-lai hanyo r usko kan katidiyo. tb yesule manishrulalai bhnnubhyo, “timihru trvar r ghocamhru lier m kham, ek apradhi jham maner aeko chau? prtyekdin m mndir ilakama timihrusit sikairheko thiem. tyham timihrule mlai pkre nau. tr dhrmsastrma lekhiaka kurahru pura hunai prch. “tyspchi sbai celahrule uhamlai choder bhage. euta jvan manisle yesulalai pchayirheko thiyho. usle khali euta mlmlkvstr matr lgaeko thiyho. tinihrule uslai pni pkrene kosis gre. tr tysle tyo mlmlko bstr chadyo ani bstr vihin bhagyho. yesulalai pkrne manishrule uham lai prdhan pujahariko ghrma puryae tyham sbai mukhy pujaharihru, yhudi budha prdhanhru r sastrihru bhela bhe. ptrusle yesulalai pchayumdaai thiyho, tr u uhamka tytti njik thien. ptrusle yesulalai prdhan pujahariko ghrko cauk npuge smm pchya. tyo tyham rkks sath bsirheko thiyho ani ago tapdai thiyho. mukhy pujaharihru, r pura yhudi mhasbhale yesulalai marnka nimti yesu viruddh jhuto prman khohirheka thie. tr tinihrule kunai tysto prman paenn. anekamm manishru ae ani yesuko viruddh jhuto aroprhu lga. tr ti prmanhru ek arkama mildainthyo. tyspchi kehi manishru uthe, ani yesuko viruddhma jhuto saksi die. tinihrule bhne, hamihrule ys manisle bhneka rchom, manishrule bnaeko mndir m dhvms gridinechu. tysko tin dinma, m arko mmndir bnaidinechu jun mndir manishrule bnaeko humdaian.” tr yi manishrule bhneka kurama pni kahi smht hune bhenn. 60 tyspchi prdhan pujahari sbai manishruko aghi khda bhe, ani yesulalai bhnnlage, “yi manishrule tpaimko viruddhma dherai bole. aphno viruddhma aeko ysto aroprhuko viruddhma tpaimko bhnnu prne kehi ch? ke yi manishrule samco kurahru grirheka chn? 61 tr yesu cup cap bsnu bhyo. uhamle kunai uttr dinu bhen. prdhan pujaharile uhamlai pheri arko prsn greh “ke tpaim prmdhny prmesvrko putr, khrist nai hunuhunch?” 62 yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “ho, m nai prmesvrko putr hum. timihrule manisisko putrlai srsvsktimako dahine ptti bser svrgko badsit aumdaai greko dekhnechau.” 63 jb prdhan pujaharile yo kura sune, uni khubai risae. unle aphno vstr cyatai r bhne, “hamilai ab aru dherai gvahihruko avsykta ch r? 64 timihru sbaile yo manisle prmesvrko ninda greko sunyo. timihruko ke nirny ch?” sbaile yesulalai bhul greko thhrae. ani marnu prch bhne. 65 tyham bheka ktijnale yesulalai thuke. tinihrule yesuko anuhar chopidie ani uhamlai hirkae. tinihrule bhne, “tpaim agmka ho bhner hamilai dekaunuho.” tyspchi phradarhrule uhamlai lge r kute. 66 tyti bela ptrus amgnma nai thie. prdhan pujahariko ekjna nokrni keti tyham ai. 67 tysle ptruslai ago tapdai greko dekhki. tyo ptrusko njikai aer heri.tb tyo ketile bhni, “nasrtko yesusmg timi pni thiyau?” 68 tr ptrusle yso bhndai inkar gre. unle bhne “m jandain ani bujdin ki timile ke bhnrhe ch chau.” tb ptrus tyo thaum choder amgnko prsvdvarit ge. tysbela bhale basyo. 69 tyo nokrni ketile uslai tyham dekhki. pheri tys ketile tyham ubhirhekahrulalai sodhi, “yo manis tinihrumdhye kai ekjna ho.” 70 pheri ptrusle yi kura samco hoin bhner bhne.kheiksn pchinai, ani manishru jo tyham ubhirheka thie, ptruslai

bhne, "hami timilai ti mdhyehruko ekjna ho bhner cindchaum kinbhne timi galil basi hau." 71 tispchi ptrusle dhikkarn lage ani unle bhne, "timihrule jun manisko barema kura grdaimchau tinlai m cindin prmesvrko namma spth khamnchu." 72 ani turntai, dosropl bhale basyo. typchi ptruslai yesule bhnnu bheko aghika kurahru smjhn thale, "duiplt bhale basnu aghisimm timile mlai cindin bhner tinpltn bhne chau" ptrus tispchi khubai dukkhit bhe ani run lage.

15

eka vihanai mukhy pujaharihru yhudi budha prdhanhru sastrihru r sbai yhudi mhasbhale yojna bnae. tinihrule yesulai samglole bamdhe ani pilats kham puryae. tinihrule yesulai pilatskham sumpidie. pilatsle yesulai sodhe, "ke timi nai yhudihruko raja hau? yesule bhnnubhyo, "ho, tyo sty ho." mukhy pujaharihrule uni viruddh anekau abhiyog lgaeka thie. ysrth pilatsle unlai pheri ek prsn gre. ke timi jvaph din cahmdainau? her tinihrumathi ktivta abhiyoghru lgaeka chn?" tr yesule uttr dinu bhen. ysrth pilatus ekdmai chkk pre. prtyek rvs nistar cadko smya kaidma preka ekjalnai hakimdvara jelbat mukt grinthyo. manishrule caheka kunai pni kaidilai usle mukt gridinch. tysbela barbba naum greka ekjna vidrohi pilatusko kaidma thiyoi. tysle dmngama eutako htya greko thiyoi. manishru kham ae ani uhamle smdhaim gre jhaim ekjna kaidilai mukt gridinu bhni agrh gre. pilatsle manishrulalai bhne, "ke timihrule yhudiko rajalai maile chodidieko cahnnchau?" pilatsle yso bhne kinbhne mukhy pujaharuhule yesulai unikaham sumpidieko irsyako karnle ho bhni jandthe. tr mukhy pujaharihrule manishrulalai yesuko sttama barbbako muktiko mamg grnu bhni ukxae. pilatsle manishrulalai pheri ekplt sodhe, "tb yo manislai ke gruprne jslai timihru yhudiruka raja bhndchau?" manishru pheri cicyae, "uslai krusma tamgnuho." pilatsle tinihrulalai bhne, "kin? usle ke tysto apradh greko ch?" tr manishru jhn jor jorsmg kraun lage, "uslai krusma tamgnuho." pilatsle manishrulalai khusi tulyaun cahnthie, ysrth unle barbbalai tinihruko nimti chodidie. ani pilatsle sipahihrulalai yesulai korra lgaune hukun diye. tb pilatsle yesulalai krusma tamgnka nimti sipahihruko hatma jimma die. pilatska sipahihrule yesulai mhl bhitr (jslai pretorium bhnninch) lyae. tinihrule sbai rkskhrulalai ektrit gre. sipahihrule yesulai baijni rmngo luga lgaidie. ani tinihrule uhamlai lgaidinka nimti kamdhako mukt bnae. tispchi tinihrule yesulai bhne, "yhudihruka raja hami tpaimilai slam grchau!" tinihrule uhamlai sirma kaiyaum ptk lthithe hirkae. tinihrule uhammathi thuke, ani ghumda teker unlai dndvt gre. uhammathi gilla griskepchi tinihrule uhamko baijni lugaphata utaridie, ani uhamko apnai lugaphata lgaidie. tb tinihrule yesulalai krusma jhundyaulnai bahir lyae. kurenika ekjna manis shrtir jamdai thie. uni alekjendr r ruphsko babu simon thie. simon aphno khetbat rphkirhethyo. sipahihrule simonlai yesuko krus bokn jbrjsti gre. tinihrule yesulalai glgtha bhne thaumma puryae. (glgthako arth hunchh "khopdiko sthan") glgthama sipahihrule yesulalai dakhrs piun vadhy gre. yo dakhrs murr misaieko thiyoi. tr yesule

piunu bhen. tinihrule uhamlai krusma kamti thoker tamgi die. tb tinihrule yesuka vstrhru bhag pare tinihru mdhye ksle ke paune ho bhni cittha gre. tinihrule yesulalai krusma tamgda bihani pkhko nau bjeko thiyoi. yesuko viruddhma lgaieko arophruko likhit sucna krusma thiyoi. sucna ptrma bhnieko thiyoh "yhudihruka raja." tinihrule duijna damkuhru-lai pni krusma tamgeka thie. tinihrule ekjna yesuko dahineptti r arko debreptti thie. ohor-dohor grne manshru yesulalai khisi grthe. tinihrule tauko hllaumdaibndthe, "tpai tyhi manis hoinau jsle mndir bhikaer tin din bhitrnai bnaidinchu bhne? ab krusbat tl orl-nuhos ani aphailai bcaunu hvs." ystai prkarle mukhy pujaharihru r sastrihrule yesulalai gijyae. tinihrule ek arkama bhniheka thie, "usle ara manishrulalai bcayo. tr aphailai bcaumn sken. ydi u khrist, israelko raja ho bhne, u krusbat tl jhrer aos jsdvara hami ysiai dekhnskau ani usma visvas graum." ti ysai uhamsmgai krusma jhundyaiyo tinihrule pni uhamko ninda gre. mdhyanhko bela sara desma andhkar bhyo. andhakar tinbje smm lgarar rhyo. thik tinbje yesu thulo svrma cicyaunu bhyo, "eloi,eloi lama sbkthni?" ysko arth ho, "he mera prmesvr, he mera prmesvr, tpaike mlai kin ekalai chodnubhyo?" tyham ubhirheka kehi manishrulalai yso sune. tinihrule bhne, "sun! uhamle eliyalai bolairhnu bheko ch." turuntai ekjna manis dgurer gyo ani euta spnj lier ayo. tys manisle spnjma sirka bhryo ani euta lthithima lgaer usel yesulalai piun diyo. tys manisle bhnyo, "ab hami prkhaum ani heraum eliya aer uhamlai krusbat tl oralne hun ki hoinai." tb yesu thulo svrle cicyaunu bhyo ani pran tyagnubhyo. jb yesu mrnu bhyo, mndirko prda tuppodekhi phedsmm dui tukra bher aphai cyatiyo. sipahiko adhikari jo yesuko aghi ubhieka thie uham ksri mrnu bhyo so dekke ani bhne, "yo manis niscynai prmesvrko putr hun." kehi strihru kehi pr ubhier krustph herirheka thie. tinihrumध्ये mgdlini mriym, slomi, ani yakub r yusuphki ama mriym pni tyhim thiin. (yakub unko kancho choro thiyoi) ti strihru tinai thie jsle galilsmm yesuko sath dieka thie ani uhamko dekhbbhal greka thie. ara dherai strihru pni tyham thie. tinihrule pni yesusmgai yruslemma aeka thie. yo dinlai tyariko din bhninthyoi. (jsko arth ho visram dinko aghillo din) rat prdai thiyoi. armthiyako yusuph nam greka ekjna manis sahsapurvk pilats kham ge ani yesuko lasko lagi vinti gre. yusuph yhudi mhasbhako ek prbhavslai dsdy thie. manishrumध्ये tini nai ekjna ysta manis thie jsle prmesvrko rajy aune bato herdthie. yesu aghinai mrisknu bhyo bhne suner pilats chkk pre. yesulalai rksa girirheko sainik adhikarilalai tinle bolae. pilatsle yesu aghinai mri ske bhni uslai sodhe. ani sainik adhikarile pilatslai yesu aghinai mriskeko kura sunae. yskarn pilatsle yusuphlai nai uhamko las laijane anumti die. yusuphle kehi mml-lko luga kineka thie. tinle krusbat uhamlai ohrale ani tyo lugama uhamlai behre. tispchi yusuphle ctan khoper bnaeko euta cihanam uhamlai rakhe. tb cihanko dvara bnd grnlai euta ctan unle ptlae. mgdlini mriym, r yusuphki ama mriymle tyo sthan dekke jham yesulalai puriyo.

visram dinko arkodin, mgdlini mriym, sugndhit drvyhru kine. tinihrule ti sugndhit drvyhru yesuko srirma lgaindin cahnthē. hptako philo dinko bihanai, tinihru cihamnma girheka thie. yselasmmgham jhulkekai thien. ti strihru ek arkama kura grdai thie, “cihanko dhokama euta thulo dhunga ch. ksle tyo dhunga hamro nimti pltaidela?” jb strihrule dekhe, tinihrule dhumnga htaieko pae. tyo dhumnga ati thulo thiyo, tr dhokabat yslai pltaiko thiyo. tinihru cihan bhiṭr ge. tyham tinihrule ekjna seto vstr laeko jvan manis lai cihanko dahine ptti bsirheko dekhe. ti strihru drae. unle bhne, “draunu prdain. timihrule nasrtko yesulai, khojirhechau jslai krusma tamgeka thie. uham mrtyubat bauri uthnu bheko ch. uham yham hunuhunn. her, yham tyo sthan ch jham uhamlai mrtyu pchi rakhieko thiyo. ab jau ani uhamka celahrulai khbr gr. ani ptruslai pni bhñideu. tinihrulai bhñideu, yesu galil janu bhirheko. tinihru pugnu bhnda aghinai uham tyham hunuhunech. uhamle aghibatai timihrulai bhne jhaim uhamlai tyham dekhñ paune chau.” ti strihru khubai darae ani almlma pre. tinihrule cihan chode, ani dgure. drko karnle ke ghtna bheko thiyo tys bare tinihrule ksailai kehi bhñenn.(prstut pustkma mrkusko kehi purana yunani prtilipihru yham ses hunch.) hptahko philo dinma yesu mrtyubat bauri uthnu bhyo. uham phile mriym mgdlinisit dekha-purn bhyo. jsbat uhamle sat bhuthru nikalnu bheko thiyo. jb unle yesulai dekhñ, tini gin ani uhamka celahrulai bhñin. uhamka celahru uhamka nimti duhkhi bher vilap ani roi-krai grirheka thie. mriymle yesu jivit nai hunuhunch bhñer khbr grin ani unile uhamlai dekhem bhni tinihrulai bhñin. tr celahru unlai visvas grenn. tyspchī ti dui bahir khetma himdirheka bela uham tinihrukham aghi arko rupma dekha prñubhyo. tr uhamlai marinu aghiko smyko jsto dekhñuhunthen. ti celahru phrker ge, ani aru celahrulai yi kurahru vrñ gre. tr tinihrule pni visvas grenn. tyspchī aphna egħarjna celahruko aghi dekhprñu bhyo jb tinihru khamdaithie. yesule tinihruma visvas km bhekoma ani jsle uhamlai bauri uthēko dekher dieko smacarma visvas ngrekoma tinihrulai hpkaunu bhyo. yesule celahrulai bhññubhyo, “sara smsarko hrek sthanma jau r prtyeklai susmacar prcar gr. jsle visvas grch ani bptisma lynch tyo bamcne ch. tr jsle visvas grdain bhne dosi hunech. ani visvas grne manishrule prmanika nimti yi kurahru grnechn. tinihrule bhutahru mero naumma bhgaune chñ. tinihrule khilyai nsikeka bhasahru bolnechn. tinihrule ydi srphru smate pni tinihrulai tysko vis lagnaichain. ydi tinihrule ghat vis pie pni tinihrulai kunai hani hunechain. ydi tinihrule aphna hat rogihru mathi rakhe bhne tinihru niko hunechn.” yi sbai tinihrusit bolisknu bhepchī prbhū yesulai svrgtir lgiyo. tyham yesu prmesvrko dahineptti bsnu bhyo. celahru prthviko sbai kunama ge, ani su-smacar prcar gre. ani prbhule tinihrulai shayta grñubhyo ani ascrykrm grne skti celahrulai diiekale susmacarko prman bhyo.

priy thiyophils, kinbhne dherai manilhrule hamra bicma ghteka ghtnahrakabisyma itihās lekhnē cesta greka chn. tinihrule ti kurahru nai lekheka chn jun kurahru surudekhi nai hamilai ti manishru jo saksihru r prmesvrka smdesko sevkhrule btaumdaī aeka chn. he mannī m apahaimle surudekhi nai hosi-yar sath sbai kurahruko adhyen greko chu. tyaile, maile socem maile pni timahruko lagi krmanusar yi kurahru lekhnai prch. tyaile, maile timihlulai bujhaunko lagi jun timihrule sikekachau tyhi kurahru nai sty ho bhnn, maile yi kurahru lekheko chu. yhudama herodko sasn kalma jkriya naum greka ekjna pujahari thie. jkriya abiyaka pujahari smuhka thie. jkriyaki ptni harun vmski thiin. tinko naum ilisiba thio. ti duvai jkriya r ilisiba prmesvr smks asl manis thie. jham smm prmprbhuko jmmai ajna r niymhruko sambndh ch tinihru nisklmk thie. tr jkriya r ilisiba nīhsntan thie. ilisiba grbhvti hun skinn, karn tinihru duvai brddh bhisheka thie. jb unko smuhko seva grne palo thio jkriyale prmesvr aghi manishruko seva pujahari bher gre. ystai unko smuhko seva grne smy thio. prmesvr pujaharihrule smdhaim ekjna pujaharilai dhup dine grdthe. jkriya ystai kam grne chanieko thie. yskarn unle prmpbhuko mndirma dhup jnaunu prthyo. tyham jmmai upaskhru bahir ektrit bheka thie. dhup dieikai belai tinihru prarthna grma tlin thie. tyspchi dhup jlrheko dahinepti prmpbhuko euta svrgdut jkriyako aghi ubhieka thie. jb unle svrgdulai dekhyo, jkriya bhrmma pre r drle attie. ti svrgdulte jkriyalai bhne, “jkriya, ndrau. timro prarthnalai prmesvrle sunidinu bhekoch. timri ptni ilisibale euta putr jnm dinechn. unko naum timile yuhnna rakhidinu. tinele timihruma annd r khusiyaī launechn. tinko jnmle dherai dherai manishruma sukh launechn. prmpbhuko samunne yuhnna tini ekjna mhan manis bñinechn. tinle dakhrs athva mdira kdapi line chain. tinko jnmbat nai tini pvitr atmale bhrieke hunechn. tini dherai yhudihlulai prmpbhuki tinihru prmesvrtir khimcne madhym hunechn. tini apahaim agrdut jhaim prmpbhuko aghi aghi janechn. eliya jstai tini pni skti smpn manis hunechn. eliyama bhekaī atma unma pni hunech. babuhru r chora-chorihru majh unle nai santi bnai rakhnechn. tinihru jsle prmesvrko ajna paln grdainn tystahrulai dharmik manishrulai jstai somcne banunechn. prmpbhuko agmka nimti manishrulai unle nai tyari parnechn.” jkriyale svrgdulai bhne, “yo kura samco ho bhner m ksri niscit hunu? m euta budho manis hum, ani meri ptni pni budhi nai chin? ti svrgdulte jvaph die, “m gbriel hum. m prmesvrko aghi khda rhncu. prmesvrle nai mlai timisit kura grn r yinai khusiko susmacar din pthauun bheko ho. ab sun. yi kurahru pura hnunjel smm timi lato hunechau r boln sknechainau. kin? kinbhne maile bhneko kurahru jo aphno smya sty hunech timile visvas greka chairnom.” bahirptti, manishrule jkriyalai rpkhirheka thie. mndirma yti lamo smy smm bseko dekher tinihru chkk prirheka thie. tyspchi jkriya bahir ae, tr uni boln nskne bheka thie. uni ti manishruka aghi dekha matr prn skthe. tb tinihrule unle mndirbhitr lehi drsn pae

cal pae. unle tinihrusit isara matr grirhe ani lata jhaim bsirhe. jb jkriyako sevako din pura bhyo, tini aphno ghrtir lage. kehi smy pchi jkriyako yti ilisiba grbhvti bhin. ani pamc mhinasm uni ghrdekhi bahir niskinn. ilisibale bhñin, her, mlai prmpbhule ke grnubheko ch. uhamle mero euta nani jnmijos bhni nirny linu bhyo. prmpbhule mmathi yti krpa grnu bhyo ki ab uso manishruko samunnebat mlai laj mukt parnu bhyo.” ilisibako chaिताम mhinama, galiko euta shrl nasrta bsne euti knyakhm prmesvrle euta grier naum greko dutlai pthauun bhyo. tini daudko privarko yusuph naum greko ek manissmg mgni bheki thiin. ti knyako naum mriym thio. ti svrgdut mriymkham ge ani bhne, “subhkamna ch. prmpbhui timisitai hunuhunch. timi uhamko khuvai priy chau.” tr tyo svrgdulte bhneka yi kurahruma mriym khubai viclit bhin. mriym chkk prin r bhñin “yo abhivadno ko arth ke ho?” ti dutle unlai bhne, “draunu prdain mriym, kinbhne prmesvr timisit atynt khusi hunuhunch. sun! timi grbhvti hunechau ani timile euta choro jmaunechau. ani uhamko naum timile yesu rakhnu. uham mhan hunuhunch r srvoce prmesvrka putr khlainu hunech. prmpbhui prmesvrle uhamlai uhamko purkha daudko simhasn dinuhunch. uhamle yakubka ghrnamathi smdhaimka lagi sasn grnuhunch. yesuko rajyko anty khilyai hunechain.” mriymle ti svrgdulai bhñin, “m knyā nai chu, ysto ksri hun skch?” ti svrgdulte mriymalai bhne, “pvitr atma timimathi aunuhunch ani srivsktīman prmesvrko sktile timilai dhaknech. yskarnle jo jnmnuhunch uham prmesvrko putr khlainu hunech. ys visvama dhyan deuh timro apñnt ilisiba pni grbhvti chin tinko avstha vrdh ani bamjhi khlaie pni ahile tini ch mhinabat grbhvti bheki chin. kinbhne prmesvr jstai kuro pni grn sknuhunch.” mriymle bhñin “m prmpbhuki dasi hum. tpaime bhne jsto mmathi ghtn skch.” tyspchi dut unibat vida bhe. lgttai mriym tyari bhin ani yhudiya gaumko phadi shрма htтарier gin. tini jkriyako ghrma gin ani ilisibalai subhkamna diin. jb ilisibale mriymko subhkamna sunin, tb tinko grbhko nani uphriyo. ani ilisiba pvitr atmadvara bhripur bhin. tinle jorle cicyaer bhñin, “aru strihrulai bhnda prmesvrle timilai dherai asirvad dinubhekoch. ani grbhma rheko nani pni tystai anugrhit ch. ysto ksri hun skyo ki mera prmpbhuki ama meroma aunu pryō? jb maile timro abhivadn sune, mero grbhma bheko balk rhsle uphriyo. timilai asirvad ch kinbhne prmpbhule timilai bhñnu bheko kura pura hunech bhñne timima visvas thio.” tyspchi mriymle bhñin mero atmale prmpbhuko prsmsa grdch, ani mero hrđy prmesvrma anndit humdch jo mera muktidata hunuhunch. kinbhne uhamle aphno din dasi ptri krpa grnu bhyo, ab uprant sbai manshrule mlai anugrhit mannechn, kinbhne srivsktīman prmesvrle mero nimti thula karyahru grnubheko ch. uhamkoe naum pvitr hos. jsle prmesvr-lai upasna grch usko pustam smm uham dyalu hunuhunch. uhamle aphno babubldvara skti prdrsn grnu bhekoch. uhamle ghmdihlulai tinihruko dhnhruko ghmd nst gridinu bhekoch. uhamle sktisali saskhrulai simhasnbat htaunubheko ch, ani nm-rhrulai ucalnu bhekoch. uhamle bhokahrulai asl

khadyhrule trpt parnu bhekoch. tr svarthi r dhnihru-
lai rittai hat pthai dinu bhekoch. uham aphno
das israelai shayta grn aunsthvu bhekoch. uhamle
hamilai uhamko krpa dinu bhekoch. uhamle abra-
ham r unka sntalai dya grn hamra purkha hrulai
dieko vcn anasar smjhnu bhyo." mriym ilisiba smg
prayh tn mhinasm bsn.tyspchi ghr rphkin. ilisi-
bako sutkeri hune smy bhyo ani tinle euta choro jn-
main. tinka chimekihru r apnthrule tinipti prm-
prbhu prmesvrle ati nai anugrh dekhaeko suneka
thie. tinihru mriymsmg khusi thie. balk ath
dinko bhepchi tinihru usko khtna grn ae. tinihrule
usko naum jkriya rakhn cahanthe kinbhne yo uskai
babuko naum thio. 60 tr uski amale bhinn, hoin,
usko naum yuhnna hunech." 61 manshrule ilisibalai
bhne, "tr timihruko privarma ysto naum bheko koi
chain." 62 tyspchi tinihrule tinka babulai smket gre,
"timile ysko naum ke rakhne iccha greka chau?" 63
jkriyale kehi lekhn pati mamge. tb usle lekhdie,
"usko naum yhunna ho." tinihru chkk pre. 64 tyhi
bela jkriyako mukh kholiyo. usko jibro phutyo ani
uni boln thale. unle prmesvrko prmsa gre. 65 ani
unko sbai chimekihru drae. yhudiyako phadi ksetrka
basindahru ys visyama kurahru grn thale. 66 jm-
mai manishru j-jsle yi kurahru sune tinihru nikai
prbhavit bhe "yo keto pchi ke bninch hola bhner
socn thale?" prmprbhu tys balksit hunale tysto so-
cieko thio,ykriyadvara prmesvrko prmsa 67 tyspchi
yuhnako babu jkriyama pvitr atma aunu bhyo. ani
tinle ysto agmvani din thaleh 68 israelka prmprbhu
prmesvrko prmsa gr karn uhamle aphna manishru-
lai shayta grnu bhyo ani tinihrulai svtntrta dinub-
hyo. 69 prmesvrkai sevk daudka bmsbat uhamle
hamilai sktisali muktidata dinu bheko ch. 70 uhamle
bhnnu bheko thio ki uhamle yi sb grnu hunech.
dherai aghinai uhamka pvitr agmvktahrubut uhamle
yi sb kurahru bhnnu bheko ho. 71 uhae hamil-
ai struhudekhi ani hamilai ghrnagne sktihrudekhi
jogaunu bheko ch. 72 uhamle hamra purkha hrui-
lai dya grnechu bhnnu bhekoch. uhamle pvitr krar
pni smrn grnu bhekoch. 73 uhamle hamra purkha
abrahamko aghi sph kthanu bhekoch. 74 uhamle
hamilai hamro struhuko pnjabat svtntr rakhne spth
linu bhekoch au hamilai nirbhypurv uhamko se-
vama rakhnu hunech. 75 jb smm hami jivit rhnchau
hami pvitr ani prmesvr aghi shi margma rhnechau.
76 e balk timi mhamhimako agmvkta khlainechau.
uhamko agmnko marg tyari parn timi svrpthm
prmesvrko aghi janechau. 77 timile uhamka man-
ishrulai tinihruko paphrubat ksa paer ksri bam-
cne tyo jann dinechau. 78 prmesvrko prempurn
kruna paer hamra nimti svrgbat euta nyam ujyalo
din cmknech. 79 uhamle andhkarma bseka, mrtyuko
drma prekahrlai mdt grnu hunech. uhamle hamil-
ai santiko margtir pth-prdrsn grnu hunech." 80 ysri
nai ti balk bdhdai ge r atmama sktiman humdai ge.
jbsmm israelma manishrulai siksa din tini aenn tyt-
tibela smm yuhnna manishrudekhi tada bher bse.

2

tysaibela agsts sijrle romko adhinma rheka sbai
deshrulai euta ades pthae. tyo ades anasar jmmai

manisle aphno naum pmnjikrt graunu prthyo. yo nai
philo pltko ysto jngna thio. kureniys siriyako ra-
jypal humda yo bheko ho. jmmai manishru aphno
shrhuma naum pmnjikrt graun ge. yusuph pni
galilko nasrt shrbat yhudiyako betlehem namk shрма
ge. betlehem shrlai daudko shr bhnnthyo. yusuph
pmnjikrko lagi mriymsmgai ge kinbhne mriymsmg
usko vivah niscit bhiskeko thio. mriym tysbela grb-
hvti thiin. yusuph r mriym betlehemma humda nai
balk jnmne smy bheko thio. ani tinle jetho putr
jnmnin. tysbela dhrmsalabhit thaum thien. tysaile
tinle aphno balklai lugahrule berin ani euta dumdma
sutain. tyo rati tys ksetrma bahir khetma kehi gotha-
lahru aphno bhedahru herach grirheka thie. prmprb-
huko euta dut tysaibela tinihruko aghi ubhie. prm-
prbhuko mhima tinihruko caraitir cmkirheko thio.
ti gothalahru khubai drae. tr tyo svrgdute tinihru-
lai bhne, "draunu prdain, kinbhne m tinihrulai subh-
smacarhu bhnn lagekochu. ysle sbai manishrulai
atynt rhsit tulyaunech. kinbhne aj nai daudko shрма
timihruko nimti euta muktidatako jnm bheko ch.
uham khrist, prbhu hunuch. uhamlai tinihrule
ysri cinnechau tinihrule euta balklai lugale behreko
r dumdma sutirheko bhettaunechau." tyspchi acan
angnti rsvgiy duthru philo dutsng bhela bhe. sbai
duthrle yso bhndai prmesvrko prmsa grirheka gre.
srvocma prmesvrilai mhima. ani jti manishrusmg
prmesvr khusi hunuhunch tinihruma santi rhos." ti
svrgduthrule gothalahrlai choe ani svrgtir prsthan
gre. gothalahrule apsma kura gre, "ab hami betle-
hem jaum, ani ke bheko ch heraum jsko visyama
prmprbhu prmesvrle hamilai thaha dinu bheko ch."
tinihru htartar tyham ge ani mriym r yusuphlai
bhete an balk dumdma sutirheko thio. gotha-
lahrule balklai dekhe. tb tinihrule yo balkko visyama
svrgdute je bhneka thie sunae. gothalahruko kura
suner sbai chkk pre. mriymle yi sbai kurahru aph-
nai hrdaya rakhin r ti visyhruma socirhin. gotha-
lahrule tinihrule dekheka r suneka ghtnahruka nimti
prmesvrpti prmsa grdai r mhima gaumda aphna
bhedahru bheko thamuma phrke. svrgdute tinihru-
lai vrnn gre jhaim sbai sty savit bhyo. jb balk
ath dinko bhyo, usko khtna griyo ani yesu naum
rakhio. yo tyhi naum ho jun balk grbhma au-
naghi nai svrgdute bhneka thio. mosako vyvstha
anasar jb mriym r yesulai cockhyaune din apu-
gyo tinihrule balklai prmprbhu aghi smrpn graun
yruslem lge. prmprbhuko vyvsthama ysto lekchieko
chh "ydi kunai privarma philo sntan purus jnme u
prmprbhuko nimti pvitr maninch" ani, "timile ek
jodi dhukur athva ek jodi bcca preva blidan svrup
prdan grnuprch." ani yskarn prmprbhuko vyvstha
anasar yo blidan prdan grn yruslemma ge.simiyonle
yesulai dekhe simiyon naum greko ekjna manis
yruslemma bsthe. uni bhkt r khubai dharmikmanis
thie. uni israelko mukti hern prtiks grirhega thie ani
unima pvitr atma hunu hunthyo. prmprbhu khrist-
lai ndekhe smm timi mrnechainau bhner unlai pvitr
atmale bhnnu bheko thio. atmale tinlai doryaum-
dai mndirma ae. yhudi niym anasar je grnu prne
thio tyhi grnlai yesuki ama r babule balklai mndirma
lyae. simiyonle aphno kakhma balk lie ani prmesvr-
lai prmsa gre ani bhneh ab he prmprbhu, aphno

vcn anasar tpaimgo daslai santi smg vida dinuhos. kinbhne mera amkhle tpaimgo uddhar dekhkachn. jo tpaimga nai smst rasthruko aghi tyari parnubheko ho. tpaimgo pth prdrsnma gairyhudihruko lagi prkas uni nai hun. unle nai tpaimga manishrulai israelma lyaunechn.” unko visyama simiyonle ysto kura greko dekker yesuko ama babu chhk pre. tyspchi simiyonle tinihrulai asirvad die ani mriym, yesuki amalai bhne, “yo balk israelma dherajinko utthan r ptnko karn hunch. uni cinh hunechn r jslai ktipydvara asvikar grenech. yskarn dherai manishruke vicarhu prkasma aunechn. ani auta trvale timro mutu pni cheder janech” hnna, ekjna agmvadini stri pni tyhim mndirma thiin. tini aser kulko phnuelki chori thiin. hnna dherai budhi bhiskeki thiin. vivah grer tinle dampty jivn khali sat rvs matr bitain. tyspchi tinko logne mreko thiyo ani tini vidhva bheki thiin au ahile tini caurasi rvs pugeki thiin. rna sdhaim mndir rhnthi. uni khim jamdin thiin. rat din upavs r prarthna grdai mndirma prmesvrko aradhana rgthin. thik smya tini tyo balkko ama babukham ai pugni au prmesvrilai dhnyvad din thalin. ti jmmai j jsle yruslemko uddharko nimti apeksa grirheka thie tinihrusmg unko visyama bat grin. yusuph r mriymle prmprbhuko vyvstha anasar sbai kam siddhae ani tinihru galilko apnai shr nasrtma ge. sano balk dinprti din bdhdai ge. uni bliyo humdai ge ani jnanle bhrie. prmesvrko anugrh tinko sath thiyo. nistar cadko bela prtyek rvs nai yesuko ama babu yruslem jane grthe. jb yesu bahr rvs ko hunubhyo, sdhaim jhaim uhamka mata pita uhamko sathma tyo bhojma samel bhe. jb bhoj siddhiyo tinihru ghr rphkirheka thie. tr balk yesu yruslemma nai bsnu bhyo. uhamko visyama ama -babulai kehi thaha bhen. tinihrule soce ki uham any yatirhusmg hunuhunch, yskarn tinihru dinbhri hidirhe. tb uhamlai apkho sathi ttha apnthru majh tinihrule khojn lage tr yusuph r mriymle uhamlai tinihru bicma ndekhta tinihru uhamlai khojn yruslem phrke. tin dinpchi tinihrule uhamlai mndirma bhete. yesu mndirma dharmik sikskhrusmg tinihruka kurahru sundai r tinihrulai prsn grdai bsihnu bheko thiyo. j-jsle uhamlai sune uhamko smjh r uttrhuma chhk prirheka thie. jb uhamka ama-babule uhamlai bhete tinihru ascry ckit bhe. uhamki amale uhamlai bhain, “putr, timile hamilai kin yso gryau? timro babu ani m timilai khojda sahraai cintit thiyaum.” tb yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “tpaimhrule mlai kin khojirhnu bheko? ke tpaimgru jannu hunn ki mera pitako kary jham hunch m tyhim rhnu prch?” tr tinihrule yesule unihurulai dinu bheko uttrko arth bujhn skenn. tb yesu tinihrusmgai nasrt janu bhyo. uhamle apna amababule bhneka sbai kurahru mannu bhyo. tr uhamki amale bhne ajhai tyhi kurahrunei mma rakhirheki thiin. yesu saririk rupma r buddhima bdhdai hunuhunthyo ani prmesvr r manishrubat anugrh pairhnu bheko thiyo.

3

siyr tiberiysko pndhraum rvsma pntiys pilats yhudiyaka rajypal thie, ani jb herod galilka sask thie tinko bhai philip ituriya r trakhonitiska sask

thie ani lusaniyas ablenka sask thie. jb annas r kaiyapha prdhan pujaharihru bheka thie ujad sthanma jkriyako choro yuhnnale prmesvrko vcn pae. tini yrdn ndiko vripriko jmmai sthanhruma ge. tinihruko pap mocnko lagi bptisma lier hrdy r jivn prvtrn grne barema tinle manishrulai prcar grdai thie. yi sbai kurahru agmvkta ysaiyale lekheko pustkko vrnn anasar bhyoh “ujad sthanma krairheko avajh prmprbhuka nimti marg tyar par. uhamko pthhru sojho par. prtyek khalda purinech. ani hrek damda r dhiska smm parinech, apthera batohru smtl parinechn ani durgm batohru shj bnainchn! sbai manishrule prmesvrko muktiko drsn grenechn.” yuhnnadvara bptisma linlai manishru ae. yuhnnale tinihrulai bhne, “timihru visalu samphru jstai chau! timihurulai prmesvrko krodh jo amudaich tybat bhagn kse bhnyo? timihrule apkho hrdy prvtrn grskekachau bhne dekhlaunlai ucit kamhru gr-nuprch. ghmdnd ngr ani abrahamnai hamra pita hun nbhn. m timihurulai bhinchu ki prmesvrle abrahamka lagi yi ctanhrubat pni snan utpnn grn sknuhunch. rukhhru katnlai bnjro pni tyar ch. prtyek rukh jsle asl phl phlaidoun tyo katnech ani agoma phalinech.” manishrule yuhnnalai sodhe, “hamile ke grnu prne ho?” yuhnnale uttr die, “ydi timihrusit duivta daura ch bhne arko nhunelai euta deu. khanekura ch bhne pni arulai bamd.” kr uthaunehrnu pni yuhnnakham ae. tinihrule bptismalin cahmnte. tinihrule yuhnnalai bhne, “guruiyo, hamile ke grnu prch?” yuhnnale tinihrulai bhne, “timihurulai jti uthaune ades ch tyo bhnnsthdva jyada kr nuthau.” kofi sipahrule yuhnnalai sodhe, “hamile camhi ke grne?” yuhnnale tinihrulai bhne, “blpurvk manishrubat paisa nleu. ksaiko barema jhuto nbol. aphule kmaeko je jti paisa ch tysaima snstust hou.” sbai manishru khrist aunu hunch bhne prtiksama thie ani yuhnnako barema acmm manirheka thie. tinihrule soce, “ke uhamnai khrist hunuhunch?” yuhnnale prtyeklai uttr die, “m timihurulai panidvar bptisma dinchu tr m pchi jun ekjna aunu hunech uhamle maile bhnda dherai mhan kary grn sknu hunch. m uhamko juttako phita matr pni kholne yogyko chain. uhamle timihurulai pvitr atma r agole bptisma grnu hunech. uham khla spha parnu tyar hunuhunch. uhamle ramro annalai bhusdekhi algar parnu hunech. uhamle asl annalai uhamko dhukutima thuparnu hunech. ani nramro jti uhamle khilyai nnibhne agoma jlaidinu hunech.” tyspchi tinle manishrulai dherai aru kurahrule utsah die ani susmacarhru unihurulai bhne. yuhnnale susmacarhu lgatar sunaun thale. herodle apkho bhaiki ptni herodiyassmg anaitik smbndh rakheko yuhnnale sask herodlai jhpareka thie, herodle greko aru pni dherai dust karyhruka nimti yuhnnale uslai jhpareka thie. herodle tystai nramro kam greko thiyo usle yuhnnalai jhyalkhanama pni thuneke thiyo. herodle greko nramro kamhruma yo euta thp ho. jb sbai manishrulai bptisma graiyo, yesu pni aunu bhyo ani bptisma linu bhyo. yesule prarthna grirhnu bheko bela akas kholiyo. ani saririk rupma dhukur jhaim uhammathi pvitr atma aunubhyo. tyspchi svrgbat euta avaj ayo, “timi mera putr hau ani m timilai prem grchu. m timisgm atynt anandit chu.” jb yesule apkho kary grn thale tysbela uhamko

umer jhndai tis rvs pugeko thiyo. manishrule soceka thie yesu yusuphko putr hunuhunch. yusuph elika putr thie. eli mttatka putr thie. mttat levika putr thie. levi mlkika putr thie. mlki yannaka putr thie. yanna yusuphka putr thie. yusuph mttaiyiyaska putr thie. mttathiyas amoska putr thie. amos nhumka putr thie. nhum islika putr thie. isli nggaika putr thie. nggai mathka putr thie. math mttathiyaska putr thie. mttathiyas semainka putr thie. semain yosekhka putr thie. yosekh yodaka putr thie. yoda yohnnka putr thie. yoann resaka putr thie. resa yrubabel ka putr thie. yrubabel saltielka putr thie. saltiel nerika putr thie. neri mlkika putr thie. kosam elmadmka putr thie. addi kosamka putr thie. kosam elmadmka putr thie. elmadm erka putr thie. er yhosuka putr thie. yhosu eliejrka putr thie. eliejr yorimka putr thie. yorim mttatka putr thie. mttat levika putr thie. levi simiyonka putr thie. simiyon yhudaka putr thie. yhuda yusuphka putr thie. yusuph yonanaka putr thie. yonan elyakimka putr thie. elyakim mleakam putr thie. mlea bhinnaka putr thie. bhinna mttathaka putr thie. mttatha natanka putr thie. natan daudka putr thie. daud yisaika putr thie. yisai obedka putr thie. obed boajka putr thie. boaj slmonka putr thie. slmon nhsonka putr thie. nhsom amminadabka putr thie. amminadab aramka putr thie. aram hesronka putr thie. hesron phareska putr thie. phares yhudaka putr thie. yhuda yakubka putr thie. yakub ishakka putr thie. ishah abrahamka putr thie. abraham terhka putr thie. terh nahorka putr thie. nahor srugka putr thie. srug ruka putr thie. ru pelegka putr thie. peleg eberka putr thie. eber selhka putr thie. selh kenank putr thie. kenan arpsdk putr thie. arpsdk semka putr thie. sem nuhka putr thie. nuh lemekhka putr thie. lemekh mtuselhka putr thie. mtuselh hnokka putr thie. hnok yeredka putr thie. yered mhlalelka putr thie. mhlalel kenanka putr thie. kenan eneska putr thie. enes setka putr thie. set admka putr thie. adm prmesvrka putr thie.

4

yesu yrdn ndidekhi rphkinubhyo. uham pvitr atmale bhrpurn hunuhuntho. tyo atmale uhamlai ujadsthan tir doryayo. tyham calis dinsmm uhamlai saitante priksa liyo. uhamle tysbela kehi pni khanu bhen. jb ti dinhru bite, uham khubai bhokaunu bhyo. saitante uhamlai bhnyo, “ydi timi prmesvrko putr hau bhne, yo dhungalai roti bnine ajna deu.” uhamle uttr dinubhyo, “dhrmasastrma yo lekchieko chhroti khaer matr manishru jiumdo rhmdain.” tb saitante yesulai euta aglo thamuma lgyo ani ekai ksnma prthvibhri rheka svai rajyhru dekhayo. tb saitante yesulai bhnyo, “m tpamilai yi sbai rajyhruko adhikar, sktihru r tinihruma bheko gaurvsnagai dinechu. yi sbai mlai diieko ch. m yi sb ksailai pni dinskchu. ydi tpamile mlai upasna gre m yi sb tpaimlai dinechu.” uhamle uttr dinubhyo, “dhrmasastrma yo lekchieko ch ‘timile prmprbhu timro prmesvrko upasna grnu prch. ani uhamko matr seva grnuprch!’” tb tyo saitante yesulai yruslemma purayao ani uhamlai mndirko tuppama ubhyayo. tysle yesulai bhnyo, “ydi tpami prmesvrko putr hunuhunch bhne yhambat phal hannu hos!

kinbhne dhrmasastrma yo lekchieko chh’uhamle timro rksako lgi aphno svrgduthrulai ajna grnuhunech.’ yo pni lekchieko chtinihrule timilai hathatai thamm- nechn, jsdvara timro pau dhungama bjarine chain.” yesule uttr dinu bhyoh “yo pni dhrmasastrma bhnieko chhprmprbhu timro prmesvrko priksa linu hum- dain.” saitante yesulai prtyek pksbat stai ske pchi usko anukul smy naunjel smmka nimti choder gyo. yesu pvitr atmarko skti lier galilma phrkunu bhyo. galilbhri uhamko barema smcarhru phailiyo. uhamle tinihruko sbha ghrhruma sikaun suru grnubhyo. sbai manishrule uhamko prmsa gre. yesule apfu hurkeko shr nasrtko pni yatra grnu bhyo. visramko dinma aghi jhaim uham sbhaghrma janu bhyo. uham tyham (dhrmgrnthbat) kehi pdhnlai ubhinu bhyo. ysaia agmvtktadvara lekchieko grnth uhamlai diieko thiyo. uhamle grnth pltaunu bhyo ani ek thaum jham nim- likhit kura lekchieko bhettaunu bhyoh prmprbhuko atma mmthi ch. prmesvrle mlai abhisek grnub- hekoch, kehi pni nbheka manishruma susmacarhru sunaunlai prmesvrle mlai ghosna grnu pthaunu bhekoch, kaidihrulai mukt parn ani andho manishru- lai dekhn skne parn aneakam yatnama pilsieka man- ishruelai mukt parn prmesvrle mlai pthaunu bhekoch. ani ghosna grn ki aphno manishruelai bcaun prmprb- huko ucit smy aeko ch.” uhamle grnth bnd grnub- hyo. uhamle tyo grnth shyogilai dier tyihm nsnub- hyo. sbha ghrma bheka prtyek manisle uham lai herirheka thie. yesu tinihrusng boln thalnu bhyo uhamle bhnnu bhyo, “maile timihru aghi jo dhrmgrn- thko ams pdhe tyo aj pdhdai grda nai purn bhyo.” sbai manishrule yesuko prmsa gre. uhamko mithaspurn sbdhruma tinihru chhk pre. tinihrule bhne, “ksri uhamle ysri bolnu sknu bheko? ke uham yusuphka putr hunuhunn?” yesule tinihrulai bhnnu bhyo, “m jandchu ki timihrule mlai yo ukhan bhnechau, e vaidh! aphaimlai niko par.’ timile apnai shрма pni tyhi gr.” tyspchi uhamle bhnnu bhyo, “m timihru- lai samco bhndchu. agmvtktalai apnai gamu sharma khilyai svikar gridain. m je bhndaichu tyo samco ho. eliyako smya sadhe tin rvssmm israelko jminma thulo anikal pryoo. sara desma ktai pni khane kura thien. tysbela israelma vidhvahru thuprai thie. tr eliyalai ti kunai vidhvakoma pthaien. sidon prdesko sarpt bhne thaumma camhi eliyalai euti vidhvakoma pthaiyo. ani agmvtktala elisako smya israelma dherai kodka rogihru thie. tr naman bahek ksailai pni niko parien. ani naman israelvasi nbhi siriyavasi thie.” sbai manishru jo sbha ghurma thie yo kurahru sune ani sahrai risae. manishru uthe ani yesulai shr chadnu vadhy grae. tinihruko shr euta takurama avsthit thiyo. tinihrule yesulai takurako kinarama puryae ani tinihru uhamlai tl khsaln cahnthe. tr uham tinihruko majhbat niskar janu bhyo.:21-28) galilko kphrnunm bhne sharma yesu janu bhysthvo. uhamle visramko din manishruelai siksa dinu bhyo. tinihru yesuko siksama chhk prthe karn uham adhikarsit sikaum- nuhunthyo. sbhaghrma ekjana dustatma lageko man- is thiyo. tyo manis thulo svrma cicayao. he nas- rtko yesu! hamibat tpaim ke cahnuhunch? ke hamilai nas grnu tpaim yham aunsthvu bheko ho? m tpaim- lai jandchu prmesvrka ek pvitr jn.” tr yesule tyo dus- tatmalai hkarnu bhyo, “cup lag. yo manisdekhi niski

hal." tyo dustatmale manishrukai aghiitti tyo manisai bhumima pcharidiyo. tyspchi dust atmale tyo manisalai kehi noksan ngri chadi diyo. sbai manishru chkk pre ani apasma kura gre, "ysko arth ke ho? yesule t adhiakar ani sktisit dust atmahrulai niskan ajna grnu hunch au tinihru pni niski halchn." tyspchi tys ilakako prtyek thaumma yesuko kirti phailiyo. yesule sbha ghr chadnu bhyo. uham simonko ghrma janu bhyo. simonko sasu kda jvrole sikist bimari thiin. tinihrule uhamlai tinka nimti kehi grinuhos bhni vinti gre. yesu tinko njik janu bhyo ani jrolai htne ajna dinu bhyo. jro jhttai hrayo. tb tini uthin ani tinihruko sevama lakin. gham astaan lagda sbai manishru j-jksa aphna manishru biramihru thie tinihruelai yesukham lyae. tinihru begla beglai rogle pidit thie. uhamle prtyek biramilai chunu bhyo ani tinihruelai jati parnu bhyo. dherai manishrudekhi bhuthru bahir niske. tinihru cicyaumda thie, "tpaim prmesvrka putr hunuhunch." tr uhamle ti bhuthruelai cup bsne ajna dinu bhyo. yesu nai khrist hunuhunthyo bhner bhuthrule janeka thie. arko din yesu ekant thaumma janubhyo. tr bhidle uhamlai khojirheko thiyu au uham bheko jggama tinihru ae. jb tinihrule yesulai dekhe, tinihrule uhamlai tinihruelai nchadnu bhni vinti grdaim thie. tr yesule tinihruelai bhnnu bhyo, "maile aru shrrhuma pni prmesvrko raij ko bare susmacarhu bhnnu prch. ysaikarn mlai pthaeako ch." tb yesule yhudiyaka sbha ghrhuma prcar grnu bhyo.

5

yesu genesret jhilko kinarma ubhinu bhyo. uhamko vripi dherai manishru bhid lagdai thie. tinihru prmesvrko vcn sunn cahnthie. yesule jhilko kinarma duivta dunga dekhnu bhyo. machavalahru dungabat nisker tinihruko macha marne jalhru dhumda thie. uham euta dungama chdhnu bhyo jun somonko thiyu ani uslai tyo dungalai kinarko alik cheuma laun la-gaunu bhyo. tb uham tysma bsnu bhyo ani manishruelai sikaun thalnu bhyo. jb yesule aphno bh-nai sknu bhyo, uhamle simonlai bhnnu bhyo, "yo dungalai ghiro pani tir laijau ani macha marnu jal phijau." simonle uttr dte, "guruju hamile sara rat prismr gryau r pni eutai macha smatn skenaum. tr kinbhne tpaimle bhnnubhyo, m jal phijauamchu." tinihrule aphno jal panima phyamke. tinihruko jal bhri mach prer jal phatn amteko thiyu. tinihru aru dungama bheka aphna sajjedarhulai pni shaytako lagi smket dte. sajjedarhru ae ani dungama yti macha lade ki dungahru dubn thale. thuprai machahru smatekoma machavalahru sbai nai chkk preka thie. jb simon ptrusle yi sb dekhe, tinle yesuko aghi dndvt gre ani bhne, "mdekhi tadha januhos, prmpbrbu. m papi manis hum." jbdika putrhu yakub r yuhnna pni chkk pre. yakub r yhunna simonsmgai macha mardaim thie. yesule simonlai bhnnubhyo, "draunu prdain ab uso tinihru macha marne chainau tr manishru smatne chau." tinihrule ti sbai choder yesuko pchi lage. jb ekplt yesu euta shрма hunuhunthyo, tyham euta srir kodhile pidit manis pni thiyu. jb tysle yesulai dekhyo, uham aghi nihurier vinti grn lagyo, "he prbhu, mlai niko paradinuhos. m jandchu tpaimle

cahnu bhyo bhne mlai jati parnu sknu hunch." yesule bhnnu bhyo, "m timilai niko parn cahnnu. niko hou!" tyspchi uhamle tys manisalai chunu bhyo. jht-tai kodhle chodhyo. yesule tinlai ades dinu bhyo, "ysto bheko kura ksailai bhnnu. tr apchai ger pu-jaharilai dekaunu mosale bhne jhaim aphu niko bhecoma prmesvrilai bli cdhaunu. ysbat timi niko bheko prman hunch." tr yesuko visyma smacar ajh prcar humdai gyo. dherai manishru uhamkham sunn amuthe r bimar niko bher janthe. yesu prayh nai ekant thaumma prarthna grnuhunch. ek din yesule manishruelai siksa dimdaim hunuhunthyo, phrisihru r sastrihru pni tyhim nai bsirheka thie. tinihru yruslem, yhudiya r galilka sbai shrrhubat aeka thie. prmpbrbhu unlai niko parne skti dinubheko thiyu. ekjna pksghatko rogi tyham euta khatma lier ae ani tinihrule bhitr laune r yesuko aghi rakhne cesta gr-daim thie. tr tyham manishruko tytti bhid thiyu ki yesu bhekham pugnlai bato thien. tsarkn ti manishru ghrko chanamathi cdhe ani kehi jhingtihr htaer pvalbat tyo vimari manishruelai usko khatsm-gai bhidko bima r yesuko aghi ohyale. tinihruko atl visvas dekher uhamle bhnnu bhyo, "mitr, timro paphru ksma bhyo." tb sastrihru r phrisihru apasma bat grn lage, "yo manis ko ho? usle je bhndaich, prmesvr ko virodhma bhndaich. kevl prmesvrle matr papihruelai ksma grn sknuhunch." tr yesule tinihrule ke soce thaha paunu bhyo. uhamle bhnnu bhyo, "tim-ihr mma ysto prsnhr kin grdchau? kun camhi sjilo chh timro pap ksma bhnnu athva uti ani jau bhnnu ? tr m tinihruelai dekaumnechu ki prthvima manisko putrlai paphru ksma grne adhiakar ch." tb uhamle tys pksaghatilai bhnnubhyo, "m timilai bhnd-chu, uth, timro bichauna bamdh ani ghr jau." sbaiiko aghi tyo turntai uthyo r aphno bichauna cypayo ani prmesvrko prmsa grdaim ghrtir lagyo. sbai manishru kcit bhe. ani prmesvrko prmsa grn thale. tinihru bhybhit bhe ani bhne, "hamile aj acmcka kura dekhyaum." yspchi yesu bahir janu bhyo ani kr-karyalya ekjna kr-smgrhkrttalai bsirheko dekhnu bhyo. tysko naum levi thiyu. yesule tyslai bhnnu bhyo, "mero pchi lag." levi jurukk uthyo ani sbai kura choder yesuko pchi lagyo. tb leville yesuka nimti aphno ghrma thulo bhojko ayojn gre. tyham kr uthaunehru r aru manshruko pni thulo bhid thiyu jo tinihrusmgai mejma khamdthe, tr prshirhu r tinihruka sastrihru uhamko celahruko viruddhma yso bhndai gngnaun lage, "tinihru kr uthaunehru r papihrusit kin khan pin grchau?" yesule uttr dinu bhyo, "nirogilai vaidyko avsyk prdain, tr rogihruelai matr vaidyko avsykta prch. m dharmik manishru-lai bolaunu aeko hoin, m t papihruelai tinihruka hrdy r rhn shn prvirtn gr bhni ahraunu yham aeko hum." tinihrule yesulai bhne, "phrisihrule jhaim yuhnnao celahrule pni smy smyma upvas r prarthna grdchn. tr tpaimko celahru t smdhaim khanchn r piunchn." yesule tinihruelai bhnnubhyo, "kunai pni vivahma, jn-thirulai dulha tinihruka sathma bsunjel upvas bsn sk-tain. tr smy ysto aumch jb dulha tinihrubat chut-tinu prdch. tys smy tinihru upvas bsnechn." yesule tinihruelai yo drstant sunaunu bhyoh "kunai manisle nyam luga cyater purano luga taldain. kin? kinbhne tyso gre nyam luga bigrnch, ani taleko tukra purano

lugasmsg mildain. ksaile pni nyam dakhrslai purano dakhrsko mskma bhrdaimn. kin? kinbhne nyam dakhrslai mskhru phutaumch, jsle grda dakhrs cuher janch au mskhru pni nst hunch. manishrule sdhaim nyam dakhrslai nyam mskama rakhchn. ksaile pni purano dakhrs pie pchi nyam dakhrs piun khojdain. kinbhne usle bhinch, purano dakhrs nai aslch."

6

ek smy, visramko dinma yesu annko khet bher jamdai hunuhunthyo. uhamka celahrule annaka balahur tip-dai tinihruko hatma mander khae. kofi phrisihrule bhne, "timihru kin tyso grdaimchau? visramko dinma yso grnu mosako vyvsthako viruddh ho?" yesule uttr dinubhyo, "timihrule pdheka chainau, daudle jb tini r tinisit hunchru bhokaeka thie tb k greka thie? daud prmesvrka ghr ge ani tinle prmesvrlai cdhaeko roti lie ani khae. ani tinle rotihru aphusmg hune manishrulai bamde. vastvma yo mosako vyvstha viruddh thiyu. vyvstha anusar kevl pujaharirulai matr ysto roti khane anumti ch." ani yesule phrisihrulai bhnnubhyo, "maniska putr nai visram dinko prbhu hun." arko ek visramko din yesu sbha ghrama janu bhyo. uhamle manishrulai siksa dinu bhyo. ekjna dahine hat sukeko manis tyham thiyu. sastrihru r phrisihru tyo visramko din pni yesule ksailai niko parchn ki bhner hrdaim bsirheka thie. tinihru cahnthu yesubat kehi bhul hos ani unlai dos lgaun paiyos. tr yesule tinihrule ke vicar grdaimchn bhni bujhi halnu bhyo. uhamle tyo sukeko hat bheko manislai bhnnubhyo, "uth , ani yi manishruko aghadi ubh." yskarn tyo manis jurukkai uthyo ani tyham ubhiyo. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "m tinihrulai sodhdchu visramko din ke kam grn ucit holah ramro va nramro? pran bma-caunu va nas grnu?" yesule ti vripri bseka sbailai hernu bhyo. ani tys manislai bhnnu bhyo, "khoi mlai timro hat hern deu." tys manisle uhamlai hat dekhayo. tysko hat turntai niko bhilalyo. phristhvsihru r sastrihru sahrari risae. tinihru apsmat rtk grn lage, "yesu-lai hamile ke grnu prne ho?" tys smyma yesu euta damdama ger prarthna grne grnu hunthyo. sara rat uhamle prarthna grer bitaunu hunthyo. bhelipt bihan, uhamle aphno celahrulai uhamle tinihrulai "pre-rit" naum dinu bhuyo. tinihru thieh simon (yesule tinlai ptrus naum rakhnu bheko thiyu) r andriyas ptrusko bhai, yakub r yuhna, philip r brthulmai, mtti, thoma, yakub alphaiko choro.) ani simon (jslai jelot pni bhinch), yhuda (yakubko choro) ani yhuda iskryoti. yo yhuda nai timdhye ekjna ho jsle yesu-lai struhruko hatma sumpeko thiyu. smu r prerithru damdabat orler ae. uham tyhim euta yesu jggama ubhinu bhyo. uhamka celahruko euta thulo bhid tyham thiyu. ani tayr r saydn sagr tka shrrhubat r yhudiyaka sbai thaumbat, yruslembat aeka dherai manishru pni tyham thie. tinihru sbai tyham uhambat sunn r apuh-lai nirogi parn aeka thie. uhamle saitau dustatmale pidit manishrulai niko paridinu bhyo. sbaille yesulai chune cesta girrheka thie kinbhne ti sbailai niko par-dai uhambat skti bahir niskirhethyo. uhamle aphna celahrulai hernu bhyo ani bhnnu bhyo, he din manishru, timihrulai asirvad ch, kinbhne prmesvrko rajy

timihrukai ho. timihru, jo ahile bhokaeka hrulai pni asirvad ch, kinbhne timihru trpt hunchau. timihru, jo ahile roirhekaharulai asirvad ch kinbhne timihru khusismg hamsnechau. manislo putrko karn ydi timihrulai manishrule ghrna gre, aphno smuhbat nikali die, tinihrule ninda gre, tinihrule timihrulai asvikare timihru dhny hau. tysbela rmau ani khusile uphr, kinbhne svrgma timihrule thulo inam paunechau. tinihruka purkhahrule agmvk-tahrulai tsysai grethe, tysyrnai ti manishrule timihrulai pni tyhi vyvhar grechn. tr dhni manishru ho! timihrulai dhikkar kinbhne timihrule sukhi jivn bhogekachau. timi aghaekahrulai, dhikkar! kinbhne timihru bhokaunechau. timi ahile hamsirhekaharulai, dhikkar! kinbhne timihru sokgrnu r runu prnech. "dhikkar! tinihruko barema manishrudvara prmsa griako bhe pni, kinbhne tinihruka purkhahrule pni jhuto agmvktahrulai sdhaim prmsa gre." "m tinihrul-lai bhndchu jsle mlai sunirhekachau, aphna struhru-lai prem gr. jsle timihrulai ghrna grchn tinihrulai pni ramrai gr. tinihrulai srappnehrulai pni asirvad deu. timihrusit durvyvhar grnehruko lagi pni prarthna gr. ydi ksaile timihruko euta galama thpd lgae uslai arko gala pni thapi deu. ydi ksaile timro kot lgeko ch bhne uslai kmij linu nrok. jsle magch hreklai deu. ydi ksaile timro kehi lgeokoch bhne uslai tyo cij phrkai nmag. arubat timi je cahnachau, aruko nimti pni tyhi gri deu. jsle timihrulai prem grchn tinihrulai matr prem gre, timihru ke kunai prmsako yogy hun skchau? amh. papihru pni tinhrulai prem grnehrulai prem nai grdchn. ydi timi ti manishruko nimti matr bhilai grchau j-jsle timro bhilai grchn, bhne ke timi prmsako yogy hun skchau? hoin, karn ysto t papihrule pni grchn. ydi phirta paune asama timi ksailai rn dinchau bhne ke timi prmsako yogy hun skchau? hoin, papihru pni papihrulai tyti nai phirta paune asama rn dinch. ysaile aphna struhrulai prem gr. tinihrusmg ramro gr, ani tinihrubat kehi asa nrakhi rn deu. ydi timihrule yso gryo bhne timihrule thulo inam paunechau, timihru srvauc prmesvrka sntanhr jhaim hunechau kinbhne prmesvr baiguni ttha dusthru prt pni krpalu hunuhunch. jsto timra pita premi r dyalu hunu hunch tystai premi r krpalu bn. aruko nyay ngr, ani arule pni timro nyay grne chain. arulai rbht-sna ngr, ani arule pni timro rbhtsna grdain. arulai ksma gr, ani timile pni ksma paunechau. arulai dine gr ani timile pni paunechau. timihrule ramro ojnm paunechaum, timihrulai khamdi khamdi hllamudai kakhma pokhine gri paunechau jun naple timi arulai dimdchau prmesvrle pni timihrulai tyhi naple dinu hunech." yesule tinihrulai yo drstant bhnnu bhyoh ke euta andhale arko andhalai doryaun skch? ahm! du-vai nai khadlma prnechn. euta sisu aphno gurub-hnda mathi hun sktain. tr prtyek manis jsle purn-ruple sikiskch tb matr u guru jhaim bnnskch. jb timi aphno amkhma sano cheska pseko thaha paudainau, bhaiko amkhma preko dhulo kin dekhchau? timihrule ksri aphno bhailai bhnn skchau, e bhai mlai timro amkhama bheko dhulo nikaln deu. jb timihrule aphno amkhama preko thulo cheskalai pni dekhnn sktainau. timihru kpti chau. phile, timihru aphaile aphno amkhbat thulo cheska nikal. tyspchi timihrule spstsmg timihruko bhaiko amkhama preko

dhulo nikaln sknechau. euta asl botle khrab phl khilyai dimdain. tysri nai euta nramro botle ramro phl dinu sktain. hrek baut tysle dieko phlbat cinn skinch. manishrule kamde pothrabat nebharu btuln sktainn. ani tinihrule kamde pothrabat amngur btuln sktainn. euta asl manisle aphno hrdyama asl kura nai rakch. ani usle aphno hradybat asl kura bahir nikaldch. tr euta dust manisle aphno hrdyama dust kurahru nai rakheko hunch. ani usle nramra kurahru nai bahir nikaldch. jun kuro hrdyama priphurn ch tyhi nai mukhbat nisknch. jb maile bhneko mandainau bhne kin mlai prbhhu, bhndchai? hrek manis jb mkham aumdch ani mero vcnhru sundch r paln grch, m timihrulai u ksto ho dekhaneuch. u ekjna ghr bnaune manis jstai nai ho. usle ghoro khner bliyo ctanmathi jg bsaln sknech. jti bela ndima badhi amuch panile ghrilai dhkka dinch tr tysle ghrilai hllaun sktain karn tyo ghr ramrri bnikeo hunch. tr jo manis mero vcn sunch tr paln grdain bhne tyo manis ramrri adhar nbsai ghr bnaune manis jstai ho jsko ghr ndiko badhiko jhokkam lagda nai jhttai pltinch r smpurn ruple dhvms hunch.”

7

jb yesule manishrulai updes dii sidhyaunu bhyo uham kphrnhum janu bhyo. kphrnhumma ekjna kptan thiyo. usko ekjna nokr sikist bimari thiyo, tyo mrnai lageko thiyo. tys kptanle nokrlai khubai maya grne grthyo. jb usle yesuko barema sunyo tb budha yhudi prdhanhulalai uhamkham pthayo r tys nokrlai bcaunuko lagi aun bhni binti grn pthayo. ti manishru yesukham ge, ani tyo kptanlai shayta grnu marmik trikale agrh grdai bhne, “tyo kptan tpaimko shayta paunu samccai yogyko ch.” tinle hamro manishrulalai maya grchn r hamro nimti sbha ghr pni bnai-dieka chn.” yskarn yesu ti manishrusmg janu bhyo. uham yso bhni vinti grn pthayo, he prbhhu, tpaim moro ghrma aune kst ngrnuhos. tpaim jsto manis mero ghrma pau kst grn yogyko m chain. yskarn m apahm pni tpaimkham mansmg rupma jan yogyko smjhinn, tpaimle ades matr dinuhos mero nokr jati hunch. tpaimko adhikar mlai thaha ch. m pni aru manishruko adhiarko vsma chu. ani mero adhiarkama sainikhru chn. ydi m ekjna sainiklai bhndchu, ‘jau’, ani tyo janch. ani arko sainiklai bhndchu, ‘au’, ani tyo aumch. ani ydi mero nokrlai bhndchu, ‘yo gr’, ani tysle grch.” jb yesule yi kura sunnu bhyo, uham chkk prnu bhyo. yesule uhamlai pchyaer aune manishru ptti phrker bhnnubhyo, “m timihrulai bhndchu, maile ysto visvas sara israelma ktai pni paimn.” yesulai bolaun geka sbai manishru ghr rphkie. tinihrule tyo nokrlai niko bhisheko bhete. arko din yesu nain bhne shrma janubhyo. uhamka celahru r dherai manishru pni uham smgai ghrheka thie. jb yesu shrko phatk njik pugnu bhyo, unle murda lgrheko dekhnu bhyo. euti vidhvako eutai bheko choro mreko thiyo. jb las lgrheko thiyo shrka dherai manishru ti vidhvasmg thie. jb prbhhu yesule tinlai dekhnuubhyo uham tys vidhvako nimti hradybat dukhhi hunu bhyo r tinlai bhnnubhyo, “nrou.” yesu svpetikako njik pugnu bhyo ani tyslai chunubhyo. las lgrheka mlamihru tkk adie. uhamle tyo mreko ketolai bhnnu bhyo,

“e yuvk m timilai bhndchu, uth.” tyspchi tyo mreko keto tkalai uther bsoy ani bat grn suru gryo. yesule tys ketolai tysko amalai sumpidinu bhyo. sbai manishru chkk pre ani yso bhndai prmesvrko prmsa gre, “euta mhan agmvkata hamikham aunu bheko ch.” ani tinihrule yo pni bhndai thie, “prmesvrle aphna prjahruko hercah grirhnu bheko.” uhamko visyko yo khbr sara yhudiya r ysko vripri desma phimjiyo. yuhnnaka celahrule yi sb ghtnahruko visyama tinlai jankari grae. yuhnnale aphna celahrumdhye diujnalai bolae. yuhnnale tinihrulai prbhhu yesusmg sodhn pthae, “ekjna jo aunevala thie tpaim nai hunuhunch? athva ajh arulai nai prkhnu prch?” tyspchi manishru yesukham ae. tinihrule bhne, “bptisma dine yuhnnale hamilai yo sodhnlai tpaimkham pthaeaka chn, ke aunevala tpaim nai hunuhunch, athva hami ajh arkaiko bato heraum?” tysai bela, yesule dherailai tinihruko rog, vytha r tinihrubat dust atmahru chutaunu bhyo. uhamle dherai andho manislai pni dekhnskne bnaunu bhyo. ani uhamle yuhnnaka celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihrule yham je kurahru dekhyaui ani sunyau ger yhunnalai bhn. andho manis pni niko bhyo r dekhne bhyo. lngdahru himdn thale. kodhihru kodhrhit bhe. bhirahrule sunn thale. mreka hruke jivn pae. ani grib manishru prmesvrko rajyko susmacarhru sunirhekachn. ksaila mlai grhn grda smsyama prdain bhne tyo anugrhit purus dhny ho.” jb yuhnnako celahru ge, yesule yuhnnako visyama bhnnu lagnu bhoyh “timihrule ujad sthanma ke hern janchau? btasle hlairheko nigalalai? mrubhumima timihrule ke hern ayau? euta sundr vstr lgaeko manis hernlai? hoin. sundr r ramra vstrhru lgaune hru t raj-drbarma bschn. samccai, timihrule yham ke hern ayau? ekjna agmka? am, m timihrulai bhndchu, yuhnnaga agmvktabhnda pni sreth hun. uni ti manis jsko visyama ysto lekhiako chhsun! m mero shyogilai timro aghi pthamuch. jsle timro aghi timro marg tyo grnech.dhby mlki timihrulai bhndchu, yuhnnanai ahilesmm jnmeka manishruma sb bhnda thula hun tapni jo prmesvrko rajyama sano ch tyo tini bhnda thulo ch.” jb manishrule ys visyama sune, tinihrule mane ki prmesvrko sksa ramro ch. ti kr uthaune hru pni shmt bhe. ti manishrulai yuhnnadvara nai bptisma graieko thiyo. tr phrisihru r satrihrule tinihruko lagi bnaiiko prmesvrko abhipraylai tinihruko nimti yuhnnabat bptisma lin asvikar grer rddh gre. “ys yugko manishruko visyama maile ksri vrn grnu? tinihrule ke jsta chn? yi manishru bjarma bsirheka keta-ketihru jstai chn. euta dlko nanihrule arko dlko nanihrulai bolaumch ani bhnnchhamile timihruko nimti bamsuri bjayaum, tr timihrule nace-naum, hamile bilaunaka git gayaum tr timihrule roe-nau. bptisma dine yuhnnale ae tr aru manishrule jsto khane kura khaenn ani dakhrs pienn. ani timihrule bhndchau, uslai bhut lageko ch.” manisko putr camhi aru manishru jham khamdai r dakhrs piundai ae. ani timihrule bhndchau, her uslai. khub khanch ani piunch. kr uthaune hru r papihruko mitr ho u. tr karyhruko adharma jnan shi prmanit hunch.” phrisihrumdhye ekle yesu smgai bser khanu nimtyae. uni phrisiko grhsthvama ge ani khanu bse. tyo shrma euti papi stri thii. tysle yesulai phrisiko ghrma khana khaeko thaha pai. tysle euta simgmrmrko bhadama

kehi sugndhitbstu ller ai. tyo yesuko pchi crn cheuma rumdaim ubhii. tysle aphno amsule yesuko crn bhi-jaunu thali. tysle crnma mvami khai ani sugndhit khnaidii. tyo phrisi jsle pni yi sb dekhe. usle mnmnai soce, "ydi yo manis agmvkta humdo ho, usle janne thiyi ki tyo stri jsle usko pau chuirheki che u ko ho ani kun strki ho? kinbhne tyo papini ho." yesule phrisilai bhnnubhyo, "simon, timilai maile kehi bhnnu ch." simonle bhne, "tpaimle mlai ke bhnnu cahnuhunch? gurujyu!" yesule bhnnubhyo, "tyham dujina manis thie. duvaile eutai sauhakar rn lieka thie. tinihru mdhye ekjnale 500 camdiko sikka lieka thie. arkaile 50 camdiko sikka lieka thie. tinihrukoma tytti paisa thien, ysle grda tinihru ti duvaile rn cuktta grn skenn. tr sauhakar ti duvaiko rn mocn gridiyo. ti duijnahrumdhye ksle tyo sauhakarlai dherai maya grthyo hola?" simonle bhnyo, "mero vicarma jsle dherai rn lgeko thiyi tyslai uhamlai dherai maya grthyo hola." yesule simonlai bhnnubhyo, "timro kura thik ho." tyspchi uhamle tys strilai herer simonlai bhnnu bhyo, "timile yo strilai dekhysthvau? jb m timro ghrma aem, timile mero khutta dhun pani dinau. tr tysle mero khuttahru tysko amsule dhoi dii ani kes rasile puchidii. timile mlai mvami khaenau, tr usle puchidii. timile mero taukoma tel ghsidienau, tr usle mero crnma sugndh dilidii. yskarn m timilai bhndchu ki usko dherai papahru ksuma bhyo. yti spst ch ki usle dherai maya dekhai. jsilai kmti pap ksuma grinch usle kmti maya pokhamuch." tyspchi yesule strilai bhnnu bhyo, "timro papahru ksuma bheko ch." kham bsekahrule apsama bhnnu lage, "ys manisle apthilai ko ho bhni thanchn? papbat pni ksuma grne manis, yo ko ho?" yesule tys strilai bhnnubhyo, "timro visvasle timilai rkasa gryo. ab timi santisath jau."

8

arko din, yesule prmesvrko rajyko barema prcar r susmacarhru btaumdaï gamu au shrhru yatra grdai janu bhyo. bahraijna prerithru uhamsmgai thie. tyham uhamsmg ysta strihru pni thie jo rog ttha dust atmabat chutkara bheka thie. tinihru majh euti mriyam naum bheki stri pni thii. tyo mgdlini shrko vasinda thii. uskobat satvta bhuthru naliekiko thiyu. aru pni strihruh yoanna, cujaki ptni (horodko shyogi) sujana, r dherai aru strihru tys strismg thie. ti strihrule yesu r uhamko prerithrulai apnai rupimya paisa dire mddt puraye. yesule yatra grnu bheko prtyek shrka manishru bhela bher uhamlai gheri rheka thie. uhamle tinihrulai yo drstant bhneh "ekjna kheti vala bi chnrlai niskyu. jb tysle biu chn thalyo ktipy biuhru batotir jhre. manishrule biuhru cheke ani cra-curungile ti biuhru khaidie. kehi biuhru ctanma chrie. ti biuhru umrn thale pni cisopnko abhavle suki ge. ktipy biuhru kamdhagarima chrie. ti biuhru umrn thale, tr pchibat ti kamdhahru bdher timihru-lai pni bdhn rokyo. ani ktipy biuhru ramalai jminma pre. ti biuhru umrn lage ani sy guna dherai ann dinskne bhe." celahrule uhamlai prsn gre, "yo kthako arth ke ho?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "timihrulai prmesvrko rajyko rshy jannlai mauka diieko. tr drstanthru m aru manishrulai pni pryog grchu karnhtinihru herchn tr dekhdainn, ani tinihru sundchn tr bujhdainn.

yo drstantko arth ke ho bhneh biu prmesvrko vcn ho. batoma jhreko biuhru ke bhe holan? tinihru pni prmsvrko vcn sunnehur jstai hun ti vcnhru lger janch. tyaile tysta manishrule vcnma visvas grdainn ani joginechn. tr ctanma jhreko biur camhi ke hun? tinihru camhi prmesvrko vcnhru sunnehur jstai hun ani khusismg grhn grchn. tr ti manishru ghירו hum-dain. tinihru kehi smy smm matr aphno visvasma rhnech. tyspchi jb kehi priksa aumch, tinihru visvas grn chodchn ani prmesvrdekhii tadha bschn. kamdhagarima jhreko biuhru camhi ke holan? tinihru pni ti manishru jstai hun jsle prmesvrko vcn sundchn, tr tinihru jivnka cinta, dhn, sukh cainma prer nisasinch. tyaile tinihrubat phlhru लग्न paumdain. ani tyo ramro jminma preko biuhru camhi ke hola? tinihru pni ti manishru jstai hun jsle prmesvrko vcnlai asl r imandar mnle sunchn. tinihru prmesvrko vcn paln grdchn ani dhairysmg ramro phlhru pni phlaumchn. "kun manisle btti baler bhamdale chopch? athva khatmuni rakhch? tr tyo manisle btti baler samdanma nai rakhch. jsdvara aune manishrule prsst ujjalo paumdchn. lukeka prtyek kurahrunaï spst dekhinech ani ujjalomala lyainechn. ys-rth ksri sunn prne ho srtk hou. jsle kehi bjhn sk-tch tysle aru dherai jann paumdchn. tr jsle bujhdain, uskoma jti ch tyo pni hraumch." yesuko ama r bhaihru unlai bhetn ae. atyntai bhid bheko karnle tinihrule uhamlai bhetn gahro pryoy. ksaile uhamlai bhne, "tpaimko ama r bhaihru tpaimlai bahir prkher ubhirhech. tinihru bhetn cahnchn." yesule tinihru sbailai uttr dinubhyo, "mera ama r mera bhaihru tinihru hun jsle prmesvrko vcn sundchn ani tyslai paln grdchn." ek din yesu ani celahru euta dungama cdhe. uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "au msit jhilko arko ptti jaau." ani tinihru himdn thale. jb tinihrule dunga khiyae, yesu nidaunubhyo. jhilma euta thulo amdhi clyo. dungama pani bhrin thalyo au tinihru khtrema prn ge. celahru yesukham ge ani uham-lai vyumjhae. tinihrule bhne, "gurujyu! gurujyu! hami dubn lagyaum." yesu uthnu bhyo. uhamle amdhi r chalhurulai hkarnu bhyo. amdhi thamiyo, ani jhil sant bnyo. uhamle celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihruko visvas kham ch? celahru drae ani kcit bhe. tinhru apsama kura grn lage, "uham ksta manis hunuhunch? uham amdhi r challai ajna dinu hunch ani tinihru pni unko ajna paln grchn." tinihru jhilma dunga khiyaumdaï thie. tinhru galil pariko ilakama puge jham gerasin manishru bsthe. jb yesu tyo dungabat utrn bhyo, tyaibela shrbat ae ko ekjna manis uham-lai bhetn ae. tys manislai bbut lageko thiyu. tys man-isle dherai smydekhi luga laumdain thiyu. tyo manis ghrma nbsar cihan gharima bsthyo. tyslai bhutle dherai ptk smatko thiyu. tyslai jelma rakhiyo ani hat khuttahru samngole bamdhiyo. tr tys manile smdhaim samnglahru cudaumthyo, ani uslai bhutle ekant thamutir khedthyo. tr yesule tys manisbat tyo bhut-atmalai bahir niskine ajna dinubhyo. tyo manis yesuko aghadi ghopter thulo svrle cicyayo, "he, srvoce prmesvrka puthr yesu, mbat tpaim ke cah-nuhunch? dya gri mlai yatna ndinuho." yesule tyslai sodhnu bhyo, "timro nam ke ho?" tyos manisle jvaph diyo, "lejian." tysle "lejian" bhnyo kinbhne dherai bhuthru u bhitr pseka chn. ti bhuthrule tinihru-

lai annt amdhayroma npuraiyos bhni yacna gre. tys phadma euta thulo bthan sumgurhru crirheka thie. ti bhuthrule tinihrulai sumgurhuma psaidinuhos bhni yesulai binti gre ani uhamle tinihrulai tysai grne anumti dinubhyo. tb bhuthru tyo manisbat niskie ani sumgurhuma pse. tyti bhepchi sumgurhru phad r smudrko kinar tir bhaga-bhag grn lage r sbai sumgurhru panima dube. jb sumgur gothalahrule cal pae, tinihru pni bhage. tinihrule yo ghtna tyhamko bsti r shрма sbaitir sunae. manishru ke bhyo bhner bahir niskie. tinihru yesukham ae ani tyham tyo manis jsbat bhuthru bhageka thie uhamko khut-tama bsirheko pae. tyo manisle luga lgaeko thiyo ani tysko mnstithi thikai thiyo. manishru drae. manishru jo tys ghtna ko drsk thie aru manishrulai yesule ksri tyo bhut lageko manislai niko parnu bhyo btae. gerasenka sbai manishrule yesulai tys thamu chadi ktai jan binti gre. tinihru khubai draeka thie.ani uham euta dungama cdhnu bhyo ani galitrph janu bhyo. tyo manis jsalai uhamle niko parnu bheko thiyo tysle pni yesusmgai jan binti gryo. tr yesule yso bhndai tyo manislai jan lgaunu bhyo, "ghrtir jau ani prmesvr timra nimti je grnubhyo tysbare manishrulai sunau."tyspchi tyo manis yesule tysko nimti keke grnubhyo sara shrka manishrulai bhndai hidyo. yesu galil rphknubhyo, manishrule uhamlai svagt gre. sbaile uhamka nimti prtksa grirheka thie. ekjna yairs naum bheko manis yesukham ae. yairs sbha-ghrka prmkh thie. tinle yesuko pauma prer uhamlai aphno ghrma janu binti gre. yairsko euti matr chori thii. tyo bahr rbs pugeki thii, ani jo mrnai lageki thii,jb yesu yairsko ghrma janu humdaithyo, manisko bhi-dle tinlai vrripribat thelmthel gri rhyo. ekjna bahr rbs dekhi krtisravl pidit euti aimai pni tyham thii. aphno sara jetha vaidyko okhti-muloma khrc grda pni tinlai niko parne koi niskenn. tyo aimai pchi ptti aer yesuko kotko cheu choi. tysai smydekhi tysko krtstrav bnd bhyo. ani yesule bhnnu bhyo, "mlai ksle choyo?"sbaile bhne ki tinihru ksaille unlai choeka chainn. ptrusle bhne, "gurujyu, manishru vripri chn ani tinihrule tpaimlai thelirheka chn." tr yesule bhnnubhyo, "ksaile mlai choriyo. maile mbat skti nisker geko cal paem."jb tyo aimaille yi kurahru suni, u lukn skin, u kamdai ai ani yesuko aghi nihurier dndvt gri. ti jmmai manishruko aghi tys aimaille yesulai sprs kin gri ani ksri jhttai aphno rogbat mukt bheki thii btai. yesule tys aimailai bhnnu bhyo, "meri chori, timro visvasle timi niko bhayau. santismg jau."jb yesu bat grirhnu bheko thiyo, ekjna sbha-ghrka aguva ghrbat ae r bhne,"timri chori mrisike che. ab gurulai kst ndeu."jb yesule yo kura sunnu bhyo. uhamle yairslai bhnnu bhyo, "ndrau kevl visvas gr ani timro chori niko bhi halneche."yesu tyo ghrma janubhyo. uhamle aphno sathma ptrus, yuhinna, yakub r tyo ketiko babu r amalai pni lanu bhyo. uhamle aru manishrulai bhtir psn dinu bhen. sbai manishru tyo keti mrekomarum-dai sok grirheka thie. tr yesule bhnnubhyo, "nrour tyo mreki chain, u sutirheki che. manishru yesuko kura suner hamsn lage kinbhne tyo keti mreki ch bhner tinihrulai thaha thiyo. tr yesule tyo ketiko hat smatnu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "sano chori, uthi" tysko pran phkrer ayo, ani tyo jurukk uthi. yesulebhnnu bhyo, "yslai kehi khan deu." tyo ketika ama babuhru chkk

pre. uhamle yo ghtnako visyma tinihrulai ksailai nbhnnu bhni ades dinu bhyo.

9

yesule bahjna prerithrulai ek sathma bolaunu bhyo. uhamle bimarihrulai niko parne r bhuthrulai bhgaune skti r adhikar tinihrulai dinubhyo. yesule tinihrulai prmesvrko rajyko barema ghosna grnu bimarihru r rog niko parn bahir pthaunu bhyo. uhamle prerithrulai bhnnubhyo, "jb ktai himddchau, sathma lauro, khanekura, jhola r paisa rupiyam kehi nlai-jau. kunai ghrma gyau bhne phrkne smy nbhesmm tyhim bs. ydi shrka manishrule tinihrulai svagt grenn bhne tyo shrdekhi bahir jau, ani khut-tako dhulo smet tktkaer jau. yo tinihruko virodhma saksi hunch." tyskarn prerithru bahir ge. tinihru susmacar prcar grdai r prtyek bimari manislai niko pardai sbai shrhruma yatra gre. sask herodde yi sb ghtnahru thaha pae . tini anyolma pre kinbhne ktijna manisle bhne, "bptisma dine yuhnaa mrttyubbat bauri utheka chn." aru manishrule bhne, "eliya hamikham aunu bheko ch." ani aru koi manishrule bhne, "dherai smy aghika agmvktahruma ekjna bauri utheka chn." herodde bhne, "maile yuhnnako tauko chinaeko hum. tr m jsko visyma sundaichu tyo manis ko ho?" horodde yesulai herne pryas gre. jb prerithru rphki ae, tinihrule greka spurn vivrn sunae. tyspchi yesule tinihrulai betsaidai bhne euta shрма sutukkai lier janbhyo. tr tini kham ge manishrule thah pae. tinihru uhamko pchi lage. tinihrulai yesule svagt grnubhyo ani prmesvrko rajyko barema tinihrulai btaunu bhyo. uhamle bimarihrulai niko parnubhyo. samijhma bahrajna prerithru yesukham ae ani bhne, "yo thaumma kunai manis bsdain, yinihrulai phrkaideu, yi manishrulai tinihruko khana r sutne vyvsthako lagi vrriprikai bsti r shruma jaun." tr yesule ti prerithrulai bhnnubhyo, "tinihruko nimti khanako vyvstha gr."prerithrule bhne, "hamismg pamcvta roti r dui tukra macha matr chn. ke tpaim cahnu hunch mani ger tinihruko lagi khanekura kiner lyaum?" tyham tinihru prayh pamc hjar jti purushru chn.uhamle aphna prerithrulai bhnnubhyo, "tinihrulai ek dlma pcas jna gres bsn lgau." tyspchi celahrule tysai gre ani sbai manishru bhuima bse. yesule pamcvta roti r duivta macha lie. uhamle akastprh hernubhyo ani khanekurako nimti prmesvrilai dhnyvad cdhaunu bhyo. tyspchi uhamle ti khanekura tukra tukra parnubhyo ani prerithrulai dinubhyo. uhamle khanekura manishrulai bamdn prerithrulai ahraunu bhyo. sbaile aghaunel khana khae ani prerithrule ubreko khana btule jo bahr dalo bhrirbhyo. eplkt yesu eklai prarthnama bsnu bheko thiyo. jmmai celahru ekaisath tyham ae. yesule tinihrulai sodhnu bhyo, "manishruko vicarma m ko hum?" celahrule bhne, "ksaile tpaimlai bptisma dine yuhnaa hun bhnnch. kti manishrule tpaimlai eliya bhnnchn. ani kti manishrule phileka agmvktahru mdhye jivnma phrki aeka hun bhnnchn." tyspchi yesule aphna celahrulai sodhnu bhyo, "ani tinihruko vicarma camhim m ko hum?"ptrusle bhne, "prmesvrdekhi aunu bheko tpaim khrist hunuhunch." yesule yo kura ksailai nbhnn bhner tinihrulai cetauni

dinubhyo. trespchi yesule bhnnubhyo, “maniska putrl dherai kst shnu prch. yudi prdhanhr, mukhy pujaharihru r sastrihrule tinlai asvikar grchn. manisko putrlai marinech. tr mreko tesro din uhamlai pheri bauri uthainech.” yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “ydi ksaile mlai pchyaun cahnc bhne usle aphno sbai icchahru asvikar grnu prch. usle prtyek din krusko kst bhognu prch ani mlai pchyaunu prch. jsle aphno pran beaumn cahnc bhne tysle tyo hraunu prch tr jsle mero nimti pran dinch bhne tysle tyo camhi bamcn paumch. kinbhne ke labh hunch ydi ksaile sara smsar jiter pni aphailai noksanma parch athva hraumch? ydi kunai manis m r mero vcnsmg ljaumch bhne jti bala mera pitako r mero mhima lier pvitr svrgduthrusmg amuch tyti bala tyosit m pni ljamuch. m timihrulai samco bhndchu timihruko mrtu aghi timihru mdhye kehi manishrule yhim ubhier prmesvrko rajy dekhnpaune chn.” prayh atn dinpchi yesule yi kurahru bhnnu bhyo, uhamle ptrus, yuhinna r yakublai linubhyo ani, prvtma ger prarthna grnubhyo. jb yesule prarthna gri rhu bheko thiyu, uhamko anuhar bldiyo ani uhamle lgaunu bheko vstr seto bher cmke bhyo. duijma manis tyham prkt bhe au yesusmg bat grn lage. tinihru mosa r eliya thie. mosa r eliya pni cmke ani tinihru yesusmg uhamko mrtuko visyma bat grdai thie jo yruslemma hunevala thiyu. ptrus r aruhru mst nidaeka thie. tinihru bi-umjhie ani yesuko mhima dekhe. tinihrule yesuko sathma duijma ubhieka manislai dekho. jb mosa r eliya jan lageka thie, ptrusle bhne, “he guruiyu, hamilai yhim bsnu asl ch. hami yham tintva dera bnaumchaum euta tpaimlai, euta mosalai ani euta eliyako lagi” ptrusle jandain thie ki usle ke bhnirheko ch. ptrusle jb yi kurahru bhndai thie, tsaibela tinihrulai vripribat badlle dhakyo. ptrus, yakub r yuhna ba-dle dhakeko dekhi drae. badlbat euta avaj yso bhndai ayo. “yi mero putr hun maile unlai chaneko chu. unko ajna paln gr.” jb tyo avaj ayo, yesu matr tyham hunu hunthyo. ptrus, yakub r yuhna cupcap bse. tinihrule ke dekhe ksaile bhenn. bholipt yesu, ptrus, yakub r yuhna pahadbat tl jhre. manisko thulo bhid uhamlai bhetn ayo. bhidbat ekjale cicyaer yesulai bhne, “heguruiyu, dya gri aunuhos ani mero putrlai heridinu hos. tyo mero eutai putr ho. saitanko dust atma mero putrma aumch ani tyo tyti nai bela cicyaumch au tysle aphumathi hos hraumch ani mukhbat phimj nikalch. tyo dust atmale smdhai kst dinch ani tsysbat phrker khilyai jamdain. maile tpaimko celahrulai pni tsysbat dust atma nikali dinu bhnem tr tinihrule tyeso grn sekenn.” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “avisvasi r bhdkieka vmskahru ho! khilesmm m timihrusmg bsnu ani sher rhu?” tb uhamle tyo manislai bhnnubhyo, “timro putrlai yham lyau.” jb thito aumdaithiyu, tyo bhutle tsyslai tyhim bhumima pchari diyo ani tyo keto kamdai thiyu ani aphno niytrn bahir rhyo. tr yesule tys dustatmalai kda cetavni dinu bhyo. trespchi tyo ketolari pari babulai sumpi dinu bhyo. prmesvrko mhan skti dekker sbai manishru ascry ckit bhe. yesule greka cijhrudekhi manishru ajh smm ascry ckit thie. uhamle aphno celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “ab m timihrulai ge bhndaichu khilyai nbirsnu maniska putrlai kehi manishruko niytrnma sumpinech.” tr celahru yesule bhnnubheko yi kurahruko

arth kehi bujhenn. ysko arth tinihrule celahru tyes visyma uhamlai sodhn drae. yesuka celahru apsmatinihru mdhye ko camhi sbbhnda mhan hola bhner bhs grn thale. yesule tinka celahrule greko bhsko visy bujhi halnu bhyo. yskarn uhamle euta balklai linu bhyo ani aphno cheuma ubhyaunu bhyo. ani aphno celahrulai bhnnu bhyo, “ydi ksaile mero nam lier ys balklai grhn grch bhne, tysle mlai pni grhn grch. ani ksaile mlai grhn grch bhne usle ti mlai pthaunelai grhn grch jun manis timihru majh ngny ch, uhi sb bhnda mhan ho.” yuhnnale jvaph die, “he guruiyu, manishrudekhi bhuthru bhgaunlai ekjna manisle tpaimko naum limdaithyo. tyo manis hamro dlma nbhekole hamile uslai tyso grnvadha diyaum.” yesule yuhnnalai bhnnu bhyo, “tyslai nrok. ydi kunai manis timro biruddh chain bhne tyo timi ptinai hunch.” yesuko svrgarohanko smy njik aumdaithiyu. uhamle yruslem jane niscy grnubhyo. yesule kahi manishrulai apnu bhnda aghi pthaunu bhyo. ti manishru yesuko nimti prtyek kuro tyar rakhnlai samriyako euta shirma ge. tr tyhamka manishrule uhamlai grhn grn manenn kinbhne uham yruslem trph janu humdai thiyu. yakub, yuhnnale r yesuka celahrule yi sbai dekhe. tinihrule bhne, “he prbhru, ke hamile svrgbat ago bolae manishrulai bhsn parnu bhne tpaim cah-nuhunch?” tr yesule pchi phrker tinihrulai hpkaunu bhyo. trespchi yesu r uhamka celahru arka shrtir lagnu bhyo. unihru sbai nai batom jamdaithie. kunai ekle uhamlai bhne, “tpaim jham januhunch m pni tpaimsmgai janchu.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “syalhruko bsne dulohru chn. cra-curingihruko bsne gumdhr chn. tr manisko putrlai kunai thaum chain jham usle aphno sir adaun skos.” yesu le arko manislai bhnnu bhyo, “mero pchi lag.” tr tyo manisle bhnyo, “he prbhru, phile mera babulai gadn jan dinuhos.” 60 tr yesule tinlai bhnnubhyo, “murdahrulai apnai murda manis gadn deu. tr timi jau ani prmesvrko rajyko visyma pcar gr.” 61 arko manisle bhne, “prbhru m tpaimko pchi lagnechu, tr phile mero apnthrubat bida lin dinuhos.” 62 yesule bhnnubhyo, “ydi kunai manisle hloma hat lgaer pchiltir herch bhne, tyo prmesvrko rajyko layk hune chain.”

10

trespchi, prbhru yesule 72jna manishrulai channu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai dui dui jnako dl bnai apnu jun jun shr r thaumhru jan cahnuhunthyo ti thaumhruma aphno aguva bnai pthaunu bhyo. yesule bhnnu bhyo, “phsl t dherai ch, tr khetalahru kmty chn. ysrrth phsika prbhulai prarthna gr taki uhamle avsykta anusar khetalahru pthaun skun. ab timihru janskchau. tr sun! m timihrulai pthaumdaichu, ani timihru bvamsohru majh bheda jstai hunechau. paisa, jhola jutta kehi sathma nlaijau. bato himdda manishrusmg boln nchad. ksaiko ghurma psn aghi, bhn, ys ghurma timihrulai santi hos.” ydi santipriy manis tyham ch bhne, timihruko santiko asirvad uhismg rhnech. ydi tyham santipriy manis chain bhne timihruko santiko asirvad timihrusmgai phirta hunech. sant ghurma bs, manishrule ge khana-piun dinchn, khau. kinbhne krmcarile aphno jyala paunu yogyko hunch. arko ghurma bsnlai philo ghr nchod. ydi timihru shrma janchau

r manishrule tyham svagt grchn bhne, tinihrule je khanekura dincn khau. tys thamuka bimarihrulai niko par. ani tinihrulai bhn, prmesvrko rajy timihruko njik aeko ch.' tr jb timihru shrma janchau, ani manishrule tyham timihruko svagt ngre, shrko glihruma au ani bhn, timihruko virodhama hamra pitalama tamsieko timro shrko dhulo smet tktkaer jandaichau. tr yo yad rakhnu prmesvrko rajy njikai aeko ch.' m timihrulai bhncu, nyayko din tyo shrka manishruko avstha sdomka manishruko bhnda ajh ashniy hunech. "e khorajin! tmlai dhikkar ch! e betsaida! tmlai dhikkar ch. maile timihruma dherai cmtkarhru grem. ydi tyhi cmtkarhru tayr r sidonma grieko bhe, tyhamka manishrule aphno jivnsaili aghi nai prvirtn griskeka hunthe. ani tinihrule pap grn chodiskeka hunthe. tinihrule aghi nai srirma bham-gra lgaer r khrani dhser aphno paphruko nimti pscat gri skeka hunthe. tr nyayko dinma tayr r saydnka manishruka avstha bhnda timihruko avstha ajh shniy hunech. e kphrnhum timi svrgma ucaline chau? amhm! timilai pni mrtyuko thaumma khsalineth. "u jsle timilai sunch bhne mlai suneko hunch.tr u jsle timilai asvikar grch, mlai grhn grn asvikar greko hunch. ani jsle mlai grhn grn asvikar grch, tysle uham ek jsle mlai pthau bhnyo, uhamlai asvikar greko hunch." jb ti sttri jna manishru phrker ae, tinihru khubai khusi thie. tinihrule bhne, "he prbhu, jb tpaimko naum hamile ades diyau bhuthrule pni hamro ajna mane!" yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "maile saitanlai svrgbat bijuli cmke jhaim khsirheko dekhem. sun, maile tinihrulai samphru r bicchihrulai kulcne skti diekochu. maile tinihrulai struhruko sbai sktimathi adhikar diekochu. ani ksaille timihrulai hani puryaumne chain. tr ti atmahru timi hruko ajnalai paln grdchn bhner timihru khusi hunu humdain. bru timihruko nam svrgma lekhiako ch bhni timihru khusi hou."mtti tispchi yesulai pvitr atmale atynt khusi bnayo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "he pita! svrg r prthvika prmprbhu! m tpaimlai dhnyvad cdhaumchu. m tpaimko prsmsa grchu ki bud-dhiman r smjhdar manishrubat tpaimle yi kurahru lukaer rakhnu bheko ch. tr tpaimle yi kurahru ti balkhru srhka srl manishruma dekhaidinu bhnyo. ho pita, tpaimle yso grnubhyo kinbhne tyo tpaimko ruci thiyu. "mera pitale mlai sb thokhru dinubheko. ksaille jandain ki putr ko ho-kevl pitale matr jan-nuhunch. ani pita ko hun, ksaille jandain kevl putrlai matr thaha ch. manishruma pitalai tinihrule jand-chn jslai putrle btaun khojoko ch." tispchi yesu ekalai aphna celahrusmg hunu hunchyo, uham tinihru ptti rphknu bhnyo ani bhnnubhyo, "timihru dhny haum. jo timihrule dekhdaichau. m timilai bhncu, dherai ag-mvktahru ani rajahrule yo hern cahnthe jo timihrule dekhirkachau, tr tinihrule yi bstuhru dekhenn. ani dherai agmvktahru r rajahru, sunn chanthe tr tinihrule ti sunenn." tispchi ekjna vyvsthaka sastri tyham khda bhe ani tinle yesulai jamvne cesta gre. tinle bhne, "he gurujyu, maile annt jivn paunlai ke grnuprch?" yesule tinlai bhnnubhyo, "vyavstha ke lekhiako ch? timile tsmake pdhchau? tys manisle bhnyo, "timile prmprbhu timro prmesvrkai aphno sara hrdy, sara atma sara skti ani sara mnbat prem grnu prch.ani timile aphailai jsto aru manishrulai pni prem

grnuprch." yesule tys manislai bhnnubhyo, "timro uttr shi ch. tyhi gr ani timile annt jivn paunehau." tys manisle uhamko prsnlai siddh grn cahntthyo. ys-rth usle yesulai bhnyo, "tr ti manishru ko hun jslai maile prem grnu prch?" ysko uttr yesule bhnnubhyo, "ekjna manis ysruslemdekhi yriko girheko thiyu. kehi damkuhrule tinlai ghere. tinihrule tinko luga cyate ani kute. tispchi tyo manislai tyhim bhumima ldaer chodirakhe. tyo manis prayh mriskeko thiyu. smyogvs ekjna yhudi pujahari tyhi smy tyo batoma girheka thie. tyo pujaharile jb uslai dekke, tini tys manislai mdt grn rokienn tini himdinai rhe. ekjna levi pni tyhi bato ayo. usle tys ghaite manislai dekhyo, tr u arko ptti lagyo. tispchi ekjna samri tyhi batoma ae. tini tyo ghaite manislai dekke tinlai tyo manismathi dya jagyo. samri tys manis bhekkham ge ani jaitunko tel r dakhrs lgaer usko cothruma ptti bamdhidie. tb tinle tyo ghaite manislai gdham cdhae ani euta pau-vama lier ge. tys manisko syahar gre. arko din, tyo samrile duivta camdiko sikka pauvako maliklai die. samrile bhne, yo manisko hercach gridinuos. ydi ys manismathi ajhai timile khrc gre, m phrker amuda tirnechu." tispchi yesule bhnnubhyo, "yi tin jna mdhye dakuhrule ghaite bnaeko manislai kse prem dr-sayo?" vyvsthaka sastrile uttr die, "tysaile jsle tyo manislai mddt gre."yesule tinlai bhnnubhyo, "timi pni jau ani tysai gr."jb yesu r uhamka celahru jamdai thie, yesu euta shr bhitr psnubhyo. martha naum greki euti strile uhamlai aphno ghurma stkar grin. marthako euti mriym naum greki bhni thiin. mriym yesuko pau ner bser uhamko vcn sunirheki thii. tr usko didi marth camhi ghrko kamma nai vyst thiin. marthale dherai kam grnu prda risaumthi. marthale gre bhni, "he prbhu! mero bhinile mlai ekalai ghr dhndhama chodekoma tpaim vyakul hunu hunn? dya gri tyslai bhnidinos tysle mlai mdt gros." ani prbhule tyslai bhnnubhyo, "martha, martha, timile dherai kurako visma cinta r phikri grdi rhechau. euta kura camhi mhtvpurn hunch. mriymle aphno lagi kun asl ho tyo chaneki che ani tyo ubat khilyai khosinechain."

11

ek smy yesu kunai ek thaumma prarthna girihnu bheko thiyu. jb prarthna gri sknu bhnyo, uhamko celahru mdhye ekjnale uhamlai bhne, "yuhnnale aphna celahrulai prarthna ksri grnu prch sikae. he prbhu hamile pni prarthna grnuprch, sikaunuho." yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "jb timihru prarthna gchaum, tb ysri gr'he pita! hami prarthna gchaum ki tpaimko naum sdhaim pvitr rhos. hami prarthna grdchaum ki tpaimko rajyko agmn hos. dinhum cahine bhojn hamilai dinu hos. hamile greka papfru ksma dinuos, jsto hamile hamismg bhul grnehrulai ksma dieka chaum. ani hamilai kthin priksa lyaunuho."lgatar prsn pheri yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "manileu, timihrumdhye koki ekjna timihruko sathiko ghrma adha ratma jaula ani bhnaula, mera ekjna mitr mlai bhetn arko shrbat aeka chn. tr uhamlai khana khuvauilai msit kehi chain. dya gri mlai tintva roti deu." ghrbhitrat timro mitrle bhnnech, jau, mlai tkliph ndeu. dhoka aghi nai bnd bhiskeko. m r mera chora chorihru ochyanma chn.

ahile uther m timilai roti din sktinm. m ke bhndchu bhne mitrtako natale matr u uthdain ani roti dimdainm, tr uslai cahieko vstu ydi usle lgatar magirhyo bhne usko dhitpnale grda mitrle uther mageko kuro dinech. pheri m timihlulai bhndchu, "mag ani timihlulai diinech, khoj ani timihr paunechau, dhkdhkau ani timihruko nimti dhoka ugharinech. kinbhne hrek jsle magdch, usle paumdch, ani jsle khojdch usle paumdch. ani jsle dhkdhkamuch, dhoka ugharinech. timihru mdhye ksko choro hola? ydi timro chorole macha mameg, timi uslai ke dinchau? ke timro putrlai timi samp dinchau ahm! timi uslai macha nai dinchai. athva, timro putrle anda magyo bhne, tyslai ke bicchi dinchau? ahm! timi pni aru manishru jstai dust chau. tr timihru jandchau aphna balkhrluai ksri ramro cijhru dinuprch. timra svrgiy pitale uhamsmg magnehrulai pni kti adhik pvitr atma dinuhunch. kunai smyla ekjna manisbat yesule lata bnaue bhut nikali dinubhyo. jb tyo bhut bahir niskyoy, tyo manis bolnu skne bhyo. manishru chkk pre. tr kochi manishrule bhne, "baljibul, bhuthruko malikiko skti pryog gher uhamle bhuthru bhgaumnu hunch." arule pni yesuko janc lin cahnth. timihrule uhamlai svrgbat lyaeko euta cinh dekhaunu lgae. tr yesule timihruko vicar thah paunu bhyo. yskarn yesule bhnnu bhyo, "hrek rajy, jo bamdieko ch ani apsmajhgdgrch bhne tyo apchai nas hunch. tysri nai euta privar apsmajhgdgrirhinch bhne tyo pni nst hunch. ysrrh, ydi saitan pni apsmajhgdgr usko rajy kti din rhla? timihru bhndchau ki bhuthru bhgaunlai maile baljibulko sktilai kamma lgaem. ydi maile baljibulko sktilai lgaer bhuthru dhpaumchu bhne, timro manishrule aru bhuthru dhpaumnlai kun sktikoy pryog grchn? ysrrh timro aphnai manishrule timihru bhluma chau bhnn. prman dinchn tr m bhuthru bhgaun prmesvrko skti pryog grchu. ysbat prman hunch ki prmesvrko rajy timihrukham aiskeko ch. "jb kunai blvan manisale dherai hat htiharhru lier aphno ghrko rksa grdch bhne, tysko ghrma sbai malmttahrurksit nai rhnch. tr ydi u bhnda bliyo manis aru uslai jitch bhne tb tyo ajh bliyo manisale sb hat htiharhru jsmathi bliyo manisko bhrosathiyo khoser laijanch. tb tyo ajh bliyo manisale malhrumathi vyvhar grch. "ydi kunai manis msmg chain bhne u mero virodhama ch, jo manis msmg kam grdain u mero virodhama ch. "jb ekjna manisbat dustatma nisknch, yo bisramko nimti obano thaumhru khoji hidch. ani jb ysle ktai bisram grne thaumhru paumdain, ysle bhnnch, m jun ghrdekhi bahir aeke thaumthiyim rphknchu." jb tyo atma tyo ghr rphknch tysle tyo ghr bdharieko paumch. tb tyo dust-atma aru satvta dust atmahrul lin janch jo tyo bhnda ajh dust chn. ani ti sbai atmahrul eksath ger tyo manisbhitr pschn r bas grchn. tb tys manisale avstha philo bhnda jhn khrab hunch." jb yesule yi kurahrubhnnu humdai thiyo euti stri jo tyham thii yesulai yso bhndai jorle kraib, "dhny hun ti mata jsle tpaimalai grbhdharn grin ani tpaimalai stn pan grain." tr uhamle bhnnubhyo, "manishru jsle prmesvrko vcnhru sunchn ani paln grchn timihru vastvik rupma khusi chn." manishruko bhid bistar bdhdai gyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, "ys yugma rheka manishru dust chn. timihru cinhko rupma prmesvrbat cmtkar cahnnch. tr kunai cinh

timihlulai diine chain. kevl yonama bheko cmtkar matr cinh hunch." yona ninveka vasinghruko lagi cinh hunch. tysri nai ys pustako lagi manisale putr pni cinh hunch. nyayko din dksin deski rani yo pustaka manishru viruddh uthnechin ani timihru dosi hun bhni prman dinechin. kin? kinbhne sulemankojanmy siksa sunnu tini dherai tadobata eaki thii. ani m bhndchu ki suleman bhnda m mhan hum. nyayko dinma ninveka manishru yi pustako manishru viruddhama uthnechin ani timihru dosi bheko prman dinch. kin? kinbhne jibela yonale manishlulai prcar gre timihrule aphno hrday r rhnshn smet privrttn gre. ani m timihlulai bhndchu m yona bhnda mhan hum. "kunai pni manisale btti baler pathi mni rakhdain athva lukaumdain. brubhitr psnehrusbaile dekhun bhner tyo btti samdanmathi rakhinch. timro sriko btti timro amkha ho ydi timro amkharu thikchn bhne timro sara srir uyjalole bhrinch. ydi timro amkharu nai khrab chn bhne, timro sara srir nai amdharyo hunch. ysaile hosi-yar hou. timima bheko uyjalo amdharyoma print nhos. ath ydi timro srir purn uyjalole bhriekoch bhne ani ysko kunai bhag amdharyo chain bhne tyo purai cmknch, manaum kunai bttiko kirn timimathi cmkirheko ch." yesu boli sknu bhepch, ekjna phrisile smgai khana kharu bhni agrh gre. ani yesu janubhyo ani kharu bsnu bhyo. tr khana kharu bhnda aghi yesule hat ndheko dekhre phrisi chkk pre. ysm prbhule bhnnu bhuyoy, "timi phrsihru khali kcaura ani thalko bahira ptti matr dhunchau tr bhinn camhi timihrulobh au dustale bhrieka chau. timihru murkh hau. jsle bahiri bhag bnae unale bhitr bhag pni bnae. ho ki hoin? tr bhitrptti jo je ch tyo grib manshrulai deu. tyspchitimi pni purruple spha hunchau. dhikkar timi phrisihlulai! timihrukoma bheko pudina, arud ani bgaimcama bheka any jmmai cijhruko dsams prmesvrlai cdhaumchau, tr timihru prmesvriti nyaya r prem avhela grchau. yhi kurahrutimihrule grnu prne ho jb timihru any kamhru grirheka hunchau. dhikkar tima phrisihlulai timi sbha-ghrmahruma mukhy-mukhy asnhru matr cahanchau. tysrinai bahruma jama manishrule timihlulai adr grun bhnn. cahnnchau. dhikkar ch timi pharsihlulai kinki timihru ksaibat pni yad nhune cihanhru jstachau. manshru njanikn tyimathi bher hidechn. vyvsthaka sastrihru mdhye ek jnale yesulai bhne, "he guru jb tpaime le yi kurahrugrnuhunch, tpaime hamilai pni ninda grnu hudaimch." yesule uttr dinubhyo, "dhikkar timi vyvsthaka sastrihlulai timihru manishlulai yi niym paln grnu vadhy graumchau. tr timihru apchai bhne ti niymhru paln grne cesta smet grdainau. dhikkar timihlulai, kinbhne timihru agmvktahruka nimti cihan bnaumchau. tr ti agmvktahrutina hun jsalai timra purkahrule mareka thie. ysaile yo siddh hunch ki timihru timra purkahrule greka krmhruma shmt bhirhekachau. timihrule agmvktahruko htya gre ani timihru agmvktahruka nimti cihan bnaumchau. ysaile prmesvrko jnanle bhnyoy, m agmvktahrur prerithru timihruka nimti pthaunechu. timihrule kochi agmvktahrur prerithrulai marnechn ani arulai staunechn. tysaile yo prthvikro srstidekhi jiti pni agmvktahrur mrie vrtman pustaka timi manishru ysko nimti dndit hunu

prnech. habil dekhi jkriya smm jslai vedi r mndir majh marieko thiyo tinihru sbaike mrtyuka nimti ho. m tinihruelai bhncchu, aj jti pni timi manishru bamcirhekachau ti kandko lagi sbai dndit hunechau. "dhikkar timi vysthaka sastrihru! prmesvrko jnanko kurahruko cabi timihrule lgeka chau. timihru apahile sikenau, ani aruhruelai siknu pni vadha gryau." jb yesu jan lagnu bhyo, vyvsthaka sastrihru r phrisihrule dherai kst die. uhamlai dherai prsnhrule akrmn gre. uhamle kehi bhnnu hunthyo ki bhner tinihrule jalma phsamune cesta gre.

12

hjarauam hjar manishru eksath bhela bheka thie. tinihru ydi vighn thie ki tinihru ek arkalai kulcnthe. manishruelai smbodhn grnu aghi yesule unka celahrulai smbodhn grnu aghi yesule unka celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihru phrisihruko khmirdekhi hosiyar bs. mero bhnnuko arth tinihruko ktpipnama hosiyari bs. prtyek kuro jo lukaieko ch tyo bhirin. prtyek rhyka kura jann diinech. ti vcnhru jo timile andhkarma bhnekachau tyo ujjaloma suninech. timile kothabhitir kanekhusi greko kura ghrko chanabat goshna grinech." tyspchi yesule manishruelai bhnnubhyo, "timihruelai bhndchu, e mera sathihru! manishrudekhi ndrau. manishrule srirko htya grn skchn, tr tyo bhnda vesi tinihrule kehi grn sktain. tr kosit draunu prch m tinihruelai btaunechu. timihru uham eksmg draunu prch jssit mare pchi nrkma phyamkn skne skti ch. ho, uham matr ek hunuhunch jssit timihru draunu prch. "pamcvta ssan crcurungihruko dam dui paisa matr prch. tr prmesvrle ti mdhye euta pni bhulnu humdain. ho, timihruko sirma kti kes chn tyo pni prmesvrilai thaha ch. yskarn ndrau. ti cracurungihru bhnda timihru dherai mulyvan chau. "m tinihruelai bhndchu, ydi kunai manisale aru manishruko samunne uslai mero ho bhnc bhne, m pni tysri prmesvrko duthruko samunne bhncchu ki tyo manis mero ho. tr ydi kunai manisale aru manishruko samne uslai mero hoin bhne m tyslai mero hoin bhnechu. yi sb m prmesvrka duthruko aghi bhnechu. "ydi ksaila manisako putrko viruddhma kura gre tyslai ksma hunech. tr ydi kunai manisale pvitr atmako viruddh ninda gre tyo ksma hunechain. "jb manishrule timihruelai sbha ghrhruma bheka sask ani adhikari aghi parchn bhne aphno bcauko nimti ksri ke bhnnu prne tysma htas nhou. tye smy pvitr atmale nai timilai timile bhnn prne kurahru sikauun hunech." bhidbat ekjna mansile yesulai bhne, "he guru, hamra pita mrnu bhyo. aphno pitako dhn-smpttko msmg ams-bnda grnlai mero dajyulai bhnidinu hos." tr yesule tyslai bhnnubhyo, "maile timihruko babuko smptti timihru duijna majh vitrn grnu prch bhner mlai kse nyaykrta bnay?" pheri yesle tihruelai bhnnubhyo, "hosiyar hou ani sbai prkarka svarthipnbat aphulai jogau. ksaikoma cahieko smptti bhnda vesi hunu skch, tr tyle uslai jivn din sktain." ani uhamle ysto euta drstant bhnnubhyoh "kunai smyama ek jna dhni manis thiyo. tysko jminma asl ani prsst annabali ubjnthyo. tyo manis apai socdthyo, maile ke grne msit bheka yti prsst ann rakhne thaum nai chain. tb tys dhni mansle bhnyo, m jandchu maile

ke grnu prne ho. m mera bhkarihru bhtkaumchur tyslai ajh thulo parchu. ti nyam bhkarihrama m sbai annhru r aru mera ramro cijhru rakhnechu. tb m aphailai bhnechu, meroma prsst ramro ramro smanhru chn. aune dherai rvsko lagi maile thupareko chu. aramsit bs, khau, piu ani jivnma annd mnau." tr prmesvrle tys manisalai bhnnubhyo, timi murkh hau, aj ratinai timi mrnechau. ani timile aphnai lagi tyar pareka cijhru ksko hunech? ysrrh jslae aphno nimti matr dhn smptti thuparch tysle tyo manisalai ke hunch r prmesvrko aghi ysta manishru dhni hoinn." yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "yskarn m timirulai bhndchu, bamcnka nimti khahekura cahinch bhne visyama cinta ngr. timro srirko visyama pni cinta ngr ki timi ke lgaumchau? khahekura bhnda jivn dherai mulyvan ch. ani lugaphata bhnda srirko mhtv dherai ch. cracurungihruelai her. tinihru biu chrdainn ani vali laumdainn. cracurungihrule bhmdar athva bhkarihrama khahekura thupardainn. tr prmesvrle tinihruelai pet bhri khuvauunhunech. ani cracurungihru bhnda timihru dherai mulyvan hau. timihru ksaila cintadvara aphno ayuma kehi smy thpnskch? ydi timihru s-sana kurahru nai grn skdainau bhne thulo visyko kin phikiri grchau? jmngli phulhruelai her. soc, tinihru ksri umrncn. tinihru aphnai lagi kehi grdainn n t vstr nai bnaumchn. m tinihruelai bhndchu ki suleman jsta raja aphno smst vaibhvk sath pni yi phulhrama jhaim euta vstr phirieko thien. prmesvrle nai jminma ti ghamslai vstr lgaidinu hunch, jun aj yham ch bholi tyslai agoma phalinch. ysaille timihrule jannu prch ki prmesvrle nai tinihruelai ajh dherai ramro vstr phirai dinuhunech. timro ekdmai thorai visvas ch. tysri nai timihrule ke khaumla ani ke pialu bhni cinta ngr. ys visyama kunai cinta ngr. smsarka sbai manishru yi cijhruko pchi lagchn tr timihruka pitale jandchn ki timihrule yi sb cahinchau. yskarn timihrule khojnu prne mukhy t prmesvrko rajy nai ho. tb tinihruelai yi sbai bstuhru pni diinech. "he sana bgal! ndrau! timihruka pitale tinihruelai rajy din cahunuhunch. aphnoma bheka sbai smptti becer jslai cahinch tinihruelai paisa deu. dhn t tyo smsarka sthaji rhmdain. tr svrgma bhndar hasil. tyo bhndar smdhaika lagi rhnc. svrgma timro bhndar corhrule corn sktain, n t kirahrule nai nst parn skch. timro hrdy tyhim hunech jham timro bhndar hunech. "tyari bs! vstr lgau ani timro btti ujjalo hos. tyo nokhrule jhaim vyvhar gr jo vivah bhobjat phrki aune aphno malikko lagi prkhi rheko hunch. malik aumch ani dhoka dhdkhkaumch. nokrle malikko nimti dhoka kholidinch. dhny hun ti nokrhru jo malik ghr phrkadam ghrma srtkta sath bseka hunch. m tinihruelai samco bhncchu, malik aphaim aphno kam grda laune luga lgamuch ani usko nokrhruelai kursima bsn laumch. tyschi malik svymle tinihruelai khana bamdidinch. tr nokhrule, sayd aphna maliklai mdhy-rat smm athva tyspchi pni prkhnu prla. tr tinihru khusi hunchn karn tinihruka malik aumda tinlai rpkhirheka paunech. yu kura smjhi rakhh ghrka malikle kti bela cor aumch bhne kura cal payo bhne usle corlai ghr phornu dieko humdain. ysrrh, timihru pni srtk haum! manisaka putr acank aunu hunech jb ki uham aune timihrule asa nai greka humdainau." visvasi nokr ko hola? ptrusle bhne,

"he prbhu! tpaime hamilai matr athva prtyeklai yo ktha bhnnu hunch?" prbhule bhnnubhyo, "ko camhi jnani r visvasi nokr hola? visvasi nokr tyhi ho jsmathi any nokrhrulai thik smyma tinihruko bhag khana dinch bhni visvas grch. malik amuda aphule ahraeko anasar nokr kamma vyst rheko payo bhne tyo nokr ati khusi hunech. m timihrulai samco bhnnchu, malikle tys nokrlai aphno je jti ch tysko rksk niyukti grch. tr ydi nokr dust prvrttko ch r aphno malik jht-tai rphkdain bhnnne socch bhne tysko prtiphl ke hola? tyo nokrle aru nokr purus, strihrulai kut-pit grla ani khai pii mater mst bsla. jb malik amuch uslai ttptr rheko paumdain. ysto tys din aunech, tyo nokrle malik amuch bhnnne socekai humdain, malik aumdaich bhnnne ptto humdain. malikle tys nokrlai sjay dinech ani tyslai any avisvasismg pthaidinech. "tyo nokrle jandthyo, usko malikle ke cahanthyo tr u kam grn ttptr rhmdain athva malikle ahraeko kam grn cest gren, ysrtth tys nokrle adhik sjay pamuch. usko malikle je chanch ydi tyo nokrle jandain tr je grch sjay yogyko kam grch, usko ke gti hola? tys nokrle sjay t pamuch nai, tr usle bhnda kmti sjay paumch jun nokrle malikle ke cahanch jandth tr grdain. jun manislai besi diieko ch, usko jimmevari pni besi hunch. ajh jsmathi besi visvas griko ch ubat besi nai asa pni rakhieko hunch." yesule lgatar bhnnubhyoh "m prthvima ago lyaua aeko hum. tr maile ksri asa grne ki yo aghidekhi nai skliskeko rhech bhnnne. m bptisma grine vibhinn trikabat bptismit hunu prekoch. yo kamko ant nbhinjel smm m viclit nai rhnechu. ke timihru smjhnchau ki prthvilai santi dinu nai m aeko hum? ahm! m prthvilai bhag grn aeko hum. ahiledekhi pamc jnako euta privar vibhajn hunech, tin jna dui jnako viruddhma janechn, ani duijna tin jnako viruddhma hunechn. babu r chorahru vibhajna aunechh putr babuko viruddhma hunech. ani babu chorako biruddhma hunech. ama choriko viruddhma hunch. sasu r buhari majh phato aunechh buhari sasuko viruddhma hunch. sasu buhariko viruddhma hunch." yesule manislrulai bhnnubhyo, "jb timihrule pscimma badl btulim dai greko paunechau, timihru bhnnchau, amdhi-vehri aunech. "ani ystai hunch tysri nai, jb dksinbat btas clnu thalch, timihru bhnnnechau, ab grmko din aunech. ani timihru thik hau. timihru kptihru hau! timihru jandchau ksri b r prthvi isarahru bhjnu. "ke camhi shi ho bhnnne timihru majh kin nirny lin sktainau? tb timihru kin bujhn sktainau ahile ke bhirheko ch? manileu, kunai manisissg timro jghda ch, ani timi nyayly janu lagekachau. tr nyalya pugnu aghi naim tyo jghda milaun je avsyk hunch hrek kuro gr. ydi tyo ngre vipksile timilai nyaykrtta aghi ubhyaunech. ani nyaykrtale adhikarilai sumpinech au unle timilai jelma thunech. timilai bhnnchu, jb smm timimathi tokieko paisa smm timi cuktta grdainau timile tyhambat chutkara paunechainaum."

13

tysbela kahi manislrulai yesusmg thie. ti manislrule galilka manislruko visyma euta ktha yesulai sunae. pilatsle ktipy manislrulai upasna grirheko bela marka thie. pilatsle ti manislruko rgt prmesvr-

lai blidan cdaeko psuhruko rgtst misae. yesule uttr dinubhyo, "tinihrumathi ysto ghtna ghityo bhni ke timihru galilka any manislrui bhnda timihru ajh papi thie bhnnne saucchau? hoin, timihru tysta thienn. tr timihrule pni aphno hrty r jivn prvrttn grenau bhne timihru pni srvas hunechau. siloamko dhrhra tinihrumathi jhrer athahr jna mrne manislruko visyma timihru ke socchau? ke timihru tinihrulai yrusalemka any sbai manislrui bhnda dherai papi smjhnchau? timihru tysta thienn. tr m timihrulai bhndchu, ydi timihrule aphno hrty r rhn shn prvrttn grenau bhne timihru pni tysri nai nas hunechau?" anupyogi rukh yesule yo drstant bhnnubhyo, "ekjna manisuko euta nebharo ko rukh thio. tysle tyo rukhlai apnai dakhko barima ropeko thio. tyo manis rukhma phl lagyo ki bhner hern ayo, tr kehi paen. tys dakhbari hercahko lagi tysle ekjna nokr pni rakheko thio. tysrth tyo manisale aphno nokrlai bhnyo, maile tin rvs aghidekhi yo rukhma phl khohirhechu, tr kehi paimn. ys lai kati deu! kin tysai jmin kher phalne? tr nokrle uttr diyo, malik phlko lagi ajh ek rvs ys rukhlai rakhaum. mlai ysko vripri khner ml haln dinuhos. hunsckh, aumdo rvs yo rukhle avsyai phl dela. ydi tysbela smm pni rukhle phl dien bhne ty lai kati diumla." visramko din yesule sbaghrrhuma siksia dinubhyo. sbaghrrma euti stri thio. u bhit dustatma pseko thio jsdvara u athah rvsbat kupreki thii. tysko dhad kupro thio ani sidha ubhin skintin. jb yesule uslai dekhnnubhyo r uhamle bhnnubhyo, "e nari, timi aphno rogbat mukt bhayau." yesule umathi hat rakhnnubhyo. typchi u uthn ski ani prmesvrko prmsa gri. visramko din ysri yesule jati parekoma sbha ghrka prmkh yesusmg risaeka thie. yskarn uhamle tyahm upsthit manislrulai bhnnubhyo, "ch din kam grinch. ani kunai din niko paruko lagi kahi aun skch. tr visram ko din niko hunko nimti naunu. prbhule unlai bhnnubhyo, "timihru kpti hau. timihru sbale tinihruko goth athva gdha khuli goru athva tvelabat tinihrulai pani piyaun laijanchau. timihru yo visramko din pni grchau? yo stri jslai maile niko parem u hamrai yhudiki chori hun. tr saitanle uslai athah rvssmm bamdher rakhyo. ke visramko din usko bndhnbat chutaune kam thik thien?" jb yesule yso bhnnubhyo, sbai manislrui jslu uhamko ninda gre tinihru ljiit bhe. ani bhidka sbai manislrui yesule greko tysto acmmitt karya nimti khusi bhe. tyspchi yesule bhnnubhyo, "prmesvrko rajy ke jsto ch? tyslai m kesit tulna grum? prmesvrko rajy rayoko biu jstai ch jo kunai manisle liyo ani aphno bagaimcama ropyo. tyo biu umriyo ani bdher rukh bhyo. aksa crahrule tysko hamgahruma gumd lgae." yesule pheri bhnnu bhyo, "m prmesvrko rajylai kesit tulnagrum? tyo khmir jsto ho, jo euti aimale euta thulo bhamdoma amtasng roti bnaun misaumche. tyo khmirle sbai museko amtalai phulaumch." 13-14, 21-23 yesu prtyek gaum r shirma siksia dim dai janubhyo. uham yrusalem jan yatra grirhnu bheko thio. ksailu uhamlai bhne, "he prbhu! ktijnai manislrulai mukti dinu skinch? kevl kehi?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "samghuro dhokabat nai psne dherai kosis gr, kinbhne yhi svrgko bato ho. dherai manislrui tyhambat psne kosis grchn, tr kahi pni sphl hun sktain. ydi kunai ghr-malik aphno ghr dhokama tala lgaumch bhne, timile bahir

ubhier dhoka dhkdhkaunu skchau, he mhasy, hamra nimti dhoka kholidinuho. tr tyo manishe bhnechn m jandin timi khambat aeka hau?" tb timi bhnn suru grchau, hamile eksath khayau, piyaum. hamro shrka sdckhurma tpaimle sikaunu bhyo. ani pheri usle bhnechn, m timilai cindinn, timi khambat aeka hau? mdekhi tada jau. timihru sbaile nai bhul grchau. timihrule prmesvrko rajyama abraham, ishak yakub r jmmai agmvktahrulai bhethnechaum tr timihru bahir phyamkinechau. tb timihru ronechau au dahra kitechnau. manishru purv, pscim, uttr r dksinbat aunechn. prmesvrko rajyama tinihru kursima asn linchn ahile jo tillo strma bseka chn prmesvrko rajyama tinihrule ucc sthanma bsn paunechn. ani jo ahile ucc asma bsekachn prmesvrko rajyama tinihru tillo asnma bsnechn." tysi belah kohi phrsiru yesukham ae ani bhne, "yhamdekhi tada jau ani luk. herodle tpaimlai marn cahnn." yesule tinihrlulai bhnnubhyo, "jau ani tyo syallai bhni, aj r bholi manishruma beko bhuthru bhgaumchu ani bimarihru niko parne kam grchu. tesro din, mero sbai kam siddhinch." tr aj r bholi maile mero kam grnai prch. tb arka din, m janai prch, kinbhne sbai agmvktahru yruslema mrnai prch. "e yruslem, yruslem! timihrule agmvktahrulai marchau ani prmesvrle timroma pthaeka ti manishrlulai dhungale hirkauchau. dherai plt timihruko manishrlulai maile shyog grn iccha gre. maile tinihrlulai kukhurako pothile jsri aphna clahrlulai pkhemta muni bhela grch tysi nai bhela grn cahanthem. tr timihrule mlai tyso grn dienau. ysrrh ab timihruko ghr purnruple ujad hunech. m tinihrlulai bhnnchu, yskarn mlai timihrule bhne chainau ki svagt! prmesvle tinlai asirvad diun jo prmprbhuko naumma amuchn."

14

ek visramko din, kunai ek mukhy phrisiko ghrma khana khanu yesu janu bhyo. tyham bheka sbai manishrule uhamlai khubai njikbat jamcirheka thie. ekjna jlodir rogilai yesuko aghi lyaieko thiyu. yesule phrisihru r vyvsthaka sastrihrlulai sodhnubhyo, "visramko din ksailai niko parnu ucit ho va hoin?" tr tinihrule yesuko prsnko uttr din skenn. yskarn uhamle tys manislai lyaunu bhyo ani uslai niko parnubhyo. tb uhamle tys manislai pthaidinu bhyo. yesule phrisihru r vyvsthaka sastrihrlulai bhnnubhyo, "ydi timihruko putr athva kam grne goru ki gdha visramko din kuvama jakie tylai jhtai nikaldainau r?" ti phrisihru r sastrihrule yesule bhnnu bheko kurama kehi bhnn skenn. tb yesule dekhnu bhyo ki kehi atithihrule asi kursihru rojirheka thie. yskarn uhamle yo drstant sunaunu bhyoh "jb ksaile timilai vivah bhojma nimtyaumch, mukhy asn dklh ngr. ti manisle timihrubhnda pni mukhy manis nimtyaeko hun skch. ani ydi timi asnma bsirhekachau bhne nimtyaune manisle timilai bhnechn, yo manislai timro asn deu. tb antim asnma ger timile bsnu prnech. yskarn jb kunai manisle timilai nimtyae bhne ger nimn striy asn ogt. tb tyo timilai nimtyaune manis ar bhnechn, e mitr, atithihrule timalai smman grnechn. kinbhne jsle aphailai mathi uthaumch tyo tl jhrnu prch. tr jsle aphaimai nimn strko manch tylaie ucc tulyaiech.

tyspchi yesule tinlai nimtyaune phrisihrlulai bhnnubhyo, "jb kunai din timihrule bihan va belukiko bhojn graun iccha grchau tylaie ucc aphna sathihru, dajyu bhaihru, apnthru r dhni chimekihrlulai matr nbolau. bdlama tinihrule pni timihrlulai khana khan nimto dinchn ani timro inam paihalnechau. usko sttama, jb kunai tysto bhoj grchau, ki grib, kumjo, lngda r andhahrlulai bolau. tyspchi timi dhny hunechau, kinbhne kstipurti grn tinihruko kehi pni humdain. tr jb asl manis mrtyubat bauri uthnech tylaie timihrule inam paunechau." yesusmg bsirheka dherai manishru mdhye ekjnale yo kura sunyo. tys manisle yesulai bhnyo, "tinihru j-sjel prmesvrko rajyama bhoj khan paumchn, tinihru samccainai dhny hun." yesule tys manislai bhnnubhyo, "kunai euta manisle visal bhojko vyvstha greko thiyu. tysle dherai manishrlulai bolaeko thiyu. jb khana khane belah bhyo, tys manisle aphno nokrlai pahunahrulai bolauun pthayo, aunuhos prtyek cij tyari ch. tr sbai pahunahrulai bhne ki tinihru jan asmrth thie. prtyekle ek ek vha bnae. philo manisle bhnyo, maile bhrkhrai euta khet kinekochu, ysrrh ysalai herne m janai prch. dya gri maph grnuhos. arko manisle bhnyo, maile bhrkhrai pamc jor goru kinekochu, tysle grda m tinihrlulai kam sikaun janu prdch. mlai dya gri maph grnuhos." tesro manisle bhnyo, maile bhrkhrai vivah greko chu, m aun sktinn." tyspchi tyo nokr rphikyo. tysle aphno maliklai vrtant sunayo. malik atyntai risayo ani bhnyo, camdho gr. shrka gli r samghuro bato tir jau ani grib manishru, lngda r andho thah luharlulai lyau. tb tys nokrle maliklai bhnyo, malik tpaimle je bhnnu bheko thiyu, tyo maile gre, tr ajhai aru manishrlulai bsaune thaum ch. malikle nokrlai bhne, mul sdckhu r gamule batotir jau manishrlulai yta aun bhni ta ki ghr bhriyos. m timalai bhnnchu. mero nimto paunehru mdhye ksaile pni msmg bhoj cakhn paune chain." dherai manishrule yesusmg yatra grirheka thie. uham tinihrupti rphknu bhyo ani bhnnuyo, "ydi kohi manis mkham amuch bhne, ani mlai bhnda adhik usko babu, ama, ptnei, chora-chori, dajyu bhai ttha didi bhinihrlulai prem grch bhne tyo manis mero cela hun sktain. kunai pni manisle aphno jivnlai bhnda vesi mlai dherai prem grnu prch. ydi ksaile aphno krus (smsya) nuthai mlai pchayumch bhne tyo manis mero cela hun sktain. ydi timi euta bhvn bnaun cahnnchau bhne, timile phile bser tyo bnaunlai kti khrc lagne ho tysko chlphl grnu prch. bhvno kam pura sidhyaunlai tytti timroma bheko paisale pugch pugdain tyo hernu prch. ydi timile yslo ngre, kam t suru gr skchau tr tylaie pura grn sktainau. ani ydi pura grn nske sbai manishrule timalai khisi grnechn. tinihrule bhne chn, yo manisle ghr bnaun t suru gryo tr pura grn bhne sken." "ydi kunai raj arko rajasmg yuddh grn jamdaich bhne, phile u bsnu prch, yojna bnaun prch. ydi tysko ds hjar mnishru chn ani usko vipksi bishjar manishru lier aumdaich bhne, tysle nirny grnu prch ki u vijyi hun skch ki sktain. ydi usle tyo rajalai jitt sktain bhne usle aphno manishru arko rajakoma santi prstav rakhnko nimti pthaunu prch. tysi nai, timihrule phile yojna bnaun prch. mlai pchayune ho bhne timihrule prtyek kuralai chadnu prch. ntr timihru mero cela bnn sktainau. "nun asl cij ho. tr ydi nunle aphno nunilo svad hrayo bhne, yo bekame

hunch. tylai pheri nunilo bnaun skidain. tyslai timihrule mato srh athva viruvaka mlka lagi smte pryog grn sktainau. manishrule tysai phyamkidinechn."jsle mero kura sunirheka chau sun."

15

aneakaum mhsul uthaunehru r papihru yesukham uhambat sunn ae. tb phrisihru r vyvsthaka sastrihrule virodh prkt grn thale, "her! yo manisle papihru-lai pni grhn grch ani smgai bser khanch." tispchi yesule tinihrulai yo drstant sunaunu bhyoh "tim-ihrumdhye ksaiko sy vta bhemdahru chn ani ti mdhye euta hrayo, tyo unansy bhemdalai choder hraeko euta bheda khojn janch. tyo bheda jb smm paudain u khoji rhne ch. ani jb usle hraeko bheda paumch u ati khusi hunch. tyo manisle bhedalai aphno kamdhma boker lyaunech. jb tyo manis usko ghrma phrker aumch, aphno sathihru r chimekihrukoma janch ani bhncn, m jstai khusi hou, kinbhne maile hraeko bheda paeko chu." tystai prkarle m bhndchu, timihru-lai svrgma ati annd hunch jb euta papile aphno hrdy privrtt grch ani any unansy dharmik manishrule aphno hrdy privrtt grnu kunai avsyk prdain. "manau euti strismg dsvta camdika sikkahru chn, ydi usle euta sikka hrai, tysle btti balche ani tyo ghrma khojdai bdharche. jbsmm usle sikka paumdin khub dhyanpurvk khojche. ani jb usle tyo hraeko sikka paumche, usle aphno sathihru r chimekihru-lai bolaer bhncne, manis khusi hou kinbhne maile hraeko sikka paem." tysi nai, m bhndchu, jb ekjna papile aphno hrdy privrtt grch bhne prmesvrko duthruko aghi khusi chaumch." tispchi yesule bhnnubhyo, "ekjna manislo dui putrhru thie. kancha chorole aphno babulai bhnyo, pita hamro smpttima mero bhagma je jti ams prch mlai dinuhos." kehi din pchi kancha chorole aphno sbai smptti btulyo ani tyo tado desma gyo. tyham tysle murkhle jhaim aphno rupiyam-paisa sb khrc gryo. aphusit je jti thiyo sbai tysle svaha paryo. tb, tyo thaumma khderi pryoy, ani pani ptkkai pren. desbhri manishrule khaneкура paun chade. tyo khubai bhokayo ani uslai paisako pni avsykta pryoy. ani tys thamuko kunai ekjna manishkam gyo ani aphno jivikako lagi tysle tyham kam liyo. ani usle tyslai khetma sumgurhru hern pthayo. tyo manis tytti bhokaeko thiyo ki usle jun caro sumgurhrule kham-daithyo khan khojyo. tr ksaile tyslai kehi dien. tb usle aphulai murkh bheko anubhv gryoy. usle bhnyo, mera babuko jti nokrhru chn tinihrukoma avsyk bhnda vesi khana ch. tr m yham bhokle mrn lageko chu. m uthchu ani yhambat babukham janchu ani m unlai bhnnechu he pita! maile prmesvr ani tpaimko aghi pni pap grem m tpaimko choro bhnnu ab uso yogyko chain. mlai tpaimkai akjna nokr jhaim rakhnu hos. ysri tyo keto uthyo ani aphno babu bhetn gyo."jb nikai pr dekhi u amudai thiyo, tysko babule dekke ani aphno choroprthi babuko mma khubai dya jayo. ani babu choro bhekkham dgurdai ger amgalo hale au mvami khae. chorole tinlai bhnyo, he pita, maile prmesvr r tpaimko aghi pap kam greko chu. m tpaimko choro bhnnu ab uso yogyko chain." tr usko babule usko nokrhru-lai ahrae, camdo ramra-ramra lugaphata lyau ani yslai lgai deu. hatma aumthi pni

lgai deu ani khuttama jutta pni lgai deu. tyo moto bacha lyau, tyslai mar ani hami khaer bhoj mnaum-chaum. kinbhne yo mero choro mreko thiyo, tr ahile u jivit phrki aeko ch. u hraeko thiyo, tr uslai ahile paieko ch." tispchi tinihrule bhojko vyvstha gre. "usko jetho choro khetma thiyo. u bistarai ghrma ayo. usle tyham nac gan bhiheko sunyo. ysrtth jetho chorale ekjna nokrlai bolaer sodhyo,"yi sb ke bhirheko ch?" nokrla uttr diyo, timro bhai phrker aeko ch. timr babule bhai suksl phrker aekoma tini atyntai khusi chn. tyo jetho choro risayo ani bhojma jan mn gren. ysrtth usko babu aphaim ger tinlai utsvma smmilit hun agrh gre. tyo chorole babulai bhnyo, maile ytro rvssmm nokr jhai tpaimko seva grem. maile sdhaim tpaimko ajna paln grem. tr mero nimti tpaimle euta sano patho smm dinu bhen taki m mera mithrusmg bhoj mnaumn skthem. tr tpaimko yo chorale aphno purai smptti vesyahruko smgtma udaeko ho. ani u ghr aumda camhi moto bacho smet marnu launu bhnyo. ani babule choralai bhne, e chorol! timi t msmg smdhai chau. meroma bheko sara smptti timrai ho. hami sbai khusi hou r bhojn graum. kinbhne timrobhai mreko thiyo ani jumdo phrki aeko ch. u hraeko thiyo tr ahile paieko ch."

16

yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "ekjna dhni manis thie. tinle aphno vyaparko hercakh nimti ekjna bhndare niyukt greka thie. kehi smy pchi tyo dhni manisle cal pae ki tys bhndare usko smptti nst par-dai thiyo. yskarn tinle tyo bhndare-lai bolae ani bhne, maile timro barema sunekochu. timile khrc greko mero rupiyam- paisako vivrn deu. ab uso timi mero bhndare rhn paune chainau.dbhy tispchi tyo bhndare-lai aphaim socn lagyo, maile ke grnu prne ho? mero malikle mlai kambt nicalnevala chn. khetma kam grne mero skti chain. mlai magnu pni laj lagch. m jandchu maile ke grnu prch taki jb maile mero kam gumaumchu, aru manishrule mlai tinihruko ghrma bolaune chn. yskarn tyo bhndare-lai j-jle paisa lgeka thie prtyeklai bolayo. tysle philo manis-lai bhnyo, timile mero malik-lai kti tirnu prch?dbhy tys manis-le bhnyo, maile tinlai car hjar kilogram jaitun tel dinuprch. tyo bhndarile tyslai bhnyo, yham timro suci ch, bser jhttai suci ghtaune kam gr r duihar kilogram lekh. tispchi bhndarile arko manis-lai bhnyo, timile mero malik-lai kti tirnuprch?" tys manis-le bhnyo, "maile tinlai ek sy bsta ghum dinuprch. tb tyo bhndarile bhnyo, yham timro suci ch. yslai ghtau ani assi bsta lekh.dbhy pchi malikle tyo imandarin bhndariko prmsa kre kinbhne usle claki sath kam gryoy. ho, smsarik manishru atmik manishru bhnda tinihruko manishrusit vyvharma ctur hunchn. "m timihru-lai bhndchu, smsarma bheka timra ci-jhru pryog grer aphno mithru bnau. jb ti cijhru skinch, tb timihru-lai annt bs sthanma svagt hunech. ydi kunai manis-lai sano kuroma visvas grn skinch bhne thula-thula kurama pni visvas grn skinch. ydi manis s-sana kurahurma imandarin ch bhe thula-thula kurama pni imandarin hunch. ydi timilai samsarik smpttima visvas grn skimdain, timihru-lai ksri samco smpttika lagi visvas grinch ydi tim-

ihrule arkako samanhuma visvasi prman grn skenau bhne timihurulai kse timihurakai samanhru dinech? ekai smyma euta dekhuija malikko seva grn sktain. tyo nokrlr ekjna maliklai ghrna grch ani arkolai prem grch, athva tyo ekjnako bhkt hunch bhne arkolai mn praumdain. ekai smyma timihrule prmesvr r smpttko seva grn sktainau.” phrisihrule yi sb sunirheka thie. phrisihrule yesuko ninda gre kinbhne tinihru sbaile dhnai prem grth. yesule ti phrisihurulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru manishruko aghi bhladmiko svbhav dekhामुचहau. tr bptisma dine yuhnna aepchi nai prmesvrko rajyko susmacar sunaiyo. aneakum manishru prmesvrko rajyama psn paunlai prismr girrheka chn vyvsthako suksm ams pni privrtn grinu bhnda svrg r prthvi nai alpinu ajh sjilo ch. “ydi kunai mansle aphno ptnismg chutanam grch r arko strilai vavgh grch bhne, u vybhicar papko dosi hunech. ani kunai manisle chutanama bheki strilai vivah grch bhne tyslai pni vybhicar grekai pap lagnech.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “euta dhni manis thiyu. usle bhumuly lugahru lgaumthyo. tyham ljrs naum greko rek grib manis bsthyo tyo tys dhni manislo ghrko dhoka aghi suti rhnthyo. tyoko srir ghavai ghavle bhrieko thiyu. ydi tysle tys dhni manisle khaer ukreko khan pae pni stntust hunthyo. khile kamhi kubekrhule tyoko ghav catirheka hunthe. kehi smy pchi lajrs mryo. svrgduthrule lajrsalai bokre abrahm ko kakhma sumpidie. tyo dhni manis pni mryo ani uslai gadiyo . tyslai nrklokma pthaiyo ani khubaiai ksthma pry. tyo dhni manisle tado-bat abrahmle lajrsalai aphno kakhma lieko dekhyo. tysle cicyaer bhnyo, ‘he pita abrahm, mmathi dya grnuhos! lajrsalai mkham pthaidinuho taki tysle aphno aumla panima cobn skch r mero jibrolai sitl paridios.’ kinbhne yi jvalama m kst pairhekochu.’ tr abrahmle bhne, he mero choro, smjh, timi ksri bamcirheka thiyau? timro jivnma damidami dherai cijhru thie. lajrskoma sbai nramro cijhru matr thie. ahile tyo yham sukhma ch, ani timi camhi kst pairhechau. timihru r hamro bicma pni euta thulo khadl ch. yhambat kohi pni timihru bhekoma pugn sktain ani tyham-bat pni kohi yta trn sktain. tyo dhni manisle bhnyo, tb he pita abrahm. lajrsalai prthvima mero babuko ghr pthaidinuho. mera pamcjna bhairhu chn. ydi lajrsle tinihurulai cetauni die bhne, tinihru yo kstmy thaumma aune chainn. tr abrahale bhne, tinihruko lagi pdhn mosako vyvstha r agmvtkahruko grnthhru chn, tinihrule tinihrubat nai sunun. tr tyo dhni manisle bhnyo, hoin! pita abrahm! ydi kohi mrekehrubat ek jna tyham ge, tinihrule visvas grnechn ani hrdy r jivn privrtn grnechn.’ pheri abrahmle bhne, ‘hoin! ydi timra bhairhule mosa r agmvtkahrulai sundainn bhne, tinihrule mrtyubat uthar aekahrulai pni dhyan didainn.”

17

yesule uhamko celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “manisma pap graune ghtnahr ghtchn nai. tr jsle tyso grch, us-

lai atyntai duhkh hunch. tyo manis jo durvl manishrumathi anyay grch tysle kthor ptriphl bhognu prch. tr tyoko lagi glama jamto bamdher sagrma phyamkinu asl hunech. yskarn hosiyaer bs.”ydi timro bhaile papghru grdaich bhne usko dos dekhai deu. tr usle pscatap grch r pap grn bnd grch bhne uslai ksmra gr. timro bhay ydi dimma satvta bhl grch r ydi usle prtyek plt nai bhl svikarch bhne uslai ksmra grnu.” prerithrule prbhulai bhne, “hamro visvas bdhaidinu.” prbhule bhnnubhyo, “ydi timima rayoko geda jtro matr visvas ch bhne, timihru tys kalo kimbuko rukhlai bhnn skchau, tm aphai ukhelier smudhma ropin ja! ani tyo rukhle timihruko ajna paln grnech.visvasi nokr hune cesta gr “manileu timihrumdhye ksaiko ekjna nokr ch jo khet jotirheko hunch athva bheda crairheko ch. jb kam sidhyar bhitr amuch, tylai timi ke bhnnchau? au ani khana khan bs?” amh! timi tyo nokrlai bhnnchau, ‘mero nimti khana tyar par khai pii skchu tb timi khau.’ nokrlr tysri ades paln grekoma tyo abhari hunch? humdain. timismg pni ystai ho. jb timihurulai grnu dieko prtyek kam grdchau, timirule bhnnu prch, hami kunai khas dhnyvad paune yogyko hoinau. hamile je grnu prne thiyu tyhi kam matr grekachaum.” yesu yruslemtir jamdai hunu hunthyo. uham samriya r galil humdai janu bhnyo. uham eut gamuma apigunu bhnyo. tyham uhamlai dsjna manishrule bhete. ti manishru yesuko ekdm njik aenn, kinbhne tinihru sbai kodika vimarihu thie. tr ti manishrule yesulai crko svrma bhne, “he yesu gurujyu! dya gri hamilai shayta grnuhos.” jb yesule ti manishrulai dekhnu bhnyo, uhamle bhnnubhyo, “jau ani pujaharihurulai timihru aphailai dekhau.”jb ti dsjna manishru pujaharihrukham jamdai thie, tinhru niko bhe. jb kunai ekjna manisle aphu niko bheko thaha payo, tyo phrker yesukham gyo. tysle thulo svrma prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhayo. tyo yesuko crnma ghoptyo ani yesulai dhnyvad cdhayo. tyo manis yhudi nbhi samri thiyu. yesule bhnnubhyo, “dsjna manis niko bhe, thik ho? aru nau jna kham chn? ke yo samri matr prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaun aeko?” tb yesule tyslai bhnnubhyo, “uth! timi jan skchau. timro visvasle timilai niko pareko ch.” kohi phrisihrule yesulai sodhe, “prmesvrko rajy khile aunech?”yesule bhnnubhyo, “prmesvrko rajy aumdaich tr tysri aumdain jun timro amkhal dekhnn skchau. manishrule bhnnne chn, her prmesvrko rajy yham ch! athva, tyham ch! hoin, prmesvrko rajy timibhitrai ch.” tb yesule celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “smy aunech jb timihrule manisko putrko kunai din hernlai khubai cahna grnechau, timihru herne yogyka hune chainau. manishrule timihurulai bhnnnechn, her, yo tyham ch! athva her, yo yham ch! jham chau timihru tyhim bs, tada njau ani nkhoj. “timihrule yo jannechau ki manisko putr pheri khile aunu hunch. uhamko aune din bijuli jsto hunch jun akasko ek anbat arko ant smm cmknch. tr tyo bhnda aghi, manisko putrle aneakum ksthru shnu prch ani yo pustaka manishrubat avskirt hunuprch. manisko putr amuda pni tyhi hunech jun nuhko smyma bheko thiyu. nuhko smyma, jb smm nuh dungama psenn manishru kthanthe, piumthe, vivah grdai thie, ani gaumdaithie. tb badhi ayo ani sbai nst paryo. yo pni lutko smy jstai hunech jb prmesvrl-

sdomko srynas grnubhyo. ti manishru khamdai thie, piumdai thie, kindai thie, vikri grdai thie, ropdai thie ani aphañi lagi bhvnhru banumdai thie. lutle shr chadne smy smm manishru yi sb grirhekañi thie. tb akasbat ago r gndhk brsyo ani prtyeklai nst paryo. jb manisko putr aunu hunch, ekdmai tyhi hunech. "tys-din, ydi kóhi manis usko ghrko chanama ch bhne, ani usko smanhru ghrbhitr ch bhne u ti smanhru lin janu prdain. tysri ydi kóhi manis khetma ch bhne tysle pñi ghr rphkinu prdain. vicar gr, lutki ptnilai ke bheko thiyu. jun manisale aphañi jivn bcaumnu chanch usle tyo gumauneh. tr ksaile aphañi jivn gumaumch bhne tysle tyo bcamuneh. tysbela euta plngma duij-na manishru ek sath sutirheka hunechn, ekjalnai lginech ani arkolai chodinech. duij-na strihru ek sath kam grirheka hunechn, eutilai lginech ani arkilai chodinech." celahrule yesulai bhne, "yo kham hunech, prbhuz?" yesule uttr dinubhyo, "jham las hunch tyham giddhru bhela hunchn."

18

tyspchi yesule celahrulai smdhaim prarthna grnu ani khilyai niras nahunu bhner siksa dinubhyo. yosule tinihrulai sikaun ysto drstant bhnnubhyo "kunai euta shrma ekjna nyaydhis bsthe. usle prmesvr bare vas-tai grdain thie. usle yo pñi vasta grdain thie ki manishrule usko barema ke-ke socchn. tyhi shrma ekjna nari thii. tysko logne mriskeko thiyu. tyo vidhvale dherai plt tyo nyayadhisalai bhni, yham euta manis ch jsle mlai anyay grdaich. mero adhikar bcai dinuhos." tr nyayadhisle tys vidhvalai kunai prkarko shayta grn cahenn. lamo smy pchi nyayadhisle bicar gryo, prmesvrko barema m vas-tai rakhtinn. ani manishrule mero visyama ke socchn tysko pñi m vasta rgdin. tr yo vidhvale bhne mlai hairan pari. ydi tysle caheka nyay gridiem bhne usle mlai chodidine che. ntr ghri-ghri aumneche ani tysle mlai hairan bnaumneche." tb prbhule bhnnubhyo, "sun! tyo anyayi nyayadhisle je bhnyo, tysma kehi arth ch. rke prmesvrle chaneka manishrulai nyay dinuhudain? tinihru rat-din uhamsmg kraumchn. prmesvrle aphañi manishrulai bhnnuhunch, prmesvrle aphañi manishrulai thik nyay dinu hunech. uham unihrulai uttr dinu dhilai grnu hunn. m timilai bhndchu, uhamle aphañi manishrulai turn-tai shaeta grnu hunch. tr jb manskó putr pheri aunu hunch, ke uhamle prthvima uhamlai visvas grne manishru paunhunch?" ktijina manishrule soce ki tinihru khubai asl chn. tinihrule prtyeklai hela grchn. yesule bhnyoh "kunai ek smyama phrisi r ekjna mhsul uthaune manis thie. ekdin ti duvai mndirma prarthna grn ge. phrisi kr uthaunedekehi kehi tada ubhiyo. jb tyo phrisile prarthna suru gryo, tysel bhnyo, he prmesvr, tpaimlai dhnyvad dinchu kinbhne m aru jsto nramro manis hoin. m cori, thg r vyb-hicari papuru rgdin. m tpaimlai dhnyvad cdhaumchu karn m yo mhsul uthaune jsto nramro hoin. m asl chu; hptama duiplt upvas bschu ani aphañi kmaibat dsams dinchu." "tyo mhsul uthaune ekalai ali pr ubhirheko thiyu. jb tysle prarthna gryo, tysle svrgptti pñi heren. tysle prmesvrko aghi aphañi ati tucch payo. tysle bhnyo, he prmesvr, m prtí dya gr-

nuhos. m euta papi hum. m timihrulai bhndchu, jb tyo ghr gryo, tyo prmesvrsmg thik thiyu. tr tyo pharisi, jsle aphañi asl hum bhñne smjñhntyo tyo prmesvrsmg thik thien. jun manisle aphañi thulo thandch tyo tucch hunech. tr jun manisle aphañi tucch thanch tyo mhan hunech." kóhi manishrule a-aphna balkhru yesukham lyamudai thie taki yesule tinihrulai choer asirvad dinubheko hos. tr celahrule jb dekke, tinihrule manishrulai hkare. tr yesule ti ssana balhrulai bolaunu bhyo ani celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "ti s sana balkhrulai mkham aun deu. tinihrulai nrok. kinbhne prmesvrko rajy yi balkhru jstai manishruko ho. m timihrulai samco bhndchu tinihrule ssana balkle kehi thok grhn gre jstai prmesvrko rajy-lai pñi grhn grnu prch. ntr timihru khilyai prves grne chainau!" ekjna yhudi aguvale yesulai sodhe, "he uttm guru, annt jivn paumn maile ke grnu prch?" yesule tinlai bhnnubhyo, "timile mlai kin uttm bhndch-aul? kevl prmesvr matr uttm hunuhunch. taipni m timro prsnko uttr dinchu. timile prmesvrko aj-nahru jandchauh vybhicar ngrnu ksaiko htaya ngrnu, ncorno, aruko visyama jhuto nbolnu, babu-amalai sm-man grnu." tr ti aguvale bhne, "m sanodekhi yi aj-nahru paln grdai aeko chu." jb yesule ysto sunnbhyo, uhamle tyo aguvalai bhnnubhyo, "tr tyham ajhai euta timile grnu prn kam bamki ch. timroama beko sbai cijhru bikri gr ani paisahru grib manishru-lai bamdideu ani svrgma timile inam paunehau. tyspchi timi au ani mlai pchyaui" tr jb usle yi ku-rahrú sunyo u atynt dukkhi bhyo kinbhne tyo ma-nis sahrañi dhni thiyu. jb yesule tyo manisalai dukkhi bheko dekhnu bhyo, uhamle bhnnubhyo, "samccai dhni manisalai prmesvrko rajyama prves grnu kthin ch. ho, dhni manisalai prmesvko rajyama prves grnubhnda ta bru utmlai siyoko namthribat chirnu sjilo prch." jb tyham bheka manishrule yo sune, tinihrule bhne, "tyso bhe kisle udhar paumch?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "je manisko nimti asmbhv kam ch prmesvrko nimti smbhv ch." ptrusle bhne, "ke hamile sbai kura tyagyau m tpaimko anuyayi bhekachau?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timihrulai samco bhndchu. prtyek manis jsle aphañi ghr, ptni, dajyubhaihru, amababu, athva balkhru prmesvrko rajyka nimti chodeko ch tinle yo jivnma yi sb bhnda dherai pauneh. ani jb tyo manis mrch, tysle prmesvrsmg smdhaimko lagi bsne mauka pauneh." tyspchi yesule bahai prerithru-lai arko tir lanu bhyo, uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "sun! hamihru yruslem jandaichau m. manskó putr-trka visyama agmvtahrule je-je lekheka chn ti sbai pura hunechn. uhamkai manishru uhamko virud-dhma janechn ani uhamlai gairyhudihruko hatma sumpinechn. tinihrule uhamko upams grnechn, ani uhamlai thukne chn. tinihrule uhamlai korra laumne chn ani marnechn. tr uham mreko tin dipnchi, pheri bauri uthnu hunech." prerithrle yi kurahrúko arth bu-jhne cesta gre, tr ti vastvik kura bujñn skenn karn yo tinihrubat lukeko thiyu ani tinihrule kehi pñi bu-jhenn. yesu yriko shr nñip aipugnu bhyo. tyham ekjna andho manis bateko cheuma bsirheko thiyu. tyo andhole manishrusmg bihkh magirheko thiyu. jb tysle tyhi batobat bhid aeko cal payo, tysle sod-hyo, "ke bhirheko ch?" ti manishrule tyslai bhne, "nas-rtko yesu yo bato aunu humdaich. tyo andho ma-

nis atynt rhsit bhyo ani bhnyo, “yesu daudka putr. mmathi dya grnos!” manishru jo bhid agadi thie tyo andho manilai gali grn lage. tinihrule tyslai nbolnu bhne. tr tyo andho manis jod jodle cicyayo, “daudka putr! mmathi dya grnos.” yesu tyham ubhinu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “tyo andho manslai mkham layau!” jb tyo andho manis yesu bhekoma pugyo, uhamle sodhnu bhyo, “timile mbat ke gridieko cahnnchau?” tyo andho manisle bhnyo, “he prbhu m pheri dekhnn cahnnchu” yesu le tyslai bhnnubhyo, “drsti pau, timro visvasle timilai bcaeko ch.” typsychi tyo manisle dekhnn skne bhyo. tysle prmesvrlai dhnyavad cdhaumda yesulai pchyaun lagyo. jti pni manishrule yi sb dekhe tinihrule prmesvrko prmsa grn thale.

19

yesu yriho shr bher jamdai hunuhunthyo. yrikoma ekjna jkkai naum bheko manis bsthe . tini mhsul uthaune hakim au dhnnvan manis thie . tini yesu ko hun bhni hern cahnnthe. aru manishru pni tyham uhamlai hern cahnnthe. jkkai ekdmai pudko manis thie ani unle manishruko bhidma yesulai dekhnn skne thienn. ani yesu aumda greko thamu pugnu tini aghi daude. tini nebhharako rukhma dde jhambat tinle yesulai dekhnn skthe. jb yesu tyo thaumma aipugnu bhyo uhamle jkkailai rukhmathi dekhnu bhyo. uhamle tinlai bhnnubhyo, “jkkai, jhttai! tl orlerau! aj m timro ghrma bas bsnu prch.” typsychi jkkai jhttai tl orler ae. tini aphno ghrma yesulai svagt grn paumda khubai khusi bhe. sbai manishrule yo dekho. tinihru yso bhndai virodh grn lage, “her yesu ksta manissmg bsn janu humdaimech? jkkai papi ho.” jkkaile prbhulai bhnyo, “m asl kam grn channchu. m gribhrulai mero adha smpti dinechu. ani ydi maile ksaila thgekochu bhne tinihrulai car guna adhik tirnechu. yesule bhnnubhyo, “yo manis asl ho. niscy nai yi abrahamko privarko hunuprch. aj jkkai aphno paphrubat mukt bheko ch. manisko putr haraeko manishrulai khojnu r uddhar grn ae ko ch.”(14-30) yesu yruslem njikai pugnu bheko thiyu. kahi manishrule soce ki prmesvrko rajy jhaittai aumdaich. manishrule ystai socka holan bhner yesule thaha paunu bhyo, ani uhamle tinihrulai yo ktha sunaunu bhyoh “ekjna kulin manis aphna nimti raja hunu tada desma janlai tyari grdai thie. tb phrker ghr ai aphna manishruma pni sasn grne thie. yskarn tinle prtyeklai ek ek thailo paisa die. tinle bhne, m phrker naunjel yo timihrule vyapar grdai gr. tr rajyama bheka aru manishrule uslai ghrna gre. ani tinihrule ekdl aphna manishrulai yso bhnn pthae, hami ys manislai raja bnaun cahamdainau. “tr tyo manislai raja bnaiyo. jb tini aphno des phrke tinle bhne, ti nokhrulai bolau jssit mera paisa chn. m jann cahnnchu tinihrule ti paisabat ktissm kmae. philo nokr ayo ani bhnyo, malik, maile tpaimle dinu bheko ek thailo paisale ds thaila paisa kmaem.” rajale tyo nokrlai bhne, ati ramro! timi asl nokr hau. timihru sano kurama visvasi thiyau. yskarn m mera dsvta shr sasn grn timilai niyukti grchu.’ dosro nokrle bhne, malik, maile tpaimko ek thailo paisale aru pamc thailo paisa kmaem.’ rajale tyo nokrlai bhne, timile pni pamcvta shrhruma sasn gr! typsychi arko nokr ayo. tysle rajlai bhnyo, malik!

yham tpaimko paisako thailo ch. maile yslai lugale behrer lukairakheko thiem. mlai tpaimdekhi ati dr thiyu kinbhne tpaim atynt kthor manis hunuhunch. tpaimle aphule nkmaeko pni lanu hunch, tpaimle biu nchri vali katnu hunch.’ typsychi rajale tyo nokrlai bhne, timi khrab nokr hau! m timilai timrai sbdhrubat nay grchu. timile bhnyau m kthor manis hum. timile yso pni bhnyau ki maile je kmaeko thiinn tyo paisa linnchu ani je ropeko thiinn tysko phsl uthaumchu. ydi yi sbai samco ho bhne mero paisalai timile vyakma rakhn skthyau. ani jb m phrker ame, mero rupiyamle vyaj kmaeko hunthyu. typsychi rajale tyham ubhirheka manishrulai bhne, rupiyamko thailo ysbat lei, ani jun nokrkoma ds thaili rupiyam ch tyslai nai deu. ti manishrule rajalai bhne, tr malik, tyo nokrko t aghibatai ds thailo rupiyam ch. rajale bhne, m bhnnchu jskoma dherai ch uslai dherai nai dinch, ani jskoma chain, tyskoma jo ch tyo pni lginch. ahile mero struhru kham chn? khoi tinihru kham chn jsl m raja bheko camhadainthe? ti struhurulai yham layau ani mero aghi tinihruko htia gr.” yi sbai kurahru jb yesule bhnnisku naum bhyo yruslemtir janu bhyo. uham jaitun bhyo uham bheko phad njikko bethani shrma pugnu bhyo. uhamle aphna duijna celahrulai bolaunu bhyo ani tinihrulai bhnnu bhyo, “yham jun gaum tinihruko samunne ch tyham jau. jb shrma psn lageka hunchau tyham euta gdhalai bamdhirakheko paunehau. tyo gdhama phile kahi pni cdheko chain. gdhako lgam phukal, ani tyslai mkham lier au. ksaila gdha kin kholdaichau bhni timilai sodhebhne bhn, yo gdha maliklai cahieko ch.’ duvai celahru shrtr lage. tinihrule gdhalai yesule bhnnu bhe jhaim pae. jb ti celahrule gdhako dori kholdaithe, gdhako malikhrule celahrulai sodhe, “kin timihru gdha kholdaichau?” celahrule jvaph die, “prbhulai ysko avsykta ch.” yskarn tinihrule tyo gdhalai yesukham layae. celahrule aphna lugahru gdhako pithyuma bichyae. typsychi tinihrule yesulai tyo gdhama cdhae. yesu gdhamathi cdher yruslem trph lagnubhyo. manishrule yesuko lagi aphno lugahru batoma ochyae. yesu yruslem pugnai lagnu bheko thiyu. uham jaitun damdako phedima pugnu bheko thiyu. celahruko smpurn bhid nai khusi thiyu. tinihru prmesvrlai dhnyvad cdhaumda thie. tinihrule prmesvrko sktipurn karyhru dekher uhamlai krai krai dhnyvad cdhaudaithe. tinihrule bhne, “dhny hun, ti raja jo prmprrbhuko naumma aumchn. bhjnsmgrh 118:26svrgma santi hos ani prmesvrlai mhima hos.” bhidma ubhier kahi phrisihrule yesulai bhne, “gurujyu! ysto kurahru bhnnu bhner tpaimka celahrulai bhnnuhos.” tr uhamle bhnnuyo, “m timihurulai bhnnchu, yi kurahru bhnnai prch. ydi mera celahrule yi kurahru bhnnenn bhne, yi dhungahru ysko lagi cicyaunechn.” yesu yruslem njik aipugnu bhyo. uhamle shrilai hernu bhyo ani tysko nimti vilap grnu bhyo. uhamle yruslemko visyama bhnnubhyo, “timroma kele santi lyaumch? ydi timile aj bujheko bhe, asl hune thiyu. tr timile jandainau, kinbhne tyo timro amkhabata ojhel prekokh. euta smy aumdaich ki timro struhrule timro vipri vadaharu khda graune chn. timilai tinihrule vripribat ghernechn ani timi sbai tirbat gherama prnechn. tinihrule timilai r timro manishrulai dhvms parnechn. timro

bhvnhruko ek dhungamathiko arko dhunga pni chadine chain. yo ghtnech karn timi jandainau timilai beaun prmesvr khile aumnu hunch." yesu mndirma janu bhyo. tyham saman becnehrulai khednu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "dhrmsastrma ysto lekhiako ch, mero ghr prarthnako ghr hunech. tr tinihrule yslai damkuhrko vassthanma print greka chau." yesule mndirma dinhum siksa dinuhunthyo. mukhy pujaharihru, vyvsthaka sastrihru r kohi manishruka prmkhhru yesulai marne dau khohirheka thie. tr ys kamko lagi tinihrule upay paeka thienn kinbhne sbai manishru dhyana purvk yesuka kurahru sunirheka thie. mukhy pujaharihru, vyvsthaka sastrihru r prmkhhrule yesulai ksri marn prne ho jandain thie.

20

ekdin yesu mndirma hunuhunthyo ani manishrulai siksa diirhnubheko thiyo. uhamle prmesvrko rajyko visyama susmacarhu bhnrhnubheko thiyo. mukhy pujahari hru, vyvsthaka sastrihru r budha yhudi prmkhhru uham bhekoma prsn grn ae. tinihrule sodhe, "hamilai bhnnu hos, kun adhiakarle tpaim yi sb kam grnu hunch? kslte tpaimlai ysto adhiakar diyo?" yesule uttr dinubhyo, "m pni tinihrulai euta prsn sodhchu. mlai bhñ jb yuhnnale manishrulai bptisma die tyo adhiakar tinle prmesvrbat athva manisksbat paeka thie?" tinihrule ys visyama apsama bhs gre, "ydi hamile bhnyaum, yuhnnako bptisma prmesvrbat bheko thiyo, tb unle bhñnechn, tyso bhe yuhnnalai kin visvas ngre ko?" tr ydi hamile bhnyaum, 'yuhnnako bptisma manisdvare bheko ho, tb sbai manishrule hamilai dhungale hannechn, kinbhne tinihrule yuhnnalai agmvktako rupma visvas grchn." ani tinihrule bhne, "yo khambat ayo hami jandainaum." ysrtth yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "tysaile m yi kamhru kun adhiakarat grdaichu, bhñdin." tyspch yesule drstant ktha sunaunubhysthvo, "ekjna manisle khetma dakhhru rope. usle aphno khet kehi khetivalhrulai kirayma die. tyspch ti manis dherai smyko lagi bahir ge. tyspch, khetma dakhko phsi uthaune smy ayo. ani tyo manisle aphno ekjna nokrlai ti khetivalhrukham aphno paunu prne dakhko bhag lin pthayo. tr khetivalhrule tyo nokrlai kutpit gre ani khali hat pthayo. pheri tyo manisle arko nokrlai pthayo. khetivalhrule tyo nokrlai pni pite. tinihrule tyslai kunai smman grenn. ti khetivalhrule uslai khali hat pthae. usle ajh tesro nokr pthayo. khetivalhrule tylai nramor prkarle kute ani bahir phyamkidie tyo khetko malikle bhnyo, ab maile ke grnu prne ho? m mero pyaro chorolai pthaunechu. hun skch kheti valhrule mero chorolai adr grchn. jb khetivalhrule chorolai dekke, tinihrule apsama bhne, yo hamr malikko choro ho. tyspch khetivalhrule usko chorolai khetbat bahir nikalidie ani tyslai mare."yo khetko malikle ab ke grnech? tini aunechn, ani ti khetivalhrulalai marnechn. tyspch tinle tyo khet any khetivalhrulalai dinechn."manishrule yo ktha sune. tinihrule bhne, "ahm! ysto khilyai nhos." tr yesule tinihruko amkhama hernubhyo ani bhnnubhyo, "tyso bhe, yo lekhiako arth ke holah prtyek manis jo ti dhungama bjarinu pugch cknacur hunech. ani ydi tyo dhunga ksaimathi khse tysle tinlai dhulo pitho parnech!"

yesule bhneko yo ktha yhudi prmkhhrule sune. tinihrukai nimti bhñie jhaim bujhe. tysrtth tinihrule tyti belai yesulai pkrine cesta gre. tr tinihru manishrusmg drae. yspchi vyvsthaka sastrihru r mukhy pujaharihrule yesulai hosiyarisit ciyo gre. tinihrule kehi guptchrhu yesukham pthae ani tinihrulai asl manis jhaim vyvhar grne bhne. tinihrule yesuko bhñnaima kehi khot nikalnu chanthe. ydi tinihrule kunai khot pae yesulai rajypal aghi sumpidine thie, jsko yesumathi skti ani adhiakar thiyo. ani tinihrule yesulai sodhe, "gurujyu hami bujhchau ki tpaim je bolnu hunch ani siksa dinu hunch tyo shi ch. tpaim sbai manishrulai nispks sit tyhikura sikaunu hunch. ani tpaim sdhaim nai prmesvrko margko visyama sty sikaunu hunch. hamilai bhnnuhos, ke hamale kaisrlai kr tirnu ucit ch va chain?" tr yesule tinihruko claki cal pai halnubhyo. ysrtth uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "euta sikka mlai deu. yo sikkama ksko naum ch? ani ysma ksko citrko chap ch?"tinihrule bhne, "kaisrko." yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "tyso ho bhne kaisrko cij kaisrlai nai deu ani prmesvrko prmesvrilai nai deu." uham jnanmy uttr suner tinihru chhk pre. tinihrule kehi bhñn skenn. manishruko aghi tinihrule yesulai kehi kurama pni pkrn skenn, ysrtth tinihru cupcap bse. kohi sdukihru yesukham ae. tinihru visvas grdthe ki manis mrepchi pheri khilyai bauri uthdain. tinihrule yesulai bhne, "grujyu, mosale lekhnubheko ch ki ydi kunai vivahit manis ntan njnmai mryo bhne uski ptnilai usko bhaile dajyuko ntankho nimti vivah gnuprchr ani dajyuko lagi ntan jnmaunu prch. kunai ek smyama satjna dajyu bhai thie. jethale euti strilai vivah gre, tr mrihale. usko kunai ntan thien. ani dosro bhaile tyo vidhvalai vivah gre, ani u pni mrihale. tb tesro bhaile uslai vivah gryo ani u pni mryo. tysyai ghtna aru bhahirusit pni ghtyo. tinihru sbai ntan nbhi mre. antma tyo stri pni mri. tr sbai sat dajyu-bhahirule tyslai vivah greka thie. ani jb manishru mrrer baurinch tyo stri kski ptni hunch?" yesule ti sdukihrulai bhnnubhyo, "prthvima manishrule apsama vivah grchn. tr ti manishru jslai bhvisyoko smsarka nimti yogy thaninch ani mrtiyubat uthai lyainch tinihru vivah grdaiinn athva tinihruko vivah graidain. tytivelai tinihru svrgdut jhaim hunechn ani mrne chainn. tinihru punrjivit graiekachn." mosale jllirheka pothroko vrnn grda spstruple bhneka chn ki manishru mrtiyubat bauri uthnechn. prmprbhulai mosale abrahmkama prmesvr, ishakka prmesvr r yakubka prmesvrle bhnnubheko." prmesvr murdahruko prmesvr hunuhunn tr uham jivit manishruka prmesvr hunuhunch. sbai manishru jo prmesvrka hun tinihru jiumdo chn." kohi vyvsthaka sastrihrule bhne, "he guru, tpaimko uttr shi ho." uhamlai aru dherai prsn grne sahs ksailai bhen. tyspch yesule bhnnubhyo, "manishrule kin khristlai daudko putr bhñchn? bhñjko pustkma, daud aphai bhñchn 'prmprbhule mera prbhu khristlai bhñnu bhekocho timi mero dahine hatptti bs, jb-smm m timra struhulalai timra sktiko vsma parnechu.' daudle khristlai 'prbhu' bhñni smbodhn grchn. tb ksri khrist daudko choro hun skchn?" jv sbai manishrule sunirheka thie yesule apna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "vyvsthaka sastrihrulekhi hosiyar bs. tinihru lamolama bstr lgaer vripri ghumn chanchn.

tinihru bjartir jamda manishrule smman grun bhne chanchn. sbha-ghrhruma mukhy mukhy asn ogtn chanchn. bhojhruma tinihru ajh vesi smmanit asn ogtn chanchn. tr tinihru vidhvahrulai dhoka dinchn r tinihruko ghr lutch. ani tinihru dekhavtiko lagi lamalama prarthna grchn. prmesvrle tinihrulai dherai kda dnd dinuhunech."

21

yesule kehi dhni manishrule mndirko dan-petima upharhu haldai greko dekhnuhbyo. tyham uhamle euti grib vidhvalai duivta tambaka sana-sana sikkahru petima haldai greko dekhnuhbyo. yesule bhnnu bhyo, "m timihrulai samco bhndchu, yo grib vidhvale aru sbaile bhnda dherai dii. kinbhne dhnihrule aphulai nchahieko smpttibat bheti cdhae. tr yo vidhva atyntai grib che ani usle aphno jti thiyo sbai dii. tyo paisa tyslai jivikako lagi cahinthyo." kehi celahru mndirko visyama bat grirheka thie. tinihrule bhne, "sundr dhungahrudvara bnaieko yo euta sundr mndir ho . prmesvrilai cdhaeko ti ramr-ramr cijhru her." tr yesule bhnnubhyo, "euta smy aunech, ahile yham timi jo dekhchau prtyek cij nai nas hunech. prtyek dhugam nai phyamkinech. kunai euta dhunga pni arko mathi rhnechain." ti celahrule yesulai sodhe, "he guru, khile ysto ghtna hunech? yi ghtnahru hunevala ch bhi jannlai ksto cin painech?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "srk bs! murkh nbn. mero nam lidai dherai manishru aunechn. tinihrule bhnnnechn, m nai khrist hum, ani, shi smy aeko ch! tr tinihrulai npchyaunu. jb timihrule ldai r hlcko visyama sunnechau, ndrau. yhi kura phile hunech. tyspchi ant aunech." tb yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, "jati-jatihrumajh ldai cnech. rajy-rajyhrumakjh jhgda cnech. thulo bhukmp janech, ani vibhinn thaumma anikal ani bimarhru phailinech. bhyank ghtnahru ghtnechn ani svrgbat thula-thula cinhru diinech. tr yi ghtnahru hun aghi, manishrule timihrulai pkrinechn ani timihrulai staunechn. tinihruka sbha-ghrhruma timihruko nyay grinech ani timihrulai jhyalkhanama halnechn. rajahru r rajypalhru aghi timihrulai ubhyainechn. manishrule timihrulai yso grnuko karn timihru mera celahru hau. tr ysle mero visyama kehi bhne mauka pni milnech. timihrule aphno bcauko lagi ke bhnnu prch tys visyama cinta grnu prdain. m timihrulai ysto sbd jnan dinechu ki timihruko kunai strule pni jvaph din sktain. timihruko babu-ama, dajyubhaihru, apnthru, r mitrhule smet timihrulai prsasnlai sumpnechn, ani tinihrule timihru mdhye kilai marne pni chn. sbai manishrule timihrulai mero anusrn grekoma tyag grnechn. tr yi sb kurahrule sirko euta kes pni nst hunechain. timihruko visvasle grda yi sbai vipdhrubat bamcnechau. "timihrule yruslemko vripri sbai tirbat phaujle gherek paunechau. tb timihrulai thaha hunech ki yruslemko ptuko sym njik aech. tysbela yhudiyaka manishru damdakamdatir bhagnu prch. manishrule ttikalai yruslem chodnu prch. ydi timihru shr njikai chau bhne, tyahambhit njau. dnd dinuhunech bhni lekheka chn. tys smy ho jb ti jmmai kurahru pura hunech. tys smy grbhvti stri r dudhe balkka

amahruko nimti bhyank hunech. kin? kinbhne yo bhumima ati kst aiprnech. prmesvrko ris ti manishrumatir prnech. ktijna manishru sipahihrudvara marinechn. ktijnalai kaidi bnai sbai deshruma lginech. yruslemko pvitr shрма gairyhudihruko smy ses nhunjel tinihru paitala thtaer hidi rhnechn. "sury, cndr r tarahruma pni ascry ghtnahru ghtnechn. ani prthvima sbai jati-jatihru snktma prnechn. sagrka grjn r urleka jhokkahrule tinihrulai attalaunechn. manishru bhybhit hunechn. smsarma ke hune ho bhni cintale tinihru atnikt hunechn. akasko sktihru hlainechn. tb manisko putrlai skti r mha mhimasmg badl mathi aumda greko dekhinech. jb yi sb cijhru suru hunthalch, ndarunu. mathitir her, ani khusi bn. kinbhne jti bela prmesvrle timihrulai mukti dinu hunch, tyo smy njik ch." tyspchi yesule ysto drstant bhnnubhyoh "yi sbai rukhhrulai her. nebharako rukh ysko lagi asl udahrn ho. jb yo hriyo hunch (bdhnech), timihrulai thaha hunech ki grism rtu njikai ayo. tysrinai jb yi sb bhirheko dekhnechau, tb prmesvrko rajy njikai ai pugn lageko hunech. "m timihrulai samccai bhndchu. jbsmm yi ghtnahru ghti sktain vrttman pusta turieko humdainn. akas r prthvi dhvms hunech; tr maile bhneka vcnhru khile khera jane chainn. "hosiyaar bs! aphno smy mhabhojhruma matr nbaitu. athva, smsarik kurahruma matr smy nphal. kinbhne tyo din timima dhrapra pre jham jhttai ai lagnech. prthvima bheka sbaimathi ysto ekkasi aiprnech. ysrtth, hr smy tyar bs. prarthna gr jsdvara timi ti ai prne smktbat bamcn sknechau. prarthna gr taki timihru manisko putr aghi khda hun sknechau." yesule dinbhri mndirma updes dinubhyo ani rati shr bahir ger jaitun bhne pahadma bitaunu bhyo. prtyek bihan manishru mndirma janthe ani yesuko siksa sunthe.

22

yhudihruko akhmiri rotiko cadko smy njikai aihreka thiyo. mukhy pujaharihru r vyvsthaka sastrihrule yesulai marne upay khojdai thie. tr manishrudekhi tinihru dramuthe. yesuko bahrjna prerithrumdhye ekjnako nam yhuda thiyo jslai iskaryot bhnnithyo. saitay yhudako bhitr psyo ani tyslai namro kary grnu prerit gryo. mndirai phra diirheka sipahihru r mukhy pujaharihru smg yesulai sumpne visyko upay bare kurakani gryo. ys visyama mukhy pujaharihru atynt khusi bhe. ydi yhudale yesulai sumpeko khndma tinihrule rupiyam dine baca gre. yhuda shmt bhyo. tyspchi yhudale yesulai tinihrukham sumpne avsr khojn thalyo. yo kam grda bhid nrhos bhne yhuda chanthyo. yo akhmiri roti khane din thiyo. tyo din yhudihrule nistarko pathahru bli-dan gre. yesule ptrus r yuhnnalai bhnnubhyo, "jau ani hamro lagi nistar khana tyar par." ptrus r yuhnale yesulai sodhe, "tpaim hamile kham khana tyar pareko rucaunu hunch?" yesule tinihrulai bhne, "sun! jb timihru shr janchaum, tyham timihrule euta manis-lai ek jar pani lyamudai greko bhetnechau. ty-lai pchya. tyo tyhim euta ghurma psnech. tyskai pchi timihru lag. tys ghrka maliklai bhn, hamra gurujyule uham r uhamka celahru nistar bhaj kham bser khane sodhn pthauu bheko." tyspchi malike

aphno ghrko mathillo tlako thulo kotha dekhaunch. yo kothanai timihruko nimti tyar prinech. nistarko bhøj tyhim tyar gr.” tȳspchi ptrus r yuhna tyhamdekhi niskie. yesule bhnnubheko prtyek kurahru nai tinihrule bhete. ani tinihrule nistarko bhøj pni tyar pare. tinihruko nistarko bhøj grne smy bheko thiyu. yesu r prerithru teblko vripri brirheka thie yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “mero mrtȳu aghi timihrusmg bser nistarko bhøj grne bdho iccha thiyu. kinbhne jbsmm prmesvrko rajȳma yscho shi arth paidain m nistar bhøj grne chain.” tȳspchi uhamle ek kcaura dakhrs linu bhyo. uhamle prmesvrlai yscho nimti dhnyavad dinubhyo. tȳspchi uhmle bhnnubhyo, “yo kp laijau ani ysaibat sbailai bamdh. m timihrulai bhñchu, “m camhi prmesvrko rajȳ nae smm pimudin.” tȳspchi yesule kehi roti linu bhyo. uhamle rotiko lagi prmesvr dhnyavad dinubhyo ani tukra parnu bhyo. uhamle ti prerithrulai dinu bhyo ani uhamle bhnnubhyo, “yo mero srir ho jun m timihrulai dimdaichu. mero smjhnako nimti yso gr.” tȳsri nai, khana khai ske pchi, yesule kcaura uthaunu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “ȳs kcaurako tatpȳr prmesvr r uhamko manishru majhko euta nyam krar ho. yo nyam krar mero rgtbat suru hunch jun maile timihruko lagi bgaem.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “timihrule mdhye kōhi ekjnale mlai dhoka dinechau. usko hat teblma msmgai ch. prmesvrle ȳe yojna grnu bhekoch tyo manisko putrla pura grnech. tr dhikkar ch uslai jsle htyako nimti manisko putrlai supinch.” tȳspchi prerithru apsma kura grn lage, “hami mdhye ksle camhi yesulai tyso grchau hola?” tb tinihru mdhye ko camhim sbai bhnda mhan hola bhni prerithrule bhs gre. tr yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “smsarka rajahrulai tinihruka manishrumathi sasn grchn. jo manishru adhikarma chn tinihru apahilai jatihruko mha-shaykhru bhñinechn. tr tinihru camhi tysto nchunu. timihruko majhma jo mhan ch u sano hunu prch, ani u jo neta ho, nokr jsto hunuprch. ko camhi prmkh hunh u jo teblma bsirheko ch athva uhamlai seva purȳairheko? teblma bsne manis camhi thulo ho, hoin r? tr timihruko majhma m nokr js-tai hum? “tinihru tinihru hau jo mero smrgshruma cheuma bseka thiyaum. mero pitale mlai euta rajȳ dinubhekoch. m pni msit bheko sasn skti timihru-lai dinechu. mero rajȳma mero teblma bser timihrule khane r piñnechau. tinihru simhasma bsnechau ani israelko bahraivta jatiko nyay grnechau. “sai-tanle jamc grn sodhyo, krskhrule tinihruko ghūm jamc gre js-tai tinihruko jamc linech. e simon, simon, maile prarthna greko chu ki timihrule visvas gumañe chainau. m kham phrke pchi timihruko dajȳu-bhaihrulai ajh samrth bnaun mddt gr.” tr putrsle yesu-lai bhne, “he prbhū, m tpaimsmg tyar chu.” tr yesule bhnnubhyo, “e ptrus, aj bhale basn aghi naim, mlai timile cinchu bhñn tinplť inkar grnechau.” tb yesule prerithrulai bhnnubhyo, “jb maile timihrule manishruma prcar grn, vina paisa, jhola ani juttahru vina ptham, ke timihrulai kehi abhav bhyo?” prerithrule bhne, “bhñ.” yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “tr ab timihrusmg paisa, thaili ȳe ch tyo laijau. ydi timihrusmg trvar chain bhne, aphno kot bec r euta kinirakh. yo dhrmsastrle bhñch. manishrule bhñe uni apradhi hun. ysaiȳa 5312dhmsastrma lekhieka kura samco

hunai prch. yo merai visȳma lekhieko thiyu, ani ahile samco bhirhech.” celahrule bhne, “he prbhū, hernuhos! yham dũivta trvar chñ!” yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “dũivta nai prsst hunech.” yesule shr (ȳruslem) chodnu bhyo ani sdhaim jhaim jaitun phadtir janubhyo. uhamka celahrū pni uhamsm-gai ge. jb uham tyo thaumma pugnu bhyo, uhamle celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “prarthna gr ki prlobhñko samna grn npros.” tb yesu tinihrudekhi pcas kdm tadha janubhyo. uhamle ghūmda teknubhyo ani prarthna grñubhyo, “he pita, ydi yo tpaimko iccha ho bhne, yo kstko kcaura mdekhi htadinuhos. tr yo tpaimko iccha bmojim griȳos mero iccha bmo-jim hoin.” tȳspchi svrgbat euta dut dekha prȳo ani yesulai drdh bnayȳ. yesu ati smkstma prñubhyo; uhamle jhn prismsmg prarthna grñubhyo rgt bge js-tai uhamka anuharbat psina cuhyo. jb uhamle prarthna ses grñubhyo, uham apna celahrūkham janu bhyo. tinihru mst nindrama tie kinbhne tinihru surtale klant thie. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru kin sutirhekachau? jht uth r prarthna gr taki timihrule prlobhñko samna grn npros.” yesu pkraur prñubhyo(mttĩ) tibela yesu bolirhnu bheko thiyu, ek dl manishru tyham aipuge. bahrjna prerithrumdhye ekjna js-lai yhuda bhñinthyȳo dllaĩ aguvai griheko thiyu. yhuda yesuko njikai uhamlai mvai kan ayo. tr yesule uslai bhnnubhyo, “he yhuda, mvami khaer timi manisko putrlai sumpidaichau? yesuka celahrū pni tyhim ubhirheka thie. tinihrule ke bhirheko thiyu bujhe. celahrule yesulai sodhe, “he prbhū, ke hamile hamra trvarhru clau?” ani tinihrum-dhye ekjna celale tysko trvar clayo ani tȳsle prdhan pujahariko nokrko dahine kan katidiyo. yesule bhnnubhyo, “tham” tb uhamle nokrko kan chunu bhyo ani tȳslai niko paridinu bhyo. yesulai pkrñ aunehruma mukhy pujaharihru, yhudi budha prdhanhru r mndirko sipahihru thie. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “tpaimhru kin trvar r latthihru lier aeko? ke mlai kunai apradhi jsto lagch? m tpaimhrus-mgai prtyek dñ mndirma hune grthem. tpaimhrule mlai tyham pkrnu bhñ? tr yo andhkarle sasn claune smy ho.” tinihrule yesulai prke ani tadhama lge. tinihrule uhamlai prdhan-pujariko ghrma purȳae. ptrus pni tinihrusmgai ge tr tini yesuko njik genn. sipahihrule ghrko amgñko majhma ago phuke ani vripri bse. ptrus pni tinihrusmgai bse. euti nokrñile ptruslai tyham bsirheki dekhi. agoko uȳjalole grda usle uslai dekhñ ski. tȳsle bhni, “yo manis pni usm-gai thiyȳ.” tr putrsle ho bhññ manen. tȳsle bhnyo, “he nari, m uhamlai jandinm.” kehi smy pchi, arko man-isle pni ptruslai dekhyo ani bhnyo, “timi pni tinihru mdhye ek hau.” tr ptrus le bhne, “manis m hainu” prayh ek ghñtapchi, arko manisle bhnyo, “niscȳ yo manis uhamsmgai thiyu. kinbhne yo pni galilab aeko ho.” tr putrsle bhnyo, “he manis timile ke visȳma kura grn lagirhechau m jandin?” jb ptrus bolirheko thiyu turntai bhale basȳo. tȳspchi prbhū yesu rphknū bhyo ani ptruslair hernubhyo. ani ptrusle prbhule aghi bhñeka kurahru smjhyoh “aj bhale basn aghi timile mlai tinplť asvikar grnechau.” tȳspchi ptrus bahir gȳo ani gvam gvam royo. kōhi manishru jsle yesulai phra diirheka tie tinihru yesuko upahs ysri greh tinihrule amkhma pttĩ bamdhier uhamlai

dekhn nskne bnae. tyspchi tinihrule uhamlai hirkae ani bhne, “ydi timi agmvkta hau bhne, bhn timilai kslsle hir kayo?” ani dherai tri kale tinihrule uhamko ninda gre. arko vihan, manishruka budha prdhanhru, mukhy pujaharihru ani vyvsthako sastrihru ek sath ae. tinihrule yesulai aphno mhasbhama lge. tinihrule bhne, “ydi tpaim nai khrist hunuhunch bhne, hamilai sty btaunu hos!” yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “ydi maile m nai khrist hum bhne, tpaimhrule mlai visvas grnuhne chain. ani ydi maile tpaimhrulalai sodhem bhne tysko jvaph pni dinuhunn. tr ab uso, manisko putr prmesvrko simhasnko dahineptti bsnech.” tinihru sbaile bhne, “tyso bhe ke tpaim prmesvrko putr hununch?” yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “ho, tpaimhrule je bhnnuhunch, tyo shi ho.” tinihrule bhne, hamilai aru saksi kin khamco pryoo? hami apahaile usle yso bhneka suneka hau!”

23

tyschi tinihru sbai uthe ani yesulai pilatskham puryoe. tinihrule uhamlai dos din thale. tinihrule pilatslai bhne, “uhamle hamra manishrulai pth bhrst gramudai thie r hamile uhamlai pkrekachau. uhamle sijrali kr tirnu virodh grnuhunch. uham davi grnu hunch, uham khrist raja hununch.” pilatsle yesulai bhne, “ke tpaim yhudihruka raja hunuhunch?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “ho, tyo shi ho.” pilatsle mukhy pujaharihru ani agrj manishrulai bhne, “maile yo manismathi arop thopn kunai dos pain.” tinihrule ghri ghri bhne, “tr yo manis! yhudiyabhri manishrulai uhamko siksale uttejti pari rhekoch. uhamle galilma suru grnuhnyo, ani ahile yhim hunuhunch.” yo sune pchi yo manis galilbat aeko ho hoin pilatsle sodhe. pilatsle cal pae ki yesu herodko ksetrka thie. tys smy herod yruslemma nai thie. tysaile pilatsle uhamlai herodkham pthae. jb herodle yesulai dekhe, uni atynt khusi bhe. herodle yesuko visyma sbai suneka thie. ysaile dherai dindekhi yesulai bhetne unko iccha thiyoo. yesule kehi cmtkar dekhaun bhne herodle asa gre. herodle uhamlai aneakam prsnhru gre, tr yesule kunai uttr dinubhe. mukhy pujahari r vyvsthaka sastrihru tyhim ubhirheka thie. tinihru yesuko viruddh dos lgaer krairheka thie. tb herod r tinka sipahihrule yesulai khisi gre. tinihrule yesulai rajako posak phirai dier pilats bhekhm nai pthae. biteka dinahruma herod r pilats majh struta thiyoo. tr tys din ti duimajh mitrta suru bhyyo. pilatsle mukhy pujaharihru r yhudi saskhru pilatsle tinihrulai bhne, “tinihrule yo manislai mkham lyayau. tinihrule bhnyau ki yo manisle manishrulai mkham uttejti grairhekoch. tr mailai tinihrukai aghi uhamlai jamce. tr tinihrule lgaeko kunai pni dosropanma maile uhammathi kunai dos pain. tysri nai herodle pni uhamma kunai dos dekhenn. tinle tysaile grda uhamlai hamikham pthae ka hun. her, yesule kunai dos grnu bheko chain ki uhamle mrtyu dnd paun. yskarn, m uhamlai hluka sjay dier chodidinechu.” tr sbai manishru cicyae, “uslai marnai prch. bru brbbaslai chodidinuho.” brbbasle shрма dnga phailaeko karn jhyalkhanma preka thiyoo. tysle htya pni greko thiyoo. pilatsle yesulai mukt grn chanthe.

pheri unle yesulai chodidine bare tinihrusmg kura gre. tr tinihru cicyairhe, “uslai krusma jhundayau, uslai krusma jhundayau.” tesropl pilatsle manishrulai bhne, “kin? uhamle tyso ke ghti grnu bheko ch? uham dosi hunuhunn. uhamlai marnai prne kehi karn bhettain. yskarn samany sjay dier m uhamlai chodidinechu.” tr yesulai krusma jhundaer marnu prch bhne vinti grdai manishru cicyai rhe. tinihru yti saho cicyae ki pilatsle tinihruko nivedn pura grne nirny lie. manishru brbbaslai mukt graun chanthe. brbbasle manishruko htya greko r atnk phailaeko aropma kaidma preko thiyoo. pilatsle brbbaslai mukt girdie. tinihruko iccha anasar je grnu cahnthe tyhi grnu tinihrulai yesulai tinle sumpie. sipahihrule yesulai marn tadha lger ge. tysaibela euta manis khetbat aphno shrtir rphkirheko thiyoo. tysko nam simon thiyoo. simon sairenivasi thie. sipahihrule simonlai yesuko pchi pchi krus boker himdn badhy grae. dherai manishru yesuko pchi lage. kohi strihru dukhi bher vilap griheka thie. tr yesule phrker ti strihru lai bhnnubhyo, “e yruslemka strihru ho, mero nimti noo. tinihru apnai nimti r aphno chora-choriko nimti vilap gr! smy tyso airhekoch ki manishrule bhnechn, ‘dhny hun ti strihru jsle khilyai pni balkhulai dudh cusaen. tyspchi manishrule prvrthulai bhnechn, hamimathi khs! ani phadlai bhnechn, hamilai chop! jb jivn sukhi humda ydi manishrule ysto krm grchn bhne, jb nramro smy aeko bela ke hune hola?” duijnai aru apradihruhulai pni uhamsgai marn aghi lgaieko thiyoo. yesu r ti dui apradihruhulai “khppe” bhne thamuma lgiyo. sipahihrule yesulai kamti thoker krusko dui cheuma tinihrule ti dui apradihruhulai pni tamge. tinihrule ekjalnai yesuko dahineptti r arkolai debreptti rakhe. yesule bhnnubhyo, “he pita, tinihrulai maph dinuhos kinbhne tinihru ke grirehchn, jandain.” sipahihrule citta udhaer unko lugahru bamde. manishru yesulai herer ubhie. yhudi prmuakhru yesulai yso bhndai ninda gre, “ydi u nai prmesvrle channu bheko, khrist ho bhne, jsri usle arulai bcayo usle apahilai bcaune kam gros? sipahihrule pni yesuko khilli udae. tinihru yesuko njik ge ani uhamlai dakhrsko sirka-die. ti sipahihrule bhne, “ydi timi yhudihruko raja hau bhne apahimle apahimlai bcau.” krusko mathillo bhagma yi sbdhrun lekhieko thie “yo yhudihruko raja ho.” ekjna apradhihe yesulai apman grdai bhnyo, “ke tpaim khrist hunuhunn? tyso ho bhne aphulai bmcaunu hos ani hamilai pni bcaunuho.” tr arko apradhihe gali gryo ani bhnyo, “ke timi prmesvssmg draumchau? hami camdai mrnechau. timi r m apradhi hau hamile grnai prch kinbhne hamile apradh greka chaum. tr ys manisle kehi bhul greko chain!” tyspchi usle yesulai bhnyo, “he yesu! jb tpaim raja bher sasn grnuhunch tysbela mni smjnu hos.” tb yesule tyslai bhnnubhyo, “sun! je bhndchu tyo samco hoh aj nai timi pni mmsg svrg-lokma hunechau!” at prathh mdhydin smy bheko thiyoo, r sara des-bhri nai tin bje smm andhkar chayo. suryko ujjalo thien! mndirko prda duitukra bher varpar cyatiyo. yesu cicyaunubhyo, “he pita, m tpaimlai mero atma dimdaichu.” yti bhner uhamle aphno pran tyagnubhyo. sainik adhikarile ke bheko thiyoo dekhe. tinle prmesvrko prmsma grdai bhne, “niscy

yi manis dharmik manis hun.” dherai manishru yo drsy hern tyham bhela bheka thie. jb tinihrule ke bhyo, dekke tinihrule aphno hrđy ghaum grae ani ge. yesuka ghnist sbai sathihru tyhim thie. galildekhi yesulai pchyaer aune kehi strihru pni tyham thie. tinihru krusdekhi dherai tada thie ani herirheka thie. yhudihruko armthiya shrbat aecko ejkna manis thie. tinko naum yusuph thiyo. tini asl r dharmik manis thie. u prmesvrko rajy aune bhni rpkhirheka thie. yusuph yhudi mhasbhaka sdsy thie. tr tinle yesulai marne aru yhudi aguvahruko nirnylai tinle shmti dieka thienn. tini pilatskham yesuko srir magn ge. pilatsle tinlai yesuko srir din raji bhe. ani yusuphle krusbat srsthrvlai tl ohraler euta lugale behre. ani tinle yesuko srir lge ani cttanma khnieko cihanma rakhe. yo cihan aghi khilyai claieko thien. tyo tyariko din thiyo. jb sury astaumđai thiyo, visramko din suru hunevala thiyo. galilbat yesusmgai aecka strihrule yusuphlai pchyaun lage. tinihrule cihan ani tys bhitr srir ksri rakhieko thiyo dekhe. tyspchi tinihru sugndhit msala tyar parn ghr ge. visramko din mosako niymko ajna anasar tinihrule visram gre.

24

hptako philo din skharai yesuko srir rakhieko cihanma aimaihru ae. tinihrule tyar pareko sugndhit msalahru lyaec. cihanko prvesdar bnd grnlai euta thulo dhunga rakhieko thiyo. tr tinihrule tyo dhunga cihandekhi ktai gudyai pthaeko pae. tinihru bhitr pse tr prbhu yesuko srir dekhenn. jb tinihru ys visyama alml prireheka thie, duijna manishru ati nai ujjalo phirnma tinihruko smipma ubhie. ti strihru atynt dre, tinihrule a-aphna sir nihurae. ti dui manishrule ti strihrulai bhne, “jiumdo manishrulai timihru kin mrkohruko majhma khojirhekachau? yesu yham chainn. uham mrtyubat bauri uthnu bheko. uhamle galilma timihrulai bhnnu bheko kura thaha ch? uhamle bhnnu bheko manisko putrali papiko hatma sumpiinech, krusma tamginech, ani mreko tesro din bauri uthech.” tb ti strihrule yesule ke bhnnu bheko thiyo smjhna gre. ti strihrule cihan chode ani egharjna prerithru r aru celahru bhekkham ge ani sbai yi ghtnahrū bare tinihrule bhne. ti strihru mriym mgdlini, yuhna r yakubai auna mriym r aru strihru thie. tinihrule ti prerithrulai bheka sbai ghtnahrū sunae. tr prerithrule ti strihrule tinihrulai bhneka kuralai phosra smjher pyaenn. tr ptnus jurukkai uthyo ani cihan tr dguryo. tyo nihuriyo ani heryo. sutiko luga jun yesuko srir lpetieko thiyo tyo vahek usle kehi deken. je bheko thiyo tys visyama anyolma prđai tyo ghr gyo. tysai din yesuka duijna celahru immaus naum greko shr girheka thie. yo thaum yruslemdekhi pray:sadhe tin kos tadha prthyo. tinihrule ghteka ti sb ghtnahrū bare kura girirheka thie. jb tinihru yi kurahru girirheka thie, yesu apbai tinihruko njik aunubhyo ani tinihrusmgai himdnu bhyo. tr ti dui jnalai yesule cinnu dinu bheko thien. tyspchi yesule bhnnubhyo, “tinihrule himdđai grđa ke visyama bat greko ho?”ti duijna rokie. tinihruko anuhar duhkhi dekhio. tinihru mdhye ejkna kleopas naum bheko bhne, “yruslemko ejkna manis yruslemma ghteko ghtnahrū bare njanne ma-

nis sayd timi matr hau ki?” yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “ksto ghtnahrū?” tinihrule uhamlai bhne, “yo nasrtko ejkna manis yesuko visyko kuro ho.” uhamle prmesvr ani manishruko aghi krm ani vcnle prmesvr ani manishruko aghi krm ani vcnle dekhauu bhyo ki uham ejkna mhan agmvkta hunu hunthyo. tr hamro mukhy pujaharihru ani netahrule uhamlai mrtyu dnd dinu au krusma tgaumn sumpie. hamile asa greka thiyau ki uham nai ek jna hunuhunthyo jsle israellai mukt graumnu humđai thiyo. tr yi sb ghtnahrū ghte. yi sb ghtna ghteko aj tesro din ho. tb aj hamra kehi strihrule hamilai ascryckit kurahru bhne. bihanai uthr ti strihru yesulai rakhieko cihanma geka thie. tr tinihrule uhamko srir tyham paenn. tinihru phrke ani tinihrule duijna svrgduthruko drsn paeko kura btae. svrgduthrule bhne ki yesu jivit hunuhunch! tyschi hamra kehi manishru pni cihanma ge. ti strihrule bhne jhaim cihan khali thiyo. tinihru ksiale yesulai dekhenn.” tb yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihru murkh hau ani agmvktahrule bhneka prtyek kurahru visvas grn dhilo gryau. ti agmvktahrule bhni skeka thie ki khristlai uhamko mhima bhut psnu yi sb kurahru bhognu avsyk thiyo.” tyspchi yesule dhrmsastrma mosa dekhi lier any jmmai agmvktahrudvara je lekhiako thiyo prtyek kuro btaunu suru grnu bhyo. dhmsastrhma uham aphno visyama je lekhiako thiyo uhamle btaunu bhyo.. jb tinihru immaus cheu puge ani yesule vhana grnu bhyo ki uham tyhambat ajhai adhi januch. tr tinihrule uhamlai yso bhndai anek binti gre, “hamisitai bsnuhos, din dherai biti skyo prayh rat pri skyo!”tb uham tinihrusmg bsnu raji hunu bhyo. yesu jb mecma unihrusmg bsnu bhyo uhamle kehi rotihru linu bhyo ani tysko nimti dhnyvad dinu bhyo. tr tinle tyo tukra parnu bhyo ani tinihrulai dinubhyo. tys bela tinihruko amkha kholiyo ani tinihrule yesulai cinn ske tr uham tinihrubat vilin hunu bhyo. ti duijna apsma bat mare, “jb yesu batama hamisng bat grnu humđai thiyo, hamibhitr ago jlirheko anubhv greka thiyaum. yo samccai romamcit bhirheko thiyo jti vela uhamle hamilai dhmsastrko samco arth khohirhnu bheko thiyo.” tb ti duijna jurukk uthr ani yruslemtir rphkie. tinihrule eghar jna prerithru r aru ek sath thaumma bhela bheka bhete. ti eghar celahru r tinihrusmg bheka aru manishrule bhne, “prbhu yesu samccai nai mrtyubat bauri uthnu bheko ani uham simonko aghi dekha prnu bhyo.” tyspchi ti duijnale batoma je bheko thiyo sunae. tinihrule bhne, uhamle roti tukra parda ksri yesulai cine. jb ti duijna manisle yi kurahru grđai thie, yesu apbai celahruko majhma ubhinu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “tinihrulai santi hos.” tr celahru acmmi bhe ani drae. tinihrule pret dekirhechn bhne pni soce. tr uhamle bhnnubhyo, “tinihru viliti hunchau? timihrule dekheka kurama kin smka grcho? mera hat r khuttahrū her. m sty hum. mlai sprs gr. her, mero masu r hddi ch. ek bhutko srir r hddi humđain. tb yesule apna hat-khuttahrū dekhauu bhyo. tinihru atyntai khusi bheko karnle ajh visvas grn skenn. tinihru acmbhit bhe. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “ke timihrusit yham khane kura ch?” tinihrule ektukra pkaeko macha uhamlai de. tyo linu bhyo ani tinihruko aghi kharu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhn-

nubhyo, "jb m timihrusmg thiem maile ke bhne tyo smjhna gr. maile bhne, mosako vyvsthama agmvk-tahruko pustkma mero visyma bhnieko ani bhjns-mgrhma bhnieka prtyek kura pura hunech." tyspchi uhamle dhmsastrhruma lekhiaka sbai kurahru bu-jhn mn kholi dinu bhyo. uhamle tinihrulai bhn-nubhyo, "yo lekhiakai ch ki khristlai marinech ani tesro dinma uham bauri uthnu hunech. timihrule yi sbai ghtna dekhyau, timihru nai saksi chaum. timihru janu prch ani sbai manishruma prcar gr ki tinihruko paphru ksma grn skinch. tinihrulai bh-nideu ki tinihrule aphno hrady privrtm grnai prch ani aphna paphruko duhkh prkt grun. yruslembat suru grer mero namma yi kurahru prcar gr. sara sm-sarka manishruma yo susmacarhru sunaunai prch. sun! mero pitale timihruko nimti kehi dine prti-jna grnu bheko ch, m yo tinihrulai pthaunechu. tr timihru svrgbat skti npurunjel yham yruslemma nai rpkhirho." yesule aphna celahrulai bethanismm lai-janubhyo. uhamle aphno hat ucalnu bhyo ani tinihrulai asirvad dinubhyo. uham tinihrulai asirvad dim-dai grda, uham tinihrubat chuttinubhyo ani svrgma ucalinu bhyo. celahrule uhamko aradhna gre. tyspchi tinihru yruslem rphkie. tinihru atyntai khushi thie. sara smy prmesvrko prmsa grdai tinihru mndirma bse.

priy thiyophils, maile mero prthm pustkma, yesule je-je grnu bhyo r sikaunu bhyo prtyek kuro lekhem. maile yesuko smpurn jivn bare lekhem, pramb-hdekhi uham svrg tir ucalinu bhe smm. yo ghtna hunu aghi uhamdvara cunieka prerithrusit uhamle batcit grnu bhyo. prerithrule ke grnu prch bhne kura pvitr atmak shogv lier uhamle btaunu bhyo. yi sbai ghtnahu yesuko mrtyu pchi bhyo, ani uhamle aphna prerithrulai aphu jumdo rheko sktisali prmanhrule prman grnu bhyo. yesu mrtyubait bauri the pchi prerithrule uhamlai calis dinko avdhima dherai plt dekhe. uhamle tinihrusmg prmesvrka rajyko visyama btaunubhyo. ek smy jb yesu tinihrusmg khai rhuu bheko thyo, uhamle tinihurulai yruslem nchodne kura bhnnubhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, "pitale timihruko lagi prtijna grnu bheko, jun maile timihurulai philyai bhniskekochu. tyo prtijna prapt grnlai timihrule yruslemma rpkhinu prch. yuhnnale manishrulai panidvara bptisma die, tr kehi din pchi-bat timihrule pvitr atmadvara bptisma linechau." prerithru jmma bhe. tinirule yesulai sodhe, "he prbhu ke yo israellai rajy pheri phirta dine tpaismo smy yhi ho?" yesule tinihurulai bhnnubhyo, "pita matr ek hunuhunch jsko miti r smyhu nirny grne adhikar ch." timihru yi kurahru bare jann sktainau. tr pvitr atma timimathi aunu hunech ani timihrule skti paunehau. timihru manishrubic mero gvahi hunechau. phile timihru yruslemka manishruka nimti gvahi hunechau. tb timihrule yhudiyama, samriyama ani smsarka prtyek thaumka manishrulai btaunehau." yesule prerithrulai ti kurahru bh-niske pchi uham mathi akas smm ucalinu bhyo. prerithrule herda herdai yesu badlbhitr psnu bhyo ani tinihrule uhamlai dekn skenn. yesu tadha girhnu bheko thyo ani prerithrule akas trph herirheka thie. acank duijna manishru seto vstr dharn grer tinihruka cheuma ubhie. ti duijna manishrule prerithrulai bhne, "galilka manishru, timihru yham kin akasttrph herdai ubhirhekachau? timihrule yesulai timihrudekhi svrg-arohn bheko dekhyau. jsri timihrule uhamlai janu bheko dekhyau tysi nai uham phrki aunu hunech." tyspch prerithru jaitun prvt-dekhi yruslem tir lage. yo prvt yruslemdekhi pray adha mail tadho ch. prerithru shrbhitr pse. tinihru tyhi thaumma ge jham tinihru bseka thie; yo kotha mathillho tlama thyo. prerithru thie ptrus, yuhnnu, yakub andriyas, philip, thoma, brthulmai, mtti, yakub (alphysko choro) r simon (knani) r yhuda (yakubko choro). prerithru ek sath thie. ekai udvesyko lagi tinihrule lgarat parthna grirheka thie. kehi nar-ihru, mriyam yesuko ama ani uhamka bhaihru pni ty-ham prerithrusmg thie. kehi din psat tyham visvas grnehruko sbha bhirheko thyo. sbhama jhndai ek sy bis jna manishru thie. ptrus ubhie r bhne, "bhaihru ho! daudko madhym pvitr atmale kehi ght-nahru ghtnechn bhni dhrmsastma bhneka thie. uni yhudako visyama bat girheka thie jo hamra dlka ek jna thie. yhudale hamisrit seva greka thie ani ti manishruka marg drsk bhe jsle yesulai pkre." yhudalai paisa dier tyso grn khtaeko thyo. aphno dust kamko paisale euta jmin kinyo. tr yhuda umdho munto bher

pcharyo, tysko srir khulla bher phutyo, sbai andra bhumdihru nskie. yo ghtnabat smpurn yerusalemko jnsadhrnle siksia pae. tysaikarnle ty khetko nam manishrule hklidama rakhe. tinihruko bhasama hklid-mako arth, "rgtko khet" hunch. ptrusle bhne, "bhjns-mgrhma yhudako visyama ysto lekchieko chh'usko ghr jnhin hos. kohi pni tyham nbsun." ysaikarn ab arko manis hamismg smmilit hos r yesu punrutthan hunu bheko gvahi bnos. yo manis hamrai toliko hunuprch jo prbhu yesuko jivnkai bhri hamismg rheko hunu prch. yo manis yuhnnale manishrulai bptisma dieko dindekhi yesuko svrg arohn bheko dinsmm hamismg rheko hunuprch." prerithrule duijna manishru toliko smks rakhe. ekjna yusuph brnbas thie. jsai jsts pni bhnninthyo. arko manis mttiayas thyio. prerithrule prarthna gre, "prbhu, tpaime sbai ko mnka kurahru jannu hunch. hamilai dekhaunu hos yi duijna mdhye kslai yo kam graun tpaime channu bheko ch. yhudale tyslai chade ani tini vastvma khamka thie tyhim ge. prbhu, hamilai dekhaunuhos ki kun manisle ek pre-ritko sthan linu prne ho." prerithrule dui jnabat ekjna channlai cittha gre. citthama mttiayasko naam pryio. ysaikarnle any egharjna prerithru shit u pni ek prerit hun puge.

2

jb pentikoskodin aipugyo, prerithru sbai ekai thaumma jmma bheka thie. acank svrgbat jodle huri btas cle jstai euta avajle tinihru jun kothama bsirheka thie tys kothalai smpurn prkarle dhakidiyo. tinihrule agoka jvalahru jsto dekhe. ti jvalahru vibhajit bher prtyek manismathi bsyio. tinihru sbai pvitr atmale pripurn bhe r tinihrule vibhinn bhasahrma boln thale. pvitr atmale tinihurulai tyso grn skti prdan grnubhyo. tysbela yruslemma kehi dharmik yhudihru bsthe. tinihru smsarko prtyek rastrbat aeka thie. tinihru dherai jso avaj sune pchi ae. prerithrule a-aphna bhasama boleko suner tinihru chhk pre. yi sbai yhudihru ysma arscy kcit bhe. tinihrule bujhenni ki kstri prerithru ysto grn sksm bhe. tinihrule bhne, "her! yi manishru jo bolirheka chn tinihru sbai galilbat aeka hun. tr hami tinihrule boleka sbdhr hamro apnai bhasama sunirheka chaum. yo kstri smbhv bhyo? hami vibhinn thaumhrubat aeka haum parthiya, mediya, elam, mesopotamiya, yhudiya, kpodisiya, ponts, esiya, phrigiya, pyamphiliya, misrdes, sairin cheuko libiya, rom kreti r arbiyabta. hami ktipy jnmjat yhudihru haum ani aru ktilai yhudi dhrmma privrtu griko ch. hami ti vibhinn deshrubat aeka haum. tr hami ti manishrulai hamro apnai bhasama sunn skchaum. tinihrule prmesvrko visyama bhneka sbai mhan kurahru hami bujhn skchaum." manishru sbai arscy kcit r alml bhe. tinihrule apsama prsn gre, "ysko mtlb ke hun skthyo?" tr any manishru tinihrumathi hamsirheka thie. ti manishrule soce ki prerithrule khub dakhrs pie ani mate. tyspch ptrus any eghar jna prerithrusit ubhie. sbai jnsmdayle sunne grer unle jodsmg kraer bhne. unle bhne, "mera yhudi dajyu-bhaihru r yruslemaka basindahru, mlai dhyan dier sun! m tinihrule jannu prne avsyk kurahru bhnn lageko chu. yi manishru tinihrule soce jstai

mateka chainn. ahile bihanko bhrkhr nau matr bjeko ch. aj yham bhirheka kura agmvkta yoelle bhneka hun 'prmesvr bhnnuhunchantim dinhruma sbai manishrumathi mero atma khnyaidinechu, timra chora ani chorihrule agmvani grnechn. timra jvan manishrule drsnhr dekhnechn. timra budha manishrule vises drsnhr dekhnechn. tsysela, m mero atma khnaunechu, mero sevkhr, purus r strihrumathi, ani tinihrule agmvani grnechn. m chhk prdo cijhrumathi akasma dekaunechu, tl prthvima, m prmanhr dinechu. tyham rgt, ago, r ghna dhumva hunech. gham andhkarmy bhi bdline ch ani jun rgt srh rktim hunech tb prmprbhuko mhan r mhimamy din aunech. ani hrek manis j-jhle prmprbhumathi visvas grnech bcainech.' "mero yhudi dajyu-bhaihru, yi sdbhruma dhyan deuh nasrtko basinda yesu visist manis hunuhunthy. prmesvrle yo spst rupma tinihrulai dekaunu bhyo. prmesvrle yesuko madhymdvara sktisali ani arscjnk kurahru grer yslai prman grnubhyo. tinihru sbai jnale yi kurahru dekecha chau. yesulai timihruma sumpieko thiyo ani tinihrule uhamlai maryau. ti manishruka shayta lier josit prmesvrko niym chain tinihrule yesulai krusma kila thokyau. tr prmesvrilai yi sbai ghtna hune thaha thiyo. yo prmesvrkai yojna thiyo. prmesvrle yo yojna dherai aghi bnaunu bheko thiyo. yesule mrtyuko pida khpnu pry, tr prmesvrle uhamlai mrtyubat chutkara dinubhyo. mrtyule yesulai smaln sken. prmesvrle yesulai mrtyubat lyauunu bhyo. daudle yesuko visyama ysto bhneka thieh'sdhaim maile prbhulai smmukh dekhem, mlai bcaumn uham mero dahinetir hunuhunch.' ysaile mero hrdy anndit ch r mero mukh anndsit boldch. mero srile pni asama bhrosa grnech. kinbhne tpaimle mero pranlai patalma chodnuhunechain. tinihrule aphna ek pvitr jnlai cihanma kuhunudinechainau. tinihrule mlai ksri bamcn sikayau tinihru mero cheuma aunechau ani mlai anndle bhridinechau.' "mera dajyu-bhaihru, m tinihrulai purn ruple hamra purkha daudko visyama bhnn skchu. uham mrnu bhyo r gadiyo. uhamko cihan ajh smm hamismg ch. daud ek agmvkta thie ani prmesvrle bhnnu bheka kurahru jandthe. prmesvrle daudlai vcn dinu bheko thiyo ki unakai privarbat kunai ekjnalai daud jstai raja bnaunechu bhni. ysto ghtna hun aghi nai daudlai yo kura thaha thiyo. ysaikarn yesuko punrutthanko visyama daudle bhneh' uhamlai nrkma chadieko thien. uhamko srir cihanma sden.' yo unai yesu hun jslai prmesvrle mrtyubat baurae, hami sbai tys styko gvahi chaum. yskarn prmesvrle uhamko dahine pti yesulai uthaunu bhyo. prmesvrle uhamlai pvitr atma dinu bhyo, jo uhamle din prtijna grnu bheko thiyo. ani uhamle tyo pvitr atma khnaunu bhyo jo tinihrule ahile dekhchau ani sunchau. daud svrgma cdhigenn. yo t yesu hunuhunthy jo svrg janubhyo. daud aphaile bhneh' prmprbhule mero prbhulai bhnnu bhyoh mero dahine t10rph bs, jbsmm timra struhru timro paitala muni rakhdin' bhjnsmgrh 110:1 "ysaile sbai yhudi manishrule yo stylai jannu prchh prmesvrle yesulai prbhu r khrist bnaunu bhyo. uham tyhi manis hunuhunthy jslai tinihrule krusma kila thokyau." jb manishrule tyo sune tinihru atyntai duhkhith bhe. tinihrule ptrus r any prerithrulai

sodhe, "he bhaihru ho, hamile ke grnu prch?" ptrusle tinihrulai bhne, "tinihruka hradyhru ani jivnhru privtrn gr, tb tinihru prtyek yesu khristko nauma bptisma leo. tb prmesvrle tinihruka paphrulai ksma gridinu hunech r tinihrule pvitr-atmako uphar paunchau. yo prtijna tinihruko lagi ani tinihruko balkhruko lagi ani ti sbai manishruka lagi pni ho jo tadha chn. yo ti prtyek manisko lagi ho jslai prbhu hamra prmesvrle aphaima bolaunu hunch." ptrusle tinihrulai yi ani any anek sdbhrudvara cetavni pni die, "unihrulai agrh gre ki svym tinihrule yi dust pustabat jogau." tb ti manishru jslle ptruska sndes mane, bptisma lie. tys dinma jhndai tin hjar jti manishru visvasihruko jhundma thpie. ti visvasihru lgtar apsma bhetghat girrhe. tinihrule aphna smy prerithrule dieka siksa sikma pryog gre. tinihru ekarkama sajhedar bhe. tinihru ek sath khamdai thie ani ek sath prarthna grdai thie. prerithrule dherai sktipurn r arscypurn kamhru gre. ani prtyek manisle arscy misrit bhy anubhv gre. sbai visvasihru smgai bse. sbai kurahru apsma bamdcum gre. visvasihrule aphno jminhru r aphno je jti smpttihu thie, sbai bece ani becer paeko paisa hrek manisko avsyktako anupatma bamde. tinihruko prtyek din mndir pranganma bhet hunthy. tinihru sbaiko eutai uddeyy thiyo. tinihru anndit bher ani imandari hrdy lier aphna ghrma smgai roti tukrae ani khae. tinihrule prmesvrko prmsa gre ani sbai manishrule unihrulai mn pramthe. adhik bhnda adhik manishrule smrksn pae r prbhule tinihrulai visvasihruko hulma smmilit gre. ptrusle ek lngdo manislai niko pardchn.

3

ekdin ptrus r yuhnnna mndir ge. tytibela apranhko tin bjeko thiyo. yo dainik prarthna grne bela thiyo. jb tinihru mndir prangn tir girheka thie, tyham ekjna manis thie. jivnbhri nai tyo manis lngdo thiyo. u himdn sktain thiyo, ysaile kehi sathihrule uslai bokne grthe r prtyek din mndirma lyaneu grthe. tinihrule tyo lngdo manislai mndir bahir euta dhokako md-hye cheuma rakhe jslai sundr-dvar bhnninthy. tyham tys manisle mndir jane manishrusmg paisa magne grthy. tysdin tyo manisle ptrus r yuhnnalai mndirko prangnbhitr girheko dekhio. usle tinihrusmg paisa magyo. ptrus r yuhnnale tys lngdo manislai ektk laer here ani ptrusle bhne, "hamilai her!" tys manisle tinihrubat kehi paune asale tinihrulai dhyan lgaer heryo. tr ptrusle bhne, "msmg kunai sun athva camdi chain, tr msgm je ch tyo timilai dinechu. nasrtko yesu khristko sktile jurukk uth r himd." tyspch ptrusle tys manisko dahine hah pker uthae ani acank usko khutta ani goli gamthahru bliyo bhyo. tyo manis uphriyo r jurukk khda ubhiyo r himdn thalyo. tyo mndirko prangnbhitr tinihru smgai gyo. tyo hid-dai, uphrmdai, prmesvrko stuti gairheko thiyo. sbai manishrule uslai cine ki tyo manis lngdo thiyo r u prtyek din mndirko sundrdvarko samu bser paisa magdthy. ab tinihrule tyhi manishrulai himddai r prbhuko stuti gamdaui greko dekke. manishru chhk pre. tinihrule yo ksri hun skyo bhner bujhn skenn. tyo manisle ptrus r yuhnnalai lgtar smati rhyo. sbai

manishru ckit bheka thie karn tyo lngdo manis niko bheko thiyu. tinihru ptrus r yuhna bheko sulemanko dlanma dgure. jb ptrusle ysto dekke, unle manishru-lai bhne, “mera yhudi dajyu-bhaihru ho! timihru kin ysa acmbh manirheka chau?” timihrule hamilai ysto prkarle herirhekachau ki manam, hamile hamro skti r bhktile tyo manislai himdne samrth bnayau. hoin! yo prmesvrle grnu bheko ho! uham abrahamka prmesvr, ishakka prmesvr r yakubka prmesvr hunuhunch. uham hamr sbai purkhahruka prmesvr hunuhunch. uhamle uhamka khas sevk yesulai mhimit tulyaunu bhyo jslai timihrule marn bhni sumpiyau. pilatsle yesulai mukt gridine nirny greka thie. tr timihrule yesulai hami cahmdainau bhnyau. yesu pvitr r asl hunuhunthyo, tr timihrule bhnyau timihru uhamlai camhdainau. timihrule yesuko stama jyanmaralai chodi magyau. ani timihrule ek ysto manislai mario yo jivn srot hunuhunch! tr prmesvrle uhamlai mrtyubat bauraunu bhyo. hami tysko gvahi chaum-hamile aphnai amkhale dekkeha haum. yesuma visvas rhekai karn yo manis ahile niko bhyo. ysto hun geko karn cahim hami yesuko sktima purn visvas rakhdchau. yesuma visvas bheko karnle yo manis niko bheko ch. timihrule uslai dekhchau ani timihrule uslai cinchau. “mera dajyu-bhaihru, timihrule yesulai ke ke gryau, m jandchu. timihrule aphaile bujhenau timihru ke grirheka thiyau, timihruka netahrule pni bujhenn. prmesvrle sbai agmvtahruko madhymdvara bhniknu bheko thiyu ki khrist pidit hunechn r mrnechn. maile timihruelai bhnekochu ksri prmesvrle yi kurahru purn grnubhyo. ysaile timihrule aphna hrdyhru r jivn privrtn grnai prchl! prmesvr trph rphk ani uhamle timihruko paprhulai ksma dinuhunch. tyspch rpbhule timihru-lai atmik visramko smy dinuhunch. uhamle yesulai pthanuhunch, jslai uhamle timihruka nimti khristko rupma cunu bhekokh. tr yesu tysbela smm svrgma bsenai prch, jb smm hrek thok pheri vyvsthit hum-daimn. prmesvrle ys smkyo visyama dherai philyai uhamko pvitr agmvtadvvara bhniknu bheko thiyu. mosale bhnnubhyo, ‘prmpbrbhu timihruka prmesvrle timihruelai ekjna agmvtka dinuhunch. tyo agmvtka timihruka aphnai smprdaybat aunechn. u m jstai hunech. ti agmvtale bhneka sbai kurahru timihrule paln grnu prnech. ydi kunai manisle tyo agmvtako bhnai paln grn bhne uslai prmesvrko manishrubat alg grinu prch ani dhvms parinu prch. samuel r sbai any agmvtahru jo uni pchi ae prmesvrko nimti bole ani tinihrule yo smkyo barema bhne. timihrule agmvtahrule je bhne ti grhn griskekachau. timihrule prmesvr ani timihruka purkhahru majh bheko krar svikar griskekachau. prmesvrle tpaimhruka purkha abrahamlai bhnnubhyo, ‘prthvima bheko sbai rasthrh timihruka santandvara dhny hunech.’ prmesvrle uhamka khas sevk pthaunu bhyo. uhamle unlai phile timihrukham nai pthaunu bhyo timihru prtyeklai dust pthbat thait aris dinlai prmesvrle yesulai pthaunu bhyo.” 31

jb ptrus r yuhna manishrusmg bolirheka thie, kehi manishru tinihrukham ae. tinihru yhudi pujaharhru

mndirko dekhrekhe grnehruko kptan r kehi sdukihru thie. ptrus r yuhnnale je jti kurahru manishrulai sikae tyskarnle tinihru risaiskeka thie. ti dui prerithrule bhndai thie manishru mrtyubat jagnechn. yesuko udahrn dier tinihrule yo sikae. yhudi aguvahrule ptrus r yuhnnalai pkre ani jelma thunama rakhe. rat priskeko thiyu, ysaile tinihrule ptrus r yuhnnalai arko din smm jelma rakhe. tr dherai manishru jjsle ptrus r yuhnnako smacar suneka thie, tinihru visvasi bnne. yssth ahile tyaham prayh pamc hjar purushru visvasihruko hulma thie. arko din yhudi aguvahrub, budha yhudi aguvahrur r sastrihru yruslemma bhetn bhe. prdhan pujahari hnna, kaiyapha, yuhna r alekjandrhr tyaham thie. sbai mansihru jo prdhan pujahari cunine ek privarka thie. tinihrule ptrus r yuhnnalai sbajina smks ubhyae. yhudi aguvahrule tinihrulai dherai plt sodhe, “ys lngdo manislai timihrule ksri thik paryo? ke sktile timihrule yo kam gryau? ksko adhihar lier timihrule yso gryau?” tb pvitr atmale ptrus bhripurh bhyo. unle tinihrulai bhne, “manishruka aguvahrur r budha aguvahrurh timihrule ysta sai kam greko visyama ahile hamilai prsn grirhechau ki yo lngdo manis ksri niko bhyo? timihru sbai, yhudi manishrule janun ki yo lngdo manis nasrtka yesu khristko sktidvara niko bheko ho! jslai timihrule krusma kala thokya. prmesvrle uhamlai mrtyubat jivnma bauraunu bhyo. yo manis lngdo thiyu, tr ab thik ch. u timihru samu ubhin samrth ch yesuko sktile grda! yesu hunuhunchh’yo dhun-galai timi dkrmihrule kunai mhtv nai dienau tr yo dhunga mul-dhunga hungeko ch.’ yesu matr ek tysto hunuhunch jo manishrulai bcaun yogy hunu hunch. uhamko namu matr yo smsarka manishrulai diieko ek skti ho, jsdvara hami bcain skchau.” yhudi aguvahrule jane ki ptrus r yuhnnama kunai tyso khas prsiks r siks chain rhech bhner. tr aguvahrule ptrus r yuhna nidrsath boleka pni dekkeha thie. ysaile tinihru chhk preka thie. tyspch matr tinihrule ptrus r yuhna yesusmgai rhnth bhner thaha pae. tinihrule tyo lngdo manis dui prerithruko cheuma bseko dekke. tyo manis niko bheko thiyu. ysaikarnle tinihrule ti prerithrule bhneko viruddh kehi uttr din skenn. yhudi aguvahrule tinihrulai mhasbhabat bahir jan bhne. tyspch ti yhudi netahru apasma ab ke grnu prne bhne kurama vhs gre. tinihrule bhne, “hamihrule ti prerithrusit ke grnu prne? yruslemka prtyek manishrule jandchn ki tinihrule thulo arscykrm grekachn. yo chrlnga ch. hami yslai sty hoin bhnn sktainau. tr hamihru tinihrulai yesuko visyama manishrulai ajh dherai nbtanu bhner hamile yinihrulai cetauni dinuprch. tb yo visy manishru bic ajh phailine chain.” yssth yhudi aguvahrule ptrus r yuhnnalai pheri bhitr bolae. tinihrule tinihrulai manishrulai yesuko naumma kunai kura nsikaunu bhni ades gre. tr ptrus ani yuhnnale uttr die, “prmesvr smks ke shi ch? timilai sunnu ki prmesvr lai? timihru aphai nirny gr.” hami cupcap bsn sktainau. hamile je-je sunyau r dekhyaum hamile ti kurahru manishrulai bhnnu prch.” yhudi aguvahrule tinihrulai dnd dine kunai tysto adhar paenn kinbhne je bheko thiyu tysma sbai manishru prmesvrko prmsa grirheka thie. yo cmtkar nai prmesvrkat prman thiyu. jun manis niko pariyo tini calis rvsbhnda

jyada umer pugeka thie ysaikarnle yhudi aguvahrule
 ti prerithrulai pheri cetavni die ani tinihrulai pthai-
 die. ptrus r yuhnnale yhudi aguvahruka sbha chode
 ani aphna hultir ge. tinihrule aphna hullai mukhy
 pujaharihuru ani budha yhudi aguvahrule ke-ke bh-
 neka thie sbai btai die. jb visvasihrule yo sune, tinihrule
 sbaile prmesvrlai eutai hrdyle prarthna gre. tinihrule
 prarthna gre, “he prbhu, tpaime nai ek hunu hunch
 jsle prthvi, akas, smudr r tinihruma bheka prtyek
 vstu ys prthvima bnaunu bhyo. hamra purkha daud
 tpaimko sevk hunuhunthyo. pvitr atmadvara unle
 yi sbdhru lekheh'kin smsarka manishru prmesvrko
 viruddh yojnahuru tyar parchn? yi sbai asahin chn.
 prthvika rajahuru, saskhru prmprbhu r uhamka khrist
 viruddh ldami ldn ek thamuma bhela bhe.” yi kurahuru
 samcci nai ghteka thie jb herod, pntiys pilats, jatihuru
 ani yhudihuru yesuko viruddhuma yruslemma ‘ektrit
 bhe. yesu tinihruka pvitr sevk hunu hunch. uham
 ek hunu hunch jslai tinihrule khrist hun niyukti
 diyau. yi sbai manishru tpaime tpaimko skti ani
 jnanle yojna greka sbai krm grn ektrit bhe. ani,
 ab, sunnho prmprbhu! tinihrule ke bhnihrhechn.
 tinihrule hamilai dr dekhaune kosis grihrhechn! pr-
 mpbhu, hami tpaimko sevkhu hau. hamilai ti ku-
 rahuru bhnnalai shyog grnuhos jun tpaime hamidvara
 sahsmsg bhnieko cahnu hunch. prmanhuru dier ani
 tpaimko pvitr sevk yesuko namudvara cmtkahruru grer
 ti rogi manishrulai niko pari tpaimko skti dekhau-
 nos.” visvasihruka prarthna pchi, tinihruru jham jun
 thaumma bhela bheka thie tyo thaum hlliyu. tinihruru
 pvitr atmale purn bhe, r tinihrule prmesvrko sndes
 sahsath bhne. visvasihruru vicarma ani atmama ek
 bheka thie. tys tolima bheka ksaille pni aphna cijhrulai
 aphno manenn. bru tinihrusit bheko prtyek thokma
 sajhedar bhe. prbhu yesuko mrtyubat punrutthan
 bheko barema prerithrula thulo sktismg gvahi die.
 ani prmesvrlai sbai visvasihrulai asirvad dinubhyo.
 tinihrule caheka sbai vstuhuru prapt gre. jjska aphna
 jmin r ghrhuru thie paisako nimti beci die. tinihrule
 bikribat paeko paisa prerithrulai die. tispchi hreklai
 usko avsykta anasar ko cijhru die. visvasihruru md-
 hye ekjnako naum yusuph thiyo. prerithrula tinlai
 brnabas bhndthe. ‘brnabas’ naumko arth hunch “ma-
 nis jsle arulai shyog grch.” uni saiprs deska ekjna levi
 thie. yusuphko aphnai khet thiyo. tyo unle beci die
 ani unle bikribat paeko paisa prerithrulai die.

5

hnnya namu bheko ek manis thie. unki svasniko
 naum sphira thiyo. hnnyale kehi smpti bece. tr
 unle becer paeko paisako kehi ams matr prerithrlai
 die. unle becko paisako kehi ams aphno lagi rakhe.
 unki svasnilai tyo kura thaha thiyo tr u pni shmt thii.
 ptrusle bhne, “hnnya, timile kin aphno hrdy saitan-
 lai niytnrn grn diyau? timile pvitr atmalai dhoka dine
 pryas gryau. timile timro jmin becayau, tr apnai lagi
 timile kin becko paisabat kehi ams rakhayau? jmin
 becn agadi, tyo timro thiyo. ani tyo beci sekpchi pni,
 timi tyo paisa timile caheko kurama clauu skthayau.
 ysto nramro kam grne vicar timro mnma kin ayo?
 timile prmesvrlai dhamtyau hami manislai hoin.” jb
 hnnyale tysto sune, uni lde r mrihale. kehi yuvahuru

ae ani unko srir dhakidie. tispchi unko las bahir
 nikaler gadidie! ani prtyek manisle tysto ghtnako
 visyama sunepchi bhybhit bne. prayn tin ghnta pchi
 tinki svasni sphira bhitr ai. uslai aphno logne prti
 tysto ghtna ghtn geko geko thaha thien. ptrusle uslai
 bhnyo, “jmin becer timile kti paisa payau, mlai bhn.
 yti paisama! timile jmin becayau?” sphirale uttr dii, “ho,
 hamile jmin becer paeko paisa tyti nai ho.” ptrusle
 bhnyo, “kin timi r timro logne prbhuko atma jamcn
 shmt bhyau? sun! timile ti pdcaphru sunyau? yi ti
 manishruka hun jo bhrkhr timro lognelai dphn grer
 dailoma aipugeka chn! tinihrule timilai pni tysai gri
 boker bahir lanechn.” tyti nai bela sphira usko khut-
 tama ldi r pran tyagi. ti yuvahuru ae ani uslai mriskeko
 bhettea. tinihrule uslai tysi nai bahir lge ani us-
 lai usko lognekai cheuma gadidie. jmmai visvasihruru
 r any manishrula ti ghtnahuru sunaipchi sbai bhy-
 grst bhe. prerithrula manishru majh anek cmtkahruru
 ani arscymy karyhuru gre. prerithru ekaisath sule-
 manko dlanma thie. tinihruru sbaiko eutai uddaisyi
 thiyo. ksaille pni prerithrusmg samel hune amt grenn
 tr sbai manishrula prerithruko visyama ramrai kura
 gre. ani dherai manishru, duvai purushuru r narihrule
 prbhuma visvas gre ani visvasihruko tolima samel
 bhe. yskarn tinihrule bimari manishrulai glihruma
 lyae. ptrus airhekachn bhne manishrula suneka
 thie. ysaille tinihrule bimarihrulai ochyan ani ct-
 taihruma rakhe. kinbhne tinihrule soce ydi ptrusko
 chaya smm pni bimarihruma pryio bhne ti bimari-
 hrulai niko hun ythest hunech. manishru yruslemma
 viprika shrhrubat aeka thie. tinihrule bimarihruru
 r sathai tinihrulai pni lyae jsalai dust atmale staeko
 thiyo. tinihruru sbai niko bhe. prdhan pujahari r unka
 sathihuru (tys tollilai sudkihuru bhniinthyu) irsyale bhrie.
 tinihrule prerithrulai pkre ani jelma thune. r rati
 prbhuko dutle jelko dailohuru kholdie ani tinihru-
 lai bahir lyae ani bhne, “jau r mndir prangnma ub-
 hinu ani manishrulai yo nyam jivnko visyama prtyek
 kura vrnn grnu.” jb prerithrulu yo sune, tinihruru mndir
 prangnma vihanai ge ani sikaun suru gre. prmkh
 pujahari r unka sathihuru ai puge. tinihrule yhudi
 maniska smst aguvahuru shiit sbhaghirma sbha dake.
 tinihrule prerithrulai kaimdkhanabat lyaun bhni kehi
 manishru pthae. jb tinihruru jel ge tinihrule prerithru-
 lai paun skenn. tb tinihruru phrker ae ani ys visyama
 yhudi aguvahrulai btae. tinihrule bhne, “jel bnd r
 surksit ruple talca mareko thiyo. prhrihuru dailoma
 ubhirheka thie. tr jb hamile dailo kholyaum, jel khali
 thiyo.” mndirka prhrika kptan r mukhy pujaharihuru
 tyo sune. tinihruru anyolma pre. tinihruru ysbarema
 arscycikt bhe ani bhne, “ysko prinam ab ke hune
 ho?” tb arko manis ayo r tinihrulai bhnyo, “dhyau
 dinuhos! jsalai tpaimehrule jelma halnubheko thiyo
 tinihruru mndirko prangnma ubhirheka chn. tinihrule
 manishrulai siksa diirheka chn.” tispchi kptan r
 unka manishru bahir niske ani prerithrulai pkre ani
 tinihrulai lyae. tr sipahihrule tinihrulai kehi bljpti
 grenn, kinbhne tinihruru jntasmg draumthe. sipahihruru
 drae kinbhne manishru krodhit hunechn ani tinihru-
 lai dhunga hannechn. sipahihrule prerithrulai yhudi
 sbhama lyae ani yhudi aguvahuru smks ubhyae. prd-
 han pujaharile sodh kghu gre. unle bhne, “ys man-
 isko visyama manishrulai khile pni kehi nsikaunu bhni

hamile timihrluai kda ades dieka thiyaum. tr her, timihrule ke grekachaum! timihrule yruslem nai timihruko siksale bhridiyau. timihrule ys manisko mrtiyuko jimmevar hamilai thhryaun kosis grirhechau." ptrus r any prerithrule jvaph die, "hamile manishrulai bhnda prmesvrilai mannu prch. timihrule yesulai maryau. timihrule uhamlai krusma jhundyayau. tr prmesvrle jo hamra purkhahruka prmesvr hunhunch uhamlai mrtiyubat baurauu bhyo. yesulai prmesvrle aguva ani mukti datako rupma aphna dahine trph uhaunu bhyo. prmesvrle yso grnubhyo taki sbai yhudihrule aphna hrđy r jivn privrtñ grn skun ani paphruka nimti uhambat ksma prapt grn skun. hami yi kuraka gvahi chau. ani pvitr atma pñi jo prmsvrle timihrluai dinubheko thiyo jsle uhamko ajna palñ gre, yi kurahruko lagi gvahi chñ." yhudi netahru yi kura sunepchi risle cr bhe. timihrule prerithrule marn cahnthe. phrisihru mdhye ekjna tys sbhama jurukk uthe, usko naum gmliel thiyo. uni sastri thie r sbai jñtale unlai ijtj grthe. tñle manishrulai kehi ksnko lagi prerithrulai sbhaghrbat bahir laijan bhne. tyspchi unle timihrluai bhne, "israela manishru ho, yi manishru prtñ tpaimihrule je grñ vojna grnu humdaich tysma savdhan hunu hos. yad gr kehi smy aghi ke bheko thiyo jb thyudas prkt bhyo? tñle aphu mukhy manis bheko davi gre. jhñdai car sy manishrule unlai sath die. tr uslai mariyo. usko celahru chrpst bhe ani andolñ tysi ses bhyo. tyspchi galilvasi yhuda naum bheko ekjna manis ae. yo jñgnako smy thiyo. usle kehi manishrulai aphupchi lagn pñi lgae r aguvai gre. u pñi marie. ani tinka pchi lagnehru chrpst bhe. ysrtñ ab m timihrluai bhñrhechuh ti manishrubat tadh rhau. timihrluai eklai chadideu. ydi timihruko vojna manishrubat athva je timihrule grirheka chñ tyo manishrubat ho bhne yo asphl hunech. tr ydi yo prmesvrbat bheko ho bhne, tb timihrule timihrluai roknu skne chainaum. timihruko ldamī prmesvr svymko viruddhko ldamī bher smapt hola."gmlielle bhneko kurama yhudi aguvahru shmt bhe. timihrule prerithrulai pñeri bolae. timihrule timihrluai kut-pit gre ani yesuko visyama manishrulai kehi ajñ aru nbtanu bhne. tyspchi timihrule timihrluai chadi die. prerithru tyo sbha chader ge. yesuko naumma ysri apmanit painu yogy bhekoma unihru khusi bhe. timihrule manishrulai siksā din chadenn ani yesu nai khrist hunu hunch bhñne susmacar manishrulai bhññ chadenn. timihrule prtyek din mndirma, ghr-ghrma tysi nai prcar gre.

6

dhrai bhnda dherai manishru yesuka cela hun thale. tr tyhi avdhima, grik-bhasi celahrule yhudi bhasi celahruko viruddh nalis gre. timihrule davi gre ki timihruka vidhvahrule dañnik vitrma thik bhag pairheka chainun. ysrtñ bahjna prerithrule ti sbai smuhka celahrluai ek sath bolae r timihrluai bhne, "hamile ahar vitrñma shayta grñka nimti prmesvrko vcn sikaune kam lityaeka chau tr yo hamro nimti ucit hoin. ysaila dajyu-bhaihru ho, timihrubatai sat jna manishru cun. timihru sbai purus jati hunprch jsko barema manishrule ti asl chñ bhñun. timihru jo cuninchñ jñan ani pvitr-atmale priupñ

bheka hunprch. hami timihrluai yo kam grñ niyukt grnechaum. ysprkarle hami hamro smy prarthna grñma r prmesvrko vcn prcar grñma lgauñ smrtñ hunechaum." celahruka jmmāi tolile tysto vicar mñ prae. tb timihrule yi satjna manishru chaneñ stiphñs (visvaspurn r pvitr atmale priupñ bheko manis) philip, prkhurs, niknor, timon, rpnmas r nikols entiokko, jo phile yuhdi bheka thie. tyspchi timihrule yinihrluai lge ani prerithrukham upsthit grae. timihrule prarthna gre ani aphna hathru ti manishrumathi rakhe. prmesvrko vcn dherai manishrukham pugdai thiyo. yruslemma celahruko smkhya bñdñdai girheko thiyo dherai yhudi puja-harihru pñi ys visvaska cela bñe.stiphñsko viruddh yhudihru stiphñs ek anugrhi ani sktisali manisle manishru majñ arscymy kurahru ani cmtkar gre. tr ktipy yuhiru ae ani stiphñsmg rtk gre. yi yhudihru svadhin sbhaghrbat aeka thie. yi yhudihru sairinibat aeka thie. alekjendriya ani silisiya ani esiyaka thie. timihrule stiphñsmg bñs gre. tr atmale stiphñlai bud-dhimanisgm bolñ sgñairheko thiyo. ysrtñ yhudihrule tinisit bñs grñ skenn tb unihrule kehi manishrulai ghus dñer bolñ lgae, "hamile mosa r prmesvrka visyama stiphñsle dhñm ninda greko suneka chau." yso gre timihrule manishru, agrj yhudi aguvahru r sastrihrluai ukxae (cmkxae) timihru kuddh bhe ani timihru aer stiphñslai smate ani timihrule unlai yhudi sbhaghrma yhudihruka sbhama upsthit graer. timihrule kehi jñuta gvahiru pñi lyae. ti jñuta gvahihrule bhñe, "ys manisle sdavio yo pvitr sthan ani mosako niym viruddh bolch. nasrtka yesule yo thaum dhvñs parnu hunech ani mosale hamilai dinubheko dsturhru bñlidiñu hunech bhñi yo manisle bhneko sunekachaum." sbhama bsirheka sbai manishrule stiphñslai amkha gader here. unko anuhar svrgdut jsto dekhinthyo, hrekle tyo dekhio. 23

7

prdhñ pujaharile stiphñslai bhñe, "ke yi kurahru sty hun?" stiphñsle uttr die, "mera yhudi pitahru r dajyubhaihru, mlai dhyansit sun. hamra purkha abraham smks mhimamy prmesvr prkt hunubhyo. abraham tysbela mesopotamiyama thie. yo uham haranama rhñu bhñda phileko kura ho. prmesvrle abraham-lai bhññubhyo, 'timro des r tyhamka timra mnishrulai chod ani tyo desma jau, m timilai dekhauñe chu.' ysaila abrahamle kldi des chade ani haranama bññ ge. abrahamko pitkako mrtypupchi unlai prmesvrle yo thamuma pthauñu bhyo, jñam ahile timi bschau. tr uhamle abrahamlai tyo jminko kunai tukra aphno bñauñ dinubhen, khali yske ek phut matr pñi dinubhe. tr tñle prtijña gre ki bhvisyama tyo jmññ usko ani usko uttrdhikariko hunech. ydypi tys bela abrahmkō kunai sñtan thien. prmesvrle unlai bhññubhyo, timro sñtanhrule yo thaumma bsñu prñech. tyhamka manishrule timihrluai dñ bñauñe chñ r car sy rvs smm kuvyvahr greñ rakhnechn. tr m tyo ras-trlai dñd dìnechu jun rasrtle timihrluai dñ bñauñech.' prmesvrle yo pñi bhññubhyo, tb timra manishru tys desbat niski aunechn ani timihrule ys thaumma mlai aradhña grnechn. prmesvrle abrahamsmg ek krar bamdhñu bhyo; ys krarko smket kthña thiyo. ysrtñ

jb abrahmko choro bhyo, tyo ath dinko pugda unle khtna gridie. unko choroko naum ishak thiyo. pchi usle aphno choro yakubko pni khtna gre pchi yakuble aphna chorahrulai tysai gre. ti chorahru pchi bahrjna pitahru bhe. "tyspchi ti pitahru yusuphsmg dah grne bhe. yusuphlai misrdesma das bnaun bece. tr yusuphsmg prmesvr hunuhunthyo. yusuphle dherai duhkh-ksthru samna grnu pryto, tr prmesvrle unlai ti sbai duhkh-ksthrubat bcaunu bhyo. phirun misrdeska raja thie. uhamle yusuphlai mnptraunu bhyo ani adr pni grnu bhyo kinbhne yusuphma prmesvrbat paeko jnan thiyo. usle yusuphlai misr deska rajypal bnae ani tinlai uhamko ghrka spurn manishrumathi sasn grne adhikar die. tr spurn misrdes r knanma anikal lakego thiyo. ysle manishrulai atynt yatna bhogayo. hamra purkhahrule khane-kura kehi paun skenn. tr yakuble tyham misrdesko godamhruma annko ras ch bhner tahaa pae. yskarn unle hamra purkhahrulai tyham pthae. tinihruko tyo prthm misrdes yatna thiyo. pchibat tinihru tyham dosro plt ge. tysbela yusuphle aphna bhaihrulai u ko ho btae. ani phirunle yusuphko privarko visyma jann pae. tyb yusuphle unka pita yakublai misr desma nimirn grn kehi manishru pthae. unle jmmai apnthru pni nimtyae (jmma pchtr jna manishru). yskarna yakub misr des ae. yakub r hamra purkhahrul nmrungel smm tyham bse. tyspchi tinihruka srirhu skemma pthaiyo ani tinihrulai cihanma rakhio. yo tyhi cihan ho jun abrahmla skemma hmorka chorahrubat camdi dier kineka thiyo. "misr desma yhudihruko smkhyda bdher go. tyham adhik bhnda adhik hamra manishru upsthit thie. prmesvrle abrahamlai dinu bheko vcn pura hune smy njik airheko thiyo. tyspchi eko arko rajale misr desma sasn grn thalyo. usle yusuphko visyma kehi pni janan. ti rajale hamro manishrulai hani puryaun dhurt trikahr pryo gre. unle tinihruko bhrkhr jnmeka nanihru mros bhni bahir rakhn vadhy grae. yo tysbelako kura ho jb balk mosma jnmeka thie. ti euta khubai sundr ani prmesvrlai khusi parne balk thie. unlai tin mhina smm aphno pitako ghrma pale. jb tinihrule mosalal bahir nikale, phirunki chorile tinlai apnai choro srh syahar-susar grin. misr desvasihrule tinlai janeko prtyek visyko prsiksn die. tini vcn ani krmma drdh bhe. "jb mosa calis rvska bhe, unko aphna yhudi dajyu-bhaihrulai bhetne nirny lie. mosale ek yhudilal misrdesvasile nramro vyvhar greko dekhe. ys-rth tini tyo yhudiko rksa grn ge ani tyo misr desilal mare jsle yhudimathi kuvvyhar girirheko thiyo. prmesvrle unlai unihrukai bcauko lagai pryog girihnu bheko tinko yhudi bhaihrule bujhlan bhne mosale soce. tr tinihrule tyo bujhenn. arko din mosale dui yhudihrulai apsa jhgda greko dekhe. unle tinihrulai sant graun khoje. unle bhne, e manis ho! timihru dajyu-bhaihrul hau! kin timihru ekarko prt nramro vyvhar girirhechau?" jun manis arko manissit kuvvyhar grdaithyo tysle mosalai ghcetyo ani bhnyo? kse timilai hamro sask ani nyaykrta bnayo? jsri timile hijo misr desvasilai maryo tysi nai mlai marchau? jb mosale tysto sune tinle misrdes chode. uni midyanko desma naula manis jstai bsn thale ani tyhim unko dui chorahru bhe. "calis rvs pchi mosa sinai prvtko mrubhumima thie. blirheko

pothrako jvalama ekjna svrgdut tinko aghadi dekha pre. jb mosale ysto dekhe, uni acmbhit bhe. jb uni niyaler hern njik ge, mosale prmprbhuko avajle bhndai greko sune. prmprbhule unlai bhnnubhyo, 'm timra pitahruko prmesvr, abrahama prmesvr, ishakka prmsvr, yakubka prmesvr ham.'mosa drle kann thale. unlai tys bldai greko pothrama herne sahs bhen. prmprbhule unlai bhnnubhyo, timra jut-tahrul khol, kinbhne jun thaumma timi ubhirhachau tyo pvitr thamu ho. maile mera manishrulai misr desma atyntai kst pairheko dekhem. maile tinihruko vilap sune. m tinihrulai bcaun tl jhre. ab au, m timilai misr des pthaumchu. "yo mosa tyhi manis thie js-lai yhudihrule cahimdain bhneka thie. tinihrule unlai bhneka thie, 'ksle timilai hamro sask r nyaykrta bnayo?' tyhi manislai prmsvrle sask r uddharkko rupma pthauun bheko thiyo. prmesvrle mosalai svrgdutko madhyam pthauun bheko thiyo jo jldai greko pothrama uni aghi dekhapreko thiyo. tb mosale manishruka aguvai gre. unle ascrymy kurahrul ani cmtkarhru misr desma lal sagrma ani mrubhumima calis rvs smm gre. uni tyhi mosa thie jsle yhudihrulai bhneka thie, 'prmesvrle timihruko lagi timihrukai majhbat ek agmvkta pthauun hunech. uni m jstai nai hunechn. uni tyhi mosa hun jo yhudihrukai jmgthma ektritr bher mrubhumima smgai thie. tini tyo svrgdutsmg jo sinai prvtma tinisit bole ani tini hamra purkhahrusmg thie. mosale prmesvrbat adeshru prapt gre jsle jivn dinch. mosale hamilai ti adeshru die. "tr hamra purkhahrule mosaka ajna paln grn cahenn. tinlai svikar grenn. ani tinihrule misrdes phrki jane iccha gre. hamra purkhahrule harunlai bhne, 'mosale hamilai misr des bahir nikaler lyae. tr unlai ke bhyo hami jandainau. hamra nimti kehi devtahrul srsti grideu jo hamro aghi janechn ani hamilai aguvai grnechn.' yskarnle manishrule bacho jsto dekhine euta murti bnae. tyspchi tinihrule tyslai blihrul cdhae. manishru apnai hatle tysto cij bnayaum bhner atynt khusi thie. tr prmsvr tinihrubat tadha janu bhyo ani tinihrulai akasko jhuto devtahruko puja grn chadidinu bhyo. agmvktahruka pustkma lekhe jstai jo ghtyoh'timi yhudihrule calis rvs smm jo mrubhumima mera nimti psu-bli ani bhetihru arpn grenaum timihrule tinihrusit molekko pal ani timro devta riphmkara tara layau. tinihru murtihru thie jo tinihrule pujn lai bnayau. ti murtihru thie jsalai aradhnaka nimti bnaieko thiyo. ysai karn m tinihrulai bebilon dekki nikai tadha pthaunechu." "hamra purkhahrusmg mrubhumima "pvitr mndp" thiyo. ksr tmbu bnaun mosalai prmesvrle btaun bhyo. tinle prmesvrle dekhaun bheko yojna anasar bnae. tb yhosule hamra purkhahrulai aru ras-trhruko jmin thyaunaum aguvai gre. hamra manis jminbhit pse ani prmesvrle ani rasthrulai bahir khednu bhyo. jb hamra manishru tys nyam jminma ge, tinihrule aphusit tyhi mndp lger ge. hamra manishrule tyo mndp aphna purkhahrubat prapt greka thie, ani tinihrule tyslai daudko smy smm joager rakhe. prmesvr daudsmg atynt khusi hunubhyo. daudle prmesvrlai yakubko prmesvrka nimti bhvn nirman grn dinuhos bhni prmesvrlai agrh gre. tr suleman (daud ka putr) ek manis thie jsle uhamko lagi mndir nirman gre. "tr manislo hatle bnaeko

mindirma srvooc prmesvr bsnu hunn. jsto agmvktale bhñchn prthvi tyo thaum ho jham mera khuttahru aram grdch. ksto prkarko ghr timi mero lagi bnaun skchau? maile aram grn skne sthan tyaham kham ch? ke mera hathrule yi sbai kurahru bnaeko hoin?” tb stiphnsle bhne, “timi atteri yhudi aguvahru! timihrule aphna hrđy prmesvrlai dieka chainau!” timihrule uhamlai khilyai sunenau! pvitr-atmale timihrulai je bhñnunuhchn tyo timihrule sdhaim virodh grchau. timra purkhahrule tysai gre ani timihru uniuhru jstai chau. timihruka purkhahrule nstaeka kunai agmvkta holan? ti agmvktahrule ek dharmik aunu hunch bhner philyai bhñisheka thie. tr timihruka purkhahrule timihrulai mare. ani ahile timihrule ek dharmik manis prtı visvasghat gryau ani uhamlai maryau. timihru tyhi manishru hau jsle svrgka duthrule dieko mosako vyvsthalai grhn gryau tr paln grenaum.” jb yhudi netahrule yi kura sune timihru risle cur bhe ani unko viruddh dahra kitn thale. tr stiphns pvitr-atmale pripurn thie. stiphnsle umbho akas tir here. unle prmesvrko mhima dekhe. anle ysulai prmesvrko dahine trph ubhirheko dekhe. stiphnsle bhne, “her! maile svrg khulla ani manisko putr prmesvrko dahine trph ubhirheko dekhchu!” turuntai smst yhudi aguvahru eksath thulo svrma cicyae. timihrule aphna hatle kan bnd gre. timihru sbai eksath stiphns tir daude. timihrule unlai shr bahir phyamke ani dhunga hann thale. ti manishru jsle stiphnsko viruddh jhuto kura greka thie. timihrule aphna posak kholer savl naumko ek yuvklai die. ani tyspchi timihrule stiphns mathi dhunga hann suru gre. tr stiphns prarthna grirheka thie. unle bhne, “prbhu yesu, mero atma grhn grnuhos!” 60 tb unle ghumba teke ani jodle cicyae, “prbhu, yinihru lai yo papka nimti dos ndinuhos! yti bhñniske pchi stiphnsle deh tyag gre.

8

savlle stiphns lai marn aphno shmti die. visvasihrulai stai kehi bhkt-jnhrule stiphns lai gade. timihrule unko nimti sok gre. tyhi dindekhi yhudi hrule yruslemma visvasihrulai khubai yatna din thale. savlle pni mndli dhvms grne pryas girheka thie. u timihruko ghrma ge. usle purus r strihru lai smate, tandai bahir nikale ani jelma thune. smpurn visvasihrule yruslem choder ge. tyaham prerithru matr bse. visvasihru yhudiya r samriya bhri phailieka thie. visvasihru jo caraitir chrieka thie, jham timihru ge, prmesvrko susmacar manishrulai sunae. philip samriya shрма ge ani khristko visyma prcar gre. manishrule tyaham philiple cmtkarhru greka sune ani dekhe. philiple bhneko kurahru manishruko bhidle ek mnle dhyan lgaer sune. dherai jso manishru dust atmahrule bhet-taeka thie. tr dust atmahru jodle cicyaer manishrubat bahir niske. pksaghat lageko r lngdo manishru niko bhe. tyhi karnle grda tys shрма manishru atynt andit thie. tr tys shрма simon naum greko ekjna manis thie. philip tyham aun bhnda aghi tini jadu grdai thie ani samriyaka manishrulai ckit pareka thie. simonle ghmd sath aphulai mhan-manis davi grthe. nimnstrka dekhi ati prmuhk manishrule simon prtı khubai dhyan die. timihrule bhne, “ys maniskoma isvriy skti ch tysailai ‘mhan sktit bhñnichi’ simonle

aphna jadu-kladvara manishrulai dherai smydekhi prbhavit pareka thie ani timihru unka bhkt bheka thie. tr philiple manishrulai prmesvrko rajyko visyma susmacar evm yesu khristko naumko visyma btai-die. purus-strihru jsle visvas gre timihrule bptisma lie. simon smvyle visvas gre ani bptisma lie. philip ekdm njikma bse. unle philiple greka cmtkarhru ani mhan karyhru dekhe. simon chkk pre. prerithru ajh smm yruslema nai thie. timihrule samriyaka manishrule prmesvrko vcnlai svikar ge bhñne barema sune. ysaikarnle timihrule ptrus r yuhnnalai samariya pthae. jb timihru samariya puge, timihrule samriyaka visvasihrule pvitr-atma pavos bhner prarthna gre. ti manishru prbhu yesuko naumma bptisma bheka thie, tr pvitr-atma timihru ksaimathi pni aipugeko thien. yhi karnle grda ptrus r yuhnnale prarthna gre. tb ti prerithrule timihruka hat manishruma rakhi die tb timihrule pvitr-atma prapt gre. prerithrule manishrulai hat rakhidimda timihrumathi pvitr atma diieko simonle dekhe. yskarn simonle prerithrulai paisa dekhdaui. ani bhne, “yo skti mlai pni dinuhos taki jb maile ksaimathi hat rakhta usle pvitr atma prapt gros.” ptrusle tinlai bhne, “timi r timro paisa duvai nst bhi jaos! kinbhne timile socyau ki prbhuko up-har paisale kinn skchau. ys kamma hamismg ams grhn grn sktainau. kinbhne timro hrđy prmesvr smks shi chain. timro hrđy bdlı gr ani yi kukrmhrudekhi tado bhi hal. prbhulai prarthna gr. hunsckh timro ysto socailai uhamle ksma gridnu hunch. kinbhne timi ktuta irsyale bhrieko ani papko adhinma bheko m dekhdchu.” simonle jvaph die, “timihrule mero lagi prbhulai prarthna grideu. prarthna grideu ki timihrule bhneka kunai pni kura m mathi nghtos.” tyspchi, ti dui prerithrule aphno gvahi die ani prbhuko sndes sunae. tyspchi timihru yruslem phrke. timihru jamda humdi samriyaka dherai shrhru bher ge ani jta-jta psdai ge. tytattir manishrulai susmacar prcar gre. ethiyoپیavasilai philiple siksa die prmesvrko ekjna dutle philiplai bhne, “jhñt tyar hou r dksintrph jau . yruslemdekhi gajatrph jane bato jau- tyo bato mrrubhim bher janch.” yskarn philip tyar bhe ani ge. batoma unle ekjna ethiyoپیavasi manislai dekhe jo npumsk thie. uni ethiyoپیya deski rani kndkiko thula adhikar thie. uni ranika jmmai paisa-rupiyamka jimmevar thie. tyo manis aradhna grn yruslem geka thie. ahile u aphno rthma bser ghr trph girheka thie. tini agmvkta ysaiyako pustk pdhirheka thie. atmale philiplai bhne, “tys rthma jau r tysko cheuma bs.” tb philip rthko cheuma dgure ani tyo manisle pdhi rheko sune. usle ysaiya agmvktako pustk pdhirheko thiyo. philiple uslai bhne, “ke timile pdheko kura bujhdaichau?” tys manisle bhnyo, “m ksri bujhn skchu? mlai tysko manisko khamco ch jsle mlai yo vyakhya gridin skch.” tyspchi usle philiplai usko cheuma aer bsn nimntrna gryo. usle pdhdai greko dhrm sastrko ams ysto thiyoh “jsri bheda katin lnginch bhedko patha ktrneko cupcag samu ubhinch, tysri nai uni rhe. uhamko uphas griyo ani uhamka adhikarhru khosiyo. prthvima uhamko jivn smapt bhyo ani uhamko pustko visyma bhñn ko samrth hunech?” tys adhikarile philiplai bhne, “dya grer mlai bhñnuhos agmvktale ksko visyma bhneka hun? unle aphnai visyma ki any ksaiko visyma bhneka hun?” phili-

ple btaun thale. unle tyhi dhrmsastrko amsbat suru gre ani uslai yesuko visyma susmacar bhne. unihru batoma girheko bela pani bheko thaumma puge. ad-hikarile bhnyo, “her! yham pani ch! kse mlai bptisma lin dekhii rokn skch?” trespchi adhiakarile rth tham bhner ades gryo. duvai philip r adhiakari pani bhe tir orlie ani philipe tinlai bptisma die. jb tinihru pani bahir ae prbhuko atma philpbat khosiyo adhiakarile unlai pheri khilyai pni dekhnen. adhiakari aphno ghrko bato lage. uni khushi thie. tr philip asdodko shрма dekhha pre. uni sijriyako shr tir girhaika thie. asdoddekhi sijriya jamda batama prne prtyek shрма unle susmacar prcar gre.

9

tysaibela savlle yruslemma prbhuka celahrulai ajhai dr dekhaumda ani tinihruulai marne pryas grirheko thiyo. ysaille tini prdhan pujaharikham ge. savlle prdhan pujaharilai dmiskko shрма sbhaghrhruka yhudihurai khristka marg philyaunehru khoji nikalne adhiakar dimdai citthihru lekhi mamge. usle ydi kunai purus va stri visvasihru bhettae tinihruulai pkrer yruslem phrkai lyaunech. tb savl dmisk ge. jb u shrko njik puge, acank akasbat prjvlt jyoti unko caraitir cmkiyo. savl bhuimma lde. unle euta avaj unaismg bolirheko sune, “savl, savl! timi mlai kin stairhechau?” savlle bhne, “tpaim ko hunuhunch prbhu?”tyo avjle jvaph diyo, “m yesu hum. jsjai timi dukh diirhejho. uth ani shr trph jau. tyham ksaile timilai ke grnu prne btai dinech.” savlsmg yatra grirheka manishru tyham thingai ubhirhe. ti manishrule avaj sune tr ktai koi dekhnn. savl bhuimbat uthe. usko amkha kholiyo tr kehi dekhnn skenn. yskarn savlsmg aeka manishrule unko hat pkrer tinlai dmisk smm lge. tin din smm savlle n dekhnn skyo, n khayi n piyo. dmiskma yesuka ekjna cela thie. unko naum hnnya thiyo. prbhule hnnyasmg spnama bhnnubhyo, “hnnya!”hnnyale uttr diyo, “m yham chu, prbhu.” prbhule hnnyalai bhnnubhyo, “uth ani sojho gli bhne glitir jau. yhudako ghr ptta lgau. tarss bhne thaumka savl naum bheko manisilai khoj. u ahile tyahm prarthna grirhech. savlle drsn dekhio. aphno spnama usle hnnya bhne manis aphu bhetir avo r tinka hathru aphu mathi ragidie jsdvara usle pheri dekhnn skun.” tr hnnyale uttr diyo, “prbhu dherai jnale mlai ys manisko visyma bhnnisekho ch. tinihrule bhne ys manis yruslemma tpaimka pvitr manishruelai ktiko staeko ch. ahile u dmiskma aipugeko ch. mukhy pujaharihrule tpaimma visvas grne manishru sbailai pkrnu bhner unlai adhiakar diekoch.” tr prbhule hnnyalai bhnnubhyo, “jau!” maile savllai mero visyma rajahrulai, yhudihruulai r any jatihruulai btaunko nimiti ek patrko rupma cuneko chu. m uslai sbai kura dekhaunechu jsle grda mero naumko lagl usle kst bhognu prch.” yskarn hnnya tyhambat yhudaka ghrtrph lagyo. usle aphno hat savlma rakhe ani bhne, “savl, mero bhai, prbhu yesu jo timi aumda batoma dekhha prnu bhyo uhamle mlai timroma pthauun bheko ch taki timile pheri dekhnn sk r pvitr atmadvara timi bhripurn hou.” turntai, machako ktlahru jsto kehi usko amkhabat khryo.

savl pheri dekhnn skne bhe ani uther bptisma lie. trespchi unle alikti bhoin grer pun skti prapt gre.saval kehi dinsmm celahrusmg dmiskma bse. camda unle yhudihruka sbhaghrhruma yesuko visyma prcar grn thale. unle manishruulai bhne, “yesu prmesvrka putr hunuhunch.” sbai manishru savlko tysto kura suner chhk pre. tinihrule bhne, “yo tyhi manis hoin jo yruslemma thiyo ani yhi naumma visvas grne manishruelai nst grne pryas grdai thiyo? ke u yham yesuka celahrulai pkrn ani tinihruulai yruslemma mukhy pujaharihrukham lan aeko hoin?” tr savl jhn jhn prbhavsali bhe ani ysu nai khrist hunuhunch bhni siddh grdai dmiskma bsne yhudihrualai alml paridie. dherai din pchi yhudihrule savllai marne yojnahru bnae. yi yhudihrule rat-din shrko dhokama savllai dhukirheka thie. tinihru unlai marn cahnthie. tr savlle tinihruko yojna janiskeka thie. ek rat unka kehi visvasihrule tys shrbat bhagn unlai mddt gre. tinihrule savllai euta tokri bhitr hale ani shrko prkhalko euta pvalbat chiraer tl jhare. trespchi savl yruslemtir ge. unle visvasihruko jhundma smmlit hun kosis gre tr tinihru unibat drae. kinbhne savl samci nai yesuka cela hun bhner visvas grenn. tr brnabse unlai svikar gre ani prerithru kham lyae ani ksri savlle dmiskko batoma prbhulai dekkeka thie ani ksri prbhu unisit bolnu bhyo so tinihruulai vrnn gre. ani usle savlle kunai dr bina yesuko visyma dmiskma ksri prcar gre so pni bhne. ani tyskarn savl visvasihrusmgai bse. uni jttaiti nirbhy bher yruslemma prbhuko prcar grdai hide. savl prayh ti yhudihrusmg vartalap grthe jsle grik bhasa jandthe. tinihrusmg unle rtk-virtk pni gre. tr unihrule savllai marne pryas gre. jb celahrule tyo kura thaha pae ki tinihrule savllai sijriya bhne shрма lge. tyham dekhii tinihrule unlai tarss shрма pthae. tysri caraitir yhudiya, galil r samriyaka mndlihruma santi chayo. visvasihruko smuday prakrmi bhe kinki tinihru prbhuko drma bheka thie ani pvitr atmale utsahit tulyaieka thie. tysaile grda visvasihruko smkhyama brddhi hun thalyo. ptrusle yruslem vripri smpurn shrhru yatra gre. tinle ti visvasihruulai bhete jo liddama bsthe. liddama tinko ekjna atn rvs dekhii pksghat bimarle grst bheko eniyas bhne manissmg bhet bhyo. eniyas aphno vichyoainabat cln sktain thiyo ptrusle tinlai bhne, “eniyas, yesu khristle timilai niko parnu hunch, uni timro vichyauana milau.” eniyas ttikal jurukka uthyo. lidda ani saroma sbai manishrule uslai dekke thie ani prbhu yesumathi visvas bdhae.” joppa bhne shрма yesuka ekjna celi thie. unko naum tbita thiyo. unko grik naum dorks thiyo jsko arth ho “hrini”. tinle manishruka lagi sdaiv asl kamhru greki thiin ani khamco prekahruelai sdhaim paisa dinthin. ptrus liddama bheko bela tbita bimar bhi ani mri. tinihrule unko srir dhoi-pkhaler mathillo tlama rakhidie. joppama bheka celahrule ptrus liddama thiyo bhne sune. lidda joppako cheuma thiyo. ysyrth tinihrule ptruskham duijan manishru pthae. tinihrule unlai binti gre, “dya grer hami bheko thaumma chito aunuhos.” ptrus tyar bhe ani tinihrusmg lage. jb tini aipuge tinihrule tinlai mathillo kothama lge. sbai vidhvahru ptruska vripri rumdai ubhie. tinihru roi-krai vilap girheka thie. tbita jumdo humda bnaeki kothru sathai any

posakhru tinihrule dekhæ, ptrusle ti sbaijnalai kotha bahir pthæ. unle ghmda teke ani prarthna gre. tyspchi tini tbitako mrtsrtppti rphkie r bhne, “tbita jurukk uth!” unle amkhahru kholin. jb tinle ptruslai dekhin, tini uther bsin. ptrusle tinlai hatko sahara dier uthæ. tyspchi unle visvasihrluai dake, vidhuvihrluai kothabhitr bolæ. tinle tbita jumdo bheki tinihrulai dekhæ! joppako caraitirka manishrule tyo ghtnako visyma sune. dherajina prbhulai visvas grn lage. ptrus joppama dherai dinsmm bse. uni simon naumko chalako kam grne krmismg bse.

10

sijriya bhñne shrma krniliys naum bheko ekjna manis thie. uni romn ekaika pltnka ekjna kptan thie jslai “italiyn” bhñinthyo. krniliys ek jna dharmik manis thie. uni r any manishru jo unkai ghrma bsthe samco prmesvrlai aradhna grthe. unle gribhrluai ythasky paisa-rupiya dinthe krniliysle nity prmesvrko prarthna grthe. ek plt apranhñt bjetir, krniliysle spst euta drsn dekhe. tyham tinle ek svrgdut aphutirai “krniliys!” bhñdai airheko dekhe. krniliysle svrgdulai draer here ani bhne, tpaime cahnu hunch, prbhuh?”svrgdulte bhne, “prmesvrle timro prarthna sunnu bhyo ani grib, duhkhihrupti greko dya dekhnu bhyo. prmesvrle timro smjhna grnu humdaich. kehi manishru joppa shrma pthau. simonlai phrkai lyaun timra kehi manishru pthau js-lai ptrus pni bhñinch. simon jun maniskoma bsdaich usko naum pni simon nai ho. usle chalako kam grch. usko ghr smudrko njikma ch.” krniliysmsg bolne svrgdut ge krniliysle aphna duijna nokhrur r ekjna sipahilai bolæ. tyo sipahi dharmik prvrtika manis thie. tini krniliysko manisgt shyogi thiyoi. krniliysle ti tinaijnalai ramrri grer kura smjhae. tyspchi tinihrulajoppa pthaidie. arko din ti tinaijna joppa shr njik aipuge. tysbela ptrus chanamathi prarthna grn bhñi ge. tyo mdhyahrko bela thiyoi. ptrus bhoko thie. tini kihan cahnthie. tinihrule bhojin tyar grirheko bela drsn dekhe. unle akas khulla dekhe ani thulo lugao tukra jsto kehi tl khisirhethyo. tyo thulo luga tyska car kuna dvara adieko thiyoi ani bhuimma jhrirheko thiyoi. nana kisimka pranihr tyham thie- himdne pranihr, dhsrine pranihr, ani havama udme cracurungihru. tyspchi euta avajle ptruslai bhnyo, “uth ptrus, kunai pni euta sjiv prani marer khau.” tr ptrusle bhne, “m tysto khilyai grnai chain, prbhui! maile tysto kunai pni asuddh r apvitr khana khaeko chain.” tr avajle uslai dosro plt bhnyo, “prmesvrle ti sbai kurahru suddh bhoko ghosna grnu bheko ch. ysrtth timi tyslai ‘apvitr’ nsoc!” ysto ghtna tinlpt bhnyo. tyspchi sbai cijhru astirai phrkæar lgyo. ysto drsnko mtlv ke hola bhner ptrus chlk preysbela karniliysle pthaeka manishrule simonko ghr pttæ lgaæ. tinihru dailoma ubhirheka thie. tinihrule jodle bolæ ani sodhe, “ke simon ptrus yham bschn?” ptrus tyhi drsnko visyma socirheka thie. tr atmale unlai bhñnubhyo, “her! tinjna manishrule timilai khjorehchn. uth ani tllø tlama jau. ti manishrusmg apthero, nmami jau. maile tinihrulai timikham pthaeko hum.” tb ptrus ti manishru bheksam tllø tlama orle. unle bhne, “timihrule khjorirheko manis m hum. timihru kin yham ayau?”

ti manishrule bhne, “krniliys ek sainik adhikari hun. uni dharmik prvrtika manis hun uni prmesvrko aradhna grdchn. smpurn yhudihrule uhamlai smman grdchn. ek pvitr svrgdulte uhamko ghrma tpaимlai nimtnra grnu bhñnu bhetheyo taki uhamle tpaимbat kehi sndeshru sunn skun.” ptrusle tinihrulai bhitr aune r aj ratu tyhi bsne aghr gre.arkodin ptrus tyar bher ti tinjna manishrusmg ge. kehi joppaka celahru pni ptrussmg ge. arkodin tinihru sijriya bhñne shrma aipuge. krniliysle tinihrulai rpkhirheka thie. unle philyaibat aphna stantnhru r aphna sathihrluai ghrma bhela grisheka thie. jb ptrus ghrbhitr pse, krniliysle unismg bhet gre ani ptrusko pauma nihurier srddha gre. tr ptrus unlai uthne aghr gre. ptrusle bhne, “uth! m kevl timi jsai manis hum.” ptrus krniliysmg vartalap grdai bhitr pse ani tyham dherai manishru bhela bheka dekhe. unle tinihrulai bhne, “timihrule jandchau ki yhudi bher aru vmska manishrusmg ysri smgt grnu athva manishrukoma janu yhudihruko vyvsthako viruddh ho. tr prmesvrle mlai dekhai sknu bheko ch ki maile ksailai ‘apvitr’ athva ‘asuddh’ bhner bhñnu humdain. tysaikarnle m yham kunai aksep vinai aem. ab mlai bhn, ke karnle mlai ysri bolaeko ho” krniliysle bhne, “car din aghi, m ghrma prarthna grirheko thiem. tysbela apranhñt bin bjeiko thiyoi. acank ekjna svrgdut cmkilo luga lgaer mero samunne ubhie. tinle bhne, “krniliys! prmesvrle timro prarthana sunnu bhyo ani grib duhkhihrluai timile dan dieko dekhnu bhyo. prmesvrle timilai yad grnu hunch. tysaile shr joppama manishru pthau r simon jsai ptrus pni bhñinch yham aune nivedn gr. ptruslai aune aghr gr. uni simon chalako krmiko ghrma bsekachn. usko ghr smudrko cheuma ch.” yskarn maile tpaимlai turnt lier aun bhñi manis pthaem. tpaime aidinu nai hamro lagi ramro bhyo. yham hami ab prmesvr smks chaum ti sbai kurahru snnulai jo prbhule bhñnu bhñi tpaимlai ades dinu bhekoch” ptrusle boln suru gre, “ab maile samcæai bujhnu ki prmesvrko nimti sbai manishru ek sman hun. ani hrek rasthma prmesvrle tyslai svikar grnuhunch, jsle uhamko aradhana grch ani je shi ch tyo grch. prmesvr yhudihrusmg bolnu bheko ch. prmesvrle yesu khristko jo sbai manishruka prm-prbhru hunuhunch unko madhymdvara santiko susmacar unihruka lagi pthauun bhyo. yhudiya bhri ke bhyo bhñne kura timihrluai thaaha hola. yo galilma yuhnnale bptismako barema manishrluai prcar gre pchi suru bheko ho. timi nasrtka yesuko visyma jandchau. prmesvrle uhamlai pvitr-atma r skti prdan’ grer khrist bnaunu bhyo. yesu caraitirka manishruko lagi ramro kam grdai janubhyo ani pretatma va dustatma lageka manishrluai uhamle niko parnubhyo. ysle prmesvr yesuko sathma bheko prman didmch. hamile uhamle yhudiya r yruslemma grnu bheka sm-purn karyhru dekhyaum. hami tyo dekhirheka chau. tysko gvahi bnirhechau. tr tinihrulle uhamlai kathle bnaeko krusma jhundyaer mare. tr, uhamko mrtyu bheko tin din pchi prmesvrle uhamlai bauranu bhyo ani manishrluai chrlkk yesulai janubhyo. tr yesulai sbai manishrule dekhñ skenn. jjslai prmesvrle gvahiko rupma channu bheko thiyoi tinihrule matr yesuko drsn pæ. hami ti gvahihru haum uham mrtyubat baure pchi hamile yesusmgai khana-pina gryaum. yesule hamilai prcar grnu ani manishrluai

bhnnubhyo ki uhamlai matr prmesvrle jiumdo manishru ani mrthruko pni nyay grnka nimti channu bheko ho. prtyek manis jsle yesumathi visvas grdch yesuko naumma usle paphru maph paunech. smpurn agmvktahrule unko styta savit gre.” ptrus bolirheko bela sndes sunne ti sbai manishruma pvitr atma utrnu bhyo. yhudi visvasihru jo ptrussmg tyham aeka thie tinihru chkk pre kinki gair-yhudihruma pni pvitr-atmako uphar rbsieko thiyo. yhudihrule ti gair-yhudihrule vibhinn bhasahru boleka r prmesvrko stuti greko sune. tyspchi ptrusle bhne, “ke ksaille panilai rokn skch jsdvara yi manishrulai bptisma linbat rokn skinch? tinihrule pni hamihrule jstai pvitr atma prapt greka chn!” tb ptrusle krniliys, unka stnanhru ani sathihurulai yesu khrist ko naumma bptisma dine ajna die. tb manishrule ptruslai kehi din smm tyhi bsideine binti gre.

11

yhudiyama prerithru r dajyu-bhaihrule gair yhudihrule pni prmesvrko siksalai svikar greko thaha pae. tr jb ptrus yruslem rphkie ktipy yhudi visvasihrule unisimg tys visyama bhs gre. tinihrule bhne, “tpaim ti gair-yhudihruka ghr janubhyo. tpaimle tysta manishrusmg bser bhojn smm grnubhyo!” ptrusle tinihurulai smpurn ktha vistar grer btae. unle bhne, “m joppa shрма thiem. maile prarthna grirheko bela euta drsn paem. tys drsnma maile thulo luga jsto kehi akasbat tl orlirheko dekhe. tyslai tysko carai konbat smatieko thiyo. tyo m bhekoma ayo. jb maile bhitr her maile tyham carkhutthe sthlcr psuhru jmgli jnavr ghsrne srp jatyi prani ani akaska cracurungihru dekhem. tb maile euta avajle mlai bhnrheko sune, ‘uth ptrus! kunai pni jivit prani mar r khau! tr maile bhne, ‘m kdapi tyso grne chain, prbhul’ maile tysto kunai cij khaeko chain jun apvitr athva asuddh ho.’ tr akasbat aeko avajle pberi bhnyo, ‘prmesvrle ghosna grnubhyo ki yi sbai cijhru suddh chn. ysrtth timi tinihurulai apvitr nsoc!’ ysto tinplnt bhyo. tyspchi smpurn thok akas tirai lgiyo. tysai smyma m bsirheko ghrma tinjna manihru ae. ti tinjna manishrulai sijriya shrbat mero nimti pthaika thie. atmale mlai nhickicai kn jau bhnnubhyo. yi chh jna dajyu-bhaihru pni msng ae. hami krniliysko ghrma gyaum. krniliysle ghrma ubhirheko svrgdutilai dekheko kura gre. svrgdutle unlai bhne, ‘kehi manishru joppatir pthau ani simon ptruslai aunu bhinne nimtrn gr. unle tinihurulai ti kura bhnnnechn jsle timilai ani timra ghrma bsne sbai manishrulai bcaumnechn.’ jb maile bhasn suru gre, pvitr atma tinihruma tysri nai aunu bhyo jsri prambhma hamikham aunsthvu bheko thiyo. tb mlai prbhru yesuko vcenko smjhna bhyo. prbhule bhnnubheko thiyo, ‘yuhnnale manishrulai panile bptisma gre, tr timi pvitr atmadvava bptisma hunechau.’ prbhule ti manishrulai tyhi uphar dinu bhyo jun hamilai dinubheko thiyo jsle prbhru yesu khristamathi visvas gre. tb m ko hum prmesvr ko kame bnd grne?” jb yhudi visvasihrule yi kurahru sune, tinihrule rtk grn chade. tinihrule prmesvrko prmsma gre r bhne, “tb prmesvrle gair-yhudihurulai pni hrdy privtrtn grne ani hamro jstai jivn prapt grene

anumti dinu bhyo.” stiphns marie pchi khedo suru grieko karnle visvasihru carai trph chrst bhe. ktipy visvasihru phonisiya, saiprs r intiok jsta tadha-tadha thaumhruma ge. tr tinihrule yhudihurulai matr susmacar bhne. ktipy ti visvasihru saiprs r sairenika nagrikhru thie. jb ti manishru entok aipuge, tinihru griekhursmg pni boln lage ani tinihurulai prbhru yesuko visyama susmacar bhne. prbhuko skti tinihursmg thiyo. ani thulo smkhyama manishrule prbhulai visvas grn ani anusrn grn lage. entiokma nyam visvasihru bheka smachru yruslemko mndlima pugyo. ysaille tinihrule brnabasalai entiokma pthae. brnabas ek asl manis thie. u pvitr-atma r visvasle priupurn thiyo. jb uni tyham aipuge brnbasle entiokma manishruma prmesvrle atynt adhiak asirvad dinu bheko dekhe. ysle unlai atynt khusi bnayo. unle tinihurulai bhne, “aphna visvasihru khilyai nhrau. sdhaim prbhuko ajna bhitr hrdyle paln gr.” adhiak bhnda adhiak manishru prm prbhuka visvasihru bhe. tyspchi, brnabas tarss bhne shrttrph lage. uni savllai khorirheka thie. savllai jb unle bhettae, brnabasle tinlai entioK lge. savl r brnabas tyham pura ek rbs bse. tinihrule tymha mndlika sbahruma bhag lie ani dherai manishrulai siksa die. prthmplt entiokma visvasihurulai “khristynhru” bhnie. ys smyma kehi agmvktahru yruslemabat entioK tir ge. tinihru mdhye ekjna agabs thie. entiokma agabs ubhie ani pvitr-atmako marpht agmvani gre, “smpurn smsarbhri mha anikal hunech.” (yo smrat klaudiysko smyma ghtyo). celahrule yhudiyama bsne aphna dajyu-bhai r didi-bhinihurulai shayta pthauene nirny gre. prtyekle aphule jti skinch dine nirny lie. tinihrule paisa btule r brnabas r savllai die tinihrule ti paisa yhudiyaka agrjhrulai die.

12

tyti nai bela (tyhi smymai) raja herodde mndlika ktipy manishrulai staun thale. herodde yakublai trvale marnu bhne hukum die. yakub yuhnnaka bhai thie. herodde dekhe ki yhudihrule tyo mn prae. yskarn uni aghi ge ani ptruslai pni pkre. yo ghtna yhudihruko nistar cadko smyma ghteko thiyo. herodde ptruslai pkrer jelma rakhe. sohr-jna sipahihrule ptruslai kda njrma rakhe. herodde ptruslai nistar cadko pchi jnta smks lyaune yojna gre. ysaille unle ptruslai jelma rakhe. tr mndliyle ptrusko lagi prmesvr-lai lgatr prarthna grirhe. ptrus duijna sipahihruka majhma sutirheka thie. unle duita sangale bamd-hieko thiyo. aru sipahihru kaidkhanako dhokama phra diirheka thie. yo ratko smy thiyo. herodde ptruslai bholiplt jntasmks lyaun somcirhethyo. acank prmprrbhuko svrgdut tyham ubhiyo. kothab-hir prkas cmkiyo. svrgdutle ptruslai ekptti sprs grer unlai vyumjhae. dutle bhne, “camdo, uth!” sanglahru ptruska hathrubat sulkie. svrgdutle ptruslai bhne, “tyar hau, timra juttahrul lgau.” ptrusle tysai gre. dutle bhnyo, “timro vstr lgau r mero pchi lag. tb svrgdut tyhambat niskie r ptrus pni unai ko pchi lage. ptrusle janenn ki svrgdule ye girirheka thie tyo samco thiyo. unle soce ki unle drsn dekhirhechn. ptrus r svrgdut philo tyspchi dosro phre caukihru bher niskie. tb tinihru phlamko dvar bhe tir puge jsle tinihurulai

shredkehi chutyaeko thiyo. tyo prvesdvar tinihruka nimti aphai khuliyu. tys dvar bher tinihru bahir niske r ek khndko duri par grer ge. tyspchi acank svrgdut alpie. tb ptrusle ke bheko thiyo bhner taha pae ani aphailai bhne, “ab maile taha paem ki yo vastvma sty rhech. prbhule aphna svrgdut pthauunu bhyo ani mlai herodbat bcaunu bhyo. yhudihrule mmathi kehi apriy ghtna hunch bhni soce holan. tr mlai prbhule ti sbai ksthrubat mukt parnubhyo” tysko visyma jane pchi ptrus mriymuko ghrttrph lage. mriym yuhn-naki ama thiin. (yuhnnaalai mrkus pni bhnnthyoy.) dherai manishru tyham jmma bheka thie. tinihru sbaila prarthna grirheka thie. ptrusle bahirbat dailo dhkdhkae. roda naum greki keti dhoka kholn bhni gi. rodale ptrusko avaj cini r khusi bhi. khusile grda usle dhoka kholn smm bhuli. uni bhittr gi r jmma bheka jhundlai bhni, “ptrus dhokama hunuhunch! tinihrule rodalai bhne, “tm pagl hos!” tr usle yo samco ho bhni rhi. ti jhundle bhne, “yo ptrusko svrgdut hunuprch.” tr ptrusle dailo dhkdhkai rhe. jb celahrule dhoka ughare tb unihrule ptruslai dekke. tinihru unlai dekher chkk pre. ptrusle hatko isara grer tinihru-lai cupcap bsnu bhne. unle, kstri prmprbhule unlai jelbat mukt graidinu bhyo, vrnn gre. unle bhne, “yakub r any dajyu-bhaihru lai pni btaidinu.” pchibat ptrus arko thamu trph lage. arkodin sipahihru at-talie. tinihru chkk prdai thie ptruslai ke bheko hun skthyoy? ptrus ysi haraekoma tinihru anyolma pre. raja herodle ptruslai caraitir khoj tlas gre tr paun skenn. tb herodle sipahihrulai sodhkhoy grn thale. pttla nlagda sipahihrulai nai marne hukum die. pchi herod yhudiyabat sijriya shрма kehi smyko lagi tyhi bse. herode tayr r saydnvasihrusmg atynt risaeka thie. ysrrh tinihru ek smuhko rupma herodkham ae. tinihrule herodka niji sevk blstko shyog prapt gre ani hrodalai santiko lagi binti gre. kinbhne tinihrule raja herodko desbat nai bhoin prapt grdai thie. herodle tinihru smg ekdin bhet grne niscy gre. tys din herod-le sundr sahi-posak lgaeka thie. uni rajsimhasnma bse ani manishrulai smbodhn gre. manishru cicyae, “yo t prmesvrko avaj ho manisko hoin!” herodle ysto prmsa grhn gre ani prbhuko mhimalai manyta dienn. ysaille prbhuko dutle unlai manyta dienn. ysaille prbhuko dutle unlai rogi tulyae. unlai bhittr bhitrai kirale khayoy ani mre. prmesvrko sndes caraittrph phimijrthethoy ani adhih bhnda adhih manishrulai purn prbhav paryo. visvasihruka smuhru dherai guna bdher ge. brnabas r savlle yruslemma aphna kam siddhae pchi entiock phrke. tinihruka sathma yuhnna (mrkus) pni thie.

13

entiockko mndlima kehi agmvktahru r sikschr thie. tinihru brnabas, simiyan (uslai pni bhnnthyoy) lusiys (sairinivasi) mnen (herod rajsimgai hurielke manis) r savl thie. ti manishru svaile prbhuko seva grirheka thie ani upvas lieka thie. pvitr atmale tinihru lai bhnnubhyo, “khas kamko lagi mlai brnabas r savl deu. maile tinihru lai tyo kam grnlai chanechokas.” tb tinihrule upvas r prarthna gre, tinihrule brnabas r savl mathi aphno hat rakhe ani bahir pthae. brnabas r savllai pvitr atmale pthauunu bheko thiyo. tinihru

silyusiyama shrttrph ge. tinihru silyusiyabat jlyatra grdai saiprs puge. tb tinihru slamis bhne thaumma puge, tyham yhudihruka sbhaghhruma tinihrule prmesvrko susmacarko prcar gre. yuhnna r mrkus pni shyogiko rupma tinihru lsmgai thie. tinihrule smpurn tapu par grer paphos bhne shрма aipuge. tinihrule tyham ek yhudi jaduvale bhele. usko naum baryesu thiyo. uni ek jhuto agmvkta thie. baryesu smdhaim nai rsgiy pauls prsaksit bsdthe. rsgiy pauls ek buddhimani manis thie. unle brnabas r savl-lai bolae. uni prmesvrko sndes sunn cahnthie. tr jadugr ilumas brnabas r savlko virodhma thiyo. grik bhasama yesulai ilumas bhinnch. ilumasle prsasklai yesumathi visvas grn rokn cahnthie. tr savl pvitr at-male purn bheka thie. pavlle (savlko arko naum) ilumas lai here. ani bhne, “tm saitanko choro! tm sbai shi kurako stru hos. tmma saitani chhkapnja matr ch. ke taile sdhaim prbhuko styhrulai juthuma print grn choddains! ab prbhule tmlai chunu hunech ani turntai tm andha hunechs. kehi smy tm kehi dekhni skne chains yham smm ki ghamko kirni pni dekhdains.” turntai ilumasmathi dhumni ani andhar jhyo. u vripri ghumyo, ani hat smater usko marg dekhaunlai manishru khojyo. jb prsask rsgiy pavlle yo dekke, unle visvas gre. prbhuko siksako visyma uni acry ckit bhe. pavl r unismg bheka manishru paphosbat hjajma ge. tinihru pyamphiliiyako ek shr prgama ai puge. tr yuhnna mrkusle tinihru lai chade, uni yruslem phrke. tinihrule aphna yatra jari rakhe ani prga dekki pisiidiya shrko entiocktr ge. vis-ramko smyma, tinihru yhudihruka sbhaghhrubhit ge r bse. mosaki niymhru r agmvktahruko pustchr path gri. tyspchi sbha-ghrko krmcarihurle pavl r brn-abas lai ek smacar pthae. yo smacarma bhniek thiyoh “bndhuhru, ydi tpaimhru kehi bhnnuhunch, jo manishruka nimti labhdayk ch bhne, krpya bhnnuhos!” pavl ubhie. unle aphno hat utthae r bhne, “mera yhudi dajyu-bhaihru evm any jsmuh jsl prbhulai samco sddha grdch, krpya mero kuralai dhyansit sunideu! israelka prmesvrle hamra purkhahru channu bhyo, jb tinihru misrdesma prdesi bher bseka thie prmesvrle tinihru lai sph graunka nimti shyog grnubheko thiyo. prmesvrle tinihru lai misrdesbat aphna mhan sktid-vara nikali lyaunu bhyo. ani prmesvrle unihruko vyvhar tys mrubhumima calis rvs smm shnu bhyo. prmesvrle knan desma satvta rasthrulai purn dhvms parnu bhyo. uhamle ti jminhru kevl uhamka manishru lai dinubhyo. yi smpurn ghtnahrug lgbhg 450 rvsok avdhi smm thiyo.” tyspchi, prmesvrle agmvkta samuelko avdhisman tinihru lai nyaykrttahrug dinub-hyo. tb manishrule rajako mag gre. prmesvrle kiska choro savllai dinubhyo. savl binyamin kulka thie. unle calis rvs smm raja bher raj gre. savllai htae pchi prmesvrle daudlai tinihruka raja bnaunu bhyo. prmesvrle daudko visyma yso bhnnu bhyoh ‘ysiko chora daud euta manis ho jsl maile soce jsto socch. maile cahe anasar sbai kamhru usle grnech. prmesvrle aphno vcn anasar daudko euta sntanlai muktidatako rupma israelma pthauunu bhyo. tyo vm-ska sntan yesu hunuhunch. yesu aun aghi yuhnna le sbai yhudihruma prcar gre. yuhnnae tinihru lai bhne “tinihru svym print hn cahncchau bhni dekhaunka nimti bptisma leu.” yuhnnae aphno kam sidhyaune

belama bhne, 'm ko hum bhner timihru thanchau? m khrist hoin. tr uham, m pchi aanu hunech. "mera uhamko jutta phukalne smmko yogyko chain." "mera dajyu-bhaihrul! abraham privarka nanihru ani timi dhmrhbhiru gair-yuhidhru, dhyan dier mero kura sun. yo muktiko smacar hamikham pthaiskeko ch. yruslemka nivasihru ani tinihruka aguvahrule yesu svym nai muktidata hun bhner jandai janenn. ag-mvktahrule yesuko visyma lekheka sbdhru hrek visarmka dinma manishru prti pdhinch tr tinihrule ti bujhenn. yuhidhrule yesulai ninda gre. tr agmvktahrule bhneka sbdhru purn bhyo. tinihrule yesu kin mrrnu prthyo bhne kunai khas karn bhetaenn, tr tinihrule uhamlai marn bhni pilatssit mag gre. yi yuhidhrule yesuko visyma ke hunevala thiyu, dhmr-sastrma lekheka sbai pura gre. tb tinihrule yesulai krusbat jhare ani cihanma hale. tr prmesvrle uhamlai mrtyubat baurai uthaunu bhyo! ys ghtna pchi, dherai din, manishru jo-jo yesusmg galilidekhi yruslemsmm sath geke thie unihrule uhamlai dekhe. ahile ti manishru nai uhamko aru manishruka nimti gvahi hun. hamra purvjhrulai dieko prtijnako barema susmacar hami timihrulai bhncchau. hami timihruka balkhru haum ani prmesvrle yo prtijna hamra nimti yesulai mrtyubat baurai uthaunu bher pura grnu bheko ch. hamile bthjnsmgrhma pni yo kura pdhchau/timihru mera putr hau. aj m timihruka purkha bhenn. prmesvrle yesulai mrtyubat bauraanu bhyo. yesu pheri khilyai pni cihanbhitr psnu hunechain n t dhulo nai hunuhunech. tb prmesvrle bhnnubhyoh'm timihrulai pvitr r sty prtijnahru dinechu jun maile daulai diem. tr arko thaumma prmesvr bhnnuhunchh'timro ekjna pvitr shirlai cihanma kuhun diine chain.' daudle aphno avdhi bhri prmesvrko iccha anusar seva gre. tyspchi daudko mrtyu bhyo ani unka apnai purkahrusmg dphn griyo. ani unko srir cihanma sdyo. tr 'ek' jslai prmesvrle mrtyubat bauraanu bhyo uhamko srir cihanma kuhen. dajyu-bhaihru timihrule yo bujhnu prchh uhamko marpht timihruko paphruka nimti ksma prdan grieko ch. ani hrek manis jslae uhamma visvas grch ti sbai kurahrubat mukt grinch pchi nimti mosako vyvsthale timilai mukt grn sken. agmvktahrule kehi ghtna ghtnech bhner bhne, 'hosiya! savdhn! ysto ghtna aphuma ghtn ndeu. ag-mvktale bhneh 'jsle smka grchau, sun! timihru chhk prn skchau, tr mero njrdekhi tadha hau ani turntai mr kinbhne timihruko avdhima m kehi grnechu jun timihru visvas grne chainau. ydi ksailae timihrulai tysko vrnn dimda pni timihrule visvas grne chainau!" pavi r brnabasse sbhaghr coder girheko bela manishrule pheri arko visarmko dinma aunuho bhne ani yi kurahrubat ajh adhi bhnnu hos bhni timihrulai vinti gre. sbha siddhie pchi dherai yuhidhrule ani dherai manishru jo yuhidi dhrrma print bheka thie ani sty prmesvrko aradhana gairdthie, tinihruko pchi ge. pavi ani brnabas tinihrusit bole ani prmesvrko anugrh pairhn utsah die. arko visarmko dinma, shrka prayh jmmai manishru prbhuko vcn sunnlai ektrit bhe. jb yuhidhrule ti manishrulai tyham dekhe tinihruma khubai dah utpn bhyo. tinihrule nramra sbdhru bhne ani pavlsmg rtk virtk gre. tr pavi r brnabasse nidr bher bole. "prmesvrko sndes phila timi yuhidhruelai bhnn avsyk thiyu. tr timihrule

sun asvikar gryau. timihru aphaile aphulai annt jivnko nimti ayogy thanyau ab hami any jatihru trph rphknechaum. yhi nai prmprbhule hamilai grnu bhni ajna grnu bheko ch. prmprbhule bhnnubhyoh'maile timihrulai any jatiko lagi jyoti bnaekochu, taki timihrule muktiko marg sara smsarma dekhau skchau." jb gair yuhidhrule pavlle tyso bhneko sune tinihru khusi bhe. tinihrule prbhuko sndeslai smman gre. ani ktipy manishrule tyo sndesma visvas gre. tinihru tyhi manishru thie jslai annt jivnko lagi chanieka thie. ani prbhuko sndesla sara ksctrbhri prcar pairhethyo. tr yuhidhrule shrka ktipy mukhy narihru jo sty prmesvrko aradhna girheka thie, ani mukhy purushrulai pavi r brnabasko viruddh uskae. ti manishrule pavi r brnabasalai staune kam suru gre ani tinihrulai shrbat bahir nikale. ysaikarnle pavi r brnabasse tinihruko viruddh aphna khuttaka dhu-lahru tktkae. tyspchi tinihru aikoniym bhne shrtprh lage. tr entiomka bheka celahru anndit r pvitr atmale pripurn thie.

14

pavi r brnabas aikoniym shrma gre. tinihru yuhidhruka sbhaghr bhitr pse (unihrule prtyek shrma gre jstai) tinihrule ysto prkarle bole ki dherai yuhidhru ani gair-yuhidhrule unihrule bhneka kurama visvas gre. tr kehi yuhidhrule visvas grenn. ti yuhidhrule gair-yuhidhruelai uskae ani visvasihruko biruddh kubhavna srsti gre. tb pavi r brnabas aikoniymma lamo smy smm bse r prbhuko visyma nidr bhi prcar gre. tinihrule prmesvrko dyako prcar gre. ani prbhule tinihrulai cmtrkarhu r ascrymy kurahru grne skti dinu bher tinihruka sndes prmanit grnubhyo. ktipy manishru yuhidhruka pkmsa thie, jb any manishru pavi yuhidhruka pkmsa thie. ysri tyo shrka manishru dui bhagma bandle. ktipy gair-yuhidhru, ktipy yuhidhru ani yuhidhruka aguvahrule pavi r brnabasalai hani puryaune pryas gre. tinihrule unihruelai dhungale hirkaer marn cahnthe. jb pavi r brnabasse tysto sydntrhu thaha pae tinihrule tyo shr chode ani laikaoniya listra ani drbi shrhru r tyska vriprika ksctrhu trph ge. tinihrule tyham pni susmacar prcar gre. listrama ekjna lngdo manis thiyu. u jmmi dekhil lngdo thiyu ani khile pni himdeko thien. usle pavlle bhneka kurahru sunyo. pavlle uslai jhjai here ani yo thaha pae ki usma jti hunchu bhne prst visvas thiyu. ysrt pavi jodle cicyae, "aphno khuttama ubhil" tyo manis uphriyo r vripri himdn thalyo. jb pavlle je gre tyo manishrule dekhe tinihru laikaoniya bhasama cicyae. tinihrule bhne, "devtahru manishru jstai bheka chn ani tinihru hamikham aeka chn!" manishrule brnabasalai "jius"r pavllai "hrmes"bhnn lage kinbhne uni prmuks vkta thie. jiusko mndir shrko njikma thiyu. tys mndirka pujaharile shrka dvarhuma kehi samdehru ani phulka malahru lyae. tyo pujahari r tyham bsne manishrule pavi r brnabasalai bli arpn grn cahnthe. tr jb ti prerithru pavi r brnabasse tysto kura thah pae, tinihrule apnai laguhru cyate.manishru tir daude ani cicyaeh "he manishru ho! timihrule kin yso grirrechau? hami devtahru hoinau! hami timihru jstai manishru

matr hau! hami timihrlai susmacar bhnn ayaum taki timihr ysta bekarka kurahrubat htn skchau ani jivit prmesvr trph rphknhchau. uham nai ek hunuhnhc jsle akas, prthvi, smudr ani yinihruma bheka hrek thok bnaunu bhyo. biteka dinhruma uhamle sbai jatihrlai aphno iccha anasar bamcn dinubhyo tr prmesvrle grnu bheko karyle uhamko vastviktako prman gryo. uhamle timihruka lagi asl kamhru grnubhyo uhamle timihrlai akasbat vrsa dinubhyo. uhamle thik smya nai timihrlai phsl dinubhyo. uhamle timihrlai prsst ahar dinubhyo r sathai timihruka hrđy anndle pripurn paridinu bhyo.” pavl r brnabarle timihrlai ti kurahru bhne. trai pni timihrule ti bhidlai timihruko blihr arpn grn ndinlai nikai smrgsh grnu pryō. tuspchi entioḱ r aikoniymabat kehi yhudihru ae. timihrule pavl r brnabasko viruddh manishrulai bhdkae ani tyaikarnle timihrule pavlmathi dhunga hone r shrdekhi bahir tani nikale . mansihrule pavllai mariyo bhni soce. yesuka celahru (visvasihru) pavlko vripi jmma bhe. ani uni uthe r shrtir rphkie. arkodin uni r brnabsle tyo shr chade ani drbi trt lage. pavl r brnabsle drbima susmacar prcar gre. dherai manishru yesuka cela bhe. pavl r brnabas listra, aikoniym r entioḱ shr tir rphkie. ti shrhruma timihrule celahrlai atmikruple prakrmi tulyae. timihrule unihrlai visvasma drdh rhn shayta gre. timihrule bhne, “hami prmesvrko rajyma anek yatnasher prves grnu prch.” timihrule ti agrjhruma nimti upvas r prarthna gre. ti agrjhrule prbhuma aphna visvas sumpe ani ysaikarnle pavl r brnabasle tinhrulai uhamko dekhrehkma chade. pavl r brnabas pisidiya des bher pyamphiliya bhñne desma ae. timihrule sndes prga shma prcar gre ani ataliya bhñne shr trph ge. ani tyahambat smudr yatra grer timihru siriya antrgt entioḱtir ge. yhi euta shr ho jham visvasihrlai prmesvrko anugrhma sampier yo kam grn pthae, ab timihrule tyo kam siddhyaeka thie. jb pavl r brnabas tyham aipuge timihrule mndlika sdsyhruko euta sbha bolae. prmesvrle timihrusmg je grnu bhyo so vrtant timihrule visvasihrlai btaidie. timihrule bhne, “prmesvrle dhoka ugharidinu bhyo taki any jatihrule pni visvas grn skun! pavl ani brnabas celahrusit dherai lamo smy smm entioḱma bse.

15

tuspchi ktipy manishru yhudiyabat entioḱma ae. timihrule gair- yhudi dajyu-bhaihrlai siksa din suru greh “mosako vyvstha anasar jb smm khtna hudainau tbsmm timihruko mukti hune chain.” pavl r brnabas ysto siksako ghor virodhi thie ani timihrule ys visyma ti manishrusmg bhs gre. tb mndlile pavl, brnabas r any manishrlai yruslem pthaune nirny lie. ti manishru tys visyma pretihru r agrjhrusmg ajh bhs grn ge. unihruko yatalrai mndlile shyog gryo. timihru phonisiya r samriya bher ge. ti deshruma timihrule ksri gair-yhudi manishru sty prmesvtrtrph modie bhner btae. yo khbrle sbai dajyu-bhaihrlai khubai annd tulyaue. pavl, brnabas r any manishru yruslem aipuge. tyhamka prerithru, agrjhru r smpurn visvasihrule timihrlai svagt gre. pavl,

brnabas r any manishrule prmesvrle unihrumarphit grnu bheko sbai kurahru bhne. yruslemma ktipy visvasihru jo phrisihruko dlka thie uthe ani bhne, “gair-yhudi visvasihrule khtna grnai prch. mosako vyvstha mannai prch bhner hamile bhñnu prch!” tb prerithru, agrjhru ys smsya mathi ektrit bher adhyyn grn thale. ys visyma tyham lamo rthi bka bsyō. ptrus ubhie ani bhne, “mera dajyu bhaihr! prarmbhik dinhruma ke bhyo tpaimhru ramrosmg jannu hunch. prmesvrle tpaihru majhbat nai uhamko susmacar smdes gair-yhudihrlai prcar grnai mlai channu bhyo. timihrule mbat susmacar sune ani visvas gre. prmesvrle prtyekko hrđy jannu hunch ani uhamle yi gair-yhudihrlai svikar grnbhyo. prmesvrle hamilai uhamle dinubhe jstai timihrlai pvitr atma dinubhe hamilai yo dekhaunu bheko ch. prmesvrko lagi ti manishru kunai pni khndma hamile bhnda bhinn chain. visvasdvara prmesvrle unihruka hrđy suddh paridinu bhyo. timihru kin gair-yhudi dajyu-bhaihruko ghicroma juva vamdhidinu cahnhchau? ke timihru prmesvrlai krodhit bnaun pryas grirheka chau? hami r hamra purkhahru tyo juva bokar asmrth thiyaum! hoīn, hami visvas gchaum ki duvai hami r yi manishru prbhu yesuko anugrhle bcainechaum.” tuspchi smpurn dl nai sant bhe. timihrule pavl r brnabasko kurahru dhyan dier hne. pavl r brnabasle timihruka madhyam gair-yhudihru majh prmesvrle grnu bheka jmmai cmtkarhru r ascryjnk kamhru bare vrtant sunae. timihrule bhni skepci yakuble bhne, “mera dajyu-bhaihru, dhyan laker mero kura sun. simonle timihrlai ksri prmesvrle gair-yhudihrlai aphno prem prkt grnu bhyo sohi kura btae. prthm plt prmesvrle gair-yhudihrlai grhn grnubhyo ani timihrlai aphno manis bnaunu bhyo. agmvktahruko vcñhru yosmg shmt chh ‘m tuspchi phrki aune chu. m daudko ghr pheri bnaune chu, jun dhleko ch. usko ghrko bhaghru pheri bnaidine chu. jun dhvms bheko ch. ani m usko ghr nyam bnaunechu. taki any sbai manishrule prbhulai khoj- jnechn any sbai gair-yhudihru pni mera aphna manishru hun. prbhule tysi bhñnu bhyo. ani uham matr ek hunuhunch jsle sbai yi cijhru grnuhunch. ti cijhru prarmbhiko kaldekhi nai janieko ho.’ ‘ysaile hamile gair-yhudihrlai bojh dinuhumdain jo prmesvtrpti phrkekachn. bru hamile timihrlai yi kurahuma btaumadi euta citthi lekhnu prchhmurtilai cdhaeko cijhru nkchau. ysle khady asuddh parch. kunai vybhicar ngr. rgt nkchau. nimother marieka psuhru nkchau. timihrule tyso grnu humdain kinbhne tyham ajhai tysta manishru chñ jsle mosako vyvstha sikaumchn. mosako vcñhru dherai rvs dekhi prtyek visramko dinma sbhaghurma pdhindaich.” tb prerithru, agrjhru r smst mndlile nirny lie ki pavl r brnabasko sathma aphnai kehi manishru entioḱma pthaune. timihrule yhuda jslai brnabas pni bhñinch r silaslai chane. ti manishrlai yruslemka dajyu-bhaihrule khubai smman grthe. mndlile timihruka hatma yo citthi pthae.entioḱ shr ani silisiya r siriya deska gair-yhudi dajyu-bhaihrlai timihruka dajyu-bhai prerithru, agrjhrubat abhivadñhpriy dajyu-bhaihru, hamile sunekachauki ktipy hamra mndlika manishru timihrukham ae ani timihrule bhneka kurahrule timihrlai dukkhi r khinn paryo. tr hamile timihrlai tyso

bhn bhner bhnaum! timihrukham kehi cunieka manishru pthauñ ekmt bhekachauñ. tinihru hamra priy mitr brnabas r pavlsmsg aunechn. tinihrule prbhu yesu khristko sevama aphna jivn smrpn grekachn. ty-saile hamile unihrusmg yhuda r silaslai pñi pthauñ-dai chaum. tinihrule yhi citthima bheka kurahru mukhle bhñn girheka chñ. pvitr atmale socdch ki hamihrule timihrulai adhik jimmevar dinu humdain. ani tysma hami shmt chaum. tinihrule yti matr grñu avsy chh murtihrulai arpn grieko khady nkhañ. rgt nkhanu nimother marieko psuhru nkhanu, kunai prkarko pñi yaun paphru ngrñu. ydi timihru upyukt kurahrubat tadha rhñchau bhñe, tinihrule ramro grñechna. ab hami bida magchaum.” ysrtñ pavl, brñ-abas, yhuda r silasle yruslem chader entiok ge. tyham tinihrule visvasihruko smuh bhela pare ani tinihurulai citthi die. visvasihrule tyo citthi pdhiske pchi tysle ut-sahit parekoma tinihru anndit bhe. yhuda r silas pñi agmvtkahru thie. tinihurulai utsah dñn r drdh bñauñ tinihrule pñi nikai kurahru gre. tyham kehi smy bse pchi yhuda r silas phrke. tinihrule visvasihru-bat santiko asirvad pae pchi yruslemka dajyu bhaihru jsle tinihurulai tys kamma pthaeke thie tinihrukham phrke. tr pavl r brñabas entokma nai bse. tinihru r any manishrule tyham susmacar prcar gre ani prb-huko smdes sikae. kehi dñn pchi, pavlle brñabaslai bhñe, “hamile dherai shrhrama prbhuko sndes bh-nyaum. hami ti shrhrama hamra dajyu-bhai didi-bhinhiru ke grdai holan bhñner hernlai ekplt bhetñ janu prch.” brñabasle yuhñna mrkuslai pñi smgai lai-jan cahñthe. tr tinihruko prthm yatrama nai tinihru-lai yuhñna mrkusle chadeka thie. pyamphiliyama unle tinihrusmg ek sath nlin jod gre. pavl r brñ-abas majhma ys visyama gñn crca bhyo. tinihru chut-tie ani bhinda bhñndai bato lage. brñabas mrkuslai lier smudr yatra grdai saiprstir lage. pavlle silaslai aphusit lan cune ani ge. antiokka dajyu-bhaihrule pavilai prbhuko rekhdekhama rakhe ani bahir pthai-die. mndlihru ajh bliyo bñamudai pavl r silas siriyar r silisiya deshru humdai ge.

16

pavl drbi r listra shrhrama puge. khristka ekjna cela timothi tyham thie. timothiki ama yhudi thiin tr yesuma visvas rgthñ. unko babu grik thie. listra r aikoniymvasi visvasihrule timothilai smman grthe. tinihrule unko visyama ramro kura grthe. pavlle aphno yatrama timothilai sath lan cahñthe. tr tys ilakama bsne yhudihurulai unko babu yhudi hoin grik hun bhñner thaha thiyò. ysaile pavlle yhudihurulai khusi parñko lagi timothilai khtna gre. tinihru shrhru humdai yatra gre ani yruslemka pre-rithru r agrjhrule dieko nirnyhru r niymhru vis-vasihurulai btae ani tinihurulai yi niymhru palñ grñ bhñe. yskarn mndlihru visvasma bliyo bñidai ani dñn prtñ dñn smkhyama bdhdai thiyò. pavl r tin-ismg any manishru phrigiya r gltiya bhñne des hum-dai ge. pvitr atmale tinihurulai esiya desma des sus-macar prcar grñe anumti dinu bhñn. pavl r tim-othi maisiya des tir lage. tinihru bithniya des jan jahñthe. tr yesuko atmale tyatatir jane anumti dinu bhñn. ysrtñ tinihru maisiya des bher troas shr ge.

tys rat pavlle euta drsn pae. unko drsnma ekjna ma-nis myasidoniya bat unкома ayo. tys manis tyham ubhiyo r vinti gryò, “myasidoniya par grñuhos ani hamilai shyog grñuhos!” pavlle tysto spna dekhe pchi hami turñt myasidoniya jan tyar bhyauñ. hamile bujhyauñ ki prmesvrle hamilai ti manishrulai sus-macar bhñn bolauñu bheko ho. euta hjajma troas chadi hami smudr yatra grdai somothresko taputir gyaum. arko dñn hami smudr yatra grer niyapolis shr ai puygauñ. tyspchi hami philippi gyaum. yo myasidoniya anclko mukhy shr ho ani yo romihruko shr ho. hamihru yham kehi dñn bsyaum. visramko dinma hami shrko mukhy phatkbñt niskyauñ ani ndi tir gyaum. hamile socyaum ki tyham parthna grñe euta thaum hun skthiyò. kehi pñti manishru tyham bhela bheka thie. yskarn hami bsyaum ani tinihrusmg bat grñn lagyaum. tyham thaitaira bhñne shrbat lidiya naumki ek pñti manis pñi thii. usko pesa baiguni luga becne thiyò. tinle samco prmesvrko aradhna rgthñ. lidiyaile pavl boleko sunirheki thii ani prbhule pavlle bhñeko kura visvas graun usko hrdy ugari-dinu bhyò. tini r unka ghrama bsne sbailai bptisma griyo. tyspchi lidiyaile aphno ghrama hamilai nimito grin. tinle bhññn, “ydi tpaimhrule mlai prbhu yesuko samco visvasi manuñ hunch bhñe, mero ghrama aunu hos ani bsnu hos.” tinle aphna ghrama hamilai bññ bhñi jod grin. ek smy jb hami parthna sthlma girheko bela yo ghtna ghtyò. euti nokrñi ketile hami-lai bheti. ubhitr euta khas atma thiyò. tys atmale uslai bhvisyama ke hun skch bhñne kura btaune skti diyò. tyso grer tys nokrñile aphno malikhruko nimito dherai paisa kmaune grthi. tys ketile pavl r hami-lai pchyai. tyo cicyai ani bhñi, “yi manishru ekd-mai srvooc prmesvrko das hun! tinihrule muktiko bato timihurulai btairhechn.” usle ysto dherai dñnsmm gri. ysle pavllai dikl lagyò ani ysaile u phrkyò ani tyo atmalai bhnyò, “yesu khristko sktile m tmlai ajna grchu, tys ketibat bahir niski!” tyo atma lgttai bahir niskyò. ys ketika malikhrule tyo dekhe ani tinihurulai thaha bhyò ani tinihrule bujhe ki ab tys ketilai paisa kmaun sktainñ. ysaile tinihrule pavl r silaslai pkre ani mukhy thaumma puryae jham shr adhikarihru thie. pavl r silaslai pkrer lyae ani hakimhurulai bhñe, “yi manishru yhudi hun. yinihrule hamro shрма gdbdi grairhechn. yinihrule riti-thithiru sikaun-daichñ jo hamilai grhñ grñ anumti chain. hami romñ nagrikhru haum r ti kurahru grñ sktairñau.” bhi-dle manishrulai pavl r silasmathi akrñm grñ sath diyò. tyhamka hakimhrule pavl r silasko lugahru cy-ati die r manishrulai kutne ades die. tinihrule pavl r silaslai dheraiplt kut-pit gre ani tinihurulai jelma thune. jelka adhikarilai tinihrule bhñe, “yinihru-lai khubai hosiyañ sath phra dinu!” jelko adhikarile tysto vises ades sunepchi pavl r silaslai nikkañ bhitr pugne jelma thune. une tinihruka khutta thingurama kse. mdhyrat tir pavl r silasle parthna grdai r prb-huko bhññhru gairheka thie. ani kaidihrule tinihru-lai sune. acank tyham thulo bhuimcalo ayo jsle jelko jg pñi hliiyò. tyspchi turuntai jelko sbai dhokahru kholie. sbai kaidihru bamdheka sanglahrubat mukt bhe. jb jel adhikari jage. unle jelka sbai dhokahru kholieka dekhe. kaidihru aghi nai bhagi sekko kura usle socyo. yskarn trvar nikaler jel adhikari aphailai

marn tyar bheko thiyo. tr pavl cicyayo, “aphailai ghat ngr. hami sbai jna yhim chaum.” jel adhi-karile btti lyaun ades gre. tyspchi u drle kamdai bhitr daudyo u pavl r silasko samu ldyo. tyspchi tinihrulai bahir nikalyo ani bhnyo, “mhodyhru! mukti paunlai maile ke grnu prla?” tinihrule uslai bhne, “prbhu yesuma visvas gr th timi r timro ghrka manishrule mukti paunechn.” ysrt h pavl r silasle prbhuko snds jel adhi-kari r usko ghrma bheka sbailai bhne. nikkai rat chippiskeko thiyo, yskarn jel adhi-karile pavl r silaslai lyaer tinihruka ghauhru dhoidie. turntai jel adhi-kari r uska jmmai kutumblai bptisma di- iyo. tb jel adhi-karile pavl r silaslai aphno ghr lge ani kehi bhoin grae. u r usko kutumbka sbai manishru atyntai khusi bhe kinbhne tinihrule prmesvr- lai visvas greka thie. arko bihan hakamhrule kehi sipahi hrulai jel adhi-karikham khbr dier pthae; “ti manishrulai chodidinul!” jel adhi-karile pavilai bhnyo, “hakimhrule yi sipahihru tpaimhrulai chodn laun pthaeka hun. tpaimhru ab santile jan sknu hunch.” tr pavle sipahihrulai bhne, “timra hakimhrule hamile glti greko karn prman grn skenn. tr tinihrule hamilai manishruka agadi kut-pit gre ani jela thune. hami romi nagrik haum, ysaile hamro adhi-kar ch. ahile tinihrule hamilai gupti rupma pthau canhnch? hoin! tinihru svym aunu prch ani hamilai bahir nikalnu prch.” sipahihrule je pavlle bhne ti hakimhrulai sunai die. jb hakimhrule pavl r silas romi nagrik bhner jane, tinihru bhygrst bhe. yskarn tinihru pavl r silaskham aer aphno bhul prt kisma - yacna gre. tinihrule pavl r silaslai jelbat nikaler shr chadi jau bhne. tinihru jel- bat niske pchi sidhai lidi-yako ghrtir lage. tinihrule ty- ham ktipy dajyu-bhaihrulai dekke r tinihrulai utsah die. tyspchi pavl r silas aphno bato lage.

17

pavl drbi r listra shrhruma puge. khristka ekjna cela timothi tyaham thie. timothiki ama yhudi thiin tr yesuma visvas rgthin. unko babu grik thie. listra r aikoniymvasi visvasihrule timothilai smman grthe. tinihrule unko visyama ramro kura grthe. pavlle aphno yatrampa timothilai sath lan canhnthe. tr tys ilakama bsne yhudihrlai unko babu yhudi hoin grik hun bhner thaha thiyo. ysaile pavlle yhudihrlai khusi paranko lagi timothilai khtna gre. tinihru shrhru humdai yatra gre ani yruslemka pre- rithru r agrhrule dieko nirnyhru r niymhru vis- vasihrlai btae ani tinihrulai yi niymhru paln grn bhne. yskarn mndlihru visvasma blyo bnidai ani din prt din smkhyama bdhdai thiyo. pavl r tin- ismg ani manishru phrigiya r gltiya bhne des hum- dai ge. pvitr atmale tinihrulai esiya desma des sus- macar prcar grne anumti dinu bhen. pavl r tim- othi maisiya des tir lage. tinihru bithniya des jan jahnthe. tr yesuko atmale tyatatir jane anumti dinu bhen. ysrt tinihru maisiya des bher troas shr ge. tys rat pavlle euta drsn pae. unko drsnma ekjna ma- nis myasidoni-yabat unkom ayo. tys manis tyaham ubhiyo r vinti gryyo, “myasidoniya par grnuhos ani hamilai shyog grnuhos!” pavlle tyasto spna dekke pchi hami turnt myasidoniya jan tyar bhyau. hamile bujhyau ki prmesvrle hamilai ti manishrulai sus-

macar bhnn bolaunu bheko ho. euta jhajma troas chadi hami smudr yatra grdai somothresko taputir gyaum. arko din hami smudr yatra grer niyapolis shr ai pugyau. tyspchi hami philippi gyaum. yo myasidoniya andlko mukhy shr ho ani yo romihruko shr ho. hamihru yham kehi din bsyau. visramko dinma hami shrko mukhy phatkbata niskyau ani ndi tir gyaum. hamile socyau ki tyham prarthna grne euta thaum hun skthyo. kehi ptai manishru tyham bhela bheka thie. yskarn hami bsyau ani tinihrusmg bat grn lagyaum. tyham thaitatira bhne shrbat lidiya naumki ek ptai manis pni thii. usko pesa baiguni luga becne thiyo. tinle samco prmesvrko aradhna rgthin. lidiyaale pavl boleko sunirheki thii ani prbhule pavlle bhneko kura visvas graun usko hrdy ugari- inu bhyo. tini r unka ghrma bsne sbailai bptisma griyo. tyspchi lidiyaale aphno ghrma hamilai nimto grin. tinle bhnin, “ydi tpaimhrule mlai prbhu yesuko samco visvasi mannu hunch bhne, mero ghrma aunu hos ani bsnu hos.” tinle aphna ghrma hamilai bsn bhni jod grin. ek smy jb hami prarthna sthlma girheko bela yo ghtna ghtyo. euti nokrni ketile hamilai bheti. ubhitr euta khas atma thiyo. tys atmale uslai bhvisyama ke hun skch bhne kura btaune skti diyo. tyso grer tys nokrni aphno malikhruko nimti dherai paisa kmaune grthi. tys ketile pavl r hamilai pchya. tyo cicyai ani bhni, “yi manishru ekd- mai srvoce prmesvrko das hun! tinihrule muktiko bato tinihrulai btairhechn.” usle ysto dherai dinnsm gri. ysle pavilai dikk lagyo ani ysaile u phrkyo ani tyo atmalai bhnyo, “yesu khristko sktile m tmlai ajna grchu, tys ketibat bahir niskil!” tyo atma lgttai bahir niskyo. ys ketika malikhrule tyo dekke ani tinihrulai thaha bhyo ani tinihrule bujhe ki ab tys ketilai paisa kmaun sktann. ysaile tinihrule pavl r silaslai pkre ani mukhy thaumma puryae jham shr adhi-karihru thie. pavl r silaslai pkrer lyaer ani hakimhrulai bhne, “yi manishru yhudi hun. yinihrule hamro shrama gdbdi grairhechn. yinihrule riti-thitihru sikaum- daichn jo hamilai grhn grn anumti chain. hami romn nagrikhru haum r ti kurahru grn sktairnau.” bhi- dle manishrulai pavl r silasmathi akrnn grn sath diyo. tyhamka hakimhrule pavl r silasko lugahru cy- ati die r manishrulai kutne ades die. tinihrule pavl r silaslai dheraiplt kut-pit gre ani tinihrulai jelma thune. jelka adhi-karilai tinihrule bhne, “yinihru- lai khubai hosi-yari sath phra dinu!” jelko adhi-karile tyasto vises ades sunepchi pavl r silaslai nikkai bhitr pugne jelma thune. unle tinihruka khutta thingurama kse. mdhyrat tir pavl r silasle prarthna grdai r prb- huko bhjnhru gairheka thie. any kaidihrule tinihru- lai sune. acank tyaham thulo bhuimcalo ayo jsle jelko jg pni hlliyo. tyspchi turuntai jelko sbai dhokahru kholie. sbai kaidihru bamdhi-eka sanglahrubat mukt bhe. jb jel adhi-kari jage. unle jelka sbai dhokahru kholieka dekke. kaidihru aghi nai bhagi sekko kura usle socyo. yskarn trvar nikaler jel adhi-kari aphailai marn tyar bheko thiyo. tr pavl cicyayo, “aphailai ghat ngr. hami sbai jna yhim chaum.” jel adhi-kar- ile btti lyaun ades gre. tyspchi u drle kamdai bhitr daudyo u pavl r silasko samu ldyo. tyspchi tinihru- lai bahir nikalyo ani bhnyo, “mhodyhru! mukti paunlai maile ke grnu prla?” tinihrule uslai bhne,

“prbhu yesuma visvas gr tb timi r timro ghrka manishrule mukti paunechn.” ysrth pavl r silasle prbhuko snds jel adhikari r usko ghrma bheka sbailai bhne. nikkai rat chippiskeko thiyo, tyskarn jel adhikarile pavl r silaslai iyaer tinihruka ghauhr dhoide. turntai jel adhikari r uska jmmai kutumbalai bptisma diyo. tb jel adhikarile pavl r silaslai aphno ghr lge ani kehi bhojn grae. u r usko kutumbka sbai manishru atyntai khusi bhe kinbhne tinihrule prmesvr-lai visvas greka thie. arko bihan hakamhrule kehi sipahi hrulai jel adhikarikham khbr dier pthae; “ti manishrulai chodidinu!” jel adhikarile pavllai bhnyo, “hakimhrule yi sipahihru tpaimhrulai chodn laun pthaeka hun. tpaimhru ab santile jan sknu hunch.” tr pavlle sipahihrulai bhne, “timra hakimhrule hamile ghti greko karn prman grn skenn. tr tinihrule hamilai manishruka agadi kut-pit gre ani jelma thune. hami romi nagrik haum, ysaille hamro adhikar ch. ahile tinihrule hamilai gupti rupma pthau cahnnch? hoin! tinihru svym aunu prch ani hamilai bahir nikalnu prch.” sipahihrule je pavlle bhne ti hakimhrulai sunai die. jb hakimhrule pavl r silas romi nagrik bhner jane, tinihru bhygrst bhe. yskarn tinihru pavl r silaskham aer aphno bhul prtj kama - yacna gre. tinihrule pavl r silaslai jelbat nikaler shr chadi jau bhne. tinihru jelbat niske pchi sidhai lidiyako ghtirt lage. tinihrule tyham ktipy dajyu-bhaihrulai dekhe r tinihrulai utsah die. tyspchi pavl r silas aphno bato lage.

18

pchi, pavlle ethens chode ani korinth gre. tinle tyham akvila naum bheko ekjna yhudi bhete. akvila ponts bhne prdesma jnmieka thie. tr uni r unki ptai priskila bhrkhrai italibat korinth aipugeka thie kinbhne klauidysle sbai rom chodnu prch bhne ades greka thie. pavl tinihrulai bhett gre. tinihrule pavlle jstai tmbu bnaune kam gther. pavl tinihru smgai bse r tinihrusmg tmbu bnaune kam gre. prtyek visramko din pavl sbhaghrma yhudihru r grikrusmg kura grthe. tinle yesuma visvas parn lgatar tinihrumathi prytyn grirhe. silas r timothi myasidoniyyabat pavllai bhett korinthma ae. tyspchi aphno smy manishrulai susmakar bhnnma bitae. unle yhudihrulai yesu nai khrist hun bhner dekhae. tr yhudihrule pavlko siksahru grhn grenn. yhudihrl egdmai nindniy vcnhru lgae. yskarn pavlle aphno lugahrubatt dhula jhare. unle yhudihrulai bhne, “ydi tinihru mukti camhdainau bhne, tyo tinihrukai ghti hunech! maile aphule skdo grem. ab m gair-yhudihrukham janechu.” pavl sbhaghrbat bida lie ani taits justs naum bheko manisko ghrma gre. tys manis sty prmesvrko pujahari thiyo. usko ghr sbhaghrka arkoptti thiyo. krisps sbhaghrko prmkh thie. krisps r any sbai manishru jo unko ghrma bsdthe unihrule prbhuma visvas gre. korinthka dherai manishrule pni pavl ko smacar gre. korinthka dherai manishrule pni pavlko smacar dhyan lgaer sune ani visvas gre ani bptisma lie. rati pavlle drsn pae. yo drsnma prbhule tinlai bhne, “ndrau! lgatar manishrusmg bolirhau! nrok! m timisimg chu. timilai noksan parn kunai prytyn sphl hudaimn. mera dherai manishru ys shrma chn.” pavl tyham dedh rvssmm bse, ani tinihru majh prmesvrko

vcnko siksa die. gliyo akhaiya anclka rajypal bhe. koi yhudihrule unisit nyaylyma lge. yhudihrule gliyolai bhne, “ys manisle hamro kanunko viruddh isvr pujnu bhner manishrulai phkaune cesta grdaich!” pavlle kehi bhnn lageka thie tr gliyole yhudihrulai bhne, “ydi yi kurahru ghti athva apradhprn kamka bhe m tinihruka kura sunne them. tr yi sbdhr, naumhru r timihrukai vyvstha visyko ho. ysrth yi smsyahru timihru apahim milau. m tysta prkarka kurahruma nyaykrta hun cahnn.” tb tinihrulai gliyole nyaylybat vida die. tb tinihrule sbhaghrka adhyks sosthenijlai pkre ani nyayly samunne tinlai kute. tr gliyole ysma kehi caso dekhnen. pavl dajyu-bhaihrusmg dherai din bse. tpychi vida lier jlpthbat siriya ge. priskila r akvila pni tinismgai thie. kimkriyama prmesvrsmg aphno prtijna pura grn pavlle aphno kes ktae. tyspchi tinihru ephissma ge. tyham tinle priskila r akvilalai chadi rakhe. tini ephissma humda sbhaghrma ge ani yhudihrusmg bat gre. tinihrule pavllai ajhai kehi din smm bse agrh gre tr tinle manenn. pavlle vida lier himdne belama bhne, “ydi prmesvrko iccha bhyo bhne m tpaimhrukoma aunechu.” ani tini ephissbat jl yatra gre ge. pavl sijriya shrma ge. tb mndilalai abhivadn grn uni yruslem smm ge ani tb entiock jhre. tyham tini kehi smy bse. tyspchi tyhambat tini glatiya r phrigiya prdeshruma ge. ani celahruko utsah bdhae. apolls naum bheko ekjna yhudi ephissma ae. uni elekjendriya bhne shrma jnmieka thie. uni ek vidvan manis thie. unlai dhmsastrmathi ramro jnan thiyo. unle prbhuko margko visyama ramrri sikeka thie ani pura utsahit thie. yesuka visyama unle je jti kura gre sbai shi thiyo. tr unle yuhnnale bateko bptismako visyama matr jandthe. uni sbhaghrma nirdhkk boln thale. priskila r akvilale unle bhneko sune. tinihrule unlai aphno ghrma lge ani prmsvrko batoko visyama unlai ajh spst parer bujai die. apolls akhaiya desma jan icchuk thie. ysaille ephisska dajyubhaihrule unlai shyog gre. akhaiyama bheka yesuka celahrulai tinihrule tyham apollaslai grhn grnu bhni citthi lekhe. akhaiyama prbhuko anugrhle grda yesu prtj yi celahruko visvas thiyo ani apolls tinihruko thulo shayk bne. unle sbai manishruka smks yhudihrukato virodhma vhs gre. apollasle prtyeks yhudihru ghti bheko prman gre. unle dhmsastrko adharma yesu nai khrist hun bhne prman die

19

apolls korinth shrma bheko bela, pavl ephissko bato bher dherai thaumhru bhrmn grirheka thie. ephissma pavlle ktipy celahrubhete. pavlle unihru-lai sodhe, “ke tinihrule visvas grda pvitr atma payau?” tinihrule bhne, “hamile khilyai pni pvitr-atma ch bhne suneka chainau.” tb pavlle sodhe, “ksto prkaro bptisma tinihrule liyau?” tinihrule bhne, “yuhnnale btaeko anasar bptisma hami lieka chaum.” pavlle bhne, “yuhnnale manishrulai aphno jivn prvirtn grn cahnelai bptisma dinthe. yuhnnale bhnthe ekajinalai matr visvas gr jo u pchi airhechn. tini yesu hun.” jb tinihrule yo sune, tinihrule prbhu yesuko naumma bptisma lie. tyspchi pavlle tinihrumathi hathru rakhidie ani pvitr atma tinihruma

aunubhyo. tb tinihrule vibhinn bhasahru boln thale r agmvanihru grn thale. tinihruko hulma lgbhg bahrjna thie. pavl sbhaghrma ge ani shassmg bole. tin mhinasm pavle tysai nai gre. unle yhudihrusmg vhs grthe ani tinihrulai prmesvrko rajyko visyma prerit grthe. tr ktipy yhudihru kthor thie . tinihrule visvas grenn. tinihrule prmesvrko batoko visyma dherai nindniy kurahru manishru smks gre. ys-rth pavle tinihrulai chade ani celahrulai sathma lier himde ani hrek din tirannsko pathsalama ger vhs grne grthe. pavle ysto kam dui rvs smm gre. ysto karyko karnle grda, prtyek yhudi r grikle esiya desma prbhuko vcn sune. prmesvrle kehi asadhrn cmtkarhru gnelai pavlai pryog grnu bhyo. pavle claeaka rumalhru r lugahru lgre tinihrule vimarihru-mathi rakhe. jb tinihrule yso gre tinihru niko hunthe ani dust atmahru tinihrubat bahir nisknthe. ktipy yhudihru thaum thaum dulдай dust atmahru manishrubat dust atmahru bhagune cesta grthe. tinihru bhnthe, “m tmlai tyo yesuko naumma jsko naum pavle prcar grch, ades grchu, bahir aij.” tr ek plt euta dust atmale ti yhudihrulai bhne, “m yesulai cindchu, ani pavlai cindchu, tr tinihru camhi ko hau?” tb tys manis jsma dust atma cdheko thiyo tyo uphrier ti yhudilai jhmtyo. u sbai bhnda vliyo thiyo. usle tinihrulai kutyro r tinihruko lugahru cyatidiyo. ti yhudihru tys ghrbat nangai r ghaite avsthamu bhage. ephisska smpurn manishru, yhudihru r grikrhule yi kurahru thaha pae ani nikka! drae ani tinihru sbaile prbhu yesuko naumma dherai bhnda dherai smman grn thale. dherai manishru pni jo visvasi bheka thie, aghi ae ani tinihruko dust karyhru sbaiko samu svikare. tinihru mdhye kti jnale tunamuna prayog greka thie. tinihrule aphno tunamunaka pustkhru lyae ani sbaiko aghi ti pustkhru jlai. ti pustkhruko muly jhndai pcas hjar camdika sikkahru jti anuman griyo. ysto prkarle, prbhuko vcn caraitir phailin thalyo ani manishruma jodle prbhav parдай gyo. tb kurahru bhiske pchi, pavle myasidoniya r akhaiya ani yruslem jane vojna bnae. pavle soce, “yruslem bhrmn griske pchi m rom bhrmn grchu.” timothi r irasts duij-na pavla shkrmihru thie. pavle tinihrulai myasidoniya agadi nai pthae. pavl kehi smyko lagi esiya-mai bse. tr tys smyama ephissma thulo asanti bheko thiyo. yo asanti prmesvrko margko visy lier bheko thiyo. tyham demetriys naum bheko ekjna manis thie. unle camdiko kam grthe. unle devi artemis mndirko camdiko sano nmunahru bnae. ysri ysto silpi krmihurulai nikai kam dier paisa die demetriysle yi sbai sunahrulai r ysta vyvaysit srmpkit manishrulai bhela gre ani tinihrulai bhne, “tinihru ramrri jandchau, ys kambat hamile nikai paisa kmaumchau.” tr her, yo pavl bhne manisle ke grirhech! sun usle ke bhnihrhech! pavle dherai jnalai prbhavit r prvrtt griskyo. usle yham ephissma r esiyako sara deshruma ysto karyhru griskekoch. pavle bhnc h ki manishrule bnaeko devtahru samco devtahru hoinn. pavle bhneka tysta kurahrule manishru hamro pesa viruddh hune khtra hunch. tr tyham arko khtra pni chh manishrule socn sklan ki mhan devi artemisko mndir kunai mhtvurn kuro hoin! tys avsthamu unko mhanta nst hunech. artemis devi sara esiya r smarko prtyek thaumma nai pujinch. ysto kura sunepchi tinihru

krodhit bhe. tinihru ciccaun thale, “artimis, ephisska mhan devi hun.” shrka sbai manishru astbyst bhey. tinihrule gays r aristarkh slai smate. (yi duimanishru mysodoniya vasi thie r pavlsmg yatra grirheka thie.) sbai manishru rmng-bhvntir dgure. pavl pni tys bhtir jan cahnthe, ani manishruko bhidlai smbodhn grn cahnthe tr yesuka celahrule tinihrulai jan dienn. tys deska ktipy netahru pavla mitrhru thie. tinihrule pavlai tmasa-ghrbhitr njanu bhnne khbr pthae. ktipy manishru euta kurama cicaiyrheka thie ktipy arkai kurama cicaiyrheka thie. tyo sbha anyolpurn thiyo. dherai manishru tyham apfu kin aeka thie bujheka! thienn. yhudihrule alekijyandr naum bheko ek jna manislai nitudo agadi ubhyae. manisle unlai ab ke grnu so bhne. alekijyanedrle aphno hat ti bhidhru bhe-tir hllae kinbhne usle tinihrulai byakhya grer bujhaun cahnthe. tr jb manisale cal pae ki alekijyandr ek yhudi thie, tinihru sbaibat dui ghnta smm eutai svr ayo, “ephissvasihruki artemis mhan hun.” yo avaj dui ghnta smm clirhyo. tyspchi shrka hakimle tinihrulai sant parne pryas gre ani bhne, “ephisska manishru ho! ke smsarma koi manis chn jsle ephiss shrko mhadevi artemis mndir ch ani unko murti jo svrgvat jhreko ho bhne jandain? kunai manis pni tyo sty hoin bhnn sktain. ys-rth tinihru sant haum ani kehi grn bhnda agadi soc. tinihrule yi manishru-lai lyayau, tr tinihrule hamro devi viruddh ek sbd pni ninda greka chainn. tinihrule mndirbat kehi pni coreka chainn. hamro nyayalyhru chn ani tyham nirnaykhru chn. demetriys r unka karighruko ksaiko virodhma kehi ch bhne tinihru nyayalyhru jaun. nyay-lyma tinihrule apasma dosaropn grun. aru ajh kehi crca grn bamki rhe ti kurahru shrvasihruko niymit sbhale milaune ch. kinbhne aj yham gheto ghtnako karnle ab dngako dos aune smbhavna ch. kinbhne ajko ys sbhako jb kunai thos karnai chain, ys smsyako visyma vastvma vyan din skimdain.” shrka hakimle yti bhner sbailai ghr-ghr jan bhne.

20

jb gdbdi sant bhyo, pavle yesuka celahrulai unlai bhetn bhni bolae. unle tinihrulai utsah die r vida lie. pavl tinihrusmg vida lier myasidoniya ge. myasidoniya bher janda unle yesuka celahrulai utsah din dherai kura gre. tb uni gris ge. uni tyham tin mhina bse. uni smudryatrabat siriya jan thikthak prdaithe, tr unko viruddhma kehi yhudihrule sdynt-hru r creaka thie. ysaille pavle myasidoniya bher siriya jane nirny lie. ktipy manishru unismg thie. tinihru thieh pairsko choro biriyavasi sopatr, thisslonikavasi, aristarkhs r siknds, drbi shrka nivasi gays, timothi ani esiyabat duijna jo taikiks r trophims thie. tinihru hami bhnda aghi ge ani tinihrule hamihrule hamilai troasma rpkhie. akhmiri rotiko cad pchi hami smudr yatra ger philippitir gyaum. hamile ti manishrulai pamc dinpchi troasma bhetyaumai. hami tyham sat din bsyaum. sptahko philo din, hami sbai prbhuko bhoj khan ektrit bhaum. pavle arko din vida line smjhi tinihrusmg bat mare. pavle mdhyat smm gpj jari rakhe. hami mathillo tlama jham bhela bheka thiyaumai. tyham dherai bttihru jhilim-ili blirheko thiyo. tyham ek yutaiks naumko yuva

thiyo jo jhyalma bsirheko thiyo. pavl gphma mst thie, ani yutaikslai nidrale grst paryo. antma, yutaiks tyhi nidayo ani tesro tllako khidkibat bhuimma pchariyo. jb manishru uslai uthaun ge tb u mriskeko thiyo. pavl yutaiks kham orlie. unle ghumda teker agamlo hale. pavlle ani visvasiharlai bhne, “surta ngr, yini jumda! chn.” pavl pheri mathillo tllama ge. unle roti tukrae ani khae. pavl tinihrusmg dherai bersmm kura grirhe. unko gph skinda mirmire bihan bhiskeko thiyo. typsychi pavl ge. manishrule tye yuvklai lier ghr ge. u jumda! thiyo ani tinihrulai aram bhyo. hami assos tir smudryatrama pavl bhnda aghi gyaum. hamile prthm pavllai nai bhetyau. unle hamismg assosma bhette r hajama samel hune yojna gre. pavlko jminbatai assos jane icchale grda ysto karykrm bnae. pchi pavllai hamile assosma bhetyaum. ani uni hamismg hamismg hajama ae. hami sbai mitilenema gyau. hami hajibatai gyaum ani arko din cios tapu pugyaum. arko din hami smudr yatra grer samos bhne tapu gyaum. ekein pchi hami milets pugyaum. pavlle phile nai ephissma nrokie bhner nirny lieka thie. uni esiyaama dherai din bsn pni cahenn. uni htarma thie kinbhne uni smbhv bhe pentikos prvma yruslemma hun cahnthie. miletsbat pavlle ephissma khbr pthae ani tyo khbrma pavlle ephissko mndlika agrjhrulai unikham aidine nimntrn gre. jb agrjhr ae, pavlle tinihrulai bhne, “m esiyaama philo plt aeko dindekhi nai tinihrulai bhne, “m esiyaama philo plt aeko dindekhi nai tinihrulai jandchau, tinihrusmg jti smy bitame, m ksto prkarle bse. tr yhudihrule mero viruddh dherai sydntrhr gre jsle grda maile prbhukai seva gre. maile prtyek din jti pni kam grem tinihrukai bhlaiko lagi grem. maile yesuko visyama susmacar tinihrulai bhnem ani maile manishruko aghi ani tinihruko prtyek ghrma sikame. maile sbai yhudihru ani grikhrulai hrady print grn prmesvrma aunu bhne. maile tinihru sbailai hamro prbhu yesumathi visvas gr bhnem. tr ab pvitr atmako ades paln grnai prch. m yruslem janai prch r m jandim tyham mero ke gti hunch. m yti jandchu ki prtyek shrma pvitr atmale bhnc ki bndhn r ksthrule yruslemma mlai rpkhirheko ch. m mero apnai jivnlai dhyanninn. mukhy kuro maile mero kary gri sknu prch. m tyo kary siddhaun cahnnchu jun prbhu yesule sumpinu bhyo manishrulai prmesvrko anugrhko susmacar bhnnu. “ani ab mlai dhyanninn. m jandchu ki tinihru ksaille pni mlai pheri khilyai dekhne chainau. m tinihrusmg sdhaim thiem, maile tinihrulai prmesvrko rajyko visyama susmacar bhne. ysrtth aj m bhnn lagirhechu ki m nihsndeh chu ydi tinihru mdhye ksaille mukti paenau bhne prmesvrle mlai dos lgaunu huncchain! m yo bhnn skchu kinbhne m jandchu ki maile tinihrulai sbai kurahru bhnem jun tinihrule janun bhne prmesvr cahnu hunthyo. tinihru apai r sbai bgalko nimti savdhan bs. pvitr atmale tinihrulai tyo bgalko hercah grn ani prmesvrko mndlika gothalo grn sumpinu bheko ch, jun prmesvrle mndlihai apnai rgtle kinnu bheko ch. m jandchu ki m gi ske pchi ktipy purushru tinihruka dlma aunechn. tinihru kur bvamsohru jsta hun. tinihrule yo bthanlai dhvms parne kosis grnechn. tinihruka apnai jhundbat pni tyste manishru deka prnechn jsle sty kuro lai bdgyaune ch. tinihrule yesuka celahru vibhajit

graun cesta grnechn ani tinihrulai pchyaunu bhnechn. ysaille savdhan bs. prtyek din yo kura yad grn m tinihrusmg tin rvs smm thiem. tye smy maile tinihrulai cetavni diirhem. maile rat-din tinihrulai siks diem. m prayh tinihruko lagi roem pni. “ab m tinihrulai prmesvrko jimmama ani uhamko anugrhko smdesma chader jamdechujsele tinihrulai bliyo bnaunech. tyo sndesle tinihrulai asirvad dinech jun prmesvrle uhamka sbai pvitr manishrulai dinuhunch. maile khilyai pni aphno lagi ksaiiko paisa r lugahru cahinn. tinihru jandchau maile aphno r jo msmg thie tinihruko khamco purti aphaim grem. maile tinihrulai sdhaim m jstai kht bhner dekhaim ani jo durbl chn tinihrulai mddt gr bhnem. maile prbhu yesuko vcn yad grn sikame. yesule bhnnubhyo, ‘linu bhnda pni dinuma nai dherai ann ch.” jb pavlle ti kurahru bhniske, uni ghumda teker bse r prtyekle miler prarthna gre. tinihru prtyek nai roe, dherai roe. tinihru atynt udas bhe karn pavlle bhneka thie ki vises gri ab tinihrule unlai khilyai dekhne chainn. tinihrule pavllai angalo hale r cumbn gre. tinihru unlai vida din jhaj smm ge.

21

hamile agrjhrubat bida lie pchi jhaj cln suru bhyo. hami smudr yatra grer sojhai ks tapu gyaum. arko din rodsko tapuma ayau. tyahamdekhni ptara pugyaum. ptarama hamile ek hajama smudr yatra grer gyaum. hami saiprs tapuko cheuma pugyaum. hami tyslai uttr disa trph hern skdthyau tr hami rokienau. hami siriya desma gyaum. hami tayr shrma thamiyaum kinbhne jhajle bokeko mal vstu jharnu thiyo. hamile tayr shrma yesuka celahru bhetyaum r uninhrusmgai sat din bsyaum. tinihrulai pvitr atmale dieko khbrko adharma tinihrule pavllai yruslem njanu bhni cetavni die. tr jb hamile tyahamko bhrmn ses gryu, vida liyaum r yatra jari nai rakhyau. sbai yesuka celahru yham smm ki svasnimanishru r ketaketihrule pni hamilai bida din shr bahirsmm ae. hami sbaille kinarma ghumda tekyau ani prarthna gryau. typsychi hamile vida lier hajama cdhyau. celahru ghr phrke. hami tayrdekhni aphno yatra jari rakhdai tolemais shrma gyaum. hamile celahrulai svagt gryaum r uninhrusmg ekein bsyaum. arko din tolemais shr chadyau ani sijriya shrma gyaum. hami philipko ghrma gyaum r bsyom. philip susmacar prcar grer prmesvrko seva grirheka thie. unka carjna avivahit chorihru thie r tinihrule agamvani grne prtibha paeka thie. tyham dherai din bsepchi, ekjna agmvkta agabs yhudiyabta ae tini hamikham ae r pavlko peti mage. typsychi agabsle tyo ptle hat r khutta bamdhe ani bhne, “pvitr atmale, bhnnuhunch, yo peti jsko ho uslai ysri yruslema yhudihrule bamdhechn. typsychi tinihrule uslai gair-yhudi manishrukham sumpinnch.” hami sbaille ti sbdhr sunyaum. ysaille hamihru r yesuka aru sthanij celahrule pavllai yruslem njanu bhner binti gryaum. tr pavlle bhne, “tinihru kin roi rhechau? kin mlai yti sahyo khinn pari rhechau? m yruslema bamdhin tyar chu. m prbhu yesuko naumko nimti mrn smm tyar chu!” hamile unlai yruslembat tadha rakhn skenaum. yskarn hamile unlai binti grn chodi diyaum r bhnyaum, “hami prarthna grchaum ki je

prbhule cahnun hunch tyhi hunech.” tस्पचि हामि यरुसलैमतिर जान त्यार भ्याऊम सिजियावसि यसुका क्तिप्ये चलाहरु हामिस्म गे. ति चलाहरु हामिलाि सािप्रस्का मानिस मनसोनको गहरमा लगे. मनसोन यसुका एकजना एकदम पुरानो चला थिे. तिनिहरुले हामिलाि उनको गहरमा लगे र हामी त्यहि भ्याऊम. यरुसलैमा विस्वाशिहरु हामिलाि देकहरु अत्यन्त खूबि भे. अर्कोदिन, याकुबलाि भेट्न पावलाि हामिस्म गे. सबाि अग्रजहरु पनी त्यहाम थिे. पावलाि प्रत्येकलाि अभावदिन ग्रे अनि प्रमेश्वरले अयुधदिहरुको बिचमा उहामको सेवहरुको माध्यमले के के कामहरु ग्रन्थभ्यो एक एक ग्री व्रतानु सनाे. ज्ब अग्रजहरुले यि कुराहरु सुने, तिनिहरुले प्रमेश्वरको प्रसंसा ग्रे. तस्पचि तिनिहरुले पावलाि भन्ने, “भैया! तिनिहरुले देकचलाि कि क्ति हजाराऊ यहुदिहरु विस्वाि भे. त्र तिनिहरु सबािले सोचन कि मसोको वयस्था क्खुबाल म्तिव्यो च. अरु देशरुमा गैर-यहुदिहरु माज्जमा बसने यहुदिहरुलाि तिमिले मसोको वयस्था पाल्न न्गर्नु भनि सिका दिंयाउ भन्ने तिनिहरुले सुनेकचन कि यहुदिहरुका चोरा-चिरीहरुलाि क्तिना ग्रन्थ पढान र हाम्रो रिती-रिवाज मान्नु पढान भनि तिमिले सिका दिंयाउ. के ग्रन्थ प्रने? यहाम यहुदि विस्वाशिहरुले तिमि अेको निस्ये चला पाउनेछन. यस्त्र के ग्रन्थ प्रने हो हामी ब्रतानुचाह हाम्रा चरिना मानिश्रुले प्रमेश्वरलाि वला ग्रेका चन. यिनिहरुलाि लीर जाउ र तिनिहरुसंगै अप्पु पनी कोकिनु. तिमिले तिनिहरुको केस कोरने पासा देउ यो ग्रे यो प्रमान हुनेछ कि तिम्रो वयस्था तिनिहरुले ले सुने त्यो स्त्र होइन. तिनिहरुले तिमिले मसोको न्मि तिम्रो अप्पनाि जिवनमा पाल्न ग्रेको देकनेछन. गैर-यहुदि विस्वाशिहरुको वयस्था हामिले तिनिहरुलाि क्तिथि यो भन्दाि प्थाेका चलाह/मूर्तिहरुमा च्हाेको न्कहानु र्गत् न्कहानु न्मोथेर मारेका प्सु न्कहानु र कुनाि प्रकार्को वयबिहार न्गर्नु.” पावलाि त्ति चरिना मानिश्रु अप्पु सध लीर गे र तिनिहरुका कोकिने उत्सवमा भाग ली. तस्पचि कोकिने दिको स्मरण क्खिले हुने अनि तिनिहरु प्रत्येकलाि भेति दिमने त्यसो उद्घोषना ग्रन्थ त्ति मन्दिर्बहिर् गे. ज्ब सध दिन बिर्त लगेको थियो क्तिप्ये एसियाका यहुदिहरुले पावलाि मन्दिर् प्राग्मनमा देक्हे. तिनिहरुले सबाि मानिश्रुलाि उत्तेजि न्गनाे अनि पावलाि प्क्रे. तिनिहरु जोदले चियाे, “यहुदिहरु हो, हामिलाि सगहा. य्हि मानिस हो ज्स्ले मसोको वयस्थको विरुद्ध, अप्पनाि मानिश्रुका विरुद्ध, यि मन्दिर्को विरुद्ध, सिका दिीरहेक. यो मानिले यि कुराहरु सबाि मानिश्रुलाि चारैतिर सिकाि रहेक. अनि उसले क्तिप्ये गैर-यहुदिहरुलाि मन्दिर्को प्राग्मनमा ल्याेकोच. उसले यस् प्विर् थाउमलाि असुद्ध पारेको चि” यहुदिहरुले यो भन्ने कान् अनिहरुले एपिस्का त्रोपिमिलाि पाविसंग यरुसलैमा देकहेका थिे अनि सोे कि उनलाि पावलाि मन्दिर् क्सेत्रबहिर् ल्याेको च. यरुसलैमा क्खिल म्मेचियो. मानिश्रु सबाि त्तिरत दाउेर अनि अनि पावलाि प्क्रे अनि तानेर मन्दिर्को क्सेत्रबत बाहिर न्काले. मन्दिर्को प्रवेश-वारहरु तुरन्ताि बन्द भे. ज्ब मानिश्रुको भिदी पावलाि मर्न त्र्कहरु गर्दाि थिे रोन सनापिले स्मृण श्रमा गन्दागो भिरेको सुचना पाले. सनापिले तुरन्त त्यस थाउमका केहि सेना अधिकारीहरु र सनाहरु सधमा लीर पुगे. मानिश्रुले सनापिले र सनाहरु अेका देकहे, तिनिहरुले पावलाि कुत्पित ग्रन्थ चोद. त्ब सनापिले पावलाि चेउमा गेर प्कराउ ग्रे. सनापिले अप्पनाे सनाहरुलाि पावलाि दुविता सग्लाल्हरुले बाम्दहनु भनि हुकुम दिे. तस्पचि सनापिले सोधे, “यो मानिस को हो? उसले के ग्लि ग्रेको च?” क्तिप्ये मानिश्रुले एक त्रिका कुराहरु ग्रीरहेका थिे अनि अ्ति क्तिप्ये मानिश्रुले अर्को त्रिका कुराहरु ग्रीरहेका थिे. य्तो अ्ति क्तिप्ये कुराहरु गर्दा सनापिले स्त्र कुरा प्त्ता ल्गाउन स्केन. त्स्त्र, सनापिले

सनाहरुलाि सेना भवन्मा पावलाि लाजान भन्ने हुकुम ग्रे. स्मृण जन्महु तिनिहरुका प्चि अे. ज्ब सपिहिहरु सिधिका चेउमा अप्पुगे, त्ब तिनिहरुले मानिश्रुको हिम-सको कानले पावलाि बोके लगे. मानिश्रुले तिनिहरुलाि प्चाउदाि क्राे, “त्यसलाि मार!” सनाहरु पावलाि सान्ने भवन्मा लाजान त्यार थिे. त्र पावलाि सनापिस्म बोले. उनले सोधे, “त्पामिलाि केहि भन्ने स्कुचु?” सनापिले भन्ने, “अरे! तिमि ग्रीक भाषा बोल्छाउ?” मािले सोेको मानिस तिमि होइन रहेछाउ? मािले तिमिलाि मिस्रदेशवाि स्मजिरीहेको थिए ज्स्ले (सर्काक विरुद्ध) केहि अ्ति विद्घोर् ग्रन्थ थालेको थियो. र उ म्रुदयान्मा चर हजार् जयान्माराहरुका अ्ति वला भेका थिे.” पावलाि भन्ने, “म सिलिसियाका देसबत अेको यहुदि हुम म त्यहाम प्रसिद्ध श्र तारस्को नाग्रिक हुम. द्या ग्रे मलाि मानिश्रुसंग बोल् दिनुहो.” सनापिले पावलाि मानिश्रुसंग बोल्नु अनुमति दिे. य्स्कान् उनि सिधमा उब्धे अनि उनले हात्को साराले मानिश्रु सन्त हुनु भन्ने. ज्ब मानिश्रु सन्त भे पावलाि तिनिहरुसंग बोले. उनले यहुदि ब्हासामा तिनिहरुसंग बोले.

22

पावलाि भन्ने, “मेरा दायु-भैयाहरु, र पिताहरु मलाि ध्यान दिेर सुन! तिनिहरुका समु म अप्पु न्काऊ प्कसा कुरा ग्रेन्छु.” पावलाि यहुदि ब्हासामा बोलेको यहुदिहरुले सुने. ज्ब पावलाि यहुदि भाषा बोलेको यहुदिहरुले सुने तिनिहरु ज्हन कुप्पा बसे. पावलाि भन्ने, “म एक यहुदि हुम. म सिलिसिया प्रदेशको तारस्मा जन्मेको हुम. त्र म य्हि श्रमा हुर्किएको हुम. म ग्लियिकोसिय थिए. उहामले मलाि हाम्रा पिता पुर्कहाहरुका न्मि अनुसार क्दासंग प्रसिक्न ग्राउनु भयो. म प्रमेश्वरमा अत्यन्त उत्साहि च्छु तिनिहरु ज्स्ताि अ ज् यो यहाम च्छा. ज्स्ले यसुको मार्ग अप्पनाे तिनिहरुलाि मािले म्रुत्युको मुख सम्म क्खेदो ग्रेम. मािले पुर्नु र नारीहरुलाि प्क्रे अनि जेलमा थुनेम. प्रधान पुजाहारीहरु र स्मृण बुद्धानु यहुदि अ्ति ग्रावहरु य्सा ग्वाहि चन. द्मिस्का यहुदि दायु-भैयाहरुका न्मि तिनिहरुबत मािले क्तिथि लीम . म त्यहाम पनी यसुका चलाहरुलाि प्कराउन र तिनिहरुलाि दन्द दिलाउन यरुसलैमा लाउन भनि गेको थिए.पावलाि अप्पु प्रिव्रत्त बरे भन्ने “म द्मिस्को बतो ज्दाि गर्दा अकान् एक ग्ल्ना रहेछाउ? त्यति बेला म्ध्यय्हा भन्नेको थियो ज्ब म द्मिस्क न्जिक पुगेको थिे. अकान् अ्कासबत एक स्तिसालि ज्योति मेरो व्रिप्री क्मकियो. म भुमिमा ल्दम. मलाि केहि भन्नेहेको एक अ्ति सुनेम, ‘सवल, सवल, तिमिले किन मलाि स्तारिछाउ?’ मािले सोधेम, ‘त्पामि को हुनुहुन्छ प्रभु?’ त्यस अ्ति भन्ने, ‘म नार्त्को यसु हुम, ज्स्लाि तिमाले स्तारिछाउ.’ मानिश्रु ज्ब म्मसग थिे तिनिहरुले ज्योति देकहे, त्र ति एक म्मसग ज्ब बत गर्दाि हुनुहुन्थ्यो, त्यो अ्ति तिनिहरुले सुनेम. मािले भन्ने, मािले के ग्रन्थ प्ला प्रभु?’ प्रभुले ज्वाप दिनु भयो, ‘उत्त अनि द्मिस्क जा. तिमिले ग्रन्थ प्रने मािले थिे ग्रेको कान् त्यहाम तिमिलाि भन्नेछ.’ मािले केहि देकन स्किन बिन्ने त्यो त्तिर उज्यालो ज्योति मलाि अन्धा भनयो. म्मसग भेका मानिश्रुले मलाि मेरो हात् स्माेर द्मिस्क लगे. “द्मिस्का एकजना ह्नानिया नाउम भेको मानिस थिे. अनि मसोको वयस्था पाल्न ग्रेने स्र-दलालु भ्कत थिे. त्यहाम बसे यहुदिहरुले उनलाि स्म-मान ग्त्र्हे. ह्नानिया म्कहाम अे अनि भन्ने, ‘भैया सवल! तिम्रो द्स्त्रि प्रार्त ग्रे! अकान् मािले अनि देकन स्केम. ह्नाियाले भन्ने, ‘हाम्रा पिता पुर्कहाहरुका प्रमेश्वरले तिमिलाि उहामको िच्छा जान्, त्ति धार्मिकतालाि देकने अनि उहामको मुखबत सध्दहरु सुन्न प्थियाि कुनिसकुन भेको थियो. सबाि मानिश्रुका न्मि तिमि उहामको

gvahi bnnechau. timile unihrluai aphule dekhaka r suneka kurahru bnnechau. ab timi besi nprkh. uth, uhamko naummathi visvas ger bptisma leu r timra paphru pkhal.' "tyspchi, m yruslem phrkem. jb m mndirma prarthna grirheko thiem maile ek drsn pame. maile yesulai dekhem r uhamle mlai bhnubhyo, 'jhttai gr, yruslem chodihai turntai kinbhne manishrule mero visyama timile dieko gvahi svikarne chainn.' maile bhne, 'tr prbh, manishrule jandchn ki m nai ek hum jo tpaimko visvasihrluai sbhaghrhrub-hitr pkrn r kutn gem. manishrule yo pni jandch ki tpaimko gvahi, stiphnsko jb rgt bgyo, m tyham pni tys kandma shyog grdai unlai marnehruko lugahru rumger bseko thimem.' tr yesule mlai bhnubhyo, gi hal turuntai tb m timilai tadha gair-yuhidhru bhekoma pthaune chu." pavlle bhneko yo antim kurahrua manishrule dhyan dienn. unihrule unekura unle tyti bhnunel smm sune. tb prtyek manis cicyae, "uslai mar! uslai smsardekhi htai deu. yo bamcn yogy chain!" tinihrule kramudai unihruka lugahru phyamkidie. tinihrule dhulohru havama udae. tb senaptile sipahihrluai bhne pavllai sainy bhvnm lai-jau. unle sipahihrluai kutpit ger tinlai jamc grne ades die. yso grda ktai manishru kin ysri tinko virodhma krairhechn jann skine tini asa grdaim thie. ysaille kutpit grn sipahihrule pavllai bamdhadi thie. tr pavlle tyham ubhirheko sena adhikarilai bhne, "ke ek romi nagriklai jo dosi ho bhne prman nai bhen, timro korra lgaune adhikar ch?" jb sena adhikarile tysto sune u senapti kham ger ti kura bhne. sena adhikarile bhnyo, "timi janchau timile ke grirheka chau? yo manis romi nagrik ho." senapti pavlkham ae r bhne, "mlai bhn timi samccinai romi nagrik hau?" pavlle jvaph die, "hjur." senaptile bhne, "maile ek romi nagrik hunlai dherai paisa khrc greko r tireko chu."tr pavlle bhnyo, "m romi nagrik bherai jmeko thiem." ti manishru jsle pavllai prsnhru grn tyar bhirheka thie, pavllai chacde ge. senapti drai rheka thie kinbhne usle pavllai aghibatai bamdhiskeko thiyo ani pavl ek romi nagrik thie. senaptile yuhidhru kin pavllai dosyairhechn bujhn cahnthie. ysarth arko din unle pujaharihru yuhidhru ani sara mhasbhalai bhela hune ades die. senaptile pavllai bamdheka sanglahru kholidie. tyspchi pavllai lyae ani tinihruko samunne ubhyae.

23

pavlle yhudi-mhasbhalai here ani bhne, "mera dajyu-bhaihru ho, maile aj smm mero jivn ramro vicarna nai bitame." hnaniya, prdhan pujahari pni tyham thie. hnaniya pavlle bhneko sune r manishrluai ades die jo pavlkai mukhma hirkau jo cheuma ubhieka thie. pavlle hnaniyalai bhne, "prmesrvle pni timilai hirkau hunech. timi ek maila bhitta jsto chau jun seto rmgle poteko ch. mosako vystha anasar mero nyay grn timi tyham bsirheka chau ydyp timi mlai hirkau mero ades dier kanun amany grirheka chau." pavlko cheuma ubhirheka manishrule bhne, "timile tysri prbhuko prdhan pujaharism bat grnu humdaim, timile unlai ninda grirhechau!" pavlle bhne, "dajyu-bhaihru, mlai thaha thien ki uni prdhan pujahari hun. dhrmsastrma ysto lekhieko ch, timile timra manishruka aguvako visyama khrab kurahru grnu hum-

dain.' sbhama ktipy manishru sdukihru thie r any phrisihru thie. yo socer pavlle euta vicar nikale. uni mhasbhaprti cicyaem, "mera dajyu-bhaihru, m phrsiko phrsi choro hum. m yham muddama chu kinbhne m visvas grchu manishru mrtyubat bauri uthne chn!" jb pavlle tyso bhne, tyham pharisi r sdukihru majh ghn rtk suru hun thalyo. sbha dlma vibhajn bhyo. sdukihruko visvas thiyo manishru mre pchi tinihru pheri jiumdo humdaim, ani svrgut athva atma humdaim. tr phrisihru yi sbaima visvas grchn. ti sbai jna yuhidhru jod-jodle cicyaun thale. ktipy sastrihru, jo phrsihru thie, ubhie r rtk gre, "hamile ys manisko viruddh kunai glti paenau. hun skch dmiskko batoma svrgdute athva atmale usmg bolyo hola!" rtk ldama bdiyo. yuhidhrule pavllai tukra tukra parnechn bhner senapti drae. ysaille senaptile sipahihrluai tl ger pavllai yuhidhru bat liikn sainy-bhvnma rakhn lgae. arko rat, prbh yesu aunu bhno ani pavlko cheuma ubhinu bhno. "shasi bn! jsri timile yruslemma mero visyama bhnyau, romma pni ger mero visyama btaunu prch." arko bihan ktipy yuhidhrule pavllai marne yojna bnae. tinihrule jb smm pavllai mardainau m khane nai chaum n piune nai chaum bhne prtijna gre. calis jna bhnda dherai yuhidhru tys smuhma thie jsle ys sdyntma bhag lie. ti yuhidhru mukhy puja-harihru r budha aguva pujaharihru bhekoma ge ani bhne, "hami aphaile prtijna greka chaum ki hami pavllai nmarunjil smm n kehi piumchaum n kehi khanechaum. yskarn ysaille hami tpaimhrluai ysto graun cahnchaum tpaihrukham lyauu bhni khbr pthaunu hos. tinlai bhnnuhos ki pavlsmg tpaimle dherai prsnhru grnu ch. pavl yham ai pugn aghi nai hami unle marn tyari batoma bhi bsnechaum." tr pavlko bhaniyle yo sdynt thaha pae. uni sainy bhvnm ge r pavllai sunaidie. tb pavlle ekjna sena adhikarilai bolae ani bhne, "ys jvanlai senaptikham lier jau. uskoma unko nimti khvr ch." yskarn sena adhikarile tys jvan manislai senaptikham lge. adhikarile bhnyo, "kaidi pavlle bhnyo ki ys jvan manislai tpaim kham laijaunu, kinbhne usle tpaimlai kehi khbr din cahncn." senaptile tys jvan manislai ekamt thaumma lge, jham unihru khulasmg bat marn skthe. senaptile bhne, "timile mlai kehi bhn cahnchau?" tys jvan manisle bhnyo, "yuhidhrule pavllai ajh dherai prsn grne nihumma tpaimlai bholi mhasbham pavllai lyai magne nirny greka chn. tr tinihrulai visvas ngrnuhos. tyham calis jna bhnda dherai manishru luker pavllai marn bsekachn. tinihrule unlai nmare smm n piune, n khane ksm khaeka chn! ahile tinihru tpaimko smmtiko nimti rpkhirheka chn." senaptile tys jvan manislai yso bhner pthaidie. "ksailai pni timile yso bhne bhner nbhnnu." tyspchi senaptile dui sainy adhikarihrluai dake. ani bhne, "sijriya janko nimti 200 sipahihru 70 ghod svar r 200 bhaladhari sipahihru tyar par. tinihru rati 9bje hidn tyar hunu prch. kehi ghodahru pavlko lagi pni lyau taki pavllai rajypal pheliksgham surksit puryaun skinch." senaptile ysto euta citthi pni unlai lekhe. klaudiys laysiasbat mhamhim rajypal pheliksaihnmskar. yuhidhrule yo manislai pkreka thie ani marne yojna grirheka thie. maile cal pame ki uni ek romi nagrik rhechn. yskarn m mera sipahihrusmg gem ani unlai bcaem. m jann cahnthem

ki tinihrule unlai kin dos lgaيرهكا chn. ysaille maile tinihruka mhasbhama unlai puyame. maile taha paem ki tinihrukai vyvsthako prsnhruko smbndhma tinlai dosi thhraieko rhech. tr ti visyhruma tinlai jel pthauun ttha mrtyu dnd dinu kunai pni yogy thhrim-dain. mlai sunaiyo ki ktipy yhudihrule unlai marne sydntr grirheka thie. ysaille maile unlai tpaimekham turntai pthaem. yhudihru jsle tinlai dosyaumdaichn tpaime aghi unko visyama yhudihrusmg bheko dos dekhaun pni lgaeko chu. sipahihrule tinihrulai bh-neka kurahru gre. sipahihrule pavllai ller entipya-tris shрма rati nai lge. arko din ghodsvar pavlsmg sijriyage. tr any sipahihru r bhaladharihru yruslem sainy-bhvn tirai phrker ae. ghodsvar sipahihru sijriyabhitr pse ani rajypalklai citthi die. tyspchi unikham pavllai sumpe. rajypalkle citthi pdhe pavllai sodhe, "timi kun deska haum?" rajypalkle pavl silisiyaka hun bhner jane. rajypalkle bhne, "timilai dosyaunehru yham aumda m timro mudda linechu." ani tyspchi unle pavllai herodko rajmhlma surksit rakhn ades die.

24

pamcdin pchi hnaniya sijriya ge. uni prdhan puja-hari thie. unle ktipy budha yhudi aguvahru r trtulls naumka vkillai aphno sathma lyaе. tinihru rajypalkko samu pavlko viruddh mudda uthaun sijriya ge. pavllai sbhama dakiyo ani trtulle unko viruddh yso bhndai mudda pes grn thale,"mhamhim pheliks, tpaime grda nai hamra manishrule santi upbhog grirheka chn ani tpaimekai durrdsitale hamro desma hun prne sud-harhru bhe. kami ti kurahruka lagi tpaimeilai prtyek thaumma r hrek trikale dhnyvad prkt grchau. tr m tpaimeko dherai smy nst grn cahmdin. ysyrh m kehi sbdma tpaime aghi mudda pes grnechu. dya gri, dhairy dharn gridinu hola. yo manis ek smsya lyaune man-is ho r ysle jtattai smsarbhi yhudihru majh dnga mcamuch. yo nasridlka neta ho. ysle mndir apvitr bnaun khohirheko thyo tr hamile ysilai rokyau. jb tpaime ys manislai jamc grnu hunech hamile umathi laeko sbai doshru sty hun bhn apai bujhnu hunech." any yhudihru shmt bhe ani bhne, "yi kurahru samci nai sty hun." rajypalkle pavllai bolne smket grnub-hyo. yskarn pavlle rajypallai jvaph die, "rajypal phe-lik, m jandchu ki tpaime dherai smydekhi ys ras-trko nyaykrta hunuhunch. ysyrh m aphno bcau pks pes grn paumda khushi chu. m yruslemma arad-hana grnlai bahr din aghi matr gem. tpaime apai yo sty ho bhner jamcn sknu hunch. yi yhudihru jsle mlai dos lgaе unihrule mlai mndirma ksaismg boleko bhettenn. maile kati sbhaghr mndirma athva yo shrko anytr ktai smsya khda grn bhid jmма greko chain. ti yhudihrule mero viruddhama ahile je dosaropn gre tysko prman din sktains. tr m tpaimeilai bhndaichuh m hamra pita purkhahruka prmesvrlai yesuka celate jstai aradhna grdchu. yhudihru bhncn yesuko marg glti ho. tr mosako vyvstahruma btaeko prtyek kuro ani agmvtkahrule kitabma lekhekahru m visvas grchu. m prmesvrma tyhi asa grchu jo yi yhudihru grchn ki dhirmi ani adhrmi mrtiyubāt bauri uthnech . yhi karnle m sdhaim prmesvr ani manishruko aghi tyhi grne pryas grchu jun mero

visvasma shi hunch. "m dherai rvsdekhi yruslem-bat tadha rheko thie. m tyham mera manishruka nimti kehi danko upharhru ller bli cdhaunu phrkeko thiem. jti bela tinihrule mlai mndirma bhete maile suddhikrn vidhi siddhaeko thiem. maile mero vripri kunai bhid jmма greko thiin n t tyham maile kunai prkarko asanti nai srsti greko thime. tr ktipy esiya-bat aeka yhudihru tyham thie. ydi tinihrusmg sam-ccai mero virodhama kehi gvahi bhe tyo prman grn tinihru yhim hun prne athva yhudihrulai jo yham chn sodhnu hos ydi tinihrule mero viruddh kehi glthiru paeka chn ki jti vela m yruslemma yhudihruko ek mhasbhama thiem. maile khali tinihruko smks eutai kuroko ghosna greko thiem 'aj mero nyay gridaich kinbhne manihru mrtiyubāt jagnechn bhner m visvas grdchu." pheliksle yesumarg visyama dherai kurahru jandthe. unle mudda sthgīt gre ani bhne, "jb senapti, laysias yham aumchn m yi kurahruko visyama nirny grnechu." pheliksle sainy adhikarilai pavllai surksama rakhn bhne. tr tinle sainy adhikarilai bhne ki pavllai kehi svtntr dinu ani unko asytk pura grn unko sathihrulai vadha ndinu.pavl pheliks r uhamko pt-nismg boldchn. kehi din pchi phelks aphni yhudi pt-nismg ae. unko naum drusilla thiyu. pheliksle pavllai lyaunu bhner ajna die. pheliksle khrist yesuma vis-vasprti pavlle bhneko kurahru sune. tr pheliks drae jb pavlle dharmik jivn, atma smym r bhvisyama hune nyayko visyama bhne. pheliksle bhne, "ahile jau. jb msmg smy hunch m timilai pheri bolaune chu." tr pheliksro pavlsmg bat grne arko karn thyo. phliksle pavlbāt ghush paune asa greka thie. ysyrh unle pavllai barmbar bolaer kurakani grthe. tr dui rvs pchi por-sias phests rajypal bhe. pheliks ab rajypal rhenn. tr pheliksle pavllai kaidi nai bnaer rakhe. kinbhne unle yhudihrulai khushi parn cahnthe.

25

phests rajypal bhe, ani tin din pchi uni sijriya-bat yruslem ge. mukhy pujaharihru r ati mukhy yhudi aguvahrule pavlko viruddh tinihruko mudda pes gre. tinihrule phestslai tinihruko lagi shayta gri-dine vinti gre, yhudihru phestsbat ke cahnthe bhne pavllai yruslem pthaiyos. tinihrule bataima pavllai marne sydntr greka thie. tr phestle jvaph die, "hum-dain! pavllai sijriyama rakhinech. m svym pni si-jriya camdai janchu. timihruka aguvahru pni msmg janu prch. ydi usle kehi glti samccinai greka bhe tinihrule sijriyama pavllai arop lgaun skchn." phests yruslemma ath-ds din bhnda dherai besenn. tyspchi uni sijriya phrker ge. arko din phestle sipahihru-lai pavllai uhamkham lyaunu ahrae. phests nyay-asnma bse. pavl nyayalyma ae. yruslembat aeka yhudihru unko vripri ubhie. yhudihrule pavlko vi-rodhama nikai dos dekhai dherai ani gmbhir arophru lyaе. tr tinihrule tysko prman din skenn. tb pavlle aphno bcau pksma bhne, "maile yhudihruko kanun, mndir athva sijrko viruddh kunai kam greko chain." tr phests yhudihrulai khushi parn cahnthe. ysaille usle pavllai sodhe, "ke timimathi lgaieko yi arophruma mero aghi nyay paun yruslem jan cahanchau?" pavlle bhne, "m ahile sijrko nyayaly aghi ubhiekochu, ani ys thaumma maile nyay paunu prch. maile yhudihruka

viruddh kehi ghti kam greko chainh yo sty tpaim ramrri jannu hunch. ydi m kunai apradhko dosi chu bhne ani mlai mrtyu dnd bhogamuch bhne m mrtyu dnddekki bhagne pryas grne chain. tr mmathi lgaieka arophru adharhin niskie tb kunai pni manisle mlai yi yhudihrulai sumpin sktain. m cahnnchu mero mudda sijrle suni diun.” phestsle aphna mhasbhasmg prarms gre. tyspchi unle bhne, “timi sijrlai ujur gr. ysyrth timi sijrkham jau.” kehi dinpchi raja agripa r rvnis phestslai bhetn sijriya ae. tinihru tyham dherai din bse. phestsle rajalai pavlo muddabare btae ani bhne, “yham ekjna manis ch jslai pheliksle kaidma rakhi chodeko ch. jb m yruslem gem tyhamka mukhy pujaharihru r budha yhudi aguvahrule unko viruddh mudda halekachn. yi yhudihru aguvahrule unko viruddh mudda halekachn. yi yhudihru mbat uslai mrtyudnd dilaun cahnnch. tr maile tinihru-lai bhne, “jb kehi dndniy apradh greko viruddhma arop lgaichn, romihrukoma tyo riti chain ki tys manislai abhiyoktahrukham sumpne. prthm uslai dosaropn grne manishrusmg mukhamukh graunu prch, ani usle ti dosaropnhruko viruddh svym bcau grne mauka paunu prch. ysyrth ti yhudihru m smg ae. ani maile smy nst grimm. arko din m nyay-asnma bse ani tys manislai yham lyaune ades diem. yhudihru uthe ani arop lgae. tr yhudihrule kunai nramro apradhko lagi dosaenn jun asa greko thie. jun kura tinihrule bhne tyo arop khali tinihruko apnai dhrmko visy mathi mtbhed r yesu naum bheko manisko visyama mathi thyno. yesu mre tr pavl bhndch u ajhai pni jiumdo chin. m ys visyama dherai kura jandin, ysaikarn maile prsnhru grimm. tr maile pavllai bhne, ‘ke timi yruslem janchau, yi kurahruma tyham nyay graun?’ tr pavllai sijriyama nai rakhiyo karn uni sijrbat nirny cahnnthe. ysaille maile ades diem ki m jb smm pavllai sijrkham pthaun sktin uslai tyhi rakhn.” agripale phestslai bhne, “m tyo manisko kura sunn cahnnchu.” phestsle bhne, “bholi tpaimle sunn sknu hunch.” arkodin agripa r rbnis nikai grvkasath ae. tinihru nyayalybhit senaptihru r shrka prmkh manishru lier pse. agripa r rbnis, sainy adhikari, sijriyaka prmkh manishru nyay-kksma ge. phestsle sipahihurulai pavllai bhitr lyaunu bhner hukum gre phestsle bhne, “raja agripa r timihru sbajina hamismg bhela bheka chau, ys manislai her. yham bheka sbajina yhudihru r yruslemma bheka yhudihrule ys manisko viruddh gunaso pokheka chn r krae ki usko bamcne adhikar chain. jb maile jam-cirheko thiem usle kehi ysto bhul greko maile pain taki uslai mrtyu dnd diyois. ani apahale sijrkham apil gre. ysaikarn yinlai maile rom pthaune nirny grem. tr maile unko visyama sijrlai ke lekhn kunai niscit adhar pain. yskarn unlai maile tpaimhru sbaiko smks ubhyame. m asanvit chu ki tpaimhruko prsn psat tpaimhrule sujhavhru mlai dinuhunech taki m sijrlai kehi lekhn skchu. usko virodhma doshru naulyai kehi kaidihru sijrkham pthaunu murkhta ho bhne m visvas grchu.”

26

agripale pavllai bhne, “timi aphno surksako lagi boln sknechau.”ysrth pavlle aphno hat uthae ani yso bh-

ndai boln thale. “raja agripa, tpaimhru aghi ubhin paunu mero bhagy ho, yhudihrule mmathi thopreko doshruko m jmmai uttr dinechu. m atyntai khusi chu ki m tpaimhruko samunne boln yogyko chu kinbhne tpaimhru yhudi rithiru r prsnhru jun visyama tinihrule rtk grchn so jannu hunch. krpaya dhairysath mero kura sunidinu hos. “sbai yhudihrule mero smpurn jivnko visyama jandchn. mero desma ani yruslemma pni mero jivn sailiko visyama tinihru jandchn. yi yhudihrule dherai smydekki mlai cinchn. ydi tinihrule iccha gre mlai ek asl phrisi mann skchn. ani phrisihrule yhudi dhrmko vyvsthahru any kunai yhudi smudayle bhnda ajh ktrr prkarle mandchn. prmesvrle hamra pita-purkchahurulai dinubheko prtijnako bhrosama m ys priksama ahile khda chu. yo prtijna prapt grne asama hamra bahr jatihru nimgn rat-din prmesvrko aradhna grirheka chn. he rajan, yhi asako nimti m yi yhudihrudvara dosieko hum. tpaimhruelai prmesvrle mreko manishru bauramunu hunch bhne kura grhn grn kin apthero preko? “jb m phrisi thiem, maile ysto pni soce ki nasrtka yesuko naum viruddh dherai kurahru maile grnuprch. ani yruslemma maile visvasihruka viruddh dherai kamhru grem. mukhy pujaharihrule ti visvasihurulai jelma thunne adhikar dieka thie. jb yesuka visvasihru marie maile yo ramro kura bhyo bhner shmt diem. jmmai sbhaghrhuma maile tinihruelai dherai plt yesuko visyama jbrjsti nramro kuro bhnaer dnd diem. m yti krodhit thiem ki m videska shrhuma pni tinihruko khedo launu gem. ek smyama, mukhy pujaharihrule mlai dmisk shr jane anumti ani adhikar die. he rajn! dmisk jane batoma maile euta jyoti akasbat airheko dekhem. yo mdhyanhko smy thiyu. tysko prkas suryko bhnda jyada cinkilo thiyu. tyo prkas m r msmg jane manishruka vripri cmkiyo. hami sbai jna bhuimma ldyau. tyspchi maile yhudi bhasama ek avaj sunem. tyo avajle mlai bhnyo, ‘savl, savl kin mlai stairheka chau? timi msmg lder kevl aphailai cot puryairheka chau.’ maile bhne, ‘timi ko hau prbhuz’ prbhule bhnnubhyo, ‘m yesu hum. m tyhi hum jslai timi stairhechau. uth ani ubh! maile timilai mero sevk cunecho kura. timi mero gvahi bher manishrulai mero visyama timile ke dekhayo ani maile ke prkt grchu sbai batunechau. ysaikarn m aj timikham aem. m timro apnai manishrulai timimathi ghat parn dine chain. ani m timilai gair-yhudihrubat pni jogaune chu. m timilai ti manishru kham pthaumdaichu. timile manishrulai sty dekhanechau. manishru andhyarobat uyjaloma rphknechn, bdlinechn ani saitanko sktibat prmesvrma dhiknech. tyspchi tinihruko paphru ksma grinech ani mero visvasle jo manishru pvitr pariekochn tinihrusmg ek bnainechn.” pavl lgarat bolirheh “raja agripa, svrgbat yo drsn maile pae pchi ysai paln grn maile asvikar grin. maile manishrulai aphna hrty r jivn saili privrtn gr bhnn thale. unihurulai prmesvr prtii rphk r ysto kary gr jsdvara tinihruko hrty ani jivn saili vastvma privrtn bheko cal painech bhne m yi kura svrprthm maile dmiskma bhne. tyspchi m yruslem gem ani yhudiyako prtyek thaumma ger yi kura bhne. m yi kurahru bhnn gair-yhudihrukoma pni gem. yhi karnle yhudihrule m mndirma bheko smy pkre ani mlai marn cesta gre. aj smm pni maile prmesvrko

shayta pairhekochu ani ysrrh m yham ubhirheko chu ani je dekke bhnrheko chu. tr maile nyam kura bhnrheko chain. moshar r agmvktahrule je hunch bhneka chn m tyhi bhnrheko chu. tinishrule bhne ki khrist mrnech r mrtyubāt bauri uthne prthm mansi uhi hunech. mosa r agmvktahrule bhneka thie ki khristle yhudī r gair-yhudihuma prkas lyaune ch.” pavlle aphno bcauko lagi ti kurahru bhnrheko bela, phests cicayao, “pavl timi pagl hau. timro adhik bidyale timilai pagl bnayo.” pavlle bhne, “mhamhim phesthm, m pagl hoin. je kurahru maile bhne ti sty hun. mero sbdhrū gmbhir chn. raja agripale yi kurahrūko visyama jannu hunch. m uhamsmg svtntr rupma kura grn skchu. m niscit chu ki uham kunai pni kurama apcrit hunuhunn. kibhne yi kurahru kunai gupti jggama ghten. raja agripa! ke tpaim agmvktahrule lekheko kurama visvas grnu hunch? m jandchu tpaim nisvas grnu hunch. raja agripale pavllai bhne, “ke timi mlai yti shjai khristyn bnaun skchau?” pavlle bhne, “yo sjilo athva apthero mero nimti mukhy hoin. m prmesvrst prarthna grdchu ki tpaim matr kin, mlai bamdhieko sanlo bahek ajka jmmā mera srotahrū m jstai hunechn.” raja agripa, rajypal phests, rbnis ani tinishrusngai bsirheka any manishru sbai jak-jruk uthe. sbhaghr chader ge ani apsmā yo sbndai bat grn lage, “yo manislai marnu humdain, jelma pni rakhnū humdain, samci nai usle tysto nrāmro kam greko chain jsma ki uslai mrtyu dnd athva karavas hos.” ani agripale phestslai bhne, “ydi ys manisle si-jrlai apil ngreko bhe u chodin skthyo.”

27

yo niscy grieko thiyō ki hami smundryatrabat itali jamdaithyau. ek sainy adhikari juliysle pavl r any kehi kaidihulai phra diirheka thie. juliys smratko pltnka thie. hami edmritymbat aeko esiyako vibhinn thaum humdai jane jhajma cdhyau jun janu tyar thiyō. hamismg aristarkhs thie. tini myasidoniya thisslonikaka ek nagrik thie. arkodin hami saydn shr ai pugyau. juliysle pavllai bhdh vyvhar gre. unle pavllai aphno sathihrusmg bhethn jan die, taki tinishrule pavlko avsyktalai dhyan diun. hamile saydn shr chodyaum ani saiprs tapuko cheu lager gyaum kinbhne btas hamro viprit bhmdai thiyō. hamile silisiya r pyamphiliya tt humdai smudr par gryaum. tyspchi hami laisiyama maira apugyau. mairama tys sainy adhikarile alekjandriyako jhaj pae jun itali girheko thiyō. yskarn usle hamilai ys jhajma rakhidie. hami smundryatra grer dherai dinsmm bistarai himdi rhyaum kinbhne btas hamro margko viruddh clirheko thiyō ani snaisd bhne thaumma khub kthin sath pugyau. tys prkarle hami dherai tadha jan skenau. yskarn hami salmon cheu kret tapuko dksin tir lagyau. khubai kthin sath hami kinara bher gyaum. tyspchi hami surksit bndrgah bhne thaumma ayau. lusiya bhne shr tyham dekhi ngicai thiyō. tr hamile nikai smy nst greka thiyau. yo smudr yatra grnu bhykmr drlagdo thiyō kinbhne yhudihruka upvasko din giskeko thiyō. ysaille pavlle tinishrulai savdhan grae r bhne, “her manishru ho, m dekhchu hamro yatra vipdjnk hunech ani noksan dayi kevl jhaj r samanko nimti

matr hoin hamro aphno jyanko smm ksti hunech.” tr jhajka kptan r malikle pavlko kurama shmt dienn. ysaille sēna adhikarile pavlle bhneko manenn. bru usle malik r jhaj kptanle bhneko kura mane. ani surksit bndrgahma sitkalma jhaj rakhn ucit jgga thien. ysaille dherai manishrule jhaj tyham nrakhne nirny lie. manishrule phoniks jan skine asa gre. sitkalma jhaj tyham rokin athva rhn skthyo. phoniks euta dksin pscim ani uttr pscim ptti phrkeko kret tapuko shr thiyō. tyspchi, mnd btas dksinbat bhñ thalyo. jhajka manishrule bhne, “ystai btako prtksa grirheka thiyaum, aile hamile tystai payaum!” yskarn tinishrule lngar tane. jhajlai kretko kinarai kinar parer lge. tr tytibela tej “uttrpurvi” btas tyo tapu par grer ayo. tys btasle jhajlai apnhau. disatir lgyo karn hami tysko viprit jan skenau. ysrrh hamile jhajma aphno nyntnr chadayaum au btas r chal ptti nai jhaj jan diyaum. hami tltir sano tapu klauda gyaun. tb hamile khub khtinsath jivnrksk dunga jhajma lyaun skyaum. jivn rksk dungalai jahjma lyae pchi tinishrule jhajko vipri ek sath rakhnlai dorile bamdhe. tr jahj sitisko blaute dhapma phsn skch bhner manishru drae. ysaille tinishrule jhajlai btasle nai uthavos bhner pal muni jhare. arko din, amdhiko jhokkale jhajlai nikai hirkayo, manishrule smanhru jahjbat phyamke. ekdin pchi tinishrule jhajko ynthrū pni phyamkidie. dherai dinsmm ysto baklo amd-hile grda hamile gham, tarahrū kehi pni dekhenaum. amdhi ekdmai drlagdo gtima clyo. hamile bamcne asa tyagyau. hami mrne rhechau bhner socyau. dheraidin smm manishrule kehi khaenn. tb ekdin pavl tinishru smks ubhie ani bhne, “manishru ho, timihulai maile kret chodnu humdain bhneko thiem. timihrule mero kura sunnu prthyō. tb timihrule ysto prkarko duhkh r noksan khpnu prne thien. tr ab m bhnrhechu shasi hau. timihru kōhi pni mrne chainau! tr jhaj hraune ch. hījo rat priesvrbat svrgdut mkham ae. uham uhi prmesvr hunuhunch, jsko m hum r jsalai m seva grchu. uhamle bhñnubhyo, pavl bhybhit n hau! timi sijr smks ubhinai prch. ani prmesvrle timro khatir timisng smudryatra grnehrū sbailai bcaunu hunech.” manishru ho, shas ngumau! m prmesvrma visvas grchu. uhamko dutle mlai bhne jstai sbai hunech. tr pni hami kunai ek tapuma dhkka khanai prch.” caudhau rat smmma pni hami edriya smudr vipri bhirhethyau. jhaj calkhrule kunai jminko cheutir pugeko vicar gre. tinishrule doriko tuppama ek ghrum cij bamdher smudrma phalidie. tyso grda tinishrule paniko ghriyāi 120 phit pta lgae. tinishru ajh kehi pr smm ger pheri dori smudrma phale. ys plt 90 phit ghro pae. tinishru jahj cttansmg thokin pugla bhner drairheka thie. yskarn tinishrule lngar phyamke ani tb tinishrule dinko uyalyo avos bhni prarthna gre. ktipy calkhrū jhaj choder bhagn cahnthe. tinishrule jivn rksk dumngahrū panima ohrale. tinishrule ysto bhan pare ki tinishru jhajko adhiltirbat ajhai lngarhru jhardaimchn. tr pavlle sainy adhikari r any sipahihulai bhne, “ydi yi manishru jhajma bsdainn bhne tpaimhru bamcnu hunechain!” tb tyo jivn rksk dumnga pani bhitrāi javos bhner sipahihrule dori katidie. prathkal hrn bhnda phile pavlle manishrule kehi khaun bhni mnaun thale. unle bhne, “biteka caudh dindekhi timihru rpkhirschchau

ani herirhechau. timihru caudh dindekh bhokai chau. timihrule kehi khaeka chainau. ab m binti grirhechu kehi khau. yo timihrulai bamcnko lagi avsyk ho. timihru ksaiko pni taukoko euta kes pni nst humdain." pavlle yso bhniske pchi, usle kehi roti lie r pmesvrilai prtyekko aghadi dhnyvad cdhae. unle roti dukrahru pardai khan thale. tinihru sbaile shas btule ani khan thale. hami jmma dui sy chyattr manishru hjajma thiyau. jti hamile cahyaum tyti nai khayau. tb tinihrule hjajbat ghrum samanhru smudma hjajlai hlungo parnlai phyamke. jb ujyalo bhyo hjaj calkhrule jmin dekhe. tr yo kun jgga ho tinihrulai thaha bhen. ydi smbhv bhe tinihrule hjajlai kinarma laijan khojthe. ysrti tinihrule lngarko dori kholidie ani tyslai smudrma phyamki die. tb tinihrule aghiltirko pal btasko lagi uthae r kinar tir gyo. tr hjaj baluvako dhapma pry. hjajko adhillho bhag tyhim adkiyo ani hjaj cln sken. tr thulthula chalhrule jodle hirkayo ani hjajko pchillo bhag tukratukra paridiyo. sipahihrule kaidihrulai marn cahe taki tinihru paura inu npaun ani bhagn nskun. tr sainy adhikarile pavllai jiumdai beaun cahnthie. ysaille unle kaidihrulai marne anumti dienn. unle kaidihru jslie paura in skthe phile ham phaln r jminma jane ades die. any manishrule tkta athva kathko tukrahru pryog grer jan skthe. ysri prtyek manis jminma puge. kahi manishru pni mrenn.

28

jb hami surksitsmg jminma orliyaum jann payaum ki yo tapulai malta bhnid rhech. pani prirheko thiyu r jado thiyu. tr tyhamka raitthane manishru hamirusit sathi jhaim bhe. tinihrule hamro lagi ago balidie r hami sbailai nimto gre. pavlle daurako jhimnjahru jmma gre ani agoma halidie. tatole grda ek visalu samp bahir ayo ani pavlko hatma dso. tyham bsnehrule pavlko hatma samp jhundirheko dekhe. tinihrule bhne, "yo manche htyara hunai prch. u panima mren, tr nyayle uslai bamcn dien." tr pavlle hat jhdkaile ani samplai agoma halidie. pavllai alikti pni kehi bhen. manishrule soce ki pavl suninch, athva htat lder mrch. tinihrule nikkai bersmm pavllai here r mrch ki bhni rpkhirhe tr tysto kunai nramro ghtna ghten. yskarn paviptirko aphno dharna manishrule bdl gre. tinihrule bhne, "uni prmesvr hun!" tyham cheuchauma kehi jmin thiyu. tyham tapuka ek prmukh manis thie. unko naum pbiys thiyu. chevauma tinko jgga-jminhr thiyu. unle hamihrulai aphno ghrma nimtyae, ani tinle hamisit sist vyvahr gre. unko ghrma hami tin din smm bsyaum. pbiysko babu bimar thie. uni jvro r rgt masile thlo preka thie. tr pavl unikham ge ani prarthna gre. prarthna pchi unle aphno hathru unimathi rakhidie r niko pare. ysto ghtna pchi tys tapuka sbai bimarihru pavlkham ae. pavlle tinihrulai pni niko paridie. tys tapuka manishrule hamilai dherai smman gre. hami tyham tin mhina smm bsyaum. jb hami himdn tyar bhyau tb tyhamka manishrule hamilai cahine samgrihr die. hami alekjendriyabat jhajma cdhyaum. hjaj thnda mhinako bela maltama rheko thiyu. hjajko agiltir jmyaha devtahruko cinh thiyu. hami sirakyus shrma pugyaum. tyham hami

tin dinsmm bsyaum ani tb gyaum. hami regiyam shrma aipugyaum. arko din dksin-pscimbat btas bhn thalyo, yskarn hami jan skyaum. ek dinpchi hami ptioli shrma aipugyaum. hamile tyham kehi dajyu-bhaihru payaum. tinihrule hamilai tyham ek hpta bsn anurodh gre. antma rom aipugyau. tyhamka visvasihrule aipugeko thaha pae. tinihru hamilai bhett appiys bjar r tin-dhrmsala bhnne thaumma ae. jb pavlle tinihrulai dekhe prmesvrilai dhnyvad die ani uni shasi bhe. tyspchi hami rom gyaum. pavllai romma ekilai bsn diyo. tr unko surksako nimti ekjna sena bse. tin din pchi pavlle tyhamka mukhy-mukhy yhudihru bolai pthae. jb tinihru ek sath ae, pavlle bhne, "mera yhudi dajyu-bhaihrul! maile hamro manishruko viruddhma kehi greko chain. n t maile mera purkhahruko riti-rivaj viruddh nai kehi greko chu. tr mlai yruselmma pkrayir r romilai sumpiyo. romihrule dherai prsnhr gre. tr tinihrule mlai mrtyu dnd dinlai karn paenn. ysrti tinihrule mlai svtntr din cahe. tr yhudihrule virodh gre. at sirko aghi mero jamc graun mlai rom pthaiyos bhni maile bhnnu pry. tr maile mera aphno manishruko virodhma kehi aptti grnu chain. yhi karn m timihrusmg bhett r boln cahnnchu. m yo sangalale bamdhieko chu kinbhne israelko asama m visvas grchu." yhudihrule pavllai uttr die, "hamile timro visyama yhudiyabat kunai citthihru paeka chainau. n t hamra kunai yhudi dajyu-bhaihru jo yhudiyabat ae kehi khbrhru nai lyae n timro visyama kehi khrab bhne. hami timro vicarhu sunn cahnnchau. hami jandchau ki ys pnthko visyama manishrule caraitir khrab bh-nirhekachn." pavl r yhudihrule sbha grne din roje. tys din dherai jna yhudihrule pavllai ghrma bhete. dinbhri pavl tinihrusmg bat grihre. pavlle prmesvrko rajyko visyama tinihrulai vyakhya gre. pavlle mosako vyvstha r agmvtkahrule lekheka kurahruko upyog grer yesuko visyama tinihrulai visvas graun khoje. ktipyle unko kurama visvas gre tr ktipyle grenn. tinihruma rtk bhyo. yhudihru jan lageka thie tr pavlle ajh tinihrulai euta kura bhneh "pvitir atmale ysaiya agmvtkato madhymdvata timra purkhahruko visy sty ch bhne. unle bhne, 'yo manis bhe tir jau r tinihrulai bhnh sunn t sunchau timihrule, tr timihru bujhnechainau! timihru herchai ani dekhchau tr timihru je dekhchau bujhne chainau! ho, yi manishruka mn bnd chn ahile yi manishruka kanhru chn tr tinihrule sundainn ani yi manishru sty hern mandainn. ysto bheko ch, ysaille tinihrule aphna amkhahrule dekhe chainn, aphna kanhrule sunne chainn aphna mnle bujhne chainn. ysto bheko ch ysaille tinihru mptti rphkine chainn. "m cahnnchu timi yhudihrule jan ki prmesvrle gair-yhudihruka nimti mukti pthauun bheko ch. tinihrule sunne chn! pavl pura dui rvs aphno bhadak ghrma bse. unle sbai manishrulai svagt gre jo ukham bhett ae. pavlle prmesvrko rajyko visyama prcar gre. unle prbhu yesu khristko visyama bhne. uni ekdm nirbhy thie ani ksaille pni unlai boln rokn skenn.

smsar srsti hun philyai tyham vcnthiyo. tyo vcn prmesvrsmg thiyo, ani vcnnai prmesvr hunuhunthyo. uhamko vcn suruma prmesvrsmg hunuhunthyo. r uhamkai madhymbat visv srjna hun skyo. uham bina kehi srjna hun sken. uham svym jivn hunuhunthyo. tyo jivn manishruko nimti jyoti thiyo. tyo jyoti amdhyaroma cmknch. ani andhkarle jyotilai jitn skdain. prmesvrdvara pthaieko yuhnna naumka ekjna manis thie. yuhnna tyhi jyotiko visyma saksi din aeka thie. unkai madhyemdvara manishrule jyoti r visvasbare jann-sunn pae. yuhnna jyoti thienn, tr uni jyotiko barema saksi din aeka thie. sty-jyoti smsarma airhkachn bhner unle btai die. tyo jyotile smpurn manishrulai jyoti dinech. uham smsarka hunuhunthyo, smsar uhamdvara hun ayo, tr smsarle uhamlai cinen. uham svymle srjna greko smsarma aunu bhyo tr uhamko aphno manishrule uhamlai svikar grenn. kehi manishrule matr uhamlai svikar gre. j-jlse uhamlai svikar gre unihrulai matr prmesvrko sntan hune adhikar uhamle dinubhyo. ti balkhru prakrtik tvrbat jnmeka thienn. tinihru aphno ama-babuko saririk iccha athva nirnybat manishrule thienn. bdlama tinihru prmesvrbat jnmeka thie. vcn srir hun ae r hami majh bse. hamile uhamko mhima dekhyau, ani hamile pitaka ekmatr putrko mhima jsto uhamko mhima dekhyau. vcn anugrh r stytale purn thiyo. yuhnnale khristkai smbdndhma manishrulai bhne, “uham ekjna hunuhunch jska visyma m bhnrheko thime, ‘jo m pchi aunu hunch, uham mbhnda mhan hunuhunch. kinbhne uham mbhnda philyai aunu bheko thiyo. uham vcn anugrh r styko bhndar hunuhunch. hamile uhambat dherai asis paeka chaum. mosabat vyvstha prdan grieko thiyo tr anugrh r styko bato yesu khristbatai ayo. ksaile pni khilyai prmesvrlai dekkeka chainn. tr ekmatr putr jo prmesvr hunuhunch ani jo pitako ati njikma hunuhunch r uhamle hamilai prmesvr cinaunu bhekoch. yruslemma yhudihrule kehi pujaharihru r levihru yuhnnakhm pthae. tinihru-lai yuhnna lai “timi ko hau?” bhni sodhn pthae. yuhnnale prtyuttr dinlai hickicaenn, khulst bhni die, “m khrist hoin.” yhudihrule yuhnnalai sodhe, “tb timi ko hau? tima eliya hau?” yuhnnale uttr die, “hoin, m eliya hoin.” yhudihrule sodhe, “ke timi agmvkta hau?” yuhnnale uttr die, “hoin, m agmvkta hoin.” tb yhudihrule sodhe, “tb timi ko hau? aphno visyma hamilai btai ki jsle hamilai pthae tinihru lai btaun skum. timro visyma timi ke bhncchau?” yuhnnale tinihru lai agmvkta ysaiyako vanihru bhne” mrubhumima cicyai himdne manis m avaj hum, “prmprbhuko nimti marg sojho bnau bhndai.” ti yhudihru lai phrisirule pthaeka thie. tinihrule yuhnnalai sodhe, “ydi timi khrist hoinau, eliya hoinau, agmvkta pni hoinau bhne kin timi manishrulai bptisma dinchau?” yuhnnale uttr die, “m panile manishrulai bptisma dinchu. tr ekjna manis timihrusmgai ahile hunuhunch jslai timahru cindainau. ti ek matr manis jo mero pchadi aunuhunch, jsko m juttako phitta kholne yogy smm chain.” yi sbai kurahru yrdn ndiko arko sthan bethaniyma bhiskeko ho. tyo jham yuhnnale

manishrulai bptisma diirheka thie. arko din yesulai aphutir airhnu bheko yuhnnale dekker bhne, “her, prmesvrka thuma jsle smsarko papghru utthai lane ch. tyo uhi ho jsko visyma maile bhneko thiem. ‘ekjna purus mero pchi aunevala hunuhunch jo mbhnda mhan hunuhunch kinbhne uha mbhnda phile nai astitvma hunu hunthyo.’ uham ko mbhndunuch bhner pni maile janeko thiin, tr m manishrulai panile bptisma didai ame taki yhudihrule janun ki uham khrist hunuhunch. tb yuhnnale bhne, “khrist ko thie bhner pni jandin thiem. tr prmesvrle mlai panile manishrulai bptisma din pthaunu bheko ho. ani prmesvrle mlai bhnnubhyo, ‘timile atma orlida ek jna manismathi bseko dekhnechau. tyhi manisle pvitr atmadvara bptisma dinechn.” yuhnnale bhne, ‘maile yo sbai bhirheko dekkechochu. maile svrgbat atma olmdai greko dekhem. maile pvitr atmalai dhukkur jstai dekhem ani uhammatti bseko dekhem. maile yo dekkeho hum r m gvahi pni dinchu ki uham prmesvrka putr hunuhunch.” arko din pheri yuhnna tyham upsthit thie. unismg uhamka duijna celahru thie. yuhnnale yesu hidirheka dekke r unole bhne, “her, prmesvrka thuma.” yuhnnako kura suniske pchi ti dui celahru yesuko pchi lage. yesule phrker hernu bhyo r uhamko pchi ti duijna cela arheko dekker uhamle bhnnubhyo, “tinihru ke cahncchau?” ti duijnale bhne, “rbbi, tpamim kham bsnuhunch?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “msmg ao ani timihrule dekhnechau.” tb ti duijna yesusmg ge. tinihrule yesu bsnu bheko thaum dekke. tys din yesusmgai tinihru v bse. tysbela car bji skeko thiyo. yuhnnabat yesuko visyma jane pchi tinihru yesukai pchi lage. ti duijna mdhye ekjnauko naum andriyas thiyo. tini simon ptruska bhai thie. phile andriysle aphno bhai simonlai kхоjne kam gre. simonlai andriyasle bhne, “hamile msih paekochau” tb simonlai andriyasle yesukham lyae. yesule simontrph herdai bhnnu bhyo, “timi yuhnnako choro simon hau. timilai kephasbhner bhinch.” arko din galil jan yesule niscy grnubhyo. yesule phililai bhettubhyo r bhnnubhyo “mlai pchayau.” andriyas r ptrus jstai philip pni bethseda shrka thie. philipe nthanellai aphutrh airheko dekhnu bhyo r bhnnubhyo, “yo airheko manche samcci nai ekjna israeli hun. unma tysto kunai khrahi chain.” nthanelle uhamilai sodhe, “mlai ksri tpaimle cinnuhunch.” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “philipe timismg mero visyma bat grn bhnda philyai timi nebharko rukhmuni humda nai timilai dekhem.” tb nthanelle yesulai bhne, “rbbi tpai prmesvrka putr hunuhunch. tpaimnai israelka raja hunuhunch.” yesule nthanellai bhnnubhyo, “timi yskarn visvas grdaichau ki maile timilai nebharko rukhmni dekkeho thiem bhner? timile yo bhnda mhan cij dekhnechau.” tb yesule pni bhnnubhyo, “m timilai sty bhnechu. timihru sbaille svrg ughrieko dekhnechau ani timile ‘prmesvrka

svrgduthrulai manisko putrmathi jamdai tl amudai, greko dekhnechaum.” 52

2

duidin pscat galilko kana bhinne shrma vivah smaroh bhirheko thiyo. yesuki ama tyham hunuhunthyo. yesu ani uhamka celahrulai pni tyham nimitiaieko thiyo. vivah smarohma prsst dakhrs thien. dakhrs iti skiske pchi yesuki amale uhamlai bhnnin “tinihrusmg aru dakhrs chain.” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “priy nari, maile ke grnu prch, mlai nbhn mero smy ajh ai skeko chain.” yesuki amale nokhrulrai bhnnin “uhamle je bhnnu hunch tyhi gr.” tyham dhungaka thul-thula ch vta panika ghyampahru thie. yhudihrule aphna sud-dhi dhrmanusthanma ti panika ghyampahru claune grdthre. prtyek ghyampahru bis athva tis gelen pri-manko thiyo. yesule nokhrulrai bhnnubhyo, “ghyampahru panile bhr.” tb nokhrule mukhsmmmai ghyampahruma pani bhridie. tb yesule nokhrulrai bhnnubhyo, “ab kehi pani ghyampabat nikal r lger smarohka adhyksk kham puryau.” tinihrule tysai gre. vivah smarohka mukhiyale cakhe, pani dakhrs bhiskeko thiyo. dakhrs khambat ayo tinlai thaha bhen. tr yo visy nokhrulrai matr thaha thiyo slas pani lyaeka thie. tb mukhiyale behulalai bolaun pthae r unle behulalai bhne, “manishrule phile ramro dakhrs smd-haim bamdchn. pchi pahunahru gepchi alik ssto dakhrs bamdn thaldchn. tr timile ahileshm ramro dakhrs jogaer rakheka rhechau.” yesule svrprthm galilko kana shrma grnu bheko cmtkar yhi thiyo. yesule aphno mhanta dekhaunu bhyo. ani uhamka celahrule uhammathi visvas gre. tyspchi yesu kphrn-hum shr trph janu bhyo. uhamki ama, bhaihru ani celahr uhamsgai ge. tinhru kehi dinko lagi matr kphrnhumma bas bse. yhudihruko nistar cadati njik thiyo. ath yesu yruslemp trph janu bhyo. yruslemma yesu mndir trph janu bhyo. uhamle mndirma manishrule gai-goru, bhemda ani prevahru becda greko dekhnu bhyo. any manishru teblmathi bsirheko dekhnu bhyo. tinihru lenden r manisko paisako vypar grirheka thie. yesule kehi dorika tukrahulrier korra bnaunubhyo. tb jmmai ti manishrulai bhemda r gai shit mndir bahir ksetrvat lgharnu bhyo. yesule lenden grieko paisa chrpst pardei pbl ultai dinubhyo. yesule ti dhukurhrru becnehrulai bhnnubhyo, “yi cijhru yhambat lger gihal. mera pitako ghrlai kinbecko bhar jsto nbnau.” yo bhiske pchi yesuka celahrule dhjrasastrma ke likhieko thiyo tysko smjhna greh “tpaimko ghrko vygrtale mlai marnech.” yhudihrule yesulai bhne, “yi cijhru grne tpaimko adhikarko prmanko lagi cmtkar dekhaunu hos.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “yo mndirlai dhvms par r pheri m ysai tin dinma bnai dinechu.” yhudihrule bhne, “yo mndir nirman grnelai manishrulai chyalis rvs lageko thiyo. yskarn ysai tin din bhitrma pheri bnaun skchu bhner ksri ghosna grn skchau?” vastva mndirko smdrbh yesulai aphno srirmsg thiyo. mrtyubat uham bauri uthi skepchi uhamle tyso bhneko kura unka celahrule smjhe. tb yesule bhnnubheko vcn r dhrmsastrma tinihrule visvas gre. yhudihruko nistar cadko smy yesu yruslemma hunuhunthyo. uhamko cmtkarhru dekhiske pchi dherai manishrule uhammathi visvas

grn thale. tr ysule tinihrumathi bhrosa rakhnu bhen. kin tyso grnu bhyo? kinbhe ti manishrule uhamprti ke socirheka hunthe, ksaila manishruko visyama uhamlai bhnnu prne avsyk thien kinbhe uhamle manisko hrdyama ke ch jannu hunthyo.

3

tyham nikodems naum bheko ekjna manis thie. tini phrisihru mdhye ek ani yhudihruka aguvahru mdhye ekjna thie. ek-rat nikodems yesukham ae. unle bhne, “rbbi, hami jandchau tpaim prmesovrdvara pthaeko ekjna siksk hunuhunch. kinbhe prmesvrko shyog bina tpaimle jun cmtkarhru grnu humdaich kunai manisle grnu sktain.” yesule uttr dinu bhyo, “m timilai sty kura bhnnchu. manis pheri ekplt jnmnu prch. ydi manis pheri jnmnen bhne, tysle prmesvrko rajyama prves paune chain.” nikodemsle bhne, “ek manis jo budho ch, u pheri ksri jnmn skch? ke u punh amako grbhbbhitr dosro plt psn skch ani pheri jnmch?” tr yesule bhnnubhyo, “m timilai sty kura bhnnchu. manche pani r atmatat jnmnu nai prch. ydi u tysri jnmnen bhne, prmesvrko rajyama prves grn sktain. mancheko srir ama-babubat jnmnin. tr mancheko atmik jivn atmatat jnmnin. acmm nman, maile timilai bhnm, ‘timi pun jnmnai prch.’ hava jta chanch ty-tai bhnnch. timile hava bheko sunchau. tr hava khambat aumdch r ktatir girehch timi jandainau. ysrrth manche tystai humdch jo atmatat jnmnch.” nikodem-sle sodhe, “yi sbai ksri smbhv hunschk?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “timi israello ek sikks hau. tr ajhsmm yi kurahru bujhdainau? m timalai sty kura bhnnchu. hami je jandchau tysko visyama kura grnechau. hamile je dekheka chau tysko saksi dinchau. tr pni timile hamro saksi svikar grdainau. prthvima bheka kurahruko visyama maile bhnisukekocha. tr timi visvas grdainau. tb timile ksri visvas grchau ydi maile svrgiy vstuhruko visyama kura gre bhne? manisko putr baheka kohi khilyai svrg geko chain. uham nai ek hunuhunch jo svrgbat tl aunu bhyo. “mosale mrubhumima srilai uthaunu bhyo. manisko putrsmg pni tystai ch. manisko putr pni ucalinu prch. tysrrth uhammathi visvas grne prtyekle annt jivn paunech.” ho, prmesvrle smaralai yti sahero prem grnubhyo, ki uhamle aphna ekmatr putrlai dinu bhyo. prmesvrle aphna putrlai dinu bhyo tys dvara uhammathi visvas grne kohipni nas hune chain, tr annt jivn prapt grnech. prmesvrle aphna putrlai smsarko nyay grnlai pthauu bheko hoin. tr prmesvrle aphna putrlai uhambat smsar bamcos bhner pthauu bheko ho. jsle prmesvrko putrmathi visvas grdch tyo dosi thhrimdain. tr jsle visvas grdain r usko philyai nyay bhischo ch u vhisqrt hunch. kin? kinbhe tys manisle prmesvrko ekmatr putrmathi visvas grekochain. manishruko nyay yhi adharma grinchh smsarma jyoti aekoch, tr manishrule jyotiko bdlima andhkar mn prae. kin? kinbhe tinihrule dust kamhru grirheka thie. prtyek jsle dust-kamhru grdch tysle jyotilai ghrna grch. tini jyoti trph aune chain. kinbhe usko dust kamhru jyotima dekhnech. tr tyo jsle styko bato philyaer ani jyoti trph aumdch ysrrth yo dekhaine ch ki usko kam prmesvr marpht grieko ho. yspchi, yesu r uhamka celahr yhudiyako ilakatir ge. tyham

yesu aphna celahrulsmg bsnu bhyo r manishrulai bptisma dinu bhyo. yuhnnale pni enonma manishrulai bptisma diirheka thie. enon bhñne thaum salimko cheuma prdch. yuhnnale tyhim bptisma die kinbhñne tyham prsst pani thiyo. manishru bptisma lin tyham girheka thie. yo ghtna yuhñna jelma thunuva prnu agadi bhyo. yuhñnaka celahru r kehi yhudihru majh dharmik suddhikrñ visy vad-vivad bhirheko thiyo. tyaile celahru yuhñna kham ae. tinihrule bhñne, “gurujy, ke tpaim tyo manchelai smjñhu hunch jo tpaimsmg yrdñ ndi pari thiyo? uni tyhi ek manis hun jsko visyama tpaimle manishrulai bhññrñnu bheko thiyo. ahile unle manishrulai bptisma diirhechn ani dheraijna uni kham girhechn. yuhnnale uttr die, “manchele tyhi matr paun skch jo prmesvrle dinuhunch. timihru aphaile sunekachau ki ‘m khrist hoin bhñner. m ekmatr tyo manis hum jslai uhamko nimti bato tyar parñ prmesvrle pthaunu bheko ho.’ behuli behulakai matr ho. behulako sathi jo usko cheuma ubhinch usko avaj sunda anndit humdch, m smg tyhi annd ch ani ahile yo annd purn bheko ch. uham adhih mhtvpurn hunu prch ani m alp mhtvpurn hunu prch. “tr ek jo svrgbat aunu hunch, uham sbai bhñda mhan hunuhunch. jun manis prthvibat aumdch u prthvikai ho r usle je pñi prthvibatai grdch. jau ekmatr svrgbat aunuñhunch uham sbai bhñda mhan hunuhunch. uhamle je dekhñu r sunnu bheko, tysko saksi uham dinuhunch, tr manishrule uhamko saksi svikar grdainñ. unihrule jslu uhamko saksi svikar grch, tinihrule prmesvrle sty boleko saksi dinchñ. uhamle jo prmesvrldvara pthaieko prmesvrko smdes bhñnu hunch. prmesvrle uhamlai simahin atma prdan grñubhyo. pitale putrlai prem grñuhunch ani hrek bstuma skti prdan grñu bheko. jun manisle putrmathi visvas grch, usle annt jivñ prapt grdch. tr jun manisle putrko ajna mandain usle tyo jivñ dekhnechain. prmesvrko krodh umathi rhñech.”

4

yesule yuhnnale bhñda dherai celahru bñaumnu humdaich sathai bptisma pñi dinu humdaich bhñne phrisihrule sune. tr vastvama yesu svymle bptisma dinu bheko thien. uhamka celahrule uhamkai nimti manishrulai bptisma diirheka thie. phrisihrule uhamko visyama sunisheka thie bhñner yesulai thaha thiyo. tyaile yesu yhudia choder galil rphkñu bhyo. galil jamda yesulai samriya des bher janu prthyo. samriya antrgt sicar bhñne shrma yesu aipugñu bhyo. yo shr yakuble aphna choro yusuphlai dieko jminko njik prthyo. yakubko kuva tyham thiyo. yesu aphno lamo yatrabat thakepñi tyhi kuvakai cheuma visram grñ bññubhyo. tysiela prayh mdhyanhko smy thiyo. euti samri stri kuvama pani bhñru ai. yesule tinlai bhññubhyo, “dya grer mlai piune pani deu.” tys smy yesuka celahru shrma kñanekura kinn galka thie. samri strile uttr dii, “tpaimle pani mageko dekher m chhk pre. tpaim yhudì hunuhunch ani m euti samri stri!” yhudihrule samrihrusmg kehi smbdñh rakhdainñ. ysule uttr dinubhyo, “ydi prmesvrle ke prdan grñu hunch ani u jslu pani magdaich, timile janeko bhe, timi mlai magne thiyau r m timilai ji-

umdo pani dinethiem.” tys strile bhñi, “mhody! tysto jiumdo pani kham paunuhunch? yo kuva nikai ghiro ch, pani nikalñ tpaimsmg kehi chain. tpaim hamro purkha yakub bhñda pñi mhan hunuhunch? yakuble yo kuva hamilai dinubhyo. uhamle ysaibat pani pi-unu bhyo. uhamka chorahru r uhamka gai-bstuhrule yhi kuvabat pani pie.” yesule uttrma bhññubhyo, “prtyek manis jisle ysko pani piumdch tinihru punh tirkhaunechn. tr tys manis jslu, maile dieko pani pi-umdch u pheri tirkhaunechain. maile jun pani uslai dinchu, tyo manis umirhñne paniko mul bññech. jun panile annt jivñ dinch tyhi srotbat bhñech.” tys strile yesulai bhñi, “mhody, mlai tyo pani dinuhos taki m khilyai tirkhaune chain ani m ajh besi pani bhññ yham airhñ prdain.” yesule tinlai bhññubhyo, “jau, timro ptilai bolau ani yham phrkere au.” tys strile bhñi, “tr mero pti chain.” yesule tinlai bhññubhyo, “timile shi bhñyau ki timro pti chain. timro pamc jna ptihru thie, ani timisit jun purus ahile bsirheko ch tyo timro pti hoin. “timile je bhñyau samco ho. tys strile bhñi, “mhody, ab m jann skchu ki tpaim ag-mvka hunuhunch.” hamro purkharule yo prvtma upasna grthe. tr tpaim yhudihru bhññuhunch ki yruslem nai tyo sthan jham hamile prmesvrko upasna grñu prch.” yesule bhññubhyo, “mlai visvas gr, nari! ek smy airheko jñ timile pitalai yo phadma athva yruslema aradhana grñe chainau. timi samrihru je aradhna grdchaum. tyo jandainau. hami yhudihru ke aradhna grdchaum tyo jandchaum. mukti yhudihrubatai aumdch. smy airhech jñ sty aradhkñru aphna pitalai atma r styatma aradhana grñechñ. ani tyo smy aisheko ch. ys kisimka aradhkñrulai nai pitale cahñuhunch. prmesvr atma hunuhunch. ysaile jslu prmesvrlai pujdch uhamlai atma r styatma nai aradhana grñu prch.” tys strile bhñi, “m jandchu msih (khristlai bhññinch) aunu humdaich.” “jb uham aunuñhunch, uhamle hamilai prtyek kurako vyakhya grñu hñech.” tb yesule bhññubhyo, “ek jo timisit bolirhechu, m msih hum.” tys smy yesuka celahru shrbat phrkere ae. tinihru ysulai ek jna strismg ysri bat girrikeko dekher chhk pre. tr tinihru ksaille pñi sodhñe amt grenn, “tpaim ke cahñu hunch?” va “tpaim ys strismg kin bat grirhñu bheko ch? tb tys strile pani bhñne gagro tytai chadi r ngr tir lagi. tinle shr-vasihrulai bhññin, “ekjna manisle maile greko sbai kura bññadinubhyo. au uhamlai her. ke uham khrist hunu skch?” tb manishru shr chade ani yesu kham ge. jb tys stri shrma thii, yesuka celahrule uhamlai agrh girheka thie, “rbbi, kehi kñanuhos!” tr yesule uttr dinubhyo, “msmg khane bhojn ch, jun timihru-lai thaha chain.” tb celahrule apsma sodhe, “ke ksaille yesulai kehi bhojnñu lyai dieka thie?” yesule bhññubhyo, mero bhojn jslu mlai yham pthamunu bheko ch uhamko icchalai anusrñ grñu ho ani uhamle mlai dieko kam pura grñu ho. ‘jb timihru ropai grchau r bhñchau bali katñ ajhai car mhina ch, tr timihru aphna amkha khol r manishrulai her.’ tinihru pñi bali katne smy bheko khetbari jsta chñ. ahile smm, jslu bali katch usaile jyala paumch. usaile jslu annt jivñko lagi phsl thupardch. ysaile jslu ropai grdch r jslu bali katdch dñvai smgai anndit humdch. ysyrth tyo bhñai, ‘ekjna manchele ropch ani arko manchele bali katch yo visy sty ch.’ timihrulai maile bali

katn pthae jun timihrule ropenau. arule kam gre r tinihruka kambat timihrule phl paeka chau.” tyo striko prmanko karnle grda samari shрма dherai jso manishrule visvas gre. tinle bhnnin, “uhamle maile je greki thie prtyek kura bhnnu bhyo.” tb samrihru yesukham ae. yesulai unihrusmgai bsne agrh gre. tb yesu tyham dui din bsnubhyo. tr ajh dherai manishrule uhamkai vcenko karnle uhamlai visvas gre. manishrule samriki tys strilai bhne, “prthm hamile timile je bhnyau tysko karnle grda yesumathi visvas gryau. tr ab hamile aphno lagi je suneka chaum tyhi karnle visvas grchaum. hamile ab bujhn thalyaum ki uham matr ek tysto manis hunuhunch jsdvara yo smsar bamcn skch.” dui din bitiske pchi tyo thamuchader yesu galilma janubhyo. yesule aghi batai bh-nisknu bheko thiyo ki uhamko aphno desma ag-mvktalai adr gridain. ysrrth jb yesu galilma aipugnu bhyo tinihrule uhamlai svagt gre karn tinihrule yesule yruslemko nistar cadma greka sbai kurahru dekhi skeka thie. tinihru pni cadko lagi geke thie. yesu galil antrgt kanama pheri janubhyo jham yesule panilai dakhrmsa privtrn grnu bheko thiyo. tyham kphrn-humma ekjna rajaka adhikari thie. tyo adhikariko choro bimari thiyo. tys manisle yhudiyabat yesu galil trph airhnu bheko bhni sune. tb yesulai bhettin tini kanatrph ge. usle yesulai kphrnhumma aune ani usko chorolai niko paridin binti gryo. usko choro mrn amteko thiyo. yesule unlai bhnnubhyo, “tim-ihrule ascrypurn kurahru r cmtkarik cinhhru hernu prch ntr timihrule visvas gre chainau.” rajako ad-hikarile bhnnubhyo, “mhody, mero choro mrn aghi mero ghrma ekplt ai dinuhos.” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “jau, timro choro bamcnech.” yesule bhnnueko kura tys manisle visvas gryo ani ghr prhki ayo. ghrjam-dai grda batama usko nokrmsg bhet bhyo. nokrle bh-nyo, tpaimko choro jati bheko ch.” tys manisle sodhe, “kun smybat tyo niko hun thalyo?” usko nokrle uttr diyo, “hijo diumso ek bjedekhi tpaimko choro jvro htyo.” tys adhikarile bujhyo ki yesule uslai tyhi smyma bhnnubheko thiyo, “timro choro jivit rhnech.” ysrrth uni lgayt ghrka sbai manishrule yesumathi visvas gre. yhudiyabat galilma ae pchi yo dosro cmtkarpurn kary yesule grnubheko ho.

5

tyspchi yesu yhudihruko visvas cadko lagi yruslem janubhyo. yruslema pamcvta dlanhrule gherieke euta jl-kund ch. yhudihruka bhasama ys lai bethsda bh-ninch. yo jl-kund bheda-dhokako njikma ch. dherai rogi manishru tyhi jl-kundko dlanhi r ldirheka thie. tinihruma kahi andhahru, dhan lngadahru ani kahi pksaghat ka rogihru thie. tyham atthits rvsdekhi rogle grst bheko ekjna rogi thiyo. yesule tys manislai tyham ldirheko dekhnu bhyo. yesulai tyo manis lamo smy-dekhi bimar bheko thaha thiyo. ath ysule tys manis-lai sodhnu bhyo, “timi niko hun cahncchau?” tys rogile uttr diyo, “mhasy, mlai tyo pani clirheko bela tyham psn shayta grne kahi chain. maile kosis grda-grdai mero aghi jl-kundma manis psi halch.” tb yesule bh-nubhyo, “uth! timro ochyan uthau r himd” tb turn-tai tyo manis niko bhyo. tyo manisle aphno ochyan uthayo r himdn thalyo. tyosto ghtna bheko din vis-

ramko dинthiyo. tb yhudihrule tys manislai bhne, “ajko din visramko din ho. visramko din ysri ochyan boker janu hamro vyvsthaka viruddh ho.” tr tys man-isle bhnyo, “jun manisle mlai niko tulyaunu bhyo, unaike bhnnubhyo, ‘timro ochyan uthau r himd.’” yhudihrule sodhe, “timilai tysri ochyan boker jau bhne manis ko ho?” tr tyo manisle jsdvara apu niko bheko thiyo, uham ko hunuhunthyo cinen. tys bela tyham dherai manishru thie r yesu sutukk gisknu bheko thiyo. kehi smy pchi yesule tys manislai mndirma bhettu bhyo. yesule unlai bhnnu bhyo, “her, ab timi thik bhyau. tr ab pap ngr, timamathi ajh khrab ghtnahrु nghtos.” tb tyo manis yhudihrukham gyo r tinihrulai bhnnidiyo ki jsle tinlai niko parnu bhyo uham yesu hunu humdorhech. yesule tysta kamhru visramko dinma grnu bheko thiyo. ysaille yhudihrule yesu viruddh nramra kamhru grn thale. tr yesule yhudihurai bhnnubhyo, “mero pitale khilyai kam roknu bhen. ani ysaille m pni kam grn rokidin.” yesule yi kurahru bhnnu bhe pchi, yhudihrule uham-lai marne ajh niscy gre. kinbhne, “yesule visramko dinma vyvstha matr bhnga grenn. uhamle prmesvr nai uhamko aphno pita hun pni bhnnu bhyo. ani ysprkarle yesule aphulai prmesvrko sman tulyaunu bhyo.” tr yesule bhnnubhyo, “m timihrulai samco bh-nchu. putrle ek lai kehi grn sktain. pitale greko kamhru dekhe pchi matr putrle tsyai grdch. pitale je grdch putrle tyhi grdch. pitale putrlai prem gr-nuhunch ani aphule greko smpurn karyhru putrlai dekaunu hunch. yo manis niko bhyo. tr pitale yo bhnda pni mhan kary putrlai dekaunu hunch. tb timahru sbai chkk prnechau. pitale mreka man-ishru uthaunu bhyo r tinihrulai jivn dinu bhyo. tystai prkarle putrle pni js lai cahanu hunch tinihrulai jivn dinu hunch. ani pitale ksaike nyay grnu hunn. nyay grne smpurn adhikar pitale putrlai sumpnu bheko ch. prmesvrle yso grnu bheko ch, taki sbai manishrule putrlai adr grnechn jsri pitalai adar grekachn. ydi u jsle putrlai adr grdain usle pitalai pni adr grdain jsle uhamlai pthaunu bhyo. “m timihrulai samco bh-ndchu, ydi kunai vyktile mero kura sundh r mera pitama visvas grdch bhne usle annt jivn paunech. tyo manislai khilyai nyay grinechain. uni mrtyubat bahir aeke hun ani jivnma prves grekahun. m timihru-lai samco bhndchu, euta smy airheko ch. vastvma tyo sym ahile nai aisheko ch. manishru jo mreka chn unihrule prmesvrko putrko avaj sunnechn. ani jjsle ti suneka kurahru mannechn unihrule annt jivn paunechn. jivn pitabat aumdc r putrlai pni uhamle jivn-dan dine adhikar prdan grnubheko ch. ani pitale aphna putrlai manishrulai nyay grne adhikar dinubheko ch. kin? kinbhne uham manislo putr hunuhunch . ysma acmb nman. smy airhech jb sm-purn manishru jo mreka chn, tinihrule uhamko avaj sunnechn. tb tinihru jjsle ramro kamhru greka chn bauri uthnechn ani annt jivn paunechn. tr tinihru jjsle aphno jivnma dust kamhru greka chn, dosi thhrinko lagi baurinechn. “m ek lai kehi rgdinm. m prmesvr-bat jsto sunchu tyhi prkarle nyay grchu. ysaille mero nirny thik hunch. kin? kinbhne m aphailai khusi parne kosis rgdin. tr m uhamlai khusi parn cah-nchu jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo. “ydi maile aphno saksi aphaile dinchu tb mero saksi smrthit humdain. tr

tyham any manis ch jsle mero visyama manishrulai btaumdch. ani m jandchu, unle je bhchnn ti sbai kurahru sty hun.” “timihrule yuhnaa smks manishru pthayau. ani unle timihrulai sty kura bhne. mlai mero visyama bhnnlai mancheko avsykta chain. tr m timihrulai ti kurahru bhnnchu taki timihru bamcn skchrau. yuhnaa ek btti thiyu jun bleko thiyu r prkas diyo. ani alp smyko lagi matr pni tyo jyoti pamuda timihru annedit bhayau. “tr msmg merai visyama jun saks ch tyo yuhnnako bhnda mhan ch. jun kamhru m grirhekocho tyhi nai mero saks ho. pita jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo tyo kamhru ses grnlai dinu bhyo. pita jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo uhamle mero barema saks pni dinubhyo. tr timihrule uhamko avaj khile sunenau r timihrule uhamlai khile dekhenau. pitako vcne pni timahruma kam grirheko chain. kinbhne jslai pitale pthaunu bhyo uhamlai visvas grdainau. timihrule dhrcsast savdhansit adhyyn gr kinbhne timihru socdchau tr ki dhrcsastrdvara timihrule annt jivn paunechau ani yinai dhrcsastrlle mero visyama gvahi dinch. tr timihru jivn paunlai mkham aumn camhdainau. “m manishrubat prmsa cahnn. tr m timihrulai jandchu timihruma prmesvrko prem chain. m mero pitabat aeko hum-ani m uhamkai nimti boldchu. tr timihrule mlai grhn grdainau. tr ydi kunai manis amuch ani aphnai visyama bolch bhne, uslai timihru grhn grnechau. timihru ekaarkama prmsa greko rucamchau. tr timihrule tyo prmsako khoji grdainau tyo ek prmesvrbat matr amuch. tb timi ksri visvas grn skchau? nsmjh ki m pita smks timihruko virodhdma bhnnnechu. mosa ti manis hun jsle timihru virudhy bolchn. ani unai ek hun jsmathi timihrule bcauko asa gryau. ydi timihrule samcci nai mosalai visvas greko bhe, timihrule mlai pni visvas grne thiyau? kinbhne mosale mero visyama lekhnu bhekocho. tr timihrule mosale ke lekhe tyslai visvas grdainau bhne tb m je bhnnchu timihrule ksri visvas grn skchau?”

6

yspchi, yesu galil, arthat tiberiysko jhil pari janubhyo. dherai thulo bhidle yesulai pchayau kinbhne timihrule viramihrulai niko parn cmtkarhru grnu bheko dekheka thie. yesu damdamathi janu bhyo ani aphna celahrusmg tyham bsnu bhyo. tysbela yhudihruko nistar cadko smy prayh aiskeko thiyu. yesule aphno njr uthaunu bhyo ani dherai manishru uhamkham airheko dekhnu bhyo. yesule philiplai bhnnubhyo, “hamile timihrulai khuvaunko nimti rotihru kham kinn skchau?” yesule yo prsn philiplai jamcnlai sodhnu bheko thiyu. uhamlai thaha bhiskeko thiyu ki uhamle ke griruhnu bheko ch. philiple uttr die, “ydi hami sbaile mhinabhri kam gryau bhne pni prtyeklai ek ek tukra roti dine paissa pugne chain.” tyham yesuka arka ek jna ceta thie. tini simon ptruska bhai andriyas thie. andriyasle bhne, “yham ek jna keto ch. jskoma pamc vta jauko roti r dui tukra sana macha chn. tr yo tyti vighn manishruko lagi kehi hoin.” yesule bhnnubhyo, manishrulai bsn lau.”yo ghamsaighamsa bheko thaum thiyu. tyham 5,000 jti manishru bsirheka thie. yesule roti linu bhyo r prmesvrlai ysko nimti dhnyvad dinubhyo, ani

tyham bseka jmmalai roti badnu bhyo. macha pni tysrinai bamdnu bhyo. yesule manishrulai jti chanthe tyti nai dinu bhyo. jb timihrule khai ske yesule aphna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, “ubreka tukrahru btul. kehi pni nst npar.” tb celahrule ubrieko rotiko tukrahru btule. pamcvta jauko rotihru manishrule khaer ubreko tukrahru timihrule thulathula bahrvt dokohru ma bhre. pacmvta rotihru r duivta machabat matr suru greka thie. celahrule ti ubreka tukrahru thulthula bahr dokohruma bhre. yesule tysto cmtkar grnubheko manishrule dekhe. timihrule bhne, “sm-sarma jo agmvkta aunevala hunu hunthyo samccai uham nai hunu humdo rhech. yesule bujhnu bhyo ki aune ani uhamlai jbrjsti raja bnaune yojna manishrule grdai thie. yskarn, uhamle tyo thamu chader ekalai phadma janu bhyo. tys samjh yesuka celahrui galil jhil trph ge. ysbela andhyaro bhiskda pni yesu rphknu bheko thien. celahrui dungama cdhe ani kphrnhum jan lage. kphrnhum smudrko arko ptti thiyu. hava jodle clekole grda tys smudrma thulo chal uther dungalai ulta ghcetirheko thiyu. timihrule pamcch kolomitrrmm dunga khiyaer lge. tb timihrule yesulai dekhe. uham panimathi himdirhnu bheko thiyu. uham dunga bhe trph aunu bhyo. celahrui drae. tr yesule timihrulai bhnnu bhyo, “ndrau, yo m hum.” jb uhamle timihrusmg bat grnubhyo uhamlai dungama lyaun pamuda timihru annedit bhe. tb dunga jmintir ai pugyo jun thaumma timihru pugn cahnth. arko din ai pugyo. kahi manishru smudrko arko kinthar bseka thie. yesu ab aphna celahrusmg janu bhen bhne kura ti manishrule thaha pae, tr timihru aphai chodie. timihrule pni thaha pae tyham euta matr dunga thiyu. tr tiberiysabat kehi dungahru ae. ti dungahru tyhi thamu njik thamie jham prmrprbhule prmesvrlai dhnyvad dinu bhe pchi tyo bhidle roti khaeko thiyu. ti manishrule tyham ab n t yesu n uhamka celahrui nai dekhe. ysrth timihru dungahru lier kphrnhumtir lage. r kinbhne timihru yesulai bheth cahnth. manishrule yesulai smudr ptti dekhe. timihrule uhamlai sodhe, “rbbi, tpaim yham khile ai pugnu bhyo?” uhamle uttr dinu bhyo, “timihrule mlai kin khojirhechau? ke mero cmtkarhru jsle mero sktiko prman dinch dekhe pchi mlai khojirhekachau? ahn! m sty bhnnchu, timihrule mlai khojeko karn ke ho bhne timihrule roti khoyau r pura aghayau. jun khady nst hunch tysko nimti kam ngr tr jun khady nst humdain ani annt jivn dinch tysko nimti kam gr. manisako putrle timihrulai tysto khady dinu hunch. pitale dekhaeka chn ki uni manisaka putr smg chn.” manishrule yesulai sodhe, “prmesvrle hamibat ksto prkarko kam cahnu hunch.” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “prmesvrle timihrubat ksto kam cahnuhunch bhne timihru uhamle pthaunu bheko ekmathi visvas grnu prch.” tb manishrule sodhe, tpaim prmesvrle pthaeko prman dinlai ek ho bhne ke cmtkar grnu sknu hunch? ydi hamile tpimko cmtkar dekhyauamai bhne tb tpaimathi visvas grnechau. tpaim ke grnu hunch? mrubhumima hamra pita purkhahrule mnn khae. yo dhrcsasatma lekheko ch, prmesvrle svrgbat roti khanlai dinubhyo.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “m timihrulai samco bhnnchu. mosa tini ke hoinn jsle timihrulai svrgbat roti die. tr mera pitale timihrulai svrgbat samco roti din-

uhunch. prmesvrko roti ke ho? prmesvrko roti bhneko tyo cij ho jun svrgbat olerr smsarlai jivn dinuhunch." manishrule bhne, "prbhu, tyo roti hamilai smdhaim dinuhos." tb yesule bhnnubhyo, "m tyo roti hum jsle jivn dimdch. jun manis meroma aumdch u khilyai bhoko humdain. jun manisle mmathi visvas grdch u khilyai tirkhaumdain. tr maile timihurulai bhniskeko chu ki ydypi mlai dekhekachau tapni timihrule mlai visvas grdainau. jun manishru pitale mlai dinuhunch mkham aunechn. mkham jo amuchn m ksailai pni phrkaune chuin. prmesvrle je cahnu hunch tyo kam grn m svrgbat aeko hum. maile caheko kam grnlai m aeko hoin. maile ksailai pni gumauunu humdain jun prmesvrle mlai dinubhyo ani antim dinma maile tinihrulai jivna uthaunu prch. uham ek jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo, uhamko yhi iccha ho. prtyek manis jsle prmesvrka putrlai cine r visvas gre tinihrule annt jivn pae. m tinihrulai antyko dinma jivit parnechu. yo mera pita prmesvrko iccha ho." yhudihrule yesuko visyama gunaso prkt grn suru gre. yesule bhnnu bheko thiyo, "m nai roti hum jun svrgbat tl aekoch." yhudihrule bhne, "yo yesu ho. hami uhamka babu-ama cindchau. u yusuphko choro ho. usle ksri bhnn skch, 'm svrgbat orli aeko hum?' tr yesule bhnnu bhyo, "ek-arkama gngnaun bnd gr. pita ek hunuhunch jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo ani manishrulai mero smks lyaidinu hunch. tinihrulai m antyko dinma jivit parnechu. kahi pni aphno mrjile aun sktain. kevl pitale matr mkham lyaidinu sknuhunch. agmvytkarule lekheh 'prmesvrle sbailai sikaunu hunechn.' manishru jsle pitalai sunnechn. ani uhambatai sikne chn mkham aunechn. maile yo bhnn khoejo hoin ki pitalai ksaila dekhekachn. tini matr ek hun jo pitabat aekachn. jsle pitalai dekhekachn. m timihurulai samco bhndchu, jsle visvas grch tyssit annt jivn hunech. m roti hum jsle jivn prdan grdch. timihruka purkahrule mrubhumimima mnna khae trai pni any manishru jstai tinihrumre. m tyo roti hum jo svrgbat ayo. ydi kunai manisle yo roti khamdch bhne u khilyai mrdain. m jiumdo roti hum jo svrgbat aeko ho. jo manisle tyo roti khamdch u annt smm bamdch. yo roti mero srir ho. m dinechu taki smsarka manishrule jivn paunechn." tb yhudihruko apsama vad-vivad suru bhyo. tinihrule bhne, "yo manchele kasi aphno srir kham dinch?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "m samco bhnnchu. timihrule manisko putrko srir khanai prch. usko rgt piunu nai prch. ydi timihrule tyso grenau bhne timihrule jivn paune chainau. tr jsle mero srir khanch r rgt piunch usko jivn annt hunch. antyko dinma m uslai uthaunechu. mero srir samco bhojn ho. mero rgt samco piune kura ho. jsle mero srir khanch r rgt piumdch tb tyo manis mbhitr r m ubhitr hunech. jivit pitale mlai pthaeka hun. uhamko karnle m bamcchu. ysrtth jsle mlai khamdch mero karnle pni u bamcnech. m tyo roti jsto hoin jun hamra pitahrule mrubhumima khae au any manishru srh mre. m svrgbat aeko tyo roti hum. u jsle yo roti khamdch, annt bamcne ch." yesule ti kurahru tytibela grnubhyo jb uham kphrnnum shrko yhudihruko sbha-ghrma sikaunu humdaithyo. 60 dherai yesuka celahrule ysto sunepchi bhne, "yo siks bujhn gahro ch. ksl ye siks grhn grn skch?" 61 yesule celahru gngnaum-

daichn bhne thaha paunu bhyo. timihurulai bhnnubhyo, "ke ys siksale timihurulai thes lagch? 62 tb timihrule manisko putrlai jham u phile thiyo, tyham jam-dai greko dekhyau bhne ke hunch? 63 tyo atma ho jsle manislai jivn dinch. srirbat kehi phaida chain. m jo cij timihurulai bhnnchu tyo atma ho tinhrule jivn dinch. 64 tr timihru mdhye ksaila visvas grdainau." yesulai surubat nai thaha thiyo ks ksl visvas grenn r ksl dhokha dinch. 65 yesule bhnnubhyo "tysaile maile bhnekochu 'pitale anumti ndie smm kahi pni m bhekoma aun sktain.'" 66 jb yesule tyso bhnnubhyo, unka dherai celahru pchi hte r uhamko pchi lagnu chade. 67 yesule bahjrna prerithrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihru pni chadn cahnnchau?" 68 simon ptrusle uhamlai jvaph die, "he prbhu hami kskoma jam? tpaimkoma vcn ch jsle annt jivn dinch. 69 hami tpaimmathi visvas grchaum. hami jandchaum ki tpaim matr ek pvitr hunuhunch jo prmesvrbat aunubheko ho." 70 tb yesule uttr dinubhyo "maile timihru bahrjnalai cunchu. tr pni timihruma ekjna saitan ho." 71 yesule yhudako visyama bhnrhnu bheko thiyo. yhuda simon iskariyotko choro thie. yhuda ti bahr celahru mdhyeka ekjna thie. kinbhne usle uhamlai dhoka dinevala thiyo.

7

yo ghtna pchi, yesule galil desko caraitir yatra grnubhyo. yesule yhudiyama bhrmn grn cahnu bhen kinbhne yhudihrule uhamlai marne mauka khoji rheka thie. tysbela yhudihruko chapro vasko cad thiyo. tb yesuka bhaihrule uhamlai bhne, "tpaimle yta choder yhudako prvma januprch. tb tpaimka celahrule tyham tpaimle grnu bheko mhan kary dekh sknechn. ydi ksaila aphulai jnsruh majh prkas grn cahnn bhne, usle aphno kam guptiruple grnu humdain. smsaralai aphu svymle dekhau. timile greka cmtkarhru tinihrule dekhun." (yesuka bhaihrule smm uhammathi visvas grdainthie.) yesule uhamka bhaihrulai bhnnubhyo, "mero nimti thik smy ajhai aipugeko chain. tr kunai smy pni timihruko lagi jane bela aumch. smsarle timihurulai ghrna grn sktainn. tr yo smsarle mlai ghrna grch. kinbhne maile tinihrulai tinihruka kamhru dust chn bhni dekhnem. ysrtth timihru cadma jau. m cadma ys plt jamdin. mera nimti thik smy ajhai aeko chain." tyti bhniske pchi, uham galilma nai bsnu bhyo. tb yesuka bhaihru cadtr ge. tb uham pni cadma janubhyo. tr yesu khullm khulla tyham janu bhen, tr guptiruple janubhyo. tyo cadma yhudihrule yesulai khoje. tinihrule bhne, "tyo manis kham ch?" tyham dherai matrama manishruko ghumico thiyo. tinihru mdhye ksaile yesuko visyama gupt prkarle kura grirheko thie. ktipy manishrule bhne, "uham ek asl manis hunu hunch." tr ktipyle bhne, "hoin, manishrulai murkh banumdch." tr ksaiko pni yesuko visyama khullm khulla prkarle kura grne amt thien. manishru yhudi aguvahrusmg draumdtthe. tyo prv adha jsto siddhn thaleko thiyo. tb yesu mndirko pran-ganna janubhyo ani manishrulai sikaun suru grnubhyo yhudihru chkk pre. tinihrule bhne, "yo manis khilyai skulma pdhen usle ksri yti vignh kurahru janyo?" yesule jvaphma bhnnubhyo, "jun ku-

rahu m pdhairhechu tyo mero aphnai hoin. mero siksa uhambat aumdc jsl mlai pthauun bhyo. ydi kunai manisle prmesvrko iccha anusar kam grn cah-nch bhne tb usle mero siksn prmesvrbatai amuch bhni bujhnech. yo mero aphnai siksn hoin bhner usle jandch. kunai manis jsl aphno vicar matr btaumdc usle apchai matr smman paunlai pyas grdc. tr jun manis jsl aphulai pthauneko smman lyaune pyas grdc usle sty boldch. ani uskoma kehi asty rhnechain. ke mosale timihrluai vyvstha prdan grnu bhne? tr timihru ksaili ti vyvstha paln grenau. kin timihru mlai marn cahnachau? manishrule jvaph die, “ek bhutatma timibhitr ch r tysle timilai baulaha bnaeko ch. ksl timilai marn cahnach?” yesule timihrluai bhnnubhyo, “maile euta cmtkar grem r timihru sbai chkk pryau. mosale timihrluai khtnako barema niym prdan grnubhyo. tr khasma khtnako niym mosabat aeko hoin. khtna hamro pita-purkhabat aeko ho jo mosa bhnda agadi thie khile kamhi visramko dinama timihru sisu ko khtna grchau. ysl ke dekhaumch bhne ekjna manisle mosako vyvstha ulngnh nhos bhni visramko dinma khtna lin skch. tb maile visramkai dinma ekjna manislo smpurn srir niko parda timihru msit kin risaumchau? bahiri ruplai jamc grn chadi deu. nispks bn r sty anusar jamc gr.” yruslemka koi basindahrule bhne, “yo tyhi manis hoin jslai manishrule marne cesta girhekachn?” her, tini khullm khulla siksa diirheka chn. ydypi ksaili uhamlai siksa din rokne cesta girheka chainn. ke agrjhrule uni nai khrist hun bhne nirny gre? tr hami jandchau uham kham bat aeka hun. jb khrist aunu hunech, uham khambat aunu hunch ksailai thaha humdain.” yesule mndirko pranganma siksa diirhnu bheko thiyu. yesule thulo svrma bhnnubhyo, “ho, timihru m ko hum r khambat aeko ho bhner jandchau. tr m aphnai adhikarbat aeko bhne hoin. mlai ksaili pthaeka ho jo sty hunuhunch. timihru uhamlai jandainau. tr m matr uhamlai jandchu ani m uhambatai aeko hum. uhamle nai mlai pthauun bheko ho.” jb yesule tyso bhnnubhyo, manishrule uhamlai pkrn cahnthe tr ksaili pni uhamlai chun smm skenn. yesulai ahile nai mari halnu prne thik smy bheko thien. tr dherai jnale yesuma visvas gre. manishrule bhne, “hami khrist aunu hunch bhner rpkhirhekachau. jb khrist aunu hunech tb uhamle yo manisle bhnda ajh besi cmtkarhu grn sknchn? hoin, ath yhi manche khrist hunuprch.” phrisihrule yesuko visyama manishrule guptirupma kurahru greko sune. ysaili mukhya pujaharihru r phrisihrule yesulai pkrn mndirko koi phredarhulalai pthae. tb yesule bhnnubhyo, “ab kehi ksn m timihrusmg bsnechu. tb m uhamkham janechu jsl mlai pthauun bhyo. timihrule mlai khojnechau, tr timihrule mlai bhetne chainau. ani jham m hunchu tys thaumma timihru aun sknechainau.” yhudihrule apasma bhne, “uni kham janechn, ke hamile unlai bhetn skne chainaumu? ke uni yunanihruma janechn jham kasma manishru vsdchn? ke tini yunani manishrulalai siksa din janechn? unle bhchn, ‘timihrule khojyau bhne pni mlai bhetne chainau.’ usle yso pni bhndch, ‘m jham chu timihru tyham aun sktainau.’ ysko arth ke ho?” prvko antim din thiyu. yo ekdmai mukhy din thiyu. tysdin yesu ubhinu bhyo

r thulo svrma bhnnubhyo, “ydi kunai manishrulalai tirkha lageko ch bhne mkham au r piu. ydi kunai manisle mlai visvas grch bhne, usko hrdybat jiumdo pani bgnech. dhrrmsastrma yhi lekhiyekoch.” yesule vastvma pvitr atmako visyama btairhnu bheko thiyu. pvitr atma manishrulalai ajh smm diieko thien kinbhne yesu ajh smm mrnu bheko thien, ani mhimatrph nai utheko thien. tr pchi, ti jsl yesuma visvas grchn pvitr atma paune chn. manishrule yesule bhnnu bheka ti kurahru sune. koi manishrule bhne, “yo manis samcci nai agmvkta ho.” any manishrule bhne, “uni khrist hun.” anyhrule bhne, “uni khrist galilbat aeko hoin. dhrrmsastr anusar khrist daudko privarbat aunechn. ani ajh dhrrmsastrle bhndch ki khrist betlehembat aunechn, tyo shr jham daud bsthe.” tb yesuko visy lie prsprma timihru shmti bhenn. koi manishrule yesulai pkrn cahnthe. tr ksaili pni tinimathi aphno hat halenn. tr mndirka phredahrur, mukhya pujaharihru r phrisihrubhe kham phrke. timihrule mndirka phredahrur sodhe, “timile kin yesulai lyae?” mndirka phredahrule uttr diyo, “kunai manisle pni ajh smm ys prkarle siksa dieko chain!” phrisihrule uttr die, “tb timihru pni murkh bniyau. aguvahru ksaili yesuma visvas grekoch, yhi hoin? kunai phrisihrule usmathi visvas grekoch? chain! tr ti manishru jau bahir chn jsl vyvsthakko visyama kehi pni jandain timihrule matr uhamlai visvas grekachn. prmesvrle timihrulalai srup dinu bhekoch.” tr nikodims ti aguvahrumdhye ekjna thie. nikodems tyo manis thiyu jo yesulai hern philyai geko thiyu. unle bhne, “hamr vyvsthalu ubat phile nsuni ttha usle ke grekoch njani ek manislai dnd dinu hamilai anumti dimdain.” yhudi aguvahrule uttr die, “timi pni galilbat aeko hau? dhrrmsastr adhyen gr ani timile jannechau ki kunai pni agmvkta galilbat aumdain.” (yuhnako yi pdhru 7:53-8:11 smm sbairbhnda purano r asl yunani lipihuruma paidaimna.) sbai yhudi aguvahru a-aphna ghr ge.

8

yesu jaitun damdama janubhyo. bihanai yesu mndir trph rphknubhyo. sbai manishru yesukham ae. yesu bsnu bhyo r timihrulalai sikaunu bhyo. saastrihru r phrisihrule ekjna aimailai tyham lyae. tys aimale vybhicar grirreheko bela smatieki thii. ti yhudihrule tys aimailai bljpti jnsruh smks lyae. timihrule yesulai bhne, “gurujy, ys aimai pr-purusmsk vyabharic sambdhma rheko bela smati. mosak vyvsthalu ajna grdc ki ysto aimailai dhungale haner marnu prch. ab tpaim ke bhnnu hunch?” yhudihrule yesulai jalma parnuka nimti tysta prsnhru girrheka thie. timihru yesule ghti kura gros bhne cahnthe taki timihrule uhamlai arop lgaun skun. tr yesu nihurnu bhyo r aphno aumlale jminma lekhn thalnu bhyo. yhudihrule lgarat tyhi prsn yesulai sodhirhe. tb yesu ubhinu bhyo ani bhnnubhyo, “timihru majhma kunai ek manis jo pap rhit ch tyo manisle uslai prthm dhunga hanne.” tb pheri yesu nihurnu bhyo r jminma lekhn bhyo. jb yesule bhneko timihrule sune timihru ek pchi arko gradi tyahambat jan thale. budha manishrule phila chade r tyspchi aruarule chaddai ge. yesu eklo chadinu bhyo tys aimaismg. tys aimai

uham smks ubhirheki thii. yesu uthnu bhyo ani tinlai sodhnu bhyo, “nari, tinihrhu kham chn? tinihrhu ksaille timilai dosi thhraun skenn?” usle bhni, “mhody, mlai ksaille dosi thhryaun sken.”tb yesule bhnnubhyo, “tb m pni timilai dosi thhryaumdin, timi jan skchau, tr pheri pap nrgnu.” tyspchi, yesu pheri manishrusmg kurakani grn thalnu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “m smsarko jyoti hum. jun manis mero pchi lagdch u khilyai andhkarma prne chain. tys manisle jyoti paunech jsle jivn prdan grndch.” tb phrisihrule yesu-lai bhne, “tpaim aphai apnhu gvahi diirhnu bheko ch. ysrrth tpaiko gvahi amany thhrinch.” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “ho, ydi maile yi kurahru apnai visyama bh-nirheko chu. tr maile bhneka kura sty hum. kinbhne m jandchu m khambat aeko hum r kham janchu. m timihrhu jsto hoin. timihrhu jandainau m khambat aem r ktatir girhechu. timihrule mlai any manislai srh nyay grdaichau. m kunai manislai nyay rgdinm. tr ydi maile nyay grem bhne, mero nyay sty hunech. kin? kinbhne jb m nyay grdchu m eklo hunn. pita jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo uham msgm hunuhunch. timihruko apnai vyvstha ch ki ydi dui jna gvahile eutai kura bhnyo bhne timihrule svikar gnaiprch. m tystai ek gvahi hum jsle apnai visyama bhndch. ani pita jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo uham arko gvahi hunuhunch.” manishrule sodhe, “tpaimko pita kham ch?”yesule jvaphma bhnnubhyo, “timihrule mlai athva mero pitalai cindainau. ydi timihrule mlai cindchau bhne, timihrule mero pitalai pni cindchau.” yesule yi kurahru mndirama sikai rhnu bheko belama bhnnubhyo. uham tys thaumko cheuma hunuhunthyo jham sbai jna manishru bheti cdhaun aumthe. tr kunai manisle pni uhamlai pkvenn. ysuko thik smy ajh aipugeko thien.yesuko visyama yhudihrule bhujhenn pheri, yesule manishrulai bhnnubhyo, “m timihrulai choder janechu. timihrule mlai mlai khojne-chau, tr timihrhu apnai papple mrnechaum. m m girhechu tyaham timihrhu aun sktainau.” tb yhudihrule apsama sodhe, “ke yesule aphailai marnech? ke ysko arth yo ho jb uhamle bhnnu bhyo, jham m girheko chu tyaham timihrhu aun sktainau?” tr yesule ti yhudihrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihrhu yham tibat aeka hau. tr mathibat aeko hum. timihrhu ys smsarka hau, tr m ys smsarko hoin. maile bhniksem timihrhu apnai paphruma mrnechau. ho, timihrhu apnai paphruma mrnechau, ydi timihrule mlai m uhi ho bhner visvas grenau bhne.” yhudihrule sodhe, “tb timi ko hau?”yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “surudekhi nai maile timihrulai je bhnihrcheu m tyhi hum. timihruka visyama mlai dherai kurahru bhnnu ch. timihrulai m nyay grn skthem, tr uham ek jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo sty uham nai hunuhunch. uhambat je kura maile sune ti kurahru bolchu.” yesu chn visyama kura grirhechn bhner manishrule bujhdainn. yesule timihrulai pitako visyama bhnihrnu bheko thiyo. ysaille manishrulai bhnnubhyo, “timihrule manisko putrlai uthaunechau tyitibela matr m uhi hum bhner timihrhu jannechau. timihrule jannechau ki jun kurahru m grirechchu tyo mero apnai adhiharbat greko hoin. timihrule jannechau ki maile je jti kurahru bhndaichu tyo pitabat maile janeko ho. prmesvr jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo uham msgm hunuhunch. m sdhaim tyhi kura grdchu jsle uhamlai khusi dimdch. ysaille uhamle

matr mlai eklai chodnu bhen.” jb yesule yi kurahru grirhnu bheko thiyo, dherau manishrule uhamlai visvas gre. tb yesule bhnnubhyo ki yhudihru jsle uhammathi visvas gre, “ydi timihrule lgatar mero siksahru paln grirhyau bhne timihrhu samccai mero celahru hau. tb matr timihrule sty jannechau. ani style timihrulai mukti graunech.” yhudihrule jvaph die, “hami abrahamka sntan hau. ani hami khilyai ksaiko das bheka chainau. tb kin bhncchau, ‘tim-ihru’, svtntr hunechau?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “m samco bhndchu. prtyek manis jsle lgatar pap grch u papko das ho. pap usko malik ho. das daiv malikko privarsmg bsdain. tr choro sdhaim privarsmg bsch. ysrrth jb putrle timihrulai svtntr pardch, tb timihru styrupma svtntr hunechau. m jandchu timihru abrahamka sntan hau. tr timihru mlai marn cahn-chau. kinbhne timihru mero vcn svikar grn cahm-dainau. m bhnihrcheu ki je pitale mlai dekhauunu bhyo tr timihrule tyo kam grdchau jo timra pitabat timihrule sunyau.” yhudihrule bhne, “hamra pita abraham hun.”yesule bhnnubhyo, “ydi timihru samccai nai abrahamka sntan humda hau t timihrule tyhi kurahru grne thiyau jun kuro abrahamle gre. m manis hum jsle prmesvrbat suneko sty btaem. tr timihru mlai marne pryas grchau. abrahmlle tysta kura grenn. tb timihrule tyhi kurahru grirhekachau jo timra apnai pitale grchn. tr yhudihrule bhne, “hami tysta avaidy balhru hoinaum jsle khilyai pni apna pita ko thie janenau. prmesvr nai hamra pita hun. hamra aru pita chainn.” yesule ti yhudihrulai bhnnubhyo, “ydi prmesvr samccai timihruka pita bheko bhe timihrule mlai prem grne thiyau. m prmesvr-batai aeko hum, r m yham chu. m apnai adhiharbat aeko hoin. prmesvrle mlai pthaunu bhyo. timihrule yi kurahru kin bujhdainau, jo m sikaumchu? kinbhne timihrule mero siksa svikar grn sktainau. timihruka pita saitan ho. timihru uska sntan hau. usle je cahnach timihru tyhi grdchau. saitan adikaldekhi nai htyara thiyo. u sdhaim styko viruddhma ch ani ubhitr sty chain. jb u jhuto bolch tb usle tyo jhutho svbhavik ruple bolch. ho saitan astyvadi ani astyko pita ho. m samco bndchu. tyaile timihru mlai visvas grdainau. m papko dosi chu bhner timihruma ksle prman din skchau? m timihrulai sty bhndchu kin timihru mlai visvas grdainau? jo prmesvrko ho usle prmesvrle bhnnu bheka kura mandch. tr timihru prmesvrle je bhnnu hunch tyo svikardainau, kinbhne timihru prmesvrka hoinau.” yhudihrule uttr die, “hamihrule bhnyau timi samri hau. ani bhutatma timibhitr ch. ke ysto bhnnu hami shi chainaum? yesule uttr dinubhyo, “m bhitr bhutatma chain. m apna pitalai smman grchu tr timile mlai smman grdainau. m apnai smman paune kosis grirheko chumin uham ek hunuhunch jsle mero nimti smman cahnu hunch. uham nyaykrta hunuhunch. m samco bhncchu. ydi kunai manisle mero vcn paln grch bhne, tyo manis khilyai mrne chain.” yhudihrule yesulai bhne, “ab hami pkka bhyaum ki timibhitr bhutatma ch ani ag-mvktahru nai abraham pni mre. tr timi bhncchau, ‘jun manisle timro vcn paln grdch u khilyai mrne chain.’ ke timi aphailai hamra pita abrahambhnda mhan socchau? abraham mre. ani agmvktahru pni mre. timi aphulai ke smjhnchau?” yesule jvaph dinub-

hyo, “ydi maile aphulai smman dieko bhe, tyo smman vyrrh ho. jsle mlai smman dinubhyo uham mera pita hunuhunch. ani jslai timihru aphno prmesvr bhinchau. timihru vastvma uhamlai cindainau. m uhamlai cindchu. ydi maile mera pitalai cininn bhne m timihru jstai jhuto hunechu. tr m uhamlai cindchu. ani m uhamle je bhnnuhunch paln grchu. timra pita abraham m aune din hernlai rhsit thie. unle tyo din dekhe r rhsit bhe.” yhudihrule yesulai bhne, “timile abrahamlai dekhkachau? timi 50rbs pni pugeka chainau! yesule uttr dinubhyo, “m timilai samco bhinchu. abraham jnmnu aghi m chu.” jb yesule tyso bhne, manishrule uhammathi dhmgahru tiper hane. tr yesu luknu bhyo r mndir chader janubhyo.

9

jb yesu hidirhnu bheko thiyo, uhamle ekjna andho manchelai dekhnu bhyo. tyo manche jmaidekhi andha thiyo. yesuka celahrule sodhe, “gurujyu yo manche jmaidekhi andho ho. ksko paple uslai andha jnmayo? usko apnai pap va usko mata-pitako pap?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “yo n t usko n t uski matak papho jsle uslai andha jnmnin. u jnmnidekhi andho ho taki uslai niko parer manishrulai prmesvrko skti dekhaun skiyos. ahile jb dinko smy ch hamile uhamko kamhru grnu prch jsle mlai pthaunu bhyo. rat prn amteko ch. ani ksaila pni rati kam grdain. jb m smsarma chu, m smsarko jyoti hum.” yso bhnikser, yesule bhumima thuknu bhyo r tysbat kehi matoko hilo banaunu bhyo ani yesule tyslai tys manislo amkhama dlidinubhyo bhyo. yesule tys manislai bhnnubhyo, “jau siloamako tlauma ger pkhal.” (siloamko arth hunch ‘pthaunu) tb tyo manis tlauma gyo r dhoyo. ab u dekhne laykko bhyo. koki manishrule phile tys manislai bhikh magirheko dekhke thie. ti manisshru r unko chimekihrule bhne, “her! yo tyhi manche hoin jo sdhaim bser bhik magdthyo?” koki manishrule bhne, “ho! tyo tyhi ho.” tr any manishrule bhne, “ahm, u tyo manche hoin, u tys-tai dekhieko matr ho.” tb tys manislae bhnyo, “m tyhi manis hum jo phile andho thiem.” manishrule jann cahnthie, “ke bhyo? timile ksri dsti prapt gryau?” tys manislae jvaph die, “tyo manis jsalai yesu bhndchau uhamle dhulobat hilo bnaunu bhyo. uhamle tyo mero amkhama rakhidinu bhyo. tb uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo, “siloamma jau r pkhal. tb m siloamma gme r pkhalem. ani tb maile dekhne thalem. manishrule tys manislai sodhe, “tyo manche kham ch?” tys manislae bhnyo, “mlai thaha chain.” tyspchie manishrule tys manchelai phrisihrukham laye. yo tyhi manis thiyo jo phila andho thiyo. yesule dhuloko hilo bnaer tys manislo amkha niko paridinu bhyo. jun din yesule tysto kam grnubhyo tyo din visramko din thiyo. phrisihrule pni tys manislai sodhe, “ksri timile timro drsti payau?” tys manislae uttr diyo, “uhamle dhuloko hilo mero amkhama rakhidinu bhyo. maile mero amkha pkhalem r ab maile dekhnu skem.” koki phrisihrule bhne, “tys manislae visramko din paln grdain. ysaila u prmesvrbat aeko hoin.” tys manishrule bhne, “tr jo manis papi ch usle ysto cmtkarhru grn sktain.” ti yhudihru apasma shmt hun skenn. yhudi aguvahrule pheri tys manislai sodhe, “yo manchele

timilai niko paryo ani timile dekhnu skyau. timi usko barema ke bhinchau?” tys manislae uttr die, “uham euta agmvkta hunuhunch.” yhudihrule tys manislae niko bheko ghtnama visvas grenn. tinihrule tyo manche phile andha r pchi niko bheko visvasai grenn. ys-rth tinihrule usko ama babulai bolae. ani yhudihrule tysko ama babulai sodhe, “yo timihruko choro ho? timihru bhni yo jnmai andho thiyo. tb ahile usle ksri dekhnu skyo?” tysko ama-babule uttr die, “hami jandchau yo mero choro ho. ani hami jandchau yo jnmndai andho thiyo. tr ahile usle ksri dekhnu skch hami jandainaum. ani hami jandainaum kslae uslai drsti diyo. usailai sodhnuhos. u ahile thulo bheko ch ani aphno visvama uttr apahile dine ch.” unko ama-babule yhudi aguvahruko drle grda tyso bheko hun. yhudi aguvahrule philyai nirny liiskeka thie ki jjsle yesulai khrist bhnnch tinihru dndit hunechn. ani ti manishrulai sbha-grhbat niklidinechn. ysaikarnle grda usko ama-babule bhne, “u thulo bheko ch usailai soghnu hos.” tb yhudi aguvahrule tys manislae jo phila andho thiyo pheri dosropl bolae bhne, “timilai prmesvrko mhima rakhn sty bolnu prch. hami jandchau ki yo manis papi ho.” tys manislae uttr diyo, “uham papi hun bhner m jandin. tr m yti matr jandchuh m andho thiem r ahile dekhnu skne bhem.” yhudihrule sodhe, “usle ke gryo? timro amkha ksri niko paryo?” tys manislae uttr diyo, “maile tpaimhrulai philyai bhniskeko chu. tr tpaimhrule sunnu nai bhen. kin tpaimhrule pheri sunn cahnu hunch? ke tpaimhrule pni uhamko celahrul hun cahnu hunch?” yhudi aguvahrul ekdm risle cur bhe ani tys manislae apsbddvara gali gre. tb tinihrule bhne, “timi tys manislo cela hau. hami mosaka celahrul haum. hami jandcham ki prmesvr mosasm bolnu bhyo. tr hami tys manislo visvama cahim ekdmai jandainaum, u khambat aeko ho.” tys manislae uttr diyo, “yo ksto acmbhko kura ho. yesu khambat aunu bhyo, tpaimhrul jannu hunn. tr uhamle mero amkhalai niko pari dinu bhyo. hami sbai jandcham ki prmesvrle papihruko kura sunnu hunn. tr prmesvrle cahe jstai grnu hunch. ysto khilyai pni sunieko thien ki ksaila ek jnmeko andha manislai drsti diyo. tyo manche prmesvratai aeko hunprch. ydi uni prmesvrbat naeko bhe usle ysto kunai kura grnskne thienn.” yhudi aguvahrule uttr die, “timi papaipaple bhrier jnmieko rhechau. timile hamilai sikaun khojcham?” tinihrule tys manislae ghcyader nikalidie. yhudi aguvahrule tys manislae nikalidieko yesule cal paunu bhyo. yesule tys manislae bheter bhnnubhyo, “timi manislo putrmathi visvas grchau?” tys manislae sodhyo, “prbhu, manislo putr ko hun? mlai batunu hos, tb m uhamma visvas grn skchu.” yesule tys manislae bhnnubhyo, “timile uslai dekhiskachau. manislo putr uhi hun jo timismg ahile bolirheko.” tys manislae bhnyo, “ho prbhu, m visvas grchu.” tyspchie usle yesulai dndvt gryo. yesule bhnnubhyo, “m ys smsarma nyay grn aeko hum. m tyskarn aeko hum ki andha manishrule dekhnu skos. m tyskarnle aeko hum ki dekhnu sknehu andha houn.” koki phrisihrul yesuko njikai thie. tinihrule yesule tyso bhnnu bheko sune. tinihrule sodhe, “hami pni andha chaum bhner timi bhnihrachau?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “ydi timihru samcei nai andha bheko bhe timihru papko dosi hune thienau. tr ahile timihrule

dekhchu bhnyau, yskarn timihruko dos rhirhnhc."

10

yesule bhnnubhyo, "m timihrulai samco bhndchu. jb kunai pni ek manis bheda-gothbhitr psdch, tyo dhokabat psdch. ydi tyo arko tirbat psch bhne tyo cor ani daku ho. tr kunai manis dhoka kholer gothma psdch tb u gothala ho. jsl dhokako dekrekh grch usaile gothalako lagi dhoka kholdch. ani bhedale pni usaiko kura sunch. gothalahrule namdvara aphno bhedahurulai dakdchn ani goth bahir nikaldchn. gothalale sbai bhedahuru bahir nikaldch. tb u sbaiko aghi jamdch timihruko agvai grdch. bhedahuru usaiko pchi lagdchn kinbhne timihrule usko avaj cindchn. bhedahuru ncineko manislai pchyaumdain. timihru tysta ncineko manchedekhi tada bhagdchn, kinbhne timihrule usko avaj cindainn." ysi yesule manishrulai euta ktha sunaunu bhyo. tr tys kthako tatptry ke ho timihrule bujhenn. yesule pheri bhnnubhyo, "m samco bhndchu. m bhedahuru lagi dhoka hum. jo mero aghi ae, timihru sbai corhru r dakuhru hun. bhedale timihrulai dhyan dienn. m dhoka hum. jun manis mdvara psdch u joginch. tyo manis bhitr aune r bahir jane yogy humdch. usle caheko jti sbai kurahru paunech. ek cor corn, marn r dhvms grn matr aumdch. tr m jivn-dan grn aemtysto jivn jun punn r asl ch. "m asl gothalo hum. asl gothalole bhedaka nimti aphno jivn prdan grdch. paisa dier rakheko krmi r khas gothaloma bhinnata humdch. tlb dier rakheka gothalahruko aphno bheda hudain. jb usle bvamso dekhdch, u bhedalai chader bhagdch. tb bvamsole bhedahurumathi akrmn grer titr-bitr pardch. kinbhne u tlbma rakheko manche ho. tyskarnle bhagch. usle bhedako dekrekh grdain. uslai bhedako cinta humdain. uslai bhedasmg kunai mtlb rmhdain. "m tyo gothalo hum jsl bhedalai samco mnle rkasa grch. m mera bhedahuru cindchu jsri pitale mlai cinnuhunch. ani bhedale pni mlai cindch jsri m pitalai cindchu. m ti bhdahruka lagi jivn arpn grchu. msg any bhedahuru pni chn. timihru ys jhundma chainn. maile timihrulai pni aguvai grnu prch. timihrule mero avaj sunnechn, tb timihru eutai jhundma hunechn tb tyham, euta bgal ani eutai gothalo hudmch. mero pitale mlai prem grnuhunch kinbhne m mero jivn dinu tyar chu taki tyo m pheri phirta linechu. mbat ksaila jivn lin skdain, mero apnai jivn aphno icchale dinchu mero aphno jivn dine adhikar ch. ani tysailai punh prapt grn adhikar pni ch. yhi nai t mera pitale mlai grnu adhikar pni ch. yhi nai t mera pitale mlai grnu bhnnubhyo." pheri yhidihruko apasma shmti bhenn, kinbhne ysule yi kurahru bhnnu bheko thiyo. dherai yhidihrule bhne, "bhutatma usma ch r u baulaha bheko ch. kin uslai dhyan dinu?" tr any yhidihrule bhne, "bhutatmale bhettakeo manchele ysto prkarko kura grnsktain. ke bhutatmale andha manchehruka amkha niko parn skch? ahm!" yesuko viruddh yhidihru yruslemma humdko bela thiyo sathai smrpno cadpni ayo. yesu mndirko prangan antrgt sulemanko dlanma thlirhnubheko thiyo. yhidihrule yesulai vripri ghare. timihrule bhne, "khile smm timro visyma hamilai rshyma rakchchau? ydi timi khrist nai hau bhne,

hamilai spst par." yesule uttr dinubhyo, "maile timihrulai philyai bhniskeko chu, tr timihrule visvas grenau. m cmtkarhru grchu, mero pitako namma. ti cmtkarhrule mero barema prman dinch. timihru tr visvas grdainau. kin? kinbhne timihru mera bhedahuru hoinau. mero bhedahuru mero avaj sundchn. m timihrulai jandchu r timihrule mlai pchyaumdchn. m mera bhedahurulai annt jivn dimdchu. timihru khilyai mrne chainn. ani ksaila pni timihrulai mero hatbat khoser lan sktain. mera pitale mero bheda mlai dinu bhyo. uham sbaibhnda mhan hunuhunch. ksaila pni mero pitako hatbat bheda khoser lan sktain. pita r m ekai haum." pheri yhidihrule yesulai marn dhunga tipe. tr yesule timihrulai bhnnubhyo, "mera pitabat timihrulai maile dherai ramra kamhru dekhaiskeko chu. ti cijhru mdhye kun camhi kamko lagi mlai dhungale hirkaun khojchau?" yhidihrule bhne, "timile kunai ramro kam grekoma timilai hami dhungale haner marn chainaum. tr timile bhneka ti kurahru prmesvrko viruddh chn. timi khali manche matr hau, tr timi bhnnchau timi prmesvr sman hau. tyhi karnle grda hamile timilai dhungale hirkaer marn khojeka haum." yesule uttr dinubhyo, "yo timihruko vyvsthama lekheko ch, 'maile bhne, timihru devhru hau. yo dhrmasastrle timihrulai devhru bhnyo. manishru jsl prmesvrko susmarka grhn gre. ani dhrmasastrma sdhaim sty ch. ysrth timihru mlai kin bhnnchau, 'timi prmesvrko ninda grchau, kinbhne maile bhne, 'm prmesvrko putr hum.' pitale mlai cunnu bhyo ani smsarma pthaunu bhyo. ydi maile mera pitako kamhru rgdin bhne mlai visvas ngr. tr ydi maile mera pitako kamhru grem bhne timihrule mlai visvas grnu prch. ydi timihrule mlai visvas grenau bhne, m je grchu mero kamma visvas gr. tb timihrule thaha paunechau ani bujhnechau ki m prmesvrma chu au prmesvr mma hunuhunch." yhidihrule yesulai pheri pkrne pryas gre. tr yesu tinhrubat umknu bhyo. tyspchi yesu pheri yrdn ndiko ksetr par grer janu bhyo. yesu tys thaum janu bhyo jham yuhnnaile phila bptisma dieka thie. yesu tyham bsnu bhyo r uham-kham dherai manishru ae. manishrule bhne, "yuhnnaile khilyai cmtkar dekhaenn. tr yuhnnaile jun manisko visyma jo sbai bhnnubhyo tyo samco thiyo." ani tyham dherai manishrule yesuma visvas gre.

11

tyham lajrs naum greka ekjna manis thie jo bimar thie. uni bethani bhne shрма bsthe. yo tyo shr thiyo jham mriym r unko bhini martha bsthe. mriym tyhi nari thiin jsl prbhulai attr lgai dieki thi r apna kpalle uhamko khutta pucheki thi. lajrs mriymko bhai hun. jo halma bimar thie. mriym r marthle yesukham smacar pthae, "he prbhu, tpaimko priy mitr lajrs bimar ch." jb yesule tysto sunnubhyo, uhamle bhnnubhyo, "yo bimarle uslai mrtyu graunechain. tr yo bimari prmesvrko mhimaka nimti ho. ysto ghtna prmesvrko putrko mhimaka lyaulai bheko ch." yesule mriym, martha r lajrsalai prem grnu bhyo. jb yesule lajrsko bimariko visyma sunnu bhyo, uham jham hununthy tyham ajh dui din smm bsnu bhyo. tb yesule uhamka celahrulai bhnnub-

hyo, “hami yhudiya janu prch.” celahrule uttr die, “tr guruju yhudiyama yhudihru tpaimlai dhumgale hirkaun cahnnh. jo kehi aghi bheko thiyu. tpaim tyham kin janu cahnu hunch?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “dinma bahrghtna prkas rhnch hoin? ydi kunai manis dinko smya himdch bhne u thokkine chain r ldne chain. kin? kinbhne usle yo smsarko jyotile dekhnd skch?” tr jo manche rati himdch u thokinch. kin? kinbhne dekhno lagi uskoma kunai jyoti humdain.” yesule ti kurahru bhniske pchi, uhamle bhnnubhyo, “hamra mitr lajrs sutirhechn. tr m tyham uslai uthamun janechu.” celahrule uttr die, “he prbhru ydi u sunch bhne, u niko hunech.” yesuko mtlb thiyu lajrs mriskeko thiyu bhner. tr celahrule bhujhe ki uhamle bhnnu bheko arth uni svabhavik nidrama thie. tispchi yesule spst prkarle bhnnu bhyo, “lajrs mriskyu. ani m khusi chu ki m tyham thinm. m timihruko lagi khusi chu kinbhne timihrule mma visvas rakhechau ab hami unikham jamu.” tb thomale (js-lai didims bhinnithyo) any celahrulai bhne, “hami pni janechaum ani yesusmgai yhudiyama mrnechaum.” yesu bethanima apigunu bhyo. tyham yesule lajrs philyai mriskeko r car din dekhni cihanma preko cal paunu bhyo. bethani yruslemko njik prayh tin kilomitradhama thie. dherai yhudihru martha r mriym kham aeka thie. yhudihru nihrulai bhai lajrsko mriytuma santvna dinlai aeka thie. marthale suni ki yesu tinihrulai bhethn ai rhnu bhekoch. tini yesulai abhinndn grnu gin. tr mriym camhi ghrma nai bsi. marthle yesulai bhni, “prbhru, ydi tpaim yham hunu bheko bhe, mera bhai mrne thienn. tr ahile pni m jandchu ki tpaimle prmesvrsmg je mage pni uhamle tpaimlai dinu hunech.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “timro bhai jiumdo hunech.” marthale uttr diin, “m jandchu ki u pheri jagne ch r jiumdo hunech jb manishru antim dinma punrutthan hunechn.” yesule unlai bhnnubhyo, “punrutthan r jivn m nai hum.” jun manisla mma visvas grdch u mre pni usle jivn paune ch. ani jun manis mma bamcch ani mma visvas grch u vastvma khilyai mrne chain. martha, timi yma visvas grchyau?” marthale uttr dii, “ho, prbhru m visvas grchu tpaim nai khrist hunuhunch, prmesvrko putr. tpaim matr ek hunuhunch jo smsarma aunu bheko thiyu.” marthale tyso bhni ske pchi uni aphno bhinikham gin ani gupttrupma marthale mriymilai bhni, “guruju yham hunuhunch. uhamle timilai sodhi rhunbhekoch.” jb mriymle tyso suni, tini jurukk uthin r yesukham gin. yesu gamu bhitr aisknu bheko thien. uham ajh smm tyhi thaumma hunuhunthyo jham marthasmg bhet bheko thiyu. yhudihru mriymsmg ghrma thie. tinihrule unlai santvna diirheka thie. tinihrule mriymilai chittai uthar geko dekhe. tinihrule soce ki tini lajrsko cihanma geki hun. tinihrule soce ki uni tyham run geki hun. tinihrule unlai pchayae. mriym tyso thaumma gin jham yesu hunuhunthyo. jb unle yesulai dekhin unle jhuker crnma dhogin. mriymle bhnn, “he prbhru, ydi tpaim tyham hunu bheko bhe, mera bhai mrne thien.” yesule mriym-lai roeki dekhnu bhyo. yesule unko pchi yhudihru airheko dekhnu bhyo. tinihru pni roi rheka thie. yesu ekdm udas ani viclit hunu bhyo. yesule sodhnubhyo, “timile uslai kham rakhekachau.”tinihrule bhne, “prbhru, aunu hos ani hernuhos.” yesu runubhyo. ani

yhudihrule bhne, “her! yesule lajrs-lai khubai maya grnu hunthyo. tr kahi yhudihrule bhne, “yesule andha mancheko amkha niko paridinu bhyo. ke uhamle uslai bcamun kehi grn sknu hune thien uslai mrnubbat rokn hune thien? yesu pheri hrdybhitrbat ati sokit hunubhyo.yesu cihanma janu bhyo jham lajrs-lai rakheko thiyu. cihan odar jsto bnaieko thiyu jo dhmn-gale dhakieko thiyu. yesule bhnnubhyo, “dhumga htau.”marthale bhnn, “tr prbhru lajrs mreko car din bhiskyu tpaimlai nramro gndh aunech.” martha lajrsko bhini thi. tb yesule marthalai bhnnubhyo, “ke maile timilai bhneko thiin? ki ydi timale visvas gryau bhne prmesvrko mhima dekhnechau?” tb tinihrule prvesdvarko dhumga htau die. tb ysule apna amkha uthaunu bhyo r bhnnubhyo, “pita, tpaimle mlai sunnu bhekoma m dhnyvad prkt grchu. m jandchu ki tpaimle smdhaim mlai sunnuhunch. tr maile yo kurahru bhnem kinbhne manishru mero vipri chn. m tinihrulai visvas dilaun cahnnchu. ki tpaimle mlaim pthaune bheko ho.” yesule yti bhniskepchi uhamle jod avajma daknubhyo, “lajrs nisk, bahir au!” mrt manche bahir niskyo. uska hat r khuttahiru mml-lka lugaka tukrahrule behrieka thie. usko anuhar rumalle dhakieko thiyu.yesule manishrulai bhnnubhyo, “usko lugahru katro kholideu r uslai jan deu.” mriym-lai hernu bhni tyham dherai yhudihru ae. tinihrule yesule grnu bheka acmmko kam dekhe. ani ti mdhye dherai yhudihrule yesuma visvas gre. tr kahi yhudihru phrisihru bhekaham ge. yesule grnubheko kura phrisihrulai btaidie. tb mukhy pujaharihru r phrisihrule yhudi prisdko sbha dake. tinihrule bhne, “hamile ke grnu prne? yo manisla dherai cmtkarhru grirhech. ydi hamile unlai tysto grn diirhyrau bhne sbai manishrule umathi visvas grnechn. tb romihru aunechn r hamra mndir ani jati lanechn.”tinihrumdhye kyapha bhne ekjna manis thie. uni tys rvsko prdhan pujahari thie. kyaphale bhne, “timihru kehi pni jandainau. spurn jati dhvms hunu bhnda manishruka nimti ek jna mrnu uttm ho. tr timihru yo bujhdainau.” kyaphale je bhne tyo tinle apnai bh-nenn. tys rvsko uni prdhan pujahari thie. ysrt h u vastvma agmvani grdai thie ki yesu yhudi manishruka nimti mrnu hunech. tr yesu yhudi manishruka nimti mrnechn. tr yesu uham ti chirekahru-lai ek bnaunka lagi mrnuhunech. tys din yhudi agavahrule yesulai marne vojna suru greka thie. ysaila khulla bher yesu yhudihruka majhma hidn bnd gr-nubhyo. yesu yruslem choder mrubhumi cheukai sthanma janu bhyo. uham iphrami bhne shrma janu bhyo. yesu apna celahrusmg tyham bsnu bhyo. tys-bela yhudihruko nistar cadko smy njik airheko thiyu. dherai manishru yo cad agadi nai yruslem trph lage. tinihru kehi visvas cij bnaun ge aphailai suddh parnlai. manishrule yesulai khoje. tinihru mndirko ksetma ubhie ani prsprma sodhpuch gre, “timihru ke bhnn-chau? ke uham nistar cadma aunu hune chain?” tr yesuko visyama mukhy pujaharihru r phrisihrule visvas ajna dieka thie. tinihrule bhne ki ydi ksaila yesu kham thiyu bhner thaha payo bhne tys manisla tinihrulai bhnnai prch, taki tinihrule prkn skun.

nistar cad hunu bhnda ch din aghi yesu bethani trph janubhyo. bethami tyo shr thiyo jham lajrs bsthe. lajrs yesule mrtyu bat uthaeka manis hunu. bethanima tinihrule yesuko nimti ratri-bhojko vyvstha greka thie. marthale bhojn bamdne kam gri. lajrs yesusmg bser khanehru mdhye ekjna thie. mriymle suddh jtamisbat bnieto sugndhit mlhm lyai. mriymle tyo mlhm yesuko khuttama khnyai dii. tस्पचि uhamko khutta aphno kesle puchidii. ani tyo sugndh sm-purn ghrbhri phailiyo. yhudale iskryoti tyaham thie. yhudale yesuka celahruma ek thie. (u matr ek thiyo jo pchi yesuka virodhi bhe). yhudale mriymle tyo greko mn praen. usle bhnyo, “tyo sugndhko muly tinsy camdika sikka prch. yo becn skinthyo ni vdlama paisa gribhrulai dinu prthyo.” yhudale apha gribhrusmg smbndhit thien. yhudale yso bhneko karn u svym cor thiyo. yhudale celahruma paisako thaili rakththyo r usle bela belama ti thailihrubat paisa corthyo. tb yesule bhnnubhyo, “uslai dikk ndeu. ajko lagi yo sugndh usle bcaeki thii. aj kai dinma mero dphnko nimti tyar grnu ch. grib manisshru sdhaim timismg hunechn. tr m timihrusmg sdhaim bsne chain.” yesu bethanima hunuhunch bhner dherai yhudihrule sune. tb tinihru yesulai hern tyaham ge. tinihru tyaham lajrs lai pni hern ge. lajrs js lai yesule mrtyubat jgaunu bheko thiyo. ysaile mukhy pujaharihule lajrs lai pni marne yojnahru gre. lajrs le grda, dherai yhudihrule aphna prmkh aguvahrulai choder yesulai visvas grn thaleka thie. tyhi karnle grda yhudi aguvahrule lajrs lai marn caheka thie. arko din yesu yruslemtir airhnu bhekoch bhner tykhamka manisshrule sune. tinihruma dherai jso yhudihruko nistar cadma aunehru thie manisshrule khjurka hamgahru lie ani yesulai svagt grn niske. manisshru krae, “uhamko prmsa gr!” svagt gr! prmesvrle uhamlai asirvad grun jo prmpbhuko naumma aunu humdaich! bhjnsmgrh 118:25-26 prmesvrle israela rajalai asid dinuhunch!” yesule euta gdha paunu bhyo r tysma cdhnu bhyo. yo dhmr-sastrma bhne jstai bhyoh he siyon shrndrau! her! timro raja airhech. uham gdhako bchedmathi cder airheka chn.” yesuka celahrule tysbela ke bhirheko thiyo bujhenn. tr yesuko punrutthan pchi tinihrule yesuko mhima smjhe ki yi kurahru uhamkai visyama lekhiako thiyo ani manisshrule uhamkai nimti yi kurahru grekathie. jb yesule lajrs lai cihanbat jgaunu bhyo ani tinlai cihanbat bolauunu bhyo tysvela tyaham dherai manihru yesusmg thie. ab ti manisshrule yesule ke grnubhyo aruhurulai btaun thale. dherai manisshru yesulai hern bhner bahir niske karn tinihrule suneka thie ki yesule cmtkar purn karyhru grnu bheko thiyo. ysrt h phrisihrule ek-arkama bhne, “her, hamile kunai kary smpnn grn skeka chainau. vyrt hma svai manisshru uhamlai pchyaumdaichn.” tinihruma kahi manisshru griikka pni thie. tinihru kahi ti manisshru thie jo yruslemma nistar cadma aeka thie. ti griikka manisshru philiphkam ge. philip galilma bet-saidabasi thie. grik manisshrule bhne, “mhody, hami yesulai hern cahenchau.” philip ger yesulai bhne. ani philip r andriyas ger yesulai bhne. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “manisko putrlai mhima grhn grne

bela aipugyo. m timihurulai samco bhndchu. ghumko dana bhuimma jhrnu prch ani mrch. tyo y bdhch r dherai biuhru ubjaumch. tr yo mren bhne yo sdhaim khali eutai biu matr rhnch. jsle aphno pranko maya grdch usle pran gumaumch. tr jsle aphno pranlai ghrna grdch ys smsarma usle annt jivn paumch. jsle mero seva grdch usle mlai pchyaunu nai prch. tb matr mera sevk m jham-jham humdchu tytai msmg humdch. mero pitale tinihrulai smman dinuhunch jsle mero seva grchn. “ahile mero hrdy vyakul ch. maile ke bhnnu prla r? ke maile bhnnu prch, ‘pita mlai kstko belabat bcai dinu hos? hoin, ysto belama m aunko karn nai dukhh paunuka nimti ho.” he pita, tpaimko namko mhima prdan graunu hos.” tb svrgbat euta avaj ayo, “maile tyo naumma mhima lyaekochu. ani m pheri mhima lyaunechu.” ubhirheka manisshruko bhidle tyo avaj sune. ti manisshrule tyslai meg, grjn bhne. tr aru manisshrule bhne, svrgut uhamsg bole!” yesule manisshrulai bhnnubhyo, “tyo avaj timihruko lagi ho, mero lagi hoin. ab smsar (dust) ko nyay grne bela ayo. ab ys smsarko sask phyamkinech. m prthivat ucalinechu. ani jb ysto humdch, m sbai manisshrulai mkham lyaunechu.” uhamko mrtyu kun prkarle hunech tyo smket dinlai uhamle tyo bhnnubhyo. manisshrule bhne, “tr hamra vyvstha bhnc khrist annt bamnech ysrt h tpaim ksri bhnnuhunch, manisko putr ucalinu prch? yo ‘manisko putr’ bhneko ko ho?” tb yesule bhnnubhyo, “jyoti ajh kehi smyko lagi timahrusmg rhech. ysrt hti vela smm ujyal ch tyti vela smm hiddul gr taki amdhyarole timihurulai smatne chain. jo manis andhkarma himdch usle u kham gi rhech thaha paumdain. ysrt h jyoti jb smm timihrusmg rhnch tysma visvas rakh. tb timihru jyotiko sntanhru hunechau.” yti bhnniker yesu janubhyo. yesu tysto jggama janu bhyo jham ksaiile uhamlai bhetn sktain. tysule yi dherai cmtkarhru grnubhyo. ti manisshrule tysto dokhise pscat pni uhammathi visvas grenn. agmvkta ysaiyako vcn pura hos bhni yo bhyoh “he prmpbhru, hamile bhneka kurahruma kse visvas gryo? prmpbhuko skti kse dekhayo?” yskarn manisshrule visvas grenn. kinbhne ysaiyale ajh bhne, “prmesvrle manisshrule andha bnaidinu bhyo. prmesvrle unihruka hrdy kthor paridinu bhyo. prmesvrle yso grnuko karn tinihrule apnai amkhle ndekhos bhner tinihrule hrdele bujhn nsoks bhner nrtta tinihru mkham niko hun rphknechn.” ysaiyale yso bhneko karn unle uhamko mhima dekheka thie. ani uhamko visyama bhne. tr dherai manisshrule yesuma visvas gre. ktpy yhudi aguvahrur smmle yesuma visvas gre. tr tinihru phrisihru dekhi draumthe. ysaile tinihrule yesuma visvas gre bhner khullm khulla bhenn. tinihrulai sbha-grhbat nikali dela ki bhne dr thiyo. ti manisshru prmesvrbat dherai prmsa grinu bhnda manisshrubatai prmsa grieko mn praumthe. tb yesule jodle karaer bhnnubhyo, “jsle mlai visvas grdch usle mlai matr visvas grdain jsle mlai pthauunu bhyo uhamlai pni visvas grch. jsle mlai dekhdch usle uhamlai dekhdch jsle mlai pthauunu bhyo. m jyoti hum r ys smsarma aem r jsle mlai visvas grdch usle andhkarma bsn prdain. m manisshrulai nyay grn ys smsarma aeko hoin. m smsarma manisshrulai bcaun aem. m ek hoin jsle manisshrulai nyay grch. jsle mero

vcn sundch tr paln grdain. jslc mlai asvikar grch r maile bhneka kurahru mandain usko lagi nyaykrtta chmdaich. maile jun smdes bhne tysaile antim dinma tys manisko nimti nyay grnech. kin? kinbhne jun kurahru maile btame tyo mero aphnai thien. pita jslc mlai pththau nu bhyo r ke bhnnu r ke siks dnu bhnnu bhyo tyhi grem. r m jandchu ki annt jivn uhamkai ajnabat aunech. yskarn m je boldchu pitale bhnnubhe anusar boldchu.”

13

yo pray yhudihruko nistar cad aiskeko bela thiyo. yesule jannu hunthyo ki ab uham ko smsar chodne smy aipugkoch. ab aphna pita kham phrki jane smy aipugekoch. yesule sdaiham tinihrulai prem grnu bhyo jo uhamsmg tys smsarma thie. ab yesule tinihrulai aphno purn prem dekhaune smy aeko thiyo. yesu r uhamka celahruko, nimti belukako bhojn thiyo. simon iskariyotiko chora yhudalai yesuko viruddh hune kura aghibatai saitane preit graeko thiyo. pitale yesulai sbai kuramathi skti dinubheko thiyo. yesule yi kurahru jannu hunthyo. uham yo pni jannu hunthyo ki uham prmesvrat aunu bheko ho. ani prmsvr trphai rphkirhnu bheko thiyo bhne pni jannu hunthyo. jb tinihrule khai rheka thie, yesu uthnu bhyo r aphna posaklai pnsaunu bhyo. uhamle tauliye lier aphno kmrmra behrnu bhyo. tb yesule bhamdama panti khnyaunu bhyo. uhamle tb celahru khutta dhun thalnu bhyo. r aphna kmrmra behereko tauliyale unihruka khutta puchidinu bhyo. yesu simon ptrus kham aunu bhyo. tr ptrusle yesulai bhne, “prbh, mero khutta dhunu prdain.” yesule jvaphma bhnnubhyo, “ahile maile ke girirhechu timi jandainau. tr pchi bujhne chaum.” ptrusle bhne, “ah! tpaimle mero khutta khiliya dhunuhmdain.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “ydi maile timro khutta dhoimn bhne, msmg timro kunai ams rhne chain.” simon ptrusle bhne, “prbh, mero khuttamatr hoin, mero hat r taumko pni dhoidinu hvs.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “nuhaiske pchi ek manis spurn ruple spha humdch. usko khuttamatr dhunu prdch. timihru sbaijna suddh chau tr kochi kochi matr chainau.” yesule uhamko viruddh ko jane ch cinnuhunthyo. tysaikarnle yesule bhnnubhyo, “timihruma sbai suddh chainaum.” yesule tinihruka khutta dhoisknu bhyo. tb aphno posak lgai tbeltrph phrki janubhyo uhamle bhnnubhyo, “timihru jandchau maile timihrluai ke grem?” timihrule mlai ‘gurujyu’ r ‘prbh’ bhner bolaumachau. ani yo thik ho kinbhne m tyhi hum. timihruka prbh r guru hum. kinebhne maile timihruka khutta ek nokrle jsto dhoem. ysaille timihrule pni ekarkako khutta dhunu prch. maile timihruko aghi udahrnko lagi yo grem. r timihrule ekaarkama tysai grnu prch jsto maile grem. m sty bhnnchu. ek nokr usko malik bhnda thulo humdain jslai kehi karya nimti pthaikeko ch u ti pthaine bhnda thulo hoin. ydi timihrule yi kurahru jandchau, gryau bhne sukhi hunechau. “maile timihru sbaike visyma bhnihrhko hoin. maile chaneka manishru m cindchu. tr dhmsastrma je bhniekoch tyo hunchh jslc mero bhojn khayau n nai stru bhyo. ab yos hun agadi nai m bhnihrhechu. jb ysto ghtnech tb m uhi nai hum bhner timihrule visvas grnechau.

ysrth m samco bhnnchu. jslc maile pthaeke manislai grhn grdch tb usle mlai pni grhn grdch. r jslc mlai grhn grch bhne usle mlai jslc pthau nu bhyo uhamlai pni grhn grch.” jb yesule yi kurahru bhni sknu bhyo, yesu atma sahra vicit hunubhyo. uhamle khullm-khulla bhnnubhyo, “m samco bhnnchu ki timihru mdhye ekjna mero viruddh hunchau.” yesuka celahrule ek-arkalai here. tinihrule bujhenn ki yesule ksko visyma bhnihrhnu bheko thiyo. uhamka celahrudhye ekjna uhamkai cheuma bsirhka thie. tinlai yesule atynt prem grnu hunthyo. simon ptrusle tys celalai isara grer sodhnu lgae ki uhamle bhnnu bheko mansi ko hola. tyo cela uhamko chatima ades lagyo ani sodhyo, “prbh tyo ko hola jo tpaimko viruddh janech?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “m yo roti pyalama cobnechu r jslai m tyo cobeko roti dinchu u nai mero viruddh hunech.” ysrth yesule rotiko ek tukra linu bhyo. uhamle tyo cobnu bhyo r simonko choro yhuda iskriyotlai dinubhyo. jb yhudale tyo rotiko tukra liyo saitan uskobhitr psyo, yesule yhudalai bhnnu bhyo, “timile je grnu ch tyo jhttai grihal!” bhojnm bsirhekahru ksaille yesule yhudalai tyo bhnnubheko tatpry bujhenn. yhuda matr ek tyosto critrko thiyo jslc paisako thaili rakhdthyo. aruhrule ke soce bhne yesule yhudalai bhojko nimti avsyk cijhru kinn pthau nu bhyo. arthar tyo pni aruhrule smjhe ki yesule grihrhuka lagi kehi kinn yhudali pthau nu bhyo. yhudale yesule dinubheko tyo rotiko tukra grhn gryo r turuntai bahir niski halyo. tysbela rat priskeko thiyo. yhuda jb giskeko thiyo, tb yesule bhnnu bhyo, “ab manisko putrle mhima prapt grch ani prmesvrle manisko putrbat mhima prapt grhunch. ydi prmesvrle pni usko madhyumbat mhima prapt grdch bhne, uhamle chorolai svymbat mhima turuntai dinuhunech.” yesule bhnnubhyo, “mera chora-choriho, ab m timihrusmg kehi smy smm matr rhechu. timihrule mlai khojnechau. ani yhudihrluai maile je bhne tyo timihrluai bhnechau, ab jham m girirhechu tyham timihru jan sktainau. “m timihrluai euta nyam ajna dinchh ekarkama prem gr. timihrule maile jsto ekaarkama prem grnu prch. ydi timihrule apsm prem gryau bhne ys trikabat sbai manishrule jannechn ki timihru mera celahrhau.” simon ptrusle yesulai sodhe, “prbh, tpaim kham janu humdaich?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “jham m girirhechu tyham timi pchyaun sktainau ab. tr pchi matr pchyaun skne chau.” ptrusle sodhe, “prbh, ahile m tpaimlai kin pchyan sktin? m tpaimka nimti mrn tyar chu!” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “samci nai timi aphno jivn mero nimti tyagn snechau? m samco bhnnchu. bhale basnu aghi, timile tinpl bhnechau ki timile mlai cindainau.”

14

yesule bhnnubhyo, “aphna hrdylai dukkhi hun ndeu. prmesvrma bhrosa gr. ani mma bhrosa gr. tyham mera pitako ghrma dherai kothahru chn. ydi yo sty nbheko bhe m timihrluai bhne thinnm. m tyham timihruko vyvstha milau girirhechu. m ge pchi timihruko lagi sbai vyvstha milaiske pchi m phrki aunechu. tb m timihrluai tyham lanechu. tb timihru m jham chu tyhim hunechau.” m jun thaumma

girhechu timihru tyo bato jandchau." thomale bhne, "prbhu, tpaim kham girhnu bheko ch hami jandainau. tb hamile bato ksri janne?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "m nai bato hum, sty r jivn m nai hum. pitakoma jane madhyam hum. ydi timihrule mlai cineko bhe tb mero pitalai pni cinne thiyau. tr ab timihru pitalai jannechau. timihrule uhamlai dekhkachau." philiple yesulai bhne, "prbhu, hamilai pita dekhaidinuhvs. tyhi hamilai pryapt hunech." yesule jvaph dinu bhyo, "philip dherai smydekhi m timihrusmgai chu r pni mlai cindinau bhinchau? jsle mlai dekhkeoch usle mero pitalai pni dekhkeoch. ysrtth timi ksri bhinchau, 'hamilai pita dekhauu hos?' ke timihru visvas grchau ki m pitabhitr chu r pita mbhitr hunuhunch bhner? jun kurahru maile bhne tyo mbat aeke hoin. pita mbhitr bamcnu hunch ani uhamle aphno kam apai grnuhunch. maile philyai bhni skem ki visvas gr, mma pita r pitama m hunchu. athva maile greko kamhruko karnle grda pni visvas gr. m timihrulai sty bhinchu. jsle mma visvas grch usle pni systai kam grnech jo m grchu. usle vastvma tyo bhnda pni mhan kam grnech. kinbhne m pitakham girhechu. ani mero namma kehi pni magyo bhne, m tyo timihruko lagi gridinechu. tb pitako mhima putrko madhyamat dekhinech. ydi timihrule mero namma kehi magyau bhne, m dinechu. "ydi timihrule mlai prem gryau bhne, tb timihrule mero ajna paln grnechau. m mero pitalai magnechu r uhamle timihrulai arko shaykdinuhunech. uham timihrusmg sdhaim rhne shayk dinuhunech. shayk styko atmaho. smsarle uhamlai dekhdain r bujhdain. tr timihru uhamlai jandchau. uham timihrusmg bamcnu hunch r uham timihrubhitr nai hunu hunech. "m timihrulai aphna ama-babule anathruh chode jsto eklai chadnechain. m timihrukham phrki aune chu. kehi smy pchi batai mlai smsarma manchehrule pheri dekhnechain. tr timihrule mlai dekhnechain. timihru bamnechain kinbhne m bamcchu. tys dinma timihrule jannechau ki m pitama chu. timahrule jannechau ki timihru mma r m timihruma hunechu. ydi ksaille mero ajnahru grhn grch r ysiai paln grdch, tys manisile mlai prem grdch. ani mera pitale tinlai prem grdchn. jsle mlai prem grdch. ani m tys manisilai prem grchu. m umathi prkt hunechu." tb yhudale (iskriyot yuhada hoin) bhnyo, "tr prbhu kin tpaimle aphulai hami smks prkt grnuhunch r smars smks kin grnuhunn?" yesule bhnnubhyo, "ydi ksaille mlai prem grch bhne, usle mero siksa paln grdch. ani mero pitale pni tinlai prem grnuhunch. m r mera pita tinikham aunechau r tinismgai bsnechau. tr jsle mlai prem grdain usel mero siksahru paln grdain. yo siksahru jun timile sundaichau vstvma mero hoin. yo pitabat aeke ho jsle mlai pthauu bhyo. "maile yi sbai kurahru bhniskekochu timihrusmg rhmda nai. tr shaykle sbai kurahruko siksa dinechn. shaykle maile je bhne ti sbai kurahru smjhna graunech. tyo shayk nai pvitr atma ho jsiai pitale mero namma pthauu hunech. "m timihrulai mero santi choddchu, yo mero apnai santi timihrulai dimdchu. m timihrulai santi dinchu, yo tyo santi hoin jun smsarle dinch. yskarn timihruko hrdy viclit nhos ani kunai visyma pni ndrau. m girhechu bhneko timile sunyau, tr pheri timihrukham aunechu. ydi timihrule

mlai prem greko bhe timihru khusi hune thiyau ki m pitakham girhechu. kin? kinbhne pita m bhnda mhan hunuhunch. yo hunu bhnda philyai maile yo kura bhniskekochu. jb yi sbai hunech ani timihrule visvas grnechau. timihrusmg kura grne smy chain. yo sm-sarko sask airehch. tr mmathi usko adhikar cldain. tr smsarle jannai prch ki maile mera pitalai prem grchu. ysaille m tyhi jstako tstai grdchu, jun uhamle mlai grnu bhnnu bhyo."au ab, hami ys thaumlai chodi jau."

15

yesule bhnnubhyo, "m samco dakhko bot hum, mero pita mali hunuhunch. m mero prtyke hamga jsma phl phldain tyo uhamle katindinu hunch. ani uhamle prtyek hamgahru chamsnu r spha grnuhunch taki tysle phl phlaun, skos; tyso grda ysle ajh bdhta phl dinech. mero updesko karnle grda timihru philyai suddh bhiskekachau. mbhitr bs, m timihrubhitr rhnechu. kunai pni eklo hamgale phl dimdain. tyo mul botma arntnihit bheko hunai prch. timihrusmg pni yhi kura lagu humdch. timihru eklai phl phlaun sktainau. timihru mma hunu prch. "m dakhko bot hum r timihru tyska hamgahru hau. ydi jo kahi mma rhyo bhne tysle dherai phl dinech. kinbhne m bina timile kehi grn sktainau. ydi kahi mma rhmdain bhne tb u tyo hamga jsto hunch jo phyamkier janch. tyo hamga mrdch. manishrule tysto mreko hamgahru tiper agoma halidinchn r timihru jlchn. "ydi timihru mma rhyau r mero vcnhru timihruma rhyo bhne tb timi je pni cahinchau mag ani tyo timilai diinech. timile adhik phlhru phlau r siddh gr ki timihru mera celahru hau. ysle mero pitalai mhima didmch. m timihrulai prem grdchu jsri mlai pitale grnuhunch. ab mero premma nirnt rhau. maile mera pitako ajna paln grem r nirnt uhamko premma rhi rhekochu. ys-tai prkarle ydi timihrule mero ajna paln gryu bhne timihru mero premma nirnt rhne chau. maile yi kurahru bhniskekochu, ysaille timihrule tystai annd paun sknechau jun msmg ch. m timihruko annd ek purn and bheko dekhnu cahnu. ysaiarnle m timihrulai ajna grdchuh ekarkama prem gr jsri maile timihrulai prem grem. mhan prem tys manisile dekhau skch jsle aphno mitrko lagi aphno jivn blidan dinskch. timihru mera mitr hau ydi timihrule mero ajn anasar kam gryau bhne. m timihrulai nokhrh bhner dakne chain. ek nokrle usko malikle ke grch bhner kehi pni jandain ab m timihrulai mitr bhner bolaumchu kinbhne mera pitale mlai je-je bhnnubhyo ti sbai timihrulai bhniskekochu. timihrule mlai cunenu; maile timihrulai cune. ani maile timihrulai niyukti grekochuh jau ani phl phlau. m yo phl timihruko hrdaya phlirheko dekhnn cahnu. tb pitale timihrule je pni cahinchau tyo mero namma dinuhunech. yhi mero ajna hoh ekaaralai prem gr. "ydi yo smsarle timihrulai ghrra grch bhne yad gr ki smsarle mlai prthm ghrra gryu bhner. ydi timihru smsarkai thiyau bhne timihrulai uskai apnai manishru srh prem grne nai ch. tr maile timihrulai smsarbat chanem. ysaille timihru smsarsmg sambndhit chainau. ysaiarnle smsarle timihrulai ghrra grdch. maile timihrulai bhneka kurahru smjhkh ek naukr usko malik bhnda srest humdain. ydi man-

ishrule mlai stae bhne timihrluai pni staunchn yhi manishrule mero siksa paln gre bhne tinihrule timihruko ajna paln grnechn. manishrule yi sbai kurahru mero karnle grda timihrluai grnechn. uhamlai tinihrule cindainn jsle mlai pthauun bhyo. ydi m naeko bhe r smsarka manishrluai nbtako bhe tb tinihru papka-dosi hune thienn. tr ab maile tinihru-lai jnaem r ab tinihru papbat maphi hune chain. jsle mlai ghra grdch, usle mero pitalai pni ghra grdch. maile ti manishru majh jsto kurahru gre any kua-nai manisle khilyai gren. ydi maile tysto kurahru ngreko bhe, tinihru papko-dosi hune nai thienn. tr maile je-je grem ti sbai tinihrule dekhni skeka chn. tthapi tinihrule mlai r mera pitalai ghra grchn. tr ysto bhyo kinki unihruko vyvsthama lekheko kura sty hune bhyoh ysto lekheko ch 'kunai karn bina nai tinihrule mlai ghra gre.' "m timihrluai pitabat shayk pthaidinechn. shayk styko atma ho jo pitabat aumdch. jb uni aumchn, usle mero visyama btaunechn. ani timihrule mero visyama manishrluai bhn kinbhne timihru surudekhinau msmg chau.

16

"maile yi kurahru timahrluai bhnem taki timihrule aphno visvas hraune chaunau. tinihrule timihrluai sbha ghrrhubat bahir nikalidine chn. smy amudaich taki manishrule timihrluai marer prmesvrkro seva grdaichau bhne socnechn. manishrule yi sbai kurahru grnechn karn n t tinihrule pitalai cineka chn n t mlai nai cindchn. yi kurahru m timihrluai ahile bhndaichu. ath jb yi kurahru hune smy aunech, tb timihrule maile hosiyari graeko smjhechaum."maile yi kurahru timihrluai suruma bhniin, kinbhne m tys bela timihrusmgai thiem. ab m uhamkaima girhekocho jsle mlai pthauunbhyo. tr timihru ksaipni mlai sodhenau, 'tpaim kham girhun bheko ch?' timihruka hrady udasintale bhrieko ch kinbhne maile timihru-lai ti kurahru bhne. tr m timihrluai samco bhndchu. timihruko bhlaiko nimti m tadhinu nai ramro ch. kin? kinbhne jb m janechu timihruka lagi shayk pthaidine chu. tr ydi m gin bhne, shayk timihrukham aune chain. jb shayk aumchn, uhamle sm-sarlai yi visyihrama prman dinu hunechh papko visy, dharmiktako visy r nyayko visyama. shaykle manishruko jivnma pap ch bhner prman grnechn kinbhne tinihrule mma visvas graainn. usle mero rdhmiktako prman tinihrluai graunechn, kinbhne m pitakham nai gi rhechu. tb timihrule mlai pheri dekhnechainau. ani shaykle nyayko visyama sty kurako prman sm-sarlai graune ch, kinbhne ys smsarko sasklai philyai nai jamci skekoch. "mlai ajh timihrusmg dherai kurahru bhnnu ch. tr ahile ti kurahru timihrluai ad-hik hunech r grhn grn sahro prnech. tr jb styko atma aumdch, uhamle bhvisyaka kurahru ghosna grnu hunech. uhamle aphno kurahru bhnnu hunechain uhamle je sunnu hunch tyhi btaunu hunch. styko at-male mkham mhima lyaunu hunech. ksri? usle mbat kurahru paune chn r timihrluai ti sbaikura vyakhya grnechn. sbai kurahru jo pitasmg chn ti sbai mera hune. tysaikarnle m bhndaichu tys atmale je kurahru mbat paune chn r ti sbai timihrluai ghosna grnechn. "kehi berpchi timihrule mlai dekhnechainau. ani arko

kehi ber pchi mlai pheri timihrule dekhnechau." kahi celahrule apsa bhne, "yesule jb tyso bhnnu hunch tysko mtlb ke ho? 'kehi berpchi timihrule mlai dekhne-chainau ani tb kehi berpchi mlai pheri dekhnechau?' 'tyso jb bhnnuhunch m pitakham jadaichu tysko arth ke ho?' celahrule sodhe, "kehi berpchi bhnnu 'uhamko tatptry ke ho? uhamle ke bhniirnu bheko ch hamile kehi bujhenau." yesule jannu bhyo ki celahrule tys visyama uhamlai sodhn cahnchn. tb yesule apna celahrulai bhnnubhyo, "timihru apsa sodhirhechau mero bhnnuko tatptry jb maile bhne, kehi berpchi timihrule mlai dekhne chainau. timihrule yo jannlai apsa bhs grekachau. tyspchi pheri arko kehi berpchi dekhnechau? m timihrluai samco bhnnu. timihru runechau r dukhki hunechau tr sm-sar prsnn hunech. timihru dukhki hune chau tr timihruka dukkh anndmy hunech. jb ek narile balklai jnm dine smy hunch, uslai pida humdch, kinbhne usle jnmaune smy aeko humdch. tr jb balk jnmiskdch, unle aghika pidahru bhulchin, kinbhne unle balk sm-sarma jnmieko khusima aghika pidahru tysai bhul-dchin. timihrusmg pni thik tystai hunech. ahile timihru dukhkichau. tr m timihrluai pheri dekhnechu r timihru khusi hunechau. ani ksaile pni timihruko khusi khoser lanechain. tys din timihrule mlai kehi pni sodhne chainau. m timihrluai samco bhndchu. mero namma je mage pni mera pitale timihrluai dinuhunech. timihrule ajh smm mero namma kehi pni magekai chainau. mag ani timihrule paunechau. ani timihruko annd purr hunech. "yi kurahru maile timihrluai arth lukaer bhniskekocho. tr smy aumdaich m timihrusmg khulla parer yi kurahru bhnechu. mera pitako visyama m timihrluai srl bhasama bhnechu. tys smy mero namma mera pitalai binti grnechau. tr maile bhniirhekochain ki timihruko nimti m mera pitalai bhnechu. kinbhne pita apahile timihrluai prem grnuhunch. uhamle timihrluai prem grnuhunch kinbhne timihrule mlai prem grekachau. tyskarnle timihrule visvas grchau ki m prmesvrbat aeko hum. m pitabat smsarma aem. ab m yo sm-sar choder pita kham phrker jamdaichu. tb yesuka celahrule bhne, "tpaimle ahile hamilai khulst bhnnubhyo. tysto bhujhnai nskne apthero nbnai tpaimle bhnnu bhen. hamile ab bujhn skchau ki tpaimle prtyek kura jannu hunch. tpaimle sodhnu agadi nai kunai pni manisko uttr dinu sknuhunch. yhi karnle hamilai visvas dilaumch ki tpaim prmesvrbatai aunu bheko ho." yesule bhnnubhyo, "ysrth ab timihrule visvas grayau? dhyane sun, timihru chrier bsne smy arihech. timihru prtyek apnaai ghirma chrpst hunechau. tyo smy ab aeko ch. timihrule mlai chadnechau. m eklo rhnechu. tr m vastyama eklo rhnechain kinbhne pita msmg rhnu hunech. "maile timihrluai yi kurahru bhneko cho taki timihrluai mma santi rhos. ys smsarma timihrluai smkt hunech. tr sahsi bn. maile sm-sarlai prajit greko chu."

17

yti kurahru bhniske pchi yesule svrgatir hernubhyo r prarthna grnubhyo, "pita thik smy aipugyo. yskarn tpaimko putrlai mhima prdan grnu hos taki putrle tpaimlai mhima din skos. tpaimle sbai man-

ishru bhnda mathi putrlai skti dinubhyo taki putrle sbailai annt jivn din skos jun tpaimle tinlai dinubhekoch. yo annt jivn hoh manishrule tpaimlai matr samco prmesvr bhner cinun r yesu khristlai cinun jslai tpaimle pthauunu bhyo. jun kam tpaimle malai sumpinu bheko thiyu tyo maile purn grem. prthvima tpaimko mhima lyaem. ani ab pita, malai mhima prdan gurnhos tpaimsmg. malai tyo mhima dinu hvs tpaimko jo msgm smsar bninu philyai thiyu. "tpaimle malai kehi manishru smsarbat dinubhyo. maile tinihrulai tpaim ko hunuhunch dekhai skekochu. ti manishru tpaimkai hun r malai dinubhyo. tinihrule tpaimko vcn paln gre. ab tinihrule bujhe ki sbai thok jun malai dinu bhyo ti tpaimbat aeka hun. maile ti manishrulai tpaimle malai diekai vcnhru diekochu. tinihrule ti vcnhru svikare tinihrule bujhe ki m samcci nai tpaimbat nai aeko hum ani tinihrule visvas gre ki tpaimle nai malai pthauunu bheko ho. tinihrukai nimti ab m prarthna grdchu. m tinihruka nimti prarthna grirheko chain jo smsarma chn. tr m tinihruka nimti prarthna grirhekochu jo tpaimle malai dinubhyo. kinbhne tinihru tpaimkai hun. je mma ch tyo sbai tpaimkai ho, ani je jti tpaimkoma ch tyo merai ho. ani ti manishrule mero lagi mhima lyaumchn. ab m tpaimkham airhechu. m ab smsarma bsne chain. tr ti manishru smsaraima rhnechn. he pvitr pita, tinihrulai ptaas grsu hvs. tinihrulai tpaiko namko sktidvara surksit rakhnu hvs (naum jun malai dinubhyo), tb tinihru ek hunechn, tpaim r m jstai ek. jb smm m tinihrusmg them maile tinihrulai surksit rakhem. maile tinihrulai tpaimko namko sktibat surksit rakhem jun tpaimle malai dinubhyo. maile tinihrulai jogaem. ani tinihru mdhye ekjna matr lupt bhyo. uni lupt hunlai apai chanieka thie. u lupt bhyo jsbat dhrmsastrma lekhieko kura purn bhyo. "m tpaim kham airhechu. tr jb smm m ys smsarma hunechu m tinihruka nimti prarthna grnechn. yi kurahru m bhndchu taki tinihrule mero annd prapt grun. m tinihrule sbai mera annd paun bhndchu. maile tinihrulai tpaimko sbai vcnhru diem r smsarle tinihrulai ghrna gryo, kinbhne tinihru ys smsarka hoinn jstai m yo smsarko hoin. maile tpaimsmg tinihrulai smsarbat lgidinuho bhner bhnrheko chain. tr tinihrulai dustabat jogai rakhnuhos camhi bhnrhechu. tinihru smsarka hoinn jsto ki m pni ys smsarko hoin. tpaimko stydvara tinihrulai aphno sevama rakhn tyar parnuhos. tpaimko vcn sty ho. jsri tpaimle malai smsarbhitr pthauunu bhyo tsyri nai maile tinihrulai smsarbhitr pthaekochu. ab m svymalai seva grn tyar parirhechu. yo m tinihrukai lagi grchu taki samco rupma tinihru tpaimko seva grn tyar houn. "m ti manishruka lagi prarthna grchu ani m prtyekko lagi prarthna grirhechu jsle malai unihruko vcnko karnle visvas grchn. he pita, m prarthna grchu ki jsle m ma visvas grchn, tinihru ek houn. jsri tpaim mma hunuhunchu, m tpaimma. m prarthna grchu taki tinihru hamima ek houn. smsarle yo visvas grchn ki tpaimle nai malai pthauunu bheko ho. tpaimle dinu bheko mhima maile tinihrulai diekochu. maile tyo mhima diem taki tinihru ek houn, jsri tpaim r m ek hau. jsto m tinihruma ani tpaim mma tinihru ekrupte ek houn tv tsybat smsarle jannech ki malai tpaimle pthauunu bheko ho ani sm-

sarle janne ch tpaimle tinihrulai prem grnuhunch jsto tpaimle malai prem grnuhunch. "pita, m jham hunchu tinihru, jo tpaimle malai dinu bhekoch, msgm nai houn. m yo iccha grch tinihrule mero mhima dekhun. yo mhima tpaimle malai dinubheko ho kinbhne smsar bninu bhnda agadi tpaimle malai prem grnu hunthyo. he dharmik pita, smsarle tsilai cindain, tr m tpaimlai jandchu. ani yi manishrule malai tpaimle pthauunu bheko ho bhner jandchn. maile tinihrulai tpaim ksto hunu hunch dekhne. ani ajh m tinihrulai tpaim ksto hunuhunch dekhanechu. tb tinihrule maile tpaimbat pae jstai prem paun skchn. ani m tinihruma bamnechu."

18

jb yesule prarthna sidhyaunu bhyo, uhamle aphna celahru lier janubhyo. tinihru kidron kholsa pari u bemi ge. arkoptti tyham jaitun rukhhruko bgaimca thiyu. yesu r uhamka celahru tyham ge. yhuda, uhamko visvasgatk pni tyo thaum cindthyo, kinbhne aphna celahrusmg tyham uslai bhetnu hunthyo. yhudale ekdl senahru lger tysi vgaimcatir gyo. yhudale mukhy pujaharhru r phrisirrubat pni kehi sipahihru lyaeko thiyu. tinihrule msal, btti r htiharhru boker aeka thie. yesu yi sbai ghtnahru uhammathi hunech bhner jannu hunthyo. yesule bahir aer sodhnu bhyo, "tinihru kslai khoji rhekachau?" ti manishrule bhne, "nasrtko yesulai." yesule bhnnubhyo, "m yesu hum." yhuda jo yesuka visvaghatk tyhim ubhirheko thiyu. jb yesule bhnnubhyo, "m yesu hum," tb manishru pchi pchi hte ani bhuimma lote. yesule tinihrulai pheri sodhnu bhyo, "tinihru kslai khojirheko chau? manishrule bhne, "nasrtko yesulai." yesule bhnnubhyo, "maile tinihrulai bhne m yesu hum. ysrrh tinihrule malai nai khojirheka hau bhne, yi aru manishrulai janudeu." uhamle yo bhnnubhyo taki uhamle je bhnnubheko thiyu tyo pura hun skyo, "tpaimle malai dinubheko mdhye ksalai pni gumainm." simon ptruska euta trvar thiyu. usle trvar nikaler mukhy pujahariko nokrlai prhar gryo. ptrusle tysko dahine kan katiديو. tys nokrko naum malkh thiyu. yesule putrslai bhnnubhyo, "timro trvar myanma rakh! smtko kcaura pitale malai dinubheko ch, ke maile tyo npiumnu?" tyspchi sipahihru r tinihruka senapti ani yhudika hakimhrule yesulai pkre. tinihrule yesulai bamdhe ani phile uhamlai annasko agadi lge. annas prdhan pujahari kaiyaphaka ssura thie jo ys rvsko nimti prdhan pujahari thie. kaiyapha tini hun jsle yhudihulalai bhneka thie ki jmmai manishruka nimti euta manche mrnu ucit ch. simon ptrus r yesuka arko cela uhamsgai ge. ti celale prdhan pujaharilalai cineka thie. ysrrh uni yesusmg prdhan pujahariko ghrko pramgnbhitr ge. tr ptrus bahirai dhoka njik bsyo. ti cela jsle prdhan pujaharilalai cinyo r bahir ayo. uni tys ketisng bole jsle manishrulai dhoka kholidii. tb usle ptruslai bhitr lya. dvarpal ketile ptruslai bhni, "timi pni tys manisko celahru mdhye ek hau?" ptrusle jvaph diyo, "ahm, m hoin." jadoko din thiyu. ysale nokhrru r dvarapalhrule agoko bhudgro bnae. tinihru agoko vripri ubhimdai aphulai nyano parirheka thie. ptrus pni tinihrusmgai ubhi-

irheka thie. prdhan pujaharile yesulai unka celahru r unko siksako visyama sodhe. yesule uttr dinubhyo, “m sdhaim sbai manishrusmg khullm-khulla boleko chu. maile smdhaim sbha-ghr r mndirko ksetrma jham sbai yhudihru bhela hunchn khullm-khulla siks diekochu. maile khile pni kunai kuro gupt rakhinm. ysrtth kin prsn grnubhunch? js jsl mero siks sunekachn ti manishrulai sodhnu hos. maile ke bhne tinihru niscy jandchn. jb yesule tyso bhnnubhyo, ekjna dvarpalle, jo njikai ubhirheko thiyu uhamlai hirkayo. tys dvarpalle bhnyo, “taile prdhan pujaharismg tysri bat grne hoin.” yesule uttrma bhnnubhyo, “ydi maile kehi glti bhneko bhe, yham jo manishru chn tinihruko samunne prman gr ke bhul ch. ydi maile shi kurahru gre bhne, mlai timi kin hirkauumchau?” tb anasle yesulai kaiyapha prdhan pujaharikham pthae. tysbela smm yesu bamd-hiekai hunuhunthyo. simon ptrus agoko cheuma aphulai nyano pardai ubhirheko thiyu. kehi manishrule ptruslai bhne, “timi tys mancheko celahru mdhye ek hau?” tr ptrusel asvikar grdai bhnyo, “ahm, m hoin.” prdhan pujahariko ekjna noko tyham thiyu. tyo nokr tys mancheko apht thiyu jsko kan ptrusle kateko thiyu. nokrle bhnyo, “timilai usmg maile bgaimcana dekhkeko hoin?” tr pheri ptrusle bhnyo, “ahm! m unismg thiinn.” ani tyhibhale bhasyo. tyspchi yhudihrule yesulai kaiyaphabat lier romi rajypalko mhltrph ge. yo bihani pkh thiyu. yhudihru mhlbhitr psenn. tinihru aphule aphulai asuddh rakhn cahenn kinbhne tinihrule nistar cadko bhoy khamu thiyu. ysrtth pilats bahir nisker yhudihrulai sodhe, “ys manisako viruddhma tinihrule ke arop lgaekochau?” yhudihrule bhne, “yo apradhi ho, yskarn tpaimg smks lyaeaka chaum.” pitalsle yhudihrulai bhne, “timihru yinlai apai laijau ani timihrukai vyvstha anasar nyay gr.” yhudihrule bhne, “tr tpaimgo kanunle kunai manisalai mrtyu dnd din hamilai anumti dimdain.” (ysto bhyo taki yesule ksto mrtuyvnr grne uhamko vcn pura hun skthyo.) tyspchi pilats mhlbhitr phrke. pilatsle yesulai bolaer sodh, “timi yhudihruka raja hau?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “yo tpaimgo apnai prsn ho ki arule tpaimglai mero visyama sodhnu lgaeko ho?” pilatsle bhne, “m yhudi hoin! timrai manis r tinihruka mukhy pujaharihrule timilai mlai sumpie. timile ke bhul greka chau?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “mero rajy ys smarko hoin. ydi m ys smarko humdo hun tb mera sevkhrule mlai yhudihruko hatma prnubat bcaunuka nimti ldam grne thie. tr mero rajy bhindai jggako ho.” pilatsle bhne, “ysrtth timi ke raja hau?” yesule uttr dinubhyo, “timile bhnyau m raja hum. tyo sty ho. styko saksiko lagi m jnmeko thie. tsaikarnle grda m sm-sarma aeko hum. ani prtyek manis jo styko pksma ch, mero kura sundch.” pilatsle bhne, “sty ke ho?” pilatsle tyso bhne pchi tini pheri bahir yhudihrukham ge ani bhne, “maile ys manismathi arop lgaun kehi dos pain. timihruko ek riti anasar maile timihruko nistar cadko smyama ek jna kaidilai mukti dinuch. timihru ys ‘yhudihruko rajalai’ mukti dios bhner cahnechau?” yhudihrule pheri cicyaudai bhne, “ahm, yslai hoin! barbbalai mukt griyos.” (barbba ek daku thie.)

19

tb pilatsle yesulai laijane r korra lgaune ades die. sipahihrule kamdadar hamgahraka euta mukut gumthe ani yesuko taukoma lgal die. tyspchi tinihrule bajini rmgko vstr unko srirma phirai die sipahihrule dherai plt yesuko chaima aumda bhne, “prnam, he yhudihruka raja!” bhndai uhamko anuharma thppd lgaie. pheri pilats ek plt bahir niske r yhudihrulai bhne, “her! m yesulai timihru kham lyaumdaichu kinbhne maile usko viruddhma arop lgaune kunai karn painm.” yesu bahir ae. uhamle kamdedar mukut r bajini vstr lgaunu bheko thiyu. pilatsle yhudihrulai bhne, “tyo mancho yhi ho.” jb mukhy pujaharihru r yhudika dvarpalhrule yesulai dekhe tinihru cicyae, “krusma yslai tamgnuho, krusma yslai tamgnuho. tr pilatsle bhne, “timihru yinlai laijau r krusma tamg. maile unimathi arop lgaune kunai karn nai painm.” yhudihrule uslai uttr die, “hamro vyvstha bmojm u mrnai prch, kinbhne usle davi greko ch ki u prmesvrko putr ho.” jb pilatsle yo sune, uni sahraai drae. pilats mhlbhitr pheri pse. unle yesulai sodhe, “timi khambat aeka hau?” tr yesule uslai jvaph dinubhen. pilatsle bhne, “ke timi msmg boldainau? yad gr, timilai mukt parne adhikar msit ch. ani timilai krusma tamgne adhikar pni msit ch.” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “tpaimlai mathibat ndieko bhe mmathi tpaimgo kehi adhikar hune thien. tsaile ti manis jsl mlai tpaimglai sumpiyo u tpaimg bhnda mhapapko dosi ho.” tyspchi, pilatsle yesulai mukt parne kosis gre. tr yhudihrule tinlai kraumda bhne, “ksaile aphailai raja bnaumch bhne tyo sijr vordhi ho. ysrtth uslai tpaimg chutkara dinu hunch bhne tpaimg sijrko mitr hunu hunn.” pilatsle yhudihrule ke bhne sune. ysaile usle yesulai mhl bahir lyae tys thaumlai “dhungako pati” bhnninch. jslai hibru bhasama “gbbatha” bhnninch. tyo nyaysnma pilats bse. yo prayh nistar cadko tyari grne dinko mdhya bheko thiyu. pilatsle yhudihrulai bhne, “timihruka raja yham ch!” yhudihru cicyae, “tyslai utai lanu hos, lanu hos! tyslai krusma marnu hos.” pilatsle yhudihrulai sodhe, “ke mlai timihruko rajalai krusma tamgn lgaumchau?” mukhy pujaharihrule bhne, “sijr matr hamro raja hunuhunch.” tb yesulai krusma jhundyae marnu bhner pilatsle tinihrulai sumpe. sipahihrule yesulai lge. yesule apahno krus boknu bhyo ani uham “khopdi thaum” trph janu bhyo (hibru bhasama “glgtha” bhnninch) glgthama yesulai krusma tamge. tinihrule duijna manishru uhamko dui ptti ani yslai bicma rakhe. pilatsle “smket ptma lekhe ani krusma tamsidie. tyo smketptma lekheko thiyu.” nasrtko yesu, yhudihruka raja.” pilatsle tyo hibru lyatin r grik bhasama lekheka thie. dherai yhudihrule tyo smketpt pdhe kinbhne krusma yesulai tamgeko thaumdekhi shr ngicma thiyu. yhudihruka mukhy pujaharihrule pilatslai bhne, “yhudihruka raja bhner, nlekhnu hos, bru lekhnus, “yo manchele bhnekoch, m yhudihruko raja hum.” pilatsle uttr die, “maile je lekhem-lekhem, bdl grinechain. krusma yesulai tamgiske pchi sipahihrule uhamka vstr uttaridie r tys vstrlai tinihrule car tukrma cyate, prtyek sipahile ek-ek gre pae. tinihrule kurta smm kholidie jo eutai

lugako tukralai mathi dekhil tismm silaeko thiylo. ysrth sipahihrule apsmā bhne, “yslai hamile bhag grn cyatn humdain. yslai cittha lgau ksko naumma prch.” dhmsastrma bhne jstai tyo hungyoh “tinihrule apsmā mera lugahru bamde ani mero lugama cittha hale.” bhjnsmgrh 22:18 sipahihrule tysai gre. yesuki ama kruskai njik ubhieki thiin. uhamki amako bhini, klopaski ptnei pni mriymmsg ubhirheki thiin. mgdlini mriym pni ubhirheki thiin. yesule aphni amalail dekhnu bhyo. uhamle ti ubhinehrama aphna celahrlai pni dekhnu bhyo. uhamle aphna amalail bhnnu bhyo, “he priy nari timro putr yham ch.” tyspchi aphna celalai bhnnubhyo, “yham timra ama hunuhunch.” tb tyspchi, ti celahrule yesuki amalail aphna ghrma lge. tyspchi, yesule jannubhyo ki sbai kamhru siddhiyo. uhamle dhmsastrma lekheko siddh hos bhni bhnnubhyo, “mlai tirkha lagyo.” tyham sirkale bhrieko eut bhamdo thiylo. ysrth sipahihrule spnjma tyo sose r hisp udbhidko hamgama tyslai dubae. tyslai tinihrule yesuko mukh smm puryaedie. uhamle sirka khamu bhyo, svad linu bhyo. tb uhamle bhnnubhyo “siddhiyo.” yesuko srir jhukyo r uhamle antim sas phernu bhyo. yo din tyariko din thiylo arko din vises visramko din thiylo. yhudihrule visramko din tyo mrt srir krusma jhundayi rakhn cahenn. tb tinihrule pilatslai ti manishruko khutta bhamcnuka nimti ades mage taki tinihru chito mrn skun. ani tinihruko mrt srir krusbat tl jharn skiyo. sipahihru ae r phila yesuko cheuko krusko mancheko khutta bhamce. tyspchi tinihrule krusma bheko yesukai cheuko arko mancheko khutta bhamce. tr jb ti sipahihru yesuko cheuma ge, tinihrule dekke uham aghi nai misrkn bheko thiylo. ysail tinihrule uhamko khutta bhamcenn. tr ekjna sipahile bhaladvāra uhamko kokhama bhalale ghocyo. rgt r pani bahir niskyo. u jslē tyo dekhyo u gvahi bhyo ani usko gvahi sty ch. usle jandch ki usle samco bolirhcho. usle gvahi dinch taki timihrule pni visvas grn skchau. yi sbai kurahru ghte taki dhmsastr samco hunchh “uhamko eutail hddi pni bhamcincchain.” arko thaumma dhmsastr bhnnchh “manishrule unlai herchn jslai bhalale ropnechn.” tyspchi arimathiyavasi yoseph nam bhekole pitalslai yesuko mrt-srir laijan paum bhner vinti gre. yoseph yesuka celahru mdhye ek thie. tr tinle yhudihruko drle yo gupt rakhe. pilatsle yosephlai yesuko srir lan skch bhner anumti die. tyskarn yoseph yesuko srir lier ge. nikodemus yosephsmg ge. nikodemus ti ekjna manis thie jo yesukham rati aumdhthyo r bat grdthyo. nikodemusle tettis kilo jti mslahru tyham lyae. tyo murr r elvako misrn thiylo. yi dui manishrule yesuko mrt srir lge. uhamko srir tinihrule sugandhit dryvshut suti kpdale bamdhe. ysrī nai yhudihrule manishrlai gaddthe. jun thaumma yesu krusma tamgie, tyham ek bgaimca thiylo. bgaimcama ek nyam cihan thiylo. kunai manis pni philyai khile tyham gdieko thien. manishrule yesulai tyhi nyam cihanma rakhe karn yo njik thiylo ani yhudihru aphna visramko din tyari grn thaleka thie.

hptako philo din bihanai mriym mgdlini yesuko cihanma gi. tinle dekhin ki tyo thulo ctan jo cihanko dvama rakheiko thiylo tyo dhuma hataieko thiylo. ysail mriym simon ptrus r any celahrulkham gi (jslai yesule dherai maya grnuhunthyo.) mriymle tinihrulai bhnn, “tinihrule prbhuko dehlai cihanbat lgechn. hamai jandainau tinihrule uhamlai kham rakheka chn.” yskarn ptrus r arko cela cihanma janlage. tinihru duvai dugre, tr arko cela ptrus bhnda chito dgure. ysail arko cela cihanma phile puge. celale nihurier tltr here. tinihrule suti lugako tukrahru matr tyham rheko dekhe, tinihru bhitr jhenn. tyspchi simon ptrus apugyo. ptrus cihan bhitr gyo. usle suti lugako tukra matr tyham rheko dekhyo. usle yesuko taumko bamdhieko luga pni dekhyo. tyo luga ptyaer sutiko kpdaka tukradekhin algga rakheiko thiylo. tyspchi arko cela pni psyo. yo manis aghi cihanma philo pugne cela thiylo. tinle bhitr puger je dekke tyo visvas gre. ti celahrule ajh bujheka thienn ki dhmsastrle bhnekoch ki yesu mrtvubāt jagi uhnai prch. tyspchi celahru aphna ghr rphk. tr mriym cihankai bahir ubhier roirhi. jb roi rheki thiin cinhan bhitr hernu tini nihurin. mriymle seto vstrma dui svrgduthru dekhil. tinihru jham yesuko taumkopti r arko svrgdut yesuko khut-tapti bsirheka thie. svrgduthrule mriymalai sodhe, “he! nari! kin roirheki chau?” mriymle jvaph diin, “ksail mera prbhuko srir lger gech. tinihrule kham rakheka chn mlai thaha chain.” mriymle yti bh-niskier jb rphkin unle uhamlai tyham ubhirhnu bheko dekhin. tr tinle yesu bhner cininn. yesule unlai sodhnnubhyo, “nari, timi kin roirhechau? timi kslai khojirhechau?” mriymle uhamlai tyham bgaimcako mali smjhi. tb mriymle uhamlai sodhi, “ke timile yesulai lgyau, mhody? bhñ uhamlai kham rakhekachau. m tyhi janechu r uhamlai lanechu.” yesule uslai bhnnubhyo, “he mriym.” mriym yesu trph phrki r yhudi bhasama uslai bhni, “rbboni.” (arth “he gurujyu”) yesule uslai bhnnubhyo, “mlai nchou. m ajh smm pitakoma gi skeko chuimn. tr mera dajyu-bhaihru bhekoma jau, r tinihrulai yso bhnh ‘m mero pita r timihruka pitakham phrki jamdaichu. m mero prmesvr r timihruko prmesvrkham phrki jamdaichu.” mriym mgdlini celahrulkham gin ani unihrlai bhnn, “maile prbhulai bhetem.” ani yesule je bhnnu bheko thiylo ti sb bhndiin. hptako philo din thiylo. celahru tyo bluki bhela bheka thie. yhudihruko drle dailohru bnd thiylo. tb yesu aunu bhyo r tinihruka samune ubhinu bhyo. yesule bhnnubhyo “santi timihrusmg rhos.” yesule yti bhne pchi uhamle aphna hat r kokha dekhau nu bhyo. tb celahrule prbhulai dekher ati khusi bhe. tyspchi yesule pheri bhnnubhyo, “santi timihrusmg rhos. pitale mlai pthanu bhyo. tystai prkarle ab m tinihrulai pthairhechu.” yti bhniske pchi, yesule celahrumathi svas phuker bhnnubhyo, “pvitr atma leo.” ydi timihrule manishruka pap ksmā gridiyau bhne tinihruka papkhu ksmā hunech. ydi tyso grenau bhne tinihruka papkhu ksmā hunechain.” thoma jslai didums bhnnch, yesu celahrulkham aunu humda thien. bahrjna mdhye thoma ekjna thie. aru celahrule

thomalai bhne, “hamile prbhulai dekhyaum.” thomale bhne, “m tyti bela smm visvas rgdin jbsmm kamtile chedieka daghru uhamko hatma dekhdin ani aulam tyo kamtiko daghrama rakhdin r uhamko kokhama mero hat rakhdin.” ek hptapchi sbajina celahru ghrma jmma bheka thie. thoma tinihrusmg thie. dailo bnd thiyo, tr yesu aunu bhyo r tinihru smks ubhinu bhyo. uhamle bhnnubhyo, “santi timihruma rhos.” tyspch yesule thomalai bhnnubhyo, “au timro aumla yham chirau.” mera hathru her, timro hat mera kokhama psau. smka grn chod ani visvas grn thal.” thomale yesulai bhne, “mera prbhu r mera prmesvr!” yesule thomalai bhnnubhyo, “timile mlai visvas gryau kinbhne timile mlai dekhyaum. ti manishru dhny hun js-jlse mlai ndekhiknai visvas gre.” yesule dherai aru cmtkarhru dekhaunu bheko uhamka celahrule dekheka thie. ti cmtkarhru ys pustkma lekhieko chain. tr ti kurahru lekhie taki timihrule visvas grn skchau ki yesu nai khrist hun; yo prmesvrko putr hun bhni jb timihru uhamlai visvas grchau, timihrule uhamko namma jivn paun skchaum

21

tyspch, yesu pheri aphna celahru smks dekha prnu bhyo. tyo tibiriyas jhilk cheuma bheko thiyo. yo ysri hun gyo. kehi celahru bhela bheka thie. tinihru simon ptrus, thoma (didums bhnine), galilko kanaka nthanel, jbdika dui chorahru r any duijna uhamka any celahru tyham thie. simon ptrusle bhnyo, “m macha pkrn janchu.” aru celahrule bhne, “hami timisita janechaum.” tb sbai celahru ge r dungama cdhe. tysrat tinihrule kehi pkrn skenn. arko mirmire bihanma yesu kinarma ubhinubhyo. tr celahrule yesu hunuhunthyo bhner cinenn. tb yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “sathihru ho! timihrule kunai macha pkriyau?” yesule bhnnubhyo, “macha marne jal phyamk timihruko dungako dahineptti. timihru tyham kehi machahru paunechau.” tinihrule tysai gre. tinihrule yti dherai machahru pkre ki tinihrule dungatrph jal tann pni skenn. yesule prem grnuhune celale ptruslai bhne, “ti manis prbhu hun.” ptrusle “ti manis prbhu hun” bhneko sune r aphna odhne berer panima hamphale kinbhne tinle kam grnlai luga kholeka thie. any celahru dungama cdher kinarma ae. tinihrule machale bhrieko jal tane. tinihru kinardekhi tada thienn. tinihru lgbhg sy mitr bhiir thie. jb tinihru kinarma puge, tinihrule jirheko tato koila dekhe. tyham agoma kehi macha ani kehi rotika tukra thie. yesule bhnnubhyo, “timihrule bhrkhrhai pkreko kehi machahru lyau.” simon ptrus dungatrph ge r kinar tir jal tane. tyo thulathula machale bhrieko thiyo . tyham jmma ek sy tripnnavta machahru thie. machahru ekdmai ghaum thiyo r pni jal phaten. yesule tinihrulai bhnnubhyo, “au ani khau.” kunai pni celahrule uhamlai sodhne amt grenn, “tpaim ki hunuhunch?” tinihrulai uham prbhu nai hunuhunch bhner thaha thiyo. yesu janu bhe ani roti linubhyo. uhamle roti lier tinihrulai dinubhyo. yesule macha pni lier tinihrulai dinubhyo. ysto prkarle yesule aphno mrtyubat punrutthan bher celahrusit tesroplt dekha prnu bhyo. jb tinihrule khaiske, yesule simon ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “yoanesko putr si-

mon, yi any manishrule bhnda jyada timi mlai prem grchau?” ptrusle jvaphma bhne, “jyu prbhu, tpaim jannu hnch m prem grchu tpaimlai.” tyspch yesule ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “mera bhemdahrulai khuvau.” pheri ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “simon yoanesko putr, timi mlai prem grchau?” ptrusle jvaphma bhne, “jyu, prbhu, tpaim jannu hunch m prem grchu tpaimlai.” tyspch yesule bhnnubhyo, “mera bhemdahrukohercacha gr.” tesroplt yesule ptruslai sodhnubhyo, “simon, yoanesko putr, timi mlai prem grchau?” ptrusle udas bhe, kinki yesule uslai tesro plt sodhnubhyo, “timi mlai prem grchaum?” ptrusle bhne, “prbhu tpaim sb thok jannuhunch. maille tpaimlai prem grchu bhner pni jannuhunch.” yesule ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “mera bhemdahrulai khuvau. m timilai samco bhinchu. jb timi jvan thiyau, timile aphno peti svym ksthyau r jham iccha ch tyham janthyau. jb timi budha hunechau timi hat chadnchau r kohl arule peti ksidinech. tyhi manisle timilai aguvai grnech jham jan timro iccha nbhetapni.” yesule dekhaun cahanu hunthyo ksto mrtyule ptrusle prmesvrilai mhima prdan grnech. tyspch uhamle ptruslai bhnnubhyo, “mero pchi lag.” ptrusle prhrker herda dekhe jun celahru yesulai prem grthe uhamko pchi hidn thale. tyo tyhi cela jo samjhko bhojma prbhuko chatima adesier bseka thie r bhneka thie, “prbhu, tyo ko hola jsle tpaimlai visvasghat grnech?” jb ptrusle tys bhktlai dekhe, usle yesulai sodhyo, “prbhu uslai ke grne?” yesule jvaph dinubhyo, “ydi m cahnnchu ki jb smm m amudin tyo jivit rhe timilai ke bhyo t? timi mero pchi lag.” ysri yo kura bhaihruma yti smm phailin gyo ki usko tyo cela mrdain. tr yesule tyo mrdain bhni bhnnu bheko thien. tr yo bhnnu bheko thiyo ki, “ydi m yo cahnnchu ki jbsmm m amudin tyo yhim jivit rhe timilai ke bhyo t?” uhi yo cela ho jsle ys bhnaidvara saksi dinch au jsle yi lekheka chn. hami jandchau ki usko gvahi sty ch. yesule aru pni dherai kamhru grnu bhekoch. ti visyama ek ek grer sbai lekhe bhne m socdchu ki jo pustkhru lekhninch ti yti adhik hunech ki sara prthvima tyo ataune chain.

yo yesu khristko abhimanis ho. prmsvrle yesulai yi kurahru, ab camdai je ghtnevala ch so unka sevkhrulai drsaunka nimti prdan grnubhyo. khristle aphna sevk yuhnnalai yi kurahru drsaunka nimti aphna svrgdut pthamnu bhyo. yuhnnale aphule dekhake kura bhne. yhi sty ho ki yesu khristle tinlai bhnnbhyo ani yo prmsvrko sndes ho. tyo manis dhny ho jsle yo pdhirheko ch ani tinihru dhny hun jo yi agmvaniko sbdhru sundchn r yhi anasar kamhru grirheka chn. kinbhne dherai smy bamki chain. yhunabat, esiya prantka satvta mndlihrulaianugrh ani santi rhos tinihruelai uhamdvare jo ahile hunuhunch, jo sdaiv hunuhunthyo, ani jo aumalai hunuhunch ani uhamko sihasmsn aghika sat atmahrudvara ani visvasi saksu yesu khristdvare. mrtyubat baurainu bheko uham philo hunuhunch. yesu prthvika rajahraka sask hunuhunch.aphno rgtle svtntn tulyaunu bhyo. yesule hamilai euta rajyama print grnubhyo. uhamle aphno pitako sevako lagi hamilai pujaharihru bnaunu bhyo. sdaka nimti yesuma mahima ani skti rhirhos. amin. her, yesu megghruma amudai hunuhunch. uhamlai sbai manishrule, ti manishru jsle ghomceka thie tinihrule pni dekhnechn. uhamko karne prthvika smpurn manishru jodle kraunechn. yo sty ho, yo ghtne ch. amin. prbhru prmesvr bhnnuhunch, "m alpha ani omegahum. m nai ek hum jo ahile chu, jo sdaiv thie ani jo aumalai chu. m srv sktiam hum," m yuhanna hum ani m timihruko bhaj jo kstma rajyama ani dhairyapurvko shnsiltama shbhagita grch. m ptmos tapuma thiem kinbhne m prmesvrko sndes ani yesuko styprti visvasi thiem. prmprbhuko dinma atmale mlai adhikarma liyo. maile mero pchi ek thulo avaj sunem. tyo turhiko avaj jsto suniyo. tyo avajle bhnyo, "timile je dekhnechau euta pustkama lekh ani tsylai sat mndlihruma ephiss, sprna, prgamm, thi-atayra, sardis, philadelphiya ani laodisiyama yo ptr pthau." ko ho jo msit bat gdaimch bhni hern m pchi phkem. jb m rphkiem, maile sunka satvta dip-dani dekke. maile ti dip-dani majhma ksailai dekhem jo "manisko putr" jstai hunuhunthyo. tinile khutta chune ek lamo posak lgairheka thie. tinko chati vripri sunaulo peti bamdhiako thiyu. tinko sir ani kes hium r un jsto ste thiyu. uhamka amkha agoko jvala jsta thie. tinka pauhru bhttima cmkirheko kamsa jsta thie. tinko avaj badhi aeko smyko chalko jsto thiyu. uhamko dahine hatma satvta tarahru thie. euta duipitidhar bheko lagne trvar tinko mukhbat niskiyo. tinko anuhar mdhyanhma cmkeko sury jstai dekhinthyo. jb maile uhamlai dekhem, m ek mreko manis jstai uhamko godama prem. uhamle aphno dahine hat mma rakhr bhnnubhyo, "bhybhit nhou. m adi ani ant hum. m nai ek hum jo bamceko chu. ndrau. m nai adi ani ant hum. ek jo jivit chu m nai hum. m mreko thiem. tr her, m sda-srvdako lagi jivit chu. ani msmg mrtyu r patalko samcohru chn. ysrtth timile jo dekhyo lekh. ti lekh jo bhirheko ch, ani jo pchi bhvisyama hunevala ch. timile mero dahine hatma dekhake satvta tarahru ani timile dekhake satvta sunaula dip-danihruko gupt arth ysto ch. ti satvta dip-danihru satvta mndlihru hun. ti satvta tarahru satvta mndlika svrgduthru hun.

"ephissko mndlika svrgduthlai yo lekh "tini jsle aphno dahine hatma satvta tarahru lieka chn ani satvta sunaula dip-dani majh hidechn, tinihruelai yi kurahru bhnrheka chn. mlai timihruko kary, kthin prism r dhairy thaha ch ani thaha ch ki timihrule dust manishrulai shn skdainau. timihrule tinihruelai jo apai prerithru haum bhne davi grchn, jamceka chau. timihrule tinihruelai jhuto payau. timihrule lgatar kosis grirhyau. timihrule mero naumka nimti dukh-kast shyau ani timihru yso grnma thkit bhenau. "tr timihruko viruddh msmg ysto kuro ch timihrusit suruma bheko prem timihrule tyageka chau. ysrtth yad rasthvkh, timihruko ptn hun aghi timihru kham thiyau. timihruko hrty privrttn gr ani timihrule phila greka kurahru gr. ydi timihru privrttn bhenau bhne, m timihrukham aunechu r m dip-dani tysko sthanbat htaunechu. tr timihruko pksma kehi ch, timihru nikolaihrulegreka kura tirsark grchau. tinihrule je grchn tyo m pni gharna grchu. tyo manis jsle vijy prapt grch, m uslai jivnrupi rukhko phl khane adhikar dinechu. yo rukh prmesvrko bgaimcama ch. "smrnako mndlika svrgduthlai yo lekh "tini ek jo adi ani ant hun tinihruelai yo kura bhndaichn. uni nai ek hun jo mre ani pheri mrtyubat jivnma phrki ae. mlai timihruko kst thaha ch. ani mlai thaha ch ki timihru nirdhn chau. tr vastvma timihru dhnvan chau. kohl manishrule timihruko virodhama bhneko nramra kurahru mlai thaha ch. titihru davi grchn ki tinihru yhudihru hun. tr tinihru samco yhudihru hoinn. tinihru saitanko sbha-grh hun. timihrule paune kstruma bhybhit nbn. m tinihruelai bhdndhu, saitante timihru mdhye ksailai kaidkhanama priksa linka nimti halnech. timihrule dsai din smm yatna bhognechau. timihrule jivnko muly cukaunu pre pni visvasi bhi rhnu. ydi timihru visvasi rhyau bhne, m tinihruelai jivnko mukut prdan grnechu. "jsle sunn skch mndlihrulai atmale ke bhnr hunubheko, sunnprch. jsle vijy prapt grch uslai dostro mrtyule cot puryaune chain. "prgammko mndlika svrgduthlai yo lekh "josit lagne duidhare trvar ch, timihruelai yi kurahru bhnrhechn. mlai thaha ch timihru kham bschau. timihru tyaham bschau jham saitanko aphno simhasn ch. tr timihru m prti visvasi chau. timihrule entiyasko smyama pni m prtiko visvas bare bhnn asvikar grenau. entipas mera visvasi saksu thie jsalai timihruko ngrma mariyo. timihruko ngr tyahi ho jham saitan bsch. "tr timihruka viruddh mera kehi kurahru chn timihruko smudayma kehi manishru chn jo balamko siksapa grchn. israelka manishruelai murti aghi cdhaieka bli khanu r yaun pap grnu prlobhit parnu balame balklai sika. timihruko smprdayma pni ystai ch. timihru mabh nikolaitnsko siksapa anusrn grne manishru chn. ysrtth timihruko hrty privrttn gr. ydi timihru privrttn bhenau bhne, mro mukhbat niskne trvar lier ti manishrusmg ldn camdai timihrukham aunechu. "jsle sunnuskch mndlihrulai atmale ke bhndai hunuhunch sunnuprch "m tys vijylai prapt grne hrek vyktilai lukai rakheko mnna dinechu. m tys vyktilai ste pthtr pni dinechu. yo pththra nyam naum lekhiako ch. tyo manis jsle matr tyo pthtr paumch, tyo nyam naum jannech. "thiati-

rako mndlika svrgdutlai yo lekha”prmesvrka putrle yi kurahru bhndaihunhunch. uham nai ek hunu hunch jska amkha ago jstai jldaihn ani pau cmkilo kamsa jsta chn. unle timihrulai je bhnnu hunch, tyo ysto ch timihrule ke greka chau mlai thaha ch. m timihruko prem, visvas, seva ani dhirjiko barema jandchu. mlai thaha ch timihrule ahile suruma je greka thiyau tyo bhnda adhik gdaimchau. tr timihru viruddh msmg yo kura ch timihrule jijebe naumki strilai usle caheko kura grn diyau. usle davi grche ki u ek ag-mvka ho. tr usle mera manishrulai apha siksadvatadha lgrihkei che. jijebele mera manishrulai yaun pap grn ani murtihru aghi arpn greko khady pdarth khan agrsr parihkei che. maile uslai aphno hrdy privrttn grne ani aphno papdekhi mukt hune mauka dieko chu. tr u privrttn hun cahamdin. ysrrth m uslai saiyayama phlhdinechu. ani sbai manishru, jo usit vybhicar grchn, timihrule sahrat sb bhognechn ydi usko dust jivn saili anusrn grn nchode. m usko chorahorihurulai pni marnechu. ani sbai mndlihrule, thaha paunechn ki m uhi hum. jsle manishruka mn ani hrdy jandch. ani m timihruko krm anusr dinechu. “tr thitairaka timihru jsta any manishrule usko siksavikar greka chainn. timihrule ti kurahru janeka chainau jun tinihru saitanko ghn rshy bhni davi grchn. m timihrulai je bhnnu tyo yo ho m timihrumathi aru bhari ldaune chain. m naesmm timihru yhi trikama bs. “jsle vijy prapt grch ani, antim smm maile caheka kurahru grirhnh m ti prtyeklai rastrhrumathi adhikar dinechu ‘usle tinihrumathi atyntai kda sasn claunech. usle tyslai phuteko mataka bhamdahru jstai tukra-tukra parnech.’ jsto maile mera pitabat adhikar paem, m tys vyktilai dinechu, m tys vyktilai vihanko tara dinechu. jsko sunne kan ch, tysle sunos pvitr atmale mndlihrulai ke bhnnuhunch,

3

“sardisko mndlika svrgdutlai yo lekha”uham jskoma sat atmahru ani sat tarahru chn timihrulai ysto bh-nirhnu bhekoch timihrule grdai greka kura mlai thaha ch. manishrule bhndchn ki timihru jivit chau. tr vastvma timihru mrt hau. uth! jb timihrusit kehi ses ch, smpurn ruple mrn bhnda svymalai bliyo tulyau. maile yo thaha paem ki timihruka karyhru prmesvrle iccha grnubhe jhaim bhenn. ysrrth timihrule je prapt greka chau ani jun trikale sunyau tyo yad rakh tysko paln gr. timihruko hrdy ani jivnlai privrttn gr. timihru vyumjhr uth ntr m timihrukham aunechu ani corle jstai ascry kcit tulyaunechu. m khile aunechu tyo timihrule thaha paune chainaum. tr sardisko timihrusit timihruko smuhma kahi manishru chn jsle tinihru svymalai svch rakheka chn. ti manishru msit hidenechn. tinihrule seto vstr phirine chn kinbhne tinihru tyska yogy chn. hrek manis jsle vijy prapt grch, yi manishrule jstai seto bstr launech. m tys vyktiko naum jivnko pustkbat htaune chain. m davi grnechu ki u mero ho. m yo kura mera pita ani unka svrgduthruko smks bhnnnechu. hrek manis jsle yi kurahru sunstvhv atmale mndlihrulai je bhnrhkeo ch usle tyo sunn prch. “philadelphiyako mndlilai yo lekha”uham jo pvitr ani sty hunuhunch, timihrulai yi kurahru bhnnu hunch. uhamisit daudko cabi ch. jb

uhamle kehi kholnu hunch ksaile tyslai bnd grn sk-tain. ani ydi uhamle kehi bnd grnu hunch bhne ksaile kholn sktain. mlai timihrule greka kurahru thaha chn. maile timihru smks dhoka khula rakheko chu. kunai vyktile tyslai bnd grn sktain. timihruko skti simit ch bhni mlai thaha ch. timihrule mero updes anusrn greka chau. mero naum ucarn grn timihru draeka thienau. sun, tyaham ek sbhaghr ch jo saitanko ho. tinihru davi grchn ki tinihru yhudihru hun tr jhuto ho. tinihru samco yhudihru hoinn. m tinihrulai timihru smks aun ani timihruko aghi jhukn vadhy graumnechu. tb tinihrule thaha paunechn ki maile prem greka manishru timihru nai hau. timihrule dhairypurvko mero ades anusrn gryau. ysrrth m timihrulai dukh kstko smyma rkxa grnechu jo smpurn smsarko nimti aunu hunech. yo dukh kstle prthvima bsne manishrulai jamc grnech. “m cam-dai aumdaichu. timihru ahile kai sthitima bs. tb kunai pni vyktile timihruko mukut khosne chain. manis jsle vijy prapt grch uslai m mera prmesvrko mndirko khmba bnaunechu. tys vyktile pheri khilyai pni prmesvrko mndir chodnu prnechen. m mera prmesvrko naum ani mera prmesvrko ngrko naum tys vyktima lekhechu. tyo ngr nyam yerusalem ho jun svrgdekhi tl jhirhkeo ch. m mero nyam naum pni tys vyktima lekhdinechu. tyo manis jsle yi kurahru sunch mndlihrulai atmale ke bhni rhnu bheko ch tyo sunnuprch. “laudisiyako mndlika svrgdut-lai yo lekha”aminek hunuhunch jsle timihrulai yi kurahru bhnrhnu bheko ch. uham visvai ani samco saksai hunuhunch. uham prmesvrko smpurn srstika sask hunu. uham yso bhnnu hunch timihrule je grchom m jandchu. timihru n tato chau n ciso. m iccha grchu, timihru n tato hou n ciso hou. tr timihru kevl mn-tato chau, n tato n ciso. ysrrth mero mukhbat m timihrulai ugeln tyar chu. timihru davi grchom timihru dhnnan chau. timihru socchau timihru smpttivan bhyau ani kehi kura cahimdin. tr timihru jandainau ki timihru vastvma bhyank, dnyiy, grib, andha ani ngn chau. m timihrulai agoma suddh parieko sun merobat kinne sllah dinchu. tb timihru samccai dhnnan hun skne chau. m timihrulai yo bhndaichu. timihruko ljaspd au ngnta dhaknu seto bstr mbat kin, ani amkhama laune ausdhi kin. tb timihru samccai dekhn sknechau. “jslai m prem grchu m scyauamchu ani anusasit parchu tinihrulai ysrrth skesmm cesta gr. timihruko hrdy ani jivnlai privrttn gr. m yham chu! m dhokama ubhinchu ani dhkdhkamuchm. ydi kunai manisle mero svr sunch ani dhoka kholch bhne m bhitr psnechu ani m tinismg bhojn grnechu. ani usle msit bhojn grnech. “m hrek manislai, jsle vij. prapt grch, mero simhasnma msit bsn adhikar dinechu. tysri maile vijy prapt grem ani m unisit unko simhasnma bse. prtyek manis, jsle yi kurahru sunch, mndlihrulai atmale je bhnihech, tyo sunnuprch.”

4

tb maile herem ani mero agadi svrgma euta dhoka kholieko thiyo. ani maile tyhi avaj sunem jo maile aghi suneko thiem. tyo avaj turhiko avaj jsto thiyo. tyo svrle bhnyo, “yham mathi au, ani m timilai ypschi

ke hunu prch tyo dekhaune chu.” tb atmale mlai niyntrnma liyo. svrgma mero aghi euta simhasn thiyoy. tys simhasnma kochi bsrheka thie. uham ek jo simhasnma bsnu bheko thiyoy, mulyvan ptthr-jaspr ani gomed jstai dekhinu hunthyo. simhasnko vripri panna jstai spst rntg shittko indrdhnus thiyoy. simhasnko vripri caubisvta any simhasnru thie. ti caubis simhasnma caubis jna agrjru bsrheka thie. ti agrjru seto lugama thie ani tinihruka sirma sunko mukut thiyoy. simhasnat bijuli cmkirhethyoy ani gyan gudunko avaj ahrheko thiyoy. simhasnko adhi satvta dip blirheka thie. ti dipru prmesvrka satvta atmahru hun. simhasnko aghi kamcka smudr jhaim ekhi thiyoy. tyo sphtik jstai svcc thiyoy. simhasnko samunne ani prtyek cheuma carvta sjiv bstu thie. ti sjiv bstuhruka aghadi, pchadi smpurn srir bhri amkhahru thie. philo sjiv bstu simh jstai thiyoy. dosro gai jstai thiyoy. tesroko anuhar manisko anuhar jstai thiyoy. cautho udirheko grud jsto thiyoy. yi prtyek car sjiv bstuhruka ch vta pkhetahru thie. yi sjiv bstuhruka srir bhri, bhitr ani bahir amkhahrule bhrieka thie. tinihru yso bhnrhn din rar rokiennpvitr, pvitr, prmprbhu prmesvr pvitr chn, srvtktivan chn. uni srvda thie, uni chn ani uni aumdaichn.” yi sjiv vstuhrule tyham “ek” jo simhasnma hunu hunthyo, uhamlai mhima, smman ani dhnyvad arpn grchn. uham ek hunuhunch jo sdsrvda rhi rhnu hunch. ani hrek smy ti jivit bstuhru yso grchn, to caubis jna agrjru uham ek jo simhasnma bschn, uhamko aghi sir jhukaumchn. jo sda srvda jivit rhnchn, agrjru uhamlai puja grchn. agrjru aphna mukut simhasn muni rakhchn ani bhnrchn “hamra prmprbhu ani prmesvr. tpaumlai mhima, smman ani skti prapt grn yogy hunuhunch. tpaime sbai bstuhru srsti grnu bhnyo. hrek bstuko astitv ch ani ti srsti bheka chn kinbhne tpaime ysto chanu bheko ch.”

5

tb maile jo simhasnma virajman hunu hunthyo uhamko dahine hatma ek mutha behreko crm ptr dekhem. tyo behreko ptrko duvai ptti kehi lekhioko thiyoy. tyo behreko ptr satvta mohrle bnd grieko thiyoy. ani maile ek sktisai svrgdntlai dekhem. tyo svrgdntle thulo svrma bhnyo, “ysko mohr phutaer yo behreko crmptr kholnu yogy ko ch?” tr svrgma v prthvi v prthvi muni kochi pni thien jsle tyo behreko crmptr kholn v bhitr hern skthyo. m saharai roem kinbhne tyo behreko crmptr kholne v herne kochi thien. tr agrjru mdhye ek jnale mlai bhne, “nrout! yhudaka privar smuhbat simhle vijy prapt gryoy. uni daudka ntan hunuhunch. uham tyo behreko crmptr ani tyska satvta mohr kholne yogyko hunuhunch.” tb maile ti car sjiv vstuhru agrjhrule vripri gherieko simhasnko agadi euta bhedako patha ubhirheko dekhem. tyo bhemdako patha marieko thuma jsto dekhinthyoy. tyska satvta sing ani satvta amkhahru thie, yi prmesvrka sat-atmahru hun jo smpurn smsarma pthaeika thie. to bhemdako patho ayo ani jo simhasnma bsrheka thie tinto dahine hatbat tyo behreko ptr liyo. jb bhedako pathole tyo behreko ptr liyo ti car sjiv psuhru ani caubis jna agrjru bhemdako pathoko smks nihurie.

tinihru prtyeksit vina ani sunaulo dhup-dani thiyoy. yi sunaulo dhup patrhru prmesvrka pvitr-manisruko prarthna hun. ani tinihru sbaille bhemdako pathako lagi euta nyam git gae“timi tyo behreko crmptr lin ani tysko mohr kholn yogy chau, kinbhne timi marieka thiyau. ani, timro rgdvara timile prmesvrka nimti hrek jati, bhasa, kul ani rastrbat manishrulai kinyau. yi manishrulai timile rajyko rup diyau ani, timile yi manishrulai hamra prmesvrka nimti pujahar-ihru bnayau. ani tinihrule prthvimathi sasn grnechn.” tb maile herem, ani maile dherai svrgduthruko avaj sunem. ti svrgduthru simhasnko ti car sjiv vstuhruko, ani ti agrjruko vripri thie. tyham hjaruum svrgduthru thie-tyham dshjar svrgduthru thie. ti svrgduthrule thulo svrma bhne“tyo bhemdako patha jslai mariyo, skti, smptti, jnan ani prakrm, smman, mhima ani prmsa paun yogyko ch.” tb maile svrgma bheka, prthvima bheka, prthvi muni bheka ani sagrma bheka hrek sjiv vstuhurulai bhndai greko sunem. maile tinihru sbaille yo bhneko sunem“uham ek, jo simhasnma bsnu bheko, uham ani bhemdako pathaprati smpurn stuti ani smman ani gaurv ani skti sda srvda rhun.” ti car sjiv vstuhrule bhne, “amin!” ani agrjhrule ghumdada teke ani aradhna gre.

6

tb, bhemdako pathale satvta mohr mdhye pahilo mohr kholeko bela maile herem. maile ti car sjiv vstuhru mdhye ek bstu grjnto jstai avajma boleko sunem, “au.” ani maile dekhem tyham mero aghi euta seto ghoda thiyoy. ghod svarko dhnu thiyoy. ghod-svarlai mukut prdan gryoy. ani tini vijeta jhaim ajh vijy hasil grn aghi bdhe. bhemdako pathale dosro mohr kholyo. tb maile dostro sjiv vstule “au” bhneko sunem. tb arko ghoda vahir ayo. tyo rato ghoda thiyoy. tyo ghod-svarlai prthvidekhi santi utthaer lane ani manishrulai ek-arkama htia graune adhikar prdan gryoy. tys ghod-svarlai ek visal trvar diiyo. tyo bhemdako pathale tesro mohr kholyo. tb maile tesro sjiv vstule “au” bhneko sunem. maile here, ani tyham kalo ghoda thiyoy. ghod-svarle aphno hatma ek jor traju lieko thiyoy. tb maile kehi avaj jstai sunem. tyo svr ti car sjiv vstuhru bheko sthanbat aeke thiyoy. tyo avajle bhnyo, “ek dinko parismik ek kilo ghum ani ek dinko prismik tin kilo jaum, tr tel ani dakhrs nst nparnu.” tyo bhemdako pathale cautho mohr kholyo. tb maile cautho sjiv vstule “au” bhneko sunem. maile herem ani tyham mero aghi phemlo rntgo ghoda thiyoy. tyo ghod-svar mrtyu thiyoy. usko pchi patal lokle pchyairhethyoy. tinihrulai ek-cauthai prthvimathi trvar, akal, mhamari ani prthvika jngli psuhrudvara manishrulai marne adhikar diieko thiyoy. tyo bhemdako pathale pamcaum mohr kholyo. tb maile vedi muni kehi atmahru dekhem. ti atmahru ti marieka manishruka thie kinbhne tinihru prmesvrko sndes ani tinihrule prapt greko stapyrti visvasi thie. yi atmahrule thulo svrma krae, “pvitr ani sty prmprbhu, hamro htia grekoma prthvika manishruko nyay grnma ani uninhrulai dnd dinma kti lamo smy rpkhirnu hunch?” tyspchi ti atmahru prtyeklai seto posak diiyo. tinihrulai kehi smy prtiksra grnu bhnyo. tinihruka ajh kochi bhahiru jslai tinihru jstai marinu

thiyo khristka sevama tinihrusit thie. ti atmahrulai yo marne kam pura nbhe smm prtiksa grnu bhniyo. tb, tyo bhemdako pathale chaिताम mohr kholyo. tyham drlagdo bhumicalo gyo. sury, kesle bnieko vstr jstai kalo bhyo. cndrma purn rgt jstai rato bhihalyo. akaska tarahru, tej havale nebhaharoko rukhbat nebhaharu jhre jstai prthvima bhre. akas ptr behrie jhaim hrayo. ani hrek prvt ani dvip aphna thamubat sre. tb smst manishru guphahruma ani prvtka ct-tanhrumuni luke. tyham smpsarka rajahru, saskhru, senadhykshru, ani skti smpnn manishru thie. hrek manis, das ani mukt sbaile svymlai lukae. manishrule prvt ani ct-tanhrulai bhne, "hamimathi khs. hamilai simhasnma bsne tini ekbat lukau. hamilai bhemdako pathako krodhbat bcau. tinihruko krodh divs apu-gyo ani ysko viruddhma ko ubhin skch?"

7

yo ghtna pchi maile carvta svrgduthrulai prthvika carkunama ubhieko dekhem. ti svrgduthrule vayulai bhumima va smudrma va kunai brksma vhndekhi roknuoko lagi prthvika carai vayulai smatirheka thie. tyspchi maile arko svrgdutlai puryaune skti dinu bheko thiyo. tyo svrgdutle ti car svrgduthrulai bhne, "bhumi va smudr va brkshrulai, hamra prmesvrko seva grne manishruko nidharma hamile cinh nlgaujel cot n puryau." tb maile, kti jna manishrulai cinhit griyo, tyo sunem. tyaham eklakh cvalis hjar thie. tinihru israelka manishruko hrek kul smuhbat thie. yhudako kul smuhbat 12,000rubenko kul smuhbat 12,000gadko kul smuhbat 12,000 aserko kul smuhbat 12,000nptaliko kul smuhbat 12,000mnsseko kul smuhbat 12,000 simiyonko kul smuhbat 12,000leviko kul smuhbat 12,000is-sakharko kul smuhbat 12,000 jbulunko kul smuhbat 12,000yusuphko kul smuhbat 12,000benyaminko kul smuhbat 12,000 tyaspchi maile herem, ani tyham ksaile gninskne manishru thie. tinihru prthvika hrek rast, jati, kul ani vibhinn bhasaka manishru thie. tinihru simhas ani bhemdako patha samunne ubhirheka thie. tinihru sbai seto posakma thie ani tinihruka hatma khjurka hanga thie. tinihru thulo svrma krae, "hamra prmesvr jo simhasnma virajman hunuhunch ani bhemdako pathako jy hos." agrjhru ani ti car sjiv vstuhru tyham thie. sbai svrgduthru tinihruko aghi simhasnko vripri thie. ti svrgduthrule simhasnko aghi ghumda teke ani prmesvrko upasna gre. tinihrule bhne, "amin! prmsa, mhima, jnan, dhnyvad, smman, skti ani prakrm sda-srvda hamra prmesvrlai rhos. amin." tb ekjna agrjle mlai sodhe, "yi seta posakka manishru ko hun.? tinihru khamvat aeka hun?" maile utr diem, "mhasy, tpaimle cinnhucch." ani agrjle bhne, "yi ti manishru hun jsle mha-yatna bhoger aeka chn. tinihrule bhemdako rgtle aphna posak dhoeka chn. ab tinihru suddh ani seta bheka chn. ysrth ahile yi manishru prmesvrko simhasnko samunne chn. tinihru din rat prmesvrko upasna uhamko mndirma

grchn. ani uni ek, jo simhasnma bschn tinihrulai rkasa grnechn. tinihrule khilyai bhokaeko mhsus grne chainn. tinihru pheri khilyai tsrit hune chainn. suryle tinihrulai khile ksti puryaune chain. tinihrulai rgmile polne chain. simhasnko majhma bheko bhemdako patha tinihruko gothalo hunu hunech. unle tinihrulai paniko multir lanechn jsle jivn prdan grnechn. ani prmesvrla tinihruka amkhabat prtyek thopa amsu puchidhnechn."

8

bhemdako pathale sataum mohr kholyo. tb pray adha ghntasmm svrgma sunyta chayo. ani maile dekhem sat svrgduthrulai jo prmesvrko samunne ubhieka thie. tinihrulai satvta turhi diiyo. arko svrgdut ayo ani vedima ubhiyo. tyo svrgdutsit sunaulo dhup-dani thiyo. tyo svrgdutlai prmesvrka smst pvitr manishruko prarthnashit arpn grnka nimti dherai dhup diiyo. tyo svrgdutle yo bheti simhasn aghiko sunolo bedima rakhe. dhupko dhuvam svrgdutko hatbat umbho uther prmesvrkam gyo. tyo ghuvam prmesvrka manishruko prarthnasitai umbho gyo. tyspchi svrgdutle bediko ago dhupdanima bhre. svrgdutle tyo dhupdani bediko ago dhupdanima bhre. svrgdutle tyo dhupdani prthvima phyamke. tb tyahm bijuli cmkyo, grjanko avajhru ayo ani bhuim-calo gyo. tb sat turhi sahita ti sat-svrgduthru aphna turhihru bjaun tyar bhe. philo svrgdute turhi bjae. tb rgt misieko asina ani ago prthvima jhryo ani prthviko ek-tihai ams ani sbai hriya ghamshru ani ek-tihai rukhhru jle. dostro svrgdutle aphno turhi bjae. tb agole jleka phad jstai kehi smudr trph phyamkiyo. ani smudrko ek-tihai ams rgt bnyo. ani ek-tihai smudrka pranihru mre, ani ek-tihai jhajhru nst bhe. tesro svrgdutle aphno turhi bjae. tb, ramko bleko jsto ek visal tara akasabat jharyo. tyo tara ek-tihai ams ndihru ani paniko mulma khsyo. tyo tarako naum "nagdauna" thiyo. ani sbai ek tihai ams pani tito bhyo. tyo tito pani pier dherai manishru mre. cautho svrgdute aphna mathi bjae. tb ek-tihai ams sury, ek-tihai ams cndrma ani ek-tihai ams tarahrumathi prhar bhyo. ti jmmaiko ek tihai ams amdhyaro bhyo. din ani ratko pni ek tihai ams prkasrhit bhyo. jb m herdai thime maile mathi akasma grud udirheko avaj sunem. tyo grudle thulo svrma bhnyo, "kst, kst, manishrulai jo prthvima bschn, tinihrulai kst, kst hos. tyo kst bamki rheka any tin svrgduthrule turhi bjaeko avaj sune pchi suru hunech."

9

pamcau svrgdutle aphno turhi bjayo. tb maile akasbat euta taralai prthvima jhrdai greko dekhem. tyo taralai ghiro pvalko cabi diyo jun pval atulnyi khaldatir janch. atulnyi khaldotir jane pval usle kholyo. bht-tibat niske jstai dhumva tys pvalbat niskmdai thiyo ani tysle grda gham r akas amdhyaro bhyo. tb tyo dhumvabat slhru prthvitir ae. tinihrulai vicchihrule jstai cilne skti dieko thiyo. ti slhhrulai prthviko gham, va kunai pothra va brkslai hani npuryaunu bhnieko thiyo. tinihrule ti manishrulai matr hani

puryaun skthe jsko nidharma prmesvrko cinh amkit thien. ti slhhrulai, manishrulai pamc mhinasm kst dine skti diieko thiyho. tr ti slhhrulai manishrulai marne adhikar diieko thien. ani tyo kst manishrule anubhv gre jun kunai manislai bicchile cile jstai thiyho. ti dinhruma manishru mrne upay khojnechn, tr tinihrule paune chainn. tinihru mrn cahchn tr mrtyu tinihrudekhi luknech. ti slhhru yuddhka nimti tyar grieka ghodahru jstai dekhinthe. tinihruko sirma tinihrule sunko mukuthru jstai dekhine lgaeka thie. tinihruko anuhar manvko jstai dekhinthyho. tinihruko kes strihruko kes jstai thiyho. tinihruka damt simhka jstai thie. tinihruka chati phlamka kvc jstai dekhinthe. tinihruko pkhetale utpnng greko avaj yuddhtrph httaarika dherai rthhrule utpnng groka avaj jstai thie. ti slhhruko pucchr vicchika jsta khilhru bheka thie. manishrulai pamc mhinako nimti kst dine skti tinihruko pucchrma thiyho. ti slhhruka raja thiyho. tyo raja atl khadlko svrgdut thiyho. hibr bhasama usko naum ebiddonthiyho. yu-nani bhsama tysko naum apolliyon thiyho. philo mhakst par bhyo. ajh dui any mnavipthru aunch. chaithaum svrgdutle usko turhi bjayo. tb prmesvrko smks sunaulo bedima bheko singbat aeko svr maile sunem. tyo avajle chaithau svrgdut, josit turhi thiyho tyslai bhnyo, "ti car svrgduthrulai mukt gr jo mhandi yuphretisma bamdheika chn." yi car svrgduthrulai ys ghdi din, mhina ani rvsko nimti tyar rakheika thie. yi svrgduthrulai prthvima bheka ek tihai sbai manishrulai marn bhni mukt grie. maile sunem tinihruko senama ghoda-svar sainik ktijna thie. tyham bis krod thie. mero divy drstima maile ghodahru ani ghod-svahrulai dekhem. tinihru ysta dekhinthe tinihruka kvchru ago jsta thie jo rato, gadha nilo ani gndhk jhai phemlo thiyho. ghodaka sirhru simhka sirhru jstai dekhinthe. ghodahruko mukhbat ago, dhu-vam ani gndhk niskirhethyo. prthvika spmurn manishruka ek-tihai asme ghodako mukhbat niskeka yi tin namra kurahru ago, dhuvam ani gndhkdvare marie. ti ghodahruka skti tinihruko mukh ani pucchrma thiyho. tinihruko pucchr srp jstai thiyho jsko taukahrule manishrulai dsne ani ghat puryaunko lagi thiyho. prthvika any manishru bisalu pdarthle marienn. tr yi manishrule aphno hrdy ani jivn privrtt grenn ani tinihrule aphnaiai hatle nirman greka kurahrubart tinihrule mukh phrkaenn. tinihrule danvhu ani sun, camdi, kamsa, ptthr ani kathmurtilai jo dekhni va sunn va himdn sktann, puja grn chadenn. yi manishrule aphna hrdy ani jivn privrtt grenn ani aru manishrulai marn chadenn, tinihru aphna jadunamuna, aphna yaun-pap, cori kmidekhi pr srenn.

10

tb, maile arko sktivan svrgduthlai svrgbat orlirheko deke.. tyo svrgdutle badlko posak lgaeko thiyho. tinto skr indrenile gherieko thiyho. tyo svrgdutko anuhar sury jsto thiyho, uska pauhru agoko stmbhru jsta thie. tyo svrgdutsit euta pustika thiyho. tyo pustika usko hatma kholieko thiyho. tyo svrgdutle usko dahine khutta smudrma ani debre khutta bhumima rakheko thiyho. tyo svrgdut simh grjeko jsto thulo svrle krayo. svrgdut krae pchi, sat-grinle pni bolyo. ti sat grinle

bole, ani maile lekhn suru grem. tr, tb maile svrgbat aeko svr sunem. tyo svrle bhnyo, "ti sat grinle bhneka kura nlekh. tinihrulai gupt rakkh." tb, maile smudr ani bhumima pau rakhne svrgdutle aphno dahine hat svrgtr uthaeko dekhem. tyo svrgdutle, uham ek jo dsasrva rhuu hunch, uhamko sktidvara prtijna gryo. uham nai ek hunuhunch jsle aak ani tysma dekhieka sbai kura srsti grnubhyo. uhamle prthvi ani ysma bheka sbai kura srsti grnu bhyo ani uhamle smudr ani tysma dekhieka sbai srsti grnubhyo. tyo svrgdutle bhnyo, "ab adhik prtika hune chain. ti dinhruma jb satau svrgdut aphno turhi phukn tyar hunch, prmesvrka gupt yojna purn hunechn. yo yojna, prmesvrle aphna sevkhrulai bhneko susmacar ho, jo agmvktahru hun." tb maile pheri svrgbat tyhi avaj sunem. tyo avajle mlai bhnsthyo, "jau ani tyo khulla pustika leu jo svrgdutko hatma ch. yo tyhi svrgdut ho jo sagr ani bhumima ubhirheko ch." ysry m tyo svrgduthkam gem ani tyo sano behreko pustika mlai dinu bhni mamgem. tyo svrgdutle mlai bhnyo, "yo sano pustika leu ani ysai khau. timro bhumdima yo amilo hunech." tr timro mukhma yo mh jsto mitho hunech." ysrtth maile svrgdutko hatbat tyo sano behreko pustika liem ani maile tyo khame. mero mukhma tyo mh jsto mitho bhyo. tr maile tyo khai skem pchi tysko svad bhumdima amilo bhyo." tb mlai bhniyo, "timile pheri anek jati, dherai rasthrhu, anek bhasahru ani rajahruko barema agmvani grnu prch." dui saksihru

11

tyspchi mlai napne dnd jstai euta deke lthi diiyo. mlai bhniyo, "jau ani prmesvrko mndirko vediko nap leu, ani tyham puja grnehruko smkhyia gnti gr. tr mndir bahirko amgn chodeu. tyslai nnap. tyo ayudhirulai diieko ch. tinihru byalis mhinasm pvitr ngrma paitala thtaer himdnechn. ani m mera dui saksihrulai adhikar dinechu. ani tinihrule ekhjar duisy sathhi din agmvani grnechn. tinihrule psuko bhutlako vstr phireka hunechn." yi dui saksihru dui bhdraksa brkshru hun ani dui dip-dani jo prthvika prmprbhu aghi khda chn. ydi kunai manisle ti saksihrulai ghat grne pryas gre ti saksihruka mukhbat ago niskech ani aphna strulai marnechn. kunai manis jsle tinihrulai ghat puryaune cesta grch, ysai prkarle marinech. yi saksihrusit, tinihrule agmvani girrheko smya akaslai vrsti graunubat rokne skti ch. tinihrusit panilai rgt tulyaune skti ch. tinihrusit hrek kisimka kst prthvima pthaune skti ch. tinihrule jti plt yso grn cahchn grn skchn. jb ti dui saksihrule aphna prman sidhyaeka hunch, tb psu tinihruko viruddh ldech. yo tyo psu ho jo patalbat mathi aumch. tyo psule tinihru sbailai jitnech ani tinihrulai marnech. ti dui saksihruko srir mhan ngrko gltima hunech. yo ngrko naum sodom ani mistrdes ho. ngrka yi naumhruma vises arth ch. yo tyhi ngr ho jham prbhulai marieko thiyho. hrek vms, jati, bhasa ani rastrika manishrule sadhe tin dinnsm ti dui saksihruko svlai dekhnechn. tinihrulai gadhn manishrule asvikar grnechn. kinbhne yi dui mrekom prthvika basindahru khusi hunechn. tinihru bhøj grnechn ani ek arkalai uphar dinechn. kinbhne yi dui agmvk-

tahrule prthvima bsne manishruma anek yatna die. tr samdhe tin dinpchi prmesvrle ti dui agmvktahruma prmesvrbatko jivn hali dinubhyo. tinihru aphna khuttama ubhie. sbai manishru jsle tinihrulai dekhe khubai drae. tb ti agmvktahrule svrgbat thulo avaj sune, "yham mathi aum." ani ti dui agmvktahrul badlma mathi svrg ge. tinihruka struhrule tinihrulai mathi geko dekhe. taysabel tyham thulo bhumicalo gyo. shrko dsaum bhag nst bhyo. ani sat hjar manishru tys bhumicaloma mre. manishru jo mreenn. tinihru atynt bhuyhit thie. tinihrule svrgka prmesvrlai mhimma gre. dosro viptti purn bhyo. tesro viptti camdai airhech.sataum turhi sataum svrgdutle aphno turhi bjae. tr svrgma thulo avajhru bhyo. avajhrule bhne,"smsarko rajy ab hamra prmprbhu prmesvrko ani khristko bheko ch. ani uhamle sdas-rvda sasn grnechn." tb ti caubis dhrm-guruhrule sir jhukae ani prmesvrko aradhan gre. tinihru ti dhrm-guruhru hun jo prmesvrko samunne aphna simhasnma bschn. ti agrjhrule bhne"prbhu prmesvr jo srsvktiman hunuhunch hami tpaimlai dhnyvad cd-haumchau. tpaim nai ek hunuhunch jo hunuhunch, jo svrda hunuhunthyo. hami tpaimlai dhnyvad dinchau kinbhne tpaimle aphno mhan skti linubhyo ani sasn grnu suru grnubhyo. smsarka rasthrul krodit thie, tr ab tpaimko krodhit hune smy ho. ab, mrt manishruko nyay grne smy ho. ab, tpaimka sevkhrul ani agmvktahrulai purskrt grne smy ho, ani tpaimko pvitr manishrulai purskrt grne smy ho, ti thula ani sana manishru jo tpaimlai smman grchn. yo ti manishrulai smhar grne smy ho, jsle prthviko smhar grchn." tyspchi svrgma prmesvrko mndir kholiyo. tyo pvitr snduk jsma prmesvrle unka manishrulai dieko krar thiyu, unko mndirma dekhin skinthyo. tb tyham bijuli jmkryo, hilla bhyo, grjn bhyo, bhumicalo ayo ani dherai asina pryoy.

12

tyspchi svrgma ek asrcyjn cinh dekhapryoy. tyham ek stri thiin jsle sury phirihiki thiin. cndrma usko pau muni thiyoy. usko sirma bahrvtatara lgaieko mukut thiyoy. ti stri grbhvti thiin. tini pidhale krain kinbhne tini balklai jnm dine avsthamna thiin. tyspchi svrgma arko smket dekhapryoy. tyham ek visal rato srp thiyoy. tyo visal srpkosatvta sir r dsvta simg thiyoy. tysko sirma satvta mukuthru thiyoy. tyo visal srpkopucchrle akasko tarahruko ek tihai ams sohorer prthvima khsali diyo. tyo visal srp tys striko samunne khda thiyoy jo stri balk jnm din tyar thiin. tyo srp tys striko balk jnmne bitikai tyslai kham canhthyo. tyo strile choro ek purus balklai jnmmain. usle phlamko chd-hidvara smpurn rasthruma sasn grnech. anisth tys striko chorolai prmesvrkham ani simhasnma lgiyo. tyo stri prmesvrle usko nimti tyar gridinu bheko sthan mrubhumitpr bhagin. uslai tyo mrubhumima ek hjar dui sy saththi dinsmm hercach grinech. tyspchi svrgma ek yuddh bhyoy. maiklani tinka duthru tys visal srpkavirodhma lde. tyo srp ani tyska duthru prtikrama lde. tr tyo visal srp tyti sktisali thien. tyo visal srp ani tyska duthrule svrgma aphna sthan gumae. tyo visal srp tyska duthru shit prthvima phaliyo. tyo visal srp tyhi purano srp ho jsalai saitan

bhninch, tysle smpurn smsarlai nai kumargma do-ryaumch. uska duthru pni usmgai prthvi tl phaliyo. tb maile svrgma thulo svrma bhneko sune "hamra prmesvrko vijy, skti, ani rajy ani khristko adhikar ab aeiko ch. kinbhne hamro bhaihrulai doslgaune pyamkieko ch. usle hamro bhaihrulai prmesvrko aghi din rat dos lgaie rheko thiyoy. hamra bhaihrule tinlai bhemdako pathako rgt ani sty prcar grer prast greka chn. tinihrule aphna jivnlai tyti prem grenn ysrrh tinihru mrtyusit draeka thienn. ysrrh timi svrgghru ani sbai jo tyham bschn, sukhi hou. tr prthvi ani smudrko timti nramro hunech kinbhne saitan tim-ihrukham geko ch. jb tyslai thaha ch ki usko smy ati kmti ch tyo krodhpurn ch." tyo visal srple dekhio ki tyo prthvi tltir phyamkieko ch. ysrrh usle tys strilai dekhio jsle euta choro jnm dieki thiin. tr tys strilai visal grudko dui pkheta diiyo. ysrrh tini tys sthanma uder jan skthiin jo mrubhumima tinko nimti tyar grieko thiyoy. tys sthanma sadhe tin rvsmm tinko hercach grine thiyoy. tyham tini tyo srpdekhi tadho bsn skthiin. tb tys srple aphno mukhbat ndile jsto pani pokhayo. tys srple tys stri tir pani khnyayo jsdvara uslai badhille bgaun skthio. tr tys strilai prthvile shayta gryoy. prthvile aphno mukh kholyo ani tys srpkomukhbat niskeko pani niilyo. tb tyo visal srp tys stri prti khubai krodhit bhyoy. tyo srp tys striko any balkhruko viruddh ldaim grn himdyo. tys strika balkhrul tinihru thie jsle prmesvrko adesko paln grthe. yesule sikaeko sty tinihrusit thiyoy. tyo visal srp smudr kinarma khda bhyoy.

13

tyspchi maile smudrbat ek psu uthirheko dekhem. tysko dsvta sing ani satvta tauko thie. tysko prtyek singma euta mukut thiyoy. tysko prtyek taukoma isvr nindako naum lekhiheko thiyoy. yo psu bhaluko jsto khutta bheko cituva jsto dekhinthyoy. tysko simhko jsto mukh thiyoy. tyo visal srpl tys psulai aphna sbai skti, usko simhasn ani mhan adhikar diyo. tys psuko euta taukmo cot lageko ani marieko jsto dekhinthyoy. tr tyo mrtyu-ghau niko bheko thiyoy. smsarka smst manishru asrcy ckit bhe ani sbaile tys psulai pchayae. manishrule tys visal srpkopasna gre kinbhne tysle aphno skti tys psulai dieko thiyoy. ani manishrule tys psuko pni upasna gre. tinihrule sodhe, "tyo psu jsto sktisali ko ch?" ko tysko viruddhma ldaim grn skch?" tys psulai ahmkari bcn ani isvr ninda grn anumiti diyo. tyo psulai byalis mhinassmm tysko skti pryog grne diiyo. tyo psule prmesvrko pksma nramra kura bhnnlai mukh ugharyoy. tyo psule prmesvrko naumko viruddh, tyo sthanko viruddh jham prmesvr bsnun hunch ani ti sbai, jo svrgma bschn unihruko viruddh kura gryoy. tyo psulai prmesvrko pvitr manishruko viruddh yuddh grne ani unihrulai prast grne skti dieko thiyoy. tyo psulai hrek jati, vms, bhasa ani rastmrathi adhikar dieko thiyoy. smst manishru jo prthvima bschn, tyo psuko puja grnechn, arthath tinihrule, jsko naum smsarko srstidekhi nai marinubheka thumaka jivnko pustkma lekhiheko chain. ydi kunai manisko kan ch bhne tysle sunos kunai manis ydi kaidi hunu ch bhne, tb tyo manis kaidi hune naim ch. kunai manis trvarle marinu prch bhne, tyo manis

trvarle nai marinech.ysko mtlb yo ho ki prmesvrko pvitir manishrusmg dhairy r visvas hunuprch. tyspchi maile arko psulai prthvibat airheko dekhem. tysko bhemdako pathako jsto duivta sing thiyu, tr tyo visal srp jhaum kura grthyu. yo psu phileko psu aghi ubhinch . ani philo psu jstai sktiko upyog grch. tysle yo skti prthvima bsne sbai manishrulai philo psuko puja graunuma upyog grch. tyo philo psu tyo psu ho jsko taukoma mrtyu tuly drlagdo ghau niko bheko thiyu. yo dosro psule mhan cmtkarhru grch. manishruko amkha aghi svrgbat ago prthvima bhrn lgayo. tyo dosro psule uslai diieko skti pryog grer prthvima bsne manishrulai dhoka dinch. tysle yi cmtkarhru philo psuko sevako nimti grch. dosro psule philo psulai smman grnka nimti manishrulai euta murti bnaune ades diyo. yo tyo psu ho jslai trvarko cot lageko thiyu, tr mren. tyo dosro psulai tyo philo psuko murti jivit tulyaune skti diieko thiyu. tb tyo murti boln skthyo ani tyslai puja-grne sbailai marne ades din skthyo. tyo dosro psule thula ani sana, dhni ani grib, mukt ani das, sbai manishrulai tinihruko dahine hat athva nidharma cinh laun vivs tulyayo. yo cinh bheka manishru bahek ksaille kehi pni kinn va becn sktainthyo. cinh tyo psuko naum va tysko naumko smkhyia thiyu. kohi pni jskoma buddhi ch usle tys psuko smkhyia thaha lgaunu skthyo. yham buddhiko avsyk ch. yo smkhyale manisko naum prtinidhiv grch. yo 666 ho.

14

tyspchi maile herem, ani tyham mero aghi prmesvrko thuma thiyu. u siyon prvtma ubhirheko thiyu. tyham usit ek lakh cvalis hjar manishru thie. tinihru sbaiko nidharma usko ani uska pitako naum lekhiako thiyu. ani maile badhi aeko avaj athva thulo grjnko avaj jsto svrgbat aeko sunem. maile suneko avaj vina bjaumda manishruko avaj jstai thiyu. manishrule simhasn, ti car sjiv vstu ani dharm-guruhru aghi euta nyam git gae. kevl ti manishru jslae nyam git sikk ske, ek lakh cvalis hjar thie jslai prthvibat mukt grieka thie. any ksaille tyo git sikk skenn. yi ek lakh cvalis hjar manishru jslae strihrusit anucit krm grenn ani svymalai suddh rakhe. tinihrule prmesvrko thuma jta gyo tytai pchayae. yi ek lakh cvalis hjarlai prthvika manishrubat mukt grieko thiyu. prmesvr ani prmesvrko thumalai arpn grieka tinihru nai philo manishru thie. yi manishrule khilyai jhuto bolenn. tinihru dosrhit thie. tb maile arko svrgdutlai akasma udirheko dekhem. prthvima bsne manishru prtyek rastr, jati, bhasa ani vmslai prcar grnka nimti tyo svrgdutsit annt susmacar thiyu! tyo svrgdutle thulo avajma bhnyo, “prmesvrko bhy rakh ani uhamko stuti gr. sbai manishruko nyay grne prmesvrko smy aeko ch. prmesvrko upasna gr. jslae svrg, prthvi, smudr ani jl srot srsti gre.” tb dosro svrgdutle philo svrgdutko anasrn gryo ani bhnyo, “u nst bhi. mhan ngr bevilonko nst bhyo. usle smpurn rastrhulai aphno vybhicarko ani prmesvrko krodhbat niskieko dakhrs piun lgai.” tesro svrgdutle philo dui svrgduthruko anasrn gre. tyo tesro svrgdutle thulo avajma bhne, jslae tys psu ani psuko murtiko puja grch, ani aphna nidhar athva hatma psuko cinh amkit grch, tys manisko nimti nramro hunech. tys manislae prmesvrko

krodhko dakhrs piunech. prmesvrko pyalama kda dakhrs halieko ch. tyo manislae pvitir svrgduthru ani prmesvrko thumako aghi polne gndhkdvare prncd yatna paunuprch. ani tinihruko nimti kstdayk dhuvam sda srdda rnech. ti manishru jslae psuko ani tysko murtiko puja grnechn athva tysko naum khopaune chn, tinihruko nimti din rat aram rhne chain. ysko mtlb-prmesvrko pvitir manishruma dhairy hunuprch. tinihrule prmesvrko adeshru paln grnuprch ani aphna visvas yesumathi rakhnun prch. tb, maile svrgbat ysto bhndai greko avaj sune, “yslai lekh prmprbhuma jo mre tinihru dhny hun.”atmale bhinch, “ho, tyo sty ho. ti manishru tinihruka kthin prismdekhi visram grnechn kinbhne tinihrule greka kurahru tinihrusitai rhnechn.” maile herem ani mero aghi tyham seto badli thiyu. tyo seto badlma jo bseka thie tini manisko putr jstai dekinthe. unko sirma sunaalo mukut ani hatma dharilo hmsiya. tb, mndir bahir arko svrgdut ayo. tyo svrgdutle jo badlmathi bseka thie tinlai bhnyo, “timro hmsiya leu ani bali kat. phsl katne smy ayo. prthviko phl pakyo.” ysrti uni jo badlma bseka thie, prthvimathi aphno hmsiya clae ani prthviko phsl katiyo. tb svrgma mndir bahir arko svrgdut niske. tyo svrgdutsit pni dharilo hmsiya thiyu. tyspchi vedibat arko svrgdut ae. yo svrgdutko agomathi adhikar thiyu. yo svrgdutle dharilo hmsiya hune svrgdutlai bhne. usle bhne, “timro dharilo hmsiya leu ani prthviko angur gharibat angurka jhuppa smgrh gr. prthvika angurhru pakeka chn.” tyo svrgdutle usko hmsiya prthvimathi clae ani svrgdutle prthvika angurhru smgrh gre ani prmesvrko krodhko brht dakhdanima halidie. ngr bahir dakhdanima angurhru nicoriyo. dakhdani bahir rgt bgyo. yo dui sy mail tadhasmm ghodako lgamsmm pugne gri ghiro thiyu.

15

tb maile svrgma arko smket dekhe. yo mhan ani adbhut thiyu. tyham sat vipti lyaune sat svrgduthru thie. ti antim viptitihru thie. kinbhne yi viptitihru pchi prmesvrko krodh smapt hunech. maile agosit misieko kamcko smudr jstai kehi cij dekhem. smst manishru jslae tyo psu ani tysko murti ani tysko naumka smkhyahrumathi vijy prapt greka thie, smudrko cheuma ubhirheka thie. yi manishrusit vina thiyu jo prmesvrle dieka thie. tinihrule prmesvrko sevk mosa ani prmesvrko thumako git gae.”prmprbhu-prmesvr, svrsktman, tpaimle je grnu hunch, mhan ani ascrypurn chn. rastrhruka raja, tpaimka vicar sbai shi ani sty chn. he prmprbhu, smst manishru tpaimsit bhybhith hunech. sbai manishrule tpaimko naumko stuti grechn. kinbhne tpaim matr pvitir hunuhunch. smpurn manishru aunechn ani tpaimko samunne prsmsa grnechn, kinbhne yo spst ch ki tpaim tyo kura grnunchu jo shi chn.” tb maile svrgma saksiko mndir dekhem jun khulla thiyu. ani sat viptitihru lyaune svrgduthru mndir bahir ae. tinihrule spha cmkilo mlmlko luga lgaeka thie. tinihrule aphno chati sunaunla ptile bamdheka thie. tb car mdhye ek sjiv vstule ti sat svrgduthrulai satvta sunaula kcaura die. ti kcaurahru sda-srvda jivit rhu hune prmesvrko krodhle bhrieko thiyu jo sda

srvda bsnechn. mndirma prmesvrko mhima ani sk-
tiko dhuvamle bhrieko thiyu. sat svrgdutka sat vipt-
tihu pura nhunjelsmm mndirbhitr ksail pni prves
grn sktainthyo.

16

tb maile mndirbat aeko thulo avaj sunem. tyo avajle
ti sat svrgdulai bhnyo, “jau ani prmesvrko krodhka
sat kcaurahru prthvima khnyaideu.” philo svrgdut ge.
unle aphno kcaura jminma khnyae. tb smst man-
ishrule jskoma tys psuko cinh thiyu ani jsle tysko
murtiko puja grthe tinihrulai ati dukhdayk au ghin-
lagdo ghauhru bhyo. dosro svrgdutle smudrma unko
kcaura khanyae. tb smudr mreko manisko rgt js-
tai bnyo. smudrka hrek jivit vstu mryo. tesro
svrgdutle aphno kcaura ndihu ani paniko muhanma
khnyayo. ndihu ani paniko muhanhru rgtma print
bhyo. tb maile paniko svrgdutle prmesvrlai bh-
neka sunem“tupaim nai ek jo hunuhunch ani jo
hunuhunch. tpaim nai ek pvitr hunuhunch. tpaim
nyayhru grnuma shi hunuhunch, tinihrule tpaimka
pvitr manishru ani tpaimka agmvtkahruko rgt bgai-
die. ahile tinihrulai tpaimle rgt piun dinu bheko ch.
tinihru tyaakho yogy chn.” ani maile vedile yso bh-
ndai greko sunem“he, prmprbhu prmesvr, srsvkti-
man tpaimko nyay sty ani ucit ch.” tb cautho svrgdutle
aphno kcaura suryma khnyae. surylai manishrulai
agole polne skti diyo. manishru prcnd tatole dde. ti
manishrule prmesvrko naumma srape jsko naumma
yi mhamarihru thie. tr manishrule aphna hrdy
privtrn grn ani prmesvrlai mhima prdan grn asvikar
gre. pamcau svrgdutle aphno kcaura tyo psuko
simhasnmathi khnyae. ani psuko rajyma andhkarle
dhakyo. manishrule kstma aphna jibro toke. man-
ishrule tinihrule paeko pida ani ghauko karn svrgka
prmesvrlai srape. tr tinihrule aphno kukrmko lagi psc-
tap grn asvikar gre. chaिताम svrgdutle aphno kcaura
visal ndi yuphretisma khnyae. purvat aunuprne ra-
jahruko pti nimarnko nimti tyo ndiko pani sukyo.
tb maile tintva dust atmahru dekhem jo bhyaguto js-
tai dekhinthy. tinihru tyo visal srpko mukhbat, tyo
psuko mukhbat ani jhuta agmvtako mukhbat niske.
yi dust atmahru danvhruka atma thie. tinihruma
cmtkar grne skti thiyu. yi dust atmahru smsarka ra-
jahrukham janchn. tinihru prmesvr srsvktimanko
mha-divsma ldam grn rajahru btuln janchn. “sun!
m cor jsto rgt aunechn. dhny ho jun manis nsuti
bsch ani aphna vstrhru aphusit rakhch. tb u nangai
hune chain ani usma manishrule nangepnama ljaspd
hunuprne chain.” tyaspchi ti dust atmahrule rajahru-
lai tys shthanma bhela grchn jslai hibru bhasama
armageddon bhinnch. sataum svrgdutle aphno kcaura
havama khnyae. tb mndirbhitr bheko simhasnbat
thulo avaj ayo. avajle bhnyo, “yo ab smapt bhyo.” tb
bijuli cmkyo, ho hlla, grjn bhyo ani thulo bhumicalo
gyo. yo bhumicalo thiyu. tyo visal ngr tin bhagma
tukriyo! rastrhruka ngrhru nst bhe. ani prmesvrlai
visal bebilon ngrlai dnd dinu birsnu bhen. uhamle tys
ngrlai uhamko arko bhyank prkopko pyala dinu bhyo.
hrek dviphru lupt bhyo ani tyham prvrhru rhenn.
thul-thula asina akasbat manishrumathi jhyo. yi asi-
nahru prtyekko ojn lgbhg ek sy paund thiyu. man-

ishrule prmesvrlai yo asinabat paeko kstko karnle
srape. yo kst ek bhyank kst thiyu.

17

satvta kphru hune svrgduthru mdhye ekjna ae ani
mlai bhne, “au, m timilai tyo dnd dekhaimchuo jo tys
mhavesyalai dinechn. u dherai panimathi bseki ch.
prthvika rajahrule usit yaun pap greka chn. prthvika
manishru usko yaun-papko dakhrs pier behos bheka
chn.” tb tyo svrgdutle mlai boker mrubhumima at-
mako njik lge. tyham maile utai strilai rato psumathi
bseki pame. tyo psu jun prmesvrko vdnami lekhiaka
naumhrule dhakieko thiyu. tyo psuka satvta taumko
ani dsvta singhru thie. tyo strile bajini ani rato
rngko bstr phireki thii. tyo usle laeka sun, rtn ani
motihuma cmkirheki thii. usko hatma ek sunaulo
pyala thiyu. tyo pyala bhyank vstuhru ani tys striko
asuddh yaun pape bhrieko thiyu. usko nidharma
upadhi lekhieko thiyu. tyo upadhiko gupti arth thiyu.
yo lekhiako thiyomhan bevilon vesyahru ani prthvika
dust kurahruko jnni. maile dekhem ki tys stri mateki
thii. usle prmesvrko pvitr manishru ani jsle yesuma
aphno visvas btaeka thie tinihruko rgt pier mateki
thii. jb maile tys strilai dekhem, m purai ascry ckit
bhem. tb tyo svrgdutle mlai bhne, “timi kin ascry ckit
bhyau? m timilai ys striko ani u cdheko psuko jsko
satvta taumko ani dsvta sing ch gupti arth btaunechn.
tyo psu jsilai timile dekhayu, ek smyma jivit thiyu.
tr ahile tyo psu jivit chain. tr tyo psu jivit hunech
ani atl khaldobat nisker nst hunlai janech. prthvima
bsne manishru, ascry ckit hunechn. jb tinihrule tyo
psu dekhchn tinihru ascry ckit hunechn kinbhne ek
smyma tyo psu jivit thiyu, ahile jivit chain, tr tyo pheri
aunech. yi manishru ti hun jska naumhru smsarko
srsti bhedekhi jivnko pustkma lekhiaka chainn. “ys-
lai bujhna nimti timilai jnanpurn hradyo khamco
ch. tyo psuma bheka sat taukahru satvta phadhru
hun jham tyo stri bsche. tinihru sat rajahru pni hun.
pamcjna rajahru mriskekachn. ekjna raja ahile jivit
ch. ani antim raja airhekachn. jb aumchn, choto
smy matr rhnechn. tyo psu jo ek smyma jivit thiyu,
tr ahile mreko ch, tyo athaam raja ho. tyo athaam
raja pni philo sat rajahrukai mdhyeko ho r tyo nst
hunko lagi janech. “timile dekhaka dsvta singhru ds
rajahru hun. yi ds rajahrule ahilesmm rajy paeka
chainn. tr tinihrule ek ghntako nimti tyo psusit sasn
grne adhikar prapt grnechn. yi sbai ds rajahruko
eutai udedy ch. ani tinihrule aphno skti ani ad-
hikar tyo psulai dinechn. tinihrule prmesvrko thum-
asit ldam grnechn. tr prmesvrko thumale tinihrulai
prast grnech, kinbhne jham prbhuhruka prmprbhu
ani rajahruka raja hunuhunch. uhamle tinihrulai
uhamdvata cunieka ani bolaieka visvasi celahrudvara
prast grnuhunech.” tb svrgdutle mlai bhne, “timile
tyo vesya jham bseki thii tyo pani dekhayu. tyo pani
smsarka dherai manishru, bhinn-bhinn vmshru, ras-
trhru ani bhasahru, hun. tyo psu ani ds singehru jsalai
timile dekhayu, tyo vesyalai tiskar grnechn. tyo sit
bheka hrek cij tinihrule linechn ani tsyslai nange parer
chadidine chn. tinihrule tysko masu khanechn ani
agole ddhaunechn. prmesvrlai ti ds singelai aphno ud-
desy pura grne icchuk bnaunu bhyo. tinihru sasn grn

aphno skti tyo psulai dinu raji bhe. aphno skti prdan grn raji bhe. prmesvrle bhnnu bheko kurahru purn nhunjel smm tinihrule sasn grnechn. timile dekhkeo tys stri tyo mhangr ho jsle prthvika rajahrumathi sasn grche.”

18

tb maile svrgbat tl jhrdai greko arko svrgdutlai dekhem. tyo svrgdutko mhaskti thiyo. tys svrgdutko mhimale prthvi ujalao bhyo. tyo svrgdut jodle krayo“usko smhar bhyo. bebilon mhangr smhar bhyo! u asuddh atmako bassthan bniyo u hrek dusit atma bsne sthan bniyo. u sbai kisimka asvccch pmk-sihru bsne ngr bniyo. u hrek asvccch au ghrnit psuhruko ngr bniyo. prthvika smst rasthrule usko vybhicarko ani prmesvrko prkopno dakhrs pieka chn. prthvika rajahrule usit vybhicari pap grekachn. ani smsarka vyaparihru usko bhog vilasko smptibat dhni bneka chn.” tस्पchi maile svrgbat arko avajma bhndai greko sune“mera manishru, tys ngrbat bahir nisk jsdvara timi usko papma shbhagi hune chainau. tb umathi thoprieko kunai pni kst timile bhogne chainau. tyo ngrko pap akas smm thak lageko ch. tysle greko apradh prmesvrle birsnu bheko chain. usle jsto greki thii, thik tyhi gr, ysle jti greko ch tysko doobr uslai deu. usle arulai jsto dakhrs tyar pareki thii, tyo bhnda doobr skti bheko dakhrs tyar par. tysle svymlai adhik gaurv ani vaibhvdii. uslai tyitikai yatna ani udasipn deu. u aphaile bhncche, ‘m simhasnma bseki rani hum. m vidhuva hoin, maile khilyai dukh anubhv grin.’ ysrtth yi ksthru umathi aunechn mr-tyu, sok, ani anikal. kinbhne prmprbhu prmesvr sktisali hunuhunch jsle nyay grnu hunech ysrtth tinlai agole nst grinech. “prthvika rajahru jsle usit yaun-pap gre ani tysko smpttima sh-bhog gre tinihrule tyo bldai greko dhuvam dekhnechn. tb ti rajahru rune chn ani usko mrtyuma aphsoss grne chn. ti rajahru tysko yatnama bhybhit hunechn ani udekhi tadhai rhnechn. ti rajahrule bhnechn‘he! sktisali ngr bebilon! dukhai dukh hos timilai ek ghnta bhitraina timile sjay payau.’ “prthvika vyaprihru runechn ani usko nimti aphsoss grne chn. tinihru sokit hunechn ati runechn kinbhne tyahm tinihruko cijhru kinnu koi aune chain. tinihru sun, camdi, rtn, moti, mlml vstr, bejni bstr, resm r rato bstr, sbai kisimka sugndhit kath, hattiko damt bhumuly kath, kamsa, phlam ani sngmrmlre bniesko sbai prkarka cijhru becchn. ti vyaparihru dalcini, msala, dhup, sugndhit attr, ati sugndhit dhup, dakhrs, bhdraksemko tel, maida, ghum, gai-bstu, bhemda, ghoda, rth, kmara ani kmarihru manvatmahru pni becchn. tinihru vilap grnechn ani bhnechn ‘he bebilon, timro icchaka arksit bstuhrule, timilai tyage, timro vilasi ani bhumuly bstuhru alpie. timile ti bstuhru pheri khilyai paune chainau.’ “ti vyaparihru tysko yatnadekhi bhybhit hunechn ani tyodekhi tadhai rhnechn. yi manishru nai hun jo ysta cijhru becer dhnavan bhe. tinihru runechn ani sok grnechn. tinihrule bhnechn‘kst! kst mhangrjai, u mihin mlml, baijni, ani rato bstrko phirnma thii. u sun, rtn ani motihrudvara cmkikrheki thii! yi sbai vaibhvhru ghnta bhrma dhvms bhyo.”prtyek hjajko kptan, smst manishru jo

hijama yatra grchn, navikhru ani smpurn manishru jo smudrma paisa kmaumchn, bebilondekhi tadhdhai rhe. tinihrule tyo jleko dhuvam dekhe. tinihrule thulo svrma bhne, “yo mhan ngr jsto mhangr kunai ngr thien!” tinihrule aphna sirma dhulo hale. tinihrule vilap gre ani aphsoss gre. dinihrule thulo avjma bhne‘kst! mhangrko nimti kti kst! sbai manishru jska smudrma hjajhru thie, usko smpttidvara dhnavan bhe. tr ghnta bhrma tysko dhvms bhyo. he svrg! uslai je bhyo, tysko nimti khusi hou khusi bn, prmesvrka pvitr manishru prerithru ani agmvktahru. kinbhne prmesvrle tysko vyvharko nimti dnd dieka chn.” tस्पchi ek sktivan svrgdutle ek visal ctan tipe. yo ctan jamko jtrai thulo thiyo. svrgdutle tyo ctan smudrma hane ani bhne“mhangr bebilon ysri nai pyamki-ine ch ani pheri khilyai painechain. vina ani aru vady ynttr jstai bamsuri ani turhishrubat khilyai manv smgit suninechain. teroma pheri kunai vyvsayko krmi paine chain. teroma khilyai jamtoko avaj sunine chain. teroma btiko jyoti pheri khilyai cmk-nai chain. vehula-vehuliko svr teroma sunine chain. tera vyaparihru smsarka mhamanvhru thie, smst rasthru tero jadu-tuna munale chlieka thie. agmvktahru ani prmesvrka pvitr manishru ani sbai manishru jo prthvima mariekachn, tinihruko rgtko dosi ch bebilon.”

19

tb maile svrgma dherai manishruko bdho bhdle greko grjn jstai avaj sunem. tinihru bhndai thie“hlleluyah! vijy, mhima ani skti hamra prmesvrma rhihrun. kinbhne uhamko nyay sty ani shi ch. hamra prmesvrle vesyalai dndit tulyaunu bhyo. u nai ho jsle aphno vybhicar dvara prthvilai bhrst pari prmesvrle vesyalai dnd dinubhyo, aphna sevkhruko rgtko bdla lie.” svrgka manishrule yo pni bhne“hlleluyah! tyo jldai che ani tysko dhuvam sda-srveda umbho janch.” tस्पchi caubis dhrmgururhu ani car jivit jivathru nihurie ani prmesvrko upasna gre jo simhasnma bsirkeha thie yso bhndai“amin, hlleluyah!” tyapchi simhasnbat euta avaj ayo. avajle bhnyo“timi sbai manishru jo uhamko seva gracham, hamra prmesvrko stuti gr. timihru sbai sana thula manishru jsle uhamko smman grcho, hamra prmesvrko stuti gr.” tस्पchi maile thulo bhdle greko avaj jstai, badhiko paniko avaj jstai thulo grjeko avaj jstai yso bhndai greko sune“hlleluyah. hamra prmprbhu prmesvrle sasn grnuhunch. uham mahasktisali hunuhunch. hami khusi mnaaum ani khusi hoaum ani prmesvrlai mhima prdan graum! prmesvrko thumako vivahko aeekoch. ani prmesvrko thumaki behulile svymlai tyar pareki che. behuliko phirnko-lagi uttm mlml diieko thiyo. mlml cmkilo r spha thiyo.”uttm mlml ko arth prmesvrko manishruko sukrm. tb tys svrgdutle mlai bhne, “yo lekhdhny hun ti manishru jsalai prmesvrko thumako vivah-bhojma nimmtrn griyo. tb tys svrgdutle bhne, “yi prmesvrka sty vcn hun.” m uslai aradhna grnkanimti svrgdutko pauma jhukem. tr svrgdutle mlai bhne, “mlai aradhna ngr! m, timi ani timro bhaihru jstai sevk hum josit yesuko styta ch. ysrtth prmesvrko ardhna gr kinbhne agmvvaniko atma nai yesuko gvahi

ho.” tb maile kholieko svrg dekhem. mero samunne euta seto ghoda thiyo. ghod svarlai visvasi ani sty bh-ninch. tini thik nyay grchn ani samco ldam ldaum-chn. tinka amkha bl dai greko ago jsto ch. tinka sirma anek mukuthru chn. tinko naum tinimathi lekhiako ch. tr tini matr ek jna chn jsle tyo naum jandchn. any kunai manisla tyo naum jandain. tinle rgtma dubaeko posak phireka thie. tinko naum prmesvrko vcn ho. svrgka senahru tinlai pchayi rheka thie. tinihru seta ghodama svar thie. tinihru seto ani spha cillo mlm-lka phirnama thie. ghodsvaruko mukhat ek dhari lo tr-var bahir nisknch. tinle rasthrulai prast grnka nimti yo trvar pryog grnechn. tinle phlame dndale rasthrumathi sasn grnechn. tinle srvsktiman prmrpbhuko bhyanak prkopko dakh-bhntima angur nicorne chn. tinko posak ani tinko philama yo naum lekhiako thiyo tyspchi maile surya ubhieka euta svrgdutlai dekhem. tyo svrgdute thulo svrma mathi akasma udirheka sbai pksihulai bhne, “prmesvrko mhabhojma smmilit hunu ek sath au. rajahru, senaka senadhyksru ani prsiddh manishruko masu khan ek sath au. ghodaka ani tinka svarhruka ani sbai mukt, das, sana ani thula manishruko masu khan ek sath au.” tyspchi maile tyo psu ani prthvika rajahru dekhem. tinihruka senahru ghod-svar ani tinka senasit yuddh grnka nimti eksath bhela bheka thie. tr tyo psu-lai kbja griyo. jhuto agmvktlai pni kaid griyo. yo jhuto agmvkta tyo thiyo jsle tyo psuko nimti cmtkarik smkethru greko thiyo. jhuto agmvkta tyo thiyo jsle tyo psuko lagi cmtkarik smkethru grthyo. asty agmvktale ti manishrulai jsma psuko cinh lgaiko thiyo ani psuka murtilai puja grthe, chhkaun cmtkarik krmhru grthyo. tyo jhuto agmvkt ani psulai gndhk blne agoko kuvama phyamki die. tinihruka senahru ghodsvaruko mukhat niskeko trvardvara marie. sm-purn pksihrule pet bhrunjel ti svhru khae.

20

maile ek svrgdutlai svrgbat orlihreko dekhem. tyo svrgdutsit atl khadlko cabi thiyo. tyo svrgdute aphno hatma ek thulo sanlo pni smateko thiyo. tyo svrgdute tyo visal srplai pkre. tyo visal srp danv athva saitan ho. tyo svrgdute tyslai tyo sanlole ek hjar rvsiko nimti bamdhe. tyo svrgdute tyo srplai tyo atl khaldama halidie ani tyslai bnd gridie. tyo svrgdute srplai tala lgai die taki ek hjar rvssmm rasthrulai chln nskos. ekhjar rvsuchi kehi smyko nimti tyo srplai mukt par-nuprch. tb maile kehi simhasnhru jham manishru bseko dekhem. yi manishru tinihru thie jslai nyay grne adhikar prdan grieko thiyo. ani maile ti manishruko atma dekhem jslai marieko thiyo, kinbhne tinihru yesuko styta ani prmesvrko sndesprti visvasi thie. ti manishrule tyo psu ani tysko murtiko upasna grenn. tinihrule aphna nidhar va aphna hatma tyo psuko chap lgaenn. ti manishru pheri jivit bhe ani khristsmg ek hjar rvs smm sasn gre. ek hjar rbs pura nhunjelsmm any manishru pheri jivit bhenn. yo mrtyu pchi vaurine prthmplt ho. ti manishru jo pahilo punrutthanma shbhagi bhe tinihru dhny ani pvitr hun. yi manishrumathi dosro mrtiyuko kunai adhikar chain. ti manishru prmesvr ani khristko nimti puja-harihru hunechn. tinihrule ek hjar rvsiko nimti sasn

grnechn.saitanko prajy jb ek hjar rvs pura hunch saitanlai usko kaidbat mukt grinech. saitan prthvika smst rasthru gog ani magoglai chl grn janech. saitanle ldamiko nimti manishru bhela grnech. tyham thulthula bhid lagnech ani tinihru smudr kinarko baluva sri angnti hunechn. saitanko sena prthvi pari ge ani prmesvrka manishruka sivr ani prmesvrko pyaro ngr vripri ektrit bhe. tr svrgbat ago ayo ani saitan senalai dhvms paryo. ani saitan jsle manishrulai chl grirheko thiyo, jlirheko gndhko pokhrama halidiyo jham jhuto agmvkta ani tyo psu aghi nai pyamkieka thie. tyham din rat dsasrva tinihru-lai sjay bhogainech. tb maile ek visal seto simhasn dekhem. maile ek uhamlai dekhem jo simhasnma hunu hunthyo. unidekhi prthvi ani akas bhage ani alpie. ani maile ti mhan ani sadharn manishru jo mriskeka thie, simhasn aghi ubhieka dekhem. ani tyo jivnko pustk kholiyo. tyham any pustkhru pni khulla thie. yi mreka manishrulai tinihrule greka krmhruko adharna jun ti kitabruma lekhiaka thie nyay griyo. smudrle ti mrt manishrulai chodi diyo jo tysma thie. mrtyu ani patalle tinihrusmg bheka mrt manishru die. prtyek manislai usle greka krmko adharna nyay griyo. ani mrtyu evm patallai agni-kundma haliyo. yo agni-kund dosro mrtyu ho. ydi kunai manislo naum jivnko pustkma lekhiako nbhettaie tyo manislai agni-kundma halinthyo.

21

tb maile euta nyam svrg ani nyam prthvi dekhem. philo svrg ani prthvi adrsy bhyo. ab tyham sagr thien. ani maile pvitr ngrlai svrg ani prmesvr tlitr jhrirheko dekhem. yo pvitr ngr nyam yruslem ho. ys-lai aphno ptiko nimti singarieki dulhi jstai bnaieko thiyo. maile simhasnat aeko thulo avaj sunem. tyo avajle bhnyo, “ab prmesvrko bhvn manishrusmg ch.. uni tinihrusmg rhenechn. tinihru unka manishru hunechn. prmesvr svym tinihrusit hunechn ani tinihruka prmesvr bnnechn. prmesvrle tinihruko akhambat jmmai amsu puchnu hunech. ab uso tyham mrtyu, sok, rodn va pida kehi hune chain. sbai purano vstuhru biter ge.” uni ek jo simhasnma thie uhamle bhnnubhyo, “her! ahile m hrek kuralai nyam tulyaumdaichu. tb uhamle bhnnubhyo, “yslai lek, kinbhne yi vcnhru visvasyogy ani sty chn.” uham jo simhasnma hunuhunthyo uhamle mlai bhnnubhyo, “ab siddhiyo. m nai alpha ani omega, adi ani ant hum. m kunai nai manis jo tirkhaeko ch us-lai jivnka paniko phuhrabat sittaima dinechu. kunai manis, jsle vijy prapt grch, yo sbai prapt grnech. ani m usko prmesvr hunechu. ani u mero choro hunech. tr manishru jo katr, avisvasi ghrnajn krm grne, htyara vybhicari jaduvala, murtipujk ani jmmai jhuta bolnehu chn tinihrule gndhko agni kundma thamu pamuchnu. yo dosro mrtyu ho.” sat svrgduthru mdhye ekjna dut meroma ae. tini svrgduthru mdhyeka ek hun jskoma antim akhiri ksthrule bhrieka sat kcaurahr thie. ti svrgdute bhne, “msit au. m timihurulai prmesvrko thumako dulhi dekhamuchu jo prmesvrko thumaki ptni ho.” ti svrgdute mlai at-mama boker atynt visal ani ucc prvtma lge ani pvitr ngr, yruslem dekhae. tyo ngr prmesvrko svrgbat-tlitr

bhrirhethyo. yo prmesvrko mhimale cmkirhethyo. ysko cmk vhumuly rtn billaur jhaim ujvjl thiyo. tyo ngrma bahr dhokahrushit ek visal ucc prkhal thiyo jham bahrjna svrgduthru thie. prtyek dhokama israelihruka bahr vmsfru mdhye ek vms privarko naum lekhiako thiyo. purvptti tin dhoka, uttrptti tin-vta dhoka, dksinptti tinva dhoka ani pscimptti tin-vta dhokahru thie. ngrka prkhal bahrvti adharsil-amathi nirman grieko thiyo. silahruma bhendako pathako bahr-prerithruko naum lekhiako thiyo. tyo svrgdut jsle msit kura gre, tinko hatma sunko napne dnda thiyo. tyo svrgdutsit bheko dnda, tysko dhoka ani prkhalhru napnko lagi thiyo. tyo ngr ek vrgakar ksetrma nirman grieko thiyo. tysko lbhrai r caudai brabr thiyo. svrgduttle tyo dndale ngrko nap gre. tyo ngr bahr hjar stediya lamo, bahr hjar stediya cauda ani bahr hjar stediya aglo thiyo. svrgduttle prkhalai pni nape. tyo ek sy cvalis hat thiyo. yo manishruko npai ho jo svrgduttle clae. prkhal villaure bnaieko thiyo. tyo ngr suddh kamc jsto suddh sunle nirman bheko thiyo. tyo ngrko prkhalka adharsilama hrek kisimka mulyvan motihru thie. philo adharsila billaur, dosro nilm, tesro sphtik, cautho pnna, pamcau gomed, chaitau mank, sataum pitmni, athaum piroja, nvaum pokhraj, dsau lhsune, edharau dhumrkant ani bahraum cndrkant rtnhru thie. bahr dhokahru bahr motihru thie. prtyek dhoka ek ek motidvara nirman grieko thiyo. ngrko glii spha kamc jhaim suddh sunko bnaieko thiyo. tyo sunko kamc jstai svcc thiyo. maile ngrma mndir dekhin. srv-skتمان prmprbhu prmesvr ani thuma ngrko thuma thiyo. ngrlai ujyalo parn sury ani cndrma camhindainthyo kinbhne prmesvrko mhimale tyo ngrlai prkas dinch ani bhemdako patha ngrko btti ho. smsarka rasthru ngrko prkasma himdnechn. prthvika rajahrule aphna gaurv tyo ngrma lyaune chn. ngrko dhokahru kunai din, bnd rhen, kinbhne tyham rat chain. rasthruka mhanta ani smpti tyo ngrma lyainechn. ngrma asvcc vstuhru koho psn paune chain. kunai pni manis jo lj-jajnk kura grch va jhuto bolch yo ngrma khilyai prves grne chain. kevl ti manishru jska naum bhemdaka pathako pustkma lekhiako ch, ngrma prves grnechn.

22

tb tyo svrgduttle mlai jivn-jlko ndi dekhale. ndi sph-tik jsto cmkilo thiyo. tyo ndi prmesvr ani bhemdako pathako simhasnbat bgirehko thiyo. tyo ngrko gli-liko majhbat vgirhekothyo. jivn vrks vrseni bahr vta phl phldai ndiko ekspatti thiyo. prtyek mhina ysma phl phlch. vrkska pathru manishruko vimar niko parnulai thie. prmesvrko srup preko kunai vstule tyo ngrma sthan paune chain. prmesvr ani bhemdako pathako simhasn ngrma rhne ch. prmesvrka sevkhrule uhamlai aradhna grnechn. tinihrule unko cehera dekhnechn. prmesvrko naum tinihruko nid-harma hunech. tyham pheri rat prne chain. manishrulai suryko prkasko avsykta prne chain. prmprbhu prmesvrle tinihrulai prkas dinechn. ani tinihrule dsasrva rajahrule jstai sasn grnechn. tyo

svrgduttle mlai bhne, “yi vcnhru visvasniy ani sty hun. prmprbhu agmvktahruko atmahraka prmesvr hun. prmesvrle aphna sevkhrulai ti kurahru, jo camdai hunu prnech, dekhaun rsvgdutlai pthae.” “sun! m camdai aumdaichu. tyo manis, jsle ys pustkka agmvanika sbdhru paln grch, dhny hun.” m yhunna hum. m nai tyo hum jsle yi kurahru sunem ani dekhem. yi kurahru sunem ani dekhe pchi, tyo svrgduttle mlai yi kurahru dekhale, m unko pau samunne unlai upasna grn jhukem. tr tys svrgduttle mlai bhne, “mero upasna ngr. timi ani timro bhai agmvktahr chn tystai m ek sevk hum. m jmmai aru manishru jsto hum jsle yo pustkma bheko siksako paln grch. timile prmesvrko upasna grnu prch! tb svrgduttle mlai bhne, “ys pustkko agmvanika vcnhrulai gupt rakhnu humdain. yi kurahru pura hunlai smy ai skeko ch. tyo manislai, jsle nramro grdaich, grn deu. manis jo asvcc ch uslai asvcc rhn deu. manis jsle shi kura grdaich grn deu. manis jo pvitr ch, pvitr rhn deu.” “sun! m camdai aumdaichu. msit purskarhru lyaune chu. prtyek manisle je greko ch tysko muly cukaunechu. mmai alpha ani omega hum, prthm ani antim hum, prarmbh ani ant hum. “ti manishru dhny hunechn jsle aphna vstrhru spha dhunchn. jivnko rukhbat phl khane adhikar tinihrule paunechn. tinihru ngrka ti dhokahrubate pschn. ngr bahir kukurhru, jadualahru yaun-papihru, htyarahru, murtti pujkhru ani asty mn prane ani asty bolne manishru chn. “maile mndlihruka nimti yi kurahru timilai bhnn mero svrgdut pthame. m daud privarko snan hum. m cmkilo bihaniko tara hum.” atma ani behulile bhnnch, “au!” jsle sunch tysle bhnos “aunuhos” jo tirkhauch tyo aos, jsle iccha grch tysle jivnko pani sittaima lios. m hrek manislai cetavti dinchu jsle yo pustkma bheka agmvanika vcnhru sunch ydi kunai manisle yi vcnhruma kunai pni kura thpach, tb prmesvrle tys manislai ys pustkma lekhiako ksthru dinu hunech. ani ydi kunai manisle yo pustkko agmvanika vcnhru htaumch, tb prmesvrle jivnko vrks ani pvitr ngrko, jsko barema ys pustkma lekhiako ch, tys manisko ams htai dinu hunech. yesu nai uham ek hunuhunch jsle bhnnuhunch ki yi kurahru sty hun. ahile uhamle bhnnuhunch, “ho, m camdai aumdaichu.”amin. he prbhu yesu! aunuhos. prbhu yesuko anugrh smst manishru sath rhos. amin.

